四部備要

中華書局輯刊

四部備要

第四三册

中華書局
中國書店
影印

本書據中華書局1936年版影印

四 部 備 要

（第 四三 册）

中 華 書 局 编

中華書局出版
（北京王府井大街36號）
中華書局
中國書店影印發行
北京新興膠印廠印刷

787×1092毫米 1/16 49·25印張
1989年 3 月第 1 版 1989年 3 月北京第一次印刷
印數 0001－500 册
（50）

明紀序

克家先大父工部公書本

欽定明史明史稿及諸家記載撰次明一代之事爲明紀未及成而卒紀用編年體起元至正十一年絶筆於莊烈帝崇禎元年自是至三王事皆未具又嘗欲撮其大端著論以見意亦未暇以爲顧其畧時見於稿本克家懼遺緒之遂泯續而爲之其爲論多采前人名言不足則附以己意斷與著書之指不悖書既成復謹案兼采諸書著其所以去取作攷異若干卷乃推本先大父之意而言曰於戲自古有國家者曷嘗不鑒於勝國哉周書曰往敷求于殷先哲王孔子曰殷因于夏禮周因于殷禮而司馬遷論秦大國事亦引荀况法後王之言夫况所稱後王固嘗謂近世致治之主非秦泰比然秦暴而顛亦王者之炯鑒况明之傳祚越三百年其政治風俗皆有可觀者歟且夫加禮前代書法必公

聖朝之事也撰述往事以昭法戒儒生之責也我

朝代明在明社既屋之後於事無所嫌諱又於惠帝莊烈帝皆爲追謚而旌其殉國諸臣是非褒貶洵可服當時而垂萬世矣而承學之士綴輯舊聞詎有論著非究則瑣求其無野史猥雜之譏得古人致戒治蓋皆未之逮也惟我先大父殫數十年之力以有是編克家兢鏡之意勒成一書仰賫兢緯完弗敢失墜今書幸成庶幾上備

聖天子乙夜之觀覽於

國家斟酌古今之制有裨萬一顧身未得備員於

朝無所因而獻之用敢述其志事之始末謹書之以俟克家記

史分紀傳編年二體而紀傳爲正史晉書以後或奉敕或表上或詔取皆官書編年之名亦有二曰鑑曰紀鑑始溫公資治通鑑李燾長編亦皆官書繼之者如陳王薛諸家頗不盡然迨　國朝康熙乾隆中

御批通鑑綱目

御批通鑑輯覽

御定通鑑綱目三編先後頒行惟

欽定明鑑未出而鑑之爲官書亦幾與正史等故一時學者於畢氏續通鑑頗有異議錢竹汀詹事與馮鷺庭編修書拒不作序意固有在所稱爲序但志刊刻始末不言撰述之旨爲得體亦良是其稱古來紀傳編年書只有本人自序而所據止馬班沈李紀傳之例備而不兼知其爲遁詞也至紀則創自荀氏亦受詔爲之袁氏以下有年紀大紀大事紀小紀之類多私家著述非通鑑之比矣元和陳工部稽亭先生學宗宋儒以躬行實踐爲歸貧而樂道官曹部不受印結與同時顧南雅通政亦以理學名嘗以禪語題其齋先生曰有意爲之邪無意爲之邪通政爽然立撤之著桂門初稿六帙中多吾鄉掌故關論之作桂芬見其郡志以其言必能傳信採錄頗多而先生一生精力所注則在明紀一書原本正史而參以王氏稿此外說部野史間有采摭必旁證互質而後著之凡新異詭誕之說置不錄於三百年禮樂刑政治亂成敗忠邪是非之故瞭如秩如不愧良史其荀紀在班後排比班書小有增損善易袁紀在范前綴會謝承張璠等書自出機杼是書體例一如荀紀而荀紀奉詔袁紀自撰則又與袁紀同也昔人嘗言荀氏論多純正袁氏論多放縱先生書雖不加論斷而抉擇去取之閒一歸純正不敢放縱人品心術亦於此可見宋犖頤正書續溫公稽古錄論者謂頤正非端士故持論不及溫公是史才有出於三長之外者觀於先生書益信書凡六十卷先生手輯至五十有二卷而卒文孫中書克家續成者八卷謹嚴一秉先生之式恭攷

御批通鑑輯覽分注福王年號而唐桂二王則別綴書後顯示區別與楊氏陸氏三藩紀事本末並列者不同今於福王平書於唐桂低一格正合輯覽微指中書尋入張忠武幕府與庚申之難孤惟嚴齎遺書侍母避海上族人欲攘其書惟嚴奮甚謀於中書故人吳平齋觀察以若干金贖之書始完無何蘇州書局補刻通鑑續通鑑既竣觀察以其閒言於前撫軍豐順丁公曰若刻是書即兩漢紀序所謂綱綜上下數千年間便尋相接其嘉惠後學非刻一書一集之比者也總校俞蔭甫編修亦慫恿之遂開雕踰年書成今撫軍南皮張公謂先生於桂芬爲鄉先哲宜爲之序桂芬不敢援錢詹事以爲辭而但志刊刻始末不言撰述之旨則猶是詹事之意云

同治十年夏六月吳縣馮桂芬序

明紀目錄

卷第一
太祖紀一 起元至正十一年辛卯，元至正十二年壬辰太祖始從郭子興起兵濠州，元至正十五年乙未太祖用韓林兒年號龍鳳元年，訖于元至正二十三年癸卯即龍鳳九年止

卷第二
太祖紀二 起元至正二十四年甲辰，至正二十七年丁未太祖稱吳元年，二十八年戊申太祖即洪武元年，訖

卷第三
太祖紀三 起洪武二年己酉，訖洪武八年乙卯，凡七年

卷第四
太祖紀四 起洪武九年丙辰，訖洪武十六年癸亥，凡八年

卷第五
太祖紀五 起洪武十七年甲子，訖洪武二十三年庚午，凡七年

卷第六
太祖紀六 起洪武二十四年辛未，訖洪武三十一年戊寅，凡八年

卷第七
惠帝紀 起建文元年己卯，訖建文四年壬午，凡四年

卷第八
成祖紀一 起永樂元年癸未，訖永樂六年戊子，凡六年

卷第九
成祖紀二 起永樂七年己丑，訖永樂十四年丙申，凡八年

卷第十
成祖紀三 起永樂十五年丁酉，訖永樂二十二年甲辰，凡八年

卷第十一
仁宗紀 起洪熙元年乙巳正月，訖是年十二月，凡一年

卷第十二
宣宗紀 起宣德元年丙午，訖宣德十年乙卯，凡十年

卷第十三
英宗紀一 起正統元年丙辰，訖正統八年癸亥，凡八年

卷第十四
英宗紀二 起正統九年甲子，訖正統十四年己巳失位，凡六年

卷第十五
景帝紀一 起景泰元年庚午，訖景泰三年壬申，凡三年

卷第十六
景帝紀二 起景泰四年癸酉，訖景泰七年丙子，凡四年

卷第十七
英宗後紀 起天順元年丁丑，訖天順八年甲申，凡八年

卷第十八
憲宗紀一 起成化元年乙酉，訖成化七年辛卯，凡七年

卷第十九
憲宗紀二 起成化八年壬辰，訖成化十五年己亥，凡八年

卷第二十
憲宗紀三 起成化十六年庚子，訖成化二十三年丁未，凡八年

卷第二十一
孝宗紀一 起弘治元年戊申，訖弘治六年癸丑，凡六年

卷第二十二
孝宗紀二 起弘治七年甲寅，訖弘治十二年己未，凡六年

卷第二十三
孝宗紀三 起弘治十三年庚申，訖弘治十八年乙丑，凡六年

卷第二十四
武宗紀一 起正德元年丙寅，訖正德四年己巳，凡四年

卷第二十五
武宗紀二 起正德五年庚午，訖正德八年癸酉，凡四年

卷第二十六
武宗紀三 起正德九年甲戌訖正德十二年丁丑凡四年
卷第二十七
武宗紀四 起正德十三年戊寅訖正德十六年辛巳凡四年
卷第二十八
世宗紀一 起嘉靖元年壬午訖嘉靖三年甲申凡三年
卷第二十九
世宗紀二 起嘉靖四年乙酉訖嘉靖七年戊子凡四年
卷第三十
世宗紀三 起嘉靖八年己丑訖嘉靖十二年癸巳凡五年
卷第三十一
世宗紀四 起嘉靖十三年甲午訖嘉靖十八年己亥凡六年
卷第三十二
世宗紀五 起嘉靖十九年庚子訖嘉靖二十四年乙巳凡六年
卷第三十三
世宗紀六 起嘉靖二十五年丙午訖嘉靖二十九年庚戌凡五年
卷第三十四
世宗紀七 起嘉靖三十年辛亥訖嘉靖三十四年乙卯凡五年
卷第三十五
世宗紀八 起嘉靖三十五年丙辰訖嘉靖四十年辛酉凡六年
卷第三十六
世宗紀九 起嘉靖四十一年壬戌訖嘉靖四十五年丙寅凡五年
卷第三十七
穆宗紀一 起隆慶元年丁卯訖隆慶三年己巳凡三年
卷第三十八
穆宗紀二 起隆慶四年庚午訖隆慶六年壬申凡三年
卷第三十九
神宗紀一 起萬曆元年癸酉訖萬曆五年丁丑凡五年
卷第四十
神宗紀二 起萬曆六年戊寅訖萬曆十年壬午凡五年
卷第四十一
神宗紀三 起萬曆十一年癸未訖萬曆十四年丙戌凡四年
卷第四十二
神宗紀四 起萬曆十五年丁亥訖萬曆十九年辛卯凡五年
卷第四十三
神宗紀五 起萬曆二十年壬辰訖萬曆二十三年乙未凡四年
卷第四十四
神宗紀六 起萬曆二十四年丙申訖萬曆二十七年己亥凡四年
卷第四十五
神宗紀七 起萬曆二十八年庚子訖萬曆三十二年甲辰凡五年
卷第四十六
神宗紀八 起萬曆三十三年乙巳訖萬曆三十七年己酉凡五年
卷第四十七
神宗紀九 起萬曆三十八年庚戌訖萬曆四十二年甲寅凡五年
卷第四十八
神宗紀十 起萬曆四十三年乙卯訖萬曆四十八年庚申七月凡六年
卷第四十九
光宗紀 起泰昌元年庚申八月訖十二月凡五月
卷第五十
熹宗紀一 起天啓元年辛酉訖天啓三年癸亥凡三年
卷第五十一
熹宗紀二 起天啓四年甲子訖天啓七年丁卯凡四年

卷第五十二
莊烈紀一 起崇禎元年戊辰訖崇禎三年庚午凡三年
卷第五十三
莊烈紀二 起崇禎四年辛未訖崇禎七年甲戌凡四年
卷第五十四
莊烈紀三 起崇禎八年乙亥訖崇禎十年丁丑凡三年
卷第五十五
莊烈紀四 起崇禎十一年戊寅訖崇禎十三年庚辰凡三年
卷第五十六
莊烈紀五 起崇禎十四年辛巳訖崇禎十五年壬午凡二年
卷第五十七
莊烈紀六 起崇禎十六年癸未訖崇禎十七年甲申三月凡二年
卷第五十八
福王始末
卷第五十九
唐王始末
卷第六十
桂王始末

明紀卷第一

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

卿贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

太祖紀一 起元至正十一年辛卯元至正十二年壬辰太祖始從郭子興起兵濠州元至正十五年乙未太祖用韓林兒宋年號稱龍鳳元年訖于元至正二十三年癸卯為龍鳳九年也

太祖開天行道肇紀立極大聖至神仁文義武俊德成功高皇帝諱元璋，字國瑞，姓朱氏。先世家沛，徙句容，再徙泗州。父世珍，始徙濠州之鍾離。母陳氏。生四子，太祖其季也。以元天曆元年九月丁丑生。其夕室中有光燭天，自是夜數有光起。比長，姿貌雄傑，奇骨貫頂，志意廓然，人莫能測。元至正四年，大饑疫，父母兄相繼沒，貧無所依，入皇覺寺為僧。尋游食合肥，歷光、固、汝、潁諸州，崎嶇三載，復還寺。其明年，台州方國珍倡亂海上。時天下承平，有司憚於用兵，一意招撫。又三年，潁州劉福通、蕭縣李二、羅田徐壽輝等兵起。初，欒城韓山童自祖父以白蓮會燒香惑眾。山童鼓妖言，謂天下當大亂，彌勒佛下生，河南、江淮間愚民多信之。福通與其黨復詭言山童宋徽宗八世孫，當主中國，殺白馬黑牛，誓告天地，欲同起兵為亂。事覺，有司捕之急，福通遂反，陷潁州。而山童為吏所得，伏誅。子林兒逃武安山中。至正十一年五月也。福通據朱皐，破羅山、上蔡、真陽、確山，又破汝寧府、息州、光州，眾至十萬。李二號芝麻李，亦以燒香聚眾，與彭大、趙均用攻陷徐州。壽輝與鄒普勝亦以妖術聚眾為亂，陷蘄水縣及黃州路。時所在盜起，多以紅巾為號，人皆謂之紅軍，亦稱香軍。十月，壽輝僭稱皇帝，即蘄水為都，國號天完，建元治平，以鄒普勝為太師。定遠人郭子興者，家富，饒任俠，喜賓客，見天下方亂，散家貲與壯士相結。

十二年春二月，集少年數千人，襲據濠州。　徐壽輝連陷湖廣、江西諸郡縣。　時太祖年二十五，謀避兵，卜於神，去留皆不吉，乃曰：得毋當舉大事乎？再卜之吉，太祖大喜。閏三月甲戌朔，入濠州。門者疑為諜，執以告子興。子興奇其狀貌，解縛與語，留帳下，為十夫長，數從戰有功。子興喜，其次妻張氏亦指目太祖曰：此異人也。秋九月，妻以所撫馬公女，是為孝慈高皇后。　始，子興同起事者孫德崖等四人，各稱元帥，不相下。四人者粗而戇，日剽掠，子興意輕之。四人不悅，子興多家居不視事。太祖乘間說曰：彼日益合，我日益離，久之必為所制。子興不能從。　元右丞相脫脫復徐州，李二走死，彭大、趙均用帥餘眾奔濠。德崖等以其故盜魁，有名，共推奉之，使居己上。大有智數，子興禮之，而易均用。德崖等譖諸均用曰：子興知有彭將軍耳，不知有將軍也。均用怒，伺子興出，執而械諸德崖家，將殺之。時太祖方在淮北，聞難馳至，訴於大。大曰：吾在，孰敢魚肉而翁者！呼兵以行，太祖亦甲而擁盾，發屋出子興，使人負以歸，遂免。冬，元將賈魯、月哥察兒等圍濠州，乃釋故憾共守。

十三年春，賈魯卒，圍解。大、均用皆自稱王。太祖收里中兵，得七百人。徐達、湯和、陸仲亨等率先歸附。子興以太祖為鎮撫。達，濠人，少有大志，長身高顴，剛毅武勇，與太祖一見語合，時年二十二。未幾，大死，子早住領其眾。　夏五月，泰州張士誠兵起，有眾萬餘。元以萬戶告身招之，不受，襲據高郵，自稱誠王，國號大周，建元天祐。　方國珍請降於元。浙東行省都事劉基言：國珍首逆，數降數叛，不誅無以懲後。國珍懼，使人潛至京師，賂諸權貴。冬十月，元授國珍徽州路治中。責基擅威福，羈管紹興。國珍愈橫。　時彭、趙所部暴橫，子興弱，太祖度無足與共事，乃以兵屬他將，獨與徐達等二十四人南略定遠。聞張家堡有民兵號驢牌寨者，無所屬，太祖偕費聚往招之。已定約，其帥欲他屬，太祖復偕聚往，計縛其帥，收卒三千。聚又招降秦把頭，得八百餘人。

十四年，太祖引兵越定遠，縣人毛騏扶令出降，太祖喜，留與飲食，籌兵事，悉當意。　初，定遠人繆大亨糾義兵為元攻濠，不克，元兵潰，大

亨得以兵二萬人與張知院屯橫澗山，閉守月餘。太祖以計夜劫其營，大亨與子走，比明復出營東列陳以待。太祖遣其叔貞諭降之，命將所部以從。

太祖略地，妙山人馮國用與其弟國勝來歸。見其衣冠儒雅，奇之，問天下大計。國用對曰：金陵龍蟠虎踞，帝王之都，先拔之以為根本，然後四出征伐，倡仁義，收人心，勿貪子女玉帛，天下不足定也。定遠人李善長者，少讀書有智計，習法家，策事多中。太祖召見之，知其為里中長者，留掌書記。嘗從容問曰：四方戰鬭，何時定乎？對曰：秦亂，漢高起布衣，豁達大度，知人善任，不嗜殺人，五載成帝業。今元綱既紊，天下土崩瓦解。公濠產，距沛不遠，山川王氣，公當受之。法其所為，大業可成也。太祖稱善之。 陸仲亨取大柳樹諸寨。

鄉遂取鐵佛岡、三汊河諸寨，攻取全椒，使何將軍餘寨遂破。元兵於滁州，遣將至滁州。太祖率數騎前行，猝遇敵兵數千，衆陣翼太祖，挾劍獨衞而進，數騎曰：此衆將軍勇甚，不可當。兵至，遂克滁州。滁人范常杖策謁軍門，太祖夙知其名，留置幕下，有疑輒問，常勸以寬對。 時趙均用挾子興攻盱眙、泗州，必欲殺之。太祖已取滁，遣人說均用曰：大王窮迫時，郭公開門延納，德至厚也。大王不能報，反聽細人言圖之，自翦羽翼，失豪傑心，竊為大王不取。且其部曲猶衆，殺之得無悔乎？均用聞太祖兵甚盛，心憚之。太祖又使人賂其左右，子興由是得免，帥所部萬人就太祖於滁。 子興至滁，欲自王。太祖曰：滁四面皆山，舟楫商旅不通，非可旦夕安者。子興乃已。 子興以讒言稍奪太祖兵柄，太祖事子興愈謹，將士有所獻，孝慈皇后輒以遺子興妻。子興又欲奪李善長自輔，善長固辭弗往，太祖深德之。 冬十月，元脫脫大敗張士誠於高郵，分兵圍六合。太祖曰：六合破，滁且不免。與耿再成軍瓦梁壘救之，力戰。度不敵，引還。元兵尋大至，太祖設伏道側，令再成誘敵佯北，敗之。乃還所獲馬，遣父老具牛酒謝元將曰：守城備他盜耳，奈何舍巨寇戮良民？元兵引去。 太祖以四方割據，戰爭無虛日，命范常為文禱於上帝曰：今天下紛紜，生民塗炭，不有所屬，物類盡矣。倘元祚未終，則羣雄當早伏其辜；或天命在羣雄中，請付其人，若已屬，不使有天命者冒斃於鋒鏑，使斯民久阽危者。 太祖兄子文正、姊子李文忠來歸，撫以為子，令從己姓。 脫脫敗士誠於高郵，圍其外城，城且下。會元帝信讒，詔脫脫削官爵，以他將代之，士誠復興。元兵潰走，江淮亂益熾。

十五年春正月，子興用太祖計，遣張天祐等拔和州，兵不戢。范常言於太祖曰：得一城而使人肝腦塗地，何以成大事？會子興命太祖統諸將鎮守其地。太祖知諸將皆子興舊部，不肯為下，乃祕子興檄，期旦日會廳事。時席尚右，諸將先入皆踞右，太祖故後至，就左。比視事，剖決如流，諸將瞠目不能發一辭，始稍稍屈服。議分工甓城，期三日。太祖工竣，諸將皆後。於是始出檄，南面坐曰：奉命總諸公兵，今甓城皆後期，如軍法何？諸將皆惶恐謝。乃搜軍中所掠婦女，縱還家，民大悅。 元兵屯新塘、高望、雞籠山，絕和州饟道，太祖率衆破之。元兵知太祖出師和州，李善長設伏敗之，元兵皆走渡江。 太祖威名日盛，諸將來歸。會善長篤其計言之太祖，復為太祖布款，使皆得自安，有以事力相維繫，善長曲意調護和輯，太祖三軍約束惟謹。 二月，劉福通物色得韓林兒於碭山夾河，迎至亳，僭號皇帝，國號宋，建元龍鳳，治宮闕，以林兒母楊氏為皇太后，杜遵道、盛文郁為丞相，福通、羅文素平章政事，劉六知樞密院事。遵道用事，福通疾之，命甲士撾殺遵道，自為丞相，加太保，事權一歸福通。 孫德崖就食和州，太祖納之。子興聞，怒甚，夜至和州。德崖懼，引去，前軍已發，德崖留視後，而其軍與子興軍鬭，多死者。子興執德崖，其軍聞之，即執太祖，亦為德崖軍所執。子興大驚，立遣徐達往代太祖，德崖軍乃還太祖，達亦獲免。子興銜德崖，將甘心焉，以太祖故，釋之。已而不樂

三月，郭子興卒於滁州。韓林兒以郭天叙為都元帥，張天祐、太祖為左右副元帥。天叙，子興子也。常遇春來歸。遇春，懷遠人，貌奇偉，勇力絕人，猿臂善射。初從劉聚為盜，察聚無成，歸太祖於和陽。未至，困臥田間，夢神人被甲擁盾呼曰：「起，起，主君來。」驚寤，而太祖適至，即迎拜，請為前鋒。太祖曰：「汝特饑來就食耳，吾安得汝留也。」遇春固請，太祖曰：「俟渡江，事汝未晚也。」太祖謀渡江，無舟楫。初，巢人俞廷玉及其子通海、通源、通淵，廖永安及其弟永忠，結寨巢湖，有水軍千艘，為廬州左君弼所扼。五月，遣通海間道歸太祖，太祖大喜，親往撫其軍。元中丞蠻子海牙扼銅城閘、馬場河諸隘，惟一港可通，亦久涸，水軍不能出。會天大雨，水漲丈餘，太祖喜曰：「天助我也。」引舟由小港出江，至和陽，進擊海牙於峪溪口。元兵舟皆高大，不利進退；湖船輕捷，於水戰操舟若飛，再戰，破元兵。始定計渡江，諸將皆請直趨集慶。太祖曰：「取集慶必自采石始。采石重鎮，守必固；牛渚前臨大江，彼難為備，可必克也。」六月乙卯，發江口，廖永安以戰艦請所向，命直趨牛渚。西北風方勁，頃刻達岸。元兵陳磯上，舟距岸三丈餘，莫能登。常遇春飛舸至，太祖麾之前，遇春應聲奮戈前，敵接其戈，乘勢而上，大呼跳躍，元軍披靡。諸將乘之，采石兵亦潰，緣江諸壘皆附。諸將以和州饑乏，爭取資糧謀歸。太祖謂徐達曰：「渡江幸捷，若舍而歸，江東非我有也。」乃悉斷舟纜，放急流中，謂諸將曰：「太平甚近，當與公等取之。」遂乘勝拔太平。事先，預書戒輯士卒榜，至是揭之通衢。有卒違令，斬以徇，軍中肅然。元萬戶納哈出被擒，平章完者不花赴水死。太祖曰：「義士也。」禮葬之。改太平路曰太平府，置太平興國翼元帥府，自領府事。以李善長為帥府都事，汪廣洋為令史，陶安參幕府事，潘庭堅為帥府教授。又命為國用典兵事，習為太平知府。是役也，從克采石者軍師□□。時太平西南皆元兵，右丞阿魯灰、中丞蠻子海牙等嚴師截姑孰口，民兵元帥陳埜先、水軍帥康茂才以數萬眾攻城。太祖遣徐達、鄧愈、湯和以奇兵出其後，夾擊之，擒埜先。□□□□□流矢中左股，拔矢復戰，與諸將□□□□□□□兵□引去。常遇春□□□相下□□□。攻集慶，□□□□死，□□□□□許之，遂又取溧水。秋九月，郭天叙、張天祐攻集慶，陳埜先叛，天叙、天祐二人皆戰死，埜先亦為民兵所殺，從子兆先收其眾屯方山，與康茂才營戍采石，與海牙掎角以窺太平。冬十二月壬子，劉福通奉韓林兒出亳州。元師大敗劉福通於太康，進圍亳州，福通以韓林兒走安豐。淮東饑。張士誠遣其弟士德由通州渡江入常熟。是歲，太祖□□□九年。

十六年春正月，□文□□□□郡於□陽，□□□之。二月，張士誠陷平江、湖州、松江、常州諸路，改平江路為隆平府，士誠自高郵來居之。時蠻子海牙復以舟師扼采石，中丙子，太祖自將攻之，遣□□王□□奇兵衝其舟，分散□□方合，□□數死士大□突之，海牙□□□□牙□□□二左右□□大敗之，盡得其舟，江路復通。三月癸未，進兵方山，陳兆先營二□□□□大□□□□。兆先眾三萬六千人皆降，□□不自保，太祖□□□□五百人為親軍，宿衛帳中，□屏□人，獨留馮國用侍榻側。太祖酣寢達旦，眾心始安。庚寅，攻集慶，馮國用以五百人先登，敗元兵於蔣山。元行臺御史大夫福壽□□城固守，城破，猶督兵巷戰，或勸之避，叱而射之，遂死於兵。參政伯家奴、達魯花赤達尼達思等皆戰死。蠻子海牙走張士誠，康茂才降。太祖入城，召官吏父老諭之曰：「元政瀆擾，干戈蜂起，我來為民除亂耳，其各安堵如故。賢士吾禮用之，舊政不便者除之，吏毋貪暴殃吾民。」民大喜過望。改集慶路為應天府，置天興建康翼統軍大元帥府，得□夏煜、孫炎、楊憲等十餘人，用之。並置上元、江寧二縣。御史大夫福壽以□□葬之。丁酉，徐達、鄧愈等率師攻鎮江，苗軍□□□勇士十人，□開入城，被執，十人皆死，成剛、親兵□□件持刀□取□□□眾攻城，拔之。元守將段武、平章定定戰死。是役也，太祖戒諸將不殺

下懲奸殺置之法李善長力救得釋乃令李文忠救太平丁亥遣之傳諭
令朔前城中晏然以鎮江爲江淮府沐英守之英太祖養子也號周
舍時人稱多舍長子周舍道舍黑兒柴舍眞童金剛奴也先朱文輝
兒保兒之屬至二十餘人道舍何文輝也黑兒徐司馬也柴舍朱文
剛也保兒平安也及下郡邑輒使之偕諸將分守　命達之將兵也
太祖謂之曰閫育有爲之者吾故必也當謹諭吾故見意元之
元行臺侍御史秦從龍世遠下江訪得之太祖命朱文正李文忠
奉以聘禮聘從龍與妻俱來太祖自郊之龍江時太祖居富民
家因處從龍河北朝夕訪以時事凡即元御史臺爲府居從龍西華
門外事無大小悉與之謀書以漆簡問答甚密左右皆不能知
從龍數遊湖州鎮撫陳某太祖賞書以伊呂諸葛爲喻既至留參密
議日見親信　元復以降將爲萬戶招方國珍國珍復降於元國珍初
作亂元出空名宣敕數十道募人擊賊海濱壯士多應募立功所司
沮遏輒不與敕有一家數人死事卒不得官者而國珍之徒一再招
輒皆至大官由是民爭爲盜從國珍者益衆　夏六月乙丑鄧愈帥
兵高郵徐達等拔溧陽元守將嚴兵城下高以數騎挑戰不勝遂大
敗之進克宜城以鄧愈攻廣德府使俞通海鄧愈戍守之　乙亥遣楊憲通好
於張士誠其書曰昔隗囂稱雄於天水今足下亦擅號於姑蘇事勢
相等吾深爲足下喜睦鄰守境古人所貴竊甚慕焉自今信使往來
毋惑於交構以生邊釁士誠得書留憲不報　秋七月己卯朔太祖爲
吳國公置江南行中書省自總省事以李善長宋思顏爲參議李夢
庚郭景祥等爲左右司郎中以下皆爲省僚屬夢庚侯於善長時
又置行樞密院亦太祖自領之朱文正同僉院事又置帳前總制親軍都指揮
使司左右前後中翼元帥府五部都先鋒都護提刑按察司理問所提刑
按察司兵馬指揮司營田司　辛巳張士誠遣舟師攻鎮江徐達敗
之於龍潭太祖遣徐達及湯和攻常州士誠兵來援達以奇兵敗而擒其

禹乃取乃棄城設二伏以待別遣將王均用爲奇兵而自督軍戰前
退走遇伏大敗之獲其張趙二將　初郭天敍戰死林兒以其妹
天爵爲中書右丞已而太祖爲平章政事天爵失職怨望久之謀不
利於太祖事覺伏誅子惟遺腹有一女爲太祖後宮惠妃生蜀谷代三
王　九月戊寅太祖如江淮府謁孔子廟遣儒士告諭父老勸農桑
尋還應天　庚辰韓林兒將李武崔德破武關　冬十月張士誠以
書求和請歲輸粟二十萬石黃金五百兩白金二百斤太祖答書責
其歸楊憲歲輸粟五十萬石士誠復不報徐達進圍常州不下　十
二月改江淮府爲鎮江府
十七年春二月耿炳文自廣興進攻長興敗士誠將趙打虎獲戰船
三百餘艘擒其守將李福安等戊申克長興長興當太湖口與宜興
接壤爲江浙門戶太祖得其地大喜二月乙亥朔改長興爲長安州立永
興翼元帥府以耿炳文爲總兵都元帥費聚爲副守之湯和書參知
數討亂來歸炳文引入幕府會守禦計甚悉　壬午徐達克常州丁
亥以爲長春府己丑復曰常州府改武進縣曰永定曾隸曰永定
尋省永定入永定以湯和爲樞密院同僉守之常州與士誠接境輒
百出和防禦嚴密敵莫能窺其後城中郎雷不解甲者七月城下
受上賞　林兒將毛貴陷膠萊益都濟州山東郡邑多下　時元將
別不花屯軍寧國六安人朱亮祖有功爲元義兵元帥太祖克太平時
得之賜其勇悍賜金幣仍舊官居數月叛去復歸於元數與我兵戰
爲所獲者六千餘人遂入寧國太祖方取常州未暇討也既克常州
遣徐達等圍之亮祖突圍戰常遇春被創而還諸將莫敢前夏四月
丁卯太祖自將攻破之別不花降執亮祖以見太祖曰爾將何如對
曰生則盡力死則死耳太祖壯而釋之元百戶張文貴殺妻妾自刎
死寧國之役花雲自常州赴之兵陷山澤中八日羣盜據道要擊不
雲縱馬出入斬首千百計身不中一矢還駐太平　五月上元寧國句

常遇春擊走。[illegible]士誠[illegible]左丞[illegible]杭州[illegible]走。六月，[illegible]
[illegible]江陰，[illegible]士誠兵[illegible]山，[illegible]攻[illegible]之，[illegible]江陰，令[illegible]
使守之。時士誠[illegible]全吳，兵食足，江陰[illegible]枕大江，扼[illegible]北
士誠數以金[illegible]將士。太祖[illegible]曰：江陰我東[illegible]約束
士卒，毋外交，毋納[illegible]逃，毋貪小利，毋[illegible]，惟保[illegible]安民而已。[illegible]奉
命[illegible]以敗[illegible]功[illegible]。命[illegible]以[illegible]太
湖，王[illegible]流矢中右[illegible]，引[illegible]刀出其[illegible]士誠守[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]口呂珍兵[illegible]至[illegible]曰不可，彼衆我[illegible]，[illegible]則[illegible]不
如[illegible]之，乃身先[illegible]矢下如雨，中右目，不能戰，命[illegible]下士[illegible]已[illegible]皆
[illegible]以[illegible]也，不[illegible]去由[illegible]一目[illegible]
[illegible]攻[illegible]分[illegible]先生[illegible]二王士[illegible]台不
[illegible]大刀[illegible]中毛[illegible]出山[illegible]北[illegible]元[illegible]守[illegible]兵元帥
田[illegible]。秋七月，[illegible]張
士[illegible]所[illegible]士[illegible]小[illegible]九六[illegible]有[illegible]西[illegible]其所[illegible]
定[illegible]士[illegible]大[illegible]初士[illegible]常州江陰兵不得四出[illegible]
士[illegible]用江陰王[illegible]於元，以[illegible]太祖[illegible]使人間道[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]之士[illegible]元江[illegible]右丞相[illegible]士
[illegible]太[illegible]有[illegible]太祖[illegible]士[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]不食死。
初[illegible]天[illegible]無[illegible]州士[illegible]之不[illegible]以兵攻之[illegible]不克，士[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]天[illegible]乃[illegible]士[illegible]。[illegible]大[illegible]克[illegible]州元
[illegible]戶[illegible]守[illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible]州[illegible]曰[illegible]安府[illegible]
守之[illegible]以十[illegible]士[illegible]大[illegible]之
[illegible]休[illegible]升石[illegible]時[illegible]曰[illegible]王太祖[illegible]
之。八月[illegible]丑，[illegible]大[illegible]。[illegible]茂才[illegible]江陰[illegible]敗
士[illegible]。九月[illegible]州元[illegible]同[illegible]。[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]州[illegible]下[illegible]兵元帥[illegible]所[illegible]自[illegible]

閏九月，[illegible]不[illegible]元[illegible]入[illegible]其[illegible]入[illegible]。冬十月，常[illegible]
[illegible]攻[illegible]州[illegible]永安以[illegible]北門入[illegible]百[illegible]至
[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]。[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]又以[illegible]由合山[illegible]州元[illegible]王[illegible]化[illegible]
[illegible]之以[illegible]兵元[illegible]年[illegible]王作[illegible]王[illegible]死[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]民以[illegible]大[illegible]太祖曰[illegible]四出[illegible]
[illegible]可用[illegible]人[illegible]太祖令大[illegible]攻[illegible]兵千戶[illegible]
[illegible]曰[illegible]才[illegible]大今[illegible]可知不如[illegible]所[illegible]
之[illegible]二千[illegible]其[illegible]子[illegible]天[illegible]
元帥[illegible]江[illegible]分[illegible]以大[illegible]同[illegible]州[illegible]江[illegible]
州[illegible]大[illegible]有治[illegible]不[illegible]而治[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]。十二月乙丑，[illegible]。[illegible]明玉珍[illegible]五十[illegible]
[illegible]川[illegible]時元右丞[illegible]兵[illegible]兵元[illegible]至
[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]之走出[illegible]玉珍[illegible]兵[illegible]
右丞[illegible]不相[illegible]之可[illegible]而有[illegible]玉珍[illegible]
[illegible]曰[illegible]不可失，可分[illegible]二一年[illegible]兵攻[illegible]
則[illegible]玉珍[illegible]走[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]授玉珍[illegible]行省右丞。李文忠年十九，以舍人[illegible]州
[illegible]天[illegible]別攻[illegible]石[illegible]太平[illegible]下之[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]年[illegible]化[illegible]攻[illegible]安[illegible]元帥[illegible]
其[illegible]千[illegible]左[illegible]領元帥府[illegible]
十八年春正月，[illegible]文[illegible]安[illegible]元[illegible]行省左丞[illegible]死之。庚
戌，王[illegible]州[illegible]元守將[illegible]木兒不[illegible]。二月己巳，[illegible]
[illegible]引兵而北[illegible]州[illegible]
州[illegible]以[illegible]大都元[illegible]四方兵入[illegible]以[illegible]其[illegible]大臣
[illegible]乃止。太祖以[illegible]民失[illegible]乙[illegible]以[illegible]茂才[illegible]田[illegible]。初石

陳氏朱史敗[illegible]無[illegible]與富民趙氏有隙，遂告[illegible]陳氏擅江陰判官，尋復叛從元，遣兵捕之，宋乃導張士誠陷平江，士誠以宋爲參政，而遣元帥[illegible]瑞戍石牌。及太祖取江陰，瑞遺石牌，導舟師往來其間。太祖命[illegible]禾安[illegible]之，[illegible]世[illegible]戰死，瑞亦降，張氏[illegible]江路絕。　三月己酉，錄囚。　鄧愈、李文忠會胡大海之師，自昱嶺關進攻建德路，道遂安，破長槍帥余子貞，逐北至淳安，又破其援兵。丙辰，克建德，以爲建安府，尋曰建德府，文忠守之。楊完者以苗獠數萬，水陸並至，文忠將輕兵破其陸軍，取所[illegible]首泝巨筏上水，[illegible]見之亦遁。　初，巢湖諸將來歸，雙刀趙普勝叛去，歸於陳友諒。夏四月，陷池州，遣別將守而自據樅陽水寨。友諒襲據龍興路，遣[illegible]天瑞守[illegible]州。　庚午，楊完者再攻徽州，胡大海擊敗之。[illegible]攻建德，營烏龍嶺。武將請戰於李文忠，文忠曰：此可計而取也。文忠間[illegible]曰[illegible]之，其部曲[illegible]不安，而[illegible]文忠曰[illegible]完者[illegible]其營。　五月，劉福通攻下汴梁，元守將竹貞遁，迎韓林兒都之。　李文忠進攻浦江，[illegible]不[illegible]門鄭氏[illegible]兵山谷[illegible]之，還以兵[illegible]之，民大悅。　張士誠[illegible]去[illegible]兵士[illegible]帖睦爾往杭州[illegible]楊完者，有[illegible]召士誠兵，士誠遣史文炳[illegible]殺完者，遂有杭州。　陳友諒將鄧克明等陷汀、邵，略杉關。元汀州路[illegible]陳友定擊之，戰於黃土，大破走克明。　冬十月壬申，胡大海克婺源州。　[illegible]達、邵榮攻宜興，久不下。太祖遣使謂曰：宜興城西通太湖口，士誠[illegible]道所由，斷其[illegible]道，破之必矣。達乃[illegible]興，絕太湖口，而并力急攻城，遂拔，改曰建寧州，尋復故稱。因以右丞元帥守之。　宜興既復，廖永安乘勝深入太湖，遇吳將呂珍，與戰，後舟不繼，所乘舟被執。永安長於水戰，屢以舟師破士誠兵，士誠愛其才勇，欲降之，不可，竟爲所囚。　十二月癸酉，[illegible]先生等[illegible]上[illegible]宮殿[illegible]陷。　胡大海攻婺州，久不下，太祖自將往督之，命毛[illegible]理中書省事，徐達留守應天，常遇春並從，取[illegible]爲前鋒也。[illegible]之[illegible]龍山以過敵，[illegible]和州人王宗顯至婺州覘敵，宗顯嘗得城中虛實，及諸將兵[illegible]白太祖，太祖喜曰：我得婺，以爾爲知府。是時元行省參政石抹宜孫守處州，其弟厚孫守婺，宜孫聞婺被兵，乘車以胡深爲元帥，帥車師由松溪來援。太祖曰：道狹，車難[illegible]，邀取敗耳。命胡德濟[illegible]其兵於梅花門外，縱擊大破之，會元帥[illegible]夫[illegible]胡大海[illegible]子也。元樞密同僉寧安慶與守將帖木烈思貳，遣都事[illegible]城請降。癸未，太祖駐兵城西，城中人望見五色[illegible]，以爲異。甲申，安慶開東門納兵，元浙東廉訪使楊惠、婺州達魯花赤僧生戰死，帖木烈思、石抹厚孫[illegible]太祖入城，發粟賑貧民，改州爲寧越府，以王宗顯爲知府，[illegible]同知府事。王宗顯[illegible]金[illegible]知[illegible]，宗顯[illegible]人李善長、李文忠皆以爲不可，太祖曰：[illegible]宗[illegible]我久，勤[illegible]生[illegible]更[illegible]先世[illegible]中[illegible]分省於[illegible]，[illegible]府[illegible]郡人吳沈、許元、胡翰[illegible]十三人會食省中，日二人[illegible]經史，陳治道。又[illegible]許元、胡翰[illegible]祖翰侍太學，以進，太祖問治道何先，對曰：上下四旁均齊方正，使萬物各得其所。太祖深然之。[illegible]祖翰及[illegible]許之[illegible]祖翰[illegible]行，表其所居曰純孝坊。　戊子，遣主[illegible]元帥[illegible]方國珍。　命石抹厚孫爲[illegible]宜孫不[illegible]

十九年春正月乙巳，太祖謀取浙東未下諸路，戒諸將曰：克城以武，戡亂以仁。吾比入[illegible]殺無辜，故一[illegible]而定。每聞諸將得一城不妄殺，輒喜不自勝。夫師行如火，不戢將燎原。爲將能以不殺爲武，豈惟國家之利，子孫實受其福。　庚申，胡大海克諸暨，張士誠守將[illegible]萬戶沈勝既降復叛，大海[illegible]敗之，生擒四千餘人，改諸暨爲諸全州。　寧[illegible]人許瑗謁曰：足下欲定天下，非延攬英雄不可。太祖喜，置幕中，參軍事。　命寧越知府王宗顯立郡學，宗顯[illegible]名儒，授經史，聘葉儀、宋濂爲五經師，戴良爲學正，吳沈、徐原等爲訓導。留兵戍學，故久廢，至是始聞弦誦聲，太祖喜。　[illegible]知諸全州事[illegible]州人

將臣楊州事帥府固守不克，乃令州中子弟即軍門請戰，有以失
無賴者充防。 胡大海等兵攻婺源，國用卒於軍，太祖哭之慟，命
其弟國興襲其職，為帥府將士兵。 時諸將酒，大海子首犯
之，太祖怒欲行法，都事王愷請勿誅以安大海心，太祖曰：寧可使大
海叛我，不可使我法不行，遂手刃之。 方國珍據於其下曰：江左號
令嚴明，恐不能與抗，況為我敵者西有吳，南有閩，莫若姑示順從，藉
為聲援以觀變，乃以書幣來，通使者黃金五十斤，白金百斤，
文綺百匹，太祖復遣博士夏煜等報之。 張士誠大將兵寇江陰，耿
炳文擊卻，其將蔣同僉駐君山，指揮吳良遣其弟禎出北門與戰，
而潛遣元帥王子明帥壯士乘出東門，合擊大敗之，俘斬甚眾，敵
遁。 三月甲午，徐達以下 張士誠寇宜興，守將耿君用率兵
別將出小北門，擊遁其後，大破之。 丁巳，方國珍以溫台慶
元來獻，遣其子關為質，太祖卻其質，厚賜而遣之。 壬寅之破婺
也，立營田司，選用元故官宗顏等分守，時又於婺州立屯田三
百六十所，每屯相距三十里，遣將統大軍自備，凡官民田十取其一，
故得□山東者二年，至是藉此地用所殺。 夏四月，常遇春攻池陽
水寨，大破之，敵將趙普勝走，遂獲其舟，遂復池州。 張士誠復攻長興，
耿文家破之大浪灘，乘勝克分水。 立樞密分院於嚴州，府常遇春
守之。 時耿炳文守長安州，吳良守江陰，湯和守常州，皆數與張士
誠兵，太祖以敵久留軍，遣衢浙東。六月壬戌，遣還，以□賞地，
召胡大海使協守。 張士誠將呂珍圍諸全，胡大海救之，珍壅水灌
城，大海乘堤反灌珍營，珍勢蹙，於馬上折矢誓，請各解兵，許之。郎中
王愷曰：珍詐也，不可信，不如因擊之。大海曰：言出而背之，不信；既縱
而擊之，不武。許遣還，人服其威信。 元將平章帖木兒□破，遂復關
陝，將督之師，會汴城下，屯杏花營，諸軍環城而壘，林兒兵出戰
輒敗，嬰城守百餘日，食將盡，劉福通計無所出。秋八月，挾林兒從白

數百騎出東門遁，還保安豐，獲偽后宮官屬子女及符璽印章寶貨無算，於是平
餘黨遂降。 攻安慶，與張德勝自無為陸行，夜襲浮山寨，走青衣軍胡
總管追敗之青山，逐北至潛山，陳友諒將郭泰迎戰沙河，擒斬殺將
之。九月，克潛山，遂進攻衢州。 常遇春以兵圍衢州，以奇兵突入南
門，毀城登其戰具，督攻之，拔之下。元將宋伯顏不花赴水死，改衢州路為龍
游府，命王愷總制軍民事。愷增城浚壕，置屬府軍，得丁壯萬餘人。
與帥府都事楊憲民不懼而歸之市，遇春軍士懼，愷曰：民者國之本，奪一部
捕而民安，遇春所擾閭巷，遇春乃自責，愷相乃俘出，會嚴帥修軍
府。 全活無算，於是俘孔子家廟之在衢者，並新之，設博士弟子
員，士氣始振，屬開化馬宣、江山楊明，亦為亂，先後討平之。 常遇春來
從徐達守池州。 趙普勝守安慶，數引兵爭池州、太平、太阻長之皆
勝。友諒使人入友諒軍間普勝，普勝才之，友諒使者輒訴功，
惟有德色，友諒銜之，疑其貳於己，以會師為名，自江州猝至，普勝以
燒羊迎於雁汊，甫登舟，友諒即殺普勝，并其軍。 張士誠兵寇常
州，吳良敗之，史節門，吳良遣兵從閒道襲其援兵於無錫，士誠兵潰。
元帝遣使者趙於張士誠，賜之龍衣御酒，士誠自海運糧十一
萬石於大都，歲以為常。 冬十月，遣博士夏煜授方國珍福建行省
平章事，弟國瑛參知政事，國珉樞密分院僉事，國珍受三郡，實陰
持兩端，煜既至，乃詐稱老病，不任職，惟受平章印誥而已。 會廷玉
平於安慶軍中。 耿再成徙處州石抹宜孫，分遣元帥葉琛胡深參
謀林彬祖鎮□□，伸其拒戰，會胡大海兵至，與再成合，大破之，遂拔
城下。十一月壬寅，宜孫戰敗，與琛及章溢走建寧，處州遂下。琛以龍
泉慶元松陽遂昌四縣降，太祖來訪深，深名召見，授左司員外郎，遣還
處州，招集部曲，從征大海，遂定處州七邑，再成守之，改處州路為安
南府，尋為處州府。 陳友諒之殺趙普勝也，徐壽輝欲徙都之，友諒不
可，既而友諒居江州，壽輝遽自漢陽來從之，友諒伏兵郭外，迎壽輝

入郡則[illegible]其所[illegible]遂以江州[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible]王
府官屬[illegible]州[illegible]之
二十年春正月改[illegible]府曰金華府。二月元[illegible]行省參政[illegible]天
祿以[illegible]降[illegible]不[illegible]使[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]天子[illegible]不[illegible]人臣不[illegible]私[illegible]之[illegible]千[illegible]
[illegible]宋[illegible]召三月戊子[illegible]至[illegible]天太祖[illegible]之曰我[illegible]天下
[illegible]四先生今天下[illegible]何時[illegible]定乎[illegible]曰天[illegible]
不[illegible]人者能一之耳[illegible]十八[illegible]太祖大[illegible]至太祖
間[illegible]安四人者何如[illegible]曰臣[illegible]不如[illegible]不如[illegible]治民之才不
如[illegible]太祖[illegible]夏五月[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]伏大[illegible]之九[illegible]山下[illegible]人生[illegible]三千人[illegible]曰此[illegible]
[illegible]不可以[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]其人[illegible]太祖
不[illegible]下攻太
平元帥朱文[illegible]所[illegible]院判花[illegible]王[illegible]文[illegible]死文[illegible]
亦太祖[illegible]子[illegible]不[illegible]其小[illegible]攻[illegible]一日不得入友諒乃
以巨舟[illegible]西[illegible]而[illegible]月丙辰[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]守者力[illegible]五六人[illegible]曰[illegible]主[illegible]
[illegible]王死[illegible]不[illegible]死
方[illegible]之[illegible]三[illegible]見[illegible]人曰[illegible]
死[illegible]不[illegible]不可[illegible]花氏[illegible]水
死[illegible]氏[illegible]之[illegible]行[illegible]至江州[illegible]之
已[illegible]走[illegible]年乃[illegible]太祖所[illegible]太
平[illegible]白[illegible]士[illegible]降
其[illegible]死[illegible]以[illegible]石五[illegible]行[illegible]元大
[illegible]以下[illegible]合攻[illegible]天[illegible]大[illegible]先
[illegible]太平以[illegible]之太祖曰不可[illegible]上[illegible]千[illegible]

[illegible]之太祖曰不可[illegible]以[illegible]而全[illegible]
曰[illegible]百[illegible]兵法所[illegible]也[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]目不[illegible]太祖召入內[illegible]曰主[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]也太祖曰先生[illegible]安出[illegible]曰[illegible]入伏兵[illegible]
之[illegible]天道[illegible]以成王[illegible]在此[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]攻[illegible]州以[illegible]而令[illegible]才以[illegible]
以[illegible]太祖曰二[illegible]合[illegible]
[illegible]內[illegible]大[illegible]公[illegible]日守江[illegible]
太祖[illegible]以石[illegible]以五[illegible]伏石[illegible]山[illegible]外[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]以舟[illegible]出[illegible]江[illegible]守虎口[illegible]太祖[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]后[illegible]中[illegible]至江[illegible]
[illegible]才不[illegible]所[illegible]之太祖曰天
日[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]士卒[illegible]止合[illegible]力
[illegible]伏兵[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]才[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]七[illegible]北[illegible]石大
[illegible]王[illegible]三出二入[illegible]
[illegible]合[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]太平之江州[illegible]太
平[illegible]大[illegible]引兵[illegible]州以[illegible]
大[illegible]大[illegible]曰此[illegible]也可[illegible]之[illegible]守不去[illegible]
[illegible]少[illegible]所[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]太[illegible]已之
丁卯[illegible]以宋[illegible]　六月[illegible]太平城　石[illegible]
宜[illegible]士卒[illegible]州壬子攻[illegible]所[illegible]走
[illegible]兵[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]太祖[illegible]
其[illegible]生祠[illegible]守[illegible]州[illegible]之曰公[illegible]
比[illegible]何[illegible]下之[illegible]江[illegible]不大[illegible]

九月，[illegible]以袁州降。友諒遣其弟友仁攻之，[illegible]敗其衆，擒友仁。友諒懼，約分界不相犯，乃歸友仁。時江[illegible]郡[illegible]陳氏有[illegible]其[illegible]岳[illegible]兵不得出。友諒勢大，[illegible]太祖兵[illegible]之[illegible]江州[illegible]力也。[illegible]浮梁守將于光亦來降。明玉珍聞友諒弒[illegible]自立，曰：「與友諒俱臣徐氏，[illegible]逆如此！」命以兵[illegible]不與通，立[illegible]廟於城南隅，歲時致祀。　方國珍歲歲爲元[illegible]士誠粟，元[illegible]國珍行省左丞相、[illegible]國公。國珍受之如故。太祖[illegible]其情，冬十二月，復遣夏煜以書[illegible]曰：「吾始以汝[illegible]時務，故令汝專制一方。汝[illegible]中[illegible]欲[illegible]我[illegible]則遣侍子，欲卻我兵則[illegible]老病。夫智者[illegible]敗爲功，[illegible]者因禍成福，汝審[illegible]之。」[illegible]珍[illegible]書不省。　以[illegible]營田司[illegible]

二十一年春正月癸丑朔，中[illegible]省設御座[illegible]基曰：「牧[illegible]耳，[illegible]之[illegible]」因見太祖，[illegible]天命所在。太祖問征取計，基曰：「士[illegible]自守虜，不足[illegible]。友諒劫主[illegible]下，名[illegible]不正，[illegible]上流，[illegible]心無日忘我，宜先圖之。[illegible]氏滅，張氏勢孤，一[illegible]可定。然後北向中原，王[illegible]可成也。」太祖大悅曰：「先生有至計，勿[illegible]盡言。」　李[illegible]長[illegible]淮[illegible]立茶法、[illegible]法，[illegible]始定[illegible]以[illegible]用。二月甲申，立[illegible]茶[illegible]官，令商人販鬻，二十取一。又令於產茶地[illegible]茶納錢，[illegible]私茶與私鹽同罪。己亥，置寶源局於應天，[illegible]大中通寶錢，[illegible]歷代錢兼行，以四百文爲一貫，四十文爲一兩，四文爲一錢。　三月丁丑，改[illegible]院爲大都督府，以兄子文正爲大都督，節制中外諸軍[illegible]天[illegible]內外[illegible]大小二[illegible]分教士卒，以[illegible]宋思顏[illegible]均用之[illegible]州也，以[illegible]爲元帥守泗州。均用死，[illegible]以泗州來降。　太祖[illegible]以[illegible]方國珍曰：「福基於至[illegible]生於反[illegible]公孫述[illegible]可[illegible]大[illegible]一出不可[illegible]悔也。」國珍許[illegible]戊寅，遣使來[illegible]以金寶飾[illegible]太祖曰：「今有事四方，所[illegible]者人材，所[illegible]玩非所好也。」　夏四月，改[illegible]府曰[illegible]府。　元[illegible]帥[illegible]州[illegible]

[illegible]定之大[illegible]玉[illegible]明二攻之，[illegible]年不下，玉珍乃[illegible]之道二，以[illegible]兵[illegible]昭成[illegible]五月癸丑[illegible]及[illegible]者[illegible]軍夕[illegible]治平[illegible]使[illegible]已用二人[illegible]不可，乃[illegible]於市[illegible]子皆死[illegible]人[illegible]之二十[illegible]於[illegible]邵相次[illegible]於玉珍。明二[illegible]姓名曰[illegible]　秋七月甲子，[illegible]太平知府[illegible]之曰：「太平[illegible]即其民數困於兵，[illegible]令[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]易[illegible]治[illegible]民[illegible]有[illegible]二石[illegible]於民[illegible]官公私[illegible]居二年，民[illegible]之。　[illegible]時[illegible]首[illegible]宋[illegible]太祖[illegible]視[illegible]大[illegible]行帖衣左右[illegible]以衣[illegible]曰：「主公[illegible]行[illegible]可示[illegible]子[illegible]如一。」太祖[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]曰又[illegible]曰[illegible]之今[illegible]民[illegible]何[illegible]太祖[illegible]令[illegible]　[illegible]友諒[illegible]昭安[illegible]守[illegible]中[illegible]走[illegible]龍江法[illegible]原之，太祖不許曰：「法不行，無以[illegible]後。」[illegible]中而以其[illegible]行[illegible]會[illegible]信府[illegible]明道[illegible]力[illegible]大[illegible]自[illegible]來[illegible]之[illegible]明道及其[illegible]王[illegible]二一。　元[illegible]平章[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]作[illegible]子[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]東平[illegible]田[illegible]二十[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]八月，太祖[illegible]好。　太祖自[illegible]舟[illegible]友諒[illegible]安慶[illegible]國守[illegible]宋[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]出不[illegible]其水[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]之。戊戌，克安慶，[illegible]江[illegible]仇成[illegible]同知守其[illegible]派小孤山，距九江五里，友諒始知，[illegible]去，小孤山守將丁[illegible]壬寅，太祖次湖口，[illegible]敗友諒於江州[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]入江州，以爲九江府，友諒奔武昌。[illegible]之[illegible]出[illegible]池口，以[illegible]之分[illegible]府[illegible]守[illegible]吳[illegible]王[illegible]下，改[illegible]州曰[illegible]府，又改[illegible]州曰九[illegible]府[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]安[illegible]州[illegible]守[illegible]州[illegible]初[illegible]仁[illegible]友諒[illegible]知其[illegible]成[illegible]去，太祖取九江[illegible]

置左右。　張士誠遣司徒李伯昇帥水陸兵十萬攻長安州，城中兵
僅七千人，副元帥劉成引數十騎出西門擊敗伯昇兵，禽其將宋元
帥，□至東門，伯昇悉兵圍之，成戰死。太祖聞長安被攻，命□□□
□□往□，伯□□□劫□□□□□，耿炳文□□國□守攻□□□方□
之，不□□甲□月，□□□□□兵來□□□兵五千餘人，伯昇乃□
圍遁。　冬十一月，□文□□州守將鄧克明，□□去所攻□□□□
以□□□□知其□□□□州□甲□夜□二百□□，己未旦入其城，克明
出不□□□走，□□令明□□□□不犯，遂定撫州。克明不得已降。
十二月，改□□府曰□□府。　陳友諒江西行省丞相胡廷瑞遣使
請降，且請無散□部曲，太祖有□□□□□□□□□□林，太祖□許之，以
書□曰：鄧仁□□□言足下有□□之□，此足下明□也。又□分□所
部，此足下□□也。吾起兵十年，奇才□士得之四方多矣，有能□天
時，料事機，不待交兵，□然委身來□者，推赤心以待，□其才任使之，
兵少則益之以兵，位卑則隆之以爵，財乏則厚之以賞，安肯散其部
伍，使人自危疑，負來歸之心哉？且以陳氏諸將□□之，如□□□□
□戰以□□□□□，若此，竟何所成？近□□□□□之，彼予所□□走
□□□□□人用之，如故，視□□□□□□□□一□□□□□□□
攻江北，□□□□此□□人者，□□□□□□□□□□□之，如此，況□足
下不負一卒，以□□□□□□□□□之□□不容□足下，宜早□計。
二十二年春正月，胡廷瑞□□□乃□□□□至九江□。乙卯，太祖如龍
□□□合□□以□氏所□□□相□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
城門。太祖□□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□孔子廟□□□父
老□□□氏□□□□□□□□□□□大□□州□江吉安相
□下以吉安□□□□□。行省又改□□□□曰□□府，□州□曰臨
川府，□□□□改名□□。　鄧愈□□□臨川□中□□□，召至，命坐，
□曰：子下□□兵不血刃，此□之人其少□□□曰□□□，且夕此地

常遇春且□□□村□亦僅存一騎耳。　二月，□□朔，□天□，遣江
西行省於洪都府，鄧□□□參政□□□洪都知府□守之，□□□以□
軍指揮守吉安。　初，□□□帥□下苗將蔣英、劉震、李福自□□□於胡
大海，大海□□□□□□下，至是大海守金華，三人□謀作亂。辛
未，□入分省，□□大□□□於八詠樓，□大□出□□□□□□□□
并其□大海來及□反□□英出袖中鐵□，大海中□仆地，英殺之，
又殺其子關住、郎中王愷。□生之，愷正色曰：吾守土□□，當死。遂俱
被害。英又□之，亦殺其子。李文□□□□□將來□英等□大□中□大
海曾□方□□□□不□□□□之兵敗□□□□□□□□士
能文，□□任□□其□□□遣定大海□用兵□行不殺人，不□□婦女，
不□□□□又好士，所至訪求□□儒□之，及死，□□者無不□嗚□大海
克□□。　處州苗帥李祐之、賀仁德□□□□□□亦作亂，行省院判耿再
成方對客□聞□上馬□數卒不滿二十人，迎□□曰：賊！國家何負
汝，乃反！賊□□□□之□□□□□中□□□，大罵不絕口死。
□□□郎□□□□□知府王□道同□□之□□□□文□□兵□□□不及赤
□□□曾不□□□□□□以□斗□□□□□□□□□拔刀
叱□□□□曰：此□□□主上所□□□□以□□□□道同□文□□□見
□□□□□□反□□□□□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□守□
□□□安□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□州。　□□□□□
州府□文□□□□□□行省左丞□制□□□□□□□□□□□
閩□□□□□□□十□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
力守□□出□□□□□。　□□□之□□世□□□□□□□□□□□
□□太祖太□□□□□其兵□□□□□□□□□反二月□□□□
女兒□□□□□□□□門而入□□□□□□□以□十□□□□
□□□□死□□□□□□□□□□□□□□子□□之□□
□□州門以出□□□□天□□□□□□□不□□□□□□□□

皆死。會援兵至，天□太祖責之□。□□□□合□於李文英、文忠同會胡大海□信州往□□□□得入□□□□□□分門守禦□□復□□公兵。文忠兵少，無以□□，太祖使邵榮□□□□州□□文忠乃□□□右丞邵平□□將大軍，刻日進。士誠兵聞之，□□□夜遁□□□□□死。士夜半開門突□，大破之，盡全得完。

夏四月己卯，邵榮□□胡□□處州叛軍皆伏誅。以□□□行省左右司郎中□□□□□□兵□□□狀，再成等復改□□天□□山□山□□□人□□□□□□□□□人□□□□□□□□□人□乃□。□□以瀘口軍□□□□叛□□甲午復□城□□□□□□□天太祖以□□□□□□□□。復以□江府□安□府□□府□□□□□□□安州□□□州。太祖以□□□□□□西□□□□□□□□□□守。

五月丙午，命兄子文正統元帥□□□□□□□□□大都□府□士郭□□仲□□□□文正□□□地招□山□□□□□□令明□□近□□。明玉珍自□□□□王以□□□□□。

六月戊寅，元察罕帖木兒以書來，□留我使人不遣。寧海人葉兌上書太祖曰：「愚聞取天下者，必有一定之規模。韓信、孔明是也。今之規模，宜北絕李察罕，南併張九四，撫溫、台，取閩、越，定都建康，拓地江、廣，進則越兩淮以北征，退則畫長江而自守。夫金陵古稱龍蟠虎踞，帝王之都。藉其兵力資財，以攻則克，以守則固，百察罕能如吾何哉？江之所備，莫急上流。今義師已克江州，足蔽全吳。況自滁、和至廣德，皆吾所有。非直守江，兼可守淮矣。張氏傾覆可坐而待，淮東諸郡亦將來歸。北略中原，李氏可併也。今聞察罕妄自尊大，致書明公，如曹操之招孫權。竊以元運將終，人心不屬，而察罕欲效操所為，事勢不侔。宜如魯肅計，鼎足江東，以觀天下之釁，此其大綱也。至其目有三。張九四之地，南包杭、紹，北跨通、泰，而以平江為巢穴。今欲攻之，莫若聲言掩取杭、紹、湖、秀，而大兵直搗平江。城固難以驟拔，則以鎖城法困之。於城外矢石不到之地，別築長圍，分命將卒，四面立營，屯田固守，斷其出入之路。分兵略定屬邑，收其稅糧以贍軍中。彼坐守空城，安得不困？平江既下，巢穴已傾，杭、越必歸，餘郡解體。此上計也。張氏重鎮在紹興，紹興懸隔江海，所以數攻而不克者，以彼糧道在三江斗門也。若一軍攻平江，斷其糧道，一軍攻杭州，斷其援兵，紹興必拔。所攻在蘇、杭，所取在紹興，所謂多方以誤之者也。紹興既拔，杭城勢孤，湖、秀風靡，然後進攻平江，犁其心腹，江北餘孽隨而瓦解。此次計也。方國珍狼子野心，不可馴狎。往年大兵取婺州，彼即奉書納款。後遣夏煜、陳顯道招諭，彼復狐疑不從。顧遣使從海道報元，謂江東委之納款，誘令張昶齎詔而來，且遣韓叔義為說客，欲說明公奉詔。彼既降我，而反欲招我降元，其反覆狡獪如是，宜興師問罪。然彼以水為命，一聞兵至，挈家航海，中原步騎無如之何。夫上兵攻心，彼言杭、越一平，即當納土，不過欲款我師耳。攻之之術，宜限以日期，責其歸順。彼自方國璋之沒，自知兵不可用，又叔義還，稱義師之盛，氣已先挫。今因陳顯道以自通，正可脅之而從也。事宜速不宜緩。宣諭之後，更置官吏，拘集舟艦，潛收其兵權，以消未然之變，三郡可不勞而定。福建本浙江一道，兵脆城陋。兩浙既平，必圖歸附，下之一辯士力耳。如復稽遲，則大兵自溫、處入，奇兵自海道入，福州必不支。福州下，旁郡迎刃解矣。威聲已震，然後進取兩廣，猶反掌也。」太祖奇其言，欲留用之，力辭去。賜銀幣襲衣。後數歲，削平天下，規模次第略如兌言。

元察罕帖木兒□大同□□□。戊子，因□王士誠□□□□□□□□之入□□□□□□□合元帝。郎□中□□□帖木兒太尉中□□平□□□□□□□□如察罕□□其□□□本王姓，小字保保，□察罕□□□子。□中又言國中大臣有□□□□□初太祖所任□□□□□□□□□□□□□□常遇春等三□而□□信□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□祖□伏兵□□。

秋七月丙辰，□太祖殺□□□□□□□□曰：「人臣以反名。」

尚何可宥臣義不與俱生太祖乃飲榮酒泣而殺之繼祖亦伏誅

八月改承宣[?]復曰武德[?]　九月癸卯[?][?]福建自安[?]引兵援益都[?]元帥[?]火星[?]大敗走還　冬十一月乙巳元兵穴地道入益都執田豐王士誠剖其心以祭察罕帖木兒執陳猱頭等二十餘人送闕下[?]林兒勢大[?]　池州帥羅友賢據神山寨通張士誠常遇春[?][?][?]斬之　十二月元戶部尚書張昶郎中馬合謀航海自[?]元至應天授太祖江西行省平章政事[?][?]帖木兒致書[?]使者太祖[?][?][?]朝道不受官[?]馬合謀以昶有才留官之　劉楨說明玉珍曰西蜀形勝地大王撫而有之休養[?][?]用賢治兵可以立不世之業不於此時稱大號以係人心一旦將士思歸士氣解體大王孰與守國乎玉珍善之乃稱帝於蜀

二十三年春正月壬寅明玉珍稱帝[?]國號夏建元天統立妻彭氏為皇后子[?]為太子倣周制設六卿以劉楨為宗伯分蜀地為八道更置府州[?][?]兵[?][?]國[?][?][?]兵不滿萬人玉珍素[?][?]名然性節儉頗好學折節下士[?][?][?][?]設國子監教公卿子弟[?][?][?][?][?]社稷宗廟求雅樂開進士科定賦稅以十分取一蜀人悉便安之[?]劉楨[?]之[?]也　令汪河[?][?]河南[?]師[?]所留太祖前使凡七[?][?][?]終不[?]　初太祖立民兵萬戶府寓兵於農又令諸將屯田龍江諸處惟康茂才績最乃下令褒之　二月壬申中命[?]士屯田積穀　是月張[?][?][?][?]州　[?]十[?][?]呂珍圍安豐[?]林兒告急於太祖太祖曰安豐破則士誠益強不可不救也劉基曰不諸士誠方伺隙未可動也不聽　三月辛丑太祖自將救安豐珍已破安豐殺劉福通[?]大軍至[?]兵拒守太祖左右[?][?][?]敗[?][?]遇春[?][?]其陳二戰三[?]之珍走[?]獲士馬無算乃以林兒[?]居之滁州太祖還[?]天[?][?][?]將[?]師[?][?][?]州　陳友諒[?]衆[?]士[?][?][?]乃大治樓船數百艘皆高數丈飾以丹漆每船三重置走馬棚上下人語聲不相聞艫箱皆裹以鐵會聞太祖救安豐乃[?]使約張士誠夾攻士誠[?]欲守境觀[?][?]許使者不行也友諒遂[?][?]妻子百官[?][?]以攻洪都[?]

四月壬戌友諒[?]直抵城下[?][?][?]帥所部[?]千[?]城[?][?][?][?][?][?]其[?][?][?]沮明日[?]合[?]城[?][?]友諒[?]與朱文正[?][?][?][?]分門固守　初[?][?]全守[?][?][?][?]使都[?][?][?][?]杭州太祖[?][?][?][?][?][?][?]部校召[?][?][?]以[?]軍[?][?][?][?][?][?]全[?][?]而[?][?][?]功[?]兒子文正娶其長女命[?][?][?][?]其幼女[?][?]守[?][?][?][?][?][?][?]出己上[?][?]以[?][?][?]之乙丑[?][?][?][?][?][?][?]王氏以[?][?][?][?][?]之[?][?][?][?][?]於[?]士[?][?][?][?]亦死之太祖以[?][?][?][?][?][?]非其志[?][?][?][?][?][?]不[?]卹　[?][?]守[?]州門[?][?][?][?][?][?][?][?][?]來攻城[?]旦三十[?]文[?][?][?]月[?][?][?][?][?][?][?]力[?][?][?]院判李[?]先[?]城戰死城[?][?][?][?][?][?]攻左[?]元帥牛[?][?]萬戶程國[?][?]幼[?][?][?][?][?]死[?][?]知[?]水[?]敗[?][?][?]天左副元帥[?][?]旺引兵[?][?][?][?][?]進至[?][?]下[?]軍士[?][?]山[?]夜[?][?]出亦死[?]茂成守城[?]中[?][?]死右[?]元帥同知朱[?][?]軍元帥許珪[?]戰死百戶徐明[?][?]出[?][?][?]知明[?]併力攻[?][?]死[?][?]守[?]江新城二門[?][?]攻[?][?][?][?]方[?]之[?]出[?]卒[?][?][?]其平[?][?]進[?][?][?][?][?]

五月[?][?][?][?][?]以[?][?][?][?][?][?]文[?][?]王[?]及[?][?]王天[?]召[?]館中　陳友諒遣[?]攻吉安守將[?]李明道[?]門納兵[?][?][?][?][?]中[?][?][?][?][?]知府朱叔[?][?][?]之[?]不屈又分兵[?]臨江[?]同知[?]天[?]亦不屈[?][?]方[?]所[?]友諒殺二人[?][?][?]都城下朱文正等不[?]動友諒兵又陷無為州知州董曾[?][?]不屈[?]之江[?][?][?]城一[?][?][?]士卒[?]中[?][?][?]入六寸拔之[?]曰吾自[?][?]從軍[?]矢石[?][?][?]此者死不恨恨不能[?]清中原耳言[?]而[?][?][?][?][?][?]之死[?][?]下[?][?]未[?][?][?][?][?]合古[?]　洪都圍久內外[?]絕朱文正遣千戶張子明告急於應天以東湖小漁舟從

水[illegible]出[illegible]者[illegible]行[illegible]止乎以[illegible]令[illegible]太祖[illegible]兵[illegible]曰兵[illegible]
[illegible]死者不少今江水日[illegible]巨[illegible]不[illegible]也太祖[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]守一月[illegible]之子[illegible]口[illegible]所[illegible]
中[illegible]子[illegible]至[illegible]下大[illegible]大舍已見主上令[illegible]公[illegible]守[illegible]且
至[illegible]之秋七月[illegible]太祖自[illegible]
自[illegible]州來[illegible]太祖問[illegible]中曰此行何如[illegible]曰吉五十日當大[illegible]子
之日[illegible]時[illegible]亦以[illegible]舟次安[illegible]中以[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]大作[illegible]口[illegible]兵[illegible]江口[illegible]
[illegible]州兵守[illegible]太祖至[illegible]兵[illegible]大
十[illegible]曰[illegible]十[illegible]大[illegible]十[illegible]之[illegible]山
丁亥[illegible]山太祖分軍十一[illegible]以[illegible]之戊子[illegible]
其[illegible]力[illegible]千五百人[illegible]一日[illegible]上
[illegible]太祖軍舟小不能仰攻[illegible]不支[illegible]以火[illegible]
舟二十[illegible]不[illegible]力[illegible]呼[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]死太祖舟[illegible]不[illegible]左[illegible]元帥
[illegible]先[illegible]左右[illegible]九矢不[illegible]中之定
[illegible]太祖舟[illegible]而[illegible]巨
[illegible]所[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]舟乃脫亦免[illegible]先[illegible]出[illegible]死元帥宋
[illegible]亦[illegible]定[illegible]且[illegible]之定[illegible]矢如[illegible]士卒多死[illegible]太祖以
友[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]士[illegible]內[illegible]天己丑友[illegible]巨[illegible]出戰
[illegible]仰攻不利有[illegible]色太祖[illegible]之不[illegible]十[illegible]人皆[illegible]死
[illegible]同知丁[illegible]郎[illegible]十[illegible]兵作[illegible]
[illegible]判[illegible]之如不[illegible]元帥余[illegible]
右元帥[illegible]公[illegible]以火攻之[illegible]日[illegible]大風起東北
乘[illegible]乃[illegible]死士[illegible]七舟[illegible]火[illegible]中[illegible]火[illegible]其[illegible]風

烈火[illegible]天[illegible]水[illegible]友[illegible]兵大[illegible]之[illegible]二千
[illegible]死者[illegible]友[illegible]友仁亦[illegible]死友仁[illegible]五王[illegible]一目[illegible]
[illegible]死友[illegible]也太祖舟[illegible]小[illegible]巨[illegible]不
利[illegible]退以[illegible]太祖所[illegible]舟[illegible]白[illegible]令[illegible]士明日併力攻白[illegible]舟
太祖舟之令[illegible]白[illegible]卯[illegible]太祖[illegible]大呼
[illegible]太祖更舟太祖[illegible]卒更舟[illegible]未[illegible]所[illegible]舟立[illegible]友[illegible]
[illegible]之大[illegible]而太祖舟[illegible]失色[illegible]不[illegible]汪[illegible]
祖以大舟[illegible]入[illegible]太祖[illegible]久之[illegible]所[illegible]已[illegible]大舟
[illegible]出[illegible]若[illegible]十[illegible]百[illegible]力[illegible]至午友[illegible]
[illegible]大敗[illegible]自守不[illegible]祖[illegible]子[illegible]日[illegible]元帥
[illegible]文[illegible]左元帥[illegible]信王[illegible]死[illegible]以[illegible]之去
[illegible]日[illegible]有[illegible]舟[illegible]若入江[illegible]上流[illegible]舟
入[illegible]亦[illegible]舟[illegible]口以[illegible]木相犯[illegible]曰[illegible]壬辰太祖[illegible]
[illegible]出湖口[illegible]下太祖令[illegible]上流[illegible]乃[illegible]江而上[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]木[illegible]以[illegible]三日其右金
吾[illegible]曰出湖[illegible]左金吾[illegible]曰此
示[illegible]以[illegible]我[illegible]退[illegible]所[illegible]大[illegible]去[illegible]不能[illegible]而曰
右金吾[illegible]是也左金吾以[illegible]不用[illegible]所部來降右金吾知之亦降友
[illegible]所[illegible]士而太祖則[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]
且[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]八月太祖[illegible]略曰[illegible]
公約[illegible]各[illegible]一方以[illegible]天[illegible]公失計[illegible]於我我[illegible]間出[illegible]有公
[illegible]十一[illegible]兵[illegible]一[illegible]於[illegible]敗於[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]公[illegible]生[illegible]主不則[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]居湖中一月[illegible]朱文正
[illegible]方[illegible]其舟[illegible]壬戌以[illegible]湖[illegible]所[illegible]
湖口太祖[illegible]之[illegible]及於[illegible]江[illegible]江[illegible]之大[illegible]同知元

帥李志高副使王咬住戰死。友諒單舸走。旦日暮猶不解。友諒從舟中引首出有所指揮。中流矢貫睛及顱死。軍大潰降者五萬人。執其太子善兒。張定邊夜挾友諒次子理載其尸遁還武昌。友諒素倨傲。嘗造鏤金牀甚工。宮中器物類是。既亡。江西行省以牀進。太祖歎曰此與孟昶七寶溺器何異。命有司毀之。改洪都府爲南昌府。朱文正遣何文輝等討平未附州縣。九月。還應天。論功行賞。遇春通海等忠等賚金帛土田甚厚。又論洪都守城功。賞鄧愈與克敵等。太祖謂劉基曰。我不當有安豐之行。使友諒乘虛直擣應天。大事去矣。乃頓兵南昌。不亡何待。友諒亡。天下不難定也。 丁玉爲九江知府。大兵既還。彭澤山民叛。玉募鄉兵討平之。 陳理至武昌。嗣僞位。改元德壽。壬午。太祖自將征之。 謝再興以張士誠兵犯東陽。左丞李文忠令胡深引兵爲前鋒。戰於義烏。文忠將千騎橫突其陣。大敗之。深建議以諸全爲浙東藩屏。乃度地去諸全五十里。並五指山築新城。分兵戍守。會太祖以再興叛。馳使諭文忠別爲城守計。至則功已竣。未幾。李伯昇以十六萬衆來攻。頓城下不能拔。敗去。太祖嘉深功。賜以名馬。擢胡德濟爲浙江行省參知政事。移守新城。 張士誠令其下頌功德。邀王爵。元帝不許。士誠遂自立爲吳王。尊其母曹氏爲王太妃。置官屬。別治府第於城中。以士信爲浙江行省左丞相。幽達識帖睦邇於嘉興。元徵糧不復與。參軍俞思齊諫曰。向爲賊。可無貢。今爲臣。不貢可乎。士誠怒。抵案仆地。思齊即引疾去。是時士誠所據。南抵紹興。北踰徐州。達於濟寧之金溝。西距汝頴濠泗。東薄海二千餘里。帶甲數十萬。以士信及女夫潘元紹爲腹心。左丞徐義李伯昇呂珍爲爪牙。參軍黃敬夫蔡彥文葉德新主謀議。元學士陳基右丞饒介典文章。士誠好招延賓客。贈遺輿馬居室甚具。爲人遲重寡言。號爲有器量。而實無遠圖。既據有吳中。吳承平久。戶口殷盛。士誠漸奢縱。怠於政事。士信元紹尤好聚斂。日夜歌舞爲樂。將帥亦偃蹇不用命。每有攻戰。輒稱疾。邀官爵田宅。然後起。甫至軍所。載妓妾樂器踵相接。或大會游談之士。樗蒲蹴鞠。皆不以軍務爲意。及喪師失地還。士誠概置不問。上下嬉娛。以至於亡。 冬十月壬寅。太祖圍武昌。廖永忠等分兵柵四門。於江中聯舟爲長寨。絕其出入。 追封張德勝蔡國公。趙德勝梁國公。桑世傑永義侯。 十二月丙申。太祖還應天。常遇春留督諸軍。 元帥葛俊守廣信。威冬發民浚城濠。李文忠止之。不聽。文忠怒。欲臨以兵。劉辰請往喻之。俊悔謝事遂已。

明紀卷第一

賜進士出身工部[illegible]補主事[illegible]司行走陳[illegible]
[illegible]知府銜[illegible]內閣候補中書[illegible]男克家參訂

太祖紀二 [illegible]辰元至正二十四年[illegible]十七年[illegible]元年二十八年戊申正月[illegible]元年

[illegible]

元至正二十四年，[illegible]林兒之[illegible]十年也。春正月丙寅，[illegible]太祖[illegible]吳王[illegible]百官[illegible]四[illegible]中[illegible]分[illegible]刑名[illegible]之[illegible]以李善長為右相國，[illegible]為左相國，[illegible]平章政事，[illegible]之曰：立國之初，當先正紀綱，元氏[illegible]弱，威福下[illegible]至於亂，今宜[illegible]之，以[illegible]甚[illegible]太史[illegible]令。 立子[illegible]為世子，[illegible]宋濂[illegible]。 二月乙未，[illegible]師武昌，[illegible]城東[illegible]高冠山下，[illegible]城中[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]相[illegible]文[illegible]數百人，一[illegible]矢中[illegible]不[illegible]陳氏[illegible]岡[illegible]將[illegible]突入，太祖呼郭英[illegible]之，其[illegible]相[illegible]必先[illegible]岳州來援，太[illegible]山常[illegible]其未[illegible]之，[illegible]於城下，必先[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]城守[illegible]大[illegible]由[illegible]降者。太祖欲招[illegible]復仁入城[illegible]之，且曰：理若來，不失富貴。復仁[illegible]曰：如陳氏[illegible]得[illegible]臣不食言於[illegible]。曰：臣死不[illegible]。太祖曰：汝行，吾不[illegible]汝。復仁至城下，[illegible]曰理[illegible]入[illegible]復仁[illegible]大哭，[illegible]太祖[illegible]因[illegible]理曰：大兵所向[illegible]不降，且[illegible]城中民何[illegible]其言[illegible]官[illegible]出降，入軍門，[illegible]伏不敢視。太祖見理幼[illegible]之，[illegible]其手曰：吾不汝[illegible]也，府庫財物恣所取。[illegible]岳州[illegible]皆下，改[illegible]曰：[illegible]行中[illegible]省於武昌府。 三月乙丑，太祖還應天，[illegible]理[illegible]侯，[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]也，其父[illegible]才止之，不[illegible]及[illegible]性[illegible]才[illegible]才曰：汝違吾命，吾不知死所矣。至是太祖封[illegible]才為承[illegible]侯。 以[illegible]同[illegible]子博士[illegible]復仁[illegible]國子助教，復仁老[illegible]小事出入，助功臣子[illegible]內府[illegible]士治一[illegible]不[illegible]同[illegible]

[illegible]文才[illegible]一[illegible]其[illegible]。丁卯，[illegible]居注，以宋[illegible]之。 庚午，[illegible]元帥府[illegible]武[illegible]飛[illegible]武[illegible]武[illegible]武[illegible]天[illegible]武[illegible]武[illegible]林十七[illegible]司。 [illegible]令[illegible]各[illegible]刑[illegible]分[illegible]四。 令中書省曰：今土宇日[illegible]文武並用，[illegible]奇[illegible]之才，世[illegible]之[illegible]於山林[illegible]士伍，非在上[illegible]引拔之，無以自見。自今有能上[illegible]言[illegible]治[illegible]武略出[illegible]及[illegible]府[illegible]以名聞，[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]而[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]官年五十以上[illegible]而[illegible]力[illegible]令有司[illegible]民間[illegible]年二十五以上[illegible]性明敏[illegible]才[illegible]中[illegible]年[illegible]用之，十年以[illegible]休[illegible]而少者已[illegible]於事，如此則人才不乏，而官[illegible]人矣。下有司宣布此意，於是州[illegible]才，及[illegible]武[illegible]天文之士，聞[illegible]者。 [illegible]征[illegible]之[illegible]官店[illegible]及[illegible]官店[illegible]改在京官店為宣課司，府[illegible]官店[illegible]司，凡[illegible]三十取一，[illegible]以[illegible]令。 [illegible]封[illegible]大[illegible]公花[illegible]邱郡侯，[illegible]王[illegible]太原郡侯[illegible]死[illegible]臣以次[illegible]公侯伯子男。 夏四月，[illegible]祀丁[illegible]郎[illegible]三十五人於[illegible]郎山[illegible]十四人於[illegible]。 [illegible]太祖[illegible]中原[illegible]孔克仁曰：元運[illegible]互[illegible]其[illegible]可[illegible]吾欲[illegible]兩淮[illegible]江[illegible]郡之民及時[illegible]加以[illegible]兵[illegible]守[illegible]於兩淮[illegible]可[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]兵食[illegible]足，中原可[illegible]以[illegible]何？如克仁[illegible]曰：[illegible]兵[illegible]此長[illegible]也。 時江左兵[illegible]曰盛，太祖以[illegible]高[illegible]孔克仁曰：[illegible]高帝[illegible]布衣，以寬大[illegible]天下主。今[illegible]起，皆不知修法度以明軍政，此其所以無成也。因[illegible]久之，又曰：天下用兵，河北有[illegible]帖木兒，河[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]中有李思齊[illegible]然有兵而無紀律者，河北也；稍有紀律而兵不[illegible]者，河[illegible]也；道途不通，[illegible]餉不[illegible]中也。江[illegible]則惟我與[illegible]士[illegible]耳。士誠多[illegible]衍[illegible]

豈[illegible]民佐哉以[illegible]十[illegible]修[illegible]政任[illegible]相[illegible]而[illegible]其[illegible]有不足乎
嘗覽漢書宋濂與孔克仁侍太祖曰漢治道不純者何克仁對曰王
霸雜故也太祖曰誰執其咎克仁曰責在高祖太祖曰高祖創業遭
秦滅學民憔悴甫蘇禮樂之事固所未講獨孝文為令主正當制禮作
樂以復三代之舊乃逡巡未遑使漢業終於如是帝王之道貴不違
時三代之王有其時而能為之漢文有其時不為周世宗則無其時
而為之者也又嘗問克仁漢高起徒步為萬乘主所操何道克仁對
曰知人善任使太祖曰項羽南面稱孤仁義不施而自矜功伐高祖
知其然承以寬仁卒以勝之今豪傑非一我守江左任賢
撫民以觀天下之變若徒與角力則猝難定也 元孛羅帖木兒反
太子奔太原 會[illegible]通州敗[illegible]士[illegible]兵會其[illegible]衆
寇京師 六月[illegible]安定[illegible]明[illegible]長官[illegible]以元所
授宣[illegible]敕印來上[illegible]改授[illegible]安定[illegible]司二以[illegible]明及其第思
[illegible]之又[illegible]民宣慰司一以[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]元帥二以[illegible]
木[illegible]玉[illegible]之[illegible]不用[illegible]石三[illegible]各[illegible]長官一以[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]元帥府一以[illegible]祖[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]各[illegible]長
官一以[illegible]明[illegible]之[illegible] 徐達復引兵圍廬州秋七
月丁丑克之改路為府置江淮行省[illegible]元[illegible]同[illegible]守仁以
[illegible] 戊寅[illegible]江西[illegible]克明之[illegible]有卒二
萬[illegible]之會其大帥五十[illegible]人[illegible]臨江之沙坑[illegible]
午[illegible]克明八月戊戌[illegible]吉安[illegible]使[illegible]千[illegible]人吉安人胡
子[illegible]力[illegible]不可得[illegible]州[illegible]天[illegible]守不下太祖使
使[illegible]民何[illegible]立[illegible]以[illegible]
之 [illegible]江西行省右丞時年二十八兵[illegible]如愈
[illegible]文[illegible]人[illegible]附其[illegible]安
[illegible]有[illegible]判官[illegible]入[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]下令[illegible]民

[illegible]中所得子女[illegible]出之[illegible]因[illegible]會中自[illegible]外作[illegible]
之卒[illegible]之以[illegible]其家民大悅 [illegible]
[illegible]九月甲申下中[illegible]州天[illegible]改中[illegible]曰荊州[illegible]
州曰[illegible]天[illegible]曰[illegible]州並[illegible]府[illegible]州 [illegible]士[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]
士信攻長[illegible]敗[illegible]文[illegible]敗之[illegible]其元帥宋[illegible]士信[illegible]兵圍
[illegible]文[illegible]出戰又大敗之[illegible]十[illegible]文[illegible]守凡十年
以[illegible]大小[illegible]十[illegible]不[illegible]士[illegible]近不得達 [illegible]州[illegible]宗道
[illegible]平[illegible]方[illegible]子明[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]明[illegible]攻之[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]明[illegible]下[illegible]安[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]白[illegible]二
[illegible]杭州下[illegible]土[illegible]太祖[illegible] 冬十月以中[illegible]
省之[illegible]司[illegible]大[illegible]府 太祖[illegible]永安不[illegible]行省平[illegible]
[illegible]公 十一月[illegible]王[illegible]公 十二月[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]下[illegible]州
二十五年[illegible]正月乙巳[illegible]下[illegible]湖州平 贛州圍守六月熊天
瑞力竭乃帥其[illegible]子元[illegible]肉袒[illegible]不殺太祖大[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]以[illegible]以汗[illegible]江西[illegible]守贛州[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible] 初太祖定[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]文正[illegible]何官文正對曰[illegible]父成大[illegible]何[illegible]先私[illegible]非
所以[illegible]世太祖[illegible]言[illegible]之及江西平文正功居多太祖[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]文正[illegible]大[illegible]功[illegible]有[illegible]也
而文正不能[illegible]少[illegible]失常度[illegible]可[illegible]
[illegible]中子女[illegible]使[illegible]太祖[illegible]使[illegible]文正[illegible]
[illegible]冰[illegible]有[illegible]志太祖[illegible]日[illegible]中至[illegible]人召文正文正
[illegible]卒出迎太祖[illegible]曰[illegible]何[illegible]后力
[illegible]之曰見[illegible]曰文正[illegible]死[illegible]下[illegible]之
[illegible]之[illegible]文正子[illegible]

胄因諫太祖赦其胄曰兒有父當例受斃我若殺不以胄父故屬爾胄之事中文正遂卒然亦亦以他事伏誅殺改者守範

二月乙丑元將建行省平章軍攻處州胡深擊敗之追至浦城又敗其守兵城降下　丙午李伯昇復以二十萬衆攻諸全新城胡德濟固守乞援於李文忠文忠帥嚴德信等援之朱亮祖等兵救去新城十里而軍賊使人告賊營當少壯以俟大軍文忠曰兵在謀不在衆乃下令曰彼衆而驕我少而銳以銳當驕必克之矣會軍嚴重山禱此天以軍破敵也勉之會有白氣自東北來覆軍上占之曰必勝諸將會見大霧冥冥文忠誓諸將仰天曰國家之事在此一舉文忠不敢愛死以後三軍乃使元帥徐大興湯克明等將左軍嚴德王德將右軍而自以中軍當敵衝處州援兵亦至會前驍將胡深與文忠精兵引鐵騎數十乘高馳下衝其中堅敵以精騎圍文忠數重文忠手所格殺甚衆縱騎馳突所向皆披靡大軍乘之城中兵亦鼓譟出元帥徐大興等奮擊大破之逐北數十里斬首數萬級溺死水者亦衆獲同僉元帥等六百餘人軍士二千馬八百匹輜仗芻粟收數日不盡伯昇僅以身免捷聞太祖大喜召文忠歸宴勞賜甚厚御衣名馬遣還鎮　初胡德濟所部有罪當斬文忠入新城斬事李文忠以德濟家奴使然[illegible]德濟恬然曰右丞至殺[illegible]作戰衣賞其子[illegible]言太祖召德濟責之而寬文忠大將士心且曰胡德濟將之罪也不可死也

三月[illegible]太祖與世子並加[illegible]上[illegible]世子號以[illegible]太祖[illegible]大[illegible]召世子[illegible]賜札責事并令世子[illegible]　夏四月[illegible]胡深下松溪獲其守將張子玉因進攻建寧以三路兵攻建寧入關太祖書曰子玉驍將賊之則友定膽落攻之理無不克因令朱亮祖由鉛山李文忠左丞王溥由杉關會兵進　五月乙亥[illegible]友定遣兵救之元同僉任亮復進守之亮克浦城州衆山乙卯[illegible]下[illegible]以鄧愈為湖廣行省平章鎮其地又以常遇春[illegible]荊襄初平多[illegible]地[illegible]分兵屯田且以控制北方從之[illegible]曰[illegible]戍[illegible]陽守[illegible]陽山[illegible]兵民屯[illegible]以下[illegible]令屯種[illegible]月[illegible]且戰[illegible]所成[illegible]加於民[illegible]行於軍[illegible]所部皆[illegible]兵來[illegible]如犯[illegible]口就[illegible]之食[illegible]耕立軍府[illegible]屯田[illegible]　六月朱亮祖等克崇安遣攻建寧[illegible]將阮德柔固守胡深視[illegible]氣不利欲緩之亮祖曰師已至此安可緩乎且天道[illegible]遠[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]何足信也壬子[illegible]兵因[illegible]江[illegible]深[illegible]亮祖[illegible]引兵[illegible]其二[illegible]柔軍力戰[illegible]友定自以銳師來[illegible]日已暮深突圍走馬[illegible]被執遇害年五十二太祖嘗問宋濂曰胡深何如人對曰文武材也太祖曰誠然浙東一障吾方賴之而遽以久任[illegible]平閩以[illegible]竟以死惟深[illegible]用兵十餘年未嘗妄殺一人守處州[illegible]進士[illegible]鹽田稅重以新定入田租償其數[illegible]稅什一[illegible]之以[illegible]民[illegible]懷其惠　浙東按察使宋[illegible]顏孔克仁[illegible]以[illegible]盜太祖遣太史令劉基[illegible]之曰宋[illegible]守法毋[illegible]世[illegible]胡深[illegible]州[illegible]將令[illegible]盜[illegible]浙東按察副使[illegible]生[illegible]之以[illegible]子[illegible]衆[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]副使許之又以父子[illegible]於[illegible]不宜[illegible]存遺宦不許[illegible]州[illegible]布令[illegible]　秋七月令[illegible]渡江士卒[illegible]死者[illegible]之死者[illegible]其妻子[illegible]安[illegible]於平江[illegible]因凡八年矣　元[illegible]帖木兒以太子[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]大同[illegible]大[illegible]元帝乃[illegible]太子[illegible]從太子入[illegible]以[illegible]太傅左丞相　九月丙辰[illegible]國子[illegible]　明玉珍[illegible]元使[illegible]江[illegible]好於太祖太祖遣都事孫養浩[illegible]玉珍[illegible]曰足下處西蜀[illegible]王保保以[illegible]兵[illegible]

中原其亦勢不容寬■子下使有識臣卻笑我弱者如飢餓子兩人能
高枕無憂乎子與足下實各■邦國以擁■相吞實萬■留■使信使
往返不絕。　冬十月戊戌，下令討■士誠，令■■■■■■先■■
淮東。閏月克■安，■遣取泰州，■■■安以遏士誠兵救，■相守
■■■■士誠兵入淮，取■■■相■■有■■■令■士伍防■其
■士誠兵自■口來侵，■敗之，禽彭元帥。　元■■帖木兒功■高
起行間，■至相位中■，■臣多忌之者，而■■久典軍，亦不■，■內
■出治兵■■■■■許之，封河南王，■總天下兵，代皇太子出征
分省中■■之半■之，■■甲仗■■十里，■容甚盛。　徐達圍高
郵，未下。十一月，士誠兵■宜興，達還■師救之，留■將■高郵
守將■降，■令■■■■百人■入城，■閉門■殺之。太祖聞
召■快大怒，十令■■■■■■■攻■力，■亦■■■■江■
兵攻。　■■■■■■使田仁■■州■■使田仁■■■附■
以■■■使。
二十六年，春正月，■■士誠以舟■出■，■沙巨■■■■■江而
上，■■江以■■■■■以待太祖■■大■■之比至十■
■瓜州而■■■才■北至■子門，十■■■■口■■來■■才
力戰■出兵■■大敗之，■卒二千。太祖■江陰■■■■■■
曰■■今之■■也■■■天。　■■守江■十年，仁■■約■色■
■無所■■■■■■戈■■■■兵■如■至■■■■牛■
■■史■■■■■■屯田■■省■封■■■太祖■召至
■天■曰■■■■■一方■■■功■大■■■■不足■
其■今■■■■■時文■之。　■■■府曰■州府■■府曰
■州府。　二月■王■卒■■■■■■■■■■■太后■
■■■■十■■大臣■■■不■下■■■■■■■■文■所
■■■■■氏■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■共

■昭■大臣用事■■納■■■■■不■■二年■■亦■■■遣使■
■亡。又遣使入■太祖■■■■■■■之。　■■■■■■■■田允
■保■安■■■■■■■■■附。　元■■帖木兒■■■河■
■■■■■■■孔■■列■■■大■■■山人■■■■帖木
兒同起兵■■■相■■■大■曰吾■■若父交■■■■■■
耶，令天下一甲不■■出武■■■■■亦■不■■■■■口吾■■
■天下兵而■■不■■■■■■二月■午■■■■■帖木
兒以一■■■■防■■■而■引兵西入■攻■■■■■
兵■安■■■■■力拒■■。　丙申，令中■■■■■■
■者■■之。　■■■兒■■■■■十千■人■■■■■■安
■四月乙卯，■■■■■水■■■■■■■■以■安■■■四州
初■■■元■兵元帥■■■■■■■■帖木兒■■■父至是士誠
■其兄■■人。　初■■■■州■■■士誠守■■■太祖使■■
■以■■■之不■，太祖曰■吾■世■即此■有■無■可乎今平
■■■■■■■時以■■石■■■■■■不能■■出■■■■
於■天，太祖大悅，■■州守■■■亦以■■二州■。　甲子，太祖
如■州，■■■■初太祖父■■■不■■■■■■之地，乃■■
至■■■■不■■士以■■■■■■人■■■■■二十■
守■■以■■召父老■■■曰■去■十■年■■百■乃■■
省■■■■父老子■■相見，今■不■久■■■■■父老■■子
■■■力田■■■■■■■■■■父老■■■■■令有司■■
■■■■■。　■■■■■■■四■■■■■■■■■■入
其■二十■■■■■■■之■■■■■■■■■■■■四
十■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■帖木
兒■兵■■州■分兵■■■■■■■■■■■■■■州■
■■■■■■■■曰■■■■■■■■■■。　五月壬午，■太祖至

會議。庚寅，宋濂進。太祖謂孔克仁曰：壬辰之亂，生民塗炭，中原諸將，孛羅帖木兒擁兵犯闕，亂倫干紀，行已夷滅；擴廓挾太子以稱兵，紛然私鬬，無復勤王之志。李思齊等據關陝，一方民受其害。士誠外假元名，反覆兩端；明玉珍父子據蜀，雖有用而無遠謀，其所為皆不能有成。予揆天時，審人事，有可定之機。今師西出，北取淮泗者，見相與為之必成大事，可成天下。不難定，既定之後，生息斯民，方要務耳。秋八月庚戌，改築應天城，作新宮於鍾山之陽。命劉基卜地。是月，太祖御戟門，集將士議伐張士誠。李善長曰：張氏兵勢雖蹙，而財尚富。太祖曰：彼昏淫益甚，……徐達曰：張氏子女玉帛，易與耳。用事者黃、蔡、葉三參軍，書生不知大計。臣奉主上威德，以大軍蹙之，三吳可計日定。太祖大悅，拜達大將軍，常遇春副將軍，帥師二十萬伐士誠。諭諸將曰：城下之日，毋殺掠，毋毀廬舍，毋發丘壟。士誠母葬平江城外，毋侵毀。既而召問達、遇春用兵當何先。遇春欲直搗平江。太祖曰：湖州張天騏、杭州潘原明為士誠臂指，平江窮蹙，兩郡必併力來援，難以取勝。不若先攻湖州，使疲於奔命，羽翼既披，平江勢孤立破矣。達等帥兵自太湖趨湖州，遇張士誠兵於太湖，敗之於毗山。甲戌，至三里橋。張天騏分兵三道出戰，達亦分三軍當之，別遣兵扼其歸路。天騏入城，逆走不得入城，遂敗。大軍進，俘其將吏二百人，遂圍湖州。士誠遣朱暹、五太子等以六萬眾來援，屯於舊館，出大軍後。五太子、朱暹等以大軍來援，屯於舊館，出大軍後。遇春率兵由大全港營東阡，出其後，築十壘以遏之，斷其糧道。士誠親率兵來戰，敗於阜林，別將取烏鎮。大軍之伐士誠也，令李文忠攻杭州，以牽制之。九月，文忠帥朱亮祖等克桐廬新城，進攻餘杭。文忠出攻，伐太祖命李文忠守嚴州，下以所俘卒，使還州城，去其營壘，而歸之以歸。太祖嘉之，賞文忠及也。常遇春敗張士誠將徐志堅於東阡，擒之。是月，於平望焚其赤龍船。冬十月壬子，敗元帥於烏鎮，北至昇山，攻其水寨，引小舟入，舟中兵俱斃而奔。時其將士數千人大呼，以大舟來援，達五太子帥兵來援，遇春與戰小卻，薛顯帥舟師奮擊，焚其舟，五太子等大懼。遇春曰：今日之戰，將軍功為多，吾不如也。五太子、朱暹、呂珍等以舊館降，得兵六萬人。太子等皆驍將，以降故，五太子等至湖州，城中知之，以湖州來降，文忠等追之。十一月甲申，張天騏以湖州降，常遇春守之。文忠自杭州進，以不死守，卯五日，潘原明以杭州降，文忠入城。以文忠為去之，降卒下令曰：擅入民居者斬。一卒借民釜，斬以徇，城中帖然。得兵三萬，糧二十萬，以王?為杭州府，杭州人心大悅。太祖以所將守之，徐達下吳江州，士誠遣兵大戰於尹山橋，遇春等大敗之。遇春敗，宋興以嘉興降，太倉、崑山等處皆降。癸卯，徐達進兵平江，達軍葑門，常遇春軍虎丘，郭子興軍婁門，華雲龍軍胥門，湯和軍閶門，王弼軍盤門，張溫軍西門，康茂才軍北門，耿炳文軍城東北，仇成軍城西南，何文輝軍城西北，築長圍困之。架木塔與城中浮屠等，別築臺三層，下瞰城中，置弓弩火銃其上，又設巨礮，所擊輒碎。城中大震。士誠遣兵出戰，皆敗之。諸將遂攻其城，士誠兵出戰，輒大敗，死者甚眾。外郭中文死，遂圍其城。門外戰死，師天壘於士誠，其將士飛礮擊外，城中木石俱盡，外軍多傷者。十二月，韓林兒卒。按史于十二年載曰：太祖命廖永忠迎林兒於滁州，至瓜步，覆其舟，沉於江。太祖以舒永忠，云初太祖奉林兒，以龍鳳紀年，自林兒卒，遂不復用其年號，以令軍中。林兒既死，以明年為吳元年，建廟社宮室於鍾山之陽，立社稷壇於宮城西南，圜丘於正陽門外鍾山之陽，方丘於太平門外鍾山之陰，太社稷於宮城西南，四廟於宮城東南。

祭告山川所司遵古典□令去□□者。□改江分省□行中
□□治杭州府改紹興□□府□金州□□□□又改□府□□
州府以□□湖州二府□□友□
二十七年太祖吳元年也春正月戊戌□中書省臣曰東南久罹兵革
民生凋敝吾甚憫之且太平□□大□□□江□□□伐□□□久
矣今比戶□□有司□倍□□因□民□□以□其□太平田租一
年□天□江□□□□各一年。以□州□□□府□□府□□州
□之令世子□□□□□□曰□□宗□□□外□成王□□□□
之□□知小民疾苦□任□□□□守成今□見生□□□□□
安今出□近□□□山川□□田野□因□□□□以知□□□
□□□□生□以知□□□□□民□□□以知□□□□祖宗
所□□求父老□□□兵□江□□□之於心以知吾□□□□又
□中□□□□□行凡所□郭邑□□山川之神皆祭以少牢。時世子
年十二矣。□子□□江□。元□□行省郎中□□伯□□上□
太祖命中□□□□之□伯□□□□曰□元□二十□年□□之□
□也□□□□□而出不□也乃上□中□國□。□卯□沂州
□。二月元□□□木兒□左□李二□□州□□子□□□□
之兵□□□不□□其□方□□乃以二千人□河至呂□□□
之□□□□□□□□乙□□去□且□至□□□□門而□於□
民又以□□□□卯□□二□至□□士□□□□□二□□又
□元兵□□州□□□□□。□□□□□□太祖□□之曰□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□今□□□□□之□□□
之□□在外□不□□中□□□□□□行之□不中□。二月
丁丑□□文武二科取士使有□□□□□□士□□□之人以□
□□□□□之□□□□。杭州□下方□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□又□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□太

祖聞之□□四月□□□□十二□。□道□□國□江□□□□
□□□□中□矢□□□□天太祖□□□□曰□□知□□□□
□道□不能□太祖□□而出□日□年二十八太祖□□□□從
□□□□□□和亦以□□□□□□天□□□□　□
士□拒守□月太祖□□□之曰古之□□以□天□民□□□全
□□□□□□□□□□□□二□勿自□□□天下□士
□不□。□太倉州改江□州□□□州府□曰□□□安府曰□
州。五月己亥□□□□以□□□□□□□士□升□□□□
士□□□□□□。□月以□□□□□□□□□□□□□
安□□□安□□州□田□三年□□□□□郎□□□□反□
月戊□大□□□臣□□□太祖曰□□□□□□□□民今□□□
□□□□□士□□出□□□□□□□□□□□□□分兵北
□□□□而□□兵□□士□□□□□□□□王□□曰□中□
□□□□□能□□□□□□□曰□□□□□□□刀□□□小□□□
□□□之士□兵大□人□□死□□□□□□士□□□□□
□十□□□□□□□□□□□□出入□中至□亦□□□
□□□下死士□□□□不□不□□□入□□□□不□□出　李
伯□知士□□□□所□□□□之曰□公所□□湖州□□杭
州□今□□失□守此□□□□中□公□□□死不可□世□□□
天命□□□□公所以□□□□民之□□□門□巾□□□不失
□戶□且公之□□□□□人之□而□失之於公何□士□□
□□久曰□□□之乃□□□□□　□□□□今□□□不用□□
太祖□□□□□士□升□□□□□生入□□□之太祖□□
石□□升□五□升不能□以□□□太祖□□□□□生□□一
曲而□。秋七月丙子□□州□□□之任□□□□及其父母□□
子□□□□□。己丑□□□□□□□□□。□□□□□□方□

珍貢軍糧二十萬石。國珍集眾議，郎中張本仁、左丞劉庸等皆言不可從，有邱楠者獨曰：彼所言非公福也。惟智可以決事，惟信可以守國，惟直可以用兵。公經營浙東十餘年矣，遷延猶豫，計不早定，不可謂智；既許之降，抑又倍之，不可謂信；彼之征師則有詞矣，我實負彼，不可謂直。幸而扶服請命，庶幾可視錢俶乎？國珍不聽，日夜運珍寶，治舟楫，為航海計。　八月癸丑，圜丘、方丘、社稷壇成。　□上信中□死城中□□無國志。　九月甲戌，太廟成。　參政朱亮祖帥馬步舟師討方國珍。　戊寅，令曰：先王之政，罪不及孥，自今除大逆不道，毋連坐。　平江圍急，士誠謂其妻劉氏曰：吾敗且死矣，若曹何為？劉答曰：君毋憂，妾必不負君。□□□□□□約曰□入。我□其左，公□其右。又令將士曰：掠民財者死，毀民居者死，離營二十里者死。　辛巳，□破葑門，□□亦□□門以入。士誠收□□戰於萬□□□東街，□□走，□□□□府第，拒戶自縊，故部將□世雄□之。達數遣李伯昇、潘元紹□□□。士誠瞑目不答，舁出葑門。劉氏□□□雲□下，□□□□令□子辰保□火焚之，亦自縊。有二幼子，匿民間，不知所終。吳地平，居民安堵如故。改平江路曰蘇州府。吳□自江陰□守之，士誠至舟中不食，至□天，□自縊死，□具□□之。初平江，□圍城中，□到□石王行私□所部曰：兵法求能□□，若□大竹於城□市其□□，石至市□之低昂，則人不能□□，而□石無所用矣。及□□□定平江，果如所言，物□□夫□二十人用□。吳人知士誠必敗，有□□□十七字之謠，至是卒驗。　□天□伏誅。　初，士誠□太祖相持，□□□任其事，府□□多□斥。及士誠亡，其臣多見殺，獨□免。□乘安□□太祖迎□於鄉。　乙酉，孫興祖攻通州，其守將□□降。　丁亥，胡美取無錫，降莫天祐。平江之圍也，仲斌皆下，惟天祐堅守。士誠敗，美攻之，天祐猶不下。□人執其帥父老□之，天祐□□□□□勿殺一人，美於是□□。太祖以天祐多殺我兵，誅之。　戊戌，遣使致書於元帝，送其宗室神保大王等北歸。　□蘇之□也□中□□□政事□有才□明□政□□快如□□□任官，以元故臣心□□□□□人北還，所私□訪其子存亡。□□得□□以□下，□□□□大□□□曰：身在江南，心□□北。太祖殺之。　辛丑，□平吳士□功，封李□長為宣國公，□□為信國公，常遇春鄂國公，將士賜賚有差。　朱亮祖下天台，進攻台州，方國瑛迎戰，敗走。□□□□□近□死□王□□其守將□兒□□下仙居諸縣。　癸卯，新宮成。　冬十月甲辰，□□□居□□□□以□求□□於四方。　丙午，令百官禮儀尚左，改李善長左相國，徐達右相國。　辛亥，祀元臣余闕於安慶，李黼於江州。　壬子，置御史臺，以□□□□□□大夫，□□太史令，□□□司□□史中丞。諭之曰：國家立三大府，中□□政，□都□□軍旅，□史□糾□。朝廷紀綱□□於此，而□□之任尤□□，□□□□正己以率下，□□以上，毋□□因循以縱奸，毋假公□私以害物。　癸丑，湯和為征南將軍，吳禎副之，帥常州□□江□□□□討方國珍。　甲寅，定律令，以李善長為□□□□官，參□□事□□□□□□□□□□□等為議律官，與大理□周□、少□劉惟謙等共定其□。太祖□之曰：法貴簡當，使人易曉，若□□□□或一事兩端，可輕可重，吏得因緣為奸，非法意也。夫網密則水無大魚，法密則國無全民，卿等悉心參究，日具刑名條目以上，吾□酌□□□□奏□歷代之律□以□九□□宋至□□□其成，惟元以一時行事為□□，□□易為奸，今宜遵唐舊。又以法有□□坐三□□當大逆而外，除不用□從之，□□西樓。石□臣陽朱從容□□□。　戊午，正郊社太廟□□，□令太常司□律郎冷謙□□□□□□取石□□以制□□，□協律□，州以□□。□□定音律，及□□□□事，定樂舞之制，又置教坊司，□□令大樂。　庚申，召諸將議北伐。太祖曰：山東則王宣反側，河南則擴廓跋

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□元□將亡，中原□□，今將北伐，拯斯民於水火，何以決勝□□□曰：以我百戰之□□彼久逸之卒，直□元都，破竹之勢也。太祖曰：元建國百年，守備必固，懸軍深入，饋□不前，援兵四集，□道也。吾欲先取山東，□□□□，□師河南，斷其羽翼，拔潼關而守之，據其戶檻，天下形勢入我掌握，然後進兵，元都勢孤援絕，不戰自克，鼓行而西，雲中、九原以及關隴可席捲也。諸將皆曰善。甲子，□□□□□大將軍，□□□□□□將軍，帥步騎二十五萬，由淮入河，北取中原；□□□□□□□□，何文□□□□□，帥師由江西取福建；□□行省平章□□、左丞周□□□□□□□□武昌□□軍取廣西。太祖□□於龍江，□□□諭之曰：□□□□紀□□□□攻取得□□之□者莫如大將軍，□百萬□□□□□□□□□□□□□□不能戰，□□戰耳。□□大將，□好與小校角，□□所□也。□□□太祖又□□□□□□□□□可□一面，又□□曰：汝以□民□相宗□事吾數年，中□□□□□□□汝□兵□□□，左丞何文□□□□參政□□□□二人□□我□近，勿以其□□□□□□□□攻關中，宜□知其□利□□今□大□□□□可否□□進退，無失機宜。是時□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□入而□□先□於謀略，□□□下□邑，不能□□□□□□所至不□□□□□士□□□以□□□□之用，由此人多樂附。　元□□帖木兒□李□□□□相□□年，數百戰未能決。元帝□使□使□令□兵□□江淮□□□□□□□□□□□弓□□乃□□□□□□□河中，欲出不□□□□□大□□□至□□□□□□□□□□之□□□□太子□太□□用□□宗□□□自立□□□可□□京□□后□□令以□兵□太子入□□元□□位□□□二千□□以□□入□由是太子□之，而元帝亦心忌□□□臣□□□□□□平□□乃西□□中□□兵不□□□□□□□及□□□□至元帝乃□□太

□中□左丞相，令以河南王□□□□□□□分□□□□□□□□以□□河北□□□□功臣太子□□□□□□□□□□天下兵馬□□□□　己巳，□□□□兵□州方□□□□□之□□□□□□□中□孫子女□□□□□□入□以其子□□守□州。太祖□□臣曰□□□□臣父子□力一方，□□□□功不□□□□□□□□□何□□曰□和由□道□□由江西□□□□中□□□文□□□信者令文□□□□□□□□□□□□□□世太祖立□文□出□□□□如□□　□□廷臣□太祖□□□□□□大□□以□言□曰□□百□□□人□□□□□□□□□□江下□□上□□□□□□出不□□□□□十一月辛巳，方國珍□所部□入□□及□□□□□□□□□□□□□成□□之□□大帥二人□舟二十五□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□　壬午，□□□沂州□□守將王宣□□□州王□□□□□□之□□□□□□下。　己丑，□□□□征□□□將軍白□□□□□□和討方國珍。　太祖□□□世子□□令左右□之□□□□□□□□又□□□□□□曰：古用此□仆□以□□去□□□不□人，古人用心仁厚，如此允□之。　乙□□至□□史中丞□□太史□□□□□□上戊中太□□太□□曰□□□□□□□□□□太□□今□□□□□□□□以十月□□□令。　□□□□□□分兵□□□□□□□祖□□□□□□□□□東平。　辛丑，□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□不□□□□□不相□□□□□□以□□□□入伏□□□□□敗走之□□□□□□　十二月甲□□□令凡律二百八十五條，令一百四十五條，□切□太祖用法□□□行□□足立律令□□□士□知□守，又□小民不□□□□□□□□□□□所定律令□□□□□□□□□法之外，□民□所行□□□□□□□□□之□□□□曰律令□□太祖□□□□而□□曰吾民可以□□矣。　□和□□□□□方□□□□以□□□□□□□子□□□

乞降曰臣聞天無所不覆地無所不載王者體天法地於人無所不
容臣荷主上覆載之德舊矣不敢自絕於天地故一陳愚衷臣本庸
才遭時多故起身海島非有父兄相藉之力又非有帝制自為之心
方主上霆擊電掃至於婺州臣愚即遣子入侍固已知主上有今日
矣將依日月之末光望雨露之餘潤而主上推誠布公俾守鄉郡如
故吳越事臣遵奉條約不敢妄生節目子姓不戒潛搆釁隙復勞問
罪之師私心戰兢用是俾守者出迎然而未免浮海何也孝子之於
親小杖則受大杖則走臣之情事適與此類即欲面縛待罪闕庭復
恐嬰斧鉞之誅使天下後世不知臣得罪之深將謂主上不能容臣
豈不累天地大德哉書奏下士會稽詹鼎詞也太祖覽而憐之賜書曰汝
違吾諭不即斂手歸命次且海外負恩實多今者窮蹙無聊情詞哀
懇吾當以汝此誠為誠不以前過為過汝勿自疑遂從國珍入朝面
讓之曰若來降得毋晚乎國珍頓首謝授廣西行省左丞食祿不之官
數歲卒載張本仁[illegible]其背潰爛死餘官屬從國珍降者皆徙濠州
獨愛邱楠以為韶州知府劉基至方曾封事為首侯為出獻之太祖
為立屬嘗諭令丞相官府佩符筥其才沮之後坐累死　汪興祖克
東平平章降至東阿降元參政陳璧及所部五萬餘人孔子五十六世
孫衍聖公希學如曲阜命[illegible]都事主簿孟思諒迎謁於軍門魏
祖之兗東州濟寧州皆下遂取濟寧餘州俛首下濟寧俾州己酉
濟南降分兵取登萊青地悉定　諸軍之征陳友定也太祖別遣使
王廷平招諭之友定置酒大會諸將及賓客殺使者瀝血酒甕
中與眾酣飲之酣曰吾等並受元厚恩有不以死拒者身
磔妻子戮遂往福州環城壘築置守所而胡美已渡杉關下光澤
邵武守將李宗茂以城降次建陽守將曹復疇亦降友定聞杉關破
急分軍為二以一軍守福州而自帥一軍守延平以相犄角　癸丑
李善長帥百官勸進表三上乃許甲子告於上帝善長帥禮官具登

極儀宋濂出入左右者十年自稱古禮文事至選擇人才無不
與論議及是從師前[illegible]不直曰主上方應天順人公宜少待元不
[illegible]果符[illegible]會事程孔昭劾其隱事遂死獄中　湯和廖永忠舟師由
海道抵福州之五虎門駐師南臺使人諭降不聽圍之元平章曲出
引兵迎戰敗參政袁仁請降庚午諸軍入城南臺[illegible]附郡城守將遁去
參政尹克仁宣政使朵耳麻不屈死僉院柏帖木兒積薪樓下殺妻
妾及二女縱火自焚死　是月以益都路為青州府以淮陽路為揚
州慶元路為明州府
二十八年太祖洪武元年春正月乙亥太祖祀天地於南郊即皇
帝位定有天下之號曰明建元洪武追尊高祖考曰元皇帝廟號德
祖曾祖考曰恆皇帝廟號懿祖祖考曰裕皇帝廟號熙祖考曰淳皇
帝廟號仁祖妣皆皇后立妃馬氏為皇后世子標為皇太子　后仁
慈有智鑒好書史嘗佐帝定天下以不殺人為本帝起事之初從帝軍
中值郭大帥疑帝又為郭氏所疑嘗乏食后竊炊餅懷以進肉為焦帝居
常貯糗糒脯脩供帝無所乏絕而己不宿飽及貴帝比之豆粥麥飯
每對羣臣述后賢同於唐長孫皇后退以語后后曰妾聞夫婦相保
易君臣相保難陛下不忘妾同貧賤願無忘羣臣同艱難帝前殿決
事或震怒后伺帝還宮輒隨事微諫雖帝性嚴頗為省刑戮帝嘗欲責宮人
后亦陽怒令執付宮正司議罪帝曰何為后曰帝王不以喜怒加刑
賞當陛下怒時恐有畸重付宮正則酌其平矣即陛下論人罪亦詔
有司耳一日問帝今天下民安乎帝曰此非爾所宜問也后曰陛下
天下父妾辱天下母子之安否何可不問遇歲旱輒帥宮人蔬食助
祈歲凶則設麥飯野羹帝或告以振恤后曰振恤不如蓄積之先
備也后嘗曰法屢更必敝法敝則奸生民數擾必困民困則亂生帝
歎曰至言也命女史書之平居服大練浣濯之衣雖敝不忍易聞元
世祖后煮故弓弦事亦命取練織為衾裯以賜高年煢獨餘帛纇絲

韶[illegible]史[illegible]王府公主使令[illegible]左右丞相[illegible]過[illegible]事[illegible]致[illegible]系本姿伯[illegible]平[illegible]致[illegible]三[illegible]左右[illegible]命[illegible]。丙子[illegible]即位明於天下。追封叔父[illegible]王兄[illegible]南昌王[illegible]盱眙王[illegible]臨淮王[illegible]從兄[illegible]邸王下[illegible]王安[illegible]王[illegible]城王兄子[illegible]山[illegible]王昭信王從子[illegible]王六安王來安王都梁王英山王所[illegible]宗[illegible]十五王也。[illegible]刀舍人周祥上[illegible]乞[illegible]太子[illegible]中[illegible]元制以太子[illegible]中[illegible]令[illegible]以元制不足法令[illegible]同[illegible]代[illegible]宮制[illegible]少[illegible]少[illegible]少保[illegible]事[illegible]府[illegible]曹[illegible]巳以李善長[illegible]領之[illegible]之曰朕於東宮不別設府僚而以[illegible]領[illegible]太子[illegible]於外故太子[illegible]若設府僚[illegible]在內[illegible]太子[illegible]不[illegible]等[illegible]見不合[illegible]生又所以[illegible]輔太子[illegible]且[illegible]之職[illegible]周公[illegible]成王克[illegible]兵召公[illegible]王[illegible]大[illegible]此居[illegible]才忘武[illegible]世之意生[illegible]於安逸不[illegible]一[illegible]知所措[illegible]一公之言[illegible]之。初定天下官田畝稅五升三合[illegible]民田畝三升[illegible]田八升五合五勺[illegible]官田一斗二升[illegible]及[illegible]民田以[illegible]官田[illegible]私[illegible]而[illegible]又以[illegible]西[illegible]加二倍[illegible]西[illegible]民田[illegible]之。[illegible]安[illegible]國[illegible]安及[illegible]前代[illegible]亡[illegible]安[illegible]之[illegible]由[illegible]曰[illegible]任[illegible]則[illegible]不入而[illegible]不[illegible]則[illegible]道不立而行不[illegible]如此[illegible]不[illegible]又[illegible]安曰道不明邪[illegible]之[illegible]曰邪說[illegible]道[illegible]之說口[illegible]之[illegible]曰邪說不去則正道不[illegible]天下何從治[illegible]安[illegible]曰陛下所言可[illegible]其本[illegible]安[illegible]十[illegible]及[illegible]史[illegible]安[illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible]何從知

曰[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]之。[illegible]明[illegible]守[illegible]同[illegible]臣[illegible]子[illegible]守以[illegible]不出[illegible]何文[illegible]攻之[illegible]十日[illegible]不能支平卯[illegible]至文[illegible]之壬辰[illegible]也[illegible]不死亦以[illegible]文[illegible]人不[illegible]己[illegible]其城[illegible]告[illegible]曰[illegible]公同[illegible]至此[illegible]安百[illegible]耳今既[illegible]何以私忿殺人[illegible]乃此[illegible]入[illegible]所[illegible]子[illegible]士九千七百[illegible]人[illegible]子[illegible]兵[illegible]以北[illegible]附州郡。[illegible]和分兵[illegible]化[illegible]州[illegible]攻[illegible]平[illegible]定[illegible]久困之[illegible]出[illegible]不[illegible]不已[illegible]所[illegible]判[illegible]出[illegible]中[illegible]知[illegible]入[illegible]攻城[illegible]曰大[illegible]已去[illegible]一死[illegible]力困[illegible]入[illegible]北面[illegible]死所[illegible]我[illegible]入[illegible]昇出水東門天大[illegible]子[illegible]父[illegible]於[illegible]花[illegible]台[illegible]自[illegible]死[illegible]化[illegible]公[illegible]北面[illegible]汀[illegible]州[illegible]花[illegible]肆引[illegible]刀[illegible]而死[illegible]以[illegible]定[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]三[illegible]定王[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]亡[illegible]何言[illegible]之[illegible]亦[illegible]死元[illegible]所在[illegible]元[illegible]不可[illegible]元因而言之[illegible]元不[illegible]父子死[illegible]。是月天下府州[illegible]曰天下[illegible]定[illegible]力[illegible]困[illegible]如[illegible]飛木[illegible]其[illegible]能[illegible]己而[illegible]人[illegible]必[illegible]人以[illegible]已[illegible]求之。二月壬寅[illegible]定[illegible]社[illegible]祀[illegible]功郎中[illegible]同定[illegible]用壬定[illegible]因[illegible]十[illegible]升定時[illegible]太常[illegible]合[illegible]之。[illegible]卯[illegible]和[illegible]州[illegible]江而還。[illegible]

由海道取廣東。征閩師遣金子隆等徇興化漳泉州李文忠討會之。建寧遂定。延汀二州令軍中收養遺上棄兒全活無算。[illegible]長槍女[illegible]寨二十三於萬秀山平之。丁未以太牢祀先師孔子於國學。仍遣使詣曲阜致祭。臨行諭曰仲尼之道廣大悠久與天地並。有天下者莫不虔修祀事。朕為天下主期大明教化以行先聖之道。今既釋奠成均。仍遣爾修祀事於闕里。爾其敬之。戊申祀社稷。配以后土后稷。初命中書省翰林院議創屋備風雨。陶安言天子太社必受風雨霜露。亡國之社則屋之。不受天陽也。帝從之。壬子。詔衣冠如唐制。癸丑。常遇春克東昌。元平章申榮自經死。山東平。甲寅。帝遣千戶王廷取寶慶。[illegible]李文忠之征閩也。嘗符遣以所部兵萬五千人從閩平。詔符遣以所部從[illegible]北征。會染疾不可。曰閩兵皆農民。許以事平歸農。今復閩之是不信也。帝不責。既而奏曰兵已入閩者。俾還鄉里。其旅逆之民。宜籍為軍。使北上。一事而兩誠著矣。帝書曰。卿所料甚善。閩兵非先生一行。孰能辦者。然行至處州。遭母喪乞守制不許。將兵就養。令存道由永嘉浮海而北。再上表乞終制。報可。元擴廓帖木兒數侵韶[illegible]會[illegible]軍[illegible]州其郡縣悉閉保。亦歸於朝廷。知擴廓孤。乃詔李思齊等由[illegible]出關與張良弼合攻之。而令關保以兵戍太原。擴廓懼其引軍擊太原。遣使至朝廷所置官吏於是。元帝下詔削擴廓官爵。令諸軍四面討之。三月辛未。詔儒臣修女誡。諭翰林學士朱升曰。治天下者正家為先。正家之道始於謹夫婦。后妃雖母儀天下。然不可俾預政事。至於嬪嬙之屬。不過備職事侍巾櫛。恩寵或過。則驕恣犯分。上下失序。歷代宮闈政由內出。鮮不為禍。惟明主能察於未然。下此多為所惑。卿等其纂女誡及古賢妃事可為法者。使後世子孫知所持守。升等乃編錄上之。湯和進攻泉州。守將鄧祖勝迎戰敗績。斂兵固守。和進圍之。元兵來援。駐東郊傍州水列七營。和[illegible]其壁擒

斬之。俘獲千餘人。明日生得千戶四人。全州守將阿思蘭及周文貴再以兵來援。和擊敗之。斬米兒判官等。至全州。和遂克之。進克[illegible]州道州藍山皆下。進克武岡州。分兵徇[illegible]。遂克江華城。鄧愈克唐州。進攻南陽。敗元兵於瓦店。逐北抵城下。丁酉克之。會史國公等二十六人[illegible]山諸州[illegible]攻下牛心光石兩山諸寨。均房金商之地悉定。徐達常遇春[illegible]師[illegible]南[illegible]新鄭[illegible]安[illegible]遣軍帥軍引舟師赤可[illegible]己亥。守將李克彝遁。左君弼竹貞等降。孔希學入朝。帝[illegible]其父克堅[illegible]不可。克堅亦來朝[illegible]使者[illegible]安[illegible]其年日[illegible]年未[illegible]而病[illegible]之令不煩者以官[illegible]先聖後子孫不可不學。爾子溫厚可使進學[illegible]明日[illegible]一匹米二十石。明日復召見。令以族人[illegible]侍臣曰。先聖後。特優禮之。蓋以待而不任以事也。夏四月辛丑朔。[illegible]州[illegible]竹[illegible]之。命四方毋妄有所獻。[illegible]承[illegible]之州也。以元左丞何真[illegible]利[illegible]諸州。既至[illegible]劉克佐[illegible]門上印[illegible]所部[illegible]戶口兵[illegible]表以降。承[illegible]以[illegible]比承[illegible]其帥官[illegible]出迎至廣州[illegible]左丞[illegible]宗[illegible]人大悅。丁未。[illegible]祖居中[illegible]向[illegible]祖居東第一位[illegible]祖西第一位。仁祖東第二位。東西向。初[illegible]太[illegible]帝曰。近世泥古好用古[illegible]且之[illegible]以祭。其生既不用邪。而用之[illegible]也[illegible]宗[illegible]用服[illegible]如事生之儀。徐達常遇春自虎牢關進[illegible]河南。元[illegible]帖木兒以兵五萬陳於洛水北。戊申[illegible]其陣[illegible]二十餘[illegible]一矢[illegible]其前[illegible]大呼馳入[illegible]下壯士從之。敵大潰。追奔五十里。遂[illegible]河南元梁王阿魯溫[illegible]降[illegible]嵩州以次略定河南平。阿魯溫。察罕帖木兒之父也。永州久不下。楊璟令諸將分營諸門[illegible]圍之[illegible]西江上[illegible]攻之[illegible]祖[illegible]力[illegible]死。百戶[illegible]丁巳。胡[illegible]以夜

[illegible]入元[illegible]子[illegible]兵[illegible]東州。甲子[illegible]仲[illegible]守一切[illegible]行[illegible]宋元[illegible]失天下。今[illegible]令[illegible]所[illegible]宮[illegible]太子[illegible]之仕人[illegible]　元[illegible]明[illegible]戶取河南乃[illegible]而西[illegible]思道拒守[illegible]大[illegible]郎[illegible]取[illegible]州[illegible]守[illegible]同知[illegible]攻之丙[illegible]守[illegible]才[illegible]守[illegible]洋[illegible]兵不[illegible]向[illegible]才[illegible]民立石[illegible]兵守[illegible]日[illegible]守之以全[illegible]三[illegible]門戶[illegible]元[illegible]日[illegible]向[illegible]力[illegible]王左丞來攻大敗之[illegible]山東[illegible]行中[illegible]府　[illegible]安[illegible]江西行省[illegible]之曰[illegible]江[illegible]王[illegible]府[illegible]入[illegible]江西上[illegible]不許。[illegible]五月己卯，克[illegible]州元[illegible]水死[illegible]花宗[illegible]降[illegible]州皆下。　[illegible]卯，改汴[illegible]中[illegible]分省治[illegible]以[illegible]　六月庚子，石[illegible]行在所[illegible]汾[illegible]之曰[illegible]北伐[illegible]曰大[illegible]平[illegible]河路王保保[illegible]克[illegible]西[illegible]元[illegible]己[illegible]元都可不[illegible]帝曰[illegible]不[illegible]二千[illegible]守[illegible]　朱[illegible]祖以兵[illegible]攻[illegible]江不下[illegible]日[illegible]所恃西[illegible]水耳。決[illegible]破之必矣。乃遣[illegible]攻[illegible]山[illegible]守[illegible]兵[illegible]水土[illegible]五[illegible]中[illegible]固守[illegible]攻[illegible]兩月[illegible]之台[illegible]壬戌[illegible]以[illegible]西[illegible]北門入[illegible]之元都[illegible]元[illegible]司[illegible]帖木兒不花元帥元[illegible]戶[illegible]丑[illegible]自[illegible]也兒吉尼[illegible]攻[illegible]

守[illegible]所[illegible]其民[illegible]人立[illegible]令[illegible]止之民乃安[illegible]州[illegible]兩江[illegible]本伯[illegible]　秋七月[illegible]兵克[illegible]戊子[illegible]州[illegible]平[illegible]民[illegible]之立祠　[illegible]卯中原[illegible]民辛卯[illegible]曰中原之民久[illegible]所[illegible]令[illegible]北[illegible]民水火元祖宗功德在人其子孫[illegible]民[illegible]之言[illegible]育[illegible]民[illegible]何[illegible]前代[illegible]之際[illegible]行[illegible]天[illegible]民[illegible]不忍[illegible]人元之宗[illegible]保[illegible]上[illegible]天心下慰人望以副[illegible]安民之意不[illegible]曰元都克而其主北[illegible]之子帝曰元[illegible]兵出之後固守[illegible]可也[illegible]征[illegible]布[illegible]守[illegible]封又立河[illegible]行[illegible]以[illegible]府[illegible]月己亥[illegible]元[illegible]木兒[illegible]保[illegible]以[illegible]元[illegible]大[illegible]太子[illegible]令[illegible]保[illegible]分道[illegible]　丁未，帝至自[illegible]分道[illegible]河北[illegible]至[illegible]元[illegible]二[illegible]二[illegible]下[illegible]平己[illegible]次[illegible]京[illegible]步[illegible]作[illegible]以[illegible]而北王子[illegible]州合兵[illegible]以[illegible]水[illegible]大敗元[illegible]河西[illegible]內[illegible]元[illegible]后妃太子[illegible]上都　[illegible]月[illegible]天下[illegible]才至京[illegible]以守令　[illegible]江[illegible]太平[illegible]田租

八月己巳[illegible]曰[illegible]中原[illegible]四方[illegible]以[illegible]天[illegible]南京[illegible]北京　[illegible]午[illegible]兵[illegible]化門[illegible]元[illegible]王帖木兒不花左丞相[illegible]平[illegible]兒[illegible]朴[illegible]因不花右丞[illegible]伯[illegible]中[illegible]川[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]一人[illegible]府[illegible]物令[illegible]以兵千人守宮[illegible]官[illegible]宮人妃主[illegible]士卒[illegible]所[illegible]民安[illegible]市不[illegible]分[illegible]京北[illegible]口。守[illegible]元[illegible]仕[illegible]并死[illegible]丞丁[illegible]可[illegible]郭允中[illegible]

死之。真定路達魯花赤[illegible]聞王師取元都，[illegible]西北面再拜，投井死。翰林學士承旨危素趨報恩寺，將投井，寺僧大梓挽之曰：國史非公莫知，公死，是死國史也。素遂止。兵迫史庫，素往告鎮撫吳勉輩而出之。　壬申，以京師火，四方水旱，詔中書省議蠲免便民事。　丁丑，始置吏、戶、禮、兵、刑、工六部，設尚書、侍郎、郎中、員外郎、主事等官，仍隸中書省。置考功所、承勅司，以將作司隸工部。以滕毅為吏部尚書，杭琪為戶部尚書，錢用壬為禮部尚書，陳亮為兵部尚書，周禎為刑部尚書，單安仁為工部尚書。時六部初建，多仰承丞相意指，諸尚書亦多不久於位。設官員，吏部佐省臺議定銓除考課諸法，具以奏。[illegible]令民田五畝至十畝者，栽桑麻木棉各半畝，十畝以上倍之。麻畝徵八兩，木棉畝四兩，栽桑以四年起科。不種者出絹布。詔可。　大軍平河洛，元擴廓帖木兒走[illegible]拘。凡六年，帝甚壽之，進吏部侍郎，備陳西征方略。　帝之未還也，中書省都事[illegible]李善長[illegible]之，請[illegible]其數，[illegible]不[illegible]可。方析兩御所之，由是與善長忤。帝[illegible]人[illegible]下不敢[illegible]善者亦交構之。會以旱求言，[illegible]士卒物故者其妻[illegible]凡[illegible]為人工匠死者[illegible]其[illegible]軍戶足千，和氣。帝納其言。旬日仍不雨，帝始[illegible]請告歸。　己卯，詔赦殊死以下，將士從征者卹其家，逃亡者許自首，新克州郡毋妄殺，輸賦違期者官為[illegible]。災荒以實聞，免鎮江租稅。避亂民復業者，聽墾荒地，復三年。有司以禮聘致賢士，學校毋事虛文。平刑，毋非時決囚。除書籍田器稅。民間逋負免徵。蒙古色目人有才能者許擢用。鰥寡孤獨廢疾者存卹之。民年七十以上，一子復役。利害當興革不在詔內者，有司具以聞。　壬午，帝如北京。改大都路曰北平府，置燕山六衛，留兵三萬人，命都督副使孫興祖會[illegible]華雲龍守之。　癸未，詔徐達、常遇春取山西。大都既下，[illegible]分兵守[illegible]平，[illegible]降白土諸寨，移守彰德，下[illegible]寨。尖在林慮西北二十里，為元右丞吳庸、王居義、小鎖兒所據。大將軍之北伐也，遣將略諸山寨，降者相繼，獨尖寨恃險不下。至是兵偪之，庸、居義及小鎖兒以降，得士卒萬餘人。　元潮廣平守郭雲保裕州白泉寨，堅守不下，徐達遣指揮曹諒圍之，雲出戰，被執，達呼之跪，雲植立詬罵求死，達以刃脅之，雲不動。達壯之，送京師。帝奇其狀貌，釋之，方問[illegible]書，對曰[illegible]因以[illegible]書授之，[illegible]之甚[illegible]。帝大喜，用為溧水知州，有政聲。　[illegible]兒。　甲午，遣大官往北平放元宮人。諭之曰：宮人皆良家子，幽閉深宮，誠有可憫。至即放還，適人勿使失所。　漳州府通判王禕上疏，言祈天永命之要，在忠厚以存心，寬大以為政，法天道，順人心。雷霆霜雪，可暫不可常。浙西既平，科斂當減。帝嘉納之，然不能盡從也。　九月癸亥，詔曰：天下之治，天下之賢共理之。今賢士多隱巖穴，豈有司失於敦勸歟？朝廷疏於禮待歟？抑朕寡昧不足致賢歟？將在位者壅蔽使不上達歟？不然，賢士大夫幼學壯行，豈甘沒世而已哉！天下甫定，朕願與諸儒講明治道，有能輔朕濟民者，有司禮遣。　乙丑，常遇春下保定，[illegible]取七垣寨，遂敗[illegible]因帖木兒，遇春遂下真定。　陸聚克[illegible]子山、[illegible]山城、山[illegible]山等寨，分守井陘故關。[illegible]安平於官兵，[illegible]軍上將擒十二人，帝親撰文以祭，追封[illegible]公。　改乾寧安撫司為[illegible]州府。　冬十月庚午，[illegible]將軍湯和由武陟取懷慶，踰太行，克碗子城，取[illegible]。元右丞賈成於[illegible]氏[illegible]得[illegible]參政喻仁，復克平陽、絳州，會元左丞田保保[illegible]千五百餘人。帝悅，詔[illegible]居常遇春下，和居勝下，[illegible]將軍[illegible]居和下。　丁丑，帝至自北京。　戊寅，以元都平，詔天下。　[illegible]元故臣至，帝御奉天門，召問元政得失。馬翼對曰：元有天下，以寬得之，亦以寬失之。帝曰：以寬得之，則聞之矣；以寬失之，未之聞也。元季君臣耽於逸樂，循至淪亡，其失在於縱弛，實非寬也。聖王之道，寬而有制，不以廢事為寬，簡而有節，不以[illegible]為簡，施之適中，則無弊矣。　建大本

書令教翰侍太子說書及授諸王經又選國子生國琦王璞張惟等十餘人侍太子讀書禁中琦等入對謹身殿帝前殿中侍御史郭淵友等曰諸生於文學固美然與太子處當端其心術不流浮靡庶儲德亦賴輔助　以北平府隸山東行省保定河間真定廣平大名等府隸河南分省　十一月己亥復遣魏觀文原吉詹同吳輔趙壽等分行天下訪求遺才所舉多擢用　庚子冬至始祀上帝於圜丘從李善長等分祭之議也以大明夜明星辰太歲從祀有司議祀帝謙讓未許前期親爲文告太廟曰歷代有天下者皆以祖配天臣獨不敢者以臣功業有未就政治有闕失去年上天垂戒有□□□□大災□□□□□惟恐無以承上帝好生之德故不敢輒奉以配惟祖神與天通上帝有問願以臣所行奏帝前善惡無隱及南郊禮畢□太廟告禮成還御奉天殿受賀翌日宴羣臣於奉天殿以孔希學襲封衍聖公立孔顏孟三氏教授孔氏子孫及顏孟大宋子孫傳役又命孔希大爲曲阜世職知縣衍聖公秩二品賜之簡曰古之聖人自羲農至於文武法天治民明並日月德化之盛莫有加焉然皆隨時制宜世有因革至於孔子會前聖之道而通之垂教萬世爲帝者師其孫子思子又能傳述而名言之以極其盛有國家者求其統緒尊其傳說所以崇德報功歷代以來優禮封爵或不能繩其祖武朕實憫焉其領袖世儒益展聖道之用於當世豈不偉歟　癸亥帝手詔□□□□伐及彭□同舟之難召還京師甚祖父曾家臺部公欲進甚□圖將不逮　楊璟之自西還也帝問貴羌二氏所據情形璟言□□□□則爲民害則爲雄以文治當降之以兵帝曰□□性習雖殊其好生惡死之心則一若撫之以安綏待之以誠示之以信寧獨有不從化者嗚呼是月置中書廳湖廣以楊璟爲行省左右兩江溪峒官民　湯和楊璟之下溫州也元將張帖木兒遁平章□□孔兒拒之□於□店和□□敗□會元帝自開平會擴廓復大都擴廓乃北出雁門將由保安徑居庸以攻北平徐達謂諸將曰擴廓遠出太原必虛北平有孫都督在足以禦之今乘敵不備直擣太原使進不得戰退無所守所謂批亢擣虛者也彼若西還自救此成擒耳諸將皆曰善乃引兵趨太原薛顯傅友德等將輕騎二千略平定擴廓至保安果還救遣騎突至傅友德以五十騎卻之常遇春言於達曰我騎兵雖集步卒未至驟與戰必多殺傷夜劫之可得志達曰善會擴廓部將豁鼻馬潛約降請爲內應乃選精騎夜銜枚往襲擴廓方然燭治軍書倉卒不知所出跣一足乘驏馬以十八騎走大同獲其部□豁鼻馬降得甲士四萬十二月丁卯克太原遇春追擴廓至忻州而還　己巳置登聞鼓於午門外一御史日監之非大冤及機密重情不得擊鼓即引奏　明昇聞太祖克元都奉書稱賀子昇以書報之　汪廣洋劉惟敬爲參知政事　大本堂既建帝時與李好謙論古今一日御文樓太子侍問近臣讀何史對曰讀七國春秋問曰安在對曰在七國帝曰此讀書一偏之說景帝爲太子時以博局殺吳世子及爲帝又聽晁錯削諸侯七國之變實由於此若爲諸子講此則當言藩王當上尊天子毋撓天下公法如此則爲太子者知敦睦九族隆親親之恩爲諸子者知夾輔王室盡君臣之義矣　命張福知府事兼招諭安南　御史高元侃言京師人民循習舊俗凡有喪葬設宴會親友作樂娛尸無哀戚之情請禁止以厚風俗乃令禮官定民喪服之制

明紀卷第二

賜進士出身工部候補主事署虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
加同知府銜給雲騎尉世襲內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

太祖紀二 起洪武二年己酉盡八年乙卯凡七年

洪武二年春正月乙巳立功臣廟於雞籠山論次功臣死者皆像生者虛其位初胡大海等歿命皆像於下其孫子文之廟及新廟成移祀焉 丁未享太廟以廖永安俞通海張德勝桑世傑耿再成胡大海趙德勝配 追封皇后父馬公為徐王皇后母鄭媼為王妃皆王夫人建祠太廟東皇后親奉安徐王神主祝文稱孝女皇后馬氏謹奉皇帝命致祭帝欲訪后族人官之后謝曰爵祿私外家非法力辭而止 庚戌詔曰朕本布衣因天下亂率眾渡江保民圖治今十有五年荷天眷佑悉皆戡定用是命將北征齊魯之民饋糧給軍不憚千里朕軫厥勞已免元年田租遭旱民未蘇其更賜一年[illegible]者人軍平燕都下貧民被兵者田租燕北平燕南河東山西今年田租亦與蠲免河南諸郡歸附久欲[illegible]之西北未平師過其地是以未遑今齊魯平矣西抵潼關北界大河南至唐鄧光息今年稅糧悉除之又詔曰應天太平鎮江宣城廣德供億浩繁去歲租稅已免惠不及下其再免諸郡及無為州今年租稅 庚申常遇春取大同以[illegible]興祖將三衛卒守之[illegible]寡能攻[illegible]雲州[illegible]佛保宗哲於石州脫列伯於宣府錄置分衛本下州縣金帛以取東勝州山西悉平 郭人傳忠誠[illegible]治道十二事曰正朝廷資守令取分業增撫[illegible]均民田更役法豁異族易服制舉學校慎選舉興禮樂帝嘉納之[illegible]哲[illegible]參知政事 方國珍張士誠相繼誅服錄其亡命為患與島人相糾結是月倭寇山東濱海郡縣 二月丙寅朔詔修元史命李善長為監修宋濂王禕為總裁徵山林遺逸之士汪克寬胡翰宋僖陶凱陳基趙壎曾魯高啓趙汸張文海徐尊生黃篪王錡傅著謝徽及傅恕俱為纂修開局天界寺取元經世大典及實錄參考帝諭之曰元初君臣樸厚政事簡略與民休息時號小康季世嗣君荒淫權臣跋扈兵戈四起民命顛危雖間有賢智之臣言不見用用不見信遂至土崩其間君臣行事有善有否賢人君子或隱或顯其言行亦多可稱者務直述其事毋溢美毋隱惡以垂鑒戒 時大兵出山西北平守將華雲龍報元臣也速犯通州所部不滿千人元丞相也速將萬餘騎營白河其臣曰吾兵少不可與戰彼兵雖多亡國之餘敗氣不振當以計走之乃密遣指揮仵良臣於白河舟中多立赤幟亙二十餘里鉦鼓之聲相聞也速大驚遂去良臣出精騎渡北百餘里元兵自是不敢窺北平 帝以先世墳墓在泗州盱眙北壬午遣使以后稷配祀帝行[illegible]禮[illegible]天府尹及上元江寧知縣帥庶人於致齋命百官耆老於耕所 徐達引兵西渡河至陝西張思道遁[illegible]與戰[illegible]元大軍[illegible]道三月庚子克之元西臺御史桑哥失里與妻子俱投崖死左丞拜帖古迷失入終南山郎中王可仰藥死僉院阿失不花自經死三原縣尹朱春與其妻曰吾當以死報國妻曰君能為忠臣妾豈不能為節婦亦俱投崖死改奉元路為西安府取鳳翔之[illegible]陽洪縣十萬[illegible]文民[illegible]其利徙咸陽縣治於渭河之南 撫陝西饑戶米三石 丙午常遇春[illegible]合兵西援[illegible]李思齊奔臨洮 置北平等處行中書省治北平府先是山東河南省皆置其省遣行人楊載使倭且詰以入寇之故謂宜朝則來庭不則修兵自固倘必為寇盜即命將徂征耳日本王良懷不奉命 剽掠山東廣西參政 夏四月丙寅也速攻通州副將軍常遇春還備北平[illegible]文忠副之 己巳命儒士孔克仁授諸子經功臣子弟並令入學 乙亥編祖訓錄定封建諸王之制 置山西等處行中書省治太原府又置陝西等處行中書省治西安府改廣東道宣慰司為廣東行中書省 命[illegible]所向皆曰張思道之才不如李思齊而[illegible]

陽易於□□洮難攻達曰不然慶陽城險而兵精猝未易拔也臨洮北界河湟西通番戎得之其人足備戰鬬物產足佐軍儲以大兵壓□不走則束手降矣臨洮既克於旁郡何有遂度隴克秦州下伏羌寧遠入鞏昌遣將馮勝趨臨洮　金興旺等守鳳翔　丙子勝兵臨洮□□州□□□□　丁丑□勝至臨洮李思齊降□□正守之□□分兵克蘭州□□別將攻馬鞍山番寨大□其眾　乙酉達□□破元豫王於西寧走之□收其部落輜重　汪興祖□出□陝西參政　五月甲午朔日有食之　丁酉徐達進出□□下平涼□□宗克延安張思道走寧夏為擴廓帖木兒所執　和取涇州使□將招□□道弟良臣良臣以慶陽降徐達遣薛顯受之良臣伏兵夜出兵襲顯營□傷突□□□良臣□□城叛　□□　□□□□□□□臣復□□祀帝望不允曰徒□□□平□之　□卯夏至□□□□□□□□□□土石□疾本年六十五帝□□□□□文卿其家祭之　張良臣之□□也□□令□將分兵□之□□□將自臨洮□□至河□□其西□□其北□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□兵城下□□敗之□其勁將九人□臣不敢復出良臣□其兄思道□外□□使往求□□□□　□□出□□□□　常遇春李文忠□步騎九萬□北平□□州□□將江文清於錦州敗也速於全寧□□攻大□州分千□入伏守□夜□□□之六月己卯克上都元帝北走□□□白□其宗王□生及平章□□□□□將士□人□□□馬三千匹牛五萬頭子女□□□是改元上都路為開平府□□府□□又以承平路為平灤府安南國王陳日煃□少中大夫同時敏□□表來朝貢方物帝嘉□事壬午命□□□□士□以□□□□命□往封日煃為安南國王　秋七月己亥常遇春師還次柳河川□疾卒年四十帝聞震悼命禮官□天子為大臣□□禮用宋太宗□□王□故事□□至龍江□出□□□□山追封開平王□忠武配享太廟肖像功臣廟位皆第二

遇春沈□□□□□士卒□□□□□□□□□□大將軍□□二歲數從征伐□□□□□□常自言能將十萬眾橫行天下軍中稱常十萬云遇春既卒命李文忠代將其軍左丞□□□之　辛亥擴廓帖木兒□□孔□□□原州□州以□□□□　丙辰明昇遣使來□大木及方物□以□□　辛酉□□□□□□□孔兒敗走□友□□兵□州□王駐□州□□□□　中書省臣言□□西諸□□平□□其人入內地可□□□帝曰□□□□□□□其人不知禮義□之則□□之則□□未可□□□以兵分守□□以□□之□曰□□化數年後可為□□民何以遷也　□□□□伯□及□明上言□□□□相□責□□□以□世□知府　以□□□□□□於□□□□之□□□□以□□□　元帝□□□泊令孔□□刻伯以重兵攻大同□□□□李文忠□□會攻□□行次太原聞大同□□□□□□□□□而來關外之□□□□□□之可也本大同□□□□之□□出□門□□□□□元□□兵□□□□□木八月乙丑進至白□□□天□□已□□文忠□□五□□水自□元兵□□□□文忠□□不動□□□□大至以□□□□之□□□□□乃出精兵左右□□大□之□其將脫列伯□□□□□人□□王□□會元□□□列伯□□□孔□□走□□□□□□之□□□元帝知事無□不□□□向矣　己巳□內侍官□□□吏部曰內臣但備使令毋多人古來若□□□可為□戒又曰此□□□千百中無一二若用□耳目□耳目□用為心腹則心腹病□之之道□使之畏法勿令有功有功則□□矣　癸酉元史成□□□□□賜□□□而元統以後史□未備乃命□士□□□往北平采遺事　高麗國王王顓□□□□□丙子□□□□□□□□□詔及金印往封之　徐達□軍□□□□張良臣□□□□□□之良臣父子□□井引出斬之□西平　賀宗哲攻鳳翔金□旺□知府□□□□守□□□□大□形如半□□

賊五人負之攻城矢石不能入投[illegible]毀之俄[illegible]中擒首其將火者燒城敵黨冀走復為我[illegible]城城中以子迎戰敗北甚衆而攻不已興旺與[illegible]曰彼[illegible]我援師不至必不敢出其不意擊之可敗也遂出西北門奮戰敗少部會百戶王[illegible]官[illegible]所收李思齊降卒京[illegible]郎以其衆乃[illegible]其守[illegible]去衆故負之略曰宋敗而還孫我也遣騎伏之去五里埋伏果[illegible]還師復圍城衆[illegible]欲走興旺叱曰天子以城畀我[illegible]可去耶以[illegible]所[illegible]皆[illegible]附[illegible]生[illegible]乃括城中[illegible]犒衆中令曰敵少援當大[illegible]新兵[illegible]協力固守相持十五日敵聞慶陽下乃引去　詔[illegible]天下[illegible]通古今練達時務之士年四十以上者禮送至京[illegible]　九月辛丑召徐達湯和等還命馮勝留駐慶陽節制諸軍勝以關陝既定輒引兵還帝怒切責之以其功大赦勿治　[illegible]時[illegible]兵[illegible]川[illegible]宗哲郭英追敗之於[illegible]山　初帝將營中都劉基曰臨濠雖帝鄉非建都地也既帝召諸老臣問建都事或言關中險固或言洛陽天下中汴梁宋舊京或又言北平故元宮室就之可省民力帝曰所言皆善惟時有不同耳長安洛陽汴梁[illegible]宋故都但平定之初民未甦息若建都於彼供給力役悉資江南重勞其民若就北平宮室亦不能無更作建業長江天塹龍盤虎踞足以立國臨濠則前江後淮有險可恃有水可漕朕欲建為中都何如皆曰善癸卯以臨濠為中都置留守司營城郭宮殿如京師制改鍾離縣曰中立縣　帝嘗以事責丞相善長劉基言善長勳舊能調和諸將帝曰是數欲害君君乃為之地耶吾行相君矣基頓首曰是如易柱須得大木若束小木為之且立覆帝欲相楊憲憲素善基基力言不可曰憲有相才無相器夫宰相者持心如水以義理為權衡而己無與者也憲則不然帝問汪廣洋何如曰此偏淺殆甚於憲曰胡惟庸何如曰譬之駕懼其僨轅也帝曰吾之相誠無逾先生基曰臣疾惡太甚又不耐繁劇為之且孤上恩天下何患無才惟明主悉心求之目前諸人誠未見其可也

帝嘗與侍臣論待大臣之禮基曰古者公卿有罪盤水加劍詣請室自裁未嘗輕折辱之所以存大臣之體侍讀學士詹同因取大戴禮及賈誼疏以進且曰古者刑不上大夫以勵廉恥也必如是君臣恩禮始兩盡帝深然之帝嘗言聲色之害甚於鴆毒創業之君為子孫所承式尤不可不謹同因言成湯不邇聲色垂裕後昆以對其因事納忠如此　戊午[illegible]承[illegible]師[illegible]命太子帥百官迎[illegible]於龍江承[illegible][illegible]出[illegible]定淮泉　始建南京新城　[illegible]右丞　冬十月壬戌[illegible]楊[illegible]明[illegible]　甲戌甘露降於鍾山群臣請告廟不許　辛卯詔中書省曰兵變以來人習戰爭惟知干戈莫識俎豆朕惟治國以教化為先教化以學校為本京師雖有太學而天下學校未興宜令天下府州縣皆立學延師儒教授生徒講論聖道使人日漸月化以復先王之舊於是大建學校府設教授學正教諭訓導等官生員府學四十人州縣以次減十有治一經以禮樂射御書數設科分教務求實才頑不率者黜之　時詔孔廟春秋釋奠止行於曲阜天下不必通祀刑部尚書錢唐伏闕上言孔子垂教萬世天下共尊其教故天下得通祀孔子報本之禮不可廢侍郎程徐亦言古今祀典獨社稷三皇與孔子通祀天下民非社稷三皇則無以生非孔子之道則無以立堯舜禹湯文武周公皆聖人然發揮三綱五常之道載之於經儀範百王師表萬世使世愈降而人極不墜者孔子力也孔子以道設教天下祀之非祀其人祀其教也祀其道也今使天下之人讀其書由其教行其道而不得舉其祀非所以維人心扶世教也皆不報久之乃用其言　陳[illegible]雖[illegible]知政事　[illegible]以[illegible]撫安南境[illegible]日[illegible]人乞以印詔[illegible]其世子以[illegible]不可留居洱江上請世子告哀於[illegible]且請[illegible]命[illegible]州衛[illegible]揮同知邱[illegible]兵官[illegible]命[illegible]胡[illegible]東衛指

將會事左君弼等副帥兵討左江上思州[illegible]誅[illegible]其[illegible]平之 高[illegible]使臣[illegible][illegible]帝從容問王居[illegible]何[illegible]修乎兵甲利乎宮室壯乎[illegible]曰[illegible]臣惟知[illegible]信[illegible]民[illegible]也[illegible]以[illegible]其王曰古者王公[illegible]去兵民以食[illegible]天而[illegible]必有出政令之所今有人民而[illegible]人[illegible]何[illegible]武[illegible]不修則威弱地不[illegible]則民[illegible]食且有居室無[illegible]以示[illegible]此[illegible]其不取夫國之大事在祀與戎[illegible]斯二者而[illegible]可[illegible]明[illegible]王[illegible]北[illegible]與夫文[illegible]而[illegible]之道王其念之 是月[illegible]元帝[illegible] 十一月乙巳祀上帝於[illegible]丘以仁祖淳皇帝配 [illegible]及[illegible]大臣用[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]其下共[illegible]大臣方[illegible]不利[illegible]皆[illegible]不可[illegible]曰古之[illegible]者同力度[illegible]同[illegible]家明全[illegible]反[illegible]足下幼沖[illegible]先人[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]至計而[illegible]下之[illegible]以[illegible]明之[illegible]一夫負戈[illegible]人[illegible]如之何此[illegible]不[illegible]時[illegible]以[illegible]足下之[illegible]者莫如[illegible]昭[illegible]且以[illegible]武[illegible]佐之[illegible]官守[illegible]士卒財用不足皆取之[illegible]不[illegible]夕[illegible]自保今足下[illegible]不[illegible]州北不過[illegible]中以此[illegible]相去[illegible]而[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]乎我主上仁[illegible]武神明[illegible]加[illegible]以足下先人通好之[illegible]不忍加[illegible]又以足下年幼未[illegible]於[illegible]大計[illegible]仁厚[illegible]所以[illegible]明氏者不[illegible]足下可不[illegible]令乎且如向者[illegible]之[illegible]江[illegible]山[illegible]兵[illegible]一[illegible]討[illegible]氏[illegible]此[illegible]人力[illegible]天命也足下[illegible]何[illegible]子[illegible]江[illegible]王[illegible]主上[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]天下所知足下[illegible]之[illegible]而能[illegible]自求[illegible]則必享[illegible]之[illegible]先人之祀世世不[illegible]不[illegible]若[illegible]一隅[illegible]

[illegible]其[illegible]手[illegible]不自知[illegible]天兵一[illegible]凡今[illegible]足下[illegible]者他日[illegible]計以[illegible]此之[illegible]子[illegible]安所[illegible]利[illegible]可[illegible]在足下[illegible]之而已[illegible]不[illegible] [illegible]至[illegible]知[illegible] 占城入貢 十二月甲戌[illegible]中[illegible]何甘[illegible]同[illegible]副使[illegible][illegible]阿[illegible]占城國王 甲申[illegible]西安[illegible]戶米二石 己丑大[illegible]中[illegible]士 [illegible]木[illegible][illegible]守以[illegible]天[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]之可[illegible]不[illegible]守未[illegible]兵出[illegible]元兵少[illegible]已而[illegible]子先[illegible]至[illegible]以[illegible]下光大呼曰公[illegible]但[illegible]守[illegible]大[illegible]且[illegible]其[illegible]兵[illegible]守元兵[illegible]而[illegible]子戶[illegible]之 [illegible]元帝[illegible]在近[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]木兒[illegible]兵[illegible]上[illegible]西北[illegible]

三年春正月癸巳[illegible]大[illegible]文[illegible]之分道北伐 [illegible]有[illegible]帝曰前代[illegible]化[illegible]以[illegible]人今天下一家若有[illegible]俗未[illegible]吏治之[illegible]人耶 [illegible]西安[illegible]府[illegible]詔有司正月二月戶給米一石[illegible]民宋[illegible]民[illegible]戶[illegible]之帝曰民旦夕[illegible]若[illegible]死者多矣丁巳令戶部[illegible]西安[illegible]之戶加[illegible]一石 [illegible]成[illegible]大明[illegible]五[illegible]而並以[illegible]凡升[illegible]度[illegible] 二月[illegible]追封郭子[illegible]王立[illegible]州祀之[illegible]氏[illegible]王夫人以[illegible]三子[illegible]祀[illegible]氏世[illegible]王[illegible] 庚子詔曰六部[illegible]領天下之[illegible]非[illegible]才[illegible]之士不足以居之[illegible]有[illegible]居山林[illegible]在下[illegible]其令有司[illegible]心[illegible]才可任六部者 是月[illegible]文[illegible]出[illegible]知[illegible]其守[illegible]元[illegible]平

□竹貝。□陽佑□道□，仍以宋濂、王禕□□□，□四方文學士朱
右、貝瓊、朱廉、王彝、張孟兼、高遜志、李懋、李汶、張宣、張簡、杜寅、殷弼、俞
寅及□□□□□□□元史。三月庚寅，詔曰：成功□□□□民力。
各郡邑供給有先後，賦役有不同，□□之□，太□□□□□□天□
江□州□□□州太平□州□信□州□□□州□州□州□州□□
和十六府州及河南、山東、北平今年田租，又免□□二州夏稅。□
□帖木兒聞大兵□定西，□赴之，□州□□□□□□新□□天□□
知□朱有□□□曰□□□□□□□時□□以今□□□□□□□□
進□之□□及於□，且有□□各□□曰：非□不□此□□佑□之□
聞而□□□□□□□□州知府。□□□州同知□□□□□如日
本□□之。夏四月乙丑，封皇子□□秦王，□□□王，□□□王，□□吳王，
楨□□王，□□□王，梓□潭王，杞□趙王，□□□王，從孫守□□靖江王。□□宋元
孤立，失古封建□□□□□□各□大□□□王□子□其壯而□□□□
外衛□□內□□□□□□□石□□□□□□□□□□下天子一
等，公侯大臣伏而拜□□□□□□□□□而不臨民，分□□而不□□土。
□□□□□□□□帖木兒□□□□□□□□□□□□□立□
□之□□□□□□□□□□□至□□□□□之□□而□□□□□
□□□兵□□□□□□□□□□□□□平□□□□□□□□□兵
□□之以□□功臣子□□之京□□而□其下□□□□人以□□
日□兵□□□□死□大□□□兵□□□□王□王及□公平□□以下文
武□□千八百六十□人，□士八□四千五百□人，□□□□以巨
□□□□□□子□人北□□□□□□□木以□□□□□□
世□□祖至三不□川□□力□死□□□山□□□□□□□州
□□□□□中□□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□名□
□□以月□□□□山□□□□。丙戌，元帝□□□□□□子□□□
□□□□改元宣光。□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

言□□□。□西行省□□□西□□□□交趾，所治□□□洞□□□
□□□□□相□□□府□兵□□□□□□□□□相□而郡□□兵以
□之乞立□□兵，令□□□□□民丁之壯者□兵，又□□□□□□□
天□□□□宗□□□□□□不□□□以□□□□安□□司，仍
設府守之□□從之。□□□□州二□□兵守□□天□□京□□
□□府。安南使臣□□□□至京，帝□□□西□門，引□□□□□
王□□□□□□□主□□□□臣□日□□王。先是，安南、占城
兵□□□□□□□□□兵部主事□□□□令□兵□□□□□□以□
□世子□三□□□令□□□人□中□行□□□□□□□而□□之□
□□此之□□□□□□仁□不□□不□。五月己丑，□□□□□□元
分□□□□□□□。丁□，詔□□□□□□行之士。己亥，詔曰：
□□□宋□士□□□□□□□□文□而不求□□之□，前元□士
□□而□□□□□□□□□□之人□□□□□仕□□□□□□
□□□□□□甘□山林而不出□□之□□一□□此。自今年八月始
特設科□□□□明行□□古今□□相□□□□□□□
其□下而任之以官，使中外文臣□由科□而進，非科□者毋得與
□□令□□□□□□一□四□□一□二□□一□三□□一□中
式後十日，復以□□□□□五□試之。□文□□□□山□元平
□□不了□□□平□□上□□□□□元帝已□□程□□□。
□□□之元□□北□□□□子□的□□□□后妃□人□□王□
相□□□□百人，宋元玉□金□十五□□二□□□大□□□□□□
一出□□□至北□州而□□□州□□公□文□□□二□七
千人至□□山，又□□□□之□□大千□人□□京□。命以□□
久□□矢之□□□□武夫而文十□□□。丁未，□□□□及郡□生
□□□□大□□□天下□□而□公□□□□□□之。戊申，祀
地於方丘，以仁祖淳皇帝配。命□□□□□州出一百人□□□友

續領前鋒與常遇春會。元平章竹貞棄潞州遁。金興旺、張龍別將一軍由鳳翔入連雲棧，文德等合攻興元，辛亥克之，降其守將劉思忠，興旺就以爲守。遣留守之衆通直西安，鄧愈自臨洮進克河州，招諭吐蕃，諸酋長宣慰何鎖南普等皆納印請降，進撫王至西黃河，抵黑松林，渡河斬其大將，河州以西朵甘烏斯藏諸部悉歸附，也出甘肅西北數千里而還；湯和定寧夏，逐北至察罕腦兒，擒猛將虎陳，獲馬牛羊十餘萬；傅友德下東勝、大同、宣府，皆有功。　丁巳，詔陣亡將帥無嗣者祿其家。　胡德濟至京，帝以其守信州積壘功，宥之，而以書責達曰：將軍效衛青不斬蘇建耳，獨不見穰苴之於莊賈乎？自今將軍毋事姑息。　汪廣洋爲左丞。　元擴廓帖木兒至和林，元嗣君復任以國事。　甯正爲河州衛指揮使，上言西民轉粟餉軍甚勞，而茶布可易粟，請以給軍，令自相貿易，省轉運之勞，從之。　是月，旱，帝齋戒，后妃親執爨，爲農家食，皇太子諸王饋於齋所。六月戊午朔，素服草屨，步禱山川壇，席藁露坐，晝曝日中，夜臥於地，凡三日，還齋於西廡。辛酉，賞將士，省獄囚，命有司訪求通經術明治道者。壬戌，大雨。　壬申，李文忠捷奏至，羣臣稱賀，帝謂治書侍御史劉炳曰：爾本元臣，今日之捷，爾不當賀。因命禮部榜示，凡嘗仕元者勿賀。號元主曰順帝。癸酉，買的里八剌至京，羣臣請獻俘，帝曰：武王伐殷，用之乎？省臣以唐太宗嘗行之對，帝曰：太宗是待王世充耳，若遇隋之子孫，恐不爾也。令服本俗衣朝見畢，賜中國衣冠，就謝。謂省臣曰：故國之妃朝於君者，元有此禮，不必效之，亦令衣本俗服入見中宮，賜中國服就謝。中書省草詔多侈辭，帝責之曰：元主中國將百年，朕與卿等父母皆賴其生養，元之興亡，自是氣運，於朕何預？而以此張之四方，有識之士，口雖不言，心未必以爲是也，亟改之。乙亥，封買的里八剌爲崇禮侯，賜第龍光山。帝曰：前代革命之際，獲其后妃，往往不以禮遇，致孤寡，朕甚不取。今元妃與后在此，飲食居處，務適其宜。丙子，告捷於南郊。丁丑，告太廟，詔示天下。尋遣使齎詔撫諭諸外夷真臘、爪哇、三佛齊、西洋瑣里諸國。　改元興和路爲府，隸北平布政司，尋廢府，置衛，屬北平都司。　初，元至元間，楊璉真伽爲江南總攝，發宋會稽諸陵，以諸帝后遺骨瘞於杭之故宮，築浮圖其上，又截理宗顱骨爲飲器。楊璉真伽敗，籍入宣政院，以賜所謂帝師者。帝與侍講學士危素論宋元興替，素備言始末，帝歎息良久，命北平守將購得於西僧汝納所，命有司厝於京城南高坐寺西北；至是紹興府以永穆陵圖來獻，遂敕葬於故陵。　山西行省言大同糧儲自陵縣運至太和嶺，路遠費煩，請令商人於大同倉入米一石，太原倉入米一石三斗，給淮鹽一小引，商人鬻畢，即以原給引目赴所在官司繳之。如此則轉運費省而邊儲充。帝從其請。開中鹽法自此始。　辛巳，徙蘇州、松江、嘉興、杭州、湖州民無業者田臨濠，給資糧牛種，復三年，徙者凡四千餘戶。　改興元府曰漢中府。　倭寇山東，轉掠溫、台、明州旁海民，遂寇福建濱海州縣。　汪廣洋免。秋七月，楊憲爲左丞。　明昇將吳友仁帥衆三萬寇漢中，金興旺率城中兵禦敵，面中流矢，拔矢復戰，斬數百人。敵益衆，乃斂兵入城。友仁決濠塡塹，勢必克，計命塞之。令傅友德以三千騎救之，友德夜至木槽關，攻斗山寨，令軍中人持十炬，連亘山上。友仁驚遁。張龍從北門突出，友仁軍後，與興旺夾擊之，墮谿谷死者無算，友仁自是氣奪。　楊憲有才辯，裁決明敏，然刻深多忌，有不足於己者，輒中傷之。事帝久，能逆知帝意，以數於其故翳人。尊己若多，紛更省中事，凡舊吏罷黜，用所私。汪廣洋懦，不敢違，憲責廣洋惟之，唯御史劉炳等劾廣洋奉母無狀，帝切責放還鄉，憲再奏徙海南。又教炳劾刑部侍郎左安善等八人，帝覺其誣，下炳獄，知爲憲所使。於是李善長劾憲排陷大臣，放肆爲奸，詔羣臣鞫其罪，伏誅。召廣洋還。　陶凱與崔亮並爲禮部尚書。　八月乙酉，遣使瘞中原遺骸。　續修元史成。　東莞才遺自漢中道卒。　肅州民孫古朴作亂，

擊昆州，執同知牟魯殺之。書曰：國家混一海宇，民皆樂業，若等悔過自新，可轉禍為福；不然，官軍旦夕至，無遺種矣。我守土臣，惟一死，所惜者百姓耳。賊不敢害，攜至城南郭家莊，會大軍至，殺之。事聞，詔卹其家。九月辛■，■為參知政事。時武臣恃功驕恣，得罪者漸衆，御史袁凱言：諸將習兵事，恐未諳君臣之禮，請於都督府延通經學古之士，令諸武臣赴都督府講說，庶得保其全身之道。冬十月丙辰，詔儒臣更直午門，為武臣講經史。楊璟討■■，■建敗之，■詐降，乘使部卒往報，為所執，帝切責璟。辛亥，周德興為征南將軍，帥師討蠻寨，亦尋敗，士力攻壘乃遁。辛巳，遺元嗣君書。十一月壬辰，北征師至京，帝迎勞於龍江。甲午，告武成於郊廟。召宋濂議五等封爵，宿大本堂討論達旦。丙申，大封功臣。進徐達魏國公，李善長韓國公，李文忠曹國公，馮勝宋國公，鄧愈衛國公，封常遇春子茂鄭國公，湯和中山侯，唐勝宗延安侯，陸仲亨吉安侯，周德興江夏侯，華雲龍淮安侯，顧時濟寧侯，耿炳文長興侯，陳德臨江侯，郭興鞏昌侯，王志六安侯，鄭遇春滎陽侯，費聚平涼侯，吳良江陰侯，吳禎靖海侯，趙庸南雄侯，廖永忠德慶侯，俞通源南安侯，華高廣德侯，楊璟營陽侯，康茂才子鐸蘄春侯，朱亮祖永嘉侯，傅友德潁川侯，胡美豫章侯，韓政東平侯，黃彬宜春侯，曹良臣宣寧侯，梅思祖汝南侯，陸聚河南侯。戊戌，大賚。己亥，達等入謝。帝從容謂曰：朕遭時喪亂，初起鄉土，本圖自全，及渡江以來，觀群雄所為，徒為生民之患，而張士誠、陳友諒尤為巨蠹。士誠恃富，友諒恃強，朕獨無所恃，惟不嗜殺人，布信義，行節儉，與卿等同心共濟。初與二寇相持，士誠尤偪近，或謂宜先擊之。朕以友諒志驕，士誠器小，志驕則好生事，器小則無遠圖，故先攻友諒。鄱陽之役，士誠卒不能出姑蘇一步以為之援。向使先攻士誠，浙西負固堅守，友諒必空國而來，吾腹背受敵矣。二寇既除，北定中原，所以先山東，次河洛，止潼關之兵不遽取秦隴者，蓋擴廓帖木兒、李思齊、張思道皆百戰之餘，未肯遽下，急之則併力一隅，猝未易定，故出其不意，反旆而北。燕都既舉，然後西征。張、李望絕勢窮，不戰而克，然擴廓猶力抗不屈。向令未下燕都，驟與角力，勝負未可知也。又謂善長雖無汗馬勞，然事朕久，給軍食，功甚大，宜進封大國。■■戰鄱陽時，志驕拒敵，可謂奇男子，然使所善儒生竄狀，覬幸封爵。湯和以征閩時放遣倖卒入郡，復擅師還，至秀山，所失二指揮。郭興以不守紀律，鎮瘍以在廬州私納叛卒，故皆侯而不公。是日，設壇親祭戰沒將士。初，寧國知府陳灌創戶帖以便稽民，帝取其式頒行天下。辛亥，詔戶部置戶籍戶帖，以閱書為令。乙卯，封汪廣洋忠勤伯，劉基誠意伯。十二月癸亥，復遺元嗣君書，并諭和林諸部。帝以太廟時享未足以展孝思。甲子，建奉先殿於宮門內之東，以太廟象外朝，奉先殿象內朝，每日朝晡，帝及皇太子諸王再朝，朔望后妃進膳，月朔薦新，忌日及諸節致祭，以為常。戊辰，封薛顯永城侯，汪興祖東勝侯。以顯嘗擅殺胥吏、獸醫、火者、馬軍及千戶吳富，面數其罪，勿與券，謫居海南，分其祿為三：一以贍所殺吳富等之家，一以贍其母妻，令功過毋相掩。興祖亦以過奪爵，謫海南，尋召還。初，遣使訪歷代帝王陵寢，命各行省具圖以進，凡七十有九，禮官考其功德昭著者，遣祕書監丞陶誼等往修祀禮，陵寢發者掩之，壞者完之，廟敝者葺之，無廟者設壇以祭，仍令有司禁樵採。己卯，賜勳臣莊田，又賜公侯暨武臣公田。壬午，以正月至是月日中屢有黑子，詔廷臣言得失。起居注■■言曰：日者陽精，而有黑子，陰奸乎陽也。■刑■陰，君子為陽，小人為陰，宜慎刑罰，察姦邪。部御書即本中書日者書■，書稱修則天■消。河南中■民未安，■天下才俊學行之士，■於孔林。天之仁■人君無所不在，則人君■天心而施於政者，亦當無所不用其情也。李謨出為■東參政。初，軍衛有■■倉，是年增至二十所。且建■■臨清二倉，以供轉運，各行省有倉，官吏取給焉。

□□有□收屯田所入以給□州□則□□□□□□□□北四所以備凶荒。　李善長外寬和而內忮刻，參議李飲冰、楊希聖□□善長權，即按其罪奏黜之，與劉基爭法而詬。□□□□□所任楊□□□□以□□□汪廣洋亦□□□□長□□知□□□□□□□□□□□之。

四年春正月丙戌，以疾致仕，賜臨濠地若干頃，置守冢戶百五十，給佃戶千五百家，儀仗士二十家。以汪廣洋為右丞相，胡惟庸為左丞。丁亥，命□□□□□□□□平□□□□□□。　湯和為征西將軍，周德興、廖永忠副之，帥舟師由瞿塘□□□□□□□□征虜前將軍，顧時副之，帥步騎由秦隴伐明昇。帝諭□□□□□曰：「蜀人聞我西伐，必□□□□守□□北□□□以抗我師，若出不意，直搗階文，門戶既□，腹心自潰。兵貴神速，□□不勇耳。」戊子，鄧愈□□□□□以□□□□□□□□□□□曰：「以王保保、李思齊之強，猶莫能與明抗，況吾□乎？一旦□□，□將安出？」具友仁曰：「不然。吾蜀□山□江，非中原比，莫若外交好而內修□備，以□□遣具仁□□□□□峽口，北倚羊角山，南□□城，□□兩崖石壁，□□□飛橋，用木板□□□□□拒□，□及□有□□□又□□友仁、鄒興等益兵為助。　庚寅，□□□□於中都。　丁未，以天下初定，令各行省□士□□三年，□□三年一□。　戊申，免山西、浙江□災田租。　以□□□□河州衛指揮同知，下□□□□□□□指揮同知，□加朵兒只□□□□□指揮同知，朵兒只□□□食□千百戶，有差。

二月，免太平□江□國□租。　甲戌，帝如中都。壬午，至自中都。中書省曰：「□□朕□王之地，今□中都□以□近州□□□□□□之。」遂以□□鄧□信□□光大安信陽九州五河□□定遠中立□□□邵□山□□□□□山□□上太和□始光山□□□十入□□，□□改中立□曰□□□。　初，元主北走，其□□行省參政劉益與平□□□□□□□保□□□州，至是益□平□□帝□□□□□□□□之□□□所部兵□□□□地之□來□，乃立□□□指揮使司，以益為指揮同知。　□以平□□府為泰平府。　命□天下□人，以□□□□□□□主□□取中一百二十人。三月乙酉，□帝□□□閒試於奉天殿，擢吳伯宗第一，授禮部員外郎，餘以次授官有差。　乙巳，徙山後民□七千戶屯北平。　丁未，劉基致仕。基佐定天下，料事如神，帝□手□問天象。基條答甚悉而焚其草。大要言霜雪之後，必有陽春，今國威已立，宜少濟以寬大。至是歸隱山中，惟飲酒弈棋，口不言功。邑令求見不得，微服為野人謁基。基方濯足，令從子引入茅舍，炊黍飯令。令告曰：「某□田知縣也。」基驚起稱民，謝去，終不復見。其韜跡如此。　閏月，□□□□知事□。　湯和師至□州，蜀人以兵拒險，□□□之，□□□□不利，江水□□，駐□大□口，久不進。而傅友德□□兵□至□□□□□□出□□而□引兵□□□□□□□□公□夜行□□州，□□□丁世珍□。四月丙戌，克其城，蜀人□白□江橋以□□□。文□□□以□進至五里□，世珍□□力戰，□□□同知汪興祖中飛石死。友德攻□□，遂克文州，指揮□□□□□守之。□州亦下。友德□白水江□□□州，指揮□□□死。時□江水□不得□，伐木造戰艦，以軍□□□□乃□木□□數千□□□□文□日月，投漢水順流下，□守者見之□□□。　帝以師久無功，命朱亮祖為征虜右副將軍，□□□伐□。　冊皇太子妃常氏，開平王遇春女也。　秦晉燕□□□□□□□□□□至□州卒，無子，納□□□□中□□國公，謚武壯。　□□□府及所領□。　五月，免江西、浙江秋糧。　□□□傅友德破階文，□江油，乃□□□□守□□□而自與吳友仁□精兵西救漢川，未至，友□已□其守，□向大亨於城下。□□士曰：「援師遠來，聞大亨□已□□□能為也。」□□大敗之。六月壬午，□拔漢州，□大亨走成都，友仁走保□。□友德之攻漢州也，湯和尚□軍大溪口，既□江□□木□，乃進師□□□先□及□□府□□□□兵進至

瞿塘關山峻水急[illegible]口舟不得進永忠密遣數百人持
糗糧水筒舁小舟踰山渡關出其上流蜀山多草木令將士皆衣青
蓑衣魚貫走崖石間度已至帥精銳出墨葉渡夜五鼓分兩軍攻其
水陸寨水軍皆以鐵裹船頭置火器而前黎明蜀人始覺盡銳來拒
永忠已破其六寨會將士舁舟出江者一時並發上下夾攻大破之
鄒興中矢死遂焚三橋斷橫江鐵索擒同僉蔣達等八十餘人飛天
張鐵頭張俱遁去辛卯遂入夔州壬辰和始至乃分道進[illegible]
[illegible]丁世珍以[illegible]攻文州[illegible]以木[illegible]
戊戌[illegible]死之千戶王均諒不屈[illegible]至世珍走承
忠[illegible]大[illegible]右丞劉仁[illegible]成[illegible]
[illegible]曰成都可到否[illegible]旦夕耳大軍所[illegible]竹木[illegible]以活
民命乃[illegible]之[illegible]永忠以和未至[illegible]癸卯和至[illegible]
[illegible]母彭及[illegible]降於軍門和[illegible]永忠[illegible]下令[illegible]
不得有所侵擾卒取民七茄立斬之[illegible]大[illegible]令其子[illegible]持
[illegible]往成都招[illegible] 戊申[illegible]州 [illegible]山[illegible]民二萬五千戶於內地
又徙沙[illegible]遺民一萬二千戶屯田北平 [illegible]出[illegible]江西[illegible]司副
使 秋七月辛亥[illegible]兵山西 [illegible]成都[illegible]以
[illegible]友[illegible]令[illegible]火[illegible]之[illegible]中流矢不[illegible]將士[illegible]其[illegible]辰[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]其[illegible]辛[illegible]乃[illegible]成都
平[illegible]太祖亦至分[illegible]州[illegible]下[illegible] 乙丑明昇至京師[illegible]臣[illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]伏[illegible]午門外有[illegible]孟[illegible]故[illegible]帝曰
[illegible]幼[illegible]由[illegible]下[illegible]王[illegible]其伏地上表待[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]昇
[illegible]四川[illegible]午中[illegible]治成都府 元年[illegible]
[illegible]保[illegible]合[illegible]右丞[illegible]之保
保[illegible]山[illegible]佐[illegible]以秋[illegible]且[illegible]
[illegible]守[illegible]山[illegible]古[illegible]開

元則右丞[illegible]花[illegible]山則太[illegible]出[illegible]此相[illegible]入犯今保
保[illegible]任[illegible]民而以所[illegible]入丹[illegible]院
傳[illegible]京師帝命[illegible]立[illegible]保[illegible]州[illegible]令[illegible]陽
宣[illegible]定[illegible]以[illegible]並[illegible]使[illegible]之 [illegible]方克[illegible]
[illegible]如[illegible]二[illegible]乃[illegible]不[illegible]民[illegible]招[illegible]不
[illegible]去田[illegible]如[illegible]九[illegible]以[illegible]不得
[illegible]以日[illegible]又立[illegible]孔子[illegible]化[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible]民大[illegible]克[illegible]曰民方[illegible]不[illegible]何[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]者
[illegible]允[illegible]久[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible]之日[illegible]之力[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]勿去[illegible]民父母 八月[illegible]午[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]田[illegible] 己酉[illegible] [illegible]州[illegible]入[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]死之 湯和[illegible]定四川[illegible]
文仁[illegible]京師[illegible]丁世珍[illegible]州五十日兵[illegible]其
下所[illegible]大[illegible]仁[illegible]至京[illegible]帝以[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]兵[illegible]令明氏[illegible]於市[illegible]徐州 [illegible]文忠
[illegible]四川[illegible]成都[illegible]戍[illegible]乃[illegible]何文[illegible]守成都
九月[illegible]戌[illegible]日有食之 [illegible]州 冬十月丙申[illegible]
師[illegible]以湯和[illegible]之[illegible]平[illegible]文[illegible]功[illegible]第一 [illegible]永忠
文之[illegible]子[illegible]祖子[illegible]世[illegible] 帝以[illegible]
收[illegible]有司[illegible]民田以田[illegible]長[illegible]各一
人[illegible]以時至[illegible]合[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]治[illegible]長久之道[illegible]守祖訓不[illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]化[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]守[illegible]以[illegible]王
[illegible]人[illegible]以中[illegible]其才[illegible]不受命[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]且[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]巨[illegible]及方物[illegible]明台[illegible]人口七十[illegible]

命僧祖闡克勤等八人送還，賜之。十一月庚申，命官吏犯贓者罪勿貸。免陝西河南被災租田。十二月召徐達還。凡置二百五十四屯，墾田一千二百餘頃。命吳禎籍方國珍所部溫台慶元三府軍士及蘭秀山無田糧之民凡十一萬餘人，隸各衛爲軍，禁瀕海民私出海。陳修爲户部尚書，與侍郎李仁詳考舊典，參以時宜，校地制賦，爲經官[illegible]司[illegible]及課功殿最之法，皆精心籌畫，條法燦然。未幾卒官。時六部屬中書省，權輕，修及滕毅、詹同、吳琳輩相繼居吏部尚書，亦無大建樹也。[illegible]居[illegible]南[illegible]年帝命之[illegible]世襲。安南陳叔明弒其主日熞而自立。占城入貢，言安南侵擾，因求兵器樂人。帝命禮部責之曰：占城、安南同奉正朔，乃擅自構兵毒害生靈，既失事君之禮，又乖交鄰之道。已咨安南國王，令即日罷兵。王亦宜講信修睦，各保疆土。所請兵器，於王何吝？但兩國互構而賜占城，是助王相攻，甚非撫安之義。樂人語音殊異，難以發遣。王其選國中能華言者以來，當令肄習。因命福建省臣勿徵其稅。吉水知州[illegible]以得民，擢爲漢中知府。時陝西府饑，漢中尤甚，郡民聚爲盜。[illegible]發倉粟十餘萬石貸民，約秋成還官。盜聞皆來歸，郡境亦[illegible]。[illegible]令占籍自爲保伍，轉之得數千家。帝聞而嘉之。陞思州安撫司之鎮遠府爲州，改[illegible]布政司。

五年春正月，置親王護衛指揮使司，每王府設三護衛，甲士多者至萬九千人。初，元梁王把匝剌瓦爾密據雲南，大都不守，王歲遣使自塞外詣元帝行在，奉臣節如故。四川平，天下大定，帝以雲南險僻不欲用兵，會北平守將以所獲王使者蘇成來獻，癸丑，命待制王禕齎詔偕成往招諭。陳理居京師，邑邑出怨望語。帝曰：此童孺小過耳，恐細人蠱惑，不克全始終，宜處之遠方。乙丑，及明昇並徙高麗，遣元降臣樞密使延安荅理護行，賜高麗王羅綺，俾善視之。亦徙陳[illegible]才等於滁州。元擴廓帖木兒在和林，數擾邊，帝患之。甲戌，徐達爲征虜大將軍，出雁門，趨和林；李文忠爲左副將軍，出應昌；馮勝爲征西將軍，取甘肅。各將五萬騎。[illegible]鄧愈爲征南將軍，[illegible]吳良副之，分道討湖南廣西洞蠻。仇成[illegible]陽。命吳禎[illegible]師數萬由賀州[illegible]之處，道險遠，[illegible]餉理有方，兵食無乏，[illegible]收復廣東附之地，降平章高家奴等。播州宣慰使楊鏗、同知羅琛[illegible]元宣慰使[illegible]同知宋[illegible]古歹來歸，皆予以原官，仍以其地屬四川行省。[illegible]後爲安氏，[illegible]古歹[illegible]賜名欽。呂宋瑣里諸國來貢。帝諭中書省臣曰：西洋諸國素稱遠蕃，涉海而來，難計歲月，其[illegible]數，厚往而薄來可也。二月丙戌，陳叔明遣使入貢，主客曹已受表，部官取副封視之，白尚書詰使者曰：前王日熞，今何更名？使者不敢隱，具言其實。帝曰：島夷乃狡獪如此耶。卻其貢。帝嘉魯，問何官，對曰主事耳，即日超六階，拜中順大夫、禮部侍郎。魯以中字犯其父諱，辭，就朝請下階吏部侍郎，制不許。户部言：陝西漢中金州、石泉、漢陰、平利、西鄉諸縣茶園四十五頃，四川巴茶三百十五頃，宜定令，十取其一。無主茶園，令軍士薅採，十取其八，以易番馬。從之。諸產茶地設茶課司，定稅額，設茶馬司於秦、洮、河、雅諸州，[illegible]西番納馬易茶，賜金牌信符以防詐偽。於是自碉門、黎、雅抵朵甘、烏思藏，行茶之地五千餘里，西方諸部落無不以馬售者。三月，徐達前鋒藍玉先出雁門。丁卯，敗擴廓帖木兒於土剌河。應天府言：[illegible]輸官物，悉役京民。帝曰：京民自開國以來，勞費倍於外郡，今兵革漸息，正宜休養。命免其役。廷臣薦[illegible]才，[illegible]外知府[illegible]前守[illegible]人呼[illegible]改事所[illegible]，以明教化，正風俗爲治。[illegible]行鄉飲酒[illegible]與教授[illegible]政化大行。高麗王請遣子弟入學。帝曰：入學固美事，但涉海遠，不欲者勿強。時貢使失風，壞舟，[illegible]等二十九人溺焉。帝憫之，諭中書省曰：高麗貢獻繁數，既困弊其民，而涉海復多覆溺。宜遵古諸侯之禮，三年一聘，貢物惟所產，毋

[illegible]其明[illegible]民[illegible]。[illegible]隨州以如皋為
知州。夏四月己卯，山東行省言[illegible]禾[illegible]民食
草實、[illegible]皮，令於淮安[illegible]之。戊戌，給行[illegible]飲酒禮，有司[illegible]言
帥士大夫之老者行於學校，民間里社亦行之。鄧愈帥[illegible]彰
出[illegible]州，庚子，平散毛等四十八洞[illegible]州反者。徐達至[illegible]
北，擊[illegible]帖木兒，與賀宗哲合兵力拒。五月壬子，達戰敗績，死者數萬
人。詔曰：天下大定，禮儀風俗不可不正。諸遭亂為人奴隸者復為
民。凍餒者里中富室假貸之，孤寡殘疾者官養之，毋失所。鄉黨論
齒，相見揖拜，毋違禮。婚姻毋論財。喪事稱家有無，毋惑陰陽
拘忌，停柩暴露。流民復業者各就丁力耕種，毋以舊田為限。僧道
齋醮雜男女、恣飲食，有司嚴治之。閩粵豪家毋閹人子為火者，犯者抵
罪。又詔禮部曰：古有掩骼埋胔之令。近世狃元俗，死者或以火焚，而
投其骨於水，傷恩敗俗，莫此為甚。其禁止之。若貧無地者，所在官司
擇近城寬閒地[illegible]，或有宦遊遠方不能歸葬者，官給力費
以歸之。有[illegible]於北[illegible]主[illegible]宋[illegible]文學士，以從[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]十二人入見，帝所[illegible]心不[illegible]，從容言曰：[illegible]心[illegible]於
[illegible]能行之，則心清而身泰矣。帝[illegible]久，問帝王之學何書
為要，濂舉大學衍義，乃命大書揭之殿兩廡壁間。之御西廡，諸大臣
皆在，帝指衍義中司馬[illegible]老[illegible]命[illegible]析，濂因曰：漢武溺方技
謬悠之學，改文景恭儉之風，民力既敝，然後嚴刑督之。人主誠以禮
義治心，則邪說不入；以學校治民，則禍亂不興。刑罰非所先也。問三
代[illegible]及[illegible]之曰：三代治天下以仁義，故多歷年所。
又問三代以上所讀何書，[illegible]曰：上古載籍未立，人不專[illegible]，君人者
兼治教之責，率以躬行，則眾自化。[illegible]制[illegible]令七[illegible]足則成，有伯
古先哲王之旬，帝曰：[illegible]可[illegible]矣。六月丙子，定宦官禁令及[illegible]
[illegible]相[illegible]。丁丑，定宮官女職，立六局一司。局曰尚宮、尚儀、尚服、

尚食、尚寢、尚功，司曰宮正，官七十五人，女史十八人。令自后妃以下
至嬪[illegible]女史[illegible]衣服之[illegible]，金銀錢帛、器用百物之供，皆自尚宮取
旨，藉內官監[illegible]部臣[illegible]給[illegible]以私[illegible]出外者死。宮嬪以下有疾，
[illegible]者不得入宮，以[illegible]。[illegible]至[illegible]州[illegible]友[illegible]以[illegible]敗失
剌罕於西涼，至永昌，敗太尉朵兒只巴，獲馬牛羊十萬[illegible]敗元
兵於[illegible]林山，友[illegible]平章不花等，太尉[illegible]納兒皮寶至甘肅，元將
上都驢[illegible]降，進至亦集乃路，守將卜顏帖木兒亦降；又別[illegible]山[illegible]
帥兵[illegible]王朵兒只[illegible]去，追[illegible]其平章長加奴等二
十七人及馬駝牛羊十餘萬。友德復進至瓜沙州，[illegible]金銀印及雜畜
二萬，留兵[illegible]而還。癸巳，定六部[illegible]及[illegible]法。壬寅，吳
[illegible]伯[illegible]平[illegible]州[illegible]。李文忠至口溫，元人遁，進至臚朐河，[illegible]
[illegible]令部將韓政等守[illegible]，而自率大軍[illegible]二十日糧，兼程進，至土剌
河。元太師蠻子哈剌章悉眾渡河列陣以待。甲辰，文忠引軍薄之，敵
稍卻。至阿魯渾河，[illegible]，文忠馬中流矢，下馬持短兵[illegible]
[illegible]死，指揮李[illegible]以所乘馬[illegible]文忠，
而自[illegible]之。文忠[illegible]死戰，從[illegible]敗[illegible]
海，敵兵復大集，文忠乃斂兵據險，椎牛[illegible]士，縱所獲馬[illegible]以
疑敵。元[illegible]伏，稍稍引去。文忠亦引還，失故道，至桑哥兒麻，乏水，渴甚，禱於天，
所乘馬[illegible]，泉[illegible]出，三軍皆給，乃刑牲以祭。[illegible]時出他道[illegible]敵[illegible]，且
[illegible]士[illegible]不能戰，時師[illegible]下數百人，[illegible]馬[illegible]引去，[illegible]
甚淺[illegible]。乙巳，作鐵榜戒功臣：一曰，內外各指揮千戶[illegible]不得私受
公侯金帛衣服錢物；二曰，公侯不得私役官軍；三曰，不得強占官民山[illegible]湖泊
[illegible]治；四曰，內外官軍不得於公侯門首侍立；[illegible]五曰，[illegible]佃人不得
倚勢[illegible]人民；六曰，屯田佃戶及其[illegible]不得倚勢侵奪田產財物；
七曰，不得私托門下影蔽差徭；八曰，公侯之家[illegible]人者，
四犯與庶人同罪；九曰，不得受諸人投獻物業。山東[illegible]吏部尚

會其下[illegible]住妻之，[illegible]自殺，[illegible]田報。　吳[illegible]府[illegible]。　[illegible]七
月丙[illegible]和及元兵[illegible]於[illegible]山，敗[illegible]指揮同知[illegible]死[illegible]。　吳
[illegible]平左右兩江及五溪之地，發兵入[illegible]，置五開[illegible]入月丙申[illegible]
開太平[illegible]山之衆於[illegible]平。
倭寇[illegible]明州，[illegible]之中流矢卒。明州衛指揮同
知張[illegible]至琉球大洋，與戰，[illegible]十八人，斬首數十級，獲倭船
十餘艘，弓刀器械[illegible]
沿海居民[illegible]之[illegible]在海上久，所[illegible]不可勝計。　甲辰，元兵[illegible]內
州，[illegible]兵[illegible]死之。　傅友德[illegible]　九月戊午，[illegible]
府左[illegible]出[illegible]平[illegible]安田[illegible]州。　[illegible]
中[illegible]會[illegible]江[illegible]十四[illegible]　甘[illegible]宋
[illegible]災祥之故[illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible]天[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]祥[illegible]也。　冬十月丁[illegible]大敗
李文忠[illegible]相[illegible]
馬[illegible]不行[illegible]帝[illegible]曰王[illegible]
未可[illegible]世王[illegible]曰吾用兵[illegible]北今[illegible]
深入[illegible]和林[illegible]士卒不可不戒。　[illegible]天太平[illegible]
紅[illegible]田租。　十一月甲子，征[illegible]。　壬申[illegible]出[illegible]
召[illegible]李文忠[illegible]。　十二月[illegible]戌，詔有司考[illegible]
致日[illegible]士[illegible]立[illegible]之。　辛巳[illegible]百官
[illegible]太子[illegible]大夫[illegible]太子[illegible]十餘年凡一[illegible]
皆以[illegible]法[illegible]及前代[illegible]亡[illegible]必[illegible]手曰[illegible]
如是[illegible]太子[illegible]必[illegible]云。　庚子[illegible]
西[illegible]任[illegible]。　壬寅，遣元[illegible]君[illegible]。　[illegible]起
[illegible]今[illegible]居注[illegible]其[illegible]司所[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]可以[illegible]法後世[illegible]下[illegible]府[illegible]之以[illegible]

[illegible]從之。　[illegible]以[illegible]陝[illegible]
大[illegible]曰[illegible]何[illegible]之[illegible]。　陝西行省[illegible]外郎[illegible]西
[illegible]加巴[illegible]下[illegible]
六年春正月[illegible]天下[illegible]曰[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]之
[illegible]仁[illegible]之[illegible]必[illegible]之[illegible]
之。　[illegible]天[illegible]士[illegible]鄧[illegible]。　[illegible]二州[illegible]　[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]行省[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]
以左丞[illegible]。　以[illegible]人[illegible]又[illegible]年
少[illegible]王[illegible]
子[illegible]中[illegible]入[illegible]中文[illegible]孔[illegible]
[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]文字[illegible]
[illegible]。　[illegible]二月乙未，詔曰：賢才[illegible]之[illegible]古[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]高宗之[illegible]文王之於[illegible]二[illegible]不足[illegible]
[illegible]刀之[illegible]才不[illegible]不足以[illegible]治[illegible]山林之士[illegible]行
文[illegible]可[illegible]有司[illegible]至[illegible]任用之以[illegible]至治[illegible]以
[illegible]所[illegible]年少年能以所[illegible]行[illegible]十年
才以[illegible]文[illegible]不次[illegible]用[illegible]
壬[illegible]今[illegible]各[illegible]有司[illegible]有[illegible]犯[illegible]
[illegible]臣曰：君子有犯[illegible]出於[illegible]可以[illegible]小人不去則[illegible]民[illegible]
朕[illegible]之[illegible]小[illegible]不[illegible]也。
[illegible]加巴[illegible]下及[illegible]公[illegible]人亦[illegible]入[illegible]上所[illegible]六十人
[illegible]二日[illegible]甘日[illegible]司二[illegible]元帥府一[illegible]
司四[illegible]戶府十三，千戶府四，即以所[illegible]任之大臣[illegible]
不[illegible]子[illegible]曰：若以[illegible]心[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]曲[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]之心[illegible]之。　三月癸卯朔，日有食之。
[illegible]中[illegible]戶[illegible]兵刑工[illegible]二人[illegible]給事中[illegible]一[illegible]

年長者一人董之　初令禮部主事張籌與翰林編修宋濂等以來修
王善惡可為勸戒者書之凱出參行省乃令文原吉王僎繼修之書成
二卷賜名昭鑒錄頒賜諸王　戊申大閱　壬子命徐達為征虜大將
軍李文忠副之會湯和副之分出山西北平　甲子指揮使於顯
等率兵克蘭　夏四月己丑令有司上土山川險易圖　帝念天下
大定諸功臣廖永安俞通海張德勝耿再成胡大海趙德勝桑世傑
皆已前沒追封永安鄖國公通海虢國公德勝蔡國公再成泗國公
忠毅大海武莊再成武壯德勝武桓世傑追封永義侯貞懷封寧國
景丹相繼卒以書賜　帝覽輿上言北平邊塞自永平薊州西至
灰嶺下隘口一百二十一相去可二千二百里其王平口至官坐嶺
隘口九相去五百餘里俱衝要宜設兵紫荊關及蘆花山嶺尤要害
宜設千戶守禦所又言前大兵克永平留故元八翼軍士千六百人
屯田月支糧五斗所得不償所費宜入燕山諸衛補伍皆從之
初開封有民閒田曰錄洋金事張麒開界為區給方民所由
曹設巡檢司守之奸民詭使也會荒蕪路軍民來發冒不以聞善令其
子健等其事不先白中書省胡惟庸以前議使史訪察其訴誣事覺者
王乞雷毆民弟則籍立巡檢司復民帝以申罷[illegible]入獄
置京不敢　六月壬午時彗星見[illegible]宗廟　京師城成周九十
六里門十有三初吳興富民沈秀者助築都城三之一又請犒軍帝
怒曰匹夫犒天子軍亂民也宜誅皇后諫曰妾聞法者誅不法也非
以誅不祥民富敵國民自不祥不祥之民天將災之陛下何誅焉乃
釋秀戍雲南令富民因嚴後曰頃聞刑役國家至是因加役
恐仍不免死亡乃赦之　壬辰遣耿帖木兒達兵攻雁門守關指
揮吳均叛據其城作亂之乙卯至午大呼曰奮兵至矣前鋒叛元兵
聞之輒去城遂收之　免河南鞏延安汾州被災田租　丁丑
書夏參議賢事　刊律令直解頒之諸司御史中丞劉基曰法畫
則人不犯犯吏舉則下無冤帝曰不然古人制刑以防惡衛善故
唐虞畫衣冠異章服以為戮而民不犯秦有鑿顛抽脅之刑參夷之
誅而囹圄成市天下怨叛未聞用商韓之法可致堯舜之治也善
而咸　秦府指揮使司言沂州城陷已調兵討平其為二州山
深地廣宜設兵衛鎮之詔置臨洮為二州守禦千戶所　析山東樂安
州地置濱州及設開府又置河西州　置陝西蘭州府　改
潭州府曰長沙府　秋七月壬寅令戶部侍郎張以寧渡江以來各省水旱災
傷分數開卹之　壬子胡惟庸為右丞相封爵大夫曰言不難
蒼生得也至情所作　御史答祿與權請祀三皇帝以五帝三王及
漢唐宋創業之君俱宜致祭八月乙亥詔建歷代帝王廟於欽天山之
陽為正殿五室祀三皇五帝夏禹商湯周文王武王漢高祖世祖唐
高祖太宗宋太祖元世祖每歲春秋仲月上旬甲日致祭已而以周
文王終守臣服唐高祖由太宗得天下遂罷其祀增祀隋高祖　學
士承旨詹同以渡江以來征討平定之蹟禮樂治道之詳紀載尚未
成書請編日曆帝從之命同與宋濂為總裁官吳伯宗等為纂修官
勅指揮戰沒者公田　湖廣郭興敗元兵於潼關得戶口勅省大百
級其同食哲郡等二戰二捷　初府州縣戶口錢糧收起每
月具書於布政司州達府府達行省類次中書省明年計公私多
寡奏文有司費五十餘萬楊之校八十有州縣之一百有府使
之使以上其數苦行省移檄繁而道路行九月帝令中書省御史臺
詳議革月令季報以季報之數類為歲報凡府州縣輸一依律斷
決悉從其有違枉御史按察使糾劾　帝欲任宋濂以政事辭
曰臣無他長待罪禁近足矣帝益重之　改應天府為中立府　冬
十月辛巳召徐達等還十一月壬子湯和帖木兒攻大同達遣將
擊敗之於時元兵先後攻白登保德河曲等守將所敗俱擒
其將州衛成帝乃徙其民於內地命官乃留　州人黃人帝

曰人爭得之甚覺毋重勞民往者金華進香米太原進葡萄酒俱止
之國家以養民為務奈何以口腹累人　真定饑饒陽知縣郭觀以
聞甲子遣兵部尚書劉仁振之　丙寅冬至帝不豫改卜郊　閏月
乙亥詔故功臣早世恩未及嗣者給其子孫凡二百九人擢千
百戶等官有差　壬午有事於圜丘　帝嘗詔刑部尚書劉惟謙曰
仁義者養民之膏粱也刑罰者懲惡之藥石也舍仁義而專用刑罰
是以藥石養人豈得謂善治乎是歲命惟謙詳定大明律每奏一篇
命揭兩廡親加裁酌　十二月庚錄為刑部尚書　王褘之至雲南
也諭梁王把匝剌瓦爾密宜奉版圖歸職方不然天討日臨王不
聽館別室他日又曰朝廷以雲南百萬生靈不忍其殲於鋒刃曾不
聞元綱解紐陳友諒據荊湖張士誠據吳會陳友定據閩關明玉珍
據巴蜀天兵下征不四五年盡皆斬滅元君北走擴廓帖木兒之
屬或降或竄曾無用武之地乃今自料勇悍強獷孰與陳張十州甲
兵孰與中國天之所廢誰能興之若恃險遠抗明命龍驤百萬會戰
昆明爾時雖悔亦無及矣梁王駭服改館禮待之會元嗣君遣脫
脫徵餉雲南知褘在王所疑王有他意脅以危語王不得已出褘見
之脫脫欲屈褘褘叱曰天既訖汝元命爝火餘燼敢與日月爭明耶
我奉使遠來豈為汝屈遂遇害梁王具衣冠斂之　占城王遣使獻
安南之捷帝諭省臣曰安南占城交爭未知曲直可遣人往諭各罷
兵息民毋相侵擾是年命安南陳叔明權知國事　太僕丞梁埜僊
帖木兒言寧夏境內及四川西南至船城東北至塔灘相去八百里
土膏沃宜招集流亡屯田從之　是年更置羣牧監於滁州旋改為
太僕寺
七年春正月甲戌以河南山東北平陝置兵衛而饋餉勞民供乃命都
督僉事王簡往彰德王誠往濟寧平章李伯昇往真定經理屯種
海上有警吳禎充總兵官同都督僉事於顯出海捕倭　二月丁酉
朔日有食之　衍聖公孔希學言先聖廟學祭器樂器法
服不備乞命有司修治先世田兵後多蕪而徵賦如故乞減免從之
戊午修曲阜孔子廟設孔顏孟三氏學　平陽太原汾州歷城汲縣
旱蝗並免田租　大明律成篇目一準於唐曰衛禁曰職制曰戶婚
曰廄庫曰擅興曰賊盜曰鬭訟曰詐偽曰雜律曰捕亡曰斷獄曰名
例采用舊律二百八十八條續律百二十八條舊令改律三十六條
因事制律三十一條掇唐律以補遺百二十三條合六百有六條分
為三十卷　夏四月己亥都督藍玉敗元兵於白酒泉遂拔興和獲
其國公帖里密赤等五十九人　永道桂陽諸州蠻寇發士寶金吾
指揮陸齡帥兵討平之　李文忠遣部將分道出塞至三不剌川俘
平章陳安禮至順寧楊門斬真珠驢至白登擒太尉不花　丁丑為
右丞　太常司卿呂本罰役功臣廟已釋為北平按察司僉事帝召
本及同時被命楊基答祿與權諭之曰風憲之設在肅紀綱清吏治
非專理刑名爾等往修厥職務明大體毋做俗吏拘繩墨善雖小為
之不已將成全德過雖小積之不已將為大慝干雲之臺出寸
土之積燎原之火由一爝之微可不慎哉　五月丙子免真定等四
十二府州縣被災田租　辛巳振蘇州饑民三十萬戶　癸巳減嘉
松嘉湖極重田租之半　侯善為參知政事　日曆成自起兵臨濠
至洪武六年共一百卷詹同等又言日曆秘天府人不得見請仿唐
貞觀政要分輯聖政宜示天下帝從之乃分四十類為書五卷名曰
皇明寶訓嗣後凡有政蹟史官日記錄之隨類增入焉　茹太素為
刑部侍郎上言自中書省內外百司聽御史按察司檢舉而御史臺
未有定考宜令守院御史一體察核磨勘司官吏數少難以檢覈天
下錢糧請增置若干員各分為科在外省衛凡會議軍民事各不相
合致稽延請用按察司一員糾正帝皆從之　六月陝西平涼延安
靖寧鄜州雨雹山西山東北平河南蝗並蠲田租　帝以北方郡縣

民耕事。命吏部遷擢河南北平山東府州縣官凡二百八人。秋七月甲子，李文忠帥師攻大寧高州，克之，斬宗王朵朵失里，獲承旨百家奴。追奔至氈帽山，擊斬魯王，獲其妃主及司徒答海等。進師豐州，獲元故官十二人，馬駝牛羊甚衆，窮追至百干兒乃還。壬申，倭寇膠州。八月甲午，帝躬祀歷代帝王於新廟，自伏羲至元世祖凡十七帝。已而罷隋高祖之祀。辛丑，詔軍士陣歿父母妻子不能自存者，官爲存養；百姓避兵離散或客死，遺老幼並資遣還；遠宦卒官，妻子不能歸者，有司給舟車資送。申定兵衛之政，征伐則統於諸將，事平則散歸各衛，官軍無得擅自調用，操練撫綏務在得宜。庚申，振河間廣平順德真定饑，蠲租稅。改中立府爲鳳陽府。九月丁丑，遣崇禮侯買的里八剌北歸，遺元嗣君書。貴妃孫氏卒，無子，敕禮官定諸王服制。尚書牛諒等以儀禮喪服奏，帝不悅，曰：「父母之恩一也，而低昂若是，不情甚矣。」乃敕宋濂等考定喪禮。濂等考得古人論母喪服三年者二十八人，服期年者十四人。乃命吳王橚主喪事，服慈母服，斬衰三年，皇太子諸王皆服[illegible]杖[illegible]。太子諫曰：「在禮，惟士爲庶母服緦，大夫以上則無服。今陛下貴爲天子，臣等居儲貳，長而爲庶母服期，非所以敬宗廟重正統也。」帝大怒。羣臣震懼不知所出，桂彥良曰：「殿下當體君父之情，不可執小禮以虧大孝。」因持衰服之，太子不得已，服以拜謝。帝遂作孝慈錄，使內外遵守，爲母斬衰，庶子爲生母服三年，衆子爲庶母期，自此始。冬十一月壬戌，納哈出犯遼陽，千戶吳壽擊走之。高麗王顓無子，以寵臣辛旽之子稱爲己子，權相李仁人弒顓而立禑。冬至，詞臣擬撰祝文，用予我字，帝以爲不敬。桂彥良曰：「成湯祭上帝曰予小子履，武王祀文王之詩曰我將我享，古有此言。」帝色霽曰：「正字言是也。」時御史臺具獄，令詞臣覆讞，彥良所論釋者數十人。十二月戊戌，召鄧愈湯和還。漢中知府費震坐事被逮，帝以其有善政，特擢爲寶鈔提舉。

八年春正月辛未，增祀雞籠山功臣廟一百八人。癸酉，命有司擇郡民無告者，給屋舍衣食。諭中書省曰：「昔吾在民間，目擊鰥寡孤獨饑寒困踣之徒，常自厭生，恨不即死，心常惻然。今代天理物已十餘年，若天下之民有流離失所者，非惟昧朕之初志，於代天之工亦不能盡。爾等爲輔相，當體朕懷，不可使天下有一夫不獲也。」辛巳，鄧愈湯和等十三人屯戍北平陝西河南。時[illegible]有罪謫北者並益屯戍。天下衛所州縣軍民皆事墾闢，凡謫民就屯耕或召募或罪徙者爲民屯，領之有司；軍屯則領之衛所。邊地三分守城，七分耕作；內地二分守城，八分屯種。每軍受田五十畝爲一分，給耕牛農具，教樹植，復租賦，遣官勸輸，誅侵暴之吏。丁亥，詔天下立社學，延師以教民間子弟，兼讀本朝律令。河決開封大黃寺堤，詔河南參政安然發民夫三萬人塞之。初，元寧王卜烟帖木兒居撒里畏兀兒之地，帝招之，卜烟帖木兒入貢，請置安定阿端二衛，從之，封卜烟帖木兒爲安定王，以其部人沙剌等爲指揮。二月甲午，宥雜犯死罪以下及官犯死罪者，謫鳳陽輸作屯種贖罪。癸丑，耕耤田。召徐達李文忠湯和還，傅友德等留鎮北平。友德陳便宜五事，皆從之。達性恭慎，每出師還，輒上將印，賜休沐，宴見歡飲，有布衣兄弟稱。帝嘗從容言：「徐兄功大，未有寧居，可賜以舊邸。」舊邸者，帝爲吳王時所居也。達固辭。一日，帝與達之邸，強飲之醉，乃以被覆之，舁臥正寢。達醒，驚趨下階，俯伏呼死罪。帝覘之，大悅，乃命有司即舊邸前治甲第，表其坊曰大功。時有司責民出銅，民毀器皿輸官，頗以爲苦，而商賈沿元之舊習用鈔，多不便用錢。帝乃設寶鈔提舉司。三月辛酉，立鈔法，詔中書省造大明寶鈔，以桑穰爲紙，命之自一貫至一百文，凡六等。命民間通行，禁不得以金銀物貨交易，違者罪之；以金銀易鈔者聽。辛巳，罷寶源局鑄錢。劉基病，胡惟庸挾醫視之，飲其藥，有物積腹中如

者名帝[illegible]使[illegible]之[illegible]文明之。免河間府[illegible]災田租。[illegible][illegible]禾未[illegible]實用[illegible]不法事[illegible]死。詔以天下[illegible]屬大[illegible]他役免其田租以[illegible]其[illegible]實。夏四月辛卯，帝如中都。時中都方營宮殿，帝坐殿中，若有人持兵鬬殿脊者，[illegible]善長奏諸工匠用厭鎮法，帝將盡殺之。工部尚書薛祥面折善長曰：「太師一言，壞天下人命若此，恐不利於子孫。」乃分別交替不在工者，並鐵石匠皆不與，活者千數。丁巳，至自中都。免彰德、大名、臨洺、平涼、河州被災田租。罷營中都。劉基卒。基疾篤，以天文書授子璉曰：「亟上之，無令後人習也。」又謂次子璟曰：「夫為政，寬猛如循環。當今之務，在修德省刑，祈天永命。諸形勝要害之地，宜與京師聲勢連絡。我欲為遺表，惟庸在，無益也。我死後，上必思我，有所問，以是密奏之。」遂卒，年六十五。基虬髯，貌修偉，慨然有大節，論天下安危，義形於色。帝察其至誠，任以心膂。每召基，輒屏人密語移時。基亦自謂不世遇，知無不言。遇急難，勇氣奮發，計畫立定，人莫能測。暇則敷陳王道。帝每恭己以聽，呼為老先生而不名，曰：「吾子房也。」又曰：「數以孔子之言導予。」帷幄語秘莫能詳，而世所傳為神奇，多陰陽風角之說，非其至也。時胡惟庸用事，欲人附己，吳伯宗不為屈，惟庸銜之，坐事謫居鳳陽。伯宗上書論時政，因言惟庸專恣不法，不宜獨任，久之必為國患。帝得書，召伯宗還，賜衣鈔。惟庸欲結好於徐達，達薄其人不答，則賂達閽者福壽使圖達，福壽發之，達亦不問。惟庸及御史大夫陳寧、中丞涂節皆有寵於帝。嘗侍坐從容論諸御史，韓宜可直前出懷中彈文，劾三人險惡似忠，奸佞似直，恃功怙寵，內外反側，[illegible]作威福，乞斬其首以謝天下。帝怒曰：「快口御史，敢排陷大臣耶！」命下錦衣獄，尋釋之。帝以西番產馬，與之互市，而其所用貨與中國異。自更鈔法，馬至者少，是年五月，命中官趙成齎羅綺綾帛并巴茶往河州市之，馬稍集。率厚其值以償。成又宣諭德意，番人感悅，山後歸德等州西番諸部皆以馬來市。己巳，[illegible]友德、朱亮祖同[illegible]北平。[illegible]州江力江[illegible]則回回千餘[illegible]共[illegible]連[illegible]二千作[illegible]司乞兵援。六月壬[illegible]，指揮同知胡汝討平之。秋七月己未朔，日有食之。辛酉，改作太廟。前正殿[illegible]皆有[illegible]九間，間一室，奉[illegible]神主，[illegible]同堂異室之制。壬戌，召[illegible]友德、朱亮祖還。[illegible]文忠[illegible]時[illegible]山西、北平。北平按察司僉事呂本言：「近制，士大夫出仕在外，聞父母[illegible]，必待移文[illegible]俟其[illegible]遂[illegible]月[illegible]者半年。[illegible]自今官吏若[illegible]其[illegible]奏於[illegible]文任所，即令奔赴。」從[illegible]帝[illegible]之。戊辰，[illegible]百官[illegible]京[illegible]。丁丑，[illegible]天太平[illegible]江及[illegible]府[illegible]災田租。元擴廓帖木兒從徙金山，八月己酉，卒於[illegible]之[illegible]庭，[illegible]毛氏[illegible]以[illegible]。初，帝七[illegible]皆不[illegible]人[illegible]亦不[illegible]使李思齊往[illegible]待之以禮，及還，遣騎士送之塞下，曰：「主帥有令，請君留一物為別。」思齊知不免，斷臂與之。帝一日大會諸將，問曰：「天下奇男子誰也？」皆曰：「常遇春將不過萬人，橫行無敵，真奇男子。」帝笑曰：「遇春雖人傑，吾得而臣之。吾不能臣王保保，此真奇男子也。」九月，帝[illegible]再[illegible]使招[illegible]元梁王把匝[illegible]瓦[illegible]召[illegible]參政吳[illegible]之曰：「今天下一家，[illegible]南未奉正朔，[illegible]我使臣[illegible]能[illegible]作[illegible]乎[illegible]行時[illegible]王[illegible]知[illegible]二十餘人偕[illegible]北[illegible]大[illegible]所[illegible]京師[illegible]帝[illegible]之令[illegible]行。冬十月丁亥，詔[illegible]民[illegible]行[illegible]時[illegible]者。壬子，命皇太子及秦、晉、楚、靖江四王[illegible]武中都。宋[illegible]從帝[illegible]國[illegible]古[illegible]一[illegible]太子令[illegible]之，以示[illegible]因[illegible]規益。改各都衛為都指揮使司，凡改都衛司十有三，行都司三。十二月戊子，京師地震。甲寅，遣使振蘇州、湖州、嘉興、松江、常州、太平、寧國、杭州水災。帝聞[illegible]納哈出將內犯，敕[illegible]旺等[illegible]備。未幾，納哈出果以衆至，見備[illegible]嚴，不敢攻，[illegible]州至金州，金州城

未完指揮韋富王勝等督士卒分守諸門乃剌吾者敵驍將也帥精騎數百挑戰城下中伏悉爲我兵所獲敵大沮富等縱兵擊敵引退不敢由故道從蓋城南十里沿柞河遁旺先以兵扼柞河自連雲島至駝窟寨十餘里緣河壘冰爲牆沃以水經宿凝冱如城布釘版沙中旁設坑穽伏兵以伺馬雲及指揮周鶚吳立等建大旗城中嚴兵不動寂若無人已敵至城南伏四起兩山旌旗蔽空矢石雨下納哈出倉皇趨連雲島遇冰城旁走悉陷於穽遂大潰雲自城中出合兵追擊至將軍山畢栗河斬獲及凍死者無算乘勝追至豬兒峪納哈出僅以身免　陝州人獻天書誅之　吳雲至雲南境鐵知院等謀曰吾輩奉使被執罪且死乃脅雲令詐爲元使改制書共紿梁王雲誓死不從鐵知院等遂殺雲梁王聞其事收雲骨送蜀給孤寺殯之元伯顏帖木兒爲邊患

明紀卷第二

明紀卷第四

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

[illegible]內閣候補中書舍人男克家參訂

太祖紀四 起洪武九年丙辰盡洪武十六年癸亥凡八年

九年春正月，湯和、傅友德、丁玉、藍玉及都督僉事王弼備邊延安。比至，伯顏帖木兒乞降，帝召和等還，留友德備之。 二月乙巳，太白晝見。 三月己卯，詔曰：比年西征敦煌，北伐沙漠，軍需甲仗，皆資山陝；又以秦晉二府宮殿之役，重困吾民。平定以來，閩閣未息，中都始建，土木屢興，[illegible]勞苦，外郡[illegible]轉運，今[illegible]其[illegible]安[illegible]池五府及山西、陝西、河南、福建、江西、浙江、北平、湖廣今年租賦悉免之。 以火你赤為翰林蒙古編修，更其姓名曰霍莊。 以臨安公主下嫁李祺，韓國公善長子也。始定公主婚禮，先期賜駙馬都尉官職，並禮服儀從甚盛，公主[illegible]婦道甚備。 一月，御史大夫汪廣洋罷。 [illegible]言事[illegible]自泰陛下[illegible]不視朝，[illegible]及旬不同[illegible]，大日不[illegible]宣至殿前，又不引見，大不敬，則[illegible]長[illegible]千八百石。 京師自去年八月不雨，至夏四月庚戌始雨，自庚戌至五月癸酉雨二十四日始霽。 六月甲午，改行中書省為承宣布政使司，浙江、江西、福建、北平、廣西、四川、山東、廣東、河南、陝西、湖廣、山西凡十二布政司，罷行省平章政事、左右丞等官，改參知政事為布政使。 辛丑，李文忠還。 都督同知何文輝鎮北平，以疾召還，卒，年三十六。 秋七月癸丑朔，日有食之。 免蘇松嘉湖水災田租，振采平華。 伯顏帖木兒侵延安，傅友德擊敗之，降其衆。 八月己酉，遣官省歷代帝王陵寢，禁芻牧，置守陵戶，忠臣烈士祠，有司以時葺治，分遣國子生[illegible]祠。 西番朵兒只巴寇罕東，河州指揮寧正擊走之。正初至河州，城邑空虛，勤於撫綏，不數年，河州遂為樂土。[illegible]書勞之，[illegible]番民引水[illegible]田[illegible]，兵食以足。 特命[illegible]指揮[illegible]司[illegible]河州

[illegible]盛兵其地，會有星變，占在大梁，帝使使往[illegible]，且曰：并以此爲兒知之。既復敕二人曰：天象屢見，大梁軍民[illegible]，尤宜謹防。今秦晉二王還京，當嚴兵備衛王，此時若宋國公出塞，則都指揮居守；都指揮出塞，則宋國公亦然，其[illegible]夙夜小心無怠。 閏九月庚寅，以災異詔求直言。 癸巳，定百官朝[illegible]，令中書省平章政事、參知政事、御史臺侍御史、治書、殿中侍御史等官。 刑部主事茹太素陳時務累萬言，帝令中書郎王敏誦而聽之，中言才能之士數年來幸存者百無一二，今所任率迂儒俗吏。帝怒，召太素面詰，杖於朝。以其書示廷臣，或曰：此不敬，此誹謗非法。問宋濂，對曰：彼盡忠於陛下耳。陛下方開言路，何可深罪。及夕，帝覆於宮中，令人誦之，得其可行者四事，慨然曰：為君難，為臣不易，朕所以求直言，欲其切於情事，文詞太多，便至熒聽。太素所陳，五百餘言可盡耳。因令中書定奏對式，俾陳得失者無繁文。摘太素疏中可行者下所司，[illegible]召廷臣[illegible]，因字呼太素曰：[illegible]言，於是帝[illegible]賢曰：朕聞太上為聖，其次為賢。宋濂[illegible]事朕十九年，未嘗有一言之僞，誚一人之短，始終無二，可謂賢矣。 海州學正曾秉正上疏數千言，大略曰：古之聖君不以天無災異為喜，惟以祗畏天譴為心。陛下聖文神武，統一天下，天之付與可謂盛矣。兵興二十餘年，始得休息，天之有心於太平亦已久矣，民之思治亦切矣。創業與守成之政，大抵不同。開創之初，則行富國強兵之術，用趨事赴功之人。大統既立，邦國已固，則普天之下，水土所生，人力所成，皆邦家倉庫之積；[illegible]之[illegible]，皆邦家休養之人。不患不富庶，惟保成業於永久為難耳。於此之時，當舉而向之所為，何者足以[illegible]天心，何者足以[illegible]民[illegible]，[illegible]又言天氣有春則[illegible]不能生[illegible]，[illegible]秋之[illegible]。帝嘉之，召為思文監丞。 冬十月己未，太廟成，自是行合享禮。 丙子，[illegible]晉燕吳楚齊六王，治兵鳳陽。 十一月戊子，徙山西及真定民無產業者田鳳陽。 平遙訓導葉

伯巨應詔言三事略曰臣觀當今之事太過者三分封太侈也用刑太繁也求治太速也先王之制大都不過三國之一上下等差各有定分所以強幹弱枝遏亂源而崇治本耳今裂土分封使諸王各有分地蓋懲宋元孤立宗室不競之弊而秦晉燕齊梁楚吳蜀諸國無不連邑數十城郭宮室亞於天子之都優之以甲兵衛士之盛臣恐數世之後尾大不掉然後削其地而奪之權則必生觖望甚者緣間而起防之無及矣議者曰諸王皆天子骨肉分地雖廣立法雖侈豈有抗衡之理臣竊以為不然何不觀於漢晉之事乎孝景高帝之孫也七國諸王皆景帝之同祖父兄弟子孫也一削其地則遽構兵西向晉之諸王皆武帝親子孫也易世之後迭相攻伐遂成劉石之患由此言之分封逾制禍患立生援古證今昭昭然矣此臣所以為太過者也昔賈誼勸漢文帝盡分諸國之地空置之以待諸王子孫向使文帝早從誼言則必無七國之禍願及諸王未之國之先節其都邑之制減其衛兵限其疆理亦以待封諸王之子孫此制一定然後諸王有賢且才者入為輔相其餘世為藩屏與國同休割一時之恩制萬世之利消天變而安社稷莫先於此臣又觀歷代開國之君未有不以任德結民心以任刑失民心者國祚長短悉由於此古者之斷死刑也天子撤樂減膳以天生斯民立之司牧固欲其並生非欲其即死不幸有不率教者入於其中則不得已而施之以刑耳議者曰宋元中葉專事姑息賞罰無章以致亡滅主上痛懲其弊故制不宥之刑權神變之法使人知懼而莫測其端也臣又以為不然開國之主垂範百世一動一靜必使子孫有所持守況刑者民之司命可不慎歟夫笞杖徒流死今之五刑也用此五刑既無假貸一出乎大公至正可也而用刑之際多出聖衷致使治獄之吏務趨求意旨深刻者多功平反者得罪欲求治獄之平豈易得哉近者特旨雜犯死罪免死充軍又刪定舊律諸則減宥有差矣然未聞有戒敕治獄者務從平恕之條是以法司猶循故例雖聞寬宥之名未見寬宥之實所謂實者誠在主上不在臣下也故必有[illegible]之實而後好生之德洽於民心此非可以淺淺期也何以明其然也古之為士者以登仕為榮以罷職為辱今之為士者以溷跡無聞為福以受玷不錄為幸以屯田工役為必獲之罪以鞭笞捶楚為尋常之辱其始也朝廷取天下之士網羅捃摭務無餘逸有司敦迫上道如捕重囚比到京師而除官多以貌選所學或非其所用所用或非其所學洎乎居官一有差跌苟免誅戮則必在屯田工役之科率是為常不少顧惜此豈陛下所樂為哉誠欲人之懼而不敢犯也竊見數年以來誅殺亦可謂不少矣而犯者相踵良由激勸不明善惡無別議賢議能之法既廢人不自勵而為善者怠也有人於此廉如夷齊智如良平少戾於法上將錄其長而用之乎將舍其所長苛其所短而置之於法乎苟取其長而舍其短則中庸之材爭自奮於廉智倘苛其短而棄其長則為善之人皆曰某廉若是智若是朝廷不少貸之吾屬何所容其身乎致使朝不謀夕棄其廉恥或事掊克以備屯田工役之資者率皆是也若是非用刑之煩者乎漢嘗徙大族於山陵矣未聞實之以罪人也今鳳陽皇陵所在龍興之地而率以罪人居之怨嗟愁苦之聲充斥園邑殆非所以恭承宗廟意也且夫強敵在前則揚精鼓銳攻之必克擒之必獲可也今賊突竄山谷以計求之庶可坐而得也[illegible]入不可[illegible]之地[illegible]之數年既無其方而乃歸咎於新附戶籍之細民而遷徙之[illegible]千里之外[illegible]不得休居[illegible]不得其息況新附之眾向者流移他所朝廷許其復業今附籍矣而又復遷徙是法不信於民也夫戶口盛而後田野闢賦稅增今責守令年增戶口正為是也近者已納稅糧之家雖承旨分釋還家而其心猶不自安已附戶口者亦皆惶惶不保朝夕而逃竄山谷者又不知所出況太原諸郡外界邊境民心如此甚非安邊之計也臣願自

今朝廷宜有大赦小善有所宥天下使人人樂之陳其冤濫則之吏斷獄平允者超遷之廉能之士[illegible]屯田之制見任居屯者使其所得遷職已於戶口見於冊者[illegible]如此則足以隆好生之德樹國祚萬久之福而兆民自安矣臣又觀昔者周自文武至於成康而教化大行漢自高帝至於文景而始稱富庶蓋天下之治亂氣化之轉移人心之趨向非一朝一夕故也今國家紀元九年於茲偃兵息民天下大定紀綱大正法令修明可謂治矣而陛下切切以民俗澆漓人不知懼法出而奸生令下而詐起故或朝信而暮猜者有之昨日所進今日被戮者有之乃至令下而尋改已赦而復收天下臣民莫知適從臣愚謂天下之趨於治猶堅冰之泮也冰之泮非太陽所能驟致陽氣發生土脈微動然後得以融釋聖人之治天下亦猶是也刑以威之禮以導之漸民以仁摩民以義而後其化熙熙孔子曰如有王者必世而後仁此非空言也求治之道莫先於正風俗正風俗之道莫先於守令知所務使守令知所務莫先於風憲知所重使風憲知所重莫先於朝廷知所尚古郡守縣令以正帥下以善導民使化成俗美征賦期會獄訟簿書固其末也今之守令以戶口錢糧簿書獄訟為急務至於農桑學校王政之本乃視為虛文而置之將何以教養斯民哉以農桑言之方春州縣下一白帖里甲回申文狀而已守令未嘗親視種藝次第旱澇戒備之道也以學校言之廩膳諸生國家資之以取人才之地也今四方師生缺員甚多縱使具員守令亦鮮有以禮讓之實作其成器者朝廷切切於社學屢行取勘師生姓名所習課業乃今社鎮城郭或但置立門牌遠村僻處則又徒存其名守令不過具文案備照刷而已上官分部按臨亦但循習故常依紙上照刷未嘗巡行點視也興廢之實上下視為虛文小民不知孝弟忠信為何物而禮義廉恥掃地矣風紀之司所以代朝廷宣導德化訪察善惡聖主[illegible]於此[illegible]一事耳今[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]考之臣非才者大奸[illegible]而不[illegible]所屬官吏風化者安在使其始但知以去一贓吏決一獄訟為治而不知勸民成俗使民遷善遠罪乃治之大者此守令風憲未審輕重之失也王制論鄉秀士升於司徒曰選士司徒論其秀士而升於太學曰俊士大樂正又論造士之秀升之司馬曰進士司馬辨論官材論定然後官之任官然後爵之其考之詳若此故成周得人為盛今使天下諸生考於禮部升於太學歷練衆職任之以事可以洗歷代選舉之陋上法成周然而升於太學者或未數月遽選入官間或一二以民社臣恐其人未諳時務未熟朝廷禮法不能宣導德化上乖國政而下困黎民也開國以來選舉秀才不為不多所任名位不為不重自今數之在者有幾臣恐使之視今亦猶今之視昔昔年所舉之人豈不深可痛惜乎凡此皆所為求治太速之過也昔宋有天下蓋三百餘年其始以禮義教其民當其盛時閭閻里巷皆有忠厚之風至於恥言人之過失洎乎末年忠臣義士視死如歸婦人女子羞被污辱此皆教化之效也元之有國其本未立犯禮義之分壞廉恥之防不數十年棄城降敵者不可勝數雖老儒碩臣甘心屈辱此禮義廉恥不振之弊遺風流俗至今未盡[illegible]臣願[illegible]崇尚廉恥守令則責其以農桑學校風憲則責其先教化審法律以平獄緩刑為急如此則德澤下流求治之道庶幾得矣郡邑諸生升於太學者須令在學肄業或三年或五年精通一經兼習一藝然後入選或宿衛或辦事以觀公卿大夫之能而後任之以政則其學識兼懋庶無敗事且使知爵位皆天之爵位而可以塞覬覦之心也治道既得陛下端拱穆清待以歲月則陰陽調而風雨時諸福吉祥莫不畢至尚何天變之不消哉書上帝大怒曰小子間吾骨肉速逮來吾手射之既至丞相乘帝喜以奏下刑部獄死獄中方其伯巨將上書其友曰今天下惟三事可言耳其二事易見而患遲其一事難見而患速縱無

明[illegible]書[illegible]言之戾不[illegible]其[illegible]分[illegible]也並城武末年燕王[illegible][illegible]令出[illegible]後因[illegible]兵遂有天下人皆以伯巨為先見云　[illegible]水人王[illegible]七世同居[illegible]之門　十二月[illegible]內浙江湖花水災　己卯[illegible]同知沐英[illegible]河[illegible]民[illegible]苦事有不便[illegible]以聞　初永[illegible]人[illegible]子英[illegible]元至正中[illegible]土[illegible]平帖木兒開府河南[illegible]至行省[illegible]元亡[illegible]帖木兒走定西[illegible]兵[illegible]定西子英[illegible]走[illegible]中亡入南山[illegible]其各使人[illegible]求得之[illegible]京[illegible]江[illegible]亡去[illegible]中久之[illegible]爲[illegible]和[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]其[illegible]在[illegible]相見[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]以官不受過而上[illegible]曰陛下[illegible]平[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]假[illegible]山[illegible]脫亡七年之久[illegible]有司[illegible]而[illegible]下以[illegible]之[illegible]全元夫之節不[illegible]天[illegible]反[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]陛下之[illegible]天地[illegible]非不[illegible]但[illegible]所存不[illegible]初志自[illegible]本[illegible]主[illegible]知[illegible]任至七[illegible]食肉十有五年[illegible]尺寸以[illegible]士之[illegible]及[illegible]七又復失節何面目見天下士哉臣日[illegible]不死至於今日分[illegible]陛下特臣以[illegible]臣不[illegible]死[illegible]亦不[illegible]生[illegible][illegible]臣之[illegible]全臣之志[illegible]則[illegible]死之日[illegible]生之年[illegible]王[illegible]戶以[illegible]門以[illegible]利而[illegible]死亡[illegible]之所在[illegible]有不[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]古人[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]一日大哭不止人問其故曰無[illegible]耳[illegible]知不可[illegible]有司[illegible]出[illegible]元[illegible]和林　初布政司府州[illegible][illegible]戶部[illegible]以[illegible]印[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]已而[illegible]有[illegible]元[illegible]人[illegible]士利上書曰陛下[illegible]空印[illegible]空印[illegible]文[illegible]耳夫文[illegible]必完印乃可今[illegible]乃合[illegible]印非一印一紙比[illegible][illegible]之亦不能行况不可[illegible]之[illegible]府必合省省必合部[illegible]缺至部乃定省府去部遠者六七千里近亦三四千里[illegible]而後用印往返非期年不可以故先印而後書此[illegible]之[illegible]所從來久何足深罪且國家立法必先明示天下而後罪犯法者以其故犯也自立國至今未嘗有空印之律有司相承不知其罪今一旦[illegible]之何以使受[illegible]者[illegible]朝廷求[illegible]士[illegible]之[illegible]位至郡守[illegible]十年所成就[illegible]之士非[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]生[illegible]陛下[illegible]何以不足罪之[illegible]而[illegible]足用之材乎臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]問[illegible]主[illegible]士利[illegible]曰[illegible]見用不[illegible]家[illegible]分[illegible]作江[illegible]而空印[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]世[illegible]令[illegible]其[illegible]入[illegible]田仁[illegible]及[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]田[illegible]正[illegible]之仁[illegible]今有司[illegible]其子大[illegible]正[illegible]之子也

十年春正月辛卯以[illegible]三[illegible]各二千二百[illegible]人　[illegible]林[illegible]士[illegible]仕　[illegible]知府方[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]今不[illegible]人[illegible]此大[illegible]也[illegible]信乃[illegible]去年[illegible]行[illegible]以用空印[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]安[illegible]山[illegible]空印反[illegible]使何以示[illegible]問[illegible]及[illegible]以[illegible]丞[illegible]水災　三月[illegible]臣[illegible]天[illegible]七[illegible]之行[illegible]以[illegible]氏左[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]天左[illegible]七[illegible]右[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]氏之[illegible]知之[illegible]乎　吐蕃川[illegible][illegible]四月己[illegible]四[illegible]林[illegible]討之[illegible]太平[illegible]及[illegible]水災　五月[illegible]子[illegible]文[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]府[illegible]　癸卯[illegible]水災　戶部

主[illegible]丙午[illegible]之 六月丁巳[illegible]
[illegible] 丙寅令[illegible]太子[illegible]分[illegible]
曰[illegible]古[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]之[illegible]生
[illegible]少有不[illegible]
司[illegible]以[illegible]仁不[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]凡此[illegible]心[illegible]自有天下以[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]上天付此之[illegible]而[illegible]分
而[illegible]而行之天下之[illegible]令[illegible]臣[illegible]太子[illegible]
大[illegible] 秋七月甲申[illegible]司以[illegible]正[illegible]仁[illegible]左
[illegible]之曰[illegible]以正
百司[illegible]以[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]引見[illegible]大巡[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]化所[illegible]大臣守州[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]小[illegible]所至[illegible]文[illegible]出入[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]分[illegible]天[illegible]未安入
月庚戌改[illegible]大祀[illegible]以[illegible]之 [illegible]武臣子
[illegible]丑令大都[illegible]入[illegible]子[illegible]在[illegible]
[illegible]於中都 九月丙申[illegible]州[illegible] 辛丑[illegible]
[illegible]左丞相[illegible]右丞相[illegible]帝以[illegible]才[illegible]任之
[illegible]亦自[illegible]以[illegible]上[illegible]日[illegible]生[illegible]不
[illegible]行內外[illegible]司上[illegible]已[illegible]不以[illegible]四方[illegible]
之後及功臣[illegible]大夫[illegible]好不可[illegible]
[illegible]守位而已[illegible]之 丁丑[illegible]
史大夫 [illegible]分兵三[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]午年十[illegible]兵[illegible]十月戊午[illegible]四平
[illegible] 辛酉[illegible]官公田以[illegible]入[illegible]十一

月[illegible]年四十一[illegible]王[illegible]之
[illegible]有[illegible]士[illegible]子[illegible]之行[illegible] 丁[illegible]王[illegible]祀
天[illegible]天[illegible]大祀[illegible] [illegible]田[illegible]
四月[illegible]以丁丑[illegible]之[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]州千戶所 十二月乙巳朔日有食之 丁[illegible]功
臣子[illegible]五百[illegible]人[illegible]五至[illegible]日[illegible]王[illegible]
臣[illegible]所[illegible]王所[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]王如何[illegible]令[illegible]王不[illegible]四[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]千匹[illegible]所[illegible]王[illegible]而[illegible]令行[illegible]則[illegible]
之[illegible] [illegible]王卜[illegible]王子[illegible]
[illegible]王子[illegible]內大[illegible]
十一年[illegible]正月[illegible]子[illegible]王柏[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]王 己卯[illegible]公[illegible]
守[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]曰[illegible]左[illegible]
[illegible]則右[illegible]而行之[illegible]之[illegible] [illegible]天下[illegible]
知府[illegible] 四川[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]二月[illegible]分[illegible]之一由石[illegible]一由[illegible]口
由[illegible]口[illegible]山[illegible]石[illegible]下兵不[illegible]
吉[illegible]乃[illegible]十[illegible]出[illegible]山[illegible]山
[illegible]火[illegible]之乃[illegible]
小[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]由石[illegible]千戶
[illegible]文[illegible]之士卒[illegible]大[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]七[illegible]州[illegible]守之 [illegible]
[illegible]分[illegible] [illegible]公
子[illegible] 三月[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]太[illegible]中[illegible]大
[illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible]二十三

年未曾[illegible]不在大小[illegible]之。[illegible]四王[illegible]。壬午。
令[illegible]白中書省[illegible]而無[illegible]
上[illegible]坐而[illegible]中書而不[illegible]而不[illegible]下不
預[illegible]出[illegible]自此[illegible]
男女[illegible]西[illegible]可[illegible]不[illegible]且[illegible]人不學古之[illegible]
坐[illegible]之[illegible]世况男女人之大[illegible]時[illegible]和[illegible]合[illegible]
朝所[illegible]其官。[illegible]四月元[illegible]人[illegible]曰昭
宗子[illegible]古[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]改元天元。五月丁酉[illegible]水
災民大[illegible]二千人百[illegible]戶[illegible]一石[illegible]大十五[illegible]有[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]之民[illegible]元氏[illegible]不[illegible]今[illegible]定天下又有
[illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible]休[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]已之　大
月壬子[illegible]自[illegible]文[illegible]元[illegible]　五[illegible]作[illegible]
州[illegible]以兵三百[illegible]其子[illegible]所[illegible]已以[illegible]州
他[illegible]兵[illegible]討之　秋七月丁丑[illegible]台
[illegible]人[illegible]官[illegible]　八月[illegible]天太平[illegible]州
府[illegible]　冬十月丙辰河[illegible]　甲子大祀[illegible]元平[illegible]
兒[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]好　[illegible]內官[illegible]各[illegible]
兵　十一月[illegible]午[illegible]在西[illegible]玉王[illegible]西[illegible]
仲名[illegible]面[illegible]呂玉[illegible]
至[illegible]臣曰[illegible]兵[illegible]以
兵[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]天子[illegible]在其[illegible]左右[illegible]之
外[illegible]四方而已[illegible]內官[illegible]云　大[illegible]白[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]兵於[illegible]山[illegible]之同日死一子[illegible]十
[illegible]至京[illegible]月給米一石以[illegible]其身　太子妃常氏[illegible]
朝三日[illegible]女[illegible]太子妃[illegible]太[illegible]呂本女[illegible]次妃[illegible]
妃[illegible]呂[illegible]而其[illegible]王[illegible]亦以[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]妃又

以[illegible]女[illegible]太[illegible]代[illegible]所[illegible]也　十二月以[illegible]
[illegible]五府[illegible]所以[illegible]民　帝以[illegible]
其使往西[illegible]之
十二年春正月己卯[illegible]天[illegible]　洮州十八[illegible]令[illegible]
其[illegible]兵討之　丙申[illegible]玉[illegible]立[illegible]
帝[illegible]州山多田少[illegible]不能[illegible]守之[illegible]又[illegible]玉曰[illegible]在
[illegible]山[illegible]西戎之[illegible]兵[illegible]戎[illegible]已[illegible]至[illegible]
松州已[illegible]州[illegible]二州之[illegible]則[illegible]州不[illegible]
兵[illegible]十[illegible]守[illegible]道[illegible]守可
也[illegible]入[illegible]之　[illegible]西行[illegible]司[illegible]
[illegible]　二月戊戌[illegible]文[illegible]　乙巳[illegible]曰今[illegible]
[illegible]何天下[illegible]民困於飢[illegible]有[illegible]今有司給以[illegible]又令[illegible]足
[illegible]給以[illegible]　丙[illegible]兵[illegible]
休[illegible]西[illegible]子[illegible]至[illegible]州[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]去[illegible]人[illegible]山[illegible]川[illegible]成
[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]六人守之[illegible]文[illegible]
官[illegible]民[illegible]曰洮州[illegible]戎[illegible]以
來[illegible]今[illegible]之不守[illegible]年[illegible]人[illegible]下[illegible]
而[illegible]大[illegible]所[illegible]年[illegible]分[illegible]士亦足[illegible]年[illegible]食[illegible]如[illegible]
行之文[illegible]乃不[illegible]　丁丑[illegible]州[illegible]西[illegible]不可[illegible]
四月[illegible]州於[illegible]州[illegible]成[illegible]玉[illegible]　五月[illegible]
北平田[illegible]　六月丁卯[illegible]在大[illegible]妖人[illegible]
[illegible]知[illegible]十四州[illegible]不能[illegible]七月丙
子玉[illegible]之　己未[illegible]文[illegible]西安[illegible]中水[illegible]不可[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]從之　八月辛巳[illegible]凡致仕官[illegible]其
家[illegible]身[illegible]　九月占[illegible]入貢中[illegible]不以時[illegible]帝聞之怒[illegible]

切責，乃委其咎於禮部，部臣又委之中書。帝益怒，盡囚諸臣，窮詰主
者。　方[illegible]左右[illegible]敢　己亥，朱[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]千[illegible]平朵甘[illegible]兒七站[illegible]千里[illegible]人
[illegible]牛[illegible]二十[illegible]冬十一月甲午[illegible]王[illegible]功[illegible]帝令
仇成[illegible]安[illegible]玉[illegible]平[illegible]周侯[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]今[illegible]川侯[illegible]
[illegible]武[illegible]侯王[illegible]安[illegible]侯　[illegible]申中大[illegible]平召[illegible]還京[illegible]
旺[illegible]如故　十二月[illegible]天下[illegible]之士至京師　初伯
[illegible]子中[illegible]元[illegible]江西[illegible]分[illegible]守[illegible]州而[illegible]
己[illegible]州子中[illegible]道[illegible]文定[illegible]知之[illegible]行[illegible]外郎出[illegible]許
以[illegible]如元[illegible]吏部侍郎[illegible]何
[illegible]民[illegible]至[illegible]已[illegible]子中[illegible]死折一足[illegible]而
會之，乃[illegible]名[illegible]行江[illegible]間，帝[illegible]之不[illegible]其[illegible]子子中
[illegible]不出[illegible]自[illegible]久之[illegible]乃[illegible]里及[illegible]部[illegible]元[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]使沈立本[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]至子中[illegible]曰死[illegible]七
[illegible]其祖父[illegible]文[illegible]死　高[illegible]金百斤白金[illegible]以不[illegible]約
[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]及[illegible]臣而[illegible]州[illegible]白[illegible]內[illegible]臣以[illegible]
[illegible]人臣[illegible]外交此[illegible]之[illegible]勿[illegible]不[illegible]於[illegible]以[illegible]之
使[illegible]所[illegible]口。　[illegible]之死[illegible]所[illegible]與太[illegible]相[illegible]
以兄女妻其弟太[illegible]之[illegible]之子佑其定遠[illegible]宅井中[illegible]生石筍[illegible]去
之[illegible]旁出者二[illegible]又引[illegible]又言其祖父三世[illegible]上[illegible]有火光[illegible]
天[illegible]益[illegible]自[illegible]陝西[illegible]招[illegible]
[illegible]古無功[illegible]切[illegible]之二人大[illegible]以[illegible]二人二人[illegible]
[illegible]相往來[illegible]帝[illegible]之不能[illegible]子孟[illegible]
[illegible]之死帝[illegible]其不[illegible]曰[illegible]於其子如此[illegible]有君父耶[illegible]之
[illegible]又[illegible]士[illegible]七[illegible]文進

[illegible]公[illegible]州[illegible]下[illegible]把[illegible]又[illegible]元[illegible]臣[illegible]
臣[illegible]元[illegible]外[illegible]子[illegible]於市[illegible]死[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]以金[illegible]給其家不[illegible]乃
[illegible]四方及[illegible]臣[illegible]已[illegible]占城之入貢也[illegible]
[illegible]汪[illegible]上言[illegible]死[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]曰[illegible]有[illegible]年[illegible]女太平[illegible]
在江西[illegible]既文正在中[illegible]不[illegible]之死[illegible]人見[illegible]自守
[illegible]人[illegible]仕而不能去[illegible]及[illegible]死[illegible]臣[illegible]死[illegible]之，乃入
[illegible]知[illegible]女[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]女上[illegible]功臣[illegible]文臣何以[illegible]收[illegible]
司[illegible]大[illegible]坐[illegible]
十三年[illegible]正月[illegible]上[illegible]告[illegible]中[illegible]亦以[illegible]告
[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]臣[illegible]臣[illegible]本[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]
世不可不[illegible]戊戌[illegible]初田[illegible]及[illegible]坐[illegible]
死[illegible]丁[illegible]五[illegible]伯[illegible]之未[illegible]世[illegible]時
[illegible]不任[illegible]田[illegible]益[illegible]　帝以[illegible]代[illegible]相[illegible]
卯[illegible]中[illegible]省分[illegible]於大[illegible]以[illegible]任天下[illegible]之[illegible]部分四
[illegible]部改大[illegible]中左右前[illegible]五[illegible]府分[illegible]任京[illegible]所及
在[illegible]各[illegible]司[illegible]　[illegible]北[illegible]用人。　二月壬戌[illegible]明正
[illegible]力田[illegible]方正文[illegible]之士[illegible]丹[illegible]天下[illegible]之[illegible]
戊辰，文武[illegible]年六十以上[illegible]致仕[illegible]給以[illegible]　[illegible]以[illegible]工部
[illegible]初[illegible]以[illegible]北平[illegible]致使治行[illegible]一[illegible]所[illegible]坐
以[illegible]民[illegible]帝[illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible]汝[illegible]何不[illegible]曰臣
不知也。　三月壬辰[illegible]料七斗五升至四斗四
升者[illegible]十之二，四斗三升至三斗[illegible]升者[illegible]三斗五升[illegible]以下者
仍[illegible]時[illegible]州一府[illegible]二百七十四萬六千[illegible]石[illegible]浙江[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]如此。　壬[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]北平。　元[illegible]公[illegible]大[illegible]林

燕掠邊帝命沐英將陝西兵擊之英至靈州偵知脫火赤等在亦集乃路遂渡黃河踰賀蘭山涉流沙七日夜至其境去營五十里壬子分軍為四翼夜銜枚而進合圍之英自以驍騎衝其中堅擒脫火赤及樞密知院愛足等獲其全部以歸　夏四月己丑命群臣各言所知　五月甲午雷震謹身殿帝□□□□□□臣□□失吏部尚書□□釋以修德行仁□乙未大赦山西民為軍者二萬四千餘戶悉還為民□□□在京及屯田作者己亥免天下今年田租吏以過期罷者還其職從仕十年老疾者許以子代老而無子及篤疾有司□□遣　□□□英等兵西涼□出師□□□□軍之驕以□□□帝□□□□曰略地之□□□□便宜然□以□□本□□毋忽其□□兵元□王元納失里□□□降其□次白□□軍□□部帖木兒王□至赤斤站□□王亦□□及其部曲千四百人乃還　御史中丞安然免以李善長理□□事有所□白未□罷御史□　大月丙□□□奉天門帝御正殿省察丁卯罷王府工役　戶部曰□□□臣□□□及□□朕甚□□自今□民□□□□之物弁□縣市之□□勿□□天下抽分竹木□　丁丑□□□設左右司諫正言等官　秋八月令天下學校師生給□□米人日一升魚肉□□之□皆官給之　帝以松州衛遠在山谷□□□不給□□□令□之□□□□□□□□□□其地□言松州□□□□□□□事不可罷命□□　初遣同□□□知□亢直不□□□□□民者一切□之以法會朱亮祖□□□□以□□□□同同不□□□也□□十□□□市中□□□□不快□即巧□以□同□□□□□□□□□□□亮祖求免亮祖□□□召同從□言之同□□□曰公大臣奈何受小人役使亮祖不能屈□日亮祖出□□□□□□之□□□□同言民□氏□□女於亮祖其兄□□□□□同□□□□亮祖又□□之去同□不□□之□□亮祖□□同□□□□□□□□□同□同□亦至帝惜以為同□□甚□而叙序大臣不法事其人□□可用□使使有之□使者同日抵番禺使使者到則同已死□民□惜之或刻木為主祀於家卜之□□□□□其□□九月帝召亮祖至與其子□□□使□□死□□□□□□仍以侯禮葬　辛卯□□□□□□□□田老平　乙巳天□□□□□□臣□□□□□□□□□以□常　□以□勿□□不可無人乃□四輔官以四時□□□□天下□□□□□戶部試尚書□□□□□王本等丙午□□於太廟以本及杜佑□□□□□官杜□□民□□□□□□官秋冬□□令本□□之位□□之次□□□□□以□□之□□□□□□□均□內時又月分三旬人各司之以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□四人相□□任召安然代之本亦坐□□　宋□□□坐□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□至帝亦欲誅之皇后曰民家為子弟延師尚以禮全始終況天子乎且□□家居必不知情帝不□會后侍帝食不御酒肉帝問故曰妾為宋先生作福事也帝□然□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□茂州占城遣使貢天□□帝聞其□□安□□□□□□□□□□□□安南兵出□於占城占城□□□入安南安南之□□□□王能保境息民則福可長享如必□兵善戰□□不可知而□□□相持□□人得□他日悔之不亦晚乎　冬十一月丙午元平章完者不花乃兒不花入桃林口犯永平指揮劉廣戰□千戶王□□□□□敗之□完者不花　十二月天下府州縣所□士至者八百六十餘人授官有差　□□□□□討□□□□　是年改封胡美為□□川侯帝□□列勳臣□持兵兩□□□可□□而不□□□□者七人□□□□臣□□□□□惡租□□及□□□□□□□□有方面□□之尤□　日本入貢無表御之　以元大□□□為□府□□

十四年春正月戊子命徐達為征虜大將軍湯和傅友德為左右副將軍帥師討乃兒不花　命□□官者各□所知　壬子□天下□□

兵部。　癸丑，命公侯子弟入國學。　丙辰，詔求隱逸。　帝以徭役不均，詔天下編賦役黃冊，以一百十戶為一里，推丁糧多者十戶為里長，董一里之事，以供歲役，十年一周。餘百戶為十甲，甲首一人，亦以丁糧多寡為序。鰥寡孤獨不任役者，附十甲後，為畸零。僧道有田者編冊，無田者亦為畸零。每十年有司更定其冊，以丁糧增減而升降之。徭役仍其制不廢。　二月庚辰，覈天下官田。　時富室多以罪傾宗，而浦江鄭氏數千指獨完。會有訴其交通胡惟庸者，吏捕之，兄弟六人爭欲行。湜曰：「弟在，其忍累諸兄乎？」自詣吏。湜兄濂先以糧長在京師，迎謂曰：「吾家長，當任罪。」湜曰：「兄年老，吾自往辨之。」二人爭入獄。帝聞，召見，勞勉之曰：「有人如此，肯從人為逆耶？」宥之，立擢湜福建左參議。湜居官有政聲，閩中民為謳誦，頌湜百家，湜首於諸縣。盡歸免居一歲，入覲，卒於京。　改明州府為寧波府。　三月丙戌，詔曰：「朕撫育黔黎，十有四年，數赦未消，責因委任非人，致陷刑辟。今大赦天下，與民更始。」　辛丑，頒五經四書於北方學校。　禮部尚書李敬為祭酒，稱職。辛亥卒。時敏問所欲言，曰：「天子遣臣教國子，將責以成功，而遽死乎！」無一語及私。　夏四月庚午，徐達帥諸將出塞，湯和破敵灰山營，獲平章別里哥、樞密使久通，追奔其略公主山，長驅全寧四部，度臚朐河，獲知院李宣等，併其衆乃還。達仍鎮北平。　五月，五溪蠻叛，周德興已老，力請行，帝壯而遣之，賜手敕曰：「趙充國圖征西羌，馬援請討交趾，朕嘗嘉其事，謂今人所難。卿中勤不怠，何殊前賢，勉副安民，在此行也。」德興至五溪，蠻悉散走。　甲辰，宋濂卒於夔州，年七十二。知事葉以從葬之蓮花山下。蜀獻王慕濂名，移其家於成都。濂狀貌豐偉，美鬚髯，視近而明，一黍上能作數字。自少至老，未嘗一日去書卷，於學無所不通，為文醇深演迤，與古作者並。在朝，郊社宗廟山川百神之典，朝會宴享律曆衣冠之制，四裔貢賦賞勞之儀，旁及元勳巨卿碑記刻石之辭，咸以委濂，推為開國文臣之首。四方求文者，非其人不與。日本使奉敕請文，以百金為獻，卻不受。帝問故，對曰：「天朝侍從而受小夷金，非所以崇國體也。」海外諸國朝貢至者，必問宋先生安否。其卒也，朝野惜之。　六月，置龍州衛軍民指揮使司。　秋八月丙子，詔求明經老成之士，有司禮送京師。　庚辰，河決原武、祥符、中牟，有司請興築，帝以為天災，令護舊堤而已。　辛巳，徐達還。　四輔官之設也，王本等諸人皆老儒，起田間，淳樸無他長，獨安然久歷中外，練達庶務，諳法斷事。是月然卒，李幹、何顯周代為四輔官。　九月壬午，以傅友德為征南將軍，藍玉、沐英為左右副將軍，帥步騎三十萬征雲南。諭曰：「朕觀雲南自昔為僻壤，當先遣一軍自永寧向烏撒，而大軍自辰、沅入普定，分據要害，然後進師曲靖。曲靖，雲南之咽喉，彼必併力於此，以抗我師。既下曲靖，一將軍向烏撒，以應永寧之師，大軍直搗雲南。破之必矣。雲南既破，分兵徑趨大理，可毋煩刃也。」　徐達鎮北平。　四川水盡源、通塔平、散毛諸洞長官作亂，丙午，周德興帥師討平之。　冬十月壬子朔，日有食之。　癸丑，命法司論囚，擬律以奏，從翰林院、給事中及春坊正字、司直郎會議平允，然後覆奏論決。時又命刑部聽兩造之詞，議定入奏。既奏，錄所下旨，送四輔官、諫院官、給事中覆覈無疑，然後覆奏行之。有疑獄，則四輔官封駁之。　甲寅，免應天、太平、廣德、鎮江、寧國田租。　癸未，分遣御史錄囚。　浙東山寇葉丁香作亂。己卯，延安侯唐勝宗帥師討之，執葉丁香，械送京師，併其黨三千人。分兵平安福賊還。　擢秀才劉璟，帝書曰：「真伯溫兒矣。」　工部尚書薛祥坐累杖死，天下哀之。　十一月壬午，降仲寧戍成都。　海寇攻掠東莞、南海及番禺、清遠諸府縣。庚戌，趙庸帥步騎舟師八道擊破之，斬賊二萬餘級，俘八千有奇，斬獲五千餘，獲兵器萬九千、船一千二百，招降番禺等縣民三千三百餘戶，籍蜑戶萬人為水軍。　遣內臣齎敕諭烏斯藏諸部長曰：「西南諸部，自古及今，莫不朝貢中國。朕受天命為天下主，十有五

年而歲貢無[illegible]。川平[illegible]不[illegible]已[illegible]征南將軍[illegible]川[illegible]征[illegible]都長[illegible]故復遣內臣往[illegible]如[illegible]前[illegible]書部[illegible]遣人入[illegible]兵以安[illegible]其[illegible]之。[illegible]兵部[illegible]。　以嘉興湖州二府隸浙江布政司。江陰侯吳良卒於青州，追封江國公，謚襄烈。　十二月丁巳，命翰林春坊官考駁諸司奏章。　傅友德至湖廣，分遣都督胡海洋郭英陳桓帥兵由永寧趨烏撒，而自帥大軍由辰沅趨貴州，拔普定[illegible]普安[illegible]先鋒克普安，留成列柵以守。蠻大衆來攻，成出擊殺數千百人，賊退走。會賊將在城下，成斬所俘而縱其一，曰：吾會二十萬衆殺汝。賊二萬吹角鳴[illegible]鼓[illegible]甲無算[illegible]定[illegible]大軍進克[illegible]安。元梁王把匝剌瓦爾密遣司徒平章達里麻以兵十餘萬拒於曲靖。沐英謂友德曰：彼不意我師深入，若倍道疾趨，出其不意，破之必矣。友德是之，遂引軍疾趨，未至曲靖數里，大霧四塞，軍行阻水而止，距已至白石江，霧霽，兩軍相望，大驚。友德欲渡，英曰：我兵罷，懼為所扼。乃帥諸軍嚴陳，若將渡者，而奇兵從下流濟，出其陣後，張疑幟山谷間，人吹一銅角，元兵驚擾。英麾軍渡江，以善泅者先之，長刀斫其軍，軍卻，師畢濟，鏖戰良久，友德復縱鐵騎擣其中堅，大敗之，生擒達里麻，僵尸十餘里，降其衆二萬，友德撫而遣之，使各歸業，蠻民皆大悅。戊辰，元曲靖宣慰司[illegible]行元帥[illegible]行省平章劉[illegible]等降。友德分遣藍玉沐英趨中慶，自帥兵循格孤山而南，以通永寧之兵。初梁王以女妻[illegible]人，[illegible]得功[illegible]其兵力，後以疑[illegible]之。及大理[illegible]遣[illegible]敗失[illegible]十餘萬，知事不可為，壬申，走普寧州之忽納砦，焚其衣[illegible]，左丞達的、右丞驢兒夜入草舍，俱自經死。藍玉沐英兵至板橋，元右丞觀音保以城降，玉等入城，秋毫無犯，撫定其民，旬日之間，[illegible]世[illegible]元右丞實卜以兵赤水河拒之。會久雨，河水暴漲，友德斬木為筏，乘夜[illegible]，實卜大潰，又[illegible]大軍[illegible]

遣[illegible]友德令諸軍[illegible]方[illegible]大衆友德屯兵山間待[illegible]以待。既知士勇可用，乃縱兵搏戰，芒部土酋長多自帥兵與實卜合，衆甚盛。大軍鼓噪而前，長[illegible]中[illegible]死，大軍益奮，[illegible]大潰，斬首三千，獲馬六百，實卜遁，友德遂城烏撒，克七星關以通畢節，又克可渡河，於是東川烏蒙芒部諸蠻皆望風降附。　是歲日本復來貢，帝再卻之，命禮官移書責其王，示以欲征之意。[illegible]上表[illegible]天朝有興戰之策，小邦亦有禦敵之圖，[illegible]水陸之地，山海之洲，自有其備，豈肯跪途而奉之乎。其詞甚倨，帝得表，慍甚，然鑒元之覆轍，不加兵也。

十五年春正月[illegible]巳[illegible]臣於[illegible]始用九奏樂。[illegible]王弼分道取臨安諸路，至威楚，降元平章閭閭，乃[illegible]壬午，[illegible]江武定諸路[illegible]曲靖[illegible]府。　己丑，[illegible]大理四[illegible]命以前元素無文字，但借高昌書製蒙古字行天下，而[illegible]以通[illegible]乃命翰林院侍講火原潔與編修馬懿赤黑等以華言譯之，凡天文地理人事物類服食器用，靡不具載。復取元祕史參考，以切其字，諧其聲音。既成，詔刊行之。自是使臣往來，朝廷皆能通達其情。　庚戌，命天下朝覲官各舉所知一人，諭之曰：古之[illegible]舉者以實不以名，後世徇名遺實，故治不如古。爾等各舉所知，有一善可稱、一才可錄者，皆具實以聞，朕將量才用之。　置貴州都指揮使司，治貴州。[illegible]以顧成為使。[illegible]民[illegible]有司[illegible]四川雲南二布政司。　二月壬子，[illegible]河陝河南[illegible]令[illegible]擢功臣子弟[illegible]任之。　癸丑，置雲南都指揮使司。　甲寅，以雲南平詔天下。　乙卯，置雲南布政使司，治雲南府，[illegible]元[illegible]明[illegible]司事。　藍玉沐英進攻大理。大理城倚點蒼山，西臨洱河為固，[illegible]王[illegible]世[illegible]聚衆扼下關，[illegible]英[illegible]守。[illegible]所[illegible]世[illegible]王[illegible]至品甸，遣王弼以兵由洱水東趨上關，為犄角勢，自帥衆抵下關，造攻具，別遣胡海由石門間道夜渡河，繞出點蒼山後，攀大樹緣崖而上，立旗幟山間。四月癸卯，昧爽，

軍按下[illegible]者[illegible]將[illegible]身先士卒[illegible]渡水
泅[illegible]將士踵之[illegible]入[illegible]自山而下[illegible]亦[illegible]上[illegible]
兵[illegible]投其[illegible]其會[illegible]世分兵[illegible]江[illegible]下[illegible]
世王[illegible]曰[illegible]父[illegible]有[illegible]朕不忍[illegible]仁[illegible]承[illegible]
[illegible]坂[illegible]久戰[illegible]命[illegible]工部[illegible]匠[illegible]治[illegible]理古[illegible]
[illegible]　三月庚午河決[illegible]邑　[illegible]工部尚書[illegible]帝以[illegible]子[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]注定律　改[illegible]府[illegible]守仁知府[illegible]守仁
招[illegible]均[illegible]役[illegible]境內大治又改[illegible]府　[illegible]四
月[illegible]元[illegible]王[illegible]王子伯[illegible]
命[illegible]部尚書[illegible]臣定[illegible]丙戌[illegible]行天下[illegible]校
春秋仲月通祀孔子　帝自[illegible]作[illegible]氏[illegible]
[illegible]法[illegible]於[illegible]山[illegible]召入禁中[illegible]坐[illegible]印[illegible]
之[illegible]至大官[illegible]以耳目由[illegible]大臣[illegible]
[illegible]言給事中[illegible]上疏曰自古帝王未[illegible]居[illegible]
可以相[illegible]去位而[illegible]夫乃益以[illegible]
如[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]信其[illegible]相
去[illegible]何[illegible]帝不[illegible]氏[illegible]立[illegible]年[illegible]
[illegible]司設左右[illegible]世[illegible]其品秩[illegible]司亦[illegible]度
仲尼道[illegible]大理寺[illegible]事[illegible]陛下方[illegible]凡[illegible]所
向[illegible]子[illegible]世[illegible]程[illegible]何[illegible]學而[illegible]乎亦不[illegible]仕[illegible]
介由[illegible]術[illegible]明朱氏[illegible]以[illegible]自任[illegible]言不見用[illegible]之力[illegible]
數十上[illegible]曰陛下[illegible]其[illegible]乎臣言之不入也[illegible]
陛下[illegible]田[illegible]於[illegible]帝大[illegible]武士[illegible]之立死
陛下[illegible]知[illegible]所[illegible]多不[illegible]道一[illegible]云　壬
辰免[illegible]內浙江江西河[illegible]山東稅[illegible]　初[illegible]衣衛以[illegible]司[illegible]之
[illegible]所[illegible]府及[illegible]司時方用重刑有[illegible]往往下[illegible]衣

[illegible]北[illegible]司[illegible]理[illegible]衣衛[illegible]刑[illegible]自此[illegible]　初[illegible]先
生[illegible]人[illegible]所[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]李氏[illegible]子文[illegible]任[illegible]中
[illegible]度不[illegible]金以[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]以行[illegible]明[illegible]民[illegible]李氏
[illegible]子[illegible]守夫[illegible]伯[illegible]不[illegible]出所[illegible]氏
自[illegible]子[illegible]丁[illegible]死母[illegible]氏[illegible]金氏[illegible]至
[illegible]五[illegible]之門　[illegible]之
[illegible]勿[illegible]上[illegible]分兵[illegible]不[illegible]必
不[illegible]出抗大[illegible]二[illegible]王共[illegible]之　五月[illegible]太[illegible]成[illegible]子
[illegible]分[illegible]以[illegible]生曰[illegible]心正[illegible]乙丑[illegible]於
先[illegible]孔子[illegible]升[illegible]又[illegible]王[illegible]祭
酒以下四人[illegible]大[illegible]大[illegible]立
學規十二條[illegible]合[illegible]定九條[illegible]生[illegible]后問生徒[illegible]何帝曰數千
后曰人才[illegible]生有[illegible]子[illegible]何所仰[illegible]立紅[illegible]
賜其家　丙子[illegible]平府[illegible]王允[illegible]州[illegible]元時[illegible]百[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]帝曰朕聞王者使天下無[illegible]不[illegible]令民生[illegible]
定[illegible]此以[illegible]之流[illegible]外　丁丑[illegible]行人訪[illegible]行[illegible]之士
秋七月乙卯河決[illegible]武　[illegible]四[illegible]官　乙亥[illegible]
[illegible]大敗之[illegible]三萬[illegible]十[illegible]木西[illegible]部[illegible]
[illegible]卒於[illegible]川追封沂[illegible]公[illegible]武[illegible]　[illegible]刑部尚書[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]己任[illegible]天下[illegible]司[illegible]文[illegible]曰[illegible]所行[illegible]得失又各部
[illegible]合文[illegible]程[illegible]定功[illegible]又言內外[illegible]千言況[illegible]紀
失其本[illegible]令[illegible]成式[illegible]示中外[illegible]用[illegible]文出入人罪又言[illegible]
民以[illegible]故犯[illegible]即[illegible]月[illegible]一[illegible]　八月丁丑[illegible]
科[illegible]十三年一行[illegible]定制　[illegible]后[illegible]氏[illegible]臣[illegible]祀求[illegible]后
[illegible]帝曰死生命也[illegible]祀何益[illegible]何能活人[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]

故而罪諸醫乎。疾革，帝問所欲言，曰：「願陛下求賢納諫，慎終如始，子孫皆賢，臣民得所而已。」丙戌，崩，諡曰孝慈。宮人歌之曰：「我后聖慈，化行家邦；撫我育我，懷德難忘；懷德難忘，於斯萬年；毖彼下泉，悠悠蒼天。」帝自是不復立后。秦王樉等來奔喪。己丑，唐勝宗、耿炳文屯田陝西。丁酉，擢秀才曾泰為戶部尚書。辛丑，命儒士、秀才分六科拔用。營陽侯楊璟卒，追封芮國公，諡武信。九月己酉，吏部以經明行修之士鄭韜等三千七百餘人入見，命各舉所知，復使之[illegible]。韜等各授布政司參政等官有差。時雖復行科舉，而監生與進士並用，薦舉之途尤重。賢良、有道、秀才、孝廉、稅戶人才所舉士者及耆儒皆起家為尚書、侍郎，由布衣至大僚者不可勝數。

庚午，葬孝慈皇后於孝陵。諸王來奔喪者還，帝命各以一僧與之，使誦經薦福。吳僧道衍在選中，燕王棣與語甚合，請以從。至北平，住持慶壽寺，出入府中，跡甚密，時時屏人語。封李新為崇山侯，以營孝陵功也。傅友德等分兵攻諸蠻寨之未服者，土官楊苴乘隙作亂，集蠻衆二十餘萬攻雲南城。時城中食少，士卒多病，都督謝熊、馮誠嬰城固守，賊不能攻，乃[illegible]圍城。沐英自[illegible]馳救，至曲靖，遣卒潛入城中，為賊所得，脅之，卒紿曰：「總兵官領三十萬衆至矣！」賊衆驚駭，拔營宵遁，屯安寧州[illegible]山谷中，據險樹柵。再命英督將士分勦之，斬首六萬餘級，生禽四千餘人，諸部悉定。

命翰林官李翀、吳伯宗譯回回曆書。初，帝於[illegible]殿召大夫以書經之書與侍臣論歷代興廢，曰：「使朕子孫如成、康，輔相如周公，則可祈天永命。」輔臣因進曰：「教元良，選左右為輔導，宗社萬年福也。」帝又謂侍臣曰：「人有公私，故言有邪正。正言務規諫，邪言務諂諛。」曰：「諂近忠，諫近訐，不為所眩，則讒佞自遠。」帝曰：「朕所行有得失，非人言何由知？言有善者而行之，既不費，亦不之罪，惟讒佞面諛者不可容耳。」冬十月丙子，罷御史臺，更置都察院，設監察都御史八人，分監察御史為十二道，各道官從而改焉。丙申，[illegible]四。甲辰，徐達還。總[illegible]王[illegible]破賊[illegible]七千八百餘人，斬首八千八百餘級，降其民男婦二千餘戶。雲南悉平，遂詔班師。十一月戊午，初置大學士官，以禮部尚書劉仲質為華蓋殿大學士，檢討吳伯宗為武英殿大學士，翰林學士宋訥為文淵閣大學士，典籍吳沉為東閣大學士，使侍左右備顧問。又置文華殿大學士，徵耆儒鮑恂、余詮、張長年等為之，以輔導太子，秩皆正五品。恂等以老疾固辭，遣歸。

吏部奏人方孝孺幼警敏，讀書日盈寸，鄉人目為小韓子。長從宋濂學，恆以明王道、致太平為己任。以吳沈揚薦，召見，帝喜其舉止端整，謂皇太子曰：「此莊士，當老其才。」孝孺，克勤之子也。十二月辛卯，振北平被災屯田士卒。己亥，罷山西軍衆。

十六年春正月戊午，徐達還鎮北平。以烏撒、烏蒙、芒部三府隸四川布政使司。帝加意太學，以祭酒李敬、吳顒，命禮部侍郎任昂增定監規八條，遂以宋訥為祭酒，敕諭之曰：「太學，天下賢關，禮義所由出，人材所由興。卿宿學老成，朕立[illegible]之[illegible]生育成，士習不變。」又命李文忠領國子監事。訥日嚴立規條，[illegible]司[illegible]屢上言：「近來郡邑所司非人，師道不立，及歲貢士多不能[illegible]，其甚者挾詐冒秀生員，黠充貢者[illegible]才之名。」乃更定學校歲貢之法。二月丙申，令天下府州縣學自明年始歲貢生員各一人，正月至京，翰林院試經義、四書義各一道，判語一條。中式者入監讀書，不中者罰其所司教官[illegible]俸有差。傅友德遣郭英等攻蒙化、鄧川、鶴慶、金沙江，取北勝、麗江，前後斬首一萬三千餘級，生禽二千餘人，獲牛甲兵船隻千艘。三月甲辰，召友德及藍玉班師，留沐英鎮雲南。丙寅，諭戶部曰：「鳳陽縣故鄉，皇陵在焉。昔漢高帝生於豐沛，二縣之民終漢世受惠。朕今亦免鳳陽、臨淮二縣稅糧徭役，使其民世世無所與，其賴之。」夏四月，松潘指揮僉事耿忠言：「臣所轄松潘等處安撫司

屬各長官司。宜以其戶口之數，量其民力，歲令納馬，置驛而籍其民充驛夫，供徭役。從之。　五月庚申，免畿內各府田租。　雲南品甸土酋杜惠來朝，命王志督兵往，繕城池，立屯堡，置郵傳，安輯其民。　六月辛卯，免畿內十二州縣養馬戶田租一年，滁州二年。　秋七月，分遣御史錄囚。有子犯法，父賄求免者，御史欲并論其父。帝曰：子論死，父救之，情也。命論其子，赦其父。　黃巖人陳圭，父爲讎人所訴，當死，圭詣闕上章，請代。帝大喜曰：不謂今日有此孝子，宜赦其父，俾四方朝覲官至，播告之，以風厲天下。開濟曰：罪有常刑，不宜屈法，開徼倖路。乃聽圭代，而戍其父雲南。　八月壬申朔，日有食之。　九月癸亥，申國公鄧鎮爲征南副將軍，討永新龍泉山寇，平之。鎮，愈之子也。

冬十月丁丑，召徐達等還。　安陸侯吳復卒於普定，追封黔國公，諡威毅。復臨陣奮發，衝犯矢石，體無完膚，平居恂恂，口不言征伐事。在普定，買妾楊氏，年十七。復死，視殮畢，沐浴更衣，自經死。封貞烈淑人。

開濟敏慧有才辯，凡國家經制、田賦、獄訟、工役、河渠事，衆莫能裁定，濟一算畫，即有條理，品式可爲世守，以故帝甚信任，數被顧問，兼預他部事。人以是忌之，讒議滋起，濟亦深刻好以法中傷人，嘗奉命定詐僞律，濟議法巧密，帝曰：張密網以羅民，可乎？又設籍曰寅戌之書，以稽僚屬出入。帝切責曰：古人以卯酉爲常，今使趨事者朝寅暮戌，奉父母、會妻子幾何時耶？又爲榜戒其僚屬，請揭文華殿。帝曰：告誡僚屬之言，欲張殿廷，豈人臣禮？濟慚謝。尋令郎中仇衍脫囚死，爲獄官所發，濟與侍郎王希哲、主事王叔徵執獄官斃之。十二月，御史陶垕仲等發其事，且言濟奏事時，置奏劄懷中，或隱而不言，覘伺上意，務爲兩端，奸狡莫測。役甥女爲婢，妹早寡，逐其姑而略其家財。帝怒，下濟獄。甲午，併希哲、衍等皆棄市。　李文忠好學問，嘗師事范祖幹，通曉經義，釋兵家居，恂恂若儒者，帝雅愛重之。家故多客，嘗以客言勸帝少誅戮，又諫帝征日本，及言宦官過盛，非天子不近刑人之義。以是忤旨，不免譴責。是冬，遂得疾，帝親臨視，使淮安侯華中護醫藥。

明紀卷第四

賜進士出身工部候補主事[illegible]衡司行走陳鶴纂
[illegible]銜知府銜給[illegible]世[illegible]候補中書孫男克家參訂

太祖紀五 起甲子洪武十七年盡辛未洪武二十四年凡八年

十七年春正月戊申，徐達鎮北平。 初，倭寇金鄉、平陽，方鳴謙者，國珍從子也，習海事，帝訪以禦倭策。鳴謙曰：倭海上來，則海上禦之耳。請量地遠近，置衛所，陸聚步兵，水具戰艦，置其間，倭不得入，入亦不得傅岸，則可制矣。帝問需兵，頃在所得戍卒。鳴謙曰：兵以衆民甚畏卒而苦之，若四丁籍一以爲兵，民固無所苦也。帝曰：善。壬戌，命湯和巡視海上，和請與鳴謙俱，遂築山東、江南北、浙東西沿海諸城。 以雲南東川府隸四川布政使司。 時[illegible]法行，中外大小臣工皆得推舉所知，下至倉庫司局諸雜流，亦令舉文學才幹之士，其被薦至者又令之轉舉，山林巖穴草茅窮居之士無不獲自達於上。三月戊戌，頒科舉取士式，令禮部頒行天下：子午卯酉年鄉試，辰戌丑未年會試。鄉試以八月，會試以二月，皆初九日爲第一場，試四書義三道，經義四道。四書主朱子集註，易主程傳、朱子本義，書主蔡沈傳及古註疏，詩主朱子集傳，春秋主左氏、公羊、穀梁及胡安國、張洽傳，禮記主古註疏。又三日第二場，試論一道，判五條，詔誥表內科一道。又三日第三場，試經史時務策五道。殿試以三月朔。凡國子監生、府州縣學生員之學成者，儒士未入仕者，官之未入流者，皆由有司申舉，應鄉試中式則送會試，再中式應殿試。自是遂爲永制，而薦舉漸輕，久且廢不用矣。 曹國公李文忠卒，年四十六，帝疑[illegible]中毒之，貶中[illegible]放其家屬於[illegible]南，[illegible]妻子[illegible]。追封岐陽王，諡武靖。 甲子，大赦天下。 夏四月壬午，論平雲南功，進封傅友德穎國公，封陳桓普定侯，胡海東川侯，郭英武定侯，[illegible]侯，大賚將士。 [illegible]士遣歸。 增[illegible]國子學舍。 五月丙寅，[illegible]州衛指揮宋晟討西番叛酋，至亦集乃路，禽元海道千戶也先帖木兒、國公吳把都剌赤剌等并家屬八千人，送其長京師，簡其[illegible]千人補卒伍，餘悉放遣。 先是，高麗[illegible]帝以不如約卻之，又留其使者，命[illegible]責其朝貢過期[illegible]之罪。六月，王禑遣司僕正崔[illegible]權[illegible]判書金進宜貢馬二千匹，且言金非地所產，願以馬代，輸餘皆如約，遂[illegible]宗[illegible]之請，許之。[illegible]以高麗[illegible]令宜損其貢數，令三年一朝，貢馬五十匹。 秋七月戊戌，禁內官預外事，[illegible]宮門中，又敕諸司毋得與內官監文移往來。帝[illegible]侍臣曰：宦寺與外臣交通，[illegible]好假[illegible]以[illegible]非細故也，朕爲此禁，所以戒未然耳。 癸丑，詔百官[illegible]父母[illegible]者，官給舟車。 丁巳，免畿內今年田租之半。 庚申[illegible]。 壬戌，[illegible]人[illegible]天[illegible]之。 八月丙寅，河決開封東月堤，自[illegible]十里，壬申[illegible]入巴河，遣官塞之。 己丑，[illegible]州[illegible]。 平[illegible]遣使[illegible]上元所[illegible]印，[illegible]民[illegible]川之地。 九月，免西安府旱災田租十三萬三千九百餘石。 [illegible]鮮[illegible]山[illegible]官[illegible]之始[illegible]其計[illegible]多從[illegible]。帝[illegible]位間保國安民至計[illegible]以不[illegible]人[illegible]任[illegible]先王[illegible]廷臣或有[illegible]力[illegible]全[illegible]士申[illegible]左[illegible]監[illegible]固[illegible]自是不復[illegible]以官[illegible]先生或呼[illegible]君子[illegible]之[illegible]大臣[illegible]比者。 冬十月，冊李氏爲淑妃，[illegible]大宮[illegible]州人[illegible]武衛指揮[illegible]之女也。[illegible]。 丙子，河南、北平大水，分[illegible]郎[illegible]之。 閏月癸丑，詔天下罪囚，刑部、都察院詳議，大理寺[illegible]三法司於太平門外鍾山之陰，命曰貫城。下詔[illegible]：今[illegible]天[illegible]法司[illegible]司其各[illegible]乃[illegible]，令[illegible]中[illegible]不負[illegible]之[illegible]，又[illegible]刑官曰：[illegible]在[illegible]在於刑，刑[illegible]治之[illegible]用之不可不[illegible]，故[illegible]令三[illegible]五[illegible]非[illegible]其生而

已。太陰犯上將，帝心惡之。徐達在北平病疽，稍愈，帝遣達長子允恭齎敕往勞，尋召還。方佐綵十舍安伯作亂，沐英討降之，因定普定、普安諸蠻，通田州道。漏刻博士元統言：「曆以大統為名，而積分猶踵授時之數，非所以重始敬正也。況授時以至元辛巳為曆元，至洪武甲子積一百四年，年遠數盈，漸差天度，宜修改。七政運行不齊，其理深奧。聞有郭伯玉者，精九數之理，宜徵令推算，以成一代之制。」擢統為監令，取授時曆去其歲實消長之說，析其條例，以洪武十七年為曆元，命曰大統曆法通軌。十二月壬子，蠲雲南逋賦。翰林待詔朱善言：「民間姑舅及兩姨子女，法不得為婚。仇家詆訟，或已聘見絕，或既婚復離，甚至兒女成行，有司逼奪。按舊律：尊長卑幼相與為婚者有禁。若姑舅兩姨子女無尊卑之嫌，成周時，王朝相與為婚者，不過齊宋陳杞，後世婚嫁，朱陳皆世為婚姻，溫嶠以舅子娶姑女，呂榮公夫人張氏，即其母申國夫人姊女。古人如此甚多，願下臣議弛其禁。」從之。左都御史詹徽言：「太平府民有毆孕婦至死者，罪當絞。其子乞代。」章下大理卿鄒俊議曰：「子代父死，情固可嘉，然死婦係二人之命，犯人當二死之條，與其存犯法之人，孰若全無辜之子？」詔從俊議。松潘八積羅者兒等寨叛亂，官兵擊破之。是歲，豫章侯胡美坐法死。初令天下朝正官各造事蹟文冊，圖書土地人民以進。

十八年春正月癸酉，吏部言：「考覈天下布按府州縣朝覲官凡四千一百一十七人，稱職者十之一，平常者十之七，不稱職者十之一，而貪污闒茸者亦共得十之一。」帝令稱職者陞，平常者復職，不稱職者降，貪污者付法司罪之，闒茸者免為民。朱善為文淵閣大學士。二月甲辰，以久陰雨雷電，詔臣民極言得失。宋訥應詔陳邊事，言：「海內乂安，惟沙漠尚煩聖慮。若窮追遠擊，未免勞費。陛下為聖子神孫計，不過謹備邊而已。備邊在乎實兵，實兵在乎屯田。宜於諸將中選謀勇數人，每將以東西五百里為率，立法分屯，布列要害，遠近相應，遇敵則戰，寇去則耕，此長策也。」帝頗采用其言。國子監博士高允憲言察郡縣明勤敬謹正陳潛夫言賴直臣開師儒勳戚取審用人因事。己未，魏國公徐達卒，年五十四。帝為輟朝，臨喪悲慟不已。追封中山王，謚武寧，賜葬鍾山之陰，配享太廟，肖像功臣廟，位皆第一。達言簡慮精，在軍令出不二，諸將奉持凜凜，而帝前恭謹如不能言，善拊循，與下同甘苦，士無不感恩效死，以故所向克捷，尤嚴戢部伍，所平大都二、省會三、郡邑百數，閭井晏然，民不苦兵。歸朝之日，單車就舍，延禮儒生，談議終日，雍雍如也。帝嘗稱之曰：「受命而出，成功而旋，不矜不伐，婦女無所愛，財寶無所取，中正無疵，昭明乎日月，大將軍一人而已。」三月，廷試新進士。練子寧對策，力言天之生材有限，陛下忍以區區小故縱無窮之誅，何以為治。帝善其意，擢一甲第二。詔中外官父母沒任所者，有司給舟車歸其喪，著為令。乙亥，免應天、太平、寧國、鎮江、廣德諸縣和七府州今年田租。命天下郡縣舉素者。丙子，擢廷試一甲進士丁顯等為翰林院修撰，二甲馬京等為編修，吳文等為檢討，使進士觀政於諸司，其在翰林、承敕監等衙門者曰庶吉士，其在六部、都察院、通政司、大理寺等衙門者仍稱進士。庶吉士觀政進士之名自此始。帝疑北平二司官吏李彧、趙全德等與戶部侍郎郭桓為姦利。己丑，坐桓盜官糧，詔誅之。自禮部尚書趙瑁、刑部尚書王惠迪、工部侍郎麥至德暨六部左右侍郎下皆死。贓七百萬，詞連直省諸官吏，繫死者數萬人。覈贓所寄借遍天下，民中人之家大抵皆破。以劉三吾為左贊善。三吾，茶陵人，博學善屬文，以茹瑺薦召用。時天下初平，典章闕略，帝銳意制作，宿儒彫謝，得三吾，晚悅之，一切禮制及三場取士法多所刊定，與汪叡、朱善稱三老。國子監助教金文徵等疾宋訥，構之吏部尚書余熂，牒令致仕。訥陛辭，帝詰知之，大怒，誅熂、文徵等，留訥如故。思州諸洞

蠻作亂。丙辰，湯和為征蠻將軍，周德興為副將軍，帥師從楚王楨討之。時蠻出沒不常，聞師至，竄匿山谷間，退則復出剽掠。和等師抵其地，恐蠻人驚潰，乃令軍士於諸洞分屯立柵，與蠻人雜耕作，使不復疑。　六月戊申，定外官三年一朝，著為令。　秋七月甲辰，王[illegible]上表請[illegible]奸[illegible]王[illegible]命[illegible]王賜[illegible]王[illegible]。　五開[illegible]吳面兒復反，[illegible]定府[illegible]其地為三州六長官司，[illegible]成之辯也。　八月庚戌，[illegible]玉[illegible]北平。　[illegible]河南水災。　郭桓之獄[illegible]於上，御史余敏、丁廷舉以為言，乃手詔列桓等罪，而論右審刑吳庸等極刑，以厭天下心，言朕詔有司除奸，顧復生奸，擾害吾民，今後有如此者，遇赦不宥。[illegible]士夏伯啟叔姪斷指不仕，蘇州人才姚閏、王謨被徵不至，皆誅而籍其家。[illegible]民紐元習[illegible]私[illegible]公[illegible]曰[illegible]乃[illegible]官民過犯，條為大誥，其目曰攬納戶，曰安保過付，曰詭寄田糧，曰民人經該不解物，曰洒派拋荒田土，曰倚法為奸，曰空引偷軍，曰黥刺在逃，曰官吏長解賣囚，曰寰中士夫不為君用。至是成，序之曰：諸司敢不急公而務私者，必窮搜其原而罪之。凡三編所列，凌遲梟示種誅者無慮千百，棄市以下萬數。其三編稍寬容，然所記進士監生罪名，自一犯至四犯者猶三百六十四人，幸不死還職，率戴斬罪治事。其推原中外貪墨所起，以六曹為罪魁，郭桓為誅首。冬十月己丑，頒其書於天下，學官以課士，里置塾師教之，囚有能讀大誥者罪減等。　癸卯，召[illegible]還。　甲辰，詔曰：孟子傳道，有功名教，歷年既久，子孫甚微，近有以罪輸作者，豈禮先賢之意哉，其敕工部，[illegible]凡聖賢後裔輸作者皆免之。　湯和等以計禽思州蠻魁，餘黨悉定，留兵鎮之，又[illegible]九谿諸[illegible]蠻[illegible]而[illegible]送京師伏誅，俘獲四萬餘人，諸苗始懼。　十一月乙亥，蠲河南、山東、北平田租。　十二月丙午，詔有司舉孝廉。　癸丑，麓川[illegible]反，寇景東之北吉寨，都督馮誠帥兵擊之，值天大霧，猝遇寇，敗績，千戶王昇戰死，景東知府俄陶帥其民千餘家[illegible]於大理府之白崖川，帝[illegible]其[illegible]擊之。　[illegible]告李存義父子胡惟庸黨，詔免死，安置崇明，善長不謝，帝銜之。　[illegible]戶部尚書茹太素為御史，太素抗直不屈，屢瀕於罪，帝時宥之，後竟坐法死。

十九年春正月辛酉，振大名及江浦水災。　征[illegible]師還[illegible]在[illegible]久，所用皆[illegible]卒，歲[illegible]中定武昌等十五衛歲[illegible]軍士十四萬四千八百人，以荊州[illegible]山[illegible]以歲田，[illegible]增官糧四千二百石，[illegible]人[illegible]之，及讞[illegible]。　河南[illegible]。　二月癸丑，遣使[illegible]之。　夏四月甲辰，復遣御史[illegible]振[illegible]不及者二千一百戶，[illegible]給之，[illegible]男女[illegible]。　五月[illegible]玉[illegible]行[illegible]至[illegible]以白[illegible]自[illegible]王[illegible]官[illegible]年，天定知[illegible]帥民兵[illegible]之，并其[illegible]送京師伏誅。　六月甲辰，詔有司存問高年，貧民年八十以上，月給米五斗，酒三斗，肉五斤；九十以上，歲加帛一匹，絮一斤；有田產者罷給米。應天、鳳陽富民年八十以上，賜爵社士；九十以上，鄉士；天下富民八十以上，里士；九十以上，社士。皆與縣官均禮，復其家。鰥寡孤獨不能自存者，歲給米六石。士卒戰傷除其籍，賜復三年，將校陣亡，其子世襲，加一秩。[illegible]之士以禮[illegible]遣。　丁未，振[illegible]州及[illegible]州饑。　秋七月癸未，詔舉經明行修練達時務之士，年六十以上者置翰林[illegible]，六十以下於六部、布按二司用之。　八月甲辰，命皇太子修泗州盱眙祖陵，葬德祖以下帝后冕服。　六安侯王志卒，追封許國公，諡[illegible]。　九月庚申，屯田雲南。　冬十月，命官軍已亡，子女幼及父母老者皆給全俸，著為令。　胡惟庸之未敗也，欲藉日本為助，乃厚結寧波衛指揮林賢，陽奏賢罪，謫居日本，交通其君臣。尋奏復賢職，遣使召之，密致書日本王借兵助己。賢還，日本僧使如瑤帥兵卒四百餘人詐稱入貢，且獻巨燭，藏火藥刀劍其中。既至而惟庸已敗，計不行，帝亦未知其狡謀也。至是事覺，乃怒日本特甚，決意絕之，專以防海為務。

十二月癸未朔日有食之　官軍擒所帖木兒卒敵元諸臣多以江
中之或望風歸附獨太尉納哈出擁衆二十萬屯金山數寇遼東帝
■■帝命■■分兵防邊會北平山西河南民運糧於■■
指揮僉事高家奴以綺布市馬於高麗　是歲以和州■州■■軍
每投諸衛所遷丁壯三■五千人築之■州衛所罪人■■
役役夫生生■■而民不能■■■人頭等之或謂和曰民■■宗
可和曰以■■■■郎近怨仁大■■■細■■有■害
二十年春正月癸丑■■爲征虜大將軍■友德■玉副之■■副
將■■■帥■■二十■征納哈出■國公■■■■■公■■陵
■國公■■■■皆從■■行帝諭曰彼■■■■且駐■通州遣
人■其出沒元兵若在■州宜以輕騎掩其不備若■■■全師經
擣金山納哈出不意吾師之至必成禽矣■遣故所獲納哈出部將
乃剌吾齎書往諭■　帝以治錦衣衛數有非法陵虐乃焚其
刑具出■囚送刑部審錄詔內外獄■■二法司■錦衣衛　甲子
大祀南郊■成天氣清明侍臣進曰此陛下敬天之誠所致帝曰所
謂敬天者不獨嚴而有禮當有其實天以子民之責付於君爲君者
欲求事天必先■民■民者事天之實也■如國家命人任守令之
事若不能福民則是棄天之命不敬孰大焉又曰爲人君者父天母
地子民皆職分之所當盡祀天地非祈福於己實爲天下蒼生也
■■布政使■■入覲治行爲天下第一帝令吏部勿考■■■
■之遂遣任　二月壬午閱武命衛士習射於午門丹墀　師次通
州聞元兵有屯慶州者甲申■子■大■帥■■■之■平■■果
以見其子不■■　三月辛亥■■等出松亭關分築大寧寬河會
州富峪四城　高家奴還以高麗表■■■帝■如■之多是■
濟兵起民■■■■帝令因市馬就帝之■以■■流民三百
餘口來■　夏四月戊子帝■■■■曰■■功■■■■老■■

■■行乃命往■州■化■州泉州四郡■相視形勢衛所城不當要
害者移置之築城一十六增巡檢司四十五民戶三丁取一役爲五
一餘人以防戍卒■和六郡■東內民戶四丁以上者以一■戍卒
得五萬八千七百餘人增置諸衛所分隸築城凡五十九皆中兵■
守禦軍■■■■■給令■防大■　勝■駐大寧踰兩月留兵五
萬守之帝以令■■三月庚子臨江侯■■■與大軍■遣■相失
■■■■■癸卯■等兵■金山遣使諭以■■等■至松花河越哈出
見之■■曰■■■平乃■吾■帝■■納哈出心動遣其左丞探赤
馬■■■■■■■■已■入至女直苦屯■其■■公■■■納哈
出爲大軍所迫度不能■因乃剌吾請降勝使藍玉■往受納哈出
降夫敵曰天■■吾有此衆矣■■帥■百騎詣玉玉大喜飲以酒
納哈出的自■■玉玉解衣衣之曰請服此而飲納哈出不肯服玉亦
不飲爭讓久之納哈出■酒於地■其下咄咄■■■■下■■■
■■■■古師告■納哈山■■等出■■■■■納哈出大
■■■■■■■■■■■■納哈出■不得去■■以■■
之■■■■■之使■與同■食納哈出■■士■子十■萬屯松花
■■納哈出■■■者四■■人■■■■之乃■■■■■■部曲
二十餘萬人牛羊馬駝輜重亘百餘里　御史李原名■■■■■
■■■■■■何宜■■■■■江■以大理印行令■非法■遣人
所■■■■■■■■■■■中■■■■■■■■■又■沐英■
守備而■原名■■禮部■■■方之■■■之■■■■大用往元
江■府■兵沐英亦自永■至大理六十里設一■留軍屯田　■
■師還至■■■■收納哈出■卒二■萬餘■■五萬時餘■■
者■■十■■■■■■■■■■大軍■■■■■月庚申■■
金山伏兵見大軍■不敢■■■■英以■兵二千人■■■■
■所■衛■不能出■■■見■■所■■■■■英■食不■

乘間引佩刀剖腹死。事聞，贈金山侯，尋追封樂浪公，諡忠襄。 命福建備海舟百艘，廣東倍之，以九月會浙江捕倭，既而不行。 秋七月，以山東布政使何真致仕，封東莞伯。 馮勝等表上納哈出所部官屬二百餘人，將校三千三百餘人，金銀銅印一百顆，虎符牌面百二十五，車馬二百九十餘匹。並[illegible]常茂激變狀。茂，勝婿也，勝[illegible]不[illegible]茂，茂多違將約束，[illegible]亦[illegible]勝之過，勝[illegible]因納哈出事多匿其良馬，使閽者行酒於納哈出之妻，求大珠異寶，王子死二日，強娶其女，失降附心，又失殿卒三千，[illegible]亦訐勝，帝[illegible]。八月，收勝大將軍印，召還，[illegible]其官[illegible]。 [illegible]及四川都司選[illegible]兵二萬五千人，給軍[illegible]，[illegible]品甸屯種，以俟征討。 九月戊寅，封納哈出為海西侯。 癸未，置大寧都指揮使司。 丁酉，安置常茂於龍州。 納哈出[illegible]以故元[illegible]古思帖木兒猶在[illegible]，[illegible]即軍中拜藍玉為征虜大將軍，[illegible]副之，[illegible]左右[illegible]，帥師十五萬北征沙漠。 [illegible]西[illegible]。 戶部言天下稅課[illegible]有[illegible]，宜以洪武十八年所收為定額。帝曰：「商稅多寡，歲有不同，限以定額，豈不病民？」不從。 [illegible]使[illegible]卒於山[illegible]承國公[illegible]。 先是，東[illegible]軍食，帝[illegible]以[illegible]以郡[illegible]會[illegible]林[illegible]朱[illegible]道往來，數年，軍中賴以無乏。冬十月戊申，封[illegible]侯[illegible]。命[illegible]將士[illegible]自是不[illegible]將大兵矣。 十一月壬午，[illegible]於雲南定邊、姚安立[illegible]屯田，經理學師衛。 己丑，[illegible]和[illegible]。 十二月，刑部尚書[illegible]。 [illegible]東文高和定州[illegible]國[illegible]李[illegible]名[illegible]州皆入元版[illegible]地，以[illegible]江[illegible]界，今[illegible]已[illegible]不宜復有陳請，命戶部[illegible]王守分土，毋生[illegible]。 [illegible]州土[illegible]阿[illegible]雅州[illegible]土官[illegible]子也，[illegible]州[illegible]古麻[illegible]元末[illegible]之所[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]知州[illegible]。[illegible]沐英[illegible]之徒[illegible]州至[illegible]州[illegible]死[illegible]。 致仕兵部尚書[illegible]安仁卒。初，[illegible]正三品，十二年中[illegible]正二品，而安仁[illegible]仕在[illegible]帝[illegible]安仁[illegible]年[illegible]大夫。 元[illegible]於[illegible]玉。 [illegible]部主事高[illegible]招[illegible]河西[illegible]。 [illegible]遠州。

二十一年春正月辛巳，[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]沙[illegible]沐英[illegible]同知[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]千五百餘級。 甲午，[illegible]州[illegible]不以聞者。 [illegible]史[illegible]巡按[illegible]西[illegible]所[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]曰[illegible]可欽金，不可受也。帝聞[illegible]右都御史。 三月丙戌，[illegible]。 思倫發[illegible]定邊，[illegible]沙[illegible]之[illegible]三十萬[illegible]百餘[illegible]刀[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]三十餘[illegible]巨[illegible]因[illegible]五十[illegible]人[illegible]矢中[illegible]左[illegible]及[illegible]大[illegible]也，乃[illegible]火[illegible]三行。甲辰，[illegible]百[illegible]甲[illegible]左右[illegible]大竹[illegible]英分軍為三[illegible]正[illegible]間知[illegible]將[illegible]令曰：「今日之[illegible]」因[illegible]大[illegible]皆反走[illegible]死[illegible]左[illegible]小[illegible]之[illegible]佩刀令左右斬[illegible]首來，左[illegible]見一人[illegible]刀[illegible]下[illegible]呼突[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]不一[illegible]百[illegible]大敗，[illegible]四萬餘人，生[illegible]三十七[illegible]餘[illegible]各[illegible]百餘矢伏[illegible]以死，[illegible]去。 [illegible]旺卒於[illegible]凡十七年[illegible]軍府[illegible]利。 藍玉以大軍出大[illegible]州[illegible]知元[illegible]四月乙卯，至[illegible]四十[illegible]不見[illegible]引[illegible]王[illegible]曰：「[illegible]天子命[illegible]十[illegible]萬[illegible]深入至此，[illegible]何以

復命□□□令軍士夾岸而□毋見烟火□□至□□□□□□在□東北八十□里丙辰至□令□□前□□□□□其□□□我軍之水□不能深入不設備又大風□沙□□□行□無所□□至前大□死戰敗之□大□□子□□其□元主□太子天保□□十一□□去至以□□追之不及□其女子□保□妃公主以下百□人又□□其子□□□代王達里□及平□以下官□二千人男女七□七千□人□□□□□金□印□物□乾牛羊十五□□□其甲仗□□□□又□□□□□□人□大□ 高□王□□□□□□□之地□其世守帝曰□□□以□□江□求令□□□□□□□其以朕□□之□□□□□□□相□□李□□□兵□□□□□千戶□□地交州以□本□□□□□□□性之子□□兵攻□王□以□□及□而立□之子□ 五月甲戌朔日有食之 □□□□至帝大□□□□□比之□□李□又□□保□□□□□□有司給俸具 初帝命□□□高□天下□□□□□□□□□□不欲□□久□兵未有以□世□和以□□□容言□□夫□□□不□□任□□□□□□□□□□□以□□□帝大悅立□□治□中□□□□公□治□□和□□□上□□□□□中□□□工□□□□□出□□□亦成六月早□和□□子□□□□□金一百兩白金二千□錢三千□□□四十□□夫人胡氏□亦□是並□□□□□□功□□□此□和白□□一□□師 沐□□□□□□□山□作□□□□□□上下三百□□人□阻□□以大兵□之甲子□□□□□□□沐□□□□左右□□□□□□□□□川□□ 戒□□玉□元主□□□□□□□□保□出□□□之曰朕□□□臣□□封之以□□广□之□□保□乃□□□可□□居內地秋七月戊□□□□□保□子□□ □水□□□中□□吉士□□□□□□□□□一日帝在大□□□□□□□□□□□臣

恩猶父子當知無不言縉即日上封事萬言略曰臣聞令數改則民疑刑太繁則民玩國初至今將二十載無幾時不變之法無一日無過之人嘗聞陛下震怒鋤根翦蔓誅其奸逆矣未聞褒一大善賞延於世復及其鄉終始如一者也臣見陛下好觀說苑韻府雜書與所謂道德經心經者臣竊謂甚非所宜也說苑出於劉向多戰國縱橫之論韻府出元之陰氏抄輯穢蕪略無可采陛下若喜其便於檢閱則願集一二志士儒英上溯唐虞夏商周孔下及關閩濂洛根實精明隨事類別勒成一經上接經史豈非太平制作之一端歟又今六經殘缺禮記出於漢儒踳駁尤甚宜及時刪改訪求審樂之儒大備百王之典作□一經以□□世□祀代□□□□□□□□文武□□□□□□□伊尹□□□子太公周公於太學孔子則宜天子遣於□人通祀以□先師而以□□子□□孟子配自閔子以下各祭於其□□之□廟乃建叔梁紇□□以王爵以□□□□孔□配一洗歷代之因仍□□天□之文□豈不□哉若夫祀天宜復掃地之規尊祖宜備七廟之制奉天不宜為筵宴之所文淵未備夫館閣之隆太常非俗樂之所肄官妓非人道之所為禁絕倡優易置寺觀□陛下□□言□□□□□用□□除山□之□□□□之□□木□□□而土木之功勿□□□□田而四□之地勿□□□之壯□□之□□於人□□呪之妄□火之□□□□□□□□□祀省冗官□□□□□法外之□刑永革京城之工役□十年而□□□八十以□加□女□□□不□□令□□□大臣□□□□□不實加□治□明□□民作□但□□□之宜何用□□之□所宜□□日月之行星辰之文仰□□□□合□□七政之□正此□也□年以來□□不□以□□□□□□以□四□□□□□□□非所以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□上□□□則必□□□□□□如此則上□□□□小人□□□□之□術陛下何不

肝膽而[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]陛下進人不擇賢否授職不量重輕建不為君用之法所謂取之盡錙銖置朋奸倚法之條所謂用之如泥沙監生進士經明行修而多屈於下僚孝廉人材冥蹈瞽趨而或布於朝省椎埋嚚悍之夫闒茸下愚之輩朝捐刀鑷暮擁冠裳左棄筐篋右綰組符是故賢者羞為之等列庸人悉習其風流以貪婪苟免為得計以廉潔受刑為飾辭出於吏部者無賢否之分入於刑部者無枉直之判天下皆謂陛下任喜怒為生殺而不知皆臣下之乏忠良也古者善惡鄉必記今雖有申明旌善之舉而無黨庠鄉學之規互知之法雖嚴訓告之方未臻臣欲求古人治家之禮睦鄰之法若古藍田呂氏之鄉約今義門鄭氏之家範布之天下世臣大族率先以勸旌之復之為民表率將見作新於變至於比戶可封不難矣陛下天資至高合於道微神怪妄誕臣知陛下洞矚之矣然猶不免所謂神道設教者臣謂不必然也一統之輿圖已定矣一時之人心已服矣一切之姦已畢矣天無變災民無患害聖子神孫繼繼繩[illegible]所謂得真符者矣何必興師以取寶為名諭眾以神仙為徵應也[illegible]臣觀地有盛衰物有盈虛而商稅之徵率皆定額[illegible][illegible][illegible]奸黠得以侵欺其歉也良善困於補納[illegible][illegible]一世而[illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]既稅於所產之地又稅於所過之津何其奪民之利至於如此之密也且多貧下之家不免抱饑之苦今日之土地無前日之生植而今日之徵賦有前日之稅糧或[illegible]盡以供稅[illegible]而民有或賠納以當役[illegible][illegible]而民困土田之高下不均起科之輕重無別膏腴而稅反輕瘠鹵而稅反重欲拯困而革其弊莫若行授田均田之法兼行常平義倉之[illegible]積之以[illegible]至有九年之食[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣聞仲尼[illegible]王公[illegible][illegible]以守其國近世狃於晏安墮名城銷鋒鏑禁兵諱武以為太平一旦有不測之虞連城望風而靡及今[illegible]數有司[illegible][illegible][illegible]之以歲月守之以[illegible]胥[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]民兵開武[illegible][illegible]以收天下之英雄[illegible][illegible]校以延天下之俊乂古[illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible]田[illegible]士有姓[illegible]田有其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而屢[illegible]之夫罪人不孥罰弗及嗣連坐起於秦法孥戮本於偽書今之為善者妻子未必蒙榮有過者里胥必陷其罪況律以人倫為重而有給配婦女之條聽之於不義則又何取夫節義哉此風化之所由也孔子曰名不正則言不順[illegible]尚書侍郎內侍也而以加於六卿郎中員外內[illegible]也而以[illegible]於六[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣所以[illegible][illegible]部守[illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]邦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible]以[illegible]而今內外百[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]是[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]所以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也臣以[illegible][illegible]今非[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之刑[illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]小有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]亦足[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]其才[illegible]入兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]術[illegible][illegible][illegible]以聞帝曰縉以冗散自恣耶命[illegible][illegible]御史

安慶侯仇成有疾賜內醫[illegible]詔存問卒贈皖國公謚莊襄

改大寧都司為北平行都指揮使司

八月癸丑徙澤潞民無業者於河南北田賜鈔備農具復三年

丁卯藍玉師還大賚北征將士戊辰封孫恪為全寧侯恪興祖之子也

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不合[illegible]而折[illegible][illegible]衛之[illegible]左[illegible]刑部侍郎

御製八諭飭武臣一曰守[illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]二曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]理以[illegible]四曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible]五曰[illegible]士[illegible]會勤於[illegible][illegible]六曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]以加[illegible]七曰[illegible][illegible]之會同[illegible][illegible]心八曰於[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]於保[illegible]

[illegible][illegible]京[illegible]帝[illegible]高麗[illegible][illegible]遣[illegible][illegible]守備[illegible]人[illegible]之

九月丙戌[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]九王宗[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]天子戶科給事中[illegible][illegible]東閣[illegible]京[illegible]天下[illegible][illegible]陛下於諸王不早[illegible][illegible][illegible]而使服[illegible]與太子[illegible][illegible]相[illegible][illegible][illegible]序何以令天下帝曰[illegible][illegible]已是[illegible][illegible]未及此[illegible][illegible][illegible]之

封[illegible]英子[illegible][illegible]西[illegible]侯

[illegible]沐英[illegible]征[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]英[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]山[illegible][illegible]宣[illegible]兵屯守[illegible][illegible][illegible]民於[illegible]午村[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千戶[illegible]成[illegible]千人[illegible][illegible]

其地，後以為平夷千戶所。 更定屯田法：凡衛所[illegible]及王府護衛，以十之五屯田；保衛所以五之四。[illegible]五百餘萬石。 冬十月丁未，[illegible]分道討東川，[illegible]平之，俘獲五千餘人。 脫古思帖木兒既遁，將依丞相咬住於和林，行至土剌河，為其下也速迭兒所襲，眾復散，獨與捏怯來等十六騎偕，適咬住來迎，欲共往依闊闊帖木兒，大雪不得發，也速迭兒兵至，縊殺之，并殺天保奴。於是捏怯來、失烈門等來降，置之全寧衛。 [illegible]王[illegible]位於其子昌。帝曰：「前聞其王被囚，此必成桂之謀，姑俟之以觀變。」 十二月壬戌，進封藍玉涼國公。玉長身赬面，驍勇有大將才。中山、開平既沒，數總大軍，多立功，帝遇之厚，漸驕蹇自恣，多蓄莊奴、假子，[illegible]，嘗占東昌民田，御史按問，玉怒逐御史。北征還，夜叩喜峰關，關吏不時納，縱兵毀關入。帝聞之不樂；又以元主妃事切責之。初，帝欲封玉梁國公，以是改為涼，[illegible]玉猶不悛。 安南國相黎季犛[illegible]其主[illegible]，立叔明子日焜。 時安南[illegible]貢方物，帝令[illegible]民數，令三年一貢，貢[illegible]之[illegible]。 高[illegible]安[illegible]之道在治中守而[illegible]屯守[illegible]道而有功[illegible]來[illegible]近而[illegible]九枝[illegible]土[illegible]州[illegible]道二[illegible]官司[illegible]門[illegible]雅西[illegible]河西[illegible]時[illegible]安[illegible]州[illegible]民往往[illegible]入九枝[illegible]防守[illegible]元初設二萬戶府，仍[illegible]仁[illegible]立[illegible]民戍守其[illegible]仁[illegible]及川[illegible]兵[illegible]功[illegible]州，洪武十年始[illegible]州[illegible]道二[illegible]官司自[illegible]設立，迨今十有[illegible]年，官民仍[illegible]不相[illegible]無統制之司，[illegible]也，其近而已，[illegible]如此道而來附者何由而臣服？且[illegible]州[illegible]乃古之州治，[illegible]兵戍守，就[illegible]使[illegible]山田，使近者向化而[illegible]附，遠者[illegible]威而來[illegible]，西域無[illegible]則供我[illegible]役，有事則使之先[illegible]，[illegible]之既久，則[illegible]用，如臣之[illegible]，其便有大通為斯[illegible]宗甘[illegible]長河西可拓地四百餘里，得番民二千餘戶，非惟[illegible]保障[illegible]亦永無[illegible]，一也。番民所處，老思岡之地，土瘠人[illegible]門[illegible]之[illegible]市[illegible]以[illegible]其生，若於[illegible]州立市，則此[illegible]衣食皆仰給於我，[illegible]非二也。以長河西伯思[illegible]巴[illegible]等八千[illegible]外[illegible]必[illegible]，如其不來，使八千戶近[illegible]內[illegible]此所[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]之[illegible]一世，天全六番招討司八[illegible]之民，宜[illegible]其[illegible]州[illegible]收[illegible]以易番馬，比之雅州易馬，其利倍之，且於打煎爐原易馬[illegible]相去甚近，而價增於彼，則番民[illegible]市[illegible]四也。[illegible]州[illegible]立[illegible]，則番民[illegible]主者必多，又[illegible]通九枝[illegible]民所[illegible]水[illegible]之田，[illegible]年[illegible]征，若令[illegible]相[illegible]米[illegible]令[illegible]士開墾大渡河兩岸荒田，亦可供給戍守官軍，五也。[illegible]門至[illegible]州道路，宜令[illegible]以便往來人[illegible]仍[illegible]近，均立[illegible]火相[illegible]，[illegible]可以防[illegible]無[illegible]大也。」從之。

二十二年春正月丙戌，改大宗正院為宗人府，以秦王樉為宗人令，晉王棡、燕王棣為左、右宗[illegible]，[illegible]左右宗人。 阿[illegible]安[illegible]府治大[illegible]師兵[illegible]之，斬其[illegible]安土[illegible]門[illegible]乙未[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]不可[illegible]生[illegible]一千二百餘人，[illegible]州。 二月乙未，[illegible]兵四川[illegible]西[illegible]都司[illegible]軍[illegible]凡都司[illegible]所[illegible]作必[illegible]物[illegible]民[illegible]武臣[illegible]民[illegible]子[illegible]武臣[illegible]文法[illegible]力[illegible]治之[illegible]不[illegible]君子常少，小人常多，在上[illegible]之[illegible]而不仁者[illegible]矣。[illegible]命[illegible]官。 [illegible]千戶[illegible]同[illegible]之，[illegible]兵出[illegible]立[illegible]九[illegible]二[illegible]。 [illegible]之，斬其[illegible]五十餘人。

阿□□□□　三月庚午，傅友□□□□分屯四川□□□□□□□
升□安□民府□□民指揮使司　夏四月己亥，徙江□□民田□□
賜□□□□□二年　癸丑，□□公□大□□國公□□□□兵□
履允恭□□□名□祖昇茂之□也　元孫□四大王□久□山中其
下詔□□□□□王府□甲□□徙之□□　賜江西山東湖廣
貧民□戶部□□小□自一十丈以至五十丈以便民用徙之□□
史□山□□□□□不□者　阿□□□□□□吉□□□□□□
誠□□□以□帝□□□□之□曰□未能□民□□下□何
所□□□□□□□　□□□□以□□□□□□□□□□□如□來
□□□任　五月辛卯□□□□□□□二□□乃□□以元□王
阿札失□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□同知□□□見
□公□□□□同知□□□□□□□□□同知□□□□□以
□大□□□二□□□千□□□□□□□久之□□□去　秋七
月□□□□□　八月乙卯，詔天下□□高年□□□□□者　刑部
言比年□□□□不一，以□□□失□□□□□行□中外知所遵
守□令□□□□同刑部官取比年所增者以□附入□凡三十□
條四百有六十，名例律一，吏律二，曰職制、公式；戶律七，曰戶役、田宅、
婚姻、倉庫、課程、錢債、市廛；禮律二，曰祭祀、儀制；兵律五，曰宮衛、軍政、
關津、廐牧、郵驛；刑律十一，曰盜賊、人命、鬬毆、罵詈、訴訟、詐偽、犯
姦、雜犯、捕亡、斷獄；工律二，曰營造、河防。為五刑之圖二，□□五曰笞
杖徒流死。笞刑五，杖刑五，徒刑五，流刑三，死刑二。又有□徙□□安置
□遷口外□為民充軍□□□非五刑之正，故□下列。次□七
曰笞杖枷杖□枷□□□有式。又□喪服之圖八，曰□母□母庶母□
三年兄弟□□小功□□□□三年□之子□之子姑之子不得
相□□□□□有犯□□□□刑之□重互為容隱者得減大
□有十曰謀反、謀大逆、謀叛、□□、不道、大不敬、不孝、不睦、不義、內亂

□□□不□□□之□有大臣□守□人□□□□在法不在□坐
□□□□人曰□□□□功□□□□□□□□□□　九月
丙□□日有食之　冬十一月丙寅，□□□□□□□□兵□□□□
□之子也　今□□□□□□□□□來□任□□□□□由□□
刀□□刀□□所□乞□死□□□□□守臣以聞乃□□取□□
□□大用□□往□以□臣□□□日兵□□□□□令己卯□□□
白金方□□□大用并令□□□□刀□□□　一百三十七人□□平
□州同知□□□□□元□史大夫□□□之子也□□□□□以其
父死節□之□□太□□少□　□王□□其□□□□□十二
月甲辰，命徙之□□□□□□□□世子有□□□　王□□
□兵山西河南陝西　□□入□□□□天□□子□□□□□
□□封之曰□□□□□□□□□□　□□□□□中□元
士又□□□十□□□□□　□□□以王□本□氏子其□□
可□王氏□乃□□□求王氏□□定□□□□□立之　□□□
□□□主日□　□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
之□□□□□□

二十三年春正月丁卯，晉王□□燕王□□□師征元丞相咬住、太尉乃
兒不花，命□□□□□以北平兵從燕王，王□□□以山西兵從晉王，並
□節制　□辰□□□□□□宗□□□平之　乙酉□王□□□
□及山□□□□□□□□王□北征　□州山□□□□□□□□
□胡□充□兵官□□□□□□討平之□□□七千人　命□
□宗□□平平□□□□□□□上□□屯田□□□□
□□之□阿□也江□□□□□北□人以□至沅江□□田□
州出□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□及□□□□
之高□之子也　二月□子□□□□□□甚子□□弘□吃曰
□□丁□□不□□□□□□而卒年八十□□□□□寸□之

又遣官分於京畿治農業，文臣四品給分田自輸賦。　西番入寇四
川，晉[illegible]蜀王率[illegible]於明，遣都指揮瞿能、藍玉出大渡河擊敗
之。申平之，時諸土官偕使者入朝，以襲衣守西陲，遣安事以長史
陳宗實贊軍務，主事各給有司，賜以家僕指揮部學，知縣主簿分隸
[illegible]之。月一石，復[illegible]定制，師律之子也。前代[illegible]川之[illegible]皆內地，太祖者
[illegible]致[illegible][illegible][illegible]有司私市，物[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]具之
[illegible]從王師定[illegible]貸此外，定免宣索，蜀人由此安業，口益殷富，川中
二百年不被兵[illegible]其力也。　癸丑，河決歸德州，東[illegible]地口匯[illegible]邑
承城[illegible]與武[illegible]十有士卒[illegible][illegible]民併力築之，所有司不以聞者
晉王[illegible][illegible]至[illegible]法不[illegible]遣燕王[illegible]出古北口，偵知乃兒不花[illegible][illegible]都
山[illegible]大[illegible]進。二月癸巳，師次迤都，去[illegible]一[illegible]不知也。[illegible][illegible]
觀童往[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃兒不花[illegible]一見相持泣。觀童之大[illegible]乃兒
不花[illegible][illegible][illegible]止之，引見[illegible][illegible]飲食[illegible][illegible]乃兒不花[illegible][illegible]
逆[illegible][illegible]佳[illegible]來降，[illegible]其全部而還，久之乃兒不花[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]死。
太師[illegible]國公李善長年七十有[illegible]，[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]和假
衛卒三百人和[illegible]以聞。夏四月，京民坐胡黨[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其
私[illegible]丁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]給[illegible]胡[illegible][illegible]因言[illegible]任時交通
[illegible]狀。[illegible][illegible]長[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]長[illegible][illegible][illegible]道交私[illegible]吉安侯
陸仲亨[illegible]叔封[illegible]太[illegible]仲[illegible]延安侯[illegible]未平涼侯[illegible]南雄
侯[illegible][illegible]共[illegible]不軌，或又[illegible]長云將[illegible]藍玉出塞[illegible]獲[illegible]兒
[illegible][illegible][illegible]使[illegible]封[illegible][illegible]不以聞，於是御史交[illegible]劾善長。
帝[illegible]下仲亨等於獄[illegible]治[illegible][illegible]存義父子，并[illegible]封[illegible]之[illegible]
王梓[illegible][illegible]好學[illegible]善長文妃於氏[illegible]女也[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]並
坐[illegible]惟[illegible]梓不自安，帝遣使[illegible]且召入見，梓大[illegible]丙[illegible]死
自焚死，無子除其封。　[illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]司[illegible]於[illegible]孔[illegible]士
遣指揮徐玉將兵攻之，閏月丙子[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]走，玉[illegible]追

兵[illegible]指[illegible]黨平。　[illegible]京師外郭周一百八十里，門十有六。　五月
甲午，遣[illegible]公侯屯[illegible]王[illegible][illegible]里[illegible]金[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible]之以[illegible][illegible]坐者東李新[illegible]首公侯家人[illegible]戶各[illegible]
[illegible]者宜[illegible]有司[illegible]長之[illegible][illegible][illegible]民命[illegible][illegible][illegible]制[illegible]公
[illegible][illegible]修[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]於是郭英還佃戶[illegible]和[illegible]佃戶，李[illegible]
莊田於自[illegible]之。　李存義[illegible]具云惟[illegible]者反[illegible]
長善長[illegible]叱曰[illegible]有何[illegible]九族皆滅口，又使善長故人[illegible]文
[illegible]說之云，事成當以淮西地封為王，善長[illegible]不許，然頗心動，[illegible]又
自往說善長，猶不許，居久之[illegible][illegible]長[illegible]曰：吾老矣，
吾死，汝等自為之。乃坐善長元[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]大逆不道。會有言星[illegible]其占當移大臣，乙卯[illegible]善長死，并其妻
女弟姪家口七十餘人誅之。子祺已前卒，臨安公主[illegible]江[illegible]子芳
茂以公主恩得不坐。芳[illegible]守中[illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible]
陸仲亨[illegible][illegible]宗[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河南侯陸
[illegible][illegible]坐[illegible][illegible]死而已故[illegible][illegible]侯[illegible][illegible]淮安侯[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侯[illegible]侯[illegible]永城侯[illegible]江侯[illegible]六安侯王
志，汝南侯[illegible]思祖，宜春侯[illegible]永嘉侯朱亮祖，[illegible]安侯[illegible]通，[illegible]亦
皆追坐[illegible][illegible]除其世爵，時子[illegible]長祖大子至及思祖[illegible]及[illegible]毛
驤[illegible]坐死，貴其[illegible][illegible]之子也。帝手詔條列其罪[illegible][illegible]昭示
姦黨三[illegible]布告天下。初，仲亨年十七[illegible]兵[illegible]父母兄[illegible]亡，持
一升麥伏草間，帝見之，呼曰：來。遂從征伐，至封侯。帝嘗曰：此我初起
時腹心股肱也。及下獄，帝曰：朕[illegible][illegible][illegible]居貴位，[illegible]色，又曰：[illegible]
使姑[illegible]不[illegible]當[illegible][illegible]遂反耶？又[illegible]曰：使王[illegible]在[illegible]其必不至
此。　初，在京官三年[illegible]令以刑部[illegible][illegible]戶部尚[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]官工部尚[illegible][illegible]兵部尚[illegible]，[illegible]揮[illegible]，帝[illegible]曰：在京[illegible]
四[illegible][illegible]朕[illegible]外[illegible]有失，在外[illegible]官所[illegible][illegible]當[illegible]

詳讞，然後遣官審決。靖承旨研辦，多所平反，帝嘉納之。嘗賜一武弁門卒，檢其身得大珠，僚屬驚異。靖徐曰：「僞也，安有珠大如此者乎？」碎之。帝聞，歎曰：「靖此舉有四善焉：不獻朕求悅，一也；不賄近投獻，二也；不發門卒杜小人僥倖，三也；千金之珠卒然而至，略不動心，有過人之智、應變之才，四也。」 六月乙丑，藍玉遣張龍平都勻散毛諸蠻。龍彝以老疾請告。 庚寅，授耆民有才德知典故者官。 以詹徽兼吏部尚書，復以沈溍爲兵部尚書，秦逵爲工部尚書。 秋七月壬辰，河決開封西華諸縣，漂沒民舍，遣使振萬五千七百餘戶。 癸巳，萊明海門風雨，海溢壞官民廬舍，漂溺者衆，遣官振之，發民二十五萬築隄。 八月壬申，詔毋以吏卒充選舉。 藍玉還，益祿五百石，詔還鄉。 振河南北平山東水災。 九月庚寅朔，日有食之。 壬寅，封桑世傑子都督僉事敬爲徽先伯。 湖廣饑，孝感令請以預備倉振貸，冬十月己卯，帝命行人馳驛往，且諭戶部，自今凡歲饑，先發倉庾以貸，然後聞，著爲令。 甲申，封張銓爲永定侯。 十一月癸丑，免山東被災田租。 十二月癸亥，帝諭楊靖曰：「愚民犯法，如啗飲食，設法防之，犯者益衆，推恕行仁，或能感化。自今惟犯十惡并殺人者論死，餘死罪皆令輸粟北邊以自贖。」 壬申，詔工部罷天下歲織文綺，凡賞賚皆給絹帛，如或匱乏，就京織造。秦逵言造弓箭亦擾民，帝命俱於京師後湖置局造之。 永寧宣撫言所轄地水道有一百九十灘，其江門大灘八十二處皆石塞其流，道梗不利，詔曹震往疏鑿之。 是歲，航海侯張赫、雄武侯周武並卒。

明紀卷第五

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
卯簡知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

太祖紀六　起辛未洪武二十四年，盡戊寅三十一年，凡八年。

二十四年春正月戊申，命傅友德為征虜將軍，王弼、郭英副之，備北平邊。丁巳，免山東濟兗青登萊五府被水田租。二月戊子朔，日有食之。徐輝祖、李景隆、藍玉等備邊陝西。乙未，藍玉練兵甘肅。

劉基之卒也，帝以其長子璉為江西參政，欲大用之，為胡惟庸黨所脅，墮井死。帝每念之，召基次子璟與璉子廌，子承道胡使子伯。璟入見，帝敘基佐命功，嗚咽。人初基封止及身，及璉治惟庸黨，帝追念基功，又憫基父子皆為惟庸所厄，命璟襲父爵，璟言有長兄子廌在。帝大喜，命廌襲封誠意伯，以璟為閤門使，諭之曰：「考宋制，閤門使即儀禮司，朕欲以爾朝夕左右，以宣達為職，不特糾儀也。」璟敷奏無隱。嘗與燕王棣弈，王曰：「卿不少讓耶？」璟正色曰：「可讓處則讓，不可讓者不敢讓也。」王默然。　夏四月辛未，封皇子栴為慶王，權為寧王，楩岷王，橞谷王，松韓王，模瀋王，楹安王，桱唐王，棟郢王，㰘伊王。　癸未，燕王棣督傅友德諸將出塞，征哈剌溫，遇元遼王軍，行至黑嶺，令進師搗之，因帥師深入至黑嶺，大獲其眾而還。　河水溢，決原武黑洋山，東經開封城北，又東南由陳州、項城、太和、潁州、潁上，東至壽州正陽鎮，全入於淮，而賈魯河故道遂淤。又由曹州、鄆城兩河口漫東平之安山，元會通河亦淤。　五月戊戌，[illegible]衛谷[illegible]王等六王練兵臨清。　六月乙未，詔廷臣參考歷代禮制，更定冠服居室器用制度。帝以學校為國家儲材，而士子巾服無異吏胥，宜更易之，命秦逵製式以進，凡三易其制始定。　甲子，久旱，錄囚。　秋七月庚子，徙富民實京師。　辛丑，免畿內官田租之半。　景川侯曹震卒。　帝以秦王樉多過失，八月乙卯，召還京師。乙丑，皇太子巡撫陝西。初，帝嘗命監察御史胡子祺上書，言天下形勝地可都者四：河東地勢高，控制西北，堯嘗都之，然其地苦寒；汴梁襟帶河淮，宋嘗都之，然其地平曠，無險可憑；洛陽周公卜之，周、漢遷之，然嵩、邙非有殽函、終南之阻，澗、瀍、伊、洛非有涇、渭、灞、滻之雄。夫據百二河山之勝，可以聳諸侯之望，舉天下莫關中若也。帝稱善，至是遣太子，曰：「天下山川惟秦地號為險固，汝往以省觀風俗，慰勞秦父老子弟。」於是擇文武諸臣以從，仍中書以宿衛隨。　元肅王兀納失里居哈梅里，西域回紇來貢者多為所遏，有從他道來者，又遣兵邀殺之，帝聞之怒。乙亥，命都督僉事劉真、宋晟討之。其地去涼州千餘里，晨令軍中多具□□，道直抵城下，四面圍之。其知院岳山夜縋城降。明旦，兀納失里驅馬三百餘匹突圍而出，官軍爭取其馬，兀納失里以家屬隨馬後遁去。真等攻破其城，斬豳王別兒怯帖木兒、國公省阿朶只等一千四百人，獲王子別列怯部屬以歸。自是番戎懾服。　西域別失八里入貢。九月乙酉，遣主事寬徹等以書諭其王黑的兒火者曰：「朕觀普天之下，有宋失馭，天厭棄之，元世祖肇基朔漠，入統中華，生民賴以安靖七十餘年。至於後嗣，不修國政，任用非人，紀綱盡弛，民生嗟怨，天用是革其命，屬之於朕。朕躬率眾凡諸蠻夷，遵命者兵罷之，順命者撫之，三十年來，諸處安於樂業實服，惟元臣蠻子哈剌章等尚不服，朕命將討，不容已。兵至捕魚兒海，故元諸王、駙馬、太尉，其部屬來降者數百人。以貿易來者，命官護送，已三年矣。使者還，王即遣使來貢，朕甚嘉之。王其益堅事大之誠，通好往來，使命不絕，豈不保封疆於悠久乎。」寬徹至，黑的兒火者以無厚賜，拘留之。黑的兒火者亦元諸王也。　倭寇雲州，雲州衛百戶李玉擊之，戰死，事聞，官其子。

冬十月丁巳，免北平、河間被水田租。　□□御史□□上書百九事：一曰養聖躬，清心省事，不與細務，以為民社之福；二曰□老成舊

王年方壯盛，左右輔導，宜擇耆成之臣，出爲王官，使直言正色，以[illegible]匡[illegible]。三曰[illegible]武[illegible]戍[illegible]以備不虞。四曰勤有司[illegible]律，嚴正有守之士，任以方面，[illegible]以[illegible]而黜陟之，使人[illegible]自治。五曰[illegible]祀典，[illegible]有司[illegible]歷代忠烈諸臣，追加封謚，俾來裔有所興勸。六曰省宦寺，[illegible]入[illegible]成禍[illegible]而不自知。[illegible]去亢[illegible]可杜[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]。七曰易[illegible]假以兵柄，久在邊圉，身致[illegible]不使久[illegible]其任，不惟保全[illegible]臣，[illegible]可防[illegible]率[illegible]內[illegible]外[illegible]之[illegible]。八曰訪[illegible]治[illegible]幹之才，或[illegible]上官所[illegible]所[illegible]上不加[illegible]之[illegible]耳目防[illegible]以明黜陟。九曰[illegible]關防[illegible]司以[illegible]所[illegible]加[illegible]及於民[illegible]合[illegible]邊[illegible]所司不[illegible]以[illegible]民，而[illegible]亦不至[illegible]帝[illegible]其知[illegible]又[illegible]侍臣曰：「[illegible]則[illegible]則兵力[illegible]情出沒、山川形勢[illegible]以備[illegible]又何取[illegible]。」乃[illegible]左[illegible]史，在院[illegible]持大[illegible]年，卒於任。

十一月甲午，五開[illegible]平之。庚戌，[illegible]大子還京師，[illegible]上[illegible]部[illegible]又[illegible]王[illegible]。先是晉王[illegible]在國，亦多不法，[illegible]告有[illegible]，帝大[illegible]之，乃[illegible]得[illegible]，至是[illegible]自是折節[illegible]有[illegible]以[illegible]聞。辛亥，[illegible]河[illegible]水災。十二月庚午，周王[illegible]。[illegible]平[illegible]師[illegible]討[illegible]月[illegible]水[illegible]已降[illegible]以[illegible]其[illegible]西南有木[illegible]常出沒[illegible]安衛[illegible]之。是年天下郡縣賦役黃冊成，計戶千六十八萬四千四百三十五，口五千六百七十七萬四千五百六十一。占城入貢，以其國有篡逆事，卻之。禮部郎中王[illegible]上言：「李善長與陛下同心，出萬死以取天下，勳臣第一，生封公，死封王，男尚公主，親戚[illegible]官，人臣之分極矣。[illegible]令欲自[illegible]不軌，尚未可知，而今謂其欲佐[illegible]則大[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]其子，必[illegible]兄弟之子，安[illegible]全之富貴者，必不[illegible]一之[illegible]子之[illegible]耳。於陛下則[illegible]子女也，使[illegible]佐[illegible]不[illegible]臣第一而已矣，太師國公封王而已矣，尚主納妃而已矣，[illegible]有加於今日？且[illegible]豈不知天下之不可倖取，當元之季，欲[illegible]此者何[illegible]不[illegible]宗[illegible]祀，能保首領者[illegible]人[illegible]長[illegible]乃[illegible]見之，而以[illegible]年[illegible]之世，凡[illegible]此者，必有深[illegible]大不得已，父子之間，或至相挾以求脫禍。今[illegible]之子[illegible]陛下骨肉[illegible]，何苦而[illegible]此？若[illegible]天象告[illegible]大臣當災，殺之以[illegible]天[illegible]則尤不可，天下聞之，謂功如[illegible]且如此，四方因之[illegible]也。今[illegible]已死，言之無益，所[illegible]陛下作[illegible]將來耳。」帝得[illegible]才[illegible]所[illegible]又[illegible]司[illegible]文[illegible]動都御史[illegible]深衡之，時近臣父[illegible]得入[illegible]父[illegible]至，帝[illegible]曰：「大[illegible]成若以而子[illegible]今[illegible]十年來大用者[illegible]也。」[illegible]罷官家居。

[illegible]州[illegible]有支河通[illegible]乃[illegible]石[illegible]以[illegible]又開陸路，作[illegible]令[illegible]立[illegible]自茂州一道至[illegible]，一道至[illegible]州，以通[illegible]。先是行人[illegible]言松州[illegible]不[illegible]屯[illegible]戍守二千[illegible]不給[illegible]茂州[illegible]近屯田，帝以松州控制西[illegible]不可[illegible]，至是[illegible]通松[illegible]。

二十五年春正月戊子，周王[illegible]來朝。[illegible]河[illegible]武[illegible]才[illegible]州中牟、原武、封邱、祥符[illegible]通[illegible]太[illegible]十一州[illegible]有司[illegible]以聞，[illegible]民丁及[illegible]吉[illegible]十七衛軍民[illegible]之，免[illegible]水田租。[illegible]兵[illegible]五開[illegible]行[illegible]節[illegible]大[illegible]屯[illegible]士[illegible]令[illegible]節衛[illegible]都[illegible]文[illegible]從[illegible]分[illegible]戍，乃[illegible]五開。辛丑，[illegible]死四四百四十八人，令還鄉里。[illegible]北[illegible]界。壬寅，晉王[illegible]王[illegible]湘王柏來朝。

二月戊午，召[illegible]兵河南及[illegible]甘涼[illegible]。

茅鼎等平五開蠻。何福請因兵力討水西奢香，不許。庚辰朔，天下衛所軍以十之七屯田。三月癸未，命[illegible]十四人分理陝西山西河南諸衛軍務。庚寅，改封豫王桂為代王，漢王楧為肅王，衛王植為遼王。夏四月壬子，藍玉遣兵討逃寇祁者孫，遂略西番罕東之地。癸丑，建昌衛指揮月魯帖木兒叛，合德昌、會川、迷易、柏興、邛部并西番土軍萬餘人殺官軍，掠屯牛，燒營屋，劫軍資，攻城。指揮使安的以所部軍出戰，敗之，斬八十餘級。賊退屯阿宜河，轉攻蘇州。指揮僉事魯毅帥精騎出西門擊之，賊衆大集，毅且戰且卻，復入城拒守。賊圍城數重，毅選壯士夜斫賊營，賊乃驚遁。丙子，皇太子標薨。帝御東角門，召羣臣[illegible]哭[illegible]上制二言[illegible]曰[illegible]世嫡承統，禮也。禮官議服制，以日易月，及當除服，帝不忍，禮官再請，始釋服視朝。太子為人友愛，秦、晉諸王有過，輒調護之。帝於李文忠、沐英等為子戚，以[illegible]過之，太子輒告高后為解，其仁慈天性然也。著令言臣[illegible]奏本末三十卷。戊寅，[illegible]及都督[illegible]能等討月魯帖木兒，[illegible]玉[illegible]並聽節制。五月辛巳，藍玉至罕東，寇遁，衛阿真川土酋哈昝等遁去。玉遣[illegible]趨建昌。己丑，[illegible]州[illegible]武水災。六月戊午，封[illegible]為[illegible]，[illegible]學[illegible]令延玉通[illegible]功，故有是命。西平侯沐英聞皇太子薨，哭極哀。初高后崩，英哭至嘔血。至是感疾，丁卯，卒於鎮，年四十八。軍民巷哭，遠夷皆為流涕。歸葬京師，追封黔寧王，謚昭靖。英沈毅寡言笑，好賢禮士，撫卒伍有恩，未嘗妄殺。在鎮，百務具舉，簡守令，課農桑，墾田至百萬餘畝。滇池隘險，浚而廣之，通鹽井之利，以來商旅，辨方物以定貢稅，視民數以均力役，疏節闊目，民以便安。以[illegible]正為左都督[illegible]。秋七月庚辰，秦王樉復國。癸未，[illegible]帥各衛兵至[illegible]千戶段太平等，賊衆大潰，月魯帖木兒脫遁，能[illegible]兵追捕，攻托落寨，拔之，[illegible]戰而前，進至打沖河三里所，與月魯帖木兒大戰，又敗之，俘其衆五百餘人，賊死者千餘。官軍入德昌，能遣指揮同知徐凱分兵入普濟州，[illegible]打沖河[illegible]指揮李[illegible]引兵追托[illegible]至水西[illegible]地，[illegible]七人，其[illegible]長沙納的皆中矢死，能遂攻天星[illegible]寨，皆克之，先後斬千八百餘人。月魯帖木兒遁入柏興州。高麗[illegible]侍[illegible]曰甚王瑤昏[illegible]，及己[illegible]近臣[illegible]之[illegible]推成桂[illegible]自[illegible]廢瑤於原州。王氏自五代[illegible]傳國數百年，至是絕。[illegible]州學正[illegible]山[illegible]給由至京，帝召問民間疾苦，對言[illegible]在[illegible]土民[illegible]無所[illegible]。帝怒曰：宋胡[illegible]時[illegible]義治[illegible]仲[illegible]皆[illegible]田里，數[illegible]不得[illegible]見太宗，且教武臣言事，今[illegible]不[illegible]問[illegible]無以[illegible]之道者，因[illegible]是乎[illegible]之道，方將示天下學校以為[illegible]。八月己未，江夏侯周德興坐事誅。丁卯，[illegible]帥[illegible]等分行山西，[illegible]民為軍，立衛屯田，[illegible]東勝[illegible]於河州東受降城之東，設十六衛，與大同相望。初賜勳臣公侯丞相以下莊田，多者百頃，親王千頃。又賜公侯暨武臣公田，又賜百官公田，以租入充俸，指揮沒於陣者皆賜公田。勳臣莊田多侵威奪[illegible]，[illegible]召[illegible]臣[illegible]之。甲戌，給公侯歲祿，歸賜田於官，又更定百官祿，正一品月俸米八十七石，以下遞減至從九流月三石，俱米鈔本折兼支，自後遂為永制。丙子，[illegible]侯[illegible]坐胡黨[illegible]惟[illegible]皇孫[illegible]世不敗，禮[illegible]及以[illegible]名[illegible]兩[illegible]云。九月庚寅，立孫允炆為皇太孫。太子第二子也，居喪毀瘠，帝撫之曰：而誠仁孝，顧不念我乎。初，帝命太子省決章奏，太子性仁厚，於刑獄多所減省。至是以命太孫，太孫亦佐以寬大。帝授以大明律，[illegible]曰：[illegible]民[illegible]知若於本條下，即注寬卹之令，必易而犯法。故以廣大好生之意，總列名例律中。善用法者會其意可也。太孫請更定律[illegible]五條，帝[illegible]而善之。太孫又請曰：明刑所以弼教，凡與五倫相涉者，宜皆屈法以伸情。乃命改定七十三條。[illegible]曰：吾治亂世，刑不得不重；汝治平世，刑

自書輕世帝書大庖有所諫諍退勅太孫進曰如得其情哀矜勿喜是或一道也帝意解□□□□七太孫目之言於帝曰六人者□□其一非是孰之累然帝問何以知之對曰周禮□□□色□□先此人醉子辟然頗視蝙蝠必非弦也帝曰治獄貴通權信哉　工部尚書秦逵坐事自殺　胡宗瑞譽敷之士數往知宋訥無不驗者時封從太學生山東周敬心上疏極諫略曰臣聞國祚修短在德厚薄不在曆數三代而下最久者如漢唐宋與其無如元其五代其久也以有道其短也以無道陛下膺天眷命救亂誅暴然神武威斷則有餘寬大忠厚則不足陛下若效兩漢之寬大唐宋之忠厚則三代所以有道之長則帝王之祚可傳萬世何必問之孤方小道之人臣又聞陛下連年遣征出北沙漠□□不得傳國璽耳昔楚平王時求卞和之玉至秦始名為璽歷代□□以說後唐治亂□□不在此石徵璽□□王持以自焚則秦璽固已毀矣徵璽入洛要以玉璽亡入遼漫亡□以桑乾河元世蒙時□□□□□而得之今元人所挾石民□耳昔者一代聖王不知有璽天下治安□國長久秦始□璽不旋踵而亡故曰聖人大寶曰位何以守位曰仁陛下奈何捨天下之大寶而求□宋之小璽耶方今戶口□□而□民已□□□□□而民□者多教化□而民不悅去□□而民不從□□□□□□武帝曰陛下內多欲而外施仁義奈何欲效□□之治今□□則□□□□兵則財殫城池則□□□宮室則□社□土地則□□人民則□□於是多取軍卒□□□□時征伐不休□□無□如之何其可也臣又見洪武十二年□天下官吏十三年連坐胡黨十九年逮官吏積年為民害者二十三年大戮官民妄立罪名不分臧否其中豈無忠臣烈士善人君子□入詿誤之中者哉□□元□好殺不已至於□□□特誤殺一□□□□□二年今四方水旱連年見告未必不由殺戮無辜感傷和氣之所致也疏入報聞　方孝孺以□召至帝曰今

非用孝□特將□中府□□□曰□□生□□不□□王□□其□□為世子師□見□□□□□□以□□□□□之□曰正學　李成桂遣使以國都所請司表來請命帝以□□□□□□□非中國所治令禮部移諭□□能順天道合人心不□□□使命往來□□□之婿我又何誅既成桂□□國號帝命仍古號曰朝鮮成桂□□更名旦

冬十月乙亥以沐春襲封西平侯鎮雲南英長子也　□王□兵至□□卅十一月甲午□□□□戶毛□以計誘致月魯帖木兒并其子□伯□送京師誅之□□□□其衆因□□四川□山□陝西□□松茂□□□上□□出入之地□□□□定俱□□□遣□□□□□□可復請□□兵□□兵討□甘肅□不許命班師　十二月甲戌□□□□□□□太子太師□王□太子太傅□□□□　閏月戊戌□□□□兵□□□□□副之□兵山西河南□□□□衛　戶部尚書□□□□□下獄□死□□□□一吾□也二吾弓進□之來□□□□□士　□安陸知州余□□□下吏以□□□□□故也州民□□□□伏闕乞留帝嘉□□□□□□亦□□□□□時□□□□□□下令□小□□□□其部民赤□下乞留□□遣還且加□□□因以□□□　□冬大□□河役遣罷　□□□於□□□大□□□□□□□□□□□□以□□又令□入□□□□給以□□□江市□之引又□□□□□□□又□州衞□□□仰□□□□江陵□□以□□□□□□□之□□可□□任□久□所規□並□□□□□□□人□之

二十六年春正月戊申免天下□□□來□　□□□□□□□□□□□□王□□□□□□文□□□□□所至□□□士卒□□□□心在□□光有□□□□功不及□文□□而□□□□之□□□　二月丁丑□王□□山西河南□□□□□□□□□□□□王□□□□　□□□公□□□之□□□也□□□□□□□□□止□□□□□□□□及□太子太□□不□居宋□□公下曰我不□太□耶比□□□不□□□□乙

西[illegible]衣衛[illegible]下[illegible]云五[illegible]川侯[illegible]
[illegible]伯[illegible]及吏部侍[illegible]
文[illegible]以[illegible]之列侯以下[illegible]
書[illegible]定侯[illegible]
己清[illegible]川侯[illegible]王[illegible]
燕王[illegible]文[illegible]不可[illegible]
於是勇力武[illegible]之士[illegible]有[illegible]之子[illegible]之子[illegible]
頁臣之子玉[illegible]之子也[illegible]
列侯而[illegible]成[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]不能[illegible]位高任[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]人生[illegible]
[illegible]酒足矣帝[illegible]
成[illegible]曰[illegible]曰臣[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]大[illegible]衣[illegible]不已帝[illegible]妃曰
始以[illegible]兄[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]死者[illegible]
得免[illegible]王[illegible]王[illegible]東[illegible]行[illegible]人[illegible]
以[illegible]王[illegible]世[illegible]王[illegible]兵不[illegible]太[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]之子[illegible]曰[illegible]王[illegible]兵[illegible]守[illegible]以大
師其[illegible]能[illegible]十[illegible]非不[illegible]亡[illegible]大小[illegible]不同而[illegible]之
理[illegible]也太[illegible]之 己丑[illegible]臣[illegible]天下[illegible]列名[illegible]一公十三侯
二伯云 二月辛[illegible]代王[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible] 丙辰[illegible]山西北平[illegible]
王燕王[illegible]二王[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]
子[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]而[illegible]
就[illegible]大[illegible]口外古[illegible]州[illegible]左西[illegible]巨[illegible]
八[illegible]大千所[illegible]三[illegible]兵[illegible]王出[illegible]
以[illegible] [illegible]侯[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]上[illegible]

死。夏四月乙亥[illegible]戶部曰[illegible]
必[illegible]任[illegible]月民之[illegible]死[illegible]多[illegible]自今[illegible]
先[illegible]令 戊子[illegible]王[illegible]臣[illegible]
省[illegible]閱令天下[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]其主[illegible]世仍以
[illegible]名入[illegible]廷不知而[illegible]之[illegible]丙[illegible]西守臣[illegible]
[illegible] 初[illegible]官[illegible]祖父母伯叔兄弟[illegible]吏部言祖父母
伯叔兄弟[illegible]年[illegible]令[illegible]守[illegible]一人[illegible]五大[illegible]
道路[illegible]千里則[illegible]官日少[illegible]令[illegible]除父母及祖父
母[illegible]外其[illegible]不[illegible]但[illegible]人[illegible]之 吏部主
[illegible]合[illegible]帝曰[illegible]年少[illegible]字[illegible]
他人[illegible]及也[illegible]又[illegible]除其[illegible]曰戊午[illegible]
[illegible]可以臣[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible] 六月[illegible]吏部[illegible]司[illegible]
引女[illegible]五百[illegible]人[illegible]江[illegible]入[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]高[illegible]
王曰[illegible]上[illegible]民二百八十[illegible]人[illegible] 秋七
月甲辰朔日有食之 戊申[illegible]才[illegible]府[illegible]分[illegible]文
[illegible]侍[illegible]太[illegible] 八月[illegible]五王[illegible] 九月[illegible]丑[illegible]代[illegible]
[illegible]五王[illegible] [illegible]曰[illegible]五千人自今[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible] [illegible]官[illegible]廷臣[illegible]行[illegible]工部侍[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]江[illegible]民[illegible]日[illegible]知[illegible]工民[illegible]民[illegible]法可
用以[illegible]天下乃[illegible]兩[illegible]子[illegible]年二十以上[illegible]京[illegible]
左[illegible]子王[illegible]右[illegible]子又以[illegible]州[illegible]門[illegible]左[illegible]
[illegible]台[illegible]史及[illegible]治得失[illegible]之 冬十月丙申[illegible]
子[illegible]生[illegible]行省[illegible]兩使及[illegible]使[illegible]
等官 十二月[illegible]王 [illegible]有司[illegible]阿於
[illegible]水以[illegible]及大江[illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible]之 [illegible]
戶部尚書[illegible]吉[illegible]行[illegible]郎中

者示之會新刻諸司職事者帝欲賞之亦特才可帝家居時教者新類首曰臣僕嘗算生帝乃下嘗算生於獄劉郎中讓言教術書原吉世帝曰原吉能佐術理郡事汝欲陷之耶劉郎中與嘗算生皆棄市

二十七年春正月辛酉李景隆爲平羌將軍鎮甘肅　初帝遣耆民運鈔糴米以備振貸即令掌之謂之預備倉諸耆以粟飢久致弊宜貸於民而收其新者是月遣使會倉穀貸貧民　二月辛丑徐輝祖及安陸侯吳傑備倭浙江傑復之子也　庚戌謫民劉■等太僕甲子以四方底平令工部收兵甲藏而藏之示不復用　帝覽蔡氏書傳象緯運行與朱子詩傳相悖其他註與鄱陽鄒季友所論有未安者夏四月徵致仕國子博士錢宰助教■■■張美和訓導■■等訂正之又采諸家之說足其未備命劉三吾總其事書成賜名書傳會選頒行天下　五月安南遣使由廣西入貢帝怒遣官詰責卻其貢■■■■名儀　秋八月甲戌吳傑張銓帥致仕武臣備倭廣東　乙亥諭工部陂塘湖堰可蓄洩以備旱潦者皆因其地勢修治之遣國子監生及人材分行天下督吏民修水利　丙戌隋文軍■督■平■將軍討之　九月徐輝祖節制陝西沿邊諸軍　廣州左衛都指揮同知花茂上言廣東南■大海姦宄出沒東莞筍岡諸縣逃亡蛋戶附居海島遁據官軍則投■■■■則同爲寇盜飄忽不常■於■■不若籍以爲兵庶便約束又請設沿海依山廣海碣石神電等二十四衛所築城浚池收集海島隱料無籍等軍仍於山海要害地立堡屯軍以備不虞皆從之　山東有司言日照民江伯兒母病割脇肉以療不愈禱於岱嶽神願殺子以祀而母病竟愈其三歲兒帝大怒曰父子天倫至重今小民無知乃滅絕倫理如此命逮伯兒杖之百謫戍海南因命禮部定議著爲令行事例俯■■■■議曰人子事親居則致其敬養則致其樂有疾則■■■■切之情所得爲也臥冰割股事非恒經割股不已至於割肝割肝不已至於殺子違道傷生莫此爲甚自今因此而致隕宗絕祀不孝尤大宜■行■論其必不得已而臥冰割股者亦聽其所爲不在旌表之例制曰可　寰宇通衢書成凡天下道里之數東距遼東都司東北至三萬衛西距四川松潘衛南距雲南金齒南距廣東崖州東南至福建漳州府北距北平大寧衛西北至陝西甘肅鎮一萬九百里橫一萬一千七百五十里而縱過之幅不與　置四川行都指揮使司治建昌衛　冬十一月乙丑頴國公傅友德賜死友德嘗從帝身冒百死自偏裨至大將每戰必先士卒故所至立功子忠尚壽春公主女爲晉世子濟熺妃帝以公主故錄其孫彥名爲金吾衛千戶　阿資復叛沐春曰此賊積年逋誅者以與諸土酋聲援相倚也今悉發諸酋從軍度■之而多設營伍偵其出入擒首必矣乃何福帥兵趨越州營於城北遣壯士伏於旋路以羸卒挑戰賊悉衆出伏起大敗之阿資脫身遁　藍玉之誅也傅友德內懼定遼侯王弼謂友德曰上春秋高旦夕且盡我輩奈何語聞於帝十二月乙亥賜弼死是歲永平侯謝成亦坐事死

二十八年春正月隋文■平■■正以兵從秦王■征洮州叛番番懼而降　阿資亡山谷中沐春使人結■■土官千戶阿保張琳同知所在■■■斷其■■道賊困甚何福潛引兵屯其■■遣百戶張忠等■■■■誘■阿資並誅其黨二百四十人越州平　是月晉王■燕王■帥山西河南諸衛軍出塞築城屯田燕王■帥總兵官周興出遼東塞　時元功宿將相繼盡宋國公馮勝功最多數以細故失帝意■■諸■■■其下以■其■之取其鞍馬■其旁以爲■有■又■■兄國用■■也有所干■於勝勝不予■告勝家居不法■下■■兵器二月丁卯帝召勝賜之酒是夕暴卒諸子皆不得嗣　己丑令戶部編民百戶爲里婚姻死喪疾病患難富者助財

貴者勠力，貧者[illegible]遂力合作，以衛民生。 二月，秦王樉薨，諡曰愍。

妃王氏，故元河南王擴廓帖木兒之妹也。 谷王橞就藩宣府，以劉

璟為左長史。 六月壬申，詔諸土司皆立儒學。 周興及宋晟等自

開原至忽剌江，執其西陽哈塔等，追之至甫答迷城，不及而

還。 己丑，御奉天門，諭群臣曰：朕起兵至今四十餘年，灼見情偽，懲

創奸頑，或法外用刑，本非常典。後嗣止循律與大誥，不許用黥刺剕

劓閹割之刑。臣下敢以請者，置重典。又曰：朕罷丞相，設府部都察院

分理庶政，事權歸於朝廷。嗣君不許復立丞相，臣下敢以請者，置重

典。皇親惟謀逆不赦，餘罪宗親會議取上裁。法司只許舉奏，毋得擅

逮。勒諸典章，永為遵守。 [illegible]茂之[illegible]龍州也，土官知州趙帖堅卒，從

子宗壽襲。帖堅妻黃氏以女與茂為小妻，而持土官印不出。與

長婿太平州土官李圓泰及茂共據州事，[illegible]隱[illegible]宗壽。會茂病卒，宗

壽以計取土官印，黃使人告宗壽[illegible]與圓泰劫茂妻往太平[illegible]掠

趙氏祖父官誥諸物，又欲併取龍州之地，乃自至京告宗壽從子不

應襲。宗壽亦上書言狀，帝命宗壽勿問，下黃氏及圓泰於獄，而以

遣使偵之，或傳言茂未死，宗壽所言皆妄，帝疑宗壽欲

茂自贖，紿茂某死，[illegible]帥大小頭目至京，具陳其事。又令致仕尚書

唐鐸往諭，宗壽久不至。責廣西布政司言其拒命，又言南丹奉議等[illegible]

擬化狀。八月丁卯，都督楊文為征南將軍，指揮韓觀及宋晟副之，帥

師討龍州，奉議及江陰侯吳高從征。晟，成之子；高，良之子也。 戊

辰，信國公湯和卒，年七十，追封東甌王，諡襄武。和晚年益恭慎，入

聞國論，一語不敢外泄。媵妾百餘，病後悉遣之。所得賞賜，多分遺

鄉曲，見布衣時故交，遇之加厚。比時諸功臣先後罹法，獨得免者，和

獨享壽考，以功名終。 辛巳，[illegible]言常茂實病死，趙宗壽亦伏罪來

朝，詔楊文移兵征奉議南丹諸州蠻，仍命韓觀參軍事。 九月丁酉，

免畿內山東秋糧。 庚戌，頒皇明祖訓條章於中外，後世有言更祖

制者，以姦臣論。 [illegible]月[illegible]事[illegible]宣花知[illegible]。 冬十月，[illegible]王[illegible]

州[illegible]官軍至[illegible]會[illegible]山谷[illegible]陵白[illegible]文[illegible]將士[illegible]攻破

之，征[illegible]分兵攻南丹左副[illegible]討[illegible]向武富

勞上林[illegible]州[illegible]皆[illegible]花大[illegible]向武土官黃世[illegible]十

一月乙亥，[illegible]平[illegible]相度形勢[illegible]及向武河

池[illegible]武仙[illegible]守[illegible]千戶所[illegible]以官軍[illegible]可。 先是安南

侵[illegible]入貢，帝不欲勞師遠征，乃納之。及大[illegible]出，帝命任亨泰及嚴

震直使安南，諭以討龍州趙宗壽之故，令[illegible]日煃[illegible]守邊境，毋

助逆，毋納叛人。又遣[illegible]尚書[illegible]令[illegible]米八萬石[illegible]

一萬石[illegible]金千兩、銀二萬兩[illegible]龍州[illegible]道至[illegible]不

可，令[illegible]二萬石於沱江[illegible]因劫奪[illegible]時已[illegible]兵征向武[illegible]乃

令[illegible]二萬石，而免其所[illegible]金銀。 十二月壬辰，詔河南山東桑棗及

二十七年後新墾田，毋[illegible]稅。 是冬，郡邑交奏，凡開塘堰四萬九百

八十七處。 是年，崇山侯李新坐事誅。

二十九年春二月癸卯，征虜前將軍胡冕討[illegible]平之。 燕王棣

言近者騎兵巡塞，見有[illegible]遺於道上，恐有[illegible]。 辛亥，命燕王棣選

將[illegible]巡大寧，全寧沿河南北[illegible]跡所在[illegible]之，周世子有[illegible]帥師巡

北平關隘。 三月辛酉，[illegible]王桂、湘王柏來朝。 甲子，燕王棣敗元兵

於[illegible]兒山，[illegible]其將孛林帖木兒等數十人，追至兀良哈禿城，遇哈

剌兀，又戰敗之，乃還。 以[illegible]董仲舒從祀孔子廟廷，罷揚雄從祀，

從行人司副楊砥之言也。 秋八月丁未，免應天太平五府今年田

租。 初，同州王朴為吏科給事中，以直諫忤旨罷，復起御史，性鯁直，

數與帝辨是非，不肯屈。一日[illegible]之，遽命戮之。及市，召還，諭

曰：汝其改乎？對曰：陛下不以臣為不肖，擢官御史，奈何摧辱至此？使

臣無罪，安得戮之？有罪，又安用生之？臣今日願速死耳。帝大怒，趣命

行刑。過史館，大呼曰：學士劉三吾志之，某年月日，皇帝殺無罪御史

什坐實論死 九月乙亥召致仕武臣二千五百餘人入朝大賚之各進秩一級 冬十二月思明土官黃廣成言自元設思明總管府所轄左江州縣東上思州南銅柱爲界元征交阯去銅柱百里立永平寨萬戶府遣兵戍守令交人供其軍餉元季喪亂交人攻破永平寨遂越銅柱二百餘里侵奪思明所屬丘溫如嶅慶遠淵脫等五縣逼民附之以是五縣歲賦皆土官代納乞敕安南還臣故土帝命行人陳誠呂讓往諭安南 是年罷大理寺

三十年春正月甲戌耿炳文爲征西將軍郭英副之巡西北邊 丁丑置行太僕寺於山西北平陝西甘肅遼東設少卿丞掌馬政任擢千百戶爲之寺牧馬草場 己巳[illegible]文屯田[illegible]初[illegible]王[illegible]軍以官室[illegible]大[illegible]河北[illegible]及是乃令文[illegible]治之[illegible]以[illegible]衛[illegible]西北[illegible]官[illegible]西[illegible]河西[illegible]江北至大渡[illegible]民屯[illegible]諸子[illegible]教女任事以時[illegible]兵防邊 [illegible]人高福興與田九成作亂[illegible]王[illegible]知之[illegible]中[illegible]兵[illegible]之次陽平關之[illegible]大[illegible]迎戰官軍敗[illegible]入略陽[illegible]呂[illegible]州[illegible]正[illegible]民[illegible]文[illegible]兵討之 [illegible]兒火者曰前[illegible]令不[illegible]官一人近年回回入境今於中國互市[illegible]人言有父母妻子言今[illegible]至情[illegible]之今[illegible]知朝廷[illegible]道路[illegible]兵[illegible]乃[illegible] 水西[illegible]二月[illegible]征南將軍討之 初[illegible]入十萬[illegible]於[illegible]中[illegible]所運十之一[illegible]分三十萬[illegible]入[illegible]衛所而支[illegible]江西之[illegible]州吉安臨江四府從之[illegible]行於江西自此始 會試天下舉人[illegible]宋琮等五十一人北士無預者三月[illegible]一[illegible]士及

[illegible]出身有差 庚辰古州上婆洞[illegible]作亂[illegible]守[illegible]所[illegible]千戶吳[illegible]井[illegible]門[illegible]死[illegible]化[illegible]平茶千戶紀達[illegible]十[illegible]之[illegible]人以[illegible]一人[illegible]之[illegible]矢中[illegible]矢[illegible]曰是平茶[illegible]始[illegible]去[illegible]官也 刑部[illegible]何[illegible]左[illegible]史司中[illegible]反逆[illegible]法[illegible]三族帝曰古者父子兄弟罪不相及[illegible]仍[illegible]法太[illegible]不行 壬寅古州[illegible]四月己亥[illegible]平[illegible]討之 [illegible]成[illegible]何福平水西[illegible]居宗[illegible] 五月壬子朔日有食之 乙卯令楚王楨帥[illegible]王[illegible]討古州[illegible]生[illegible]二百[illegible]主[illegible]有弘[illegible]侍[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]至三百[illegible]之[illegible]信[illegible]二百[illegible][illegible]仟伯[illegible]六十一人[illegible]北士[illegible]月[illegible]一時[illegible]之南北[illegible] 時[illegible]方[illegible]人[illegible]出[illegible]所至[illegible]保[illegible]有司[illegible]民[illegible]主[illegible]十[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]司[illegible]史[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]己[illegible]伏[illegible] 秋七月左[illegible]公[illegible]治[illegible]明[illegible]而不[illegible]文[illegible]人改[illegible]史所[illegible]死年三十八時[illegible]之 [illegible]仕兵部[illegible]卒於[illegible]有司[illegible]其[illegible] 八月丁[illegible]河決開封城三面[illegible]水[illegible]改作[illegible]於[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible] 甲午[illegible]征[illegible]大將軍[illegible]兵河[illegible] 九月[illegible]戊[illegible]文[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]者四十[illegible]人[illegible] 初[illegible]俗不[illegible]有[illegible]之[illegible]之文[illegible]成卒[illegible]入其[illegible]火[illegible]火[illegible]其[illegible]位[illegible]上[illegible]長刀[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]攻[illegible]戊辰[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible] 古州[illegible]久未平楚王楨[illegible]三千[illegible]又不[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]乙亥[illegible]文[illegible]征[illegible]

軍代[illegible]會[illegible]京師誅之　冬十月戊子以[illegible]
[illegible]今[illegible]中[illegible]而屍[illegible]遣　辛卯耿炳文[illegible]兵[illegible]西　乙
未[illegible]子[illegible]先[illegible]　十一月癸酉沐[illegible]征[illegible]何福
及都[illegible]亂[illegible]八[illegible]兵討刀[illegible]
[illegible]江[illegible]人[illegible]刀[illegible]主如不從則[illegible]
討之　[illegible]平安[illegible]決以[illegible]不[illegible]自[illegible]
以[illegible]不從廷臣[illegible]抗[illegible]曰[illegible]人[illegible]甘而[illegible]
殺[illegible]不[illegible]納之　刀[illegible]而[illegible]遣人[illegible]
沐[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]　是冬[illegible]河[illegible]州[illegible]河[illegible]北行
至[illegible]下[illegible]又[illegible]而之[illegible]　是[illegible]司　初[illegible]令[illegible]刑官
[illegible]大[illegible]目[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]市中外而大[illegible]
[illegible]令不[illegible]用其[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]亦不[illegible]其[illegible]
三十一年春正月乙丑[illegible]之山[illegible]河南[illegible]　二月乙酉[illegible]山
[illegible]州百戶何[illegible]之[illegible]
江[illegible]二千[illegible]入[illegible]門千戶王[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]兵[illegible]　辛丑[illegible]文平[illegible]召還　[illegible]
木兒之[illegible]之月[illegible]木兒[illegible]下太
[illegible]三[illegible]下[illegible]大江[illegible]不可行[illegible]一[illegible]
遣人行[illegible]上投石[illegible]及[illegible]討之[illegible]遣[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]士[illegible]刀攻[illegible]之[illegible]京[illegible]伏[illegible]
平　初[illegible]王[illegible]江[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]今[illegible]治王
[illegible]容[illegible]曰[illegible]王[illegible]王[illegible]作
不可[illegible]今[illegible]日[illegible]曰[illegible]　初[illegible]人[illegible]正
旦[illegible]以[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]
其使[illegible]四月[illegible]臣[illegible]兵討之[illegible]不許　沐[illegible]以兵[illegible]
[illegible]刀[illegible]不[illegible]乃令何[illegible]兵五千[illegible]公

山[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]刀[illegible]回[illegible]平[illegible]
守不下官[illegible]使人[illegible]五月[illegible]五百[illegible]夜渡
[illegible]江丁未[illegible]下[illegible]天[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]之
[illegible]夜[illegible]降[illegible]萬人[illegible]十[illegible]不可刀[illegible]
孟[illegible]帝以其[illegible]不許[illegible]討之　甲寅帝不豫　戊午[illegible]
文[illegible]北平都司行都司[illegible]二[illegible]衛[illegible]王[illegible]
都司[illegible]兵[illegible]士[illegible]王[illegible]　閏月癸
未帝[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]內[illegible]七十一　遺詔曰[illegible]命三十有一
年[illegible]心[illegible]不[illegible]民[illegible]自[illegible]古人之[illegible]知好
[illegible]不[illegible]今[illegible]物[illegible]之理[illegible]之有[illegible]大孫允炆
仁明[illegible]天下[illegible]心[illegible]大位內外文武臣[illegible]同心[illegible]以安吾民
[illegible]用金玉[illegible]山川因其故毋改作天下臣民哭臨三日
皆[illegible]嫁娶[illegible]國中[illegible]至京師[illegible]不在令中者推此令從
[illegible]　辛卯太孫即位　[illegible]帝於孝陵[illegible]曰太祖　詔行三年喪
[illegible]臣[illegible]以日易月帝曰朕非[illegible]古人[illegible]不言[illegible]則
[illegible]會[illegible]官[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]
京[illegible]有司[illegible]河[illegible]已而[illegible]侍郎[illegible]之[illegible]
翰林院侍詔[illegible]林[illegible]名及即位[illegible]
郎侍[illegible]人[illegible]正[illegible]可[illegible]人一日[illegible]
坐間治天下[illegible]以[illegible]所[illegible]之已[illegible]有司所[illegible]
[illegible]日陛下不以臣不[illegible]臣[illegible]行[illegible]
[illegible]改[illegible]固反汗何以信天下[illegible]　丙申詔文臣五品以上
[illegible]所知非其人[illegible]之　六月[illegible]州[illegible]　戶部侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]才大[illegible]帝北平形[illegible]士[illegible]
金元所由[illegible]今[illegible]一[illegible]亦[illegible]日召[illegible]
日臣所言天下至計[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]　兵部侍郎[illegible]本[illegible]

尚書黃子澄爲太常卿同參軍國事。　秋七月召方孝孺爲翰林院
侍讀。帝好讀書每有疑即召使講解臨朝奏事臣僚面議可否或命
孝孺就扆前批答之。　詔行寬政赦有罪蠲逋賦。　燕周齊湘代岷
諸王相煽動流言聞於朝帝謂黃子澄曰先生憶昔東角門之言乎。
子澄頓首曰不敢忘退而與齊泰謀泰欲先圖燕子澄曰不然周齊
湘代岷諸王在先帝時尙多不法削之有名且周王橚燕之母弟削
周是翦燕手足也時橚亦有異謀長史王翰數諫不納陽狂去八月
橚次子汝南王有爋告變帝使李景隆以備邊爲名猝至開封圍王
宮執橚歸京師廢爲庶人徙雲南蒙化已復召還京錮之　詔興州
營州開平諸衛軍全家在伍者免一人天下衛所軍單丁者放爲民
九月雲南總兵官西平侯沐春卒於軍年三十六諡惠襄春在鎭
七年大修屯政闢田三十餘萬畝鑿鐵池河灌宜良涸田數萬畝民
復業者五千餘戶爲立祠祀之何福爲征虜將軍代春討刀幹孟
冬十月熒惑守心　十一月詔求直言舉山林巖穴懷才抱德之士
壽州學訓導劉亨言六卿秩卑於五府宜並爲一品國子祭酒師表
天下士位不當在太僕下諸將子弟宜設武學教以事上使下之道
帝嘉納之擢武進縣丞　前都督府斷事高巍言高皇帝分封諸王
比之古制既皆過當諸王又率多驕逸不法違犯朝制不削朝廷綱
紀不立削之則傷親親之恩賈誼曰欲天下治安莫如衆建諸侯而
少其力今盍師其意勿行鼂錯削奪之謀而效主父偃推恩之策在
北諸王子弟分封於南在南子弟分封於北如此則藩王之權不削
而自削矣臣又願益隆親親之禮歲時伏臘使人饋問賢者下詔褒
賞之驕逸不法者初犯容之再犯赦之三犯不改則告太廟廢處之
豈有不順服者哉書奏帝頷之竟弗能用　帝一日有疾視朝晏御
史尹昌隆疏諫曰高皇帝雞鳴而起昧爽而朝未日出而臨百官故
能庶績咸熙天下乂安陛下嗣守大業宜追繩祖武兢兢業業憂勤
萬幾今乃即於晏安日上數刻猶未臨朝羣臣宿衛疲於伺候曠職
廢業上下懈弛播之天下非社稷福也左右請以疾諭之帝曰直諫
難得不可沮也其以疏宣示天下使知朕過　工部侍郎張昺爲北
平布政使謝貴張信掌北平都指揮使司並受密命察燕
陰事　十二月癸卯何福破斬刀幹孟降其衆七萬分兵徇下諸寨
麓川地悉定思倫發始得還　賜天下明年田租之半釋黥軍及囚
徒還鄉里　吏部尚書茹瑺罷爲河南布政使召張紞代之紞在雲
南凡十七年土地貢賦法令條格皆所裁定民間喪祭冠婚咸有定
制務變其俗雲南人遵用之

明紀卷第六

明紀卷第七

賜進士出身工部營繕司主事廣衛司行走陳鶴纂

卹贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣侍讀中書孫男克家參訂

惠帝紀 起建文元年己卯訖建文四年壬午凡四年

恭閔惠皇帝建文元年春正月癸酉受朝不舉樂。庚辰大祀天地於南郊奉太祖配。詔修太祖實錄以禮部侍郎兼翰林院學士董倫王景彰為總裁官太常寺少卿廖昇高遜志侍講學士方孝孺副之國子監博士王紳教授胡子昭楊士奇訓導羅恢[illegible]程本立等為纂修官。二月追尊皇考曰孝康皇帝廟號興宗妣常氏曰孝康皇后尊母呂氏為皇太后立妃馬氏為皇后子文奎為皇太子詔告天下。詔賜民高年米肉絮帛鰥寡孤獨廢疾者官為牧養重農桑興學校考察官吏振罹災貧民旌節孝瘞暴骨蠲荒田租衛所軍戶絕者除勿句。封弟允熥為吳王允熞衛王允熙徐王。詔諸王毋得節制文武吏士。更定官制改大學士為學士改六部尚書為正一品設左右侍中正二品位侍郎上都察院設都御史一人革僉都御史改通政司為寺使為卿通政參議為少卿寺丞增置左右補闕左右拾遺各一人復置大理寺卿府增少卿丞各一人置寺丞二人又置資德院資德一人資善二人翰林院仍設承旨改侍講學士侍讀學士為文學博士設文翰文史二館改中書舍人為侍書以隸翰林又設文淵閣待詔升光祿寺少卿丞太僕寺少卿丞鴻臚寺少卿丞品秩以行人司隸鴻臚寺升國子監丞為堂上官增置親王賓輔官升布政使為正二品。三月朔釋奠於先師孔子。罷天下諸司不急務。都督宋忠調緣邊官軍屯開平選燕府護衛精壯隸忠麾下召護衛胡騎指揮關童等入京復調北平永清左右衛官分駐彰德順德徐凱練兵臨清耿瓛練兵山海關以備燕。瓛炳文之子也。刑部尚書暴昭戶部侍郎夏原吉等二十四人充採訪使分巡天下[illegible]

貪墨便宜行事。甲午京師地震詔求直言尹昌隆上疏謂奸臣專政陰盛陽微故譴見於天是以地震疏入謫福寧知縣。初帝以太孫監國仁厚好文中外翕然稱燕王殊心不平常懷觖望及削奪議起僧道衍勸燕反燕曰民心向彼奈何道衍曰臣知天道何論民心乃進相士袁珙及卜者金忠燕意益決陰選將校勾軍卒收材勇異能之士令道衍練兵後苑穴地作重屋繚以厚垣密甃瓴甋瓶缶日夜鑄軍器畜鵝鴨亂其聲張信之受密詔也其母知之大驚曰不可汝父每言王氣在燕汝無妄舉滅家族暴昭以採訪至北平得燕不法狀密以聞請預為備時告訐四起湘王柏負力過人握刀彎弓矢馳馬若飛夏四月或告柏謀反遣使即訊柏懼無以自明闔宮焚死諡曰戾齊王榑性凶暴多行不法代王桂性暴皆廢為庶人錮榑京師幽桂大同戶部侍郎郭任言天下事先本後末則易成今日儲財粟備軍實果何為者乃北討周齊南討湘會其本而末是圖非策也且兵貴神速苟曠日持久銳氣既墮將坐自困耳燕聞而惡之燕世子高熾及其弟高煦高燧以葬太祖來在京師未還燕稱疾篤以乞上書乞遣三子歸國[illegible]入其舅徐增壽[illegible]以迅[illegible]追之不及乃以聞[illegible]由是見[illegible]子澄曰不若遣歸使彼不疑乃並遣之帝既[illegible]以問都督徐增壽增壽頓首曰燕王先帝同氣富貴已極何故反增壽燕妃弟也子澄與泰相語曰今事勢如此安可不斷明日入言曰今所慮者獨燕王耳宜因其稱病襲之帝猶豫曰朕即位未久連黜諸王若又削燕何以自解於天下子澄對曰先人者制人毋為人制帝曰燕王智勇善用兵雖病恐難猝圖乃止高燧等至北平燕喜曰吾父子復得相聚天贊我也稍稍於途中殺吳吏至涿州又殺驛丞於是朝臣舉以責燕北平僉事湯宗告按察使陳瑛受燕王金錢通謀帝徙瑛廣西燕長史葛誠奏事京師帝召問府中事誠以實對六月西平

僕伏辰[illegible]王擣不法[illegible]人使彥州。己酉，燕山護衛百戶倪諒上變，燕[illegible]校于諒、周鐸[illegible]伏誅。[illegible]燕王府官校[illegible]送京師[illegible]擁衾坐，呼寒甚[illegible]入[illegible]言王實無病，將為變。又密疏聞於帝，[illegible]令[illegible]所信任，得聞其謀，[illegible]同力謀不軌。[illegible]貽書其子[illegible]秋七月，[illegible]部[illegible]在城七衛及屯田軍士布列九門，守[illegible]內應，又約宋忠及都指揮馬宣等以兵來會。[illegible]李友直知其謀，密以告。張信三告燕邸，不見信，[illegible]入拜牀下，頓首曰：殿下無[illegible]，朝廷密敕臣執殿下。殿下實無[illegible]，[illegible]從臣[illegible]命京師，即有[illegible]宜告臣。燕王見信誠，為泣下。曾以[illegible]立召道衍定計，令[illegible]張玉、朱能[illegible]納勇士八百人入府守衛。[illegible]壯士[illegible]門[illegible]官[illegible]廷中[illegible]使[illegible]入執之。[illegible]屈死[illegible]其[illegible]兵[illegible]張玉等夜攻九門，守[illegible]八門。西直門[illegible]下，[illegible]指揮彭二[illegible]呼市中曰：燕王反，從我殺賊者賞。集兵千餘人[illegible]攻[illegible]門[illegible]士[illegible]中山[illegible]殺二[illegible]戰[illegible]指揮[illegible]西直門守者曰：天子[illegible]燕王自制一方[illegible]等[illegible]退[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]宋[illegible]至北平[illegible]又[illegible]懷來[illegible]州。都指揮[illegible]人[illegible]以才[illegible]復入[illegible]守臣[illegible]副使[illegible]北平所[illegible]州[illegible]官[illegible]山衛[illegible]不食死[illegible]上[illegible]師[illegible]州[illegible]所之[illegible]兵八千[illegible]甲[illegible]己卯[illegible]父[illegible]先[illegible]中[illegible]下[illegible]河[illegible]指揮[illegible]都指揮[illegible]人被俘皆死，無[illegible]降於[illegible]千戶鄭亨指揮[illegible]降於燕。壬辰，谷王[illegible]自宣府奔京師。耿炳[illegible]

文[illegible]大將軍[illegible]左右[illegible]將軍[illegible]告天地宗廟社稷[illegible]詔曰：邦家不幸[illegible]去年周[illegible]人[illegible]三王[illegible]以[illegible]今年[illegible]王[illegible]又[illegible]伏罪自[illegible]已[illegible]於[illegible]近[illegible]治其[illegible]今乃[illegible]兵[illegible]宗[illegible]天地祖宗，[illegible]不容[illegible]大兵往討[illegible]中外臣民軍士，各懷忠守義[illegible]國同心[illegible]平安及都指揮[illegible]中[illegible]平[illegible]司於真定，以[illegible]之。八月己酉，耿炳文兵次真定[illegible]九千人[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]王[illegible]兵[illegible]大軍方[illegible]士[illegible]河[illegible]中秋[illegible]千戶[illegible]州[illegible]人伏[illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]上[illegible]引兵[illegible]十萬[illegible]出[illegible]不得[illegible]世[illegible]城[illegible]河北[illegible]至[illegible]大事[illegible]十[illegible]河北[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]大呼[illegible]數[illegible]死士二十[illegible]斬首[illegible]軍[illegible]數萬人[illegible]北[illegible]中[illegible]成[illegible]曰[illegible]天以[illegible]也[illegible]亦為[illegible]所敗，炳文收兵入真定，堅守[illegible]攻之，三日以炳文老[illegible]下[illegible]圍去。燕兵之起也，帝召遼王[illegible]京師。

封燕邸[illegible]不至朝削其護衛。[illegible]聞耿炳文敗[illegible]子[illegible]
帝[illegible]不足慮，[illegible]李景隆可大任[illegible]言不可不聽。丁卯，[illegible]
征虜大將軍，代炳文將兵五十萬北伐，[illegible]之
江浦，令一切便宜行事。[illegible]並[illegible]。九月戊辰，吳高
與[illegible]楊文帥[illegible]兵[illegible]永平。高[illegible]令休兵[illegible]代[illegible]廷十
[illegible]帝[illegible]言許之。[illegible]自[illegible]且[illegible]大
寧[illegible]。[illegible]復[illegible]仁[illegible]之，我不大逆[illegible]大
王[illegible]朝廷之，以天下不[illegible]之[illegible]而不[illegible]大王
何如人，能[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]。[illegible]史[illegible]太祖[illegible]則
孝康皇帝手足，[illegible]則陛下叔父，乃[illegible]太[illegible]
於是周王[illegible]湘王[illegible]代[illegible]計，若必曰兵不加則[illegible]必
令[illegible]兵兩月矣，前[illegible]兵不下五十萬，而一矢[illegible]士
不效力，[illegible]中原赤子困[illegible]方[illegible]曰[illegible]之
了[illegible]之不聖，陛下[illegible]代王之囚，封湘王
之[illegible]王於京[illegible]公，傳各命世子[illegible]
[illegible]宋[illegible]之[illegible]明[illegible]天下[illegible]社[illegible]亦不[illegible]。李景隆
[illegible]公子，不知兵，惟自[illegible]大[illegible]用[illegible]以[illegible]
代耿炳文，大[illegible]曰[illegible]十[illegible]何才，乃以五十萬付之，
是自坑其[illegible]也。[illegible]之，必[illegible]文[illegible]
來[illegible]炳文[illegible]合兵[illegible]
[illegible]曰[illegible]而中[illegible]我在，必不敢[illegible]來，不若往援永平，以
致其[illegible]法不任，我至必走，然後[illegible]在前，大兵在
後，必成[illegible]矣。乃命[illegible]居守。丙戌，帥[illegible]永平。吳高走
[illegible]敢之[illegible]保山海關[illegible]曰[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]遼東[illegible]大[illegible]定[illegible]大[illegible]
守[illegible]真[illegible]入[illegible]攻[illegible]化，[illegible]自劉家口間道出[illegible]十

月壬[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]王[illegible]大[illegible]
不得已[illegible]兵[illegible]求代[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]平[illegible]伏[illegible]外，更
十[illegible]入[illegible]陰結[illegible]三[illegible]及[illegible]居七日[illegible]去[illegible]之
沂伏兵[illegible]行，二[illegible]及[illegible]成卒一[illegible]千戶朱
[illegible]力戰死之。長史石[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]不能
[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]
寧之[illegible]下[illegible]死[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]理[illegible]文[illegible]
以便二[illegible]走[illegible]及二[illegible]
辛[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]攻大[illegible]引兵[illegible]北平[illegible]
[illegible]九門[illegible]能[illegible]其子[illegible]千[illegible]攻[illegible]已[illegible]功
令[illegible]大軍[illegible]人夜汲水沃[illegible]及旦冰[illegible]不可[illegible]中兵
少[illegible]氏[illegible]將校士民[illegible]守百戶[illegible]尤力
乙卯[illegible]至會州[illegible]立五軍，張玉將中軍[illegible]何[illegible]之[illegible]左軍
[illegible]右軍[illegible]之[illegible]文[illegible]
副之，房[illegible]和[illegible]口[illegible]之。丁巳，入松亭關。十一月庚午，
孤山[illegible]曰[illegible]可[illegible]乃[illegible]
隆[illegible]在[illegible]之[illegible]河冰
等[illegible]死[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]七[illegible]
將[illegible]中兵[illegible]出[illegible]外夾攻[illegible]不
能支[illegible]日九[illegible]圍[illegible]兵大[illegible]丙[illegible]
景隆[illegible]州。十[illegible]辛十[illegible]。乙亥[illegible]上[illegible]子
[illegible]乃[illegible]二人任以[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]
李子[illegible]已[illegible]可息兵[illegible]不[illegible]。十二月[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]
大[illegible]乃[illegible]大同，曰[illegible]大同[illegible]必[illegible]大同[illegible]且不
[illegible]由[illegible]。是年[illegible]其君[illegible]立其子[illegible]
立其[illegible]方任[illegible]中[illegible]之大[illegible]氏宗族而自立[illegible]胡

一元者其子孫曰蘇查啃出帝特爾胡元後假國號大慶年號元豐。
尊自稱太上皇傳位焉。
二年春正月丙寅朔詔天下來朝官勿賀。燕兵攻蔚州。二月癸丑
至大同代王欲應燕都督陳質持之不得發李景隆自德州出紫荊
關往救燕引還軍居庸景隆兵多凍餒死者不勝計而還質復取蔚
州及廣昌。保定知府雒僉與降燕。甲子復以都察院爲御史府。
詔曰國家事惟正之供而江浙賦獨重蘇松官田悉準私租起科特
以懲一時頑民豈可爲定則以重困。方今嚮慕國德欲不得過一
斗有司會書界之。三月丙寅朔日有食之。廷試天下貢士吉水
胡靖對策有親藩陸梁人心搖動語帝親擢第一賜名靖而王艮
次之又次李貫三人皆同里並授修撰修太祖實錄及類要時政
紀錄。靖大書作皆錄理之孫子慎之子也。錦衣衛鎮撫楊本
從李景隆討燕有功景隆忌之不以聞約日出戰又不爲援本被執
隆其餘斬國以以稍重得出燕爲所禽後被殺帝以景隆
中官覽實帶賜黃鉞弓矢專征伐夏四月景隆大會師於德州進兵
河間與郭英吳傑平安期會白溝河張玉曰兵貴神速請乘
擣白溝以逸待勞乙卯燕營蘇家橋夜大雨平地水三尺及燕臥榻
兵竭火光如晝上下相擊會景隆自雄縣合軍六十萬列
陣河上平安先伏萬騎可測乙未燕由西北循河而進燕將丘伏兵發
燕門平安謂子耳往歲從上北征我用兵今當先破之及戰不能抗
安與瞿能及其子衝擊所向披靡燕斬都督十騎入陣戰至暮燕軍敗夜
迷失道從者僅三騎下馬伏地視河流辨東西始知營所在庚申
復戰安與瞿能父子奮擊燕陣動燕王射折不可
出燕復戰矢如雨燕三易馬矢盡揮劍劍折不可
能所殺力盡登堤陽引鞭若招後者景隆疑有伏不敢前會高煦
帥精騎數千至直前決戰燕乃得脫去曰能復引衆奮戰大呼滅

燕斬能數百燕復會滕聚指揮等亦帥衆來會燕將士皆失色
燕益然曰吾不進敵不退宜戰耳會旋風起折景隆大將旗陣動燕
乃以勁卒突出其後乘風縱火燼敵唐兵能父子與瞿郡皆力戰死
前士指揮者常乘小馬軍中呼小馬王燕軍斬殺官付其儀曰吾爲
爾求死以此報家人前馬嘆走而死騎都督胡觀被執郭英之子
州安與吳傑亦敗官軍大潰棄如山死者十餘萬
人郭英潰而西奔景隆遁還而南燕兵獲其所棄輜重器械不可勝計高
顯南走至濟南山東參政鐵鉉相持痛哭共誓死守濟南
及宋參軍等皆以死守燕兵乘勝進攻德州五月辛未景隆奔濟南
癸酉燕陷德州收其儲糧白餘萬燕勢益張進攻濟南庚辰景隆敗績
於城下南走燕追圍濟南鐵鉉與盛庸等力禦之。六月燕子燕王遣使
燕和以緩燕衛官司不卒得成燕使請行己酉燕之得成早燕於濟
南城下燕下令圍益急堤水灌城城幾燕圍晝夜攻鉉以計欺燕
攻具隨出兵擊之又遣千人出城詐降燕大喜軍中皆歡呼鉉伏壯
士城上候燕入下鐵板擊之燕王覺驚馬馳去又伏兵斷橋燕板
下燕奮走伏發燕幾不可免燕乃令人奮而歸鉉未入城板
不下得成歸以命令下燕已而歸之。秋八月癸巳朔天門災詔求
直言從方孝孺議改謹身殿爲正心殿午門爲端門端門爲應門承
天門爲皋門前門爲路門。燕兵圍濟南凡三月追圍鉉日師老
矣不如且歸會平安營單家橋謀出御河奪燕餉舟又遣將水卒五
千人渡河將攻德州燕聞之懼庚申盛庸鐵鉉乘夜出兵擊燕燕
大敗解圍去庸鉉乘勝復德州宋參軍殆鐵直擣北平鉉以卒困甚
不果功會意得濟南斷南北道郭亦自不令今不圖故乘鉉力攻
期於必拔而竟不能帝聞大悅遣官勞賜金幣。九月詔
錄洪武功臣罪廢者後。辛未封盛庸歷城侯鐵鉉山東布政
使參贊軍務尋進兵部尚書以庸爲平燕將軍陳暉平安副之

仲實爲左右參將，帥師屯德州；安及吳傑屯定州；徐凱屯滄州，相爲犄角以圖北平。冬十月，召李景隆還，赦不誅。御史大夫練子寧言於帝曰：「壞陛下事者，此賊也。臣備員執法，不能爲朝廷除賣國奸，死有餘罪。即陛下赦景隆，必無赦臣。」宗人府經歷宋徵、御史葉希賢皆抗疏言：「景隆失律喪師，懷二心，宜誅。」黃子澄亦請正其罪以謝天下。帝皆不聽。　徐凱方城滄州，燕陽出兵攻遼東，至通州，循河而南，命徐理、陳旭等浮橋於直沽以濟師，晝夜兼行。戊午，破滄州，執凱，擄其將[illegible]，命譚淵給糧散降卒，未遣者二千餘人，淵一夜盡殺之，曰：「此皆壯士，不殺必爲後患。」燕王尤之曰：「如爾言，當盡殺敵，敵可盡乎？」淵[illegible]縣[illegible]向外[illegible]兵與戰，諸將[illegible]，燕遂自長蘆渡河[illegible]州，遣人至城下招盛庸，庸堅壁不出[illegible]敗之。十一月壬申[illegible]臨清。十二月甲午[illegible]丁酉[illegible]口，庸與鐵鉉屯兵東昌以待之。乙卯，燕帥兵直前，薄庸軍左翼，不動，復衝中堅，庸開陣縱燕王入，圍之數重，以火器勁弩殲燕兵。朱能見燕王急，帥周長等力戰衝圍，燕王乃得出。張玉不知燕王所在，突入陣中，力戰，格殺數十人，被創死。丙辰，復戰，又敗之。燕以百餘騎走館陶，自館陶以北，日暮[illegible]王帥[illegible]勢大振。捷聞[illegible]平安自真定合兵邀其歸路。

三年春正月辛酉[illegible]安[illegible]。　丁丑，[illegible]大[illegible]宮。　[illegible]不能止。　[illegible]京師[illegible]兩日耳。兩日者[illegible]全勝矣。二月乙巳，燕復帥兵出保定。三月辛巳，盛庸營於夾河，燕將[illegible]輕騎來覘陣，而庸[illegible]千騎邀之，燕兵所射，御及[illegible]刺庸以進，燕令步卒先攻，騎兵乘間馳入，庸軍力戰，大[illegible]之[illegible]能合[illegible]及[illegible]等戰死[illegible]將也[illegible]之敗，一軍[illegible]至是[illegible]死[illegible]名[illegible]能[illegible]千斤[illegible]死[illegible]不仆[illegible]少[illegible]兵入[illegible]以十[illegible]且[illegible]已在[illegible]中，乃[illegible]引[illegible]而去[illegible]一矢。是日[illegible]軍西[illegible]東北，自辰至未，互勝負，兩軍[illegible]將士各[illegible]東北[illegible]風[illegible]天[illegible]軍[illegible]士面[illegible]不[illegible]大呼，左右[illegible]大[illegible]大敗，走還德州。吳傑、平安自真定引軍[illegible]至八十里[illegible]引還[illegible]回軍迎之，戰於[illegible]大破之[illegible]去。

丁亥[illegible]。　帝聞[illegible]大[illegible]已[illegible]子[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]王。　吳傑、平安以兵[illegible]月戊戌[illegible]之，安於[illegible]中[illegible]如[illegible]大[illegible]北平[illegible]世子[illegible]以示後世[illegible]成見而[illegible]曰：「臣自少從軍，今[illegible]矣，多[illegible]若此也。」　燕兵[illegible]真定[illegible]平大[illegible]吳傑、平安[illegible]分兵[illegible]京之安。　[illegible]上[illegible]言此[illegible]兵。方孝孺曰：「燕兵久[illegible]大[illegible]天[illegible]不[illegible]入山[illegible]北平[illegible]大兵[illegible]後可成功也。今其[illegible]士心[illegible]我[illegible]大理寺少卿[illegible]至

燕軍中猶散諸將士比至其所官軍不敢出故燕不能勝詔。是月帝以燕兵猶盛欲許之和下。夏五月甲寅，盛庸等斷燕饟道，燕遣指揮武勝上書伸前請，帝欲許之，方孝孺曰兵一散難再聚，何以禦之。帝怒下勝獄。大寧騎將由徐州遣出師沛縣。一月壬申，燕遣李遠以輕騎六千詣徐沛，燒大軍糧艘數萬，河水盡熱，京師大震之。兩月，數。秋七月己丑，燕兵略彰德。平安度北平空虛，丁酉，帥師萬騎進攻之。時河北師老無功，德州饋饟道又絕。方孝孺以燕世子高熾仁厚，而高煦從軍有功，寺人黃儼等復為燕所親信，諸燕世子不知其謀，乃建議以計間之，使內官行，帝遣錦衣衛千戶張安賫書往北平賜高熾。壬寅，大同守將房昭帥兵由紫荊關掠保定，駐易州西水寨。倚寨山為寨，劉江等所千戶易州字會紀命。李具性陷生異之，而出帝令房兵，遭燕兵，昭宗將戰。燕王分兵，手刃十數，遂破燕鋒。得書不啓，封并使人送燕，曰世子且反。既之間，燕將曰世子因孝孫未使以書。讀遂曰：嗟乎！幾殺吾子。平安至北平，營於平村，去城五十里，燕將劉江等自軍中還救。九月甲辰，安與戰，敗還保真定。是時遣都指揮韋諒以兵萬餘會房昭閟之。已昭得燕守險未易拔也，引兵還之。冬十月丁巳，敗指揮花英等，獲昭與花英戰於峨眉山，大敗，死者萬人，昭及韋諒等走，指揮生擒其。己卯，燕還北平。遼東總兵官楊文圍永平，燕遣劉江來援，文引卻，江揚言還北平，行二十餘里，昏夜入永平，文聞江去，復進攻，江突出擊之。十一月壬辰，戰於昌黎，文敗績，擒指揮王雄等七十一人，皆殺之。初，燕與文戰出師攻永平，燕將去，高曰高陽，文帝之而去高文帝能世乃遺二人書誡燕王，以間帝畏其由從之，二人得書並以聞，帝畏燕強，削其使，書馬文因守遵化會燕敗。己亥，平安敗燕將李彬於楊村。時故元自脫古思帖木兒後五傳至坤帖木兒，咸被弒，自爾亦赤書立自稱可汗，去國號，遂稱韃靼云。十二月，學士方孝孺真定軍務。詔中官奉使侵暴吏民者，所在有司繫治。丙午，燕議出師。時燕舉兵二年矣，雖數敗官軍大將，所得城邑兵去旋復為朝廷守，僅有北平、保定、永平三府而已。無何，中官被黜者奔燕，具言京師空虛可取狀，燕王遂決策，曰頻年用兵，何時已乎？要當臨江一決，不復返顧矣。大舉兵由館陶南犯。初，太祖實錄成，諸王以為都尉，受命，兵官鎮守淮安。太祖實錄成。刑部尚書中書丁方之人問臣兵已南戰常鎮江京師左吳人近臣今去以鎮我城，曰二府唯鎮江最要，守非其人，是撤垣而納寇也。指揮童俊狡不可任。孝孺上前說，遂而言之心不可測也。欽州知府鄭華中肯慨烈，有國士風，然仁有餘而略不足，恐不足重事。因言家大勢當守上游，兵至江而事之無及也。孝孺乃因貶附書與帝得實錄相對哭，晉死國。

四年春正月甲申，燕兵駐館陶，化居之京師。燕兵駐李遠分哨至徐州，林閉以步兵出進所戰，遂引退。馬林閉以步兵拒戰，遂大敗，斬首四千，獲馬千匹。燕以騎數八百出奇兵，古名將不過也。乙未，燕兵由館陶渡河，昭東阿汶上兗州東平州，長驅走東平，東兵復城固守，燕攻力戰不屈死之，陽穀王省為燕兵所執，從

寧引[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]坐[illegible]生[illegible]曰[illegible]如此
者何名今日書臣之[illegible]如因大天以[illegible]死[illegible]祖師
[illegible]山[illegible]兵攻[illegible]伯[illegible]間行[illegible]州合
[illegible]不至伯[illegible]子有[illegible]父[illegible]死[illegible]兵夜
入[illegible]門[illegible]王[illegible]伯[illegible]升[illegible]不[illegible]去
[illegible]見父屍自刎其[illegible]子[illegible]子
淮子清曰[illegible]公[illegible]下[illegible]死之[illegible]州[illegible]不[illegible]亦死
癸丑[illegible]兵[illegible]州　二月[illegible]淮
上　己死[illegible]書[illegible]兵[illegible]二女死之
遣攻[illegible]州平安以兵四[illegible]二月壬[illegible]紅白[illegible]王[illegible]
各[illegible]百[illegible]中[illegible]兵及[illegible]安[illegible]十
取[illegible]伏兵[illegible]其[illegible]社上[illegible]不[illegible]
之數[illegible]十人[illegible]左右曰[illegible]不死[illegible]
[illegible]乃身自[illegible]火[illegible]大呼[illegible]安
[illegible]大[illegible]持久計[illegible]之[illegible]紅
將三千人往[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]丙午[illegible]遣
[illegible]州[illegible]至大[illegible]之[illegible]引兵[illegible]出合[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]州[illegible]大兵[illegible]亦至[illegible]平安合[illegible]月丙
[illegible]小河[illegible]以[illegible]丁卯安[illegible]左右[illegible]兵[illegible]其
[illegible]文[illegible]死士[illegible]河[illegible]武自[illegible]出[illegible]兵合安[illegible]
敗死者二[illegible]人安[illegible]北[illegible]持[illegible]日安[illegible]於北坂
[illegible]安[illegible]所及[illegible]三[illegible]入[illegible]去[illegible]以大[illegible]飢[illegible]一
二日[illegible]王[illegible]令[illegible]千[illegible]人[illegible]河而[illegible]出
安[illegible]戊旦安[illegible]祖[illegible]亦至[illegible]山[illegible]列[illegible]
大戰自午至酉[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]矢大[illegible]一[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]北[illegible]乃以[illegible]休[illegible]小河[illegible]日令

[illegible]已[illegible]以坐困[illegible]何[illegible]士心[illegible]下令[illegible]
者左[illegible]左[illegible]吃[illegible]曰任公[illegible]所之[illegible]而[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]九[illegible]天下今[illegible]小[illegible]北面[illegible]人
耶[illegible]亦以北[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]而[illegible]
兵已北[illegible]孤[illegible]持久[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]而[illegible]兵所阻不[illegible]丁丑安分兵大[illegible]人往迎己
卯[illegible]安[illegible]分[illegible]二[illegible]往[illegible]少[illegible]伏兵[illegible]
[illegible]河[illegible]令[illegible]中[illegible]三[illegible]即走[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]已[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]之人[illegible]
[illegible]宋[illegible]力[illegible]死[illegible]之子也[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]三十七人文[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]右[illegible]明[illegible]天[illegible]伯[illegible]兵十[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]人安久[illegible]兵[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]曰[illegible]白[illegible]
辛[illegible]北[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]王[illegible]子方[illegible]入於河死[illegible]伯
完[illegible]士去不知所[illegible]召[illegible]文以所[illegible]
[illegible]合[illegible]兵[illegible]五月[illegible]文[illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]
所[illegible]一至[illegible]兵[illegible]以兵[illegible]
千[illegible]至[illegible]假[illegible]以[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]今[illegible]兵[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]人所能[illegible]使[illegible]之曰[illegible]口[illegible]下[illegible]臣大[illegible]
[illegible]知府[illegible]安亦[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]乃[illegible]州
己丑[illegible]之[illegible]父老牛酒辛卯[illegible]百人西行二
十里白[illegible]上流[illegible]敗走[illegible]兵[illegible]士
[illegible]死之[illegible]呼[illegible]安已[illegible]所[illegible]

先取淮安。[illegible]曰：[illegible]雖[illegible]，淮安有[illegible]，攻之未易下，不若[illegible]直
趨揚州[illegible]，儀真則淮安[illegible]，乘[illegible]渡江上，京師孤危，必有內變。諸將
皆曰善。遂引兵趨天長，進攻揚州。[illegible]江府長史[illegible]用[illegible]衛[illegible]府[illegible]
備二[illegible]大計，指[illegible]用[illegible]下[illegible]臣[illegible]用[illegible]以[illegible]二人，[illegible]
[illegible]大夫練子寧[illegible]此[illegible]能容言者[illegible]止。　揚州
守將王[illegible]謀以城降，[illegible]御史王彬與[illegible]崇剛執之。及燕兵至，
[illegible]出[illegible]兵[illegible]守[illegible]中[illegible]王[illegible]御史[illegible]官
三品。有力士能舉千斤，[illegible]以自隨，左右[illegible]之，莫[illegible]。己亥，[illegible]
厚賂力士母，[illegible]其子出，[illegible]甲，浴，[illegible]縛之出[illegible]門，納燕兵。
江都知縣張本帥父老出迎，[illegible]皆不屈死。[illegible]州知州房吉、泰州
知州田[illegible]以城降。[illegible]與本[illegible]州知府[illegible]任知府[illegible]同
俄府[illegible]。丙[illegible]兵至六合，[illegible]軍迎戰，敗績。　壬寅，詔天下勤王。[illegible]
子寧及右侍中黃觀[illegible]王叔英等分道徵兵。[illegible]知府王[illegible]州
知府陳彥回、[illegible]江同知周[illegible]知[illegible]方[illegible]在[illegible]
兵入衛。會子澄在[illegible]上書，子澄才足[illegible]不宜[illegible]以[illegible]
人。帝遣召子澄及[illegible]五府兵。　初，[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]公主[illegible]以大義，不[illegible]及[illegible]太平門
外，王亦不答。　方[illegible]於上，曰：[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]曰
[illegible]兵[illegible]北[illegible]不[illegible]戰江上，[illegible]來可[illegible]也。甲辰，遣[illegible]
盛庸[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]郡主太祖[illegible]王女也。
兵部右侍郎[illegible]江[illegible]以
大[illegible]之以[illegible]俱戰死。　六月癸丑，盛
[illegible]兵[illegible]子口[illegible]引[illegible]來[illegible]大[illegible]曰：吾力[illegible]
[illegible]兵力[illegible]大軍敗[illegible]高[illegible]防江[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]防[illegible]乙卯，[illegible]兵[illegible]瓜洲[illegible]江[illegible]出
高[illegible]戰敗[illegible]力[illegible]戊午[illegible]以[illegible]江[illegible]中[illegible]

兵至龍潭。辛酉，命諸王分守都城，[illegible]陸及兵[illegible]
王佐如燕軍中[illegible]曰：吾[illegible]而[illegible]人今[illegible]死，何以[illegible]
陵。[illegible]伏地流汗，不能[illegible]一[illegible]。壬戌，帝復遣谷王穗、安王楹往[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]詔，成[illegible]勸帝[illegible]方孝孺力請守京城以待援兵，即事
不濟，當死社稷。[illegible]帝不[illegible]太常少卿廖昇[illegible]與家人[illegible]
自縊死。甲子，遣[illegible]四出促勤王兵，[illegible]
[illegible]兆會[illegible]夕[illegible]大[illegible]赤[illegible]只[illegible]
[illegible]不吉。二人去[illegible]子[illegible]曰：[illegible]死[illegible]曰不[illegible]
[illegible]王叔[illegible]子[illegible]曰：[illegible]人之[illegible]死人之[illegible]不可[illegible]生[illegible]
[illegible]死。乙丑，[illegible]兵[illegible]金川門，[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]大理寺[illegible]手[illegible]下[illegible]
及指揮[illegible]守金川門，[illegible]
[illegible]安去之[illegible]而[illegible]史[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]太后至[illegible]不[illegible]兵之[illegible]中[illegible]及皇后
[illegible]氏[illegible]中[illegible]出[illegible]后[illegible]大中[illegible]八日壬申[illegible]之[illegible]太子文
[illegible]以兵部[illegible]子[illegible]文[illegible]士方[illegible]
[illegible]五十[illegible]人[illegible]臣[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]女人[illegible]入[illegible]天府[illegible]
[illegible]及給[illegible]中[illegible]府[illegible]史[illegible]江西副使[illegible]本立[illegible]
[illegible]郎[illegible]子也[illegible]子[illegible]召[illegible]州[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]子澄[illegible]兵[illegible]曰：公[illegible]臣[illegible]行[illegible]兵[illegible]守[illegible]
存亡耳。子澄乃走[illegible]州知府[illegible]任[illegible]已而[illegible]
[illegible]位出[illegible]今[illegible]王[illegible]不已[illegible]
曰：先生[illegible]吾[illegible]子[illegible]法[illegible]公[illegible]成王耳。[illegible]曰：成王安在？曰：彼自[illegible]
死。曰：何不立成王之子？曰：[illegible]長君。曰：何不立成王之弟？[illegible]曰：此予
家事耳。[illegible]左右[illegible]札，曰：詔天下，非先生不可。[illegible]投[illegible]地[illegible]且

孺曰死即死耳詔不可草[illegible]之乃大[illegible]位四[illegible]大[illegible]命以
刀抉其口[illegible]至兩耳[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]子曰[illegible]甘死正[illegible]死[illegible]曰[illegible]王[illegible]
曰王[illegible]不知所在[illegible]出[illegible]兵[illegible]今有司[illegible]
其[illegible]氏并二女[illegible]女[illegible]十人投[illegible]下死[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]於市[illegible]
[illegible]死作[illegible]曰天[illegible]今[illegible]臣[illegible]今[illegible]
用[illegible]今[illegible]以[illegible]又何求[illegible]今[illegible]
不[illegible]年四十六門人[illegible]外山上[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]一[illegible]而死[illegible]氏子中[illegible]中[illegible]自[illegible]死二
女投[illegible]河死[illegible]及門下士坐死者八百七十三人[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]太常少[illegible]朴[illegible]公[illegible]陝西[illegible]刑部
侍郎[illegible]子[illegible]居[illegible]之孫也
大理寺[illegible]刑部郎中[illegible]同[illegible]去[illegible]死
[illegible]死[illegible]成子[illegible]人[illegible]少[illegible]
[illegible]成[illegible]任[illegible]死子[illegible]成[illegible]臣以[illegible]
[illegible]大夫[illegible]子[illegible]戶部侍郎[illegible]巨[illegible]史[illegible]
王度及[illegible]子[illegible]部[illegible]子[illegible]山丹山[illegible]大人[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]氏[illegible]死刑部尚[illegible]及[illegible]子兄戶部侍郎[illegible]任及子[illegible]
都御史[illegible]大若及子[illegible]生[illegible]生大理寺少[illegible]及子
[illegible]遣宗人府[illegible]及其妻子皆死[illegible]死者刑部尚[illegible]戶部
侍郎[illegible]禮部侍郎[illegible]左[illegible]史[illegible]
丁[illegible]方[illegible]中[illegible]其[illegible]外[illegible]者
禮部右侍中[illegible]行至安[illegible]會川[illegible]不守[illegible]曰吾[illegible]必死
[illegible]江上[illegible]之命[illegible]至[illegible]投[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]至[illegible]姊[illegible]攻[illegible]自[illegible]

[illegible]下[illegible]氏及二女俱死[illegible]其[illegible]亦在[illegible]兵知[illegible]
自[illegible]死[illegible]宋氏亦死[illegible]大[illegible]及[illegible]京河死大[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]子也[illegible]州[illegible]子[illegible]自[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]死[illegible]府[illegible]自[illegible]今台州[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]投水死[illegible]召自[illegible]以[illegible]召不[illegible]又以侍郎召[illegible]
血[illegible]今自而死妻李氏[illegible]死谷府[illegible]召不至[illegible]入京
[illegible]下百世[illegible]不得一[illegible]自[illegible]死[illegible]中[illegible]
杜門[illegible]年[illegible]召[illegible]自投於水以[illegible]死[illegible]不[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]刑部侍郎以[illegible]府人[illegible]之[illegible]位[illegible]使
召[illegible]自[illegible]死[illegible]投水死[illegible]王不屈而死[illegible]兵部尚[illegible]反[illegible]坐
[illegible]中[illegible]令[illegible]一回[illegible]不可[illegible]於市子[illegible]安[illegible]河[illegible]父[illegible]名年
八十二[illegible]知府[illegible]同府同知[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]死惟王[illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]中私[illegible]州[illegible]生伍[illegible]林[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]有司[illegible]京[illegible]死[illegible]知府[illegible]
以[illegible]太祖[illegible]左[illegible]王[illegible]州
以前上封[illegible]至京死於[illegible]人[illegible]州知府[illegible]亦[illegible]
至[illegible]死[illegible]州知州[illegible]死四川都司[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]不
[illegible]名[illegible]江[illegible]自[illegible]死武臣不[illegible]公[illegible]祖守父
[illegible]才[illegible]下[illegible]引[illegible]又才[illegible]私[illegible]
不出坐[illegible]死[illegible]文[illegible]子也[illegible]宗女[illegible]公主[illegible]主以[illegible]
[illegible]使[illegible]力戰及[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]自[illegible]丁公乎死
之[illegible]亦[illegible]死[illegible]所死[illegible]史大夫[illegible]自[illegible]
[illegible]行者久之一日早[illegible]刀入[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]刀[illegible]之[illegible]曰欲[illegible]
[illegible]平[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]公[illegible]先[illegible]力[illegible]子口及[illegible]亦死子

□祖甫七歲遷雲南之臨安衛或謂昇洪武中坐藍玉黨有告其聚兵三山者誅死昇之役實錄不載莫能詳也初棣發北平道衍以孝孺為託曰城下之日彼必不降幸勿殺之殺孝孺天下讀書種子絕矣棣頷之卓敬之下獄也惜其才使人諷以管仲魏徵事敬泣曰先皇帝曾無過舉一旦橫行篡奪恨不即死見故君地下乃更欲臣我耶及其死也棣猶歎曰國家養士三十年惟得一卓敬然孝孺竟誅及十族敬誅及三族其餘親戚連坐被誅及遣戍者不可勝數又追戮陳性善屍從其家於邊出張昺屍焚之家人及近戚皆死茅大芳妻斃於獄命以飼犬黃觀妻翁之死被項氏令鬮舍逃去匿僑葬二子山中殺族皆盡獨身留家收者至無所得惟項氏至京種孫無一官戴族始獲全高翔先冢亦被發諸給高氏產者皆加稅曰令世世罵翔景清之死籍其鄉轉相攀染謂之瓜蔓抄村里為墟類多如此其諸臣行遁者朱寧周縉等二百一十九人皆被逮戍或謫戍興州都城之陷朝臣縋城去者四十餘人其姓名僅見者可得而考御史韓郁棄官遁去不知所終御史牛景先易服遁卒於杭州僧寺已而翰治寄黃業籍其家而世相傳又有程濟河西傭補鍋匠雪菴和尚雲門寺僧若邪溪樵玉山樵梁田玉梁良玉梁良用梁中節何申宋和郭節何洲郭良之屬又謂帝亦為僧從地道出亡所從之官後雲南貴州四川有帝為僧時往來跡

大清乾隆元年

詔廷臣集議追諡帝為恭閔惠皇帝四十一年又

詔諡齊泰忠毅黃子澄忠愨方孝孺忠文練子寧忠貞鐵鉉忠定景清忠烈卓敬忠毅陳迪忠確等十一人忠烈黃觀顏伯瑋等十三人忠節侯泰俞通淵等二十五人烈愍黃魁余逢辰等四十三人節愍程濟葉希賢等四十五人並祀忠義祠

明紀卷第七

明紀□□八

賜進士出身工部營繕司主事虞衡司行走歸安陳鶴撰

□用知府銜□□□□□內閣□□中□□□□□參訂

成祖紀一 □□□□□□□□□□

成祖□天宏道□明□運聖武神功純仁至孝文皇帝，建文四年六
月乙丑入京師，□□使□迎□□百官□曰：殿下□□□乎，先即位乎？乃
令□□□□駐□龍江，□令□□守城及皇城，下令□安□民，□兵□□
開王□□□王□□一王降，不知所以，大□□□天已知之，乃大□□曰
文曰□□凡□名□□及□□□□□□中□□□□□□□古□□□□□
少□□□□士□□侍□王□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□詔□□□中□□□□□□郎中方□□□外郎宋□助
□王□□□□吳府□□□□士□□□□□□□□□名曰
□□□□□□□丙□□王□□臣□□上己巳□□□臣□□□
□□□□□升□至□天□即位，□入□□□□曰□吾今日
□□天地祖宗□□□□曰陛下□天□人何□□□乃大□。□□
王□□□王□□，庚午，令五府大□一□□文中所□□洪武□令
□□□□□制，仍以洪武紀年。□以□□文□□□王□□□宣
周天子□□之□□□□兵□上□迎公主□血□□□□□得
□□□乃□□□□以□□□令守陵□。丁丑□□□□□子□方
□□□□□□□□□□王□□□□郎□□以□□□□□文以□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□上□北□□□□□公
□成王□□不□□兵□□入□□□□□□□□□□□刑大
□自明，□□死，令□世子□北平。□□□□□□□帝□□□
□□□□文太子，□□后□氏□□□□太子□，皇太后呂氏
改□□□文太子妃。秋七月壬午，□大祀天地於□□□□太祖
□，□山東北平河□□兵州□□□□三年□□兵□□□□准

□□□□三□□□組一年。□天下州□□□今年田租之半。□末
召□□□左副□□□□□□□文□□□□□□天□□
□□□任□□□□以□□□能□□□□□□下□天□人□能
事□而廷臣□不□□□孔□文□□□□□王□□□□□王
□□□伯□□其心□□□□□□□之□曰□□□□□□□□
□□□二十九人中，如□□□王□□□□□□□□□而用之，況
汝所□□不□此□□其□□□已而□□方□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□外□□不□□□□□之□所□□百□□□□天
□列□□□□□□□□人□不以□□□此□□吾□□□
名□□□□□□□。□□人不□己□以□□天下，□任□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□日□□
民□□□文巧□帝以□□□□□□□□文中中外大
小□□有□□□□□□言□□□□□□□及所□□文武□□□
宣□□□□□□曰前人□□□□□□□□□改此其所以□亡也。
甲□□□□□□□□郎小□□□□□□□□□曰高皇帝
立法□□□□□□今□之□□□人口□公□□之□不能
□□心□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□文□□官
制□□□□戶部□□□□□□月□半□□□□□□於
史□□□子□地中□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ 癸□□改
封□王□□□王□□州□□王□□□□□王□□□□王允□□
為□□□□□□□，太□□□□□高□□□□□兵□□安
□民。□辰□□□□王□府□□□□□□□山西山東河南
□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□王□
分□□□□□□□□□□□□八月壬子，改□□□□□入直文淵
閣□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□間入
直□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□此□。帝□□文□□事千餘

□令□□□□□□□涉兵□□□之□官□于□及他一切□
□□因從容問曰□□□宜行有之□未□李□□□曰臣□未□
有也帝曰□□以□□□耶□其□□任□□□□家□□官□待□
□一言可乎□□□□□□文□祖法□□□□□□□□同□七
人中□少□□一□□□□□□□□七人皆已出□□任帝亦以
□□曰□□□□人皆□□□上已十□曰□□□□□□□□解
□□□曰何□之□也□兵部尚□□□至不□□之□□□曰
比以山東未定□□□守□安今□□□□□平□□山東久
困兵革□□□□□□兵□民以□□□□□□□丁巳
分遣□□□天下□□□□午何□□任□□□□□□□西
行都司□□□兵江西都□□□□□□□□□□□□人
□外□□□相□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□久
計　甲子□□□□□□　九月□□□□□□功□□□□公未能
成□公□武成□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
安侯□□□□王□□□侯□□□□□□□□□□□□陸平
侯李□□安平侯郭□□□□□□□□□□□□武□伯
李□□城伯□玉子□□□伯□□□□□□□□伯□□
□城伯□□□□伯□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
功封□□都□王□□□□□□□□□□□□□□平江伯
又追封□王□□公□□□□公□□□□□□□□□□
□武侯□□□□□□□左□□以□□□□□□□□□工
部侍郎□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□王□□□□□之　甲午定功臣死□□□□□□乙未□山
西民□田□□北平□之□□五年□□□□□行人□子□□
□招□而令□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之

□□□□□□□□□州□□以□□□之□月以□
□□吏部尚書□□□□□□方□反□文之□所□□□□
死之□□從容言曰□□□□時宜前改□國不□令必□□□□赤
未□□也□□□□□本末帝□□□其言□又令□言□定賦
役□制□古□白二十□□□□□□守曰行之□□□□□□
出民□子□也　□□王□曰□以□地□道□□□□□
荊州且以□□□□□□□□□以□□□□□□
□□使令言之□二□而□主□□所□□□□州□□□
十月壬申□□谷王□□□□少□□□二千石□□七□□十二百
□子□□　丁巳□□□入□□□□　□以□文中所□人□
□□□大□己未□右□□□□□江□□□□平□□州□□
□□□□□□□□之□□□□□□□□□　□□
□□□州　甲戌□□□□十□民子女□□□□　□□□□
□□□以□月久□□□洪武二十二年至二十五年□上□□
十二年至二十五年又之洪武二十四年至二十五年又攻之　十
一月壬□立□□氏□皇后□□□□□□□兵民□□宜□
休息又言□□□□高皇帝所□陛下不□以□□□又言帝□
□仁□□□一日□陛下□□□□□□曰大□□□□□□□□
□后因□□召□□□□帝召□□□曰□七人□夕左右□□□
□□時言之官中□□□初□□□□□共□□□因令七人□□□
后□□□□后□□□□□□□□日□之□夫□□□□□□□而已□
有□□明文之□有□有□夫□之□□□□入□且夕□上□以
生民□□□□之　召□□王允□□□王允□□□□□□人□
□□□帝少子文□年□二□□□中□□安□□□□人　十
二月癸丑□□兵州□□明年□□
永□元年□正月己卯□□□天□□□□□□□□使□以

立[illegible]日[illegible]會[illegible]友[illegible]衛[illegible]入[illegible]帝曰代[illegible]之司[illegible]所[illegible]且早夕[illegible]不在[illegible]也。乙酉，[illegible]太廟。辛卯，大祀天地於南郊。[illegible]周王[illegible]王[illegible]代王[illegible]岷王[illegible]不[illegible]之大[illegible]。以北平[illegible]北京，仍令世子居守。癸巳，[illegible]吏。宋[illegible]自甘[illegible]入[illegible]丁[illegible]平[illegible]。二月庚戌，[illegible]北京留守行後軍都督府、行部、國子監，改北平府曰順天府，罷北平布[illegible]司及都[illegible]司，以平[illegible]行[illegible]府[illegible]行部[illegible]。乙卯，[illegible]分[illegible]司[illegible]之[illegible]自此[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]中分天下[illegible]名改[illegible]士[illegible]州曰[illegible]日[illegible]以子五[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]以王[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]之已[illegible]之[illegible]之令[illegible]布政司[illegible]所[illegible]已而[illegible]日[illegible]一[illegible]世[illegible]力[illegible]可[illegible]以[illegible]及[illegible]使通好。癸亥，[illegible]田。[illegible]立[illegible]有道[illegible]化[illegible]一[illegible]田[illegible]乙丑[illegible]少[illegible]之[illegible]行[illegible]又[illegible]丙[illegible]如[illegible]中官[illegible]出。乙巳，[illegible]北京大[illegible]。辛未，令法司五日一引奏罪囚。壬[illegible]。甲戌，[illegible]王[illegible]平，以[illegible]守[illegible]左[illegible]右[illegible]化而[illegible]。沐[illegible]川[illegible]江[illegible]及[illegible]方[illegible]人[illegible]各設[illegible]司分[illegible]從之。三月[illegible]石[illegible]守大同。壬子，[illegible]以北平行都[illegible]大[illegible]司[illegible]之[illegible]州五[illegible]州平谷[illegible]河二[illegible]以大[illegible]洪武中[illegible]北[illegible]

失一[illegible]大[illegible]。北方[illegible]不足。戊子，令[illegible]及[illegible]兵[illegible]自[illegible]四十九[illegible]石[illegible]東北[illegible]百[illegible]天[illegible]行[illegible]上[illegible]人[illegible]卒[illegible]令五市[illegible]平[illegible]人交[illegible]之[illegible]沙門[illegible]至[illegible]州白山[illegible]其[illegible]。甲午，[illegible]北京、山東、河[illegible]夏四月丁未[illegible]使上[illegible]帝[illegible]王曰[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]所[illegible]理[illegible]今四年[illegible]天[illegible]臣有死[illegible]二[illegible]下[illegible]部[illegible]之[illegible]乃令行人[illegible]臣父[illegible]之有[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]州[illegible]江[illegible]州[illegible]年大水，有司[illegible]吉[illegible]之[illegible]部[illegible]之[illegible]命[illegible]士吉[illegible]水利[illegible]原吉，因[illegible]生[illegible]人上[illegible]今[illegible]原吉[illegible]原吉[illegible]下[illegible]以太[illegible]五百里[illegible]杭[illegible]之水[illegible]山[illegible]以入三[illegible]之法[illegible]江[illegible]二百[illegible]百五十[illegible]太湖[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]自[illegible]江[illegible]下界[illegible]二十[illegible]水[illegible]口百二十[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]工[illegible]定[illegible]古[illegible]江[illegible]自[illegible]川[illegible]行入[illegible]北[illegible]引太[illegible]水入[illegible]白[illegible]二[illegible]分[illegible]江大[illegible]乃[illegible]今下[illegible]有[illegible]王[illegible]口[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]之水[illegible]二江入海之[illegible]水道[illegible]乃[illegible]石[illegible]以[illegible]水[illegible]以防[illegible]則水[illegible]民丁[illegible]役六十[illegible]布衣[illegible]日[illegible]不[illegible]曰[illegible]士吉[illegible]六十[illegible]石[illegible]

事苟必成其事以賢士言曰某者有民吾不難也其以[illegible]事為[illegible]免，岷王楩以不法之[illegible]罪，辛未[illegible]革其官屬而召至京。甲戌，李景隆[illegible]江西。五月丁丑，除天下荒田未墾者額稅。癸未，宥死罪以下遞減一等。帝賞功臣，有違[illegible]令即[illegible]，據等官都督[illegible]李彬功不在[illegible]下，[illegible]李子[illegible]王真子[illegible]永[illegible]府[illegible]張元王文功[illegible]劉才等，丁[illegible]封[illegible]郭[illegible]平侯，李[illegible]富[illegible]侯，[illegible]保[illegible]陽伯，徐武[illegible]伯，[illegible]遣伯[illegible]尚[illegible]，[illegible]安[illegible]伯，孫[illegible]安伯[illegible]皆[illegible]也。[illegible]柳山[illegible]，[illegible]河[illegible]后豈不以聞[illegible]郡[illegible]部[illegible]動之[illegible]遣[illegible]代王桂之[illegible]國也，順之命賜之[illegible]曰[illegible]取財[illegible]人甚苦[illegible]且王[illegible]不[illegible]文時耶[illegible]命有司自今王府不得[illegible]役軍民[illegible]財物[illegible]有[illegible]之已復[illegible]令陛了[illegible]到其二千二[illegible]召入朝不至，再召至中途。六月壬子[illegible]還[illegible]其二[illegible]中[illegible]史分行天下，撫安軍民，有司奸貪者逮治。丁巳，改上高皇帝高皇后尊謚。戊辰，[illegible]事充[illegible]兵官[illegible]王[illegible]李[illegible]府[illegible]相[illegible]便[illegible]宣府王[illegible]全[illegible]來[illegible]地[illegible]中[illegible]一[illegible]可容[illegible]士[illegible]世[illegible]并[illegible]永[illegible]望[illegible]至[illegible]大[illegible]力[illegible]守[illegible]。秋七月[illegible]賞[illegible]始[illegible]力[illegible]時[illegible]力[illegible]仇[illegible]住[illegible]下，[illegible]兵備之。帝[illegible]曰天下古今[illegible]不易檢閱，欲[illegible]采各[illegible]所[illegible]事物[illegible]之言[illegible]之以[illegible]府[illegible]二書[illegible]太[illegible]以來[illegible]史百家[illegible]一[illegible]要告[illegible]。八月己巳，[illegible]以下[illegible]北京田。甲戌，徙直[illegible]州等十[illegible]浙江等九省富民[illegible]北京。九月癸亥，今[illegible]山東[illegible]兵[illegible]民。時[illegible]已[illegible]仕千戶三[illegible]許[illegible]狀立[illegible]欽[illegible]同知以[illegible]左都御史[illegible]乙[illegible]作殺。[illegible]王[illegible]有司印信，[illegible]吏民，帝[illegible]冊[illegible]

以[illegible]文中[illegible]之[illegible]。日本入貢，禮部尚[illegible][illegible]入中國不得私[illegible]兵[illegible]民[illegible]所司[illegible]其[illegible]遣[illegible]師，帝曰外[illegible]直可[illegible]以[illegible]今[illegible]其兵[illegible]時[illegible]市之[illegible]向化心。西洋[illegible]胡[illegible]民市[illegible]有司[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]來之[illegible]以[illegible]今[illegible]人[illegible]乃取[illegible]所[illegible]兵其[illegible]。帝以[illegible]人[illegible]司[illegible]宜[illegible]以別兵部[illegible]出[illegible]中[illegible]合[illegible]民[illegible]之。冬十一月乙[illegible]令。壬辰，[illegible]河民夫[illegible]還。甲午，北京[illegible]。乙未，[illegible]天門，令六科[illegible]曰王[illegible]之風[illegible]不[illegible]有若[illegible]言[illegible]有[illegible]下何患不治。[illegible]帝[illegible]外郎李[illegible]招之[illegible]大[illegible]兵示[illegible]而[illegible]宗[illegible]六千[illegible]附，而[illegible]方[illegible]民[illegible]上[illegible]。丙申，[illegible]山賊千一百八十有奇，[illegible]其[illegible]五十餘人，[illegible]以[illegible]遣[illegible]男女[illegible]民[illegible]。[illegible]使遣[illegible]臣父老所上[illegible]其所以[illegible]帝[illegible]閏月丁卯，命[illegible]部郎中[illegible]止[illegible]任[illegible]安[illegible]國王[illegible]國中[illegible]若也。先是[illegible]士[illegible]河[illegible]出河南至天津入[illegible]河[illegible]五十里[illegible]河石[illegible]河[illegible]河文[illegible]，公私[illegible]未行，已而[illegible]言[illegible]自[illegible]河，[illegible]別用[illegible]船[illegible]二百石[illegible]自[illegible]河[illegible]河[illegible]至[illegible]州[illegible]下[illegible]二百石[illegible]全[illegible]上[illegible]用大[illegible]入[illegible]可，至八[illegible]令河南[illegible]夫[illegible]入[illegible]河，乃[illegible]安[illegible]五十[illegible]石[illegible]武[illegible]河[illegible]北京。[illegible]帝[illegible]兵[illegible]江北[illegible]入[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]己[illegible]郎

役，許令中官伴當□□□□何相出鎮貴州、廣西、遼東、寧夏、馬公
保、馬靖鎮陝上，又命大同、甘肅、宣府、永平、寧波相繼遣使，已又設京
營提督大帥以參將，又設寶鈔，浙江、廣東三市舶司，令中官提
督。又令錦衣衛社民間事，北鎮撫司治詔獄，其後亦皆與中官相
表裏。一代閹寺之禍，始於此矣。
二年春正月己巳，召世子高熾及高陽王高煦還京師。　夏原吉言
蘇松水患由故道入海，而支流未通，泄非經久計，乃令俊浚白茆
塘、劉家河、大黃浦。大理少卿袁復言之，已，復令陝西參政宋性佐
之。　三月己酉，選二三甲進士文學優等楊相等五十人及善書者
湯流等十人，俱為翰林院庶吉士，庶吉士自此始。令學士
解縉等選才資英敏者，就學文淵閣，縉等選修撰曾棨、周述、周
孟簡，庶吉士楊相、劉子欽、彭汝器、王英、王直、余鼎、章敞、王訓、柴廣敬、
王道、熊直、陳敬宗、沈升、洪順、章朴、余學夔、羅汝敬、盧翰、湯流、李時勉、
段民、倪維哲、袁添祿、吾紳、楊勉二十八人，以應二十八宿之數。原吉
士周忱自陳年少，願進學，帝喜而命之，增為二十九人，命司禮監給
紙筆，光祿給朝暮饌，禮部月給膏燭鈔，人三錠，工部擇近第宅居之，帝
時至館召試，五日一休沐，必使內臣隨行，且給校尉騶從，一時以為
榮。　庚戌，吏部請昇千戶達剌為十舍，帝曰：爵□不因常，何進乎？最
才稱之官，否則罷之可耳。　戊辰，改封敷惠王允熙為甌寧王，奉懿文
太子祀。　夏四月辛未，冊世子為皇太子。　壬申，進道衍為太子少師，加
資善大夫，復其姓姚，賜名廣孝。帝□□□□□□□□□□定賞
靖兵起，守城，帝事皆取決，論功為第一。帝與語，呼少師而不名，命蓄髮
不肯。賜第及兩宮人，皆不受。常居僧寺，冠帶而朝，退仍緇衣。　初，帝
在兵間，嘗許以高煦為太子。及即位，邱福、王寧皆言其功高，固請立
之。兵部尚書金忠力爭以為不可，在帝前歷數古來嫡庶事，帝不能奪。
高煦長七尺餘，輕趫善騎射，兩腋若龍鱗者數片，恃功驕恣，多不法。

世子太祖所立，且仁孝，□□□□，帝事之以□，猶未決，密以
問解縉，縉稱世子仁孝，天下歸心，帝不應。縉又頓首曰：好聖孫。帝頷
之。又問黃淮，淮亦言立嫡以長，萬世之正，尹昌隆言亦如之。又令袁珙相世子，
曰：天子也。相皇長孫，曰：萬歲天子。帝意乃決，甲戌，立世子高熾為皇
太子。封高煦為漢王，高燧為趙王，令高煦之國雲南，高煦怨曰：我何罪，斥
萬里？不肯行。　壬午，封汪應祖為琉球國山南王。　李增枝□□新叛
□之。　五月壬寅，李景隆□□□□□兵官□舟□□□
命以吏部所考中外官，比常例增倍。　六月丁亥，令法司定
□館在京各官，外□報者送部別用，在外令所屬上官嚴行考覈。
令年所受二甲三甲進士□□七十員，分□各司□政，各王府教授、
伴讀，試於二甲內選用，會□□□進學從之。　辛卯，敕松江、嘉興、蘇
州□□□。　時□□安南陳氏□□□□年入貢，□年封□為□順王，賜金印。
元、賊武王所冒，皇之弟也，□□□□□□火方亦可所焚死。　秋七月壬戌，鄭
賜人朱季友□□□所□□□上疏，遣行人押赴饒州，會司
府縣官杖之，毀其書。　丙寅，振江西、湖廣水災。　戶部侍郎古朴
言：先是，朝令江西□□及蘇松嘉湖等府□□北京，今□□北京□水旱
□□而北京□郡□□□，令有司增價收□，□方運從之。
帝欲追賜徐增壽爵，皇后力言不可，帝不聽。己亥，追封定國公，令
其子景昌嗣，乃以告后，后曰：非妾志也，終弗謝。自是徐氏子孫有二
公，分居兩京。　八月，安南故陪臣裴伯耆詣闕告難，言：臣祖父皆
致大夫，死國事，臣母陳氏近族，臣以從武弁，于黎賊篡奪，逆賊
季犛父子殺主篡位，屠戮忠良，滅族者以百十數，臣兄弟妻孥並遭
害，臣竄避山谷，謀復讎，逾年始得至此。季犛及其子蒼更易
姓名，僭號改元，不恭朝命，願興弔伐之師，除奸凶，復立陳氏後，臣
死且不朽。會老撾送故安南王孫陳天平至，亦上疏乞師討賊。
帝命所司館之。　九月丙午，周王橚來朝，獻騶虞，百官請賀，帝曰：騶

[illegible]後繇而至[illegible]若果[illegible]在[illegible]。丁卯，徙山西民[illegible]戶實北京。令自今御史巡行[illegible]人言[illegible]否皆具[illegible]以聞。[illegible]在[illegible]不欲先人[illegible]少[illegible]國子[illegible]不[illegible]時用法[illegible]國子生[illegible]坐戍[illegible]任[illegible]除之。[illegible]松水利工[illegible]以[illegible]宗人[illegible]知[illegible]浙江[illegible]有力往往以[illegible]免貧民[illegible]困宗人令民自占甲乙[illegible]以次[illegible]役乃均[illegible]理[illegible]民以[illegible]。[illegible]至[illegible]之乃[illegible]琉球[illegible]所司[illegible]其貨以聞帝曰二[illegible]乃[illegible]不[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]可因以[illegible]利所司其[illegible]給[illegible]使[illegible]琉球[illegible]月[illegible]來貢[illegible]列女[illegible]百[illegible]不式從之。冬十月丁丑，河決開封，[illegible]司[illegible]有[illegible]郎[illegible]之又命[illegible]王[illegible]改封洛陽以[illegible]河[illegible]民力乃止。刑部尚書[illegible]及[illegible]文[illegible]有[illegible]用紅[illegible]不違[illegible]其家[illegible]文[illegible]自[illegible]文太祖功臣以[illegible]帝[illegible]附成[illegible]之[illegible]及[illegible]又言[illegible]孔高[illegible]任[illegible]毋[illegible]待九[illegible]月不之官[illegible]曰毋子[illegible]一旦相見[illegible]會[illegible]有失可矜也，命[illegible]其官。十一月甲辰[illegible]天[illegible]四[illegible]京[illegible]及[illegible]有[illegible]臣[illegible]。戊午[illegible]杭水[illegible]田租。[illegible]名文[illegible]大[illegible]以所[illegible]尚多來[illegible]之。十二月壬辰，[illegible]州[illegible]。[illegible]有大[illegible]以[illegible]功臣[illegible]不平[illegible]王[illegible]其[illegible]文[illegible]工命[illegible]不[illegible]詔勿[illegible]已未能[illegible]文武[illegible]臣[illegible]地[illegible]有[illegible]大[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]以公[illegible]公主[illegible]月[illegible]人[illegible]如君臣[illegible]大不道[illegible]田[illegible]千百[illegible]乃下[illegible]。

並[illegible]及[illegible]子[illegible]十人[illegible]私[illegible]其[illegible]日不死，乎承[illegible]乃卒。[illegible]又劾[illegible]女秀才[illegible]氏[illegible]祖[illegible]乃[illegible]戶部[illegible]定公[illegible]伯[illegible]使人之[illegible]而[illegible]衣[illegible]人送[illegible]。安南[illegible]使賀正旦，帝[illegible]天平[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]有[illegible]者[illegible]伯[illegible]使者以大[illegible]不能[illegible]侍臣[illegible]父子[illegible]逆而國中臣民共[illegible]一[illegible]皆[illegible]人也[illegible]容

三年春正月甲寅，命御史李[illegible]，行人王[illegible]胡[illegible]令[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]。[illegible]申，[illegible]天[illegible]平保定田租，以[illegible]年供給[illegible]故也。[illegible]明[illegible]花[illegible]內[illegible]。行部尚書[illegible]二月己巳[illegible]死[illegible]又劾[illegible]尉[illegible]民間女子[illegible]知[illegible]以[illegible]不改[illegible]勿[illegible]又劾[illegible]下[illegible]自[illegible]死。癸未[illegible]王[illegible]守北京[illegible]有司[illegible]王[illegible]行[illegible]太子百官[illegible]之[illegible]不至[illegible]安[illegible]木兒兄子[illegible]封[illegible]王。三月甲寅，免[illegible]才田租。夏四月[illegible]浙江[illegible]四川[illegible]江西[illegible]河[illegible]田三萬五千一百八十[illegible]租。[illegible]帝之[illegible]火[illegible]去[illegible]臣多[illegible]又以[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]兵[illegible]示中國[illegible]六月己卯，命太監鄭和及[illegible]王景宏[illegible]十[illegible]二萬七千[illegible]人多[illegible]大[illegible]六十二[illegible]古[illegible]及西洋古[illegible]加[illegible]天子[illegible]示威[illegible]其[illegible]不服則以兵[illegible]之中官[illegible]兵自此[illegible]庚辰，令王[illegible]行[illegible]別[illegible]中官山[illegible]兵出[illegible]州北行[illegible]之人[illegible]一月[illegible]三千[illegible]五[illegible]以[illegible]。[illegible]州松江[illegible]州大[illegible]甲申，令[illegible]所[illegible]士吉[illegible]及左[illegible]居[illegible]往往[illegible]三千[illegible]石[illegible]年[illegible]又令[illegible]所往[illegible]至[illegible]間[illegible]不[illegible]其文[illegible]不見[illegible]日和[illegible]往[illegible]之[illegible]以所[illegible]宗[illegible]人而[illegible]召民[illegible]水[illegible]田[illegible]

會原吉[illegible]疏止之[illegible]至[illegible]原吉曰吉之[illegible]也。[illegible]安[illegible]
從事[illegible]等入[illegible]百[illegible]改元[illegible]天平[illegible]主[illegible]
復令行人[illegible]以往[illegible]天平[illegible]以[illegible]以上公封
以大郎。[illegible]比[illegible]不[illegible]廷[illegible]太多[illegible]
法以致物[illegible]行戶口食[illegible]天下人民不下千[illegible]戶官
軍不下二百萬[illegible]今計口[illegible]食[illegible]可[illegible]五千[illegible]乃令大口
月食[illegible]一斤納鈔一貫小口半行之[illegible]月[illegible]天下[illegible]民戶口
食[illegible]。[illegible]祀[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]兒[illegible]子及[illegible]五千[illegible]
大千[illegible]宋[illegible]秋七月[illegible]祀[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]名[illegible]兒[illegible]
名[illegible]所[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]附[illegible]日[illegible]矣。八月[illegible]日[illegible]理[illegible]
[illegible]計出入令[illegible]可代[illegible]一日[illegible]而[illegible]吉[illegible]
[illegible]理[illegible]而不[illegible]其所[illegible]不能[illegible]。九月丁[illegible]
湖水[illegible]田[illegible]二百三十八人[illegible]石。丁巳[illegible]山西民[illegible]戶[illegible]北京。王
佐[illegible]巨[illegible]下[illegible]死。冬十月[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]下[illegible]死以[illegible]水[illegible]
[illegible]公主[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]安在[illegible]曰[illegible]主[illegible]同
[illegible]許成乃[illegible]死[illegible]令法司治[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]治[illegible]
官[illegible]二子丙子[illegible]公主[illegible]曰[illegible]矣兄以
王[illegible]不[illegible]比[illegible]死[illegible]之[illegible]許成來[illegible]已知[illegible]之人[illegible]
[illegible]往[illegible]妹如之又[illegible]人也[illegible]久[illegible]
帝[illegible]二人手足[illegible]其[illegible]自[illegible]死。[illegible]王[illegible]國公[illegible]帝
[illegible]召來[illegible]王無[illegible]時[illegible]不[illegible]招[illegible]人衛士[illegible]呪
詛[illegible]用[illegible]兵守[illegible]州[illegible]往來守[illegible]不得[illegible]夜[illegible]
事[illegible]名[illegible]上[illegible]物[illegible]以[illegible]口。丁卯[illegible]時[illegible]
一[illegible]亦中[illegible]上[illegible]帝[illegible]其[illegible]不[illegible]。戊子[illegible]於[illegible]王。

[illegible]日本[illegible]民[illegible]王[illegible]
之。十一月日本[illegible]二十人以[illegible]之[illegible]少[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]王[illegible]九[illegible]及[illegible]而[illegible]其所[illegible]之人令其[illegible]
自治[illegible]其人於[illegible]殺之。[illegible]巳[illegible]宋[illegible]西[illegible]
八百大[illegible]十二月[illegible]及[illegible]木[illegible]兵。
[illegible]其[illegible]石[illegible]人百[illegible]戊辰[illegible]人[illegible]。安[illegible]
[illegible]天平[illegible]力[illegible]可[illegible]今天平[illegible]西左右
[illegible]中[illegible]兵五千[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]化[illegible]公[illegible]所[illegible]州[illegible]父子功
[illegible]不可以私[illegible]其[illegible]帝以[illegible]
[illegible]於[illegible]三市[illegible]之。
四年春正月丙辰[illegible]午[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]四方[illegible]
臣之[illegible]不得[illegible]所[illegible]午[illegible]有所[illegible]言可[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]亦[illegible]及此[illegible]也。而[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]因[illegible]四[illegible]曰[illegible]元[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]此[illegible]可[illegible]乎。三月[illegible]卯[illegible]子[illegible]孔子
[illegible]行四[illegible]已[illegible]大臣[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]士[illegible]立以[illegible]午[illegible]市
一在[illegible]以[illegible]西一在[illegible]五[illegible]一在[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible]定[illegible]四[illegible]上[illegible]八匹布十二次[illegible]之下二[illegible]各以一[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]市[illegible]市[illegible]。丙午[illegible]父子[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]天平於[illegible]自[illegible]死[illegible]中[illegible]引兵[illegible]。[illegible]四月己卯[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]曰[illegible]子[illegible]向[illegible]
[illegible]帝曰士[illegible]人[illegible]有[illegible]乃令[illegible]使[illegible]
出[illegible]。五月丁[illegible]州[illegible]王[illegible]以二月[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible]文[illegible]此[illegible]。

帝聞之不懌，留之京師。庚戌，削官屬，并衛[illegible]使朱真等出[illegible]囚毀所部不法甚衆，群臣[illegible]罪[illegible]。帝曰：「王性[illegible]，[illegible]至六十餘事，語[illegible]如王何？」[illegible]先自歸，得其事可勿問。[illegible]法司曰：「[illegible]而無[illegible]，若無[illegible]久[illegible]，決[illegible]於[illegible]，殺死[illegible]，是好殺之刑也。今天氣已熱，淹滯少下，今[illegible]年[illegible]。」六月丁未朔，日[illegible]食，陰雲不見。禮官請表賀，[illegible]部尚書[illegible]言[illegible]當行之。帝曰：「天下至大，方[illegible]不見，他處見者多矣，且[illegible]皆言日食而陰雲不見者，[illegible]災無可賀也。」丙寅，[illegible]部尚書[illegible]部曰：「比[illegible]祥瑞，[illegible]此[illegible]年之兆，命[illegible]之宗[illegible]。」帝聞陳天平死，大怒，[illegible]出師[illegible]不[illegible]。秋七月辛卯，朱能為征[illegible]將軍，沐晟、張輔副之，[illegible]旭等十八將兵八十萬，分道討安南，劉儁參贊軍務，行部尚書[illegible]大理[illegible]陳洽[illegible]部郎中，郭[illegible]從軍，[illegible]司[illegible]中已[illegible]並從[illegible]自[illegible]帝[illegible]能[illegible]江命治[illegible]，[illegible]傳檄[illegible]選士兵一萬[illegible]太平。[illegible]征[illegible]印[illegible]詔曰：安南[illegible]子[illegible]父子[illegible]必[illegible]之罪人，[illegible]立陳氏子孫[illegible]毋[illegible]，毋[illegible]財[illegible]子女，毋[illegible]一[illegible]此[illegible]功不[illegible]。乙巳，[illegible]之[illegible]。　廷臣[illegible]北京[illegible]殿以備巡幸。閏月壬戌，詔以明年五月[illegible]工，分遣[illegible]宋禮如四川，侍郎[illegible]金純如[illegible]，古朴如江西，副都御史劉觀如浙江，[illegible]仲成如山西，[illegible]大命[illegible]治[illegible]天下工匠，遣[illegible]京[illegible]民[illegible]北京供役。八月丁酉，詔通政司，凡上書[illegible]民事者，雖小必以聞。　[illegible]王[illegible]帝命召其子至京師[illegible]。九月戊辰，[illegible]民[illegible]二萬餘戶。　冬十月戊子，成國公朱能行至龍州，卒，年三十七。能於諸將中年最少，善戰，從[illegible]左右手。[illegible]軍中進止[illegible]能。能身長八尺[illegible]士卒，居家孝友，位列上公，未[illegible]以富貴驕人。卒之日，將校[illegible]

[illegible]平，追封東平王，謚武烈。　朱能既卒，張輔代領其衆，[illegible]師，度[illegible]關，[illegible]安南境內山川[illegible]父子二十大罪，[illegible]國人以[illegible]立陳氏子孫意。乙未，克[illegible]，[illegible]所次[illegible]其伏兵。[illegible]於富良江以[illegible]江北[illegible]而[illegible]由[illegible]西取[illegible]至江北府新福縣，沐晟亦帥師由[illegible]自[illegible]木[illegible]猛烈，[illegible]昇舟夜出[illegible]子主白[illegible]安南[illegible]西二都，依富良江，[illegible]西江[illegible]險，賊緣江南岸立[illegible]舟其中[illegible]城[illegible]邦城[illegible]九百餘里，兵[illegible]七百萬，[illegible]以[illegible]自新[illegible]二[illegible]州[illegible]都市[illegible]取。　十一月己巳，甘露降孝陵松栢[illegible]出[illegible]之大[illegible]百官。　法司[illegible]月[illegible]囚數，凡數百人，大辟十之一。帝[illegible]刑部尚書呂震等曰：「此等雖非死罪，而久繫了決，天氣冱寒，必有任死者。凡雜犯死罪以下，約二日[illegible]。」　戶部人材[illegible]文，[illegible]上書言[illegible]民[illegible]士，[illegible]任[illegible]之。帝曰：「[illegible]之人，何知[illegible]其言有可采，奈何以直而罪之[illegible]非[illegible]以文[illegible]付[illegible]郎[illegible]官。」　十二月辛卯，赦天下殊死以下。　帝聞朱能卒，[illegible]征[illegible]軍[illegible]平王[illegible]比且[illegible]本月[illegible]及[illegible]城[illegible]司[illegible]市[illegible]小舟入江[illegible]水[illegible]城之[illegible]富良江北[illegible]林江上流[illegible]將軍朱[illegible]下流十八[illegible]日[illegible]以[illegible]又作[illegible]分兵[illegible]江[illegible]大破之，沐晟[illegible]江北[illegible]多邦[illegible]旭次[illegible]城下[illegible]西南[illegible]以[illegible]丙[illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible]四[illegible]攻其城，都[illegible]先登上[illegible]而上[illegible]城下[illegible]入城，[illegible]戰[illegible]之，[illegible]以[illegible]火[illegible]皆反走，賊大潰，斬其帥二人，進至[illegible]山[illegible]江[illegible]

丁酉[illegible]其[illegible]民[illegible]來[illegible]者日以[illegible]長[illegible]及季
[illegible]西部又分[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]三
江郡[illegible]拒[illegible]之士民上[illegible]民[illegible]日以百
[illegible]王允[illegible]大王[illegible]年十大[illegible]使[illegible]
立麻[illegible]至，令[illegible]林所與之[illegible]言不可乃止[illegible]
立麻至[illegible]大[illegible]明日[illegible]會[illegible]白金千[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]物[illegible]是[illegible]者[illegible]什[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]見
[illegible]立麻不[illegible]笑曰[illegible]耶[illegible]現[illegible]中山[illegible]入
[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]化之心[illegible]但[illegible]
曰[illegible]以空言不着示以[illegible]天地以
生[illegible]心帝王豈可絕人[illegible]之
五年春正月[illegible]王[illegible]江[illegible]江[illegible]牧
[illegible]三[illegible]七千[illegible]州[illegible]江[illegible]使[illegible]
[illegible]封[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]定[illegible]江[illegible]州己巳[illegible]舟
飾於木[illegible]江[illegible]死[illegible]子[illegible]水[illegible]
閩海口[illegible]了[illegible]令[illegible]升守之[illegible]少[illegible]才[illegible]任
[illegible]前[illegible]引拔士[illegible]有一[illegible]之不容口[illegible]忍
廷臣多[illegible]王[illegible]以太子之立[illegible]太子[illegible]高
[illegible]日是[illegible]也不可帝[illegible]肉
國[illegible]二月庚
實坐[illegible]不公[illegible]西[illegible]司[illegible]改左中允尹[illegible]體
郎中[illegible]帝命[illegible]立麻[illegible]大[illegible]谷[illegible]自行[illegible]高帝高
后[illegible]或言[illegible]天花甘[illegible]甘雨[illegible]白[illegible]白[illegible]及令利祥光
[illegible]卿[illegible]天[illegible]自空而下，帝大[illegible]廷臣[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]傳曲令宮中[illegible]之二月丁巳[illegible]立麻[illegible]行
具足十方[illegible]如來大[illegible]法王西天

大[illegible]天下[illegible]印[illegible]王[illegible]二子入[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]立[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible]今[illegible]大[illegible]所以示[illegible]人[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]仙人[illegible]所在
[illegible]以[illegible]久[illegible]十四年乃[illegible]入[illegible]江[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]江立[illegible]兵[illegible]人辛巳[illegible]林[illegible]升
以水[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]江[illegible]
四月己[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]父子以小[illegible]久
[illegible]水[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]水[illegible]
[illegible]又安[illegible]生[illegible]江至日[illegible]州[illegible]口[illegible]升出[illegible]
[illegible]五月[illegible]子[illegible]承延[illegible]王[illegible]生[illegible]口天
[illegible]山上人[illegible]口[illegible]山[illegible]太子[illegible]王
[illegible]相大臣[illegible]安[illegible]平[illegible]氏子[illegible]千一百二
十[illegible]人[illegible]氏[illegible]可[illegible]中[illegible]之仍
入[illegible]方同內[illegible]以[illegible]有[illegible]
[illegible]院曰[illegible]有司不以[illegible]
[illegible]及[illegible]人[illegible]之民所[illegible]十不及四五[illegible]十不及一[illegible]
之[illegible]已有[illegible]死[illegible]政[illegible]任用[illegible]人之[illegible]已[illegible]
其[illegible]天下有司凡[illegible]不以[illegible]之不[illegible]
[illegible]六月[illegible]天下[illegible]安[illegible]以呂[illegible]
部司[illegible]中[illegible]之前工部侍郎[illegible]宗[illegible]王平[illegible]左右布政
使前[illegible]政[illegible]伯[illegible]右[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]布[illegible]二司[illegible]交州北[illegible]江[illegible]三江[illegible]平[illegible]安[illegible]化[illegible]化
[illegible]山[illegible]平[illegible]州又安[illegible]化十五府分[illegible]三十六州一百八十一
[illegible]又[illegible]太原[illegible]化[illegible]五州[illegible]布[illegible]司分[illegible]二十九[illegible]

其他[illegible]或設衛所從例之。敕有司[illegible]民[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]稍治[illegible]各[illegible]二十戶，宗[illegible]官[illegible]民死亡[illegible]之[illegible]仍[illegible]治[illegible]氏苛政一切[illegible]刑[illegible]年[illegible]才[illegible]之[illegible]赴京。又命[illegible]交阯[illegible]之士交阯[illegible]四百餘年，至是復入版圖。[illegible]王百官[illegible]。　山[illegible]民[illegible]有丁[illegible]以[illegible]不執生死者[illegible]十人，法司因[illegible]乙丑[illegible]刑科給事中。　甲午，詔自永樂二年六月後，[illegible]去官者[illegible]之。[illegible]出[illegible]州[illegible]入目[illegible]州三郡[illegible]兵乙[illegible]朱[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]交阯兵[illegible]。　癸卯，詔[illegible]交阯人士山林[illegible]明[illegible]方正[illegible]力田[illegible]明正[illegible]通[illegible]明[illegible]兵法[illegible]利[illegible]力[illegible]陰陽術數[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]京[illegible]用[illegible]九千餘人。　時遣方政宗[illegible]京[illegible]宜[illegible]上[illegible]言交阯[illegible]不一，[illegible]的定[illegible]省，又[illegible]江北岸至欽州設衛所[illegible]以便往來[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]官吏[illegible]軍不足，則給以公田。又言[illegible]西民[illegible]運[illegible]宜令[illegible]運二十萬石以給[illegible]可[illegible]學校[illegible]官[illegible]召父老宣[illegible]大[illegible]其民[illegible]臣以[illegible]交阯[illegible]如[illegible]共[illegible]由[illegible]如[illegible]公[illegible]祖卒。　秋七月乙卯，[illegible]后徐氏[illegible]年四十六，遺[illegible]百[illegible]求賢才，與[illegible]宗[illegible]外家。又[illegible]太子[illegible]北平[illegible]荷戈城守[illegible]北巡一[illegible]之也。[illegible]大[illegible]於[illegible]谷天禧二寺。[illegible]臣[illegible]仁孝皇后。　丁亥，[illegible]河[illegible]。[illegible]臣曰[illegible]中山王有大功，曲靖之今[illegible]死，中山王不可無後。辛巳，命[illegible]子[illegible]公。　[illegible]侯宋晟卒。晟丹[illegible]涼州，前後二十[illegible]年，威信[illegible]城，帝以[illegible]有大[illegible]任以[illegible]所[illegible]可[illegible]官[illegible]帝曰：「任人不[illegible]，則不能成功，況大將統制一[illegible]文法[illegible]以便宜從事。」及卒，其子[illegible]死[illegible]之[illegible]之，故其子不[illegible]以[illegible]次子[illegible]侯。八月乙酉[illegible]甘[illegible]子[illegible]因[illegible]死[illegible]以下[illegible]之。[illegible]山谷中，出[illegible]士文[illegible]攻[illegible]走，士文[illegible]中[illegible]石死，所[illegible]所[illegible]。　九月壬子[illegible]和[illegible]所[illegible]二[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]有[illegible]上行[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]祖[illegible]市，以[illegible]乙卯[illegible]天門[illegible]之[illegible]大王[illegible]子[illegible]所司給衣食，大[illegible]士。　冬十月[illegible]軍[illegible]西分[illegible]以[illegible]氏由[illegible]州[illegible]平[illegible]江[illegible]州上[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]平[illegible]二千[illegible]人[illegible]定。　十一月丙[illegible]王[illegible]曰[illegible]分[illegible]出入[illegible]學士[illegible]左[illegible]大學士[illegible]右[illegible]大學士[illegible]右[illegible]士[illegible]左右[illegible]內[illegible]臣[illegible]改他任。　[illegible]布政使[illegible]士物[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]聞之[illegible]士[illegible]召[illegible]對曰[illegible]臣作[illegible]文[illegible]行，臣[illegible]預以[illegible]不及今[illegible]未可知。且物[illegible]。　山西[illegible]木軍民。[illegible]大[illegible]凡二萬二千九百二十七[illegible]，一萬一千九十五[illegible]大[illegible]

帝親製序冠之，賜賚者二千一百六十九人。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以
布衣召[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]凡[illegible]錢區分給之，其力[illegible]多及是[illegible]右[illegible]者[illegible]給
之兄也。　交阯既平，得[illegible][illegible][illegible]法[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]用生熟赤
銅[illegible]鐵[illegible][illegible]大小不等，[illegible]用車，[illegible]用架，[illegible]用托，大利於守，小利於戰，
隨宜而用，為行軍要器。[illegible]分步騎[illegible][illegible]中軍、左右掖、左右哨，[illegible]之
五軍。[illegible][illegible][illegible]又以邊外降丁三千[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及是[illegible][illegible]神機[illegible]
火器，三大營之制始此。
六年春正月丁巳，吳王[illegible][illegible]育[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。　二月丁未，除北京永
樂五年以前逋賦，免[illegible][illegible]役三年。　三月癸丑，[illegible][illegible][illegible]征西[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]。　乙卯，除河南、山東、山西永樂五年以前逋賦。　[illegible]以明年
將北巡，召[illegible][illegible]成至京，命[illegible]太子監國，[illegible][illegible]官言：太子仁明，廷臣[illegible][illegible]
輔導之事，非[illegible]臣所及。[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃賜金帛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]小[illegible][illegible]太
子不自安，成入[illegible]文[illegible]殿，因曰：陛下但[illegible][illegible]誠孝[illegible][illegible][illegible]卹民[illegible][illegible]
在天，官人不足[illegible]。　[illegible][illegible]阿[illegible]台以[illegible]力[illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible]之，迎本雅
失里於別失八里，立[illegible]可汗。帝聞之，以[illegible][illegible]本雅失里曰：自元運既
訖，順帝[illegible]後[illegible][illegible][illegible]理[illegible][illegible]。至坤帖木兒凡六傳，[illegible][illegible][illegible]之間，未聞一人
善終者。我皇考太祖高皇帝於元氏子孫，加意撫卹，來歸者[illegible]令北
還，如遣脫古思帖木兒歸，嗣為可汗，此南北人所共知。[illegible]之心，即皇
考之心，雖元氏宗祧不絕，[illegible][illegible]，去就之[illegible]，禍福由分，[illegible]宜審處之。不
報。　夏四月丙申，雲南巡按御史陳敬言：雲南[illegible]洪武中已[illegible][illegible]學校，
請如各布政司，三年一鄉試，從之。　五月壬戌夜，京師地震。　六月
庚辰，詔罷北京諸司不急之務，及買辦，以蘇民困。流民來歸者，復二
年。　禮部尚書鄭賜，頗和厚，然不識大體，帝意輕之。[illegible]同官趙[illegible]所
間，憂悸卒。　丁亥，張輔、沐晟還，上交阯地圖，東西一千七百六十里，
南北一千八百里，安撫人民三百一十二萬有奇，獲[illegible][illegible]人二百八萬
七千五百有奇。帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官與賞，[illegible]使封曰：[illegible][illegible]於一時有限，

[illegible]官[illegible]後曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]也。帝是之。秋七月癸丑，以平交阯功，進封輔英
國公，[illegible]黔國公，王友清遠侯，柳升安遠伯，[illegible][illegible]高士文[illegible]平伯，令
其子[illegible][illegible]，餘[illegible][illegible]有差。原吉歸居戶部，國家大事輒令[illegible][illegible]。帝每御
便殿闕門，召[illegible][illegible][illegible]時，左右[illegible][illegible][illegible]即[illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible]者[illegible]。　初大軍討
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，陳氏故官[illegible]定[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]等[illegible]去與化
州[illegible]官[illegible]鄧悉阮帥等[illegible][illegible]定，乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]大越，紀元[illegible][illegible]，出[illegible]乂安化
州山中。伺大軍還，即出攻[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible]既三江府，往來扎[illegible]，[illegible]交州
近境。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]天[illegible][illegible]平石室諸州[illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]討之無
功。八月乙酉，命沐晟[illegible][illegible]征，[illegible][illegible][illegible]四川軍四萬人由雲
南往討，[illegible]信仍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以子[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]。　浡泥
國王麻那惹加那乃帥妃及弟妹子女陪臣[illegible]來朝，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中官
往[illegible]，所[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]比至，帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]三[illegible]於奉天門，妃以下[illegible]於
他所。[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]同[illegible]禮官請王見親王[illegible]，帝令依公侯禮。　九月
己酉，[illegible]臣勸刑部、都察院，[illegible][illegible]囚[illegible]死者，[illegible][illegible][illegible]石[illegible][illegible]呂[illegible][illegible]切
責，[illegible]三日內[illegible][illegible][illegible]犯死罪以下囚。　癸亥，鄭和復使西洋。　冬十
月，[illegible][illegible]以父[illegible]起復。　麻那惹加那乃卒於會同館，帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]朝三日，
遣官致祭，有司具棺槨明器，葬之安德門外石子岡，樹碑[illegible]神道，[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]祀，以少牢。[illegible]其子遐旺[illegible]封[illegible]王，遣中官張謙[illegible]行人
周航[illegible]送歸國。　十一月丁巳，錄囚。　十二月丁酉，沐晟及簡定戰
於生厥江，敗績。參贊尚書劉儁[illegible]且行，至大安海口，[illegible][illegible]作[illegible]嶴
[illegible][illegible]為賊所困，與都督僉事呂毅、參政劉昱俱死之。　柳升[illegible][illegible]李
彬等帥舟師分道沿海捕倭。　先是，湖廣右布政使[illegible][illegible][illegible]生[illegible]諸役
通州，既湖[illegible]都指揮使[illegible]忠入見，帝問湖湘間老[illegible]，忠以智對。[illegible]日
石之至，拜禮部左侍郎。

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
[illegible]知府銜[illegible]世襲內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

成祖紀二 起永樂七年己丑，盡十四年丙申，凡八年

七年春正月癸亥，賜百官上元節假十日，著為令。初，帝招徠遠人，
洪武時上中下馬給茶八十斤至六十斤，[illegible]皆[illegible]增其數。由是市馬
者多，而茶不足。茶禁亦稍弛，多私出境。[illegible]門茶馬司至用茶八萬餘
斤，僅易馬七十匹，又多瘦損。乃申嚴茶禁，增設洮州甘肅茶馬司。
二月乙亥，遣使以帝將巡北京，所經郡縣存問高年，八十以上賜酒肉，九十
加帛。丙子，[illegible]致仕知府劉[illegible]等九十二人分[illegible]府州縣。辛巳，
以北巡告天地宗廟社稷。壬午，發京師，皇太子監國，詔惟文武除拜，
[illegible]上[illegible]行在，其[illegible]常事[illegible]皇太子處分。[illegible]于午門左視事。
大朝賀拜表及[illegible]詔任文[illegible]官[illegible]常[illegible]楊士奇[illegible]
[illegible]太子[illegible]長[illegible]事及[illegible]原吉[illegible]偕行[illegible]有母[illegible]乞[illegible]
不許。[illegible]任[illegible]將軍[illegible]王[illegible]定[illegible]浙江江西福
[illegible]西[illegible]四萬七千人從征。若[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]人所
[illegible]至[illegible]長沙不[illegible]谷王[illegible]以[illegible]時方[illegible]王[illegible]又
[illegible]金川門有功，帝[illegible]之[illegible]遂[illegible]祖訓[illegible]下[illegible]知不
免。令子[illegible]市[illegible]之死，法司[illegible]其父[illegible]以[illegible]父[illegible]後以
[illegible]承父命[illegible]死[illegible]兄[illegible]二十七人[illegible]河[illegible]居[illegible]
知有[illegible]其死也，人[illegible]之。[illegible]中[illegible]九十五人，皇太子令送
國子監進學，俟帝還京廷試。戊子，帝[illegible]三月甲辰，次東
平州[illegible]山[illegible]北京[illegible]司[illegible]至[illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible]平安名曰平保兒[illegible]在耶。乙卯，安自[illegible]以[illegible]給其子。壬
戌，至北京。癸亥，大[illegible]官[illegible]民。丙寅，詔[illegible]兵[illegible]士及北京効力人
民[illegible]犯死罪[illegible]宥之[illegible]民[illegible]伍。壬申，[illegible]升[illegible]

於[illegible]州[illegible]中，進至[illegible]州白山，[illegible]而[illegible]城[illegible]。夏四月[illegible]朔，皇太
子[illegible]太[illegible]。帝[illegible]王[illegible]不法事大[illegible]其[illegible]史[illegible]高
[illegible]已而得[illegible]子司[illegible]事[illegible]子[illegible]長史[illegible]匡
正，事遣同心[illegible]改行。壬午，[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]遣
[illegible]之。[illegible]月戊申，令皇太子所決庶[illegible]六[illegible]月一[illegible]。丙辰，
[illegible]行在法司[illegible]必五[illegible]。帝[illegible]部[illegible]理[illegible]
[illegible]得[illegible]平[illegible]士山[illegible]五月己卯，封[illegible]山曰天[illegible]王
[illegible]工匠[illegible]之。初，元[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]西[illegible]帝[illegible]兵
[illegible]之[illegible]已而[illegible]分[illegible]二[illegible]曰[illegible]本曰太平，曰把禿[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]使[illegible]乃[illegible]乙[illegible]封[illegible]木[illegible]王，太平[illegible]
[illegible]王，把禿[illegible]安[illegible]王。六月壬[illegible]北[illegible]山[illegible]長[illegible]以
故上知[illegible]治行[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]知州仍[illegible]
事下[illegible]州同知[illegible]祖[illegible]州人，洪武末[illegible]太
祖[illegible]之，令知汶上[illegible]治[illegible]平[illegible]
民[illegible]二十九年[illegible]於任，士民[illegible]
田知[illegible]子[illegible]知[illegible]中[illegible]化知[illegible]升[illegible]九[illegible]
其[illegible]民相[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]任[illegible]子[illegible]州[illegible]中[illegible]州升
[illegible]州[illegible]治其[illegible]又[illegible]阿知[illegible]以[illegible]民[illegible]凡[illegible]
[illegible]皮朽[illegible]之[illegible]令工匠[illegible]許[illegible]
北巡[illegible]有司[illegible]出所[illegible]用工[illegible]召之[illegible]者[illegible]百
[illegible]人[illegible]其[illegible]令久任[illegible]知[illegible]二十二年
遷化知[illegible]二十七年[illegible]知[illegible]二十[illegible]年[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]之吉水知[illegible]本[illegible]所[illegible]其地[illegible]民[illegible]本[illegible]皇
[illegible]阿[illegible]台[illegible]入[illegible]所[illegible]阿[illegible]收[illegible]阿西[illegible]
何[illegible]兵[illegible]其[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]。丁卯，召[illegible]史[illegible]二十八人，詢其出身

昔由進士及監生[illegible]惟出[illegible]等四人由吏部曰用人[illegible]才[illegible]一[illegible]御
史[illegible]朝廷耳目之寄宜用有學識通治體者[illegible]吏[illegible]等[illegible]寺序
班明白令御史勿復用吏[illegible]部承[illegible]下平章都達及王子國公
司徒十餘人[illegible]所部駐亦集乃乞內附何福以聞令[illegible]往[illegible]經
理[illegible]其[illegible]王亦集乃[illegible]之送其[illegible]長於京師[illegible]
死大[illegible]秋七月癸酉[illegible]征[illegible]大[illegible]土[illegible]大[illegible]之王[illegible]通
[illegible]左右[illegible]將[illegible]十[illegible]討本雅失里[illegible]行[illegible]之曰兵事須[illegible]
開平以北[illegible]不見[illegible]止不可[illegible]一一[illegible]
侯[illegible]已行又遣[illegible]曰[illegible]中有[illegible]易取[illegible]勿作之八月[illegible]出
[illegible]千餘人先[illegible]河[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]一人
[illegible]之[illegible]本雅失里所在[illegible]大兵來[illegible]北[illegible]去此可三十
里[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]不從
以[illegible]二日[illegible]引去[illegible]之
[illegible]曰[illegible]亦[illegible]入[illegible]必不利[illegible]
則[illegible]所[illegible]可[illegible]自[illegible]出奇兵[illegible]多[illegible]
[illegible]至併力攻之必[illegible]否亦可全師而
退[illegible]上[illegible]何如而[illegible]之乎[illegible]亦力言不可[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]曰[illegible]令[illegible]卒[illegible]行[illegible]已[illegible]
俱[illegible]大至[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]五百[illegible]百人[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]不[illegible]以死一[illegible]以[illegible]
無足任[illegible]上[illegible]立[illegible]起[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]江[illegible]不利[illegible]乃駐北江[illegible]比[illegible]
山[illegible]大[illegible]江北[illegible]州[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]州孔目[illegible]以[illegible]同知[illegible]守之[illegible]
[illegible]兵力[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]江太平[illegible]乃[illegible]子[illegible]金吾[illegible]世[illegible]

二[illegible]舟六百餘立[illegible]保江東南岸庚申西北風[illegible]旭朱
[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]船[illegible]火[illegible]矢[illegible]二千餘生[illegible]
[illegible]監[illegible]等二百餘人[illegible]船四百[illegible]先走
遂定[illegible]州北江[illegible]江新安[illegible]府　九月庚午朔日有食之
封何福[illegible]遣[illegible]軍中[illegible]先行後[illegible]　[illegible]至太平[illegible]口[illegible]
[illegible]以二百[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]必[illegible]使自[illegible]
安南王[illegible]紹[illegible]曰向[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]今[illegible]討[illegible]
不知其[illegible]之[illegible]以步[illegible]之由[illegible]
江[illegible]江大安[illegible]口至[illegible]成江[illegible]入[illegible]口[illegible]去[illegible]所[illegible]十[illegible]
日[illegible]化水[illegible]定[illegible]州[illegible]又安[illegible]駐
[illegible]分[illegible]　甲戌[illegible]北征死[illegible]首[illegible]公王[illegible]公　丙子
[illegible]子[illegible]巡[illegible]　壬午[illegible]開平　[illegible]去[illegible]之
[illegible]山[illegible]所[illegible]人口[illegible]　冬十月丁未朔[illegible]王[illegible]大[illegible]
家[illegible]　[illegible]定[illegible]吉利[illegible]入[illegible]江[illegible]及之[illegible]走
入山[illegible]不[illegible]之十一月戊寅[illegible]及[illegible]院[illegible]院
[illegible]說[illegible]京[illegible]之　十二月庚戌[illegible]至[illegible]年[illegible]
[illegible]田[illegible]一年　壬子[illegible]令中[illegible]守[illegible]城內
使[illegible]門[illegible]所守[illegible]門[illegible]亦言以[illegible]白[illegible]內使[illegible]即[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]內[illegible]太子曰[illegible]門[illegible]內使上[illegible]下[illegible]
無[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]示凡內官內使[illegible]不[illegible]私[illegible]
人[illegible]太子[illegible]文[illegible]王汝玉以[illegible]士[illegible]曰[illegible]下
[illegible]大[illegible]令[illegible]小[illegible]不足[illegible]世太子[illegible]工部侍
郎[illegible]方今兵民交困宜休[illegible]生[illegible]又[illegible]左右[illegible]
[illegible]明[illegible]太子[illegible]之[illegible]目[illegible]之出[illegible]臣曰[illegible]郎中[illegible]一人[illegible]
[illegible]太子[illegible]聞之以大臣有小[illegible]不[illegible]
太子　[illegible]之死[illegible]子[illegible]五月[illegible]中[illegible]

京所肝[illegible]死[illegible]使[illegible]州[illegible]人　交阯[illegible]王阮[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]杜元[illegible]州[illegible]杜[illegible]二[illegible]人
八年[illegible]正月[illegible]之[illegible]四千五百[illegible]其[illegible]阮
人[illegible]二千[illegible]人[illegible]京[illegible]召[illegible]
[illegible]阮[illegible]在[illegible]州又[illegible]化而[illegible]福
[illegible]江口[illegible]化[illegible]出[illegible]又[illegible]兵少不敢
[illegible]江[illegible]花[illegible]佐[illegible]守[illegible]之　李[illegible]
召[illegible]北　己卯皇太子[illegible]祀天[illegible]鄉　癸巳[illegible]去年
[illegible]州[illegible]州水災田[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]民所[illegible]子女[illegible]皇太子[illegible]之日[illegible]民困[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]何如人也　二月辛丑以北征詔天下　乙巳皇太子[illegible]
因[illegible]死罪以下　丁未[illegible]北京[illegible]吉[illegible]行在[illegible]
[illegible]台[illegible]守北京[illegible]日[illegible]天門左
[illegible]及王所[illegible]皇太子[illegible]分[illegible]行在[illegible]
[illegible]及兵[illegible]尚[illegible]方[illegible]侍郎[illegible]行在[illegible]
[illegible]從之　時[illegible]日[illegible]夏元吉[illegible]日入侍
太[illegible]決[illegible]原吉曰[illegible]色、
北[illegible]行在[illegible]上下[illegible]　癸亥[illegible]名山大川　乙卯大
[illegible]帝[illegible]和[illegible]兵[illegible]北征　三月丁卯[illegible]
中[illegible]升[illegible]之[illegible]左右[illegible]左右[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]江[illegible]水[illegible]戊[illegible]乙亥[illegible]　帝[illegible]召胡[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]分[illegible]山川[illegible]立[illegible]金幼孜記之行[illegible]
[illegible]四出[illegible]一日[illegible]中[illegible]幼孜[illegible]去
不[illegible]幼孜[illegible]行行又[illegible]以己[illegible]明日[illegible]行在所
是[illegible]十[illegible]幼孜不[illegible]比至[illegible]色　[illegible]州[illegible]千戶
虎保[illegible]千口[illegible]巴[illegible]千[illegible]伯[illegible]本

[illegible]之西[illegible]都[illegible]之不[illegible]州[illegible]
皇太子[illegible]往[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]兵
[illegible]其[illegible]大敗[illegible]二百[illegible]
[illegible]至[illegible]千[illegible]十二[illegible]乃[illegible]虎
保之[illegible]也[illegible]方[illegible]出[illegible]子[illegible]州[illegible]九
[illegible]去[illegible]子召[illegible]保往卜[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]其[illegible]
之[illegible]之[illegible]保往[illegible]保往[illegible]四月
[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]所[illegible]水[illegible]五月
丁卯[illegible]河[illegible]其名曰[illegible]王[illegible]才[illegible]上[illegible]三百
人[illegible]不以[illegible]令[illegible]之本[illegible]大[illegible]
台[illegible]西河[illegible]台不從[illegible]臣[illegible]本[illegible]西[illegible]台
東[illegible]甲戌[illegible]河[illegible]本[illegible]阿[illegible]乃千[illegible]士
卒先行[illegible]相[illegible]至[illegible]相拒一[illegible]之[illegible]中
乏[illegible]死[illegible]切[illegible]以[illegible]乙卯[illegible]河本
雅[illegible]拒[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]一[illegible]敗之
本雅失里[illegible]以七[illegible]河[illegible]元太祖[illegible]地也　丙戌
[illegible]阿[illegible]任[illegible]台　丁亥[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]古千戶[illegible]力[illegible]千戶[illegible]
等[illegible]之[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]至[illegible]江[illegible]古[illegible]
千[illegible]大[illegible]　六月甲辰[illegible]二
[illegible]台[illegible]之[illegible]不可乃[illegible]
帝[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]台[illegible]來[illegible]帝曰[illegible]
升[illegible]火[illegible]帥[illegible]矢下[illegible]台[illegible]大
敗之[illegible]北白[illegible]里　丁未又敗之[illegible]其名王以下百[illegible]十人　己酉[illegible]
[illegible]戍[illegible]金玉[illegible]川[illegible]

十里置食之所，供具畢以供御之，食給軍，而令軍中有食者得相貿。入官者悉償其直以豫。秋七月丁卯，次開平，帝在軍，令士卒擾者斬。旋命是日[illegible]給償有差。　西寧侯宋琥為前將軍，鎮甘肅。　辛巳，置安慶衛州鳳陽衛鎮江衛。　壬午，至北京，御奉天殿受朝賀。甲午，論功行賞有差。八月壬寅，進封柳升安遠侯。　寧遠侯何福有才略，帝以其太祖時宿將，推誠任之，以其孫女為趙王妃。福亦善引嫌，有事未嘗專決。及從北征，數違節度，群臣有言其罪者，福益快快有怨言。都御史陳瑛劾之，福懼，乙卯，自縊死，爵除，趙王妃亦廢。　庚申，河決開封，壞城二百餘丈，民被患者萬四千餘戶，沒田七千五百餘頃。命工部侍郎張信往視，信，循王從子也。　初，帝遣採木四川，以十萬眾入山開道路，召商賈軍役偕貨易事，以綿然而嚴刻，民不堪。長沙妖人李法良作亂，湘民多從之。皇太子命李彬發兵討誅。漢王高煦譖太子有功，陳蓋指李彬不可用，實惟曰彬老將，必能滅賊，賊尋遁，彬至平，會法良。左中允周幹勸太子以帝所轉遣，帝不問。　九月己巳，幸天壽山。　冬十月丁酉，發北京，命夏原吉偕皇長孫行，途觀民間疾苦。原吉取書以進曰：殿下當此知民艱。　倭寇福州。　十一月甲戌，帝還京師。　十二月癸巳，阿魯台遣使貢馬。　戊午，陳季擴乞降，帝心知其詐，姑許之，授交阯右布政使。既而其帥胡具、鄧景異等並抗拒，所據州縣多殺掠，李彬等屢剿賊，賊降攻陷如故。交人苦中國約束，又數為吏卒侵擾，往往起附賊，官軍益困，將帥益玩。　陳瑛劾隆平侯張信強占丹陽練湖八十餘頃，江陰官田七十餘頃。帝下有司論治。帝曰：瑛言是也。昔中山王有沙洲一區，耕農水道所經，家僮阻之以擅利，王聞，即歸其地於官。今信何敢爾。命法司雜治之。尋以勳舊不問。瑛為都御史數年，所論劾勳戚大臣十餘人，皆陰希帝指。其它所論劾又數十人，帝以為能，寵任之。方帝北巡，御史袁綱、覃珩至兵部索車，主事李貞貸無以應，綱、珩訴瑛之僕，瑛劾貞受賄，拿下獄拷死。貞妻訴者三人，貞妻擊登聞鼓訴冤。太子命六部大臣廷鞫得實，下綱、珩獄，刑科給事中耿通等言瑛及綱、珩明知其冤，故欲陷害，不宜釋。太子曰：瑛大臣，為下所欺，不能無過耳，宜勿問。又有奉旨坐事者，耿通請寬之，太子令法司具改投錄，給不行。中允劉子春等復劾瑛方命自恣，太子頗以為然曰：瑛用心刻薄，不明政體，殊非大臣之道。時太子漸疏瑛，以帝方倚任，無如何瑛之，帝亦竟試瑛。　以向寶為應天府尹，剛直不撓，吏民畏服，人比之包孝肅。　是年，[illegible]　始命中官王安等監都督譚青等軍，馬靖巡視甘肅，鎮撫交阯。

九年春正月丙子，柳升鎮寧夏。　命以[illegible]己卯，復以張輔為征虜副將軍，會沐晟討之。輔至，申軍令，都督黃中不遵節度，輔之才遂斬以徇，將士惕息，無敢不用命者。　丙戌，李彬[illegible]師所[illegible]。　二月辛亥，[illegible]有罪下獄死。　丙辰，詔赦交阯，[illegible]山林者[illegible]復業，其官員軍民有犯已未覺皆赦宥之。　丁巳，復設[illegible]隆化千戶所。[illegible]率兵擊[illegible]，李珠[illegible]敗。　時河決陽武，漕運艱，道多失亡，而河運由汴，經陽武，發山西、河南丁夫，陸輓百七十里入衛河，歷八遞運所，民苦其勞。濟寧州同知潘叔正上言：元至元中所開會通河，自東平安民山至臨清四百五十餘里，淤者僅三之一，浚之便。己未，命宋禮、金純及都督周長往治之。已而禮信言：堽城壩東王口至中灤下二十餘里有舊黃河岸，與今河面平，宜修而通之，使黃敵道，則水勢可殺。三月壬午，命徐亨及工部侍郎蔣廷瓚偕純相治，并令[illegible]督其役。　戊子，劉江鎮遼東。　夏六月乙巳，鄭和還自西洋。和初至錫蘭山，其王亞烈苦奈兒欲害和，和覺去之他國。和歸復經其地，亞烈苦奈兒誘和至國中，索金幣，發兵五萬劫和舟。和覘賊大眾既出，國內虛，帥所統二千餘人，出不意攻破其城，生擒亞烈苦奈兒及其妻子官屬，劫和舟者聞之還，

自成□大□之□□□□臣□行□帝□□□□并□子□□□更□其□之□□耶托乃冊立以□□□山王由□□外□□□服□□之□□西□□□郎中李□□□□□□□□文吐□□化州入□□□□□□北□□□太子而□□□王□□□何上出私□太子□□□人臣□帝□□□□□□□王□□□□山川上□□□□□□北□至□□及□下□□□□□□大理丞□□□人□□□高□□中九年□□□王□□□□朱□□計□□□□□□□□及至□□下□□□又□侍□□□□□□及前侍郎□□□亦□下□□□不□□□□夕□□□之□拒不□覺□京□□□死□中□□以□□太子所行□□多□□敢□□曰太子□□大□□可□□也□□之□不□□□十□□□□□□上□以□□□且□□下天□□□□□必知之□必□□□人□不□陛下□帝乃□□□太子亦知□□人乎曰不知也□知□子□而已。

□□□月□江□□四十□七□□□□二三里□船三百□□□□伏山右□七月丙子□□□□□□□□□□帥□□□□□□□□來□□□令□□□□□□以□自□方□□以□□□□伏兵□□□大□□□□□□生□□□□□宗□□□□阮□阮□□□二十□□乃□水□□□□。河南陝西大□□□□陝西□□□史□□□□□□□一千九十□□石足支十年今民□□□□□□代兩□之半從之。□□□□□其□□□□至□□百三千□□□□□□□□以四十□□□□□□□□八千□丈。

浙西大水□□□□□□不以□□□□□新□之□□吉□□任□□□□□□□□知新□□□□河南□天□州□□大水□□□之。

宋□以□□之□必□□水用□上老人白□□□□□□□□五□□□□□□不入淮北不□□□□□之水□出□上至□旺中分之□二一□□□□□十之四北流□□□□十之六□旺□□□□其水□北□□所□水□也因相□□□以時□□□分水北至□□□□九十尺□□十有七而□□□□□□□□□百十有六尺□□二十有一而□□□又□□河自□上□□口□□五十□至□□之□□以□□河金□亦引河□□□□□□金龍口下□□□□□□□□呂二□□入□淮入□□□□□□又□□□□□□河□沙二□□□之合□□始之流入□□□又□□上□□□□□□湖□□□水□陸□在□河西日水□以□□在□日□門以□□尺□山□□州□天□□民三千□□□一百十一□石有奇二十□而工成□□□定而□□□□□□□□王□□□□□□子□臣五百四十□人來□。

九月戊□□□法司□□□五□□。

壬午，令屯田□以公□□□□□子□□□令。

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□理他郡□□□□□之□□□臣見□□□□□□吉□□中外□曰□□九□□□□之於□□□二人□□臣曰□□帝□以□□□古名臣此其人矣。

□□使臣□□□□□□□□□□不以□□□曰是日□□□之□人心□下之□□□□□保安□□□州□

冬十月乙未，□北京□□□民□役。

□□王□□率□郡□□同知□□□□□□□□□□卯封□□□□□力□本□□□王。帝以太祖□□□□□□□□而□□□□□□心術不正又□□迫促未能□□乃□□□□□□□□之日部侍郎王□□□□□□□安民□子女□□□以□十一月戊午，□陝西□□□□□。

□□□石□□□州□□□□□□□□江□□□□生□江□州□□□□□之□□□及□□□拒□中矢死□□□□阮□□□□□□□□□□□□□千五百□□□□□□□□□及□□且□明□□□□亦□

會。丁卯，立皇長孫瞻基為皇太孫，冠於華蓋殿，儀如皇太子，玉圭如親王。帝語皇太子曰：此他日太平天子也。壬申，[illegible]征[illegible]副將軍[illegible]仍[illegible]印，[illegible]氏[illegible]交阯，都[illegible][illegible]西。丙子，刑科給事中[illegible]言：[illegible]者以天[illegible]，因今囚[illegible]一年以上，且一月間[illegible]死者九百三十餘人，[illegible]之[illegible]所不必。帝召法司切責，令徒流以下三日內決遣，[illegible]者[illegible]卯之[illegible]，令死於獄[illegible]。[illegible]使[illegible]戰[illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible]二[illegible]除所[illegible][illegible]成。十二月壬辰，[illegible]其[illegible]令入貢。[illegible]月丁巳，命[illegible]所[illegible]臣[illegible]民[illegible]。[illegible]台[illegible]來貢，[illegible]因[illegible]叶[illegible]求[illegible]，[illegible]合[illegible]中[illegible]台[illegible]以[illegible]許之[illegible]曰：[illegible]分則[illegible]一則[illegible]矣。帝[illegible]左右曰：[illegible][illegible]事，如立高國，無道不[illegible]。

十年春正月戊子，封吳允誠為恭順伯。己丑，命入覲官千五百餘人各陳民[illegible]，不言者罪之，言有不當勿問。平陽[illegible]民[illegible]以食，帝聞之[illegible]然，[illegible]丑[illegible]官[illegible]之[illegible]治[illegible]，[illegible]使及[illegible]官不[illegible]聞者。二月辛酉，[illegible]山西、河[illegible]。遣王[illegible]之使封[illegible]州也，上給一[illegible]帝以其[illegible]兵[illegible]於己[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]制[illegible]留[illegible]攻[illegible]役二百人，備使令。三月丁亥，[illegible]甘[illegible]人耳，恐公[illegible]。甲辰，免北京水災租稅。[illegible]河[illegible]，命宋禮往[illegible]。四月[illegible]自[illegible]開支河二，[illegible]水入土河，復自[illegible]州西北開支河一，[illegible]水入[illegible]河，使至[illegible]大沽河入[illegible]。帝命侯[illegible]成[illegible]之。[illegible]陸[illegible]船[illegible]不[illegible]者，有司[illegible]迫於期限，多科[illegible]民[illegible]而船亦不[illegible]。計[illegible]船一[illegible]用百人，而運千石，其[illegible]可[illegible]河船容二百石者二十，船用十人，可運四千石，以此而[illegible]，利病較然。[illegible]江[illegible]淮安[illegible]州及[illegible]州[illegible]合百萬石，從河運給北京。其[illegible]道則三[illegible]兩運。已而[illegible]治江[illegible]河，功亦相[illegible]。告竣[illegible]於是運河大便利，[illegible]。夏六月甲戌，[illegible]戶部，[illegible]部[illegible]有司及[illegible]使[illegible]民[illegible]不[illegible]治。秋七月癸卯，[illegible]中官千[illegible]有司[illegible]政事。八月癸丑，[illegible]方[illegible]賊[illegible]賊舟於神投[illegible]，賊舟四百餘，分三[illegible]賊其[illegible]衝其中堅，賊卻。左右[illegible]進，[illegible]官軍[illegible]相[illegible]死[illegible]，自卯至巳，大[illegible]賊。會[illegible]將[illegible]部[illegible]七十五人，阮[illegible]之不及。[illegible]進軍[illegible]安上[illegible]少保[illegible]官二十七人。上[illegible]承[illegible]命季[illegible]以[illegible]副使[illegible]乂安府[illegible]安[illegible]招[illegible]使。[illegible]阮十[illegible]全[illegible]相[illegible]。己未，[illegible]自[illegible]安[illegible]西，[illegible]林[illegible]石[illegible]。河決陽武中[illegible]中牟、祥符、尉氏，遣工部主事[illegible]芳[illegible]芳言：中[illegible]之流之[illegible]秋[illegible]不可[illegible]築[illegible]土樹[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]民[illegible]而已。又言：中[illegible]導河分流，使出故道，北入[illegible]世[illegible]但[illegible]河[illegible]止用[illegible]泥草，不能堅久，宜[illegible]木為大囤，[illegible]其中，[illegible]以瓦石，復以木[illegible]上，則[illegible]水固[illegible]之長[illegible]也。[illegible]皆從之。其後[illegible]用其法，宋禮[illegible]芳九月，[illegible]工部右侍郎。[illegible]當江[illegible]之衝，地平衍，無大山高[illegible]，[illegible]舟[illegible]泊[illegible]。[illegible]土為山，立標表，俾舟人知所[illegible]。及是工成，方百丈，高三十餘丈，[illegible]名寶山，帝[illegible]文記之。[illegible]官大理寺丞[illegible]出人罪，帝[illegible]，命都察院[illegible]文武大臣[illegible]之午門，[illegible]通無[illegible]如[illegible]通[illegible]帝曰：失出[illegible]故耳，通[illegible]言[illegible]祖法[illegible]我父子不可[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]刑[illegible]臣不[illegible]死。[illegible]國王遣[illegible]其母來[illegible]。冬十月戊辰，[illegible]武[illegible]。[illegible]州[illegible]老[illegible]死[illegible]會[illegible]李英[illegible]之，討[illegible]八[illegible]斬[illegible]二百六十人，[illegible]伴其[illegible]老[illegible]走[illegible]古[illegible]宋[illegible]以[illegible]。十一月壬午，[illegible]甘肅，會李彬[illegible]兵，方略[illegible]，[illegible]用兵時，且有[illegible]不[illegible]人，兵未可出，從之。西洋[illegible]來貢[illegible]。丙辰，復命鄭和[illegible]往使，且[illegible]其來貢[illegible]者。北京行太僕寺[illegible]官[illegible]

請寺光曾屢交河及天津衛大水決堤傷稼滄州頁店東南有舊河故道與州南土河通乞穿渠置閘以分水勢命工部侍郎藺芳往理之所經郡邑有不便民者輒疏以聞　紀綱使千戶緝事浙江擅威作福按察使周新欲按治之遁去會新齎文冊入京與千戶遇涿州捕繫州獄脫走訴於綱綱誣奏新罪帝怒命逮新旗校皆錦衣私人在道榜掠無完膚十二月新至伏陛前抗聲曰陛下詔按察使行事與都察院同臣奉詔擒奸惡奈何罪臣帝愈怒命戮之臨刑大呼曰生爲直臣死當爲直鬼初新爲大理評事善決獄改御史敢言不避權貴人目爲冷面寒鐵治浙江雪冤獄數十盜倪宏三劫旁郡屢敗官軍新督兵禽之廟號使名聞天下他日帝問侍臣曰周新何許人對曰南海帝歎曰嶺外乃有此人枉殺之矣　宋禮復採木四川　鴻臚寺奏習元旦朝賀儀帝召禮部尚書呂震等問曰正旦日當食而官朝賀可行乎震請朝賀如常侍郎儀智持不可楊士奇亦引宋仁宗事爲言

十一年春正月辛巳朔日有食之詔曰朕承治理上畏三光衆陽之宗適食元旦群臣尚勉輔朕以消弭災變朝賀宴會悉罷免　壬午諭通政使禮科給事中凡朝覲官言内災傷不以聞爲他人所奏者罪之　辛丑李彬鎮甘肅召宋琥還太子古姆老的罕以□　初思南宣慰使田宗鼎凶暴與副使黃禧構怨奏訐累年朝廷以田氏世守其土又先歸款曲宥之改禧爲辰州知府未幾思州宣慰使田琛與宗鼎爭沙坑地有怨禧與琛相結圖宗鼎琛自稱天主禧稱大將帥兵攻思南宗鼎挈家走琛殺其弟發其墳墓并戮其母屍宗鼎訴於朝屢敕琛禧赴闕自辨皆拒命不至潛使奸人入教坊司伺隙爲變事覺命行人蔣廷瓚召之輒咸以兵五萬圍其城執琛禧械赴京師皆引服帝憫之赦宗鼎令復職宗鼎發祖母楊氏陰事謂與禧奸造禍本楊氏亦發宗鼎縊殺親母帝以人倫事乃以宗鼎付刑部而諭戶部曰琛宗鼎分治思州思南皆爲民害琛已正其辜宗鼎滅倫罪不可宥其思南等二十九長官地可更爲郡縣二月辛亥朔始設貴州布政使司與都指揮使同治設布政使一人分思南地置思南鎮遠銅仁烏羅四府分思州地置黎平新化思州石阡四府以各長官司隸之田氏自宋宣和中有思州地及是遂亡宗鼎大雅之子琛宗正之子也　初太祖都金陵令應天太平鎮江廬州鳳陽揚州六府滁和二州民牧馬其後又令江南民十一戶江北五戶養馬一復其身至是行之北畿又令民計丁養孳生馬十五丁以下養馬一十六丁以上養馬二尋以擾民罷令民五丁養種馬一匹十馬立群頭一人養馬家免糧草之半自薊州以東至山海諸衛屯軍人養種馬一匹祖■盤踞之官是遂爲定制　封烏斯藏僧昆澤思巴爲大乘法王初太祖招徠番僧本藉以化愚俗弭邊患授國師大國師者不過四五人至帝兼崇其教自二法王外又封闡化讚善護教闡教輔教五王及西天佛子二灌頂大國師九灌頂國師十八其他禪師僧官不可勝數其徒交錯於道外費軒傳内耗大官公私騷然帝不卹也　中官李達吏部員外郎陳誠使西域　甲子帝如北京皇太孫從■■■■及■■■■■皇太子監國乙丑留京師給事中御史所過存問高年　壽陵成命曰長陵進封王通爲成山侯仁孝皇后梓宮自京師而北百官奉辭於江濱皇太子送渡江上高煦護行丙寅葬於長陵　辛未次鳳陽謁皇陵夏四月己酉至北京　安定王卜烟帖木兒之姪殺其子撒兒只失加亦死部衆潰散子亦攀丹流寓靈藏五月帥衆入朝自陳家難乞授職帝命襲其爵失歸附令□州安定王　丁未甘露降孝陵禮官請賀不許　馬哈木殺其主本雅失里立答里巴爲可汗上言欲獻元傳國璽阿魯台來侵請中國給之脫脫不花子在中國請遣還部屬多從育■以加賞賚瓦剌請土馬請子軍器帝曰瓦剌驕矣然不足較

其使而遣之。秋七月，阿魯台上言馬哈木弑立[illegible]內附，請為故主復仇，帝嘉之。戊寅，封阿魯台為和寧王。八月甲子，北京地震。田琛妻冉氏遣人招[illegible]思州[illegible]州[illegible]苗[illegible]朝廷遣[illegible]琛招撫以免死。乙丑，[illegible]成帥二都司三衞兵討之。永[illegible]侯[illegible]忠卒，贈[illegible]國公，諡忠烈。忠[illegible]戰[illegible]陝[illegible]先而[illegible]其[illegible]所遺[illegible]降附得其死力[illegible]母以[illegible]必[illegible]家[illegible]而後入。九月壬午，詔自今[illegible]官[illegible]行[illegible]視[illegible]內[illegible]之不如詔者，二司糾劾。馬哈木留[illegible]使不[illegible]又以甘[illegible]附[illegible]者多其所[illegible]給[illegible]帝[illegible]令中官[illegible]切責之。冬十月丙寅，遣副都御史李[illegible]太子[illegible]京因[illegible]死罪以下。十一月戊寅，以[illegible]太子[illegible]太[illegible]。壬申，馬哈木兵[illegible]飲馬河，將入犯，而[illegible]阿魯台[illegible]開平守將以聞，令[illegible]守備。甲申[illegible]責及[illegible]朱[illegible]夏大同山西[illegible]分[illegible]陝西山西及[illegible]五衞兵駐[illegible]府中都[illegible]河南三都[illegible]使司及武平等四衞兵會北京。乙巳，[illegible]平。十二月壬子，[illegible]成[illegible]合兵至順州[illegible]子江而[illegible]山[illegible]士卒一矢射[illegible]二矢[illegible]自[illegible]衆[illegible]大敗[illegible]五十六人，追至[illegible]江，賊[illegible]民沮[illegible]帝[illegible]史[illegible]大[illegible]一二市[illegible]曰市人[illegible]令[illegible]法[illegible]已。

十二年春正月[illegible]州[illegible]平。辛丑，[illegible]山東山西河南及鳳陽淮安[illegible]民十五[illegible]赴[illegible]府。[illegible]扶[illegible]兵至[illegible]同[illegible]七百人[illegible]兵往[illegible]不[illegible]行山[illegible]中，比至，賊已[illegible]比[illegible]又[illegible]夜行二十[illegible]

黔[illegible]江北賊[illegible]南岸官軍[illegible]江[illegible]之，矢中[illegible]士走，追之至[illegible]其[illegible]別將朱[illegible]追死[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible]山[illegible]帥及[illegible]李[illegible]京[illegible]帥[illegible]南[illegible]州，依土官阮[illegible]追之[illegible]帥[illegible]又安竹[illegible]山[illegible]都[illegible]帥[illegible]之[illegible]韜追兵追之。二月己酉，大閱。庚戌，詔親征瓦剌[illegible]升[illegible]大[illegible]領中軍[illegible]李彬領左右[illegible]王[illegible]領左右[illegible]劉江、朱[illegible]前鋒。庚申，[illegible]州[illegible]其[illegible]不[illegible]者[illegible]帥[illegible]入老[illegible]其三[illegible]三月[illegible]其[illegible]相[illegible]國王[illegible]亦[illegible]所[illegible]平[illegible]於京[illegible]以賊所取占[illegible]州[illegible]四州[illegible]所[illegible]其[illegible]人，留軍守之而還。[illegible]吉布政二司多[illegible]官，帝曰：「布政[illegible]吾方岳臣，方數千里[illegible]人手，其[illegible]庭臣[illegible]能者分別用之。」於[illegible]郎中[illegible]士[illegible]出[illegible]司者二十[illegible]人。朵[illegible]三衞[illegible]於[illegible]已復叛附阿魯台。庚寅，帝[illegible]北京，皇太孫從[illegible]命[illegible]郎[illegible]中[illegible]史，又令[illegible]領衛[illegible]凡[illegible]招出令[illegible]必[illegible]乃[illegible]四月甲辰[illegible]和大[illegible]己酉[illegible]中[illegible]令[illegible]之[illegible]安[illegible]敗[illegible]勇敢入[illegible]本[illegible]已[illegible]別[illegible]未[illegible]而能[illegible]受命能任[illegible]出奇[illegible]功者[illegible]奇功[illegible]力[illegible]先[illegible]前[illegible]交[illegible]未[illegible]陣[illegible]者[illegible]功[illegible]打及[illegible]中[illegible]亦[illegible]首功[illegible]攻功[illegible]令[illegible]功。丁卯[illegible]屯[illegible]不花[illegible]五月丁丑[illegible]山[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]官[illegible]士[illegible]用[illegible]不用命者。[illegible]年八十五[illegible]國公[illegible]武[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]亦不[illegible]州[illegible]平[illegible]中十人立生祠祀焉。六月甲辰，次[illegible]川[illegible]江[illegible]河[illegible]走，追至[illegible]十人[illegible]戊[illegible]手[illegible]馬哈木[illegible]二部

[illegible]升[illegible]中[illegible]矢[illegible]王[illegible]以下
[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]王子
十[illegible]人[illegible]子[illegible]山至土[illegible]阿[illegible]木[illegible]說[illegible]
安伯[illegible]三千[illegible]之[illegible]戊[illegible]台[illegible]戊午[illegible]太
三[illegible]山阿[illegible]台[illegible]以下[illegible]己巳以[illegible]天下[illegible]七月
戊子[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]田[illegible]以[illegible]己亥[illegible]
沙河[illegible]太子[illegible]八月[illegible]至北京[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]丙午[illegible]北京州[illegible]田[illegible]二年[illegible]戊午[illegible]士[illegible]九月癸未
[illegible]丙戌[illegible]州[illegible]甲午[illegible]甘[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]州兵[illegible]少[illegible]以[illegible]
軍丁[illegible]又以[illegible]州[illegible]田[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible]卒[illegible]在[illegible]西久[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]自山[illegible]
外[illegible]皆不能及[illegible]王高[illegible]太子[illegible]月甲辰以
太子[illegible]使迎[illegible]且[illegible]失[illegible]下[illegible]日
[illegible]士[illegible]及正字[illegible]間[illegible]曰[illegible]何人[illegible]太子[illegible]下[illegible]士奇
召問太子[illegible]士奇[illegible]太子[illegible]如[illegible]初凡所[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]行在[illegible]臣文[illegible]士奇不[illegible]間[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]太子[illegible]
[illegible]坐以[illegible]之以[illegible]太子[illegible]人[illegible]士奇[illegible]
江陰侯吳高[illegible]不[illegible]甲子召[illegible]人[illegible]卯[illegible]
[illegible]大同　冬十一月甲辰[illegible]囚　[illegible]王七子[illegible]世子[illegible]
又[illegible]平陽王[illegible]幼[illegible]及[illegible]失[illegible]父及[illegible]太祖召[illegible]
四世子[illegible]之[illegible]太祖所[illegible]王子[illegible]
[illegible]相比[illegible]太祖所[illegible]王[illegible]王子[illegible]
長史[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]曰[illegible]又[illegible]中[illegible]文[illegible]

年[illegible]已[illegible]戊[illegible]世子[illegible]人[illegible]守[illegible]王[illegible]左
[illegible]立[illegible]王[illegible]五[illegible]四[illegible]大金[illegible]
[illegible]門外[illegible]田[illegible]四十七[illegible]九千[illegible]石
是年[illegible]入[illegible]沙的[illegible]家[illegible]王[illegible]
且[illegible]所[illegible]曰[illegible]不足[illegible]其使者
十二年春正月丙午[illegible]以北[illegible]口　丁[illegible]
壬子北京午門災　戊午[illegible]內外[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]之　紀[illegible]上[illegible]衣[illegible]囚[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]年四十七[illegible]子宗[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]高[illegible]死[illegible]曰[illegible]王[illegible]止
王貞[illegible]也[illegible]中[illegible]人左[illegible]門外[illegible]之[illegible]
手[illegible]臣[illegible]其[illegible]天[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]吉有[illegible]不[illegible]小人[illegible]有才[illegible]不知[illegible]君子[illegible]
[illegible]才[illegible]而[illegible]才不[illegible]心[illegible]守[illegible]
刻於用法[illegible]能[illegible]而[illegible]人[illegible]
失正方[illegible]之才[illegible]之心[illegible]以付太子太子[illegible]
玉[illegible]曰[illegible]君子而[illegible]不[illegible]下文[illegible]
[illegible]同侍[illegible]帝曰[illegible]二人生同[illegible]同[illegible]仕同[illegible]子[illegible]可以
女[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]生女[illegible]
曰[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]大人[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]二[illegible]女[illegible]
[illegible]王及安[illegible]以[illegible]安[illegible]
久[illegible]去[illegible]如[illegible]　二月癸酉[illegible]中[illegible]十二
人巡視山西山[illegible]大同陝西甘[illegible]以聞　甲
戌令行在[illegible]天下貢士[illegible]戊子[illegible]
有差　三月己亥[illegible]士[illegible]北京[illegible]北[illegible]之[illegible]山王
[illegible]上[illegible]召[illegible]吉士　丙午[illegible]西[illegible]同知

衆擒賊平之。貴州布政使蔣廷瓚言：去年建設思南府，大萬山有呼萬歲者三，實吉兆。此山川效靈。帝曰：山谷之聲，空虛相應，理或有之，羣臣不能輔其非，又欲因之進諛，豈君子事君之道。夏四月戊辰，張輔敗交阯賊，月湖等作亂，輔平之。兵部尚書金忠卒。忠起卒伍，至大位，其事上勤慎，知無不言，然慎密不洩，廉勤自持，雨暘恆憂之，及卒，給葬祭，命有司治祠墓，復其家。五月丁酉朔，日有食之。初江南漕舟抵淮安，率陸運過仁義壩，入淮，達清河，勞費甚鉅。瑄訪之故老，言淮城西管家湖西北距淮河鴨陳口僅二十里，與清江口相值，宜鑿為河，引湖水通漕，宋喬維岳所開沙河舊渠也。瑄乃用其言鑿之。乙丑工成，緣西湖築堤，亘十里以引舟，淮口置四閘，曰移風、清江、福興、新莊，以時啓閉，嚴其禁，並濬儀真瓜洲河以通江湖，鑿呂梁百步二洪石以平水勢，開泰州白塔河以達大江，築高郵湖堤，於內鑿渠四十里，以避風濤之險。久之，復鑿呂梁石，舟行尤利，置閘以啓閉。瑄又上書，請淮上、徐州、濟寧、臨清、德州皆建倉，置舍五百六十八所，令軍夫水運舟傳之事行，造船三千餘艘，於是罷遵州而海陸二運皆罷。漢王高煦改封青州，又不肯行，帝始疑之，賜書曰：既受藩封，豈可常居京邸，前以雲南遠憚行，今封青州，又託故欲留侍，前後殊非實意，茲命更不可辭。高煦猶遷延留者也。六月，振北京、河南、山東水災。秋七月癸卯，鄭和還。初蘇門答剌前王與花面王戰，中矢死，王子幼，王妻號於衆曰：孰能為我報仇者，我以為夫。有漁翁聞之，帥國人往擊，馘其王而還，王妻遂與之合，號為老王。既而王子長，殺老王而襲其位，老王子蘇幹剌逃山中，連年帥衆侵擾。和至，以頒賜不及己，怒，統數萬人邀殺和部卒。和及國人大敗之，追至南渤利，俘以歸。帝大喜，賞將士有差。乙丑，四月，後山賊平。令侯帥舟師[illegible]。八月

庚辰，[illegible]青州[illegible]天[illegible]，及山東[illegible]士等，以民饑疏請發使至。鎮民侍士上疏言其故，而先出其子民[illegible]使者曰：有肝有勇任[illegible]從之。九月壬戌，北京地震。冬十月甲申，[illegible]近郊。壬辰，法司奏[illegible]皆論者，帝數之，及[illegible]帝曰：朕過矣，何知律令，犯者[illegible]五[illegible]令。陳誠自西域還，所歷哈烈、撒馬兒罕、別失八里、俺都淮、八答黑商、迭里迷、沙鹿海牙、賽藍、渴石、養夷、火州、柳城、土魯番、鹽澤、哈密、達失干、卜花兒，凡十七國，悉詳其山川人物風俗，為使西域記以獻。十二月，蠲順天、蘇州、鳳陽、浙江、湖廣、河南、山東州縣水旱田租。

十四年春正月己酉，免北京、河南、山東永樂十二年逋租糧凡一百三十七萬石有奇，從之。辛酉，都督朱榮討山西廣靈山妖賊劉子進，平之。二月癸巳，都督[illegible]討貴州[illegible]州。壬寅，阿魯台敗瓦剌，來獻捷。夏四月壬申，禮部郎中周訥請封禪，呂震力贊之，帝曰：今天下雖無事，四方多水旱疾疫，安敢自謂太平，且六經無封禪之文，事不師古，甚無謂也，不聽。乙亥，胡廣為文淵閣大學士。六月丁卯，都督同知蔡福等備倭山東。秋七月丁酉，遣使撫北京、河南、山東州縣饑。壬寅，河決開封州縣十四，經懷遠，由渦河入於淮。紀綱之誅也，所為不法，不可勝計，數使家人詐為詔下諸方鹽場，勒鹽四百餘萬，入私第，奪弟子官作軍，交阯使，奪其貢，吏民田宅，籍故晉王、吳王，得王冠服服之，高坐置酒，命優童呼萬歲，器物僭乘輿。選良家子數百人充左右，詔選妃嬪，令出將年，私納其尤者。多蓄亡命，造刀甲弓弩萬計。端午，帝射柳，綱屬鎮撫龐瑛曰：我故射不中，若折柳鼓譟，以覘衆意。瑛如其言，無敢糾者，綱喜曰：是無能難我矣。遂謀不軌。內侍仇綱者發其罪，乙巳，命給事中、御史廷劾，下都察院治，具有狀，即日磔綱於市，家屬無少長皆戍邊，列罪狀頒示天下。冬[illegible]都督[illegible]江，千戶王[illegible]等[illegible]，以[illegible]有[illegible]

八月癸酉日壽星見禮臣請上表賀不許　丁亥作北京西宮　九月癸卯京師地震　始命御史巡鹽　戊申發北京冬十月丁丑次鳳陽祀皇陵癸未至自北京謁孝陵　十一月壬寅設文武羣臣集議營建北京議曰北京陛下龍興之地北枕居庸西峙太行東連山海南俯中原沃壤千里山川形勝足以控四夷制天下誠帝王萬世之都會也比年巡幸萬國來同民物阜成嘉祥協應天意人心昭然可見然重於勞民延緩至今惟宗社大計宜申獨斷況今漕運已通儲蓄充溢營建之辰天實啓之乞早敕所司興工以成國家悠久之業從之　丙午召張輔還輔凡四至交阯前後建置郡邑及增設驛傳遞運規畫甚備　漢王高煦私選各衛健士又募兵三千人不隸籍兵部縱使劫掠兵馬指揮徐野驢禽治之高煦怒手鐵瓜撾殺野驢衆莫敢言遂僭用乘輿器物帝微聞其狀以問蹇義義不對又問楊士奇士奇對曰臣與義俱侍東宮外人無敢為言漢王事者漢王兩遣就藩皆不肯行今知陛下將徙都輒請留守南京惟陛下熟察其意帝默然居數日盡得其不法數十事切責之褫冠服囚繫西華門內將廢為庶人皇太子涕泣力救戊申削兩護衛誅其左右狎暱諸人　徙山東山西湖廣流民於保安州賜復三年　西洋滿剌加古里等十九國咸遣使朝貢　十二月丁卯辭還復命鄭和偕往賜其君長　谷王橞居國橫甚奪民田侵公稅殺無罪人長史虞廷綱數諫誣廷綱誹謗磔殺之招匿亡命習兵法戰陳造戰艦弓弩器械大創佛寺度僧千人為呪詛日與都指揮張成宦者吳智劉信謀呼成師尚父智信國老令公偽引讖書云我高皇帝十八子與讖合護衛都督僉事張興懼禍及因奏事北京白其狀帝不信興遂南京復啓皇太子且曰乞他日無連坐橞謀於元夕獻燈選壯士教之音樂同入禁中伺隙為變又致書蜀王椿為隱語欲結蜀為援椿復書切責不聽會椿子崇寧王悅𤏲得罪逃橞所橞因詭衆往年我開金川門出建文君今在邸中我將為申大義事發有日矣椿聞之上變告帝報曰王此舉周公安王室之心也又數曰朕待橞厚張興常為朕言不忍信今果然立命中官持敕諭橞歸悅𤏲於蜀且召入朝橞至帝示以椿奏伏地請死諸大臣廷劾橞請致之法帝曰橞朕弟且令諸兄弟議

明紀卷第九

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
卽贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家補訂

成祖紀三 起丁酉永樂十五年，盡甲辰永樂二十二年，凡八年。

十五年春正月壬子，陳瑄督漕運木赴北京。 周王橚、楚王楨、蜀王椿等各上谷王橞罪狀，言祖訓■不軌跡甚著，大逆不道，誅無赦。帝曰：諸王羣臣奏大義，國法固當爾，吾寧生之。二月癸亥，廢橞及二子皆爲庶人。官屬多誅死，尹昌隆亦以■■奏，長史坐以同謀，置極刑，其妻族惟復■以先■不坐。帝又疑長沙有逆謀者，夏原吉以百口保之，得釋。 丁卯，李彬爲征夷將軍鎮交阯。 壬申，頒■■■北京鑄官工印給之，並設官■■事，行在後府、御升王通■■河南布政司周文褒王文■■■■■■建都北京非便，■■均州太和山田戶。 丁亥，交阯給賓士至京師。 三月丙申，錄犯死罪以下囚赴北京營建。 丙午，漢王高煦徙封樂安州，卽日行。高煦至樂安，怨望異謀益急，皇太子數以書戒不悛。 壬子，帝北巡發京師，皇太子監國，帝以侍從臣命右■■■■侍讀學士吉同輔太子。 ■丁巳，頒五經四書性理大全於兩京六部國子監及天下府州縣學，諭禮部曰：此書學者之根本，聖賢精蘊悉具於是，其以頒示天下，學者令盡心講明，無徒視爲具文也。於是古註疏遂廢不用矣。 己巳，太原城中■■■士■■民田■■有■■者除今年租，或先旱水災者，亦除之。 癸未，西宮成。 五月丙戌，至北京。 交阯人故好亂，中官馬騏以采辦至，大索境內珍寶，人情騷動，黠者鼓煽之，大軍甫還，卽並起爲亂：陸那阮貞、順州黎核、潘強與土官同知陳可論、判官阮昭、千戶陳惱、南靈州判官阮擬、左平知縣范伯高、縣丞武萬、百戶陳己律等，一時並反。李彬至，破陸那，會與遣朱廣等討順州及北屯諸寨。六月丁卯，斬核，而反者猶不止。 己亥，中官張謙使西洋還，敗倭寇於金鄉衛，俘其衆十人至京。廷臣請正法，帝曰：威之以刑，不若懷之以德，宜遣之。乃命刑部員外郎呂淵等齎敕責■，令悔罪自新。中國人被掠者亦令送還。 秋八月甲午，趣軍人進金耳，帝曰：此妖人也，令自餌之，毀其方書。 九月丁卯，曲阜孔子廟成，帝親製文勒石。 西洋蘇祿國東王巴都葛叭哈喇、西王麻哈剌叱葛剌麻丁、峒王妻叭都葛巴剌卜，帥其家屬頭目凡三百四十餘人浮海來朝，居二十七日辭歸。巴都葛叭哈剌次德州卒，於館遣官營葬，諡曰恭定，留妻子傔從十人守墓。俟三年，遣使送其長子都馬含歸國爲東王。 冬十月，李彬敗交阯賊楊進江，斬之。 十一月癸酉，趙■爲兵部尚書，巡視塞北屯戍軍民利病。 工部侍郎黃芳卒。芳嘗爲吉安知府，吉水民詣闕言■■■■有■■，遣官■視，芳■白其誣，得釋，因事約布衣蔬食，母甚■，芳所治事，必告母，有不當，輒加教誡。芳受命惟謹，出是爲賢吏。 初，陳季擴■■金吾將軍■■■正用爲清化府俄樂縣巡檢，鬱鬱不得志。

十六年春正月甲寅，遂反，僭稱平定王，以弟石爲相國，與其黨段莽、范柳、范晏等■兵■■。李彬遣朱廣等討之，生擒莽■，利遁去。 甲戌，■■紹綱■■按察司僉事石愷坐誅。 ■■■■■■■■■■■平。 二月辛丑，交阯四忙縣賊車三殺知縣歐陽智以叛，李彬遣將擊走之。 三月，都督■■■備邊大同。 姚廣孝入覲北京，年八十有四矣，病甚不能朝，帝臨視，語甚歡，問所欲言，對曰：僧溥洽繫久，願赦之。溥洽者，建文帝主錄僧也。帝入南京，有言建文帝爲僧遁去，溥洽知狀，或言匿溥洽所，帝乃以他事禁溥洽，而命胡濙等物色建文帝，久之不可得，溥洽坐繫十餘年。至是，以廣孝言，卽命出之。廣孝尋卒，帝震悼，輟視朝二日，以僧禮葬房山縣東北，追贈榮國公，謚恭靖，官其養子繼尚寶少卿。廣孝晚著道餘錄，頗毀先儒，識者鄙之。 禮部侍郎兼太常寺卿郭敦、給事中周衎巡撫順天。 馬哈木子脫懽請襲封順寧王，瓦

剌復來貢。四月，復代王桂護衛及官屬。日本國王遣使隨呂淵
等來貢。夏五月庚戌，重修太祖實錄成，起元至正辛卯，訖洪武三
十一年戊寅，首尾四十八年，爲書二百五十七卷。丁巳，[illegible]卒。廣
性縝密，帝前所言及所治職，歸未嘗告人，時人以方[illegible]胡廣。嘗奔
母喪歸，帝問百姓安否，曰：「安，但郡縣窮治建文時奸黨，株及支
屬，爲民厲耳。」帝頷納其言。及卒，贈禮部尚書，諡文穆。文臣得諡自廣
始。 [illegible]翰林院[illegible]任諸大臣[illegible]欲試之共[illegible]
酒。帝曰：「吾固知其可。」[illegible]代[illegible]大臣乃不敢言。 秋七月己巳，
敕責陝西諸司，比聞所屬[illegible]不[illegible]教民，凡事有司[illegible]不恤，又不
以聞，其皆安在？其速[illegible]之。 皇太子[illegible]京中[illegible]
[illegible]漢王高煦[illegible]百端[illegible]會有[illegible]千戶[illegible]民財，太子令
謫交阯立功。[illegible]日[illegible]帝曰：「上所[illegible]人，皇
太子曲宥之矣。」帝怒，[illegible]千戶，[illegible]及司[illegible]至行在，繫
錮之。[illegible]以[illegible]曰：「[illegible]得由[illegible]不敢言。」遂
[illegible]以[illegible]導太子[illegible]下[illegible]民
[illegible]非[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]亦坐[illegible]死，少[illegible]
[illegible]得[illegible]太子以[illegible]曰[illegible]自[illegible]不[illegible]不使
[illegible]世，帝使禮部侍郎胡濙[illegible]太子[illegible]
[illegible]七[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]乃[illegible]。 初，太祖[illegible]紹[illegible]刑
[illegible]并[illegible]之人[illegible]之[illegible]其家[illegible]既而日久，法[illegible]冬十二
月戊子，[illegible]法司曰：「朕[illegible]中外官[illegible]己[illegible]民，而不[illegible]自若，
百姓苦之。夫[illegible]父去[illegible]今犯[illegible]如法。」 辛
丑，王[illegible]陝西[illegible]。
十七年春二月乙酉，[illegible]和開平大同。 [illegible]
[illegible]。 三月，[illegible]以父[illegible]之。 [illegible]可[illegible]行[illegible]
夏五月丙午，[illegible]才政[illegible]之[illegible]立[illegible]老

[illegible]出[illegible]都指揮[illegible]之以[illegible]南[illegible]。 六月壬午，免
順天府去年水災田租。 [illegible]上北[illegible]府郡
邑多被[illegible]江[illegible]州[illegible]西北[illegible]
[illegible]兵以待。戊子，[illegible]中[illegible]大江[illegible]引兵[illegible]上[illegible]
二千餘舟，泊馬雄島[illegible]江[illegible]山[illegible]伏，別遣[illegible]斷其歸路，以
步卒迎戰，佯卻，賊入伏中，[illegible]伏[illegible]自辰至酉，大破賊，賊走[illegible]
空堡中，江開西壁縱之走，復分兩路夾[illegible]之，斬首七百四十一，
生擒八百五十七人。自是倭大創，百餘年間，海上無大侵犯。 秋七
月庚申，[illegible]和[illegible]。 時交阯[illegible]有四起[illegible]州千戶[illegible]又安[illegible]白
戶[illegible]作亂[illegible]武[illegible]江[illegible]文
[illegible]太[illegible]武定[illegible]州[illegible]巨[illegible]同
[illegible]丁宗[illegible]大[illegible]自[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]王[illegible]太師[illegible]
[illegible]分[illegible]方[illegible]丁宗[illegible]
[illegible]八月，又安
土知府[illegible]千也，土官[illegible]千戶
[illegible]之[illegible]山[illegible]平王，
紀元[illegible]中[illegible]行[illegible]之
[illegible]平王[illegible]州[illegible]中王[illegible]
之而[illegible]公[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]。 九月壬子，召[illegible]江[illegible]京[illegible]伯[illegible]
初，[illegible]父[illegible]至[illegible]。 丙辰，[illegible]不
[illegible]人[illegible]北[illegible]太子[illegible]
守[illegible]太子[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]北[illegible]年[illegible]在北京[illegible]
[illegible]

賈偁原曰帝之來京營建行在三司衛所都司以[illegible]留京貢獻給事
中李能秉知能[illegible]真敢言者。召東[illegible]以老疾免，[illegible]參有奉
事令侍郎代。冬十二月庚辰，[illegible]法司曰：刑者聖人所[illegible]，匹夫匹婦
不得其死，足傷天地之和，召水旱之災，甚非朕[illegible]恤之意。自今在外
諸司死罪成送京師審錄，三覆奏然後行刑。乙未，工部侍郎劉仲
廉[illegible]交阯戶口田賦，[illegible]軍民利病。黎利復出，攻[illegible][illegible]江。
十八年春正月癸卯，李彬及都指揮[illegible][illegible][illegible]敗之，利[illegible]遁去。
閏月丙子，楊榮、金幼孜爲文淵閣大學士。庚辰，徵人材布衣馬[illegible]
等十三人爲布政使參政參議。[illegible][illegible]民林[illegible]三[illegible]唐賽兒作亂，自
言得石函中寶書神劍，役鬼神，剪紙作人馬相戰，徒衆數千，據益
都卸石棚寨。指揮高鳳敗沒，[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]莒、即墨，[illegible]攻下莒、即
墨，圍安邱。二月己酉，柳升及都指揮劉忠[illegible]京軍往討。[illegible]賽
兒遣人詭乞降，云寨中食盡且無水，[illegible]東門[illegible]有汲道[illegible][illegible]此可進。升
信以大[illegible]意[illegible]賊僞之，即往[illegible]汲道。三月辛巳，賽兒夜劫官軍，[illegible]
忠力戰中流矢死，賽兒遂去。比明，升始[illegible]追，不及，僅獲賊黨劉俊等及
男女百餘人。而賊攻安邱益急，知縣張[illegible]丞馬[illegible]率民夫八百餘人
以死拒戰，賊復合莒、即墨衆萬餘人併力以攻。會山東都指揮僉
事衛青以備倭屯海上，聞之帥千騎晝夜馳，甲申抵城下，再戰大敗
之，城中亦鼓噪出，殺賊二千，生禽四千，[illegible]悉斬之。時城中旦夕不能
支，青[illegible]精騎[illegible]援，必陷。比賊敗，升始至，[illegible]青[illegible]，升怒其不待己，捽之出。
是日，[illegible]山[illegible]指揮王真亦以兵百五十人[illegible]賊諸城，[illegible]平。而賽兒
卒不獲，帝以[illegible][illegible]切責升。戊子，山東布政使[illegible][illegible]按察使劉
本等坐[illegible]盜誅，刑部尚書吳中[illegible]劾升，[illegible]錦衣[illegible]且[illegible]功。戊戌，[illegible]下獄，已
而釋之。[illegible]青山東都指揮使，[illegible]都指揮同知[illegible][illegible]左右，[illegible]刑部郎
中段民[illegible]山東左參政。時[illegible]賽兒[illegible][illegible]逮山東北京尼及天下出家
婦女先後幾萬人，[illegible]民力爲[illegible]耗，[illegible]原吉亦[illegible]原[illegible]從者二千餘人

人悉赦之。交阯賊久未平，命[illegible][illegible][illegible]伯[illegible][illegible][illegible]左[illegible][illegible]往[illegible]李彬又
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰：[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]利[illegible]三[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]比今未獲，兵何時得息，
民何時得安？宜[illegible][illegible]方略，速[illegible]平。[illegible][illegible][illegible]勅[illegible]
於老撾，[illegible]以老撾兵[illegible]之。[illegible]巳，林[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]之子也。夏
四月，[illegible][illegible]伯[illegible]卒，[illegible]所向無[illegible]，[illegible]十卒，有紀律
用伯[illegible]明[illegible][illegible]卒[illegible]至[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]武。五月壬
午，朱[illegible]。[illegible]利之反也，右參政侯保以[illegible]江[illegible]城守之
賊至，力拒[illegible]月，[illegible]出戰不[illegible]死。左參政[illegible]於[illegible]亦死
[illegible]流亡，有士兵二千人，[illegible]及。
六月丙午，北京地震。秋七月丁亥，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]朔平。八月丁酉朔，
日有食之。古麻剌朗國王幹剌義亦奔敦率妻子陪臣來朝。北
京宮殿成，奉天[illegible][illegible]明年正月朔日[illegible][illegible]新殿。九月己巳，[illegible][illegible]
吉[illegible]召皇太子，又[illegible]皇太孫從行，期十二月至北京。丁亥，詔
自明年改京師爲南京，北京爲京師，罷南京各部，但給京師各官
在南京者別加南京二字。冬十月庚申，李彬遣方政敗[illegible]利於
老撾。十一月戊辰，以遷都詔天下。[illegible][illegible]二府大[illegible]，皇太子過鄒
[illegible]令亟發官粟以振。十二月甲[illegible]，以定都北京，[illegible]追[illegible]出[illegible]封
都[illegible]爲安陽侯，[illegible][illegible]陽武侯，金玉[illegible]安伯，[illegible][illegible]興伯。己未，皇太
子及皇太孫至北京。癸亥，北京郊廟宮殿成，[illegible]制悉如南京而壯
[illegible]過之。又建皇太孫宮於皇城東南，十王邸於東安門外。
夏原吉言[illegible][illegible]營建，今[illegible]成，宜[illegible][illegible]流亡[illegible][illegible]以寬民力。是年
始設東廠於東安門北，令中官[illegible][illegible][illegible]者[illegible]督之，[illegible]防[illegible]逆妖言大奸
[illegible]等。自是中官之勢日[illegible]。[illegible]城伯李[illegible][illegible]有[illegible]從北征出
奇[illegible]敢，帝[illegible]之，[illegible]遷都以南京根本重地，命[illegible]留守，[illegible][illegible]之子也。
十九年春[illegible]甲子，[illegible]帝[illegible]太[illegible]，奉安五廟神主，皇太子[illegible]天地壇，奉
安昊天上帝后土皇地祇神主，皇太孫奉安太社太稷神主[illegible][illegible]

望山川羣神主。帝御奉天殿受朝賀，大宴。甲戌，大祀天地於南郊。戊
寅，大赦天下。　詔曰公侯伯[illegible]來[illegible]壬辰[illegible]民。　癸
巳，鄭和復使西洋。　幹剌義亦奔敦[illegible]至福建卒，諡曰康靖，葬以
王禮，令其子剌苾嗣為古麻剌朗國王。　二月辛丑，[illegible]朝[illegible]
[illegible]。　夏四月庚子，奉天[illegible]三殿災。[illegible]
衛士出[illegible]拜東[illegible]門外，帝[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]
伊[illegible]可[illegible]古[illegible]中[illegible]乙巳，[illegible]不便於民及不[illegible]
[illegible]十七年以前逋賦，免去年[illegible]災[illegible]以三殿災止
[illegible]丑[illegible]及[illegible]王[illegible]二十六人巡行
天下，安撫軍民。[illegible]天時[illegible]陝西[illegible]四川[illegible]河[illegible]明世大臣[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]而已。河[illegible]水災，民多流亡，[illegible]不加[illegible]
[illegible]者百[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]流民[illegible]多所全活。
[illegible]亦[illegible]文武[illegible]民[illegible]人[illegible]十[illegible]行之[illegible]並[illegible]職。
翰林院侍講兼左中允鄒緝上疏曰：陛下[illegible]建北京，[illegible]幾
二十年，工大費繁，[illegible]工作之夫，動以百
萬，[illegible]供役，不得[illegible]田畝以[illegible]力作，[illegible]且[illegible]求[illegible]
甚一日。如前歲買辦顏料，本非土產，動科千百，民相率[illegible]購之他
所。大青一斤，價至萬六千貫，及進納，又多留難，往復展轉，當須二萬
貫鈔，而不足供一柱之用。其後既遣官採之產所，而買辦猶未止。蓋
緣工匠估計，多虛科料，而不[illegible]民[illegible]至此。夫京師天下根本，人民安
則京師安，京師安則國本固而天下安。自營建以來，工匠小人假託
威勢，[illegible]移徙，號令方施，[illegible]已[illegible]，孤兒寡婦，哭泣叫號，[illegible]
莫知所適。遷徙甫定，又復驅令他徙，至有三四徙不得息者。及其既
去，而所空之地，經月逾時，工猶未及。此陛下所不知，而人民疾怨者
也。貪官污吏，遍布內外，剝削及於骨髓。朝廷每遣一人，即是其人養
活之計，虐取苛求，初無限量，有司承奉，唯恐不及。間有廉強自守不

事干媚者，[illegible]是以使者所至，有司公行
貨賂，剝下媚上，有同交易。夫小民所積幾何，而內外上下誅求如此。
今山東、河南、山西、陝西水旱相仍，民至剝樹皮掘草根以食，老幼流
移，顛踣道路，賣妻鬻子以求苟活。[illegible]人日[illegible]
米百餘石，此皆民食以為[illegible]用也，[illegible]及使臣
役，乃[illegible]來此[illegible]之人[illegible]此[illegible]非
有[illegible]之心[illegible]廷[illegible]天下[illegible]內[illegible]所出[illegible]
[illegible]千[illegible]而所[illegible]不能一二[illegible]外[illegible]今乃[illegible]所有以
之，可[illegible]失其[illegible]主[illegible]下[illegible]至死
[illegible]今[illegible]戶[illegible]子，此尤[illegible]之。大[illegible]北[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]其間[illegible]也。不知[illegible]王化甘去
[illegible]上[illegible]本[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]者所[illegible]古人有言[illegible]以[illegible]財[illegible]
[illegible]夫奉天殿者，所以朝[illegible]臣[illegible]古所[illegible]也，而災首及焉。
[illegible]之[illegible]非[illegible]已[illegible]天下[illegible]之人
不能回上天[illegible]生[illegible]以[illegible]因而[illegible]成
[illegible]此[illegible]近[illegible]大[illegible]法司[illegible]
[illegible]加[illegible]一切勿[illegible]有司[illegible]才。中行
[illegible]取[illegible]之所以保安宗社[illegible]之[illegible]有大於此
[illegible]天[illegible]視人心[illegible]去[illegible]今天[illegible]此[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]以災[illegible]之[illegible]小人之言[illegible]有所
[illegible]作，以[illegible]陛下[illegible]十五[illegible]中[illegible]之
非[illegible]入[illegible]人不[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]北京非[illegible]言之尤[illegible]
於[illegible]曰：方遷都時，[illegible]大臣[illegible]久而後定，非輕舉也。言者
因[illegible]大臣，帝令[illegible]午門外[illegible]大臣[illegible]曰言

[illegible]詔無罪，臣等備員大臣，不能[illegible]大計，罪在臣等。帝意[illegible]以吉言[illegible]。[illegible]下詔[illegible]之。五月乙丑，出給事中柯暹、御史何忠、鄭維桓、[illegible]通、徐[illegible]並為交阯知州。[illegible]平遷[illegible]化[illegible]州，時[illegible]亦得[illegible]，惟[illegible]主事高公[illegible]吉士[illegible]得[illegible]取[illegible]吉[illegible]初[illegible]原吉曰：「吾[illegible]久，言雖失當，[illegible]上[illegible]之，若[illegible]言官[illegible]所[illegible]不[illegible]始[illegible]。」[illegible]李彬以[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]士[illegible]屯田[illegible]屯守征行，多[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]從之。秋七月己巳，帝[illegible]北征，[illegible]朱[illegible]領前鋒，[illegible]升[illegible]中[illegible]領[illegible]前[illegible]及[illegible]伯[illegible]克忠領[illegible]領左右哨，[illegible]王[illegible]領左右[illegible]之子也。初，阿魯台困於瓦剌，[illegible]而[illegible]外，帝[illegible]而封之[illegible]王太夫人、王夫人[illegible]年[illegible]日以[illegible]時來[illegible]使至[illegible]行[illegible]不[illegible]。八月辛卯朔，日有食之。交阯[illegible]不能得，李彬言[illegible]老[illegible]部兵[illegible]今久不[illegible]回[illegible]。帝[illegible]老[illegible]令[illegible]乃[illegible]。冬十一月辛酉，分遣中官[illegible]天下[illegible]年出[illegible]之[illegible]。帝[illegible]大[illegible]征沙漠，令[illegible]吉[illegible]方[illegible]中[illegible]官[illegible]且休兵養民[illegible]。帝召[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]吉[illegible]多[illegible]。對曰：「比年師出無功，兵[illegible]十[illegible]八九，災[illegible]作，內外[illegible]，況聖躬少安，尚須[illegible]將往征，勿[illegible]。」帝[illegible]立命[illegible]吉出[illegible]理開平糧餉，而中入對如[illegible]言。帝[illegible]丙子，召原吉及中[illegible]內官[illegible]以人理[illegible]戶部[illegible]之[illegible]方[illegible]宮中[illegible]至[illegible]以帝怒[illegible]自經死。帝[illegible]其死[illegible]大[illegible]其屍，[illegible]原吉家[illegible]戶兵部[illegible]亦[illegible]令[illegible]十人[illegible]之曰：「[illegible]自殺[illegible]十人皆死。」辛巳，下李時勉於獄。甲申，[illegible]山西、河南、山東及[illegible]天[illegible]五府[illegible]和[illegible]三州丁壯運糧。

王彰及刑部侍郎[illegible]本分[illegible]有司[illegible]明年二月至[illegible]府給[illegible]中[illegible]林[illegible]並[illegible]太孫[illegible]帝令太孫習武事，太孫亦雅好之，時出[illegible]以太孫[illegible]方[illegible]不[illegible]同而[illegible]時時進[illegible]又[illegible]帝言之。他日太孫侍，帝問[illegible]臣[illegible]者，惟[illegible]也。太孫以[illegible]付之，太孫由此[illegible]。瓦剌[illegible]王太平、安樂王把禿孛羅來朝。

二十年春正月己未朔，日有食之，免[illegible]。壬申，[illegible]李[illegible]交阯[illegible]國公[illegible]交阯[illegible]利[illegible]所[illegible]其[illegible]千六百人[illegible]利亦[illegible]以所部[illegible]因而[illegible]之。[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]二月召至京，示以所[illegible]死[illegible]帝[illegible]之不復[illegible]歸國[illegible]三種[illegible]。乙巳，張信及[illegible]兵部[illegible]分[illegible]北征[illegible]役民夫二十二萬五千有奇，運糧三十七萬石。戶部[illegible]州[illegible]民[illegible]帝[illegible]曰：「有司必[illegible]民[illegible]又必待[illegible]始[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]已不遑矣。」三月丙[illegible]，詔自今[illegible]災先振後聞。乙亥，阿魯台大入[illegible]和所，[illegible]王[illegible]戰死。丁丑，帝[illegible]親征，[illegible]太子[illegible]國，戊[illegible]京師。辛巳，次[illegible]鳴山，[illegible]阿魯台[illegible]帝[illegible]次[illegible]令朱榮以五千騎[illegible]所向，[illegible]和所[illegible]府[illegible]城。夏四月乙卯，次[illegible]州大[illegible]。五月乙丑，[illegible]於[illegible]丁卯，大閱。辛未，次西涼亭。壬申，大閱。乙酉，次開平。六月壬辰，令軍行出應昌，結方陣以進。[illegible]已，[illegible]阿魯台兵攻[illegible]全[illegible]分兵[illegible]，帝曰：「[illegible]也。彼[illegible]大軍[illegible]其[illegible]欲以[illegible]制我師耳，[illegible]攻城[illegible]午。」次陽和谷，[illegible]攻[illegible]全者[illegible]去。[illegible]北[illegible]山東[illegible]十州[illegible]而[illegible]阿魯台聞大軍至，[illegible]其[illegible]書之曰：「大明[illegible]帝何負[illegible]而必[illegible]。」[illegible]於[illegible]其[illegible]北走大[illegible]次[illegible]沙，朱榮帥[illegible]士二百人，人三[illegible]二十日[illegible]入，阿魯台已遁。秋七月己未，[illegible]兵[illegible]其[illegible]其牛羊駝馬而[illegible]，帝[illegible]曰：「阿魯台敢

侍從侍兀良哈為羽翼也，當移師翦之。前步騎二萬，分五道並進。遣李陵城，闕城中有石碑，碑陰刻達官花赤等名氏。帝曰：碑有鑿刻名，異日且磨平。命侍講王英往摹碑文，沈諸河。因問以北伐事。英曰：天威親征，彼必遠遁，願勿窮追。帝笑曰：秀才謂朕黷武耶？庚午，擊兀良哈於屈裂兒河，帝親擊敗之，追奔三十里，斬部長數十人。辛未，徇河西，捕斬甚衆。帝別將五千騎，循河東北，捕餘寇，殲之山澤中。甲戌，兀良哈餘衆詣軍門降。　是月，皇太子免南北直隸山東河南郡縣水災糧芻共六十一萬有奇。　工部尚書宋禮卒。禮性剛，馭下嚴，以事為累，然不為人所親，卒之日，家無餘財。　八月戊戌，諸將分道者俱會於後。辛丑，以班師詔天下。鄭亨薛祿前軍先行，慮敵伏險以待，敵來躡，伏起，率合兵擊之，敵死過半。壬寅，鄭亨薛祿守開平。　鄭和還。　九月壬戌，帝至京師。　癸亥，以輔導有闕，下楊士奇錦衣衛獄，旬日釋之。　帝之未還也，戶部主事張鶴朝參失儀，呂震劾也。太子以寬恕宥之，帝聞之，怒以寬縱不匡正，罪[illegible]並下錦衣衛獄。　李彬卒。　以從征功，封左都督朱榮武進伯，都督薛貴安順伯，勞將士分四等，賜賚有差，金幼孜等列前隊受上賞，[illegible]之等也。　冬十月癸巳，分遣中官及朝臣八十人，覈天下倉糧出納之數。　十二月辛卯，朱榮卒，[illegible]貞。　閏月戊寅夜，乾清宮災。　帝復下詔征阿魯台。或請[illegible]文時江西所募民兵，帝問夏原吉，曰：陛下許民復業，且二十年，一旦復籍之，非示天下信。從之。

二十一年春正月癸卯，[illegible]道[illegible]判於[illegible]來[illegible]，敗之[illegible]。二月己巳，都指揮使[illegible]討柳州[illegible]平之。　[illegible]令復任。[illegible]呂[illegible]亦[illegible]復任。　三月庚子，御史王[illegible]及刑部錦衣衛官會決重囚，[illegible]四人[illegible]，帝令法司執[illegible]死，即日[illegible]市。　夏五月癸未，免開封南陽衛輝鳳陽等府去年水災田租。　帝不豫，常山護衛指揮孟賢，結欽天監官王射成及[illegible]等，謀[illegible]帝，使內侍楊慶養子造偽詔，俟晏駕，詔從中下，廢太子，立趙王高燧。有高正者與其謀，謀定，密告其甥總旗王瑜，瑜大驚曰：奈何為此滅族計。[illegible]諫正，正不聽，懼謀泄，將殺瑜，瑜遂詣闕告變。帝曰：豈有此。立捕賢，得所為偽詔。帝顧高燧曰：爾為之耶？高燧大懼不能言，太子力為之解曰：此下人所為，高燧必不與知。己丑，誅賢等，升瑜遼海衛千戶。[illegible]之子也。　六月庚戌朔，日有食之。　秋七月，邊將言阿魯台將入寇，帝曰：彼意朕必不復出，當先駐塞下待之。戊戌，[illegible]升、遂安伯陳英領中軍，鄭亨、保定侯孟瑛領左哨，薛祿、[illegible]譚忠領右哨，[illegible]安平伯李安領左掖，[illegible]領右掖，[illegible]領前鋒。庚子，[illegible]親征阿魯台。陳英志之子，孟瑛善之子，李安遠之子也。　[illegible]以[illegible]復其官。　辛丑，皇太子監國。　壬寅，發京師。戊申，次宣府，故居庸關守將以[illegible]詞進奉，帝在軍[illegible]夜見無賊，[illegible]士不名也。　八月己酉，大閱兵中[illegible]，[illegible]略[illegible]安[illegible]陰[illegible]。　胡廣自湖湘還，[illegible]見帝，帝已就寢，聞廣至，急起召入，屏左右，以所聞對，廣下四事乃出。先是，[illegible]帝[illegible]使鄭和等如西洋，至是[illegible]還。　先是，以[illegible]北征之[illegible]，遣官多[illegible]之失，[illegible]國，其台即[illegible]使貢馬，帝[illegible]賜之，其人遂久留內地不去。　丁丑，皇太子免[illegible]府及山東郡縣水災田租。　九月戊子，次西陽河。癸巳，聞阿魯台為瓦剌所敗，部落潰散，遂駐師不進。　晉王濟熺廢，立[illegible]子至[illegible]母謝氏[illegible]晉王侍兒吉祥[illegible]父子，衣食不給。父兄[illegible]侍從宦人多為所害，[illegible]晉王宮中老婢走訴，帝乃即獄中召左右[illegible]問之，[illegible]狀，立命[illegible]召[illegible]父子。[illegible]空室已十年，或傳已死已久。及至，一府大驚，[illegible]入空室，[illegible]父子相抱持大慟，[illegible]父子[illegible]行在所，帝見[illegible]然，封[illegible]平陽王，使奉父居平陽。[illegible]子以[illegible]王故，[illegible]伯[illegible]田。　冬十月甲寅，次上莊堡，[illegible]見山不見敵，[illegible]王子也先土干率[illegible]阿魯台所[illegible]帥

妻子部屬來降。時大軍深入，寇已遠遁，帝方以無功為恥，及其來歸，大喜，
賜姓名金忠，封忠勇王，令坐列侯下。[illegible]前[illegible][illegible]之。庚午，班師。
[illegible][illegible][illegible]閣[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]日暮。十一月甲寅，至京師。是年，[illegible][illegible]山
王來朝。○金忠數[illegible][illegible]阿魯台[illegible][illegible][illegible]自效，帝曰俟之。
二十二年春正月甲申，阿魯台犯大同、開平。詔[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]兵從之。丙戌，徵山西、山東、河南、陝西、遼東五都司及西寧[illegible][illegible]各
衛兵，期三月會北京及宣府。癸巳，[illegible]和[illegible][illegible]西洋。三月戊寅，大
閱[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公朱勇代[illegible]安[illegible]左[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
四月戊申，皇太子監國。己酉，發京師。庚午，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]阿魯台去冬
[illegible][illegible]木兒河，[illegible][illegible]進[illegible]。是時帝凡五出，[illegible]士卒飢凍，[illegible]道不[illegible]死
七十二三。帝以問羣臣，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不宜深入，不[illegible]。五月己
卯，次開平，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及幼孜曰：朕[illegible]神人[illegible]上帝好生，[illegible]何[illegible]
也。[illegible]幼孜對曰：陛下此[illegible]固在除[illegible]安民，[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]玉石俱焚，惟
陛下留意。帝然之，即命草詔，[illegible]阿魯台[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]其所部來歸者，止
勿殺，[illegible][illegible][illegible]之。乙酉，以北征用兵，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之道，[illegible][illegible]文
華之子曰：[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]。命中官[illegible]太祖[illegible][illegible][illegible]五[illegible]曰：此先帝所
以戒[illegible][illegible]在[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]忘乙亥。[illegible]友成[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]五[illegible]
令中官[illegible]之。皇太子令免[illegible][illegible]平[illegible][illegible]州及[illegible]河[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]
田租。帝聞山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]至，帝以示[illegible][illegible]曰：[illegible]民者有司不
[illegible]已相[illegible]自保，兵出[illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible]使招[illegible][illegible]不煩兵，從之。[illegible]
息。六月庚申，前鋒至[illegible][illegible]納木兒河，不見[illegible]，令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山谷。
三百[illegible]里，[illegible]一[illegible]帝[illegible]駐河上。癸亥，[illegible][illegible]引兵[illegible]白邙山，以[illegible]
[illegible]還，帝問羣臣[illegible][illegible]進否，咸唯唯。惟[illegible][illegible]金幼孜[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]，許
之。甲子，班師，命鄭亨等以步卒西會於開平。壬申夜，帝次[illegible][illegible]
秋七月庚辰，次[illegible][illegible][illegible]水[illegible]之[illegible]。戊子，[illegible]呂[illegible]，以[illegible][illegible][illegible]太子，詔告
天下。己丑，次[illegible]。庚寅，不[illegible]，左右曰：[illegible]原[illegible][illegible]，[illegible]至榆木川，大

[illegible]。遂[illegible]傳位皇太子，[illegible][illegible]一如高皇帝遺制。辛卯，崩，年六十五。太監
馬雲等[illegible][illegible]知所措，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及金幼孜入[illegible][illegible]，以六軍在外，秘不發
喪。[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]所手，朝夕上[illegible]，如常[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令人[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]因[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太子。幼孜曰：[illegible][illegible][illegible]先帝在，則[illegible][illegible]
天而[illegible][illegible]作也，罪不小。[illegible][illegible][illegible]日，[illegible]乃[illegible]大行[illegible]日，及[illegible]令[illegible]位
[illegible][illegible][illegible]壬辰，[illegible][illegible]少[illegible][illegible][illegible]計太子。壬寅，次武平鎮。[illegible]
世[illegible]來。八月甲辰，[illegible][illegible][illegible]至京師，太子以下[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]几[illegible]
夕[illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible]皇太[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。召[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二千。
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]行[illegible]。[illegible]太子[illegible]走[illegible][illegible]
吉[illegible][illegible]所呼，[illegible]吉哭而告之，[illegible]吉[illegible][illegible]天不能[illegible]。太子[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]出
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]役[illegible]西洋[illegible][illegible]
及[illegible][illegible]交阯採辦[illegible][illegible][illegible]金[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之。己酉，大[illegible]次[illegible]谷，太孫[illegible]
軍中。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太子令文武[illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]興太子
及[illegible]王高[illegible][illegible][illegible]原[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible]壬子，入大內，[illegible][illegible]於仁智殿，加[illegible]
納梓宮。遣中官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]趙王高燧。丁巳，太子即位，大[illegible]
戊午，[illegible][illegible]原吉[illegible]中官以鄭[illegible][illegible]部[illegible]侍郎[illegible]原吉在[illegible]有母[illegible]
至是乞[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝曰：[illegible]老臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
厚賜之，令家人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible]二公三孤官，以[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]交阯，李[illegible][illegible]山[illegible]朱[illegible][illegible][illegible]。己未，鄭亨[illegible][illegible]大同
太師，[illegible]太[illegible][illegible]太保，[illegible][illegible]少[illegible][illegible][illegible]太常寺[illegible][illegible]金幼孜戶部
侍郎[illegible]大學士，如故。楊士奇[illegible][illegible]部左侍郎[illegible][illegible]大學士[illegible][illegible]
謹身[illegible][illegible]武英[illegible]大學士，俱[illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士。帝[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]原吉[illegible][illegible]來[illegible]帝[illegible]見士奇[illegible]二人曰：[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]言，試共[illegible]之。士奇入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下二日，[illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]
八十萬斤，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝立[illegible][illegible]其半，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祖充[illegible]兵
官[illegible]西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]成之故也。甲子，[illegible][illegible][illegible]。乙丑，廣王高[illegible][illegible]

末。戊辰，官□□□□□□放還鄉。己巳，詔文臣年七十致仕。
□利□求撫而止，□□不出，邊兵甚不已，□□□□□兵討之，□至會
帝以□所大□天下，因□□□□利□□□兵州方□及□□同知
伍□討利於□□，九月□國□敗□□□□力戰死。丙子，召□□
還□□代□□□□二司，仍□□□□在交阯凡十九年，及還交
人□□走送□□不忍別。庚辰，河□開封免□□王□與□□□
帝□□□□之。壬午，敕□今官司所用物料於所產地計□市之，
科□□民者罪不宥。□□以□□已□二十七日□卯吉□士□
不可□勿□□色□其□已□□□□二□□明日□□□□□
視□□臣□士奇及□□□如帝□臣□已□言□□□左右曰
侍□在□□□□臣子所□□□士奇□□世又□曰□武臣□而知
禮□大□由□□見□□。乙酉，詔曰□叔在者□□□兄弟□□
王居京師，從□守□於外，□□旦夕□□戶部其□□王□米□□之。
初□王高□子□圻□父□其母□□父□□成祖□之曰，□父子
何□也。成祖□□圻在京師，□□□□□一□夜大七行□□亦
日遣人□□□□帝□□□□□□□□□，令□□□其長子□
世子，□□鄭王高□□上□圻前後□□中□□帝召□圻示之。曰，
汝□父子兄弟□□□至此□子不足□守□□。丙戌，以
□□□□外任，令給事中□□□二十五人□州□官。□利來□
時□□守中官山□□至是□還朝，力言利與己相信，令往□之，必
來□。帝曰：此賊狡詐，若□所給，則其勢益熾，不易制也。□印□以死
自矢，保利必來。帝□之□□□□利□化知府□□至。丁亥，利
□□化□□同知□□□死。戊子，始□南京守備，以李隆為之。
乙未，□□內民所□官□於□衛所。戊戌，□□□□士奇□金
幼孜□□各一，曰□□□□，以□心□務，凡有□失□言者用印
密封以聞。□□上疏言七事：一曰□京□家根本之□守備；二曰

推□□□□□□□□□朝臣公正者，分巡天下；三曰天下□運糧
□□□江西浙江及□□□所並去北京□往復□年，上□公□下
□□□乞令□至淮□□□則令官軍□□至京，又□船□船所□
不過五六十石，□船官□足用，有司□□民□□□□□至有
□□□□□；四曰□□多弃其人，乞考不□者□之，□□□生員
而□中子弟亦令入□；五曰□伍□亡，乞□其老疾者以子弟代，其
亡者追補戶□□□□□；六曰□罪□□□□□□兵食□乏，乞還□
□士屯守□□；七曰□運官□□□北上□□□□□□□□年□□
所又於其附□役以□□之，乞加□□□□上□□□□令所司□
行。冬十月壬寅，罷市民間金銀，□□兩京戶部行用□□太祖時□。
以收易□□之□者。癸卯，詔天下□司□所□□□□。乙巳，復
□□公□□。戊申，通政使□以四方雨澤□□□□□中收□，
帝曰：祖宗令天下□雨澤，欲知水旱，以施恤民之政，□之通政司，□
失之矣。今又令收貯，是欲上之人終不知也。自今□至即以聞。己
酉，冊妃張氏為皇后。壬子，立子瞻基為皇太子，封瞻埈鄭王，瞻墉
越王，瞻墡襄王，瞻堈荊王，瞻墺淮王，瞻垍滕王，瞻埏梁王，瞻垠衛王。
乙卯，詔在京七品、在外五品以上，及知□、□官於五品以下官及軍
民中訪□□行□□才能出眾、文學優長者，量才擢用，□後犯□，則
連坐舉者。帝□金純、□□□曰：□等皆國大臣，如朕□法失中，須更
執奏，朕不難從善也。因召□士奇、□□、金幼孜□曰：比年法司之濫，
朕豈不知，所□大逆不道，往往出於文致，先帝□□切戒之，故死刑必
四五覆奏，而法司略不加意，甘□□□□而不□，自今□□□□□三人
必往同□，冤抑者□細故必以聞。丁巳，三法司會大學士、府部、通政
六科於承天門錄囚，著為令。□京官及軍十一月俸。□大理寺卿
□□少卿呂升、丞仰□寺正，□本皆平恕，法司及四方所上□□再
四□復□者□人曰：彼無□，若我無□□矣。斷獄者多以刻□故□及

大不敬論罪本律之。曰：律自叛逆數條外，無故出之文。即不敬，情有重輕，豈可盡入重比。真定民失馬，疑其鄰所盜，訴於丞，鄰搒死，丞坐決罰不如法徙，而告者坐誣。本曰：丞所當告者因疑而訴，律以誣告致死，是丞與告者各殺一人，可乎。其議。有千戶故勘民至死，蘇州衛卒捕鄰舟賊，因人爲盜，皆故正之。或言冒書不審，帝怒，降少卿。楊士奇白其罔，得復職。丁卯，擢監生徐永潛等二十人爲給事中。十一月壬申朔，詔禮部：建文諸臣家屬在教坊司、錦衣衛、浣衣局及習匠功臣家爲奴者，悉宥爲民，還其田土；言事謫戍者亦如之。封張昶爲彭城伯，皇后兄也。癸酉，詔有司條政令之不便民者以聞。凡振災不即請振者罪之。阿魯台來貢馬，詔納之，官是處賞賚貢給承繼時。甲戌，詔曰：朕承大統，君臨億兆，亦惟賴文武賢臣共圖康濟。即位初，首詔直言，而涉月踰旬，言者無幾。民困於下而不得聞，朕將於智而不知，其諸司無廢，使朕相與至於此，必有直言敢諫，朕不遠。乙亥，遣使齎諭兀良哈，令改過自新。諭侍臣曰：使有過而不言之，咎無所容。將來必爲慮。吾不吝屈己以安百姓也。調直隸河南、山東、山西、大寧、中都、淮陽諸衛官軍赴京師操練。大寧七衛七百餘選殺，共十六萬人，春秋番上爲永制。丙子，遣御史巡視邊衛。癸未，遣御史分巡天下，考察官吏。諭之曰：國以民爲本，比年牧守官不擇，朝廷之意民不聊生。今分行考察，當明白具實以聞，無承於小人，無屈於勢要，無私於親故，毋之於衆聽，以公勵朕心。必先自治，乃可治人。若貪賄取媚，國法朕亦不貸。丙戌，增夏原吉編修科賜衣鈔。己丑，禮部奏冬至節請受賀，不許。庚寅，敕諸將嚴邊備。辛卯，詔曰：先帝立屯種法，用心甚至，所司數以征調擾之，既失其時，遂無其效。其令天下衛所凡屯田軍士，不許擅役，違者治之。擢鎮孟賢，立趙王事，奏保定侯孟善府數其罪，貶王瑾錦衣衛指揮同知。壬辰，都督方政同陳智鎮交阯。帝御西角門，朝廷臣制誥詞命勿孜孜。楊士奇曰：增二人及黃淮二儒，皆先帝舊臣，朕方倚以自輔。前代人主或自尊大，疏薄直言，素所親信亦畏威緘默，賢良之臣言不見聽，遇而杜口，以至於敗。朕與卿等當深用爲戒。因取五人諸詞，親增二語云：勿謂朕高而難入，勿以有所從違而或忽於孜孜。衆頓首謝。帝嘗諭楊士奇曰：頃羣臣頗懷中懼，朕有過方自悔，而進言者已至，甚愜朕心。帝覽國時，誠御史解仲成走，是欲罪之。楊士奇曰：陛下即位，詔向許言者皆得實，若治仲成，則詔書不信。帝意者衆矣，如責帝之待衛，不亦可乎。帝即罷勿治。十二月癸卯，宥建文諸臣外戚全家戍邊者，留一人戍所，餘悉放還。辛亥，揭天下三司官姓名於奉天門西序。癸丑，免被災稅糧。庚申，葬文皇帝於長陵，廟曰太宗，嘉靖中改曰成祖。丙寅，顧興祖破平樂潯州蠻。己巳，封都督同知梁銘爲保定伯，追論北征守城功也。初，成祖欲遠方萬國無不臣服，西域之使歲歲不絕，諸番使絡繹道途，陝西數千里間騷然，驛傳上下，廷臣莫爲言，天子亦貴之卻也。及是禮科給事中黃驥言：西域貢使多商人假託，無賴小人投爲從者，乘傳役人，運貢至京，賞賚優厚。番人慕利，貢無虛月，致民失農務。比其使還，多賫貨物，車運至百餘輛，丁男不足，役及婦女。所至辱驛官，鞭夫隸，無敢與較。今陝西行都司惟哈密諸國王所使入貢者許令來京，止正副使得乘驛馬，餘人悉少與之，其西域所遣借馬一切貢物就給甘肅軍士，其硇砂、梧桐鹼之類皆無益國用，請一切勿受，來者自備資斧。帝以下呂震議之，曰：奉使來西事，陝西人疲不恥，請有其即行。自是朝廷不復遣使，番貢使亦漸稀矣。加楊榮工部尚書。羣臣皆勸正旦儀，呂震請用樂，楊士奇、黃淮上疏諫止，未報。士奇復奏待庭中，至夜漏十刻，報可。

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
加知府銜□□□世襲□□內閣侍讀中書孫男克家補訂

仁宗紀 起洪熙元年乙巳正月盡是年十二月凡一年

仁宗敬天體道純誠至德弘文欽武章聖達孝昭皇帝洪熙元年春正月壬申朔御奉天門受朝不舉樂越日帝召楊士奇等曰呂震每事□朕非□□□□無及矣 乙亥詔曰朕□紹洪圖仰惟祖宗創業之艱□夙夜□□□位切□□□有所□□□不忘之□□任賢則天下安於太平今天下□□□□□□年民□□安朕之□亦□文武群臣之責□□□□□□□共□□新之治 乙卯□太□ □□文□於□□□左□□□臣□□行□侍□□士奇□□□王□□士□□□□□□□□□□何□□□□□□士□□□□□□□中日□□中□□□□□□□□□□□□印曰朕用□左右非□□周致□知民□□治□□有所□白□□以進 癸未以時□不□□□臣□□ 丙戌大祀天地於南郊奉太祖及成祖配 戊子進□□伯□兒□□封□□□伯□□□□伯□初各□□元工部尚書來□□□紀□□侍□□□□□以□□封□□□以成□□□ 壬辰□臣子□□□□□有□□□令 己亥□西□□□□□□□□□□□□四川□□□巡視南□□□□□吉□水□代以□居任□□□□任不如民□以□□□成祖亦知其□□□□左□□岳□□之□□不□□□有是命 大理寺少卿弋謙□□□□□帝不□□□□中及侍郎□□□□□□□□□□四道□史合□□□□□□□士奇□□乃止□□□□□□□□士奇□□曰陛下詔求直言□言□□□□今四方□□之臣□□聞下□□如此□□陛下不能容帝□□曰此朕過今當□之遂免□□□令□□司□ 兵部尚書□□□□□□伍□□給□司□□□□□士奇曰朝廷□□□□官乃使□□□□□而□□士也何以示天下後世帝□中□□之已而□□士奇□力□□不□□□帝□□□□門召士奇□□曰朕□□□□□□□□□不□□朕□□□立□□所□□□因□□□□其今有□□手出□□□□使□□□□□不□□□□□行之士奇□□□□ 加□□戶部尚書□□□□□□□士奇兵部尚書□□□□□□□居內閣官如以□□□□ 二月辛丑□□□印□□□□□曰□□大同征西前□□平□□□征□□□府□□□平□□□□征西交阯征□□□□□□丙□□□□□□□□□□□□□乃□□□□□甘□□□□□□□□□□日□受□□□乃□□□於人豈大丈夫所□□其□□□□□□□□得□□□ 戊申祭社□ □和□□以下□□□守□南京□守□□太□自知□□ 丙辰□□□□ 丙□成祖神主□太廟 是月南京地震凡十有六 初□州人□□□母□□□安□□□□□□不以□台□母年九十□□□二年□□□□□之□有司以聞令□□□□□出其□□令侍臣□□以示百□ 三月壬申拜文□□大學士□□帝曰朕□□以風天下□子者□非□□也 帝以言□言□少丁丑召□士奇曰朕□弋謙□□□□□耳朝臣□月□□言□□□臣白朕心士奇曰臣□言不足信□□□□□□□言□□□曰朕自即位以來臣民上□以數百計未嘗不欣然□納□不當不加譴訶□臣所共知也□□□大理少□□所言□非□□□臣迎合朕意□□其實□□□□□法朕皆拒而不□但□□□□而自是以來言者益少今自去冬□□□□亦少兩□□□□和□有其咎豈可□言而□臣者□□今之計□而默默何以□□□□一時不能含容□來□□不自□□□臣勿以前□□□□□□□□令□□□□□□□之勿以□□□□□□□□ 戊子陛平□戶部□以□□□之帝曰

郎振之何曾爲。己丑詔曰刑者所以禁暴止邪導民於善非務誅殺也吏或深文傅會以致冤濫朕甚憫之自今其務從寬[illegible]或朕一時過於嚴急律外用刑者及濫遣之刑者法司執奏五奏不允同三公大臣執奏必允乃已諸司不得輒人律外加人宮刑有自宮者以不孝論非謀反毋連坐親屬古之盛世採民言用資政令今奸人往往摭拾細事誣爲誹謗法司刻深鍛鍊成獄刑之不中民則無措其吟誹謗者有告者一切勿治。[illegible]有薛祿[illegible]平大同[illegible]。山[illegible]至交阯[illegible]無[illegible]官使[illegible]海赴官兩[illegible]持不[illegible]辛卯[illegible]安[illegible]參將[illegible]同[illegible]交阯[illegible]路[illegible]目[illegible]方政[illegible]兵不[illegible]賊益無所忌再[illegible]劉[illegible]州又安知所[illegible]州[illegible]力拒守。先是朝[illegible]十[illegible]力言[illegible]都北京非[illegible]北供[illegible]之[illegible]帝[illegible]納之戊戌詔北京[illegible]司[illegible]行在[illegible]北京行部及行後軍都督府以將還都南京故也。時有上書[illegible]太平者帝以示諸大臣皆以爲然楊士奇獨曰陛下[illegible]天下然流徙尚未[illegible]民尚[illegible]食[illegible]息[illegible]年庶幾太平可[illegible]帝曰然因[illegible]曰朕待卿等以至誠望匡弼[illegible]士奇[illegible]上五[illegible]第一[illegible]致天下太平耶[illegible]臣[illegible]。加封[illegible]王可[illegible]王王[illegible]公[illegible]朱能[illegible]世[illegible]事成祖[illegible]廷[illegible]有兄[illegible]可加恩乎[illegible]言[illegible]上[illegible]近侍[illegible]兄侍郎[illegible]信[illegible]可[illegible]世帝召見信曰[illegible]公兄耶[illegible]武[illegible]之改[illegible]同知世襲。是月南京地[illegible]。夏四月壬寅帝[illegible]山東及淮徐民乏食有司[illegible]夏稅方[illegible]乃[illegible]西角門召楊士奇草詔免今年夏稅及秋糧之半士奇曾上[illegible]至[illegible]須戶工二部預聞帝曰救民之窮當如救焚拯溺不可遲疑有司[illegible]國用不足必持不決之[illegible]令中官具紙筆令士奇就門[illegible]詔帝[illegible]用[illegible]付外行之[illegible]士奇曰今可[illegible]臣矣。[illegible]北京行部[illegible]故。壬子皇太子[illegible]居守[illegible]京[illegible]及方[illegible]從[illegible]在

途[illegible]約東[illegible]士[illegible]所[illegible]太子[illegible]止。戊午帝[illegible]天[illegible]山[illegible]長陵己未還宮。[illegible]印曰忠[illegible]士奇曰貞一[illegible]之曰朕[illegible]帝曰侍左右[illegible]顧忘身二十餘年[illegible]險一節[illegible]製印[illegible]之於[illegible]後世知朕[illegible]臣共[illegible]也[illegible]視[illegible]古[illegible]然[illegible]於閣[illegible]士奇[illegible]帝[illegible]曰何[illegible]曰[illegible]數[illegible]帝不[illegible]言[illegible]郎左右[illegible]陛下[illegible]察帝笑曰吾固[illegible]信也。[illegible]河[illegible]及大名[illegible]。南京地[illegible]。五月[illegible]時[illegible]上疏言[illegible]帝[illegible]甚召至便殿對不屈命武士撲以金瓜[illegible]折者三舁[illegible]上言時[illegible]十五事件旨並改[illegible]史命曰[illegible]一[illegible]言一事[illegible]二上[illegible]己卯下[illegible]時[illegible]於[illegible]千戶[illegible]子戶[illegible]宿召[illegible]以[illegible]外[illegible]得不死。庚辰帝不[illegible]中[illegible]召皇太子於南京。辛巳大[illegible]遺詔傳位皇太子[illegible]吉曰[illegible]時[illegible]平[illegible]召[illegible]已[illegible]終原吉尚[illegible]之是夕帝崩於欽安殿年四十八皇后命鄭王[illegible]王[illegible]國。皇太子[illegible]至[illegible]日[illegible]道[illegible]中外[illegible]南京亦[illegible]傳[illegible]又[illegible]王[illegible]伏兵於道[illegible]太子[illegible]兵衛[illegible]間道行太子不可曰君父在上[illegible]敢[illegible]之[illegible]由[illegible]六月辛丑至良[illegible]宮中[illegible]曰[illegible]迎太子於[illegible]遺詔哭[illegible]太子[illegible]至[illegible]安右門下[illegible]步哭至宮門外[illegible]服[illegible]入居[illegible]次。庚戌太子卽位。辛亥[illegible]赦[illegible]守[illegible]。甲寅[illegible]中[illegible]在外採辦者[illegible]所[illegible]。秋七月戊辰[illegible]次[illegible]衣[illegible]紗[illegible]於奉天門視事[illegible]曰[illegible]心何能安[illegible]加一日[illegible]於已[illegible]素服坐西角門不鳴鐘鼓令百日後[illegible]。乙丑尊[illegible]后爲皇太后立妃胡氏爲皇后。辛卯[illegible]祖[illegible]大[illegible]平之。壬辰[illegible]宮[illegible]其[illegible]言[illegible]封左都督[illegible]爲清平伯。乙未[illegible]法司[illegible]刑獄。閏月戊申[illegible]成及[illegible]成[illegible]。[illegible]文淵閣[illegible]乙丑[illegible]入直文淵閣[illegible]士奇等共[illegible]

[illegible]。都[illegible]。京師大雨壞正陽[illegible]化[illegible]門
城垣。[illegible]臣[illegible]天門[illegible]保山陵[illegible]。帝下詔求直言[illegible]
參[illegible]上疏言正心[illegible]民[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]止[illegible]明[illegible]大
要[illegible]九[illegible]十[illegible]曰州[illegible]之人[illegible]大
奸似忠大詐似信大巧似[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]如[illegible]不知[illegible]如[illegible]甘
[illegible]不知其[illegible]之[illegible]以古[illegible]不使[illegible]兵干[illegible]所
以防[illegible]於未[illegible]世[illegible]紅河此[illegible]一切[illegible]勿使用[illegible]
[illegible]已[illegible]可[illegible]之而不能用 [illegible]州左屯[illegible]
官人[illegible]一曰[illegible]之法[illegible]元[illegible]元[illegible]又[illegible]中[illegible]
久而物[illegible]公私[illegible]乃[illegible]至元[illegible]中[illegible]行子母[illegible]
[illegible]用又令[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]五[illegible]至元[illegible]一貫
又其法曰[illegible]共計官[illegible]內[illegible]用[illegible]于天下正[illegible]皆
千[illegible]有方[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]久而通行太[illegible]大明[illegible]以[illegible]
一貫[illegible]白金一兩[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]今五十餘年其法[illegible]亦由[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]陛下因時[illegible]一[illegible]出武[illegible]打[illegible]
元時所[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]國家[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]少而物
多[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]之法[illegible]出[illegible]則[illegible]
法成[illegible]其二曰[illegible]之道守[illegible]州大同[illegible]宜
府大[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]之戶[illegible]士可[illegible]可守宜[illegible]兵[illegible]
關屯[illegible]大明[illegible]小利[illegible]使
無所[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]利則止[illegible]入出守[illegible]大[illegible]其二
曰兵不在多在於[illegible]此[illegible]人民[illegible]上非自[illegible]
[illegible]生則[illegible]行有力[illegible]久[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]死今宜[illegible]加[illegible]但令[illegible]城
[illegible]所[illegible]牙門[illegible]用其四曰民[illegible]句[illegible]所[illegible]官
至大七[illegible]百戶[illegible]一二三人[illegible]有力文[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]至[illegible]州[illegible]作[illegible]里[illegible]奸私[illegible]千戶之[illegible]
已有千戶之戶[illegible]死亡[illegible]久而不[illegible]則以所[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]外其所[illegible]少千十不[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]百戶[illegible]今[illegible]所及兵[illegible]司令所州[illegible]
[illegible]何[illegible]則[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]其五曰出武中[illegible]
七七分屯田三分守[illegible]比[illegible]日[illegible]有
[illegible]之名田[illegible]兵[illegible]年兵力[illegible]不
[illegible]不[illegible]年[illegible]以[illegible]年[illegible]
明[illegible]以示[illegible]則[illegible]下田可[illegible]計[illegible]
此[illegible]其六曰[illegible]化之原人才所自出[illegible]用[illegible]文
[illegible]而已也出武中[illegible]人材[illegible]可[illegible]不士[illegible]
[illegible]立志不安[illegible]不宜平[illegible]方正大之[illegible]立[illegible]名公
[illegible]宜[illegible]士[illegible]官[illegible]子[illegible]行[illegible]生使[illegible]以
[illegible]以[illegible]行使其有[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]材[illegible]而用之以任天下[illegible]其七曰兵[illegible]凶[illegible]
人不得已而用之[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]太[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]古[illegible]相不[illegible]民力以[illegible]
武功[illegible]武初年[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]
卽[illegible]大同[illegible]山西陽武谷口[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]
內[illegible]屯田[illegible]民不[illegible]年間[illegible]
只巴[illegible]女伯[illegible]帖木兒乃兒不花[illegible]相[illegible]內[illegible]出亦[illegible]此[illegible]
內[illegible]不動[illegible]之明[illegible]伏[illegible]近法太祖[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]武
[illegible]母以[illegible]功[illegible]不[illegible]之民[illegible]力[illegible]
田[illegible]心[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]功士
無天[illegible]人自[illegible]外自[illegible]年[illegible]其八曰官不在多
在乎得人[illegible]國家[illegible]大[illegible]因[illegible]以[illegible]以州[illegible]又[illegible]

小事之類不及□□□民□以□官民多□□□□少□知□□是而已其時官無冗員事民不煩勞今增衆二司及府州縣官視洪武中再倍故官不理民事不專奸弊叢生詐偽滋起甚有官不能親斷吏不精文移乃□□□□之人在官影射明賂公行欲除奸弊宜究其原所以然也宜斯汰冗員凡內外官吏並依洪武中員額冗濫者悉汰則天工無曠庶績咸熙而天下大治矣□元□士洪武中嘗官□信知府坐事謫戍時年八十餘矣上帝欲用之召對言其老乃以□□□□判官　□王高燧□□□歸安民四□□帝令有司施行仍賜書□之因諭羣臣曰皇祖□□□□有□□有□□之如今所言果出於誠則□□心已□可不□從之□此有□□□曲相其宜安料公自擇　初中官□來□鄧成□使西域道安定曲先□□□□見被擄所□□□仁宗□□□赤斤罕東及安定曲先而敢行掠其貢士首□□□□□□□□知安定指揮□□三□□□曲先指揮散即□□□□□□□□□西入賊□走□□□□□□□山□入□百里至□令□八月戊辰□安定賊□大敗之俘斬千一百餘人獲駝牛羊等十四萬曲先□□□□□□安定王□□□加失□□□□□□□□□

壬申詔內外羣臣□□□□公正□□撫民者　周忱□□□□有司多不得人士□□□而□□不任□帝召□□□□□□大理卿□□□同往□□□□江□□□□自此始□浙西□□□府部□□□□□長□□□不快□□民□□□□□□之□去□□□□□入□□人□捕□之□□□□□□十□□至□□□卽□於□□奸□估□□所□運不□□□□以便□□□□府□□未四□二千□石□□乃開於朝帝□□戶部勿以□□□□　周忱又□□□□□□府民多逃亡□之者□云□□所□如□江□山民田□□五升小民佃種富民田□輸私租一石後因事故入官□私租□二斗率十分而□八也□□□□□□□項田□□□□□一石後因事□官又如私租例盡取之十分取八民猶不堪況盡取乎仁和海寧崑山海水陷官民田千九百餘頃逮今十有餘年猶徵其租田沒於海租從何出請將沒官田及公侯還官田租俱視彼處官田起科畝稅六斗海水淹陷田悉除其稅帝命部議行之　九月壬寅□□昭皇帝於□陵□曰仁宗初詔□□□陵帝欲□□遺詔從儉約以問□義夏原吉皆力言曰聖見高遠出於至孝萬世之利也帝□□規□三月而陵成安□道不及其陵其後諸帝因以為例　□□以兵部□改通政司左參議致仕　□□□□仁宗□□□後仍□□西角門視事□王□冬□事行時□□□□□□天門□□□□□□□從之定鄉會試取士□□南京國子監及□□共八十人北京江西各五十人浙江福建各四十五人湖廣廣東各四十人河南四川各三十五人陝西山西山東各三十人廣西二十人雲南交阯各十人貴州有願試者就試雲南會試取士不過百人南人十六北人十四以為常　冬十月戊寅朔□□□　戊子敕公侯伯五府六部大臣□士□□中□□□□　□□□公□作□□□□□□大小□□三十□□國守□□以拒官軍十一月戊戌□□□租官兵分道攻之斬公□并其□千五十□人□至帝曰□民亦朕赤子□至千□□□□□□□□以□□□示□□□□而降之□□□或交州可也□流知□孔文□言大□一曰守令□民之官古者不拘資格必得其人不□□月使□其力今□□□□多不知撫字之方而□□□民心□又□□不□□道不一或因小□□□□朝夕□治往來道路日不暇給名□□□□才□□□及久□□官□任之□或上司□□□□假以□月□成治□至□□佐□多□□□□居□或□事姓□多□□□□□因□□且□令□□民不□□今□□□之缺□□一正□任□不□□□□□有□守二曰□事所以求□必各□□□非□□多而已今□□□士□一二百人□□多□□□過

半。會試下第十常八九。其登第者實行或乖。請於開科之歲，詳核諸生行履孝弟忠信、學業優贍者，乃許入試，庶浮薄不致濫收，而國家得真才之用。二曰祿以養廉。祿入過薄，則生事不給。國朝制祿之典，視前代爲薄。今京官及方面官稍增俸祿，其餘大小官，自折鈔外，月不過米二石，不足食數人。仰事俯育與往來道路，安所取資？貪者放利行私，廉者終窶莫訴。請敕戶部勘實天下糧儲，以歲支之餘量增官俸，仍令內外風憲官採訪廉潔之吏，重加旌賞，則廉者知勸，貪者知戒。四曰古者賦役量土宜、驗丁口，不責所無，不盡所有。今自常賦外，復有和買、採辦等事。自朝廷視之，不過令有司支官錢平買，而無賴之輩關通吏胥，壟斷貨物，巧立辨驗折耗之名，科取數倍，奸弊百端。乞盡停採買，減諸不急務，則國賦有常，民無科擾。又言汰冗員、任風憲二事。　薛祿召還，陳邊備五事。辛酉，復遣巡邊。　十二月甲申，顧興祖討平宜山蠻。　茶籠被圍七月，陳智等坐視不救。巡按御史飛章以聞。帝馳敕責陳智等曰：「茶籠守彭被困孤城，矢死無二，若等不援，將何以逃責？急發兵解圍，無干國憲。」敕未至而城陷，琴彭死之。詔贈彭左布政使，官其一子。彭，交阯人也，治官有善政。陳洽上疏曰：「黎利雖乞降，內懷詭詐，既陷茶籠，復結玉麻土官、老撾酋長與之同惡。始言俟秋涼赴官，今秋已過，復言與參政梁汝笏有怨，乞改授茶籠州，而遣逆黨潘僚、路文律等往嘉興、廣威諸州招集徒衆，勢日滋蔓。乞命總兵者速行剿滅。」奏至，帝復降敕切責智等，期來春平賊。

初，長清知縣薛慎以親喪去官，比服闋，長清民相帥詣京師乞慎再任。蹇義以聞，且言長清別除知縣已久，即如民言，又當更易。帝曰：「國家置守令，但欲其得民心。苟民心不得，雖屢易何害。」竟易之。未幾，博野知縣陳哲、秦安知縣楊宜、碭山知縣劉伯吉、曹縣知縣苑希正，皆以部民請還所任。

明紀卷第十一

明紀卷第十二

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

知縣知府銜給事中[illegible]內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

宣宗紀起丙午宣德元年盡乙卯凡十年

宣宗憲天崇道英明神聖欽文昭武寬仁純孝章皇帝宣德元年春正月癸丑，赦死罪以下。還[illegible]官府自贖。時軍伍不充，籍者往往匿其籍，或誣攀良民充伍。帝諭兵部曰：朝廷於軍民，如舟車任載，不可偏重。令有司審實，毋任相違。己未，遣侍郎黃宗載等十五人分行天下清理軍伍。其後定清軍例二十二條，遣給事中御史[illegible]令。二月丁丑，耕耤田。丙戌，[illegible]丁亥，還宮。巡按山西御史張聚言：近關民有棄田逃徙，田土逋負稅糧，有司責子孫鄰里償，而山西民或初逃時本中戶，鄰負租因不得歸，[illegible]久廢生計，尚無恐又[illegible]徙。帝[illegible]吉曰：大率之後，何道不除，其即下有司蠲免之。[illegible]得[illegible]與方政[illegible]可留[illegible]敢遇。三月己亥，又敗於茶[illegible]州。[illegible]而無謀，[illegible]而多忌，[illegible]不相能，而山[illegible]撫兵又文淵閣。帝為太孫時[illegible]以給事中與[illegible]山府侍讀[illegible]故有是命。[illegible]安不敢[illegible]以[illegible]敗。癸丑，行在禮部侍郎[illegible]兵部侍郎陳[illegible]十直承風[illegible]成而已。[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]以[illegible]件旨。令[illegible]交阯[illegible]林[illegible]自[illegible]京[illegible]主出[illegible]林知州[illegible]何坐[illegible]並遇王[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]抗[illegible]帝[illegible]方[illegible]死[illegible]其家諭又[illegible]知府[illegible]太[illegible]寺[illegible]文[illegible]皆[illegible]。交阯[illegible]來平而小寇[illegible]起[illegible]可利助逆[illegible]化[illegible]太原[illegible]結[illegible]州紅衣賊大[illegible]帝[illegible]敕[illegible]道賊，又[illegible]西[illegible]五千[illegible]手二千赴交阯，且[illegible]老[illegible]不得[illegible]人。夏四月乙丑，王通[illegible]征[illegible]充[illegible]兵官[illegible]赴交阯討賊[illegible]方政[illegible]充[illegible]事官從立功贖犯[illegible]化，故不出戰，[illegible]王通[illegible]敗之。[illegible]外

[illegible]及歷代臣[illegible]臣[illegible]之曰：朕[illegible]日[illegible]代近臣及羣臣[illegible]吉凶之跡，用示法戒，[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]禮部尚書呂震等[illegible]有[illegible]力[illegible]才足以[illegible]其用，凡[illegible]事[illegible]侍郎[illegible]又[illegible]侍郎[illegible]蒙[illegible]二部[illegible]占[illegible]不[illegible]副本，又[illegible]侍郎[illegible]某[illegible]曲千[illegible]如流，未[illegible]有[illegible]然[illegible]字[illegible]官不知大[illegible]。祀太[illegible]西[illegible]令大[illegible]一夕卒。

五月甲午朔，[illegible]。丙申，郭大[illegible]交阯[illegible]人[illegible]亦[illegible]俘來[illegible]金[illegible]又以交阯右布政使戚遜貪淫，黜之，令[illegible]往代。

丙午，[illegible]遣[illegible]庚申，召[illegible]還。[illegible]金寶[illegible]妃孫氏[illegible]皇后金寶金冊，妃以下有冊無寶。孫氏有[illegible]帝[illegible]於太后，[illegible]貴妃有寶自此始。[illegible]女[illegible]母[illegible]部[illegible]帝曰：[illegible]親有道[illegible]可[illegible]因此[illegible]生[illegible]大[illegible]不許。令王[illegible]自[illegible]采南京[illegible]民以所言[illegible]令[illegible]以聞。[illegible]召還，令[illegible]山[illegible]巡山海至居庸[illegible]。六月，行在刑部[illegible]院官[illegible]南京[illegible]以[illegible]行在道中，[illegible]其因已[illegible]大理寺[illegible]先[illegible]令南京法司[illegible]其[illegible]以下[illegible]決，[illegible]從之。秋七月癸巳，京師[illegible]有[illegible]。初，太祖制中官不許[illegible]書[illegible]成祖時始令[illegible]官入內[illegible]至[illegible]立內[illegible]改刑部主事劉翀[illegible]林[illegible]小內使[illegible]四五百人，翰林官四人[illegible]始通文[illegible]外廷交結往來矣。乙未，免山東夏稅。乙亥，[illegible]大料，凡中官[illegible]始行，時中官[illegible]盛，帝亦[illegible]親幸之[illegible]不能禁，[illegible]亦不能禁也。時[illegible]天地山川壇[illegible]宇[illegible]宗[illegible]及侍郎[illegible]用[illegible]采太湖[illegible]千[illegible]以旱災罷其役。用巡按御史[illegible]也[illegible]中[illegible]半[illegible]之。庚申，進安順伯[illegible]侯。方政[illegible]時[illegible]利[illegible]安及都指揮于[illegible]事[illegible]先[illegible]事官立功贖罪[illegible]都指揮[illegible]

率眾暫於應威州欲渡河土官何加仍言有伏兵不從遂指揮陶森錢輔等渡河中伏並死亦被執都督蔡福守乂安以軍還就真定千戶包寬以其眾附賊陳福行至富良江為賊所要擒指揮舍事慶安等俱附賊黎利以昌江當官軍往來要路悉力攻之都指揮同知李任堅守賊令福招任降任不從上高城拒之城遂陷去大集兵眾飛軍衝城環攻任指揮福鄭將出城擊賊其攻具賊又築土山臨城中賊乘隧道潛入城任猶督方力屏安與眾保官軍至內包圍之以告利利欲殺安安曰吾天朝臣子豈死賊手與指揮李把刀殺數人皆自刎死所部九千餘人悉被殺　八月壬戌朔漢王高煦反遣其親信枚青等潛至京師約結功臣為內應又約山東都指揮靳榮等反濟南為助又散弓刀旗幟於諸衛所盡奪旁郡縣畜馬立五軍指揮王斌領前軍韋達左軍千戶盛堅右軍知州朱恆後軍諸子各監一軍高煦自將中軍世子瞻坦居守指揮韋弘韋興千戶王玉李智領四哨部署已定偽授王斌朱恆等太師都督尚書等官有差士曾自青州至濟南都三司陷於御史李濬以父喪家居樂安高煦招之不從變姓名間道詣京師上變帝猶遣中官侯泰賜高煦書泰至高煦盛兵見泰南面坐大言曰永樂中信讒削我護衛徙我樂安仁宗徒以金帛餌我吾豈能鬱鬱居此汝歸報以奸臣來縛送我所欲乘權呼唱而已比還帝問漢王何言治兵何如泰皆不敢以實對　因言實武臣羅列以下奏請其官　丁卯高煦遣百戶陳剛進疏亦以指斥大臣以夏原吉等為奸臣帝歎曰漢王果反乃議遣陽武侯薛祿將兵往討大學士楊榮等謀帝首勸帝親征太后帝皆有難色榮曰陛下新立必不自行今出不意以天威臨之事無不濟原吉曰獨不見李景隆已事耶臣昨見所遣將命下即色變臨事可知矣且兵貴神速卒申之所謂先人有奪人之心也帝陳都御史劉觀亦贊之帝意遂決張輔奏曰高煦素懦願假臣兵二萬禽獻闕下帝曰卿誠足禽賊顧朕初即位小人或懷二心不親行不足安反側己巳詔親征高煦命鄭王瞻埈襄王瞻墡居守陽武侯薛祿清平伯吳成將前鋒大賚五軍將士辛未發京師高煦聞帝上親征從臣曰高煦計安出或對曰必先取濟南為巢或對曰彼不能京今必引兵南下帝曰不然濟南雖近未易攻聞大軍至亦不暇攻護衛軍家在樂安必內顧不肯徑南京高煦外誇詐內實怯臨事狐疑不能斷今敢反者輕朕少年新立眾心未附不能親征將來以甘言厚利誘之成事耳今聞朕行已膽落敢出戰乎至即禽矣樂安來歸者厚賞之令還諭其眾仍遺高煦書曰張敖失國始於貫高淮南被誅成於伍被今六師壓境王即出倡謀者朕與王除過恩禮如初不然一戰成禽或以王為奇貨縛以來朕恐不及矣高煦初聞報諸將兵擁大言以為易與及聞親征始懼反前鋒至樂安高煦約諸旦出戰帝令大軍蓐食兼行已駐蹕樂安城北壁其四門賊乘城守王師發神機銃箭聲震如雷諸將請即攻城帝不許再敕諭高煦又以敕繫矢射城中諭禍福城中人多欲執獻高煦者高煦大懼乃密遣人詣行幄願假今夕訣妻子即出歸罪帝許之是夜高煦盡毀兵器及通逆謀書壬午帝將樂安城高煦將出城王斌等力止曰寧一戰死無為人禽高煦紿斌等復入宮遂潛從間道出見帝群臣請正典刑不允令御史于謙口數其罪以示之高煦伏地戰慄稱臣罪萬死萬死惟陛下命帝令高煦為書召諸子餘黨悉就禽城中脅從者不問改樂安曰武定州命尚書張本撫輯其眾乙酉班師次獻縣之單家橋侍郎陳山迎謁言曰趙王與高煦共謀逆久矣宜移兵彰德執趙王則日不得寧帝以問楊榮力贊之遂以帝意令楊士奇草敕士奇曰事當有

實天地鬼神可鑒乎帝嘉其言曰汝欲挽大計耶今逆黨言趙王實與通何謂無辭士奇曰太宗皇帝三子今上惟兩叔父有罪者不可赦其無罪者宜厚待之疑則防之使無虞而已何遽加兵傷皇祖在天意乎時惟楊溥與士奇合將入以死諍榮先入士奇溥繼入閽者不納已而蹇義及原吉共請見原吉以士奇言白帝帝初無罪趙意移兵事得寢九月丙申至自武定州廢高煦父子為庶人錮之西安門內築室居之戊戌法司鞫高煦同謀者詞連晉王濟熿趙王高燧詔勿問王斌朱恒等及長史錢巽等皆伏誅惟長史李默以嘗諫免死謫口外為民天津青州滄州山東諸衛指揮約舉城應者事覺相繼誅凡六百四十餘人其故縱與藏匿坐死戍邊者一千五百餘人編邊伍者七百二十人帝製征東記以示羣臣 冬十月戊寅或言李時勉得罪先帝狀帝怒命使者縛以來朕親鞫必殺之已又令即斬西市毋入見後使者出端西旁門而前使者已縛時勉從端東旁門入不相值帝遙見罵曰爾小臣敢觸先帝疏何語趣言之時勉叩頭曰臣言諒闇中不宜近妃嬪皇太子不宜遠左右帝聞言色稍霽時勉徐數至六事止帝令悉陳之對曰臣惶懼不能悉記帝意益解曰是第難言耳草安在對曰焚之矣帝乃太息稱時勉忠立赦之復官侍讀 黎利分兵三道犯交州其攻下關者為都督陳智所敗攻乂江小門者為李安所敗尋夜走丁一道困之亦分兵三道出寧橋戰敗賊潰成至石室與通會十一月乙未進師應平之寧橋陳洽與諸將言地險恐有伏宜駐師覘賊通不聽麾兵徑渡沼泥淖中伏發官軍大敗死者二三萬人通傷脅走洽躍馬入賊陣創甚墮馬左右欲扶還洽張目叱曰吾為國大臣食祿四十年今日報國不苟生揮刀殺賊數人自剄死黎利方圍清化聞之鼓行至清潭攻北江進圍東關通素無戰功以父真死事封朝廷不知其庸劣誤用之一戰而敗氣大沮陰遣人許利為乞封而棄清化迤南地

勢利遣人招官吏軍民通素懼欲使清化降時官軍不可通不應賊分兵為人固守留陳百戶萬琮乃退清化知州羅通與指揮打忠堅閉城賊退傳其失敗將追而攻主通曰吾軍數敗賊多出城必無全理與賊鬥若事不死乃與忠登陴守賊令黎利說降通等大罵賊知城不可拔引去 王通既與賊和乃遣政平知州何忠副千戶桂勝以奏還上賊將誅陰令將兵主昌江其賊所執二人瞋目怒罵不屈並其子皆被害 劉觀等言高煦同謀者皆已伏法其親屬軍屬他州者尚多請罪之帝曰凡先朝罪人及高煦在外者皆不與逆謀其罪之不必窮治 十二月辛酉免大同所逃欠糧 辛未令行在刑部都察院錦衣衛三日內奏上所鞫囚罪狀帝親覽決其犯死罪依律連坐者免死謫戍流徒以下還職顧罪及有爵者應有罪凡官免二千餘人 帝聞王通敗陳洽死人皆歎曰大臣以身殉國一代幾人贈洽少保謚節愍官其子樞給事中乙酉命升為征夷副將軍充總兵官梁銘為左副總兵都督崔聚為參將李慶參贊軍務帥師由廣西往討黔國公沐晟為征南將軍帥師由雲南進兵附軍共七萬餘人復敕通固守俟升洽之未沒也累奏乞黃福還撫交阯會福奉使南京召赴闕帝曰福撫交人久交人懷服其歸朕再行仍以工部尚書兼掌布按二司事 初高煦首舉遣人與趙王高燧通謀戶部主事李儀請削其護衛張本亦以為言帝皆不應既而言者益衆帝召楊士奇謂曰議者多言趙王事奈何士奇曰趙最親陛下當保全之毋惑羣言帝曰吾欲封羣臣章示王令自處何如士奇曰善更得一璽書幸甚乃遣廣平侯袁容持羣臣章及高煦辭示高燧高燧大懼泣曰吾生矣即上表謝且請還常山中護衛及羣牧所儀衛司官校帝命收其所還護衛而與之儀衛司言者始息

二年春正月丁未有司奏歲問囚數帝謂百姓罹刑法由於教化未行命申教化 命戶部申明屯田之法兵部核文所司選老成軍官

提督屯田，仍命風憲官以時巡察。南京戶部尚書[illegible]進卒。進從成
祖世從靖難，在北京二十年，人不敢干以私。成祖在北京，嘗顧左右
曰：「大都督從臣不貪者，惟進而已。」進不治生產，祿賜皆分宗黨，有子
八人，至無以自贍。二月癸亥，行在戶部侍郎陳山為本部尚書，兼
謹身殿大學士，直文淵閣。中官侯[illegible]使西番。黎利[illegible]南諸
府城池，戒軍士毋擾民，違者以軍法論。黎利攻交州城。乙丑，王
通以勁兵五千出不意擊賊，敗之，斬其司空丁禮以下萬餘級。利
懼，欲走，諸將請乘勝追擊，通猶豫三日不出，賊知其怯，復樹柵掘
塹，四出剽掠。四月，陷昌江。城山時昌江守九月，前後三十
戰，賊[illegible]升兵將至，益兵來攻，填塹中，城陷，李任、顧福力戰死，士[illegible]戰三
敗，賊[illegible]大至，不能支，皆自刎死。知府劉子輔、指揮劉順、中官馮
智、保自經，城中居民婦女不屈死者數千人。諒山破，知府易先亦自
經死。賊分兵圍邱溫，都指揮孫聚力拒之。　高[illegible]之敗，黎利王通嘗
遣人相約結，帝未之知也。已而所遣使[illegible]及走京師，言[illegible]中官劉
信等數十人，[illegible]取[illegible]十萬，命百[illegible]高利并[illegible]其官中[illegible]
呪[illegible]化王[illegible]其[illegible]帝遣使[illegible]之[illegible]甲子，召至京
示以[illegible]所[illegible]奸逆狀[illegible]人[illegible]同[illegible]官[illegible]及[illegible]坐[illegible]論死。
城圍交州久，王通閉城不敢出，賊益驕之，數[illegible]和，通欲許之，集眾
將[illegible]時[illegible]曰：[illegible]討賊[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]遣[illegible]師，何以[illegible]兵[illegible]比之
來不敢言。己已遣[illegible]和，以其[illegible]。　右都御史王彰卒。彰[illegible]介自
[illegible]持[illegible]皆[illegible]用法[illegible]其母[illegible]以[illegible]不能改其[illegible]同官[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]公而不[illegible]私而不刻云。　五月癸巳，[illegible]卒。　乙亥，仁
宗神主祔太廟。　丙午，錄囚。　六月戊寅，錄囚。　交阯賊[illegible]遣
[illegible]使[illegible]廷久不得[illegible]，是月有[illegible]丁[illegible]三人間道走京師。
吉[illegible]昌江城圍急，帝[illegible]三人百戶，[illegible]升[illegible]援[illegible]。　秋七月己亥，黎利
[illegible]陷[illegible]進[illegible]邱溫，[illegible]守將指揮[illegible]千戶[illegible]率[illegible]守

城陷，皆死，無一降者。從將吏多[illegible]城遂[illegible]。帝以[illegible]祖在南[illegible]被
攻，[illegible]兵不救，遂陷之。　庚子，錄囚。　先是，黎利[illegible]援交阯，將士傳
行千戶錢[illegible]與[illegible]謀，作書[illegible]反，帥兵掠[illegible]匪諸[illegible]。[illegible]月[illegible]，大軍將救討
[illegible]人[illegible]恐，約[illegible]生[illegible]反，殺指揮[illegible]等，陷松[illegible]陽[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]指揮吳玉[illegible]陽相[illegible]敗績，又掠竹[illegible]諸[illegible]官[illegible]民居皆被
[illegible]死之。辛丑，命都督同知[illegible]充[illegible]兵官，帥[illegible]安
[illegible]任討，又命[illegible]承何[illegible]指揮吳[illegible]先往招之。[illegible]松[illegible]以
[illegible]犯關平，無所得而退[illegible]方駐[illegible]府，相距二百里，[illegible]兵[illegible]
伏，夜行三夕至[illegible]，[illegible]之。大[illegible]人[illegible]師[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]敗之，[illegible]。　八月甲子，[illegible]以[illegible]乞[illegible]仕，許之，[illegible]父
姓，年九十[illegible]。　免[illegible]京山西河南州[illegible]災稅。　陝西
[illegible]戶部尚書郭敦[illegible]平侯張信[illegible]務[illegible]行者同三司官計議
[illegible]行[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]。凡十[illegible]事，[illegible]從之。
九月壬辰，錄囚。時[illegible]三法司[illegible]上[illegible]囚[illegible]凡決遣一千八百
[illegible]人。帝[illegible]刑官曰：「吾[illegible]其[illegible]死，故[illegible]貸之，非常制也。」　柳升奉命久
侯[illegible]利[illegible]與王通有成言，乃[illegible]氏有[illegible]帥
大小頭目具[illegible]升軍，乞罷兵立陳氏，[illegible]升不[illegible]，封[illegible]使[illegible]聞賊[illegible]
[illegible]陳利[illegible]官軍[illegible]之[illegible]升[illegible]李[illegible]皆[illegible]其
郎中史安、主事陳[illegible]曰：「[illegible]將[illegible]色[illegible]兵家所忌，賊
或示[illegible]以[illegible]我，未可知也，防賊設伏[illegible]切，公宜力言之。」[illegible]
強起[illegible]升[illegible]亦[illegible]升[illegible]引[illegible]升皆
不[illegible]。乙未，[illegible]不得進，賊
伏四起，升陷泥淖中，中鏢死。是日[illegible]病卒。明日[illegible]亦卒。又明日[illegible]
[illegible]至昌江，賊來益[illegible]官軍[illegible]大[illegible]大呼降者
不死。官軍或死或走，無降者。安[illegible]及主事李宗昉皆死之。[illegible]力
[illegible]百計降之，不屈死。一軍盡沒。升[illegible]寬和[illegible]士卒[illegible]而[illegible]

福遂及於敗。福棄走還至雞陵關，為賊所執，欲自殺，賊羅拜於下曰：公交民父母也，公不去，我曹不至此。力持之。黎利聞之曰：中國遣官吏治交阯，使人人如黃尚書，我豈得反哉。遣人馳往守護，饋白金、糇糧，肩輿送出境。至龍州，盡取賊所遺歸之官。　戊申，封李英為會寧伯。　王通聞柳升敗，益懼，更與黎利和，為利乞上表。十月戊寅，大集官吏軍民出下哨河，立壇與利盟，約退師，因宴利，遣以錦綺，利亦以寶貨為謝。沐晟軍至水尾縣，造船將進，聞通已講和，引還。賊乘之大敗。　[illegible]李[illegible]利與柳升書，王通遣官偕賊使奉陳暠表亦至，略言暠為先王陳氏三世嫡孫，竄伏老撾二十年，今本國人民不忘先王遺澤，已訪得之，乞還其爵土。初，帝即位，與楊士奇、楊榮語交阯事，即欲棄之，意甚至，心知其詐，欲藉以為名，遂召群臣示之。輔以為兵[illegible]民[illegible]，蹇義、原吉以下，皆言與之無名，徒示弱天下。士奇言：陛下恤民，今以饑荒屢不為無名，漢棄珠崖，前史以為美談，不為示弱，許之便。榮亦力言不宜以荒服疲中國。時帝意已決，輔等不能得，遂命擇使交阯者。義薦伏伯安口辯，士奇曰：言不忠信，雖蠻貊之邦不可行。伯安小人，往且辱國。帝是之。十一月乙酉朔，命禮部侍郎李琦、工部侍郎羅汝敬為正使，右通政黃驥、鴻臚卿徐永達為副使，齎詔撫諭安南人民，盡赦黎利罪，與之更新，立暠為安南國王。敕[illegible]城[illegible]之官，以昇明府之[illegible]州、西平州與安南，諭通及三司官令率軍民北還。　時皇后未有子，貴妃孫氏陰取宮人子為己子，由是寵益重。己亥，以皇長子生，大赦天下，免明年稅糧三之一。　十二月丁丑，振陝西饑，并給綿布十五萬匹。　王通令山壽與陳智等由水路還欽州，自帥步騎由陸路還太平，抵南寧，始以聞。交阯內屬者二十餘年，前後用兵數十萬，饋餉至百餘萬，轉輸之費不貲。通既不俟詔令，棄去官吏軍民還者八萬六千餘人，其陷於賊及為賊所殺者不可勝計。　交阯人宣化知府[illegible]李宗[illegible]、[illegible]知州閉[illegible]、[illegible]州判李斗烈、吏目[illegible]宗[illegible]、古[illegible]縣千夫長[illegible]汀及土官阮世寧、阮公庭皆不願從賊，利自拔來歸，帝命加賞，擢知府，黃[illegible]等用官給之。尋以汀家屬[illegible]昭[illegible]其[illegible]擢為指揮。　[illegible]祖[illegible]遠柳[illegible]朝列將，掠陸[illegible]錫，公侯大臣[illegible]山雲勇有智略，帝亦自知之。二年春正月，命佩征蠻將軍印，充總兵官[illegible]丙[illegible]至，討朝列，破之。賊保山雞山，峽險，持[illegible]於木[illegible]石其上，官軍至[illegible]下，石無敢近者。夜半，束火牛羊角，以金鼓[illegible]其後，[illegible]向賊，賊[illegible]官軍上，[illegible]比明，石[illegible]而[illegible]破之。[illegible]安[illegible]等[illegible]下，雲乃[illegible]四城九堡，斬首九十餘級，以捷聞。初，廣西總帥至，土官率饋賂，為故事，帥受之，即為所持。雲聞府老隸鄭牢剛直，召問曰：饋可受乎？牢曰：潔衣被體，一汚不可湔，將軍新潔衣也，可汚耶？雲曰：不受，彼且生疑，奈何？牢曰：貪賄往當死，將軍不畏天子法，乃畏土官乎？雲曰：善。卻饋者，[illegible]之，由是上官畏服，[illegible]無敢後者。年[illegible]殺人，牢輒留之，雲乃以牢全活甚眾，為士大夫所重，以壽終。　[illegible]蠻至松潘，賊不順命，[illegible]與龍州知州[illegible]賊復[illegible]至，仍用[illegible]前[illegible]敗賊於此[illegible]等[illegible]復[illegible]鄉[illegible]絕險，而[illegible]賊巢，一日十數戰，大敗之，[illegible]定邦命等十[illegible]，又招降[illegible]卑等二十餘[illegible]，招撫復業者萬二千一百餘戶，歸所掠軍民二千二百餘人。[illegible]遂[illegible]左都督，厚賚金幣，留鎮四川，而[illegible]功不[illegible]。

皇長子生八日，羣臣即上表請立為太子，皇后亦請早定國本，孫貴妃偽辭曰：后病痊自有子，吾子敢先后子耶。二月庚午，立皇長子祁鎮為皇太子。　帝著帝訓二十五篇，曰君德、奉天、法祖、正家、[illegible]親、仁民、[illegible]國、勤政、恭儉、[illegible]戒、用賢、知人、去邪、[illegible]、[illegible]言、祭祀、[illegible]、[illegible]賞罰、黜陟、[illegible]刑、文治、武備、[illegible]，以教子孫。帝自為之序，[illegible]其後以[illegible]。　南京戶部尚書古朴卒。朴在[illegible]三十餘年，未嘗干請，與[illegible]御史[illegible]以清介[illegible]，以[illegible]仕歸，卒於途。　帝令皇后上表辭

位三月癸未遷居長安宮賜號靜慈仙師而冊貴妃爲后時大臣張輔蹇義夏原吉楊士奇楊榮等皆不能爭后賢而被廢天下聞而憐之皇太后常召后居清寧宮內廷朝宴命居孫后上孫后常怏怏帝後亦悔之自解曰此朕少年事耳　壬辰錄囚　夏四月癸亥敕凡官民建言章疏尚書都御史給事中會議以聞勿諱　閏月壬寅錄囚　免山西旱災秋糧　甲寅令有司振卹　王通等至京文武諸臣合奏其罪廷鞫具服庚戌通及陳智馬瑛方政弋謙馬騏山壽俱論死下獄籍其家以其祖并下獄帝終不誅長繫待決而已群臣屢議誅昇尤重而實無罪皆同繫時議非之廷臣復劾沐晟徐亨罪忠遲留及黃福等同罪帝不問　五月辛酉錄囚先是金純有疾帝命醫視疾稍間免其朝參俾治部事會純以法司理囚純數從朝貴飲爲言官所劾帝怒曰純以疾不朝而飲於私可乎命錦衣獄既念純老臣釋之罷爲太子賓客　辛卯陳暠死黎利遣使奉表謝罪言暠於正月物故陳氏子孫絕國人推利守其國謹俟朝命帝心知其詐不欲窮兵己巳復遣使撫諭赦利及其下令訪陳氏後并還官吏人民及其兵器　辛未賜交阯死事諸臣李任都督同知顧福都指揮同知蔡福指揮僉事怯爲正千戶世令子孫承襲劉子輔易先布政司參政何忠府同知馮智太監並贈賜葬惟馬騏以貪暴誘門納賄致敗卻不及　眞定順德廣平所屬州縣去年十月至今年夏不雨麥無收壬申命免其夏稅　周王有燉博學善書弟有爝自大理歸數訐之又與新安王有熺詐爲祥符王有爋與趙王書密術上變誣陷外詞表送都指揮王友持書以聞帝遣使訊無狀召有爝至曰汝有爝所爲詐之具服並得有爝嗜食生人肝腦諸不法事免有爝有爋爲庶人　黎利遣指揮朱廣等千戶及指揮會貴千戶李安於京師餘之歸其家　六月丙戌免陝西旱災夏稅　時未有官妓之禁臣僚宴集以奢相尚歌妓滿前劉觀爲都御史私納賄賂諸御史亦貪縱無忌一日朝罷帝召楊士奇楊榮至文華門諭曰祖宗時朝臣謹飭年來貪濁成風何也士奇對曰永樂末已有之今爲甚耳榮曰永樂時無踰方賓帝問今日誰最甚者榮曰劉觀又問誰可代者士奇榮薦通政使顧佐公廉有威歷官並著風采爲京尹政清弊革帝喜丁未出觀巡視河道秋七月擢佐右都御史賜敕獎諭命察諸御史不稱者黜之御史有贓者送吏部補外佐視事即奏黜嚴暟楊居正等二十人謫遼東各衛爲吏降八人罷三人而舉進士鄧棨國子生程富謝瑾知縣孔文英等官方榮等四十餘人堪任御史帝使歷政三月而後任之居正等六人辨明帝怒并諸謫爲吏者戍之既而觀自戍所逃還京會他御史爲佐所奏且言佐嘗己行賄於帝　戊辰錄囚　吳中坐以官木石遺中官楊慶作宅下獄尋釋之　李英行在都御史劾英擅興衆所至作威福擅兵擾民帝命陝西使御史覈之無所得由是益任情以貴寵驕奢方自恃諸書要單書皆列以聞　初仁宗復設行後軍都督府行部凡五府六部文移中達必經之多重複稽留八月辛卯帝命公侯伯尚書都御史等議皆言煩宥府部則行府行部宜罷從之　刑部尚書金純致仕純爲人寬故屬吏不得姦權要人故宥純時獄無瘐死者　丁未帝自將巡邊命張本輔佐鄭王居守命幼孜等皆從度雞鳴山帝曰唐太宗將其英武征遼嘗過此山幼孜對曰太宗恃此役故遺憾東歸帝曰此山崩於元順帝時爲元亡之兆對曰順帝亡國之主此山不崩國亦必亡帝取夏原吉所著詩書之笑曰何爲世對曰軍中詩有所書帝命賜以大官之饌且慰勞之　九月辛亥次石門驛兀良哈寇會州帝自將鐵騎三千人人二騎持十日糧往擊之留輜重行營文臣於大營命楊榮從乙卯出喜峯口遇敵於寬河帝親射其前鋒殪三人兩翼齊進大發神機銃並發兀良哈人馬死者過半帝親率

百餘騎追奔其衆望見黃龍旗下馬羅拜請降遂生擒之斬其酋獲合不眞其嫡把台請自效帝許之或言不可遣帝曰去留任所欲耳朕有天下獨少此二人耶已二人獲數十人馳牛數百來歸帝命令中官吶以金尼遣賜之戊午帝大獵於會州甲子班師癸酉至自喜峯口把台賜姓名曰蔣信　冬十月乙酉詔曰古者師保之職論道經邦不煩以政少師義少傅士奇少保原吉太子少傅榮皆先帝輔弼以遺朕當數以政煩有司之事非所以重之也其輟所務在朕左右講論至理共事朝夕其俸祿如故義原吉皆起家太祖時義專銓政原吉更度支皆二十七年名位先於士奇榮與士奇榮同心輔政義長於謀斷原吉與士奇尤持大體有古大臣風烈初義既解部務帝欲以侍郎郭璡代璡厚重勤敏然寡學術士奇言恐璡不足當之宜妙選大臣通經術知古今者帝乃止　御史張循理劾文章劉觀並其子輒貪賄污不法事帝命逮觀父子以彈章示之觀疏辨帝益怒出廷臣先後密奏中有枉法受賕至千金者觀引伏詔下錦衣衛獄踰年論輒戍遼東命觀隨往觀竟客死　中官郭敬鎮守大同　十一月癸酉錦衣指揮鍾法保請采珠東莞帝曰是欲擾民以求利也下之獄　忻城[illegible]作亂十二月庚子山雲討平之　是年福建妄男子樓濠詐稱七府小舍王謀不軌事覺械至京誅其黨數百人故齊王榑及二子皆暴卒幼子賢安置廬州　清河知縣李信圭上疏言本邑地廣人稀地當衝要使節絡繹日發民夫舁丁壯既盡役及老稚妨廢農桑常年兵部有令公事亟者舟子五人緩者則否今此令不行役夫無限有一舟至四五十人者凶威所加誰敢詰問或遇快風步追不及則官防人役沒其所齎衣糧使受凍餒乞申明前令禁此擾人從之

四年春正月南京地震　二月己丑南京進騶虞二禮部請表賀不許　進清平伯吳成爲侯錄出塞破兀良哈功也　敕左府都督昇曰與民至親日狎熟易以爲姦不同則廢法同則僨事其他所事朝廷置官俸如舊朕欲保全之實爲汝慮之事也　罷汝等處黎利復言陳氏無遺種請命利因貢方物及代身金人帝心知陳氏即有後利必不言然以封利無名二月甲戌復命李琦等諭利再訪陳氏後　封后父孫忠爲會昌伯　夏四月辛巳山雲討平柳州蠻　寧王權上書論宗室不應定品級帝怒賜書詰責權謝過乃已時有司多希指諸王以示威重權年已老日與文學士相往還所著書數十種託志沖舉自號臞仙　陳瑄言濟寧以北自長溝至棗林淤塞計用十二萬人疏濬半月可成帝命[illegible]等戊子命黃福同往經理大臣言漕運官軍往返艱苦復定運法令江西湖廣浙江民運百五十萬石於淮安倉蘇松寧池廬安廣德民運二百七十四萬石於徐州倉應天常鎮淮揚鳳太滁和徐民運二百二十萬石於臨清倉而令軍士接運至北京民大稱便　帝卒用郭璡爲吏部尚書璡以呂蒙正夾袋故事建白由是留意人才　五月壬子錄囚　先是官吏有罪不問輕重許運磚贖御史王翺請犯贓吏但許贖罪不得復官以懲貪黷帝從其請未幾有贓吏納米贖罪者吏部請降一級用帝曰納米乃一時之權宜贓貪爲立國之大法六月甲午詔文吏犯贓如律科斷罷贖罪例　己亥寇犯開平備禦[illegible]信等戰死庚子[illegible]開平　以鈔法不通令京省商賈湊集地市鎮店肆門攤稅課增舊凡五倍兩京蔬果園及塌房庫房店舍居停貨者每間月鈔五百貫騾車受僱者亦令納鈔舟船計所載料多寡路遠近納鈔其倚勢隱匿不報者物沒入官仍罪之於是有漷縣濟寧徐州淮安揚州上新河滸墅九江金沙洲臨清北新諸鈔關量舟大小修廣而差其額謂之船料惟臨清北新兼收貨稅鈔關之設自此始　陝西按察副使[illegible]至在陝久父子[illegible]旬容教官[illegible]一[illegible]無錫試考官子[illegible]恐曰子居憲司而父爲考官何以防閑[illegible]責之

楚書訴父楊子觸貽書曰汝掌刑名當洗冤憐以無辜存活使何從得此報乃以所獲封書之楚事書跪讀泣受教　秋七月己未李文淵閣　乙丑封聽定錦衣衛命侯信伯陳英出塞功也　入戶部郎中以母喪去尋起復　九月癸亥釋鎮撫曹祖於獄　南北京國子監生年五十以上學無成效及老疾者二百五十二人令還鄉爲民　北京國子監助教王偉言學校教養人材國家所需經史至於書數之學亦當用心近年生員止記誦文字以備科貢其於字學算法略不曉令今禮部從提調正官按察司巡按御史考試從之　錦衣衛容書出按山東還陳揮王紀被之乃上論功且勸其殺貢民稱帝省論而心重之　冬十月庚辰李文淵閣　癸未以天氣寒戒南北刑官錄繫囚以聞不分輕重因謂夏原吉等曰堯舜之世民不犯法成康之時刑措不用皆君臣同心所致朕與卿等其勉力匡扶庶無愧古人　時科道日奏日以有司雖奉求賢之詔舉薦所致事而已丙戌帝與侍臣論以延臣論以論賢爲國之道　庚寅改復廣南京禮部尚書胡濙山東按小內省並鎮南衛　甲午閱武於近郊帝怒將校慢其衣夏原吉曰將帥國爪牙奈何曠而覺之反覆力諫帝曰當姑徐之乙未幸於峪口戊戌還宮　十一月癸卯薛祿與陳志帥師巡邊　十二月乙亥京師地震　壬辰擢中書舍人松花江會船　顧佐任事嚴整吏訐佐受隸金私遣歸帝密示士奇曰言不當理佐嚴乎對曰中朝官俸薄僕馬薪芻資之隸半使出資免役隸得歸耕官得資費中朝官皆然臣亦然先帝知之故增中朝官俸帝歎曰朝臣貧如此因怒訴者曰朕方用佐小人敢誣之必下法司治士奇對曰細事不足干上怒帝乃以狀付佐曰汝自治之佐頓首謝出召吏曰上命我治汝汝改行我當貸汝帝聞之喜益賢佐得大體或告佐不理冤訴帝曰此必重囚教之命法司會鞫果千戶臧清殺無罪二人當死使人誣佐帝曰不誅清則佐法不行磔清於市　琉球山南國入貢自後不至山南山北並爲中山所併

五年春正月丙申朔戊戌賜監修等官金帛有差戊辰戶部尚書夏原吉入朝歸而卒年六十五贈太師謚忠靖敕戶部復其家世世無所與原吉有雅量人莫能測其涯可到有善即采納之或有小過必爲之掩覆吏污所服金織賜衣日勿怖污可浣也又有污精微文書者叩頭請死原吉不聞官入朝與吉帝命易之呂震嘗傾原吉震爲子乞官原吉以震塗難時有守城功爲之請職建初亦惡原吉原吉顧時時稱建才或問原吉量可學乎曰吾幼時有犯未嘗不怒始忍於色中忍於心久則無可忍矣嘗夜閱爰書撫案而嘆筆欲下輒止妻問之曰此歲終大辟奏也與同列飲他所夜歸值禁門有被不下者原吉曰君子不以其冥情行其慎如此　二月壬辰帝諭侍臣曰今國家無大營繕而工部采運木植不已豈不妨農事其令已采之木備歲存貯者夫悉罷歸農　癸巳頒寬卹之令省災傷寬馬政免逋欠薪芻招流民賜復一年罷采買減官田舊額十之三卹工匠禁司倉官包納戒法司慎刑獄　乙未帝奉皇太后謁長陵獻陵親橐鞬導至河橋下馬扶輦民夾道拜觀陵旁老穉皆山呼拜迎太后顧曰百姓戴君以能安之耳皇帝宜重念從臣張輔蹇義楊士奇楊榮金幼孜楊溥見太后慰勞之他日帝謂士奇曰太后爲朕言先帝在青宮惟卿不憚觸忤先帝能從納以不敗事又有三事時時不從因悔朕當受直言士奇對曰此皇太后盛德之言也三月戊申帝道昌平見耕者下馬問農事取耒三推顧侍臣曰朕一推已不勝勞況吾民終歲勤動乎命賜所過農民鈔太后還京召老婦問生業咸賜食居豐取以獻帝曰此田家味也已回宮　辛亥李時勉以書科復修撰翰林經筵侍臣帝復以訪軍民書盛中國逃民二□賞之　丙辰免山西去歲被災田租　薛祿上言永寧衛團山及雕鶚赤城雲州獨石宜築城堡便守禦　夏四月戊

賞招撫軍民二萬六千赴工精騎一千五百衛之皆嚴條節制畫行
賜詩以山甫南仲為比祿不知書以問楊士奇因拊心曰祿安敢當
前賢然敢不勉圖報上萬一乎　先是開平都指揮唐銘等屢奏
寇出沒塞境且言孤城荒遠薪芻並艱官軍守備事下兵部議以為添
軍食轉饋給宜如祿議移衛於獨石築城立開平衛以開平衛官
軍家屬移於新城且耕且守而以開平及所調他衛軍分作二班每
班一千餘人更代於舊城守備從之　五月癸卯選京職更能者
為令　丙辰修預備倉出官錢收糴備荒　帝以知府多不稱職會
蘇州等九府缺皆繁劇地命部院臣舉其屬之廉能者補之癸亥以
禮部郎中況鍾知蘇州戶部郎中羅以禮知西安兵部郎中趙豫知
松江工部郎中莫愚知常州戶部員外郎邵旻知武昌刑部員外郎
馬儀知杭州陳本深知吉安御史陳鼎知建昌何文淵知溫州皆賜
敕乘傳行鍾至蘇州搜殺姦吏舞文者數人斥所屬僚之貪虐庸懦
者乃鋤傾析立條教事不便民者立上書言之興利除害不遺餘力
鋤豪強植良善民奉之若神本深至吉安殺巨猾彭某等十九人平
大盜山大盜曾子良等政事大綱不屑苛細有抑不伸者雖三尺童
子皆得往白豫至松江意存惠撫其尤者杖而遣之一意拊循
與民休息擇良家子講學者為吏訓以禮法均徭節費減吏員十之
五愚民俗多訟訟者至輒好言諭曰明日來時傳以為笑然訟者漸
息忿亦平或被勸阻多止不訟時諸人俱有治績尤以循良稱初
鍾為吏吳江平思忠亦以吏起家為吏部司務遇鍾有恩至是鍾數
延見執禮甚恭令二子給侍而思忠家素貧未嘗以故舊有所干人
兩賢之　六月己卯遣官捕近畿蝗　謂戶部曰往年捕蝗之使害民
不減於蝗宜知此弊因作捕蝗詩示之　徙開平衛於獨石堡改為
萬全都司而令兵分班哨備於舊衛已而哨備之制亦廢遂棄地三
百里盡失龍岡灤河之險邊備益虛　帝以隆作歲久諸書圖遺者

猶未朝貢復遣鄭和王景宏使忽魯謨斯諸國和經事三朝先後七
奉使所歷三十餘國取無名寶物不可勝計而中國耗費亦不貲自
後將命海表者莫不盛稱和以誇外番故俗傳三保太監下西洋為
明初盛事焉　陽武侯薛祿卒贈鄞國公諡忠武
祿有勇而好謀謀定後戰戰必勝紀律嚴明秋毫無犯善撫士卒人
樂為用永樂諸功臣張玉朱能及祿三人為最　癸亥敕郡守令
八月己巳朔日食陰雨不見禮官請表賀不許　黃福為戶部尚書
先是福陳足食之要謂永樂間內營建北京外南討交阯北征沙漠
資用未嘗乏比國無大費而歲用僅給卹不幸有水旱征調將何以
濟請役操備營繕軍士十萬人於濟寧以北衛輝真定以東緣河屯
種初年自食次年人收五石三年收倍之既省京倉口糧六十萬石
又省本衛月糧百二十萬石歲可得二百八十萬石帝善之下行在
戶兵二部議郭資張本請先以五萬頃為率發附近居民五萬人墾
又言山東近年旱饑流徙初復衛卒多力役宜先遣官行視田以候
開墾乃命吏部郎中趙新等經理屯田福總其事既而有言軍民各
有常業若復分營田役益勞擾本等以聞事竟不行　初周忱由庶
吉士歷刑部員外郎淹抑二十年人無知者楊士奇知之洪熙改
元忱自陳越府長史填之有薦為郡守者士奇曰此常調也安足盡周
君九月帝以天下財賦多不理而江南為甚蘇州一郡積逋至八百
萬石思得才力重臣往釐之楊榮薦忱而帝知于謙才可大任丙午
增設各部右侍郎巡撫兩京各省總督稅糧超擢趙新吏部侍郎撫
江西兵部郎中趙倫戶部侍郎撫浙江禮部員外郎吳政本部侍郎撫
湖廣于謙兵部侍郎撫河南山西刑部員外郎曹弘本部侍郎撫北
直隸府州縣及山東忱工部侍郎撫南直隸蘇州等府州縣以胡概
為南京右都御史叢李為刑部侍郎謙年僅三十三官擢最驟
所部延訪父老察時事所宜興革具疏言之一歲凡數上忱至蘇州

召父老問[illegible]宣[illegible]戶不[illegible]加[illegible]并[illegible]之[illegible]民民[illegible]逃亡而[illegible]答[illegible]乃[illegible]平未法令大小戶出[illegible]又[illegible]工部[illegible]下[illegible]申式[illegible]之大入小出[illegible]例[illegible]正副二人以七月赴南京戶部領勘合[illegible]往反[illegible]充之[illegible]止[illegible]正副各一人[illegible]赴[illegible]有司[illegible]收上之部民大使[illegible]見[illegible]收[illegible]無[illegible]卯京府之曰此[illegible]之由也[illegible]令[illegible]於木[illegible]設[illegible]國戶各一人各[illegible]至六七[illegible]石以上[illegible]一人[illegible]之名[illegible]收民[illegible]國官[illegible]納[illegible]但[illegible]而已[illegible]運[illegible]二[illegible]運紀[illegible]之數[illegible]計所運京[illegible]州[illegible]倉[illegible]以次定[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]之支[illegible]在倉曰[illegible]米。次年[illegible]多則加大[illegible]又次年加五[illegible]用[illegible]一切以[illegible]許[illegible]不省或面[illegible]公不及胡公[illegible]曰胡[illegible]在[illegible]民[illegible]朝廷令我但云[illegible]民[illegible]正不同耳[illegible]。乙卯，帝[illegible]近郊。己未，還宮。冬十月乙亥，[illegible]台[illegible]同[illegible]城[illegible]之至[illegible]自且及[illegible]矢[illegible]子[illegible]以身[illegible]父[illegible]千戶[illegible]百戶[illegible]毛[illegible]死[illegible]有[illegible]還[illegible]引[illegible]有司[illegible]。丙子，帝巡近郊。己卯[illegible]道。丙戌[illegible]兵[illegible]壬辰[illegible]。十一月己未[illegible]廷臣二十五人[illegible]以行[illegible]則[illegible]史[illegible]中王[illegible]州則戶部郎中[illegible]汀州則[illegible]外郎[illegible]刑部主事[illegible]州則大理寺正王[illegible]以[illegible]由[illegible]。[illegible]今[illegible]使自西[illegible]出[illegible]先[illegible]郎[illegible]使[illegible]郎[illegible]使臣[illegible]帥[illegible]安王[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]郎[illegible]十二月癸巳[illegible]不花[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]生[illegible]不花及[illegible]二百四十[illegible]人[illegible]羊二千[illegible]四[illegible]有奇[illegible]郎[illegible]。閏月乙未[illegible]內外[illegible]司久[illegible]四[illegible]之

是年[illegible]令[illegible]戶部尚書[illegible]在京及通州等處倉場[illegible]

[illegible]定制

大年春正月庚辰，大雨雪[illegible]。二月丁酉[illegible]於[illegible]內中田。己亥[illegible]金龍山引河[illegible]州以[illegible]御史白[illegible]也。時天下承平，帝[illegible]玩好[illegible]巡按江西御史陳[illegible]勤[illegible]學[illegible]略曰：帝王之學先明理[illegible]理在[illegible]陛下[illegible]有[illegible]而[illegible]疑未[illegible]學未有[illegible]度[illegible]古今治[illegible]能[illegible]知[illegible]大學衍義一書[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]臣[illegible]非有大故無得[illegible]使知古今若何而治[illegible]若何而[illegible]必能[illegible]明增光[illegible]而邪佞之以奇巧[illegible]心者自[illegible]天下人民[illegible]無[illegible]大臣曰[illegible]朕未[illegible]大學耶[illegible]朕至此不可不[illegible]曰[illegible]十[illegible]不知上[illegible]不[illegible]也[illegible]下[illegible]其家人十[illegible]白[illegible]刑[illegible]五年[illegible]父[illegible]死時刑部主事[illegible]西內[illegible]宮[illegible]入面[illegible]之[illegible]折[illegible]不[illegible]亦下[illegible]方面官[illegible]出[illegible]不宜[illegible]由[illegible]升[illegible]略[illegible]有[illegible]非[illegible]官[illegible]行[illegible]過吏部勘合令其[illegible]官[illegible]不能正[illegible]能正人是以[illegible]不公去取[illegible]令吏部[illegible]布政司按察司[illegible]否[illegible]可以[illegible]令[illegible]之。三月乙亥，令吏部[illegible]外官自布政[illegible]二司始[illegible]令。山西巡按御史[illegible]大同屯田多[illegible]古[illegible]四月己酉，令兵部侍郎[illegible]往[illegible]田二千[illegible]之[illegible]戶部尚書[illegible]持身[illegible]同官[illegible]不[illegible]色待之[illegible]人[illegible]乃[illegible]公[illegible]子不[illegible]郎[illegible]令[illegible]其[illegible]利[illegible]六月己亥，令禮部侍郎[illegible]右通政[illegible]印[illegible]利[illegible]人[illegible]相[illegible]曰汝[illegible]使者所以[illegible]白[illegible]利[illegible]拜下[illegible]及[illegible]數[illegible]不[illegible]以付[illegible]及[illegible]封其[illegible]付[illegible]吏

利雖受敕令，其居國則僭稱帝，紀元順天，以交州府爲東都，清華府
爲西都，分其國爲十三道，曰山南、京北、山西、海陽、安邦、諒山、太原、明
光、諒化、清華、又安、順化、廣南，各設承政司、憲察司、總兵使司，擬中國
三司。置百官，設學校，以經義詩賦二科取士，彬彬有華風焉。　秋七
月己巳，錄囚。　壬午，許[illegible]二衛所局。　帝微行，夜至楊士奇宅。士
奇倉皇出迎，頓首曰：「陛下奈何以社稷宗廟之身自輕？」帝曰：「朕欲與
卿一言，故來耳。」居數日，帝使中官問士奇：「微行何爲不可？」對曰：「陛下
尊居九重，恩澤未能遍洽，萬一有冤夫怨卒窺間竊發，誠不可不慮。」
未幾，獲二盜，有異謀。帝召士奇告之故，且曰：「今而後知卿之愛朕也。」
松潘[illegible]都北定諸寨番寇，空郎、龍溪諸寨番復叛，官兵戰敗績，
[illegible]安等寨死者三百餘人。巡按御史王翺陳便宜五事，言都司駐成都，
距松潘八百里，不能制，請移之松潘；松茂[illegible]力[illegible]運，
餉以官軍，毋專累百姓；敕被劫掠者不給由，爲民害，宜令自首，毋[illegible]
州縣上司；宜遍設社學；令川[illegible]運米入千餘石給軍，往返勞費，
請令有罪納粟自贖，即有司就[illegible]運[illegible]事，而[illegible]北京[illegible]允行。
冬十月甲辰，[illegible]兵深入，[illegible]攻空郎，乞兒[illegible]敗，斬
首[illegible]死[illegible]破之，[illegible]於是任
[illegible]關[illegible]之隆[illegible]乎。　陳瑄與黃福議兌運法，瑄乃
上言：「漕運糧用軍十二萬人，每年勞苦，乞以蘇松諸郡及江西、湖廣
別僉民丁，又於[illegible]多衛所僉軍，通爲二十四萬人，分番迭運。又江南
之民運糧赴淮安、徐州、臨清，往返一年，失誤農業；而湖廣、江西、浙江
及蘇松安慶軍士每歲以空舟赴淮安載糧。若令江南民撥糧與附
近衛所官軍運載至京，量給耗米及道里費，則軍民交便。」帝命侍郎
王佐[illegible]議，及[illegible]往運者[illegible]南民力已困，僉民丁不便。十一月丙
子，始令官軍兌運民糧，[illegible]上加耗，則例以地遠近爲差，自八
斗至五斗，有不願兌者，聽其自運，[illegible]減加耗米，遠者不過六斗，近
者至二斗五升。戶部奏正官軍兌運者多，而支運者少矣。
中官袁琦自幼侍帝，恃恩縱肆，[illegible]中官假采辦名，[illegible]官民財物。
事覺，下錦衣衛獄，籍其家，分遣中官[illegible]史[illegible]李[illegible]等往[illegible]直
隸及[illegible]湖廣、江西、[illegible]逮其黨中官[illegible]司[illegible]松[illegible]尤
甚，特命[illegible]至京，中官馬[illegible]使[illegible]至[illegible]下[illegible]自[illegible]所司以
聞。帝曰：「此正與琦同爲害民。」命[illegible]其[illegible]於市。中官唐受[illegible]等
南京[illegible]爲食[illegible]捕至[illegible]赴南京[illegible]之。十二月乙未，[illegible]琦[illegible]其黨
阮巨隊等十人可剮，亦下錦衣衛[illegible]死。　丁未，金幼孜卒，贈少保，謚
文靖。幼孜[illegible]寬[illegible]有容，[illegible]時[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]曰：「此
君子所取也。」　庚戌，遣御史巡視寧夏、甘州屯田水利。
七年春正月辛酉，日有食之，免朝賀。　賜中官金英、范弘免死詔。
二月甲午，以[illegible]和[illegible]法司錄囚。帝[illegible]問獄[illegible]子[illegible]人[illegible]輸
納[illegible]官[illegible]由此始。　帝謂楊士奇曰：「卹民詔下已久，今更有可卹者乎？」
士奇曰：「前詔減官田租，戶部[illegible]故。」帝[illegible]然曰：「今首行之，[illegible]者
如法。」士奇又請撫[illegible]逃民，察[illegible]文[illegible]武[illegible]之士，令[illegible]刑官子孫
得仕進；又請廷臣三品以上及二司官，各舉所知，備方面郡守選。帝
稱可。三月庚申，下詔行寬卹之政。[illegible]部臣曰：「朕以官田賦重，十
減其三，乃聞[illegible]時[illegible]租詔下，戶部[illegible]不行，甚者[illegible]約有司不得以詔
書[illegible]，是[illegible]格詔令，[illegible]令[illegible]不下究也。自今令在必行，毋有所格。」　山
西[illegible]四月辛丑，[illegible]減[illegible]二百四十萬石有奇。　壬寅，[illegible]中[illegible]
軍入[illegible]。　六月癸卯，以[illegible]令[illegible]錄囚，自[illegible]犯死罪外，[illegible]
中外刑獄[illegible]如之。　癸丑，罷中官入[illegible]市[illegible]。　巡按湖廣御史朱[illegible]
言：「洪武年間，府州縣四[illegible]皆[illegible]多者[illegible]萬[illegible]石，少者四五千石，
倉設老人，[illegible]之[illegible]民守之。[illegible]才[illegible]以[illegible]民，今[illegible]宜[illegible]復[illegible]制，俾
[illegible]有[illegible]術之。」　帝作官箴二十五篇成，[illegible]百官，[illegible]曰：「古者君臣有交
[illegible]之道，况在位君子有以[illegible]規合[illegible]者，尤朕所[illegible]望也。」　秋七月庚

辰帝[illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]風[illegible]賦詩一章[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]
日午朝退[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]未日晡午旬兩侍臣曰吾每[illegible]此未嘗不念
農人又嘗以所賦[illegible][illegible][illegible]示侍臣以見[illegible]事之勞苦　帝以[illegible][illegible][illegible]詔
下詔書少八月乙未敕曰近惟少傅士奇[illegible]前[illegible][illegible]知州黎恬等
諸臣[illegible]旬月曾無一人[illegible][illegible][illegible]六[illegible][illegible][illegible]吏部郎中三品以上
官推舉才行文學之士方面有司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者其與郡[illegible]院[illegible][illegible]之
帝於宮中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使宮疏以示楊士奇曰楊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大
[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]比者[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]知太祖正直明果一志國家承[illegible]初[illegible]北
京行部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及使交趾[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有成[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]所不及[illegible]年
七十矣[illegible][illegible][illegible]少年[illegible]坐公事理[illegible][illegible][illegible]四[illegible][illegible]人乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]走等
[illegible][illegible]非國家[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之道帝曰非汝不聞此言士奇又曰南京根
本重地今帝以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]帝曰然翊日改[illegible]
官南京　九月庚午命[illegible][illegible][illegible]巡邊　免所[illegible]及[illegible][illegible]湖州水災稅糧
先是況鍾上言近奉詔募人佃官民荒田官田[illegible]民田起科無人
種者除賦額[illegible]山諸縣民以死徙[illegible][illegible][illegible]者凡三萬三千四百餘
戶所遺官田二千九百八十餘頃[illegible][illegible]稅十四萬九千餘石其他官
田沒海者賦額[illegible][illegible]宜如詔書從事臣所領七縣秋糧二百七十
七萬九千石有奇其中民[illegible]止十五萬三千餘石而官[illegible]乃至二百
六十二萬五千餘石有畝徵至三石者輕重不均如此[illegible]間令出
馬役於北方諸驛前後四百餘匹期三[illegible][illegible]還今已三十餘年矣馬
死則補未有休時工部徵三[illegible][illegible]布八百匹浙江十一府止百匹而
蘇州乃至七百乞敕所司[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝悉從之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
忱乃與鍾悉心計[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]蘇州官田賦七十[illegible][illegible]石[illegible][illegible]
及常州同知趙豫以次[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]糧民困少[illegible]是歲江南大稔詔
諸府[illegible]以官鈔平糴[illegible][illegible]蘇州得米二十九萬石[illegible]時公侯祿米
軍官月俸皆支於南京戶部[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]南京者每石加費六斗忱奏令

就各府支給與船價米一斗所餘五斗通計米四十萬石有奇并官
鈔所糴置倉貯之名曰濟農振貸之外歲有[illegible][illegible]凡綱運風漂盜奪
者皆借給於此秋成抵數還官其修圩築岸開河浚湖所支口糧不
責償耕者借貸必驗中下事力及田多寡給之秋與糧並賦凶歲再
振其奸頑不償者後不復給定為條約以聞帝嘉獎之然忱在任江
南數郡小民不知凶荒兩稅未嘗逋負忱之力也忱既所行者取[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]方成之[illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]以行[illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible]合[illegible]防出
納奸[illegible][illegible][illegible]運[illegible]防[illegible]夫[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]防非[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
周密皆此類也　冬十一月辛酉召[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
制[illegible]　是時帝[illegible][illegible]圖治楊士奇等同心[illegible]佐[illegible]內[illegible][illegible]治平帝乃
倣古君臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]事每歲首賜百官旬休車駕亦時幸西苑萬歲山諸
學士皆從賦詩賡和從容問民間疾苦有所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內初
內閣臣七人[illegible]山張瑛以不能出為[illegible]惟[illegible][illegible]以疾[illegible]仕金幼孜卒
閣中惟士奇及[illegible][illegible][illegible]三人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]北征知
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]否[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]近[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible]
帝以問士奇士奇力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不及不宜以小[illegible]介意帝
笑曰[illegible][illegible]短[illegible]乃[illegible]之耶士奇曰[illegible]陛下以[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]容[illegible]帝意
乃[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以此[illegible]士奇相[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝亦益[illegible]之
[illegible]伯李英以[illegible]下[illegible]　遣中官李貴使西域
八年春二月壬子[illegible]因[illegible]免五千餘人　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士官以[illegible]地相
[illegible][illegible]遣行人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之正其疆理而還　三月庚辰[illegible]內外
[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]軍士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自江淮達京師
沿河郡[illegible][illegible]令軍民[illegible]舟若[illegible][illegible]軍[illegible]民夫[illegible]出[illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二
三千人[illegible][illegible]以從而上官又不分別[illegible][illegible][illegible]役一[illegible][illegible]及[illegible]士田荒
[illegible]民無[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]通州[illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力[illegible]田[illegible][illegible]夫役從之　帝命楊溥合

選宣德二年五年八年所取進士彭琉二十八人為庶吉士以學士等為師。是春，以兩京河南山東山西久旱，遣使捕蝗。夏四月戊戌，詔兩京省被災逋租雜課，免今年夏稅，復徭一年，罷採辦，殊死以下赦。軍匠在逃者，歸有司。各舉賢良方正一人。巡按御史按察使糾其貪暴官吏及使臣生事者。先是貴州知府蕭綬言，所屬治古答意二長官石各野等聚眾出沒銅仁平頭諸處，誘苗賊子婦長官吳畢郎等，其地與鎮遠西陽諸蠻接境，恐相煽動，請調官軍分兵要地且撫且捕。事下總兵官都督蕭授，授乃築二十四堡，環其地分兵以戍。久之，其酋吳不爾號官軍少，復掠清浪衛，殺掠吏民。授遣都指揮張名等擊之，賊遁入苗子坪，結生苗萬餘，不時出沒，攻劫湖廣五寨白崖諸寨，勢益熾。授請發四川湖廣貴州接境諸官軍分道捕討。五月丁巳，授進攻賊巢，斬吳不爾等五百九十餘級，獲其黨以為生禽吳不跳等二百一十二人獻京師。帝以宣示群臣，謂侍臣曰：「蠻苗好亂，自取誅戮。士卒於朕心不能無惻然也。」授威服南荒，尤善撫賊甚衆。丁卯，山雲討平宣山蠻。六月乙酉，帝以不雨作閔旱詩示羣臣。辛丑，詔中外疏決刑囚。是夏，復振兩京河南山東山西湖廣饑，免稅糧。秋七月壬申，免江西水災稅糧。八月癸巳，汰京師冗官，行在戶兵工部、大理、光祿、鴻臚、行太僕寺、順天府，凡七十七員，改命富丞千戶所，罷諸江州官，隸雲南布政司。安南入貢，帝以其言猶不如舊，南征士卒未盡返，命兵部侍郎徐琦等與其使偕行，諭以順天保民之道。閏月辛亥，西域貢獅子。戊午，太皇太后禁官諸表賀，不許。熊佐以疾致仕，召南京右都御史熊概代領其職。佐乞歸，不許。九月乙酉，遣官審天下重囚。己亥，阿魯台部落卜顏寇涼州，總兵官劉廣擊斬之。時阿魯台數敗於瓦剌，部曲離散，其屬把的等先後來歸。阿魯台日益蹙，乃帥其屬東走兀良哈，駐牧遼塞。諸將請出兵擊之，帝不許。冬十月，平江伯陳瑄卒於官，贈侯，加太保，諡恭襄。瑄督河有功於民，民立祠清河祀之。都指揮僉事王瑜、吳亮充左右副總兵，代瑄鎮淮安，督漕運。淮安人以瑄之世人以為德。十二月乙亥，諭法司審京官過犯。戶部尚書郭資卒，贈湯陰伯，諡忠襄。資治錢穀有能稱，仁宗嘗以問楊士奇，對曰：「資性強，人不能干以私。然聞祖詔書下，不奉行，使陛下恩澤不流者，資也。」是年實錄發南京兵部。先是御史李立理江南軍務，益軍句攝姻戚同姓，動以千計，稍辨則施刑拷掠。常州同知張宗璉救之，見立素稍積不平，遂發其卒役，盡勝上書言之。常州民所受抑為軍者七百有奇，乃詔御史李□清理蘇常州衛抑軍一百五十九人，已食糧止令終其身者千二百三十九人。帝若死，荷仕大學，贈太祖

九年春二月癸戌，撫慰降淮安賊州。乙卯，命兩京山東山西河南寬卹之令。武安侯鄭亨卒於鎮，亨年老，擇士卒，和持寬，在大同時，鎮守中官擅事，數之以理，其人不悅；及亨卒，乃深悼惜之。贈漳國公，諡忠毅。衡府王西遣子陪臣來朝。廣西都指揮公當等累年作亂。三月庚寅，山雲遣都指揮彭義等討平之，自是卒後諸苗以廣西兵少，留貴州兵為用，先後討平柳平樂桂平宣山諸蠻，又以大藤林諸蠻非大創不服，請命師，留廣東兵千五百人益之，分道捕討會其酋長，復遣指揮田真攻大藤峽賊，破之，在先後大戰十餘，斬首二千二百六十，斬賊首二百七十，男女二千五百八十，以十三補合五百，自是諸蠻居民安堵。徐琦至安南，黎利子麟未決，琦曉以禍福，麟懼，夏四月己未遣使來貢，進代身金人。帝悅。琦琦至安南，安南國王一名，自是其君長皆有二名，以一名奏天朝。琦初回過南京，相見石城門外，指問安南來者曰：「此大人否？」對曰：「草木亦知公名，安得不

禁也。戊辰，錄囚。五月壬午，旱，慮囚。秋七月甲申，遣給事中、御史、錦衣衛官督捕兩畿、山東、山西、河南蝗。八月庚戌，振湖廣饑。甲子，敕兩京、湖廣、江西、河南巡撫、巡按三司官，行視災傷，蠲秋糧十之四。乙丑，罷工部采辦。阿魯台復為脫脫不花所襲，妻子死，部曲略盡，與其子失捏干等徙居母納山、察罕腦剌等處。己巳，瓦剌脫歡襲殺阿魯台及失捏干，遣使來告捷，且欲獻玉璽。帝賜敕曰：「王殺阿魯台，見王克復世仇，甚善。王言玉璽，傳世久近，殊不在此，王得之，王用之可也。」仍賜紵絲五十表裏。特簡史官及庶吉士二十七人進學文淵閣，以楊溥督之。九月癸未，帝自將巡邊。乙酉，度居庸關。丙戌，獵於金道。乙未，阿魯台子阿卜只俺款塞來歸，授左都督，賜第京師。丁酉，帝至洗馬林，閱城堡兵備。己亥，大獵。冬十月丙午，還宮。四川松潘番復叛，攻都督方政、蔣貴等討之。政至，松潘、疊溪、威茂諸衛俱被圍。命惟松等會所轄任昌巴諸寨撫化，賊分道遁。貴督兵丙午攻破任昌大寨，會都指揮趙得等兵，以次討平龍溪等三十七寨。丙辰，復開，命貴佩征夷將軍印，代陳懷鎮守松潘。甲子，罷陝西市馬。兩畿、浙江、湖廣、江西饑。丁卯，以漕運南京及臨清倉粟振之。右都御史熊概卒。概自明至暮，未嘗食息，風疾卒。時概佐疾已入見，帝勞之，令免朝賀，視事如故。佐每旦朝，小憩外廳，立賓自戶外，百僚過者皆折旋致敬之，入內直廬，獨處小夾室，非議政不與諸司並坐，人稱其清介。曹州學正曹端卒，年五十九。端專心性理，躬行實踐，以靜存為要，五味不入口，一切浮屠巫覡風水時日之說，屏不用。為學正，倡明聖學，諸生服從其教，郡人皆化之。歲學訟，改霍州，霍州上官學之，先後在霍十六載，及卒，諸生服心喪三年，霍人罷市巷哭，童子皆流涕。端倡明絕學，論者推為明初理學之冠。十一月戊戌，停刑。庚子，免四川被災稅糧。廢新化府，以所領俱屬黎平府。十二月甲子，帝不豫，越王瞻墉攝享太廟。

十年春正月癸酉朔，不視朝，命羣臣謁皇太子於文華殿。甲戌，大漸。罷採買營造諸使。乙亥，崩於乾清宮，年三十有八。遺詔國家重務白皇太后行。太子方九歲，宮中訛言將召立襄王。太后趣召諸大臣至乾清宮，指太子泣曰：「此新天子也。」羣臣呼萬歲，浮言乃息。壬午，太子即位，始罷午朝。大臣請太后垂簾聽政，太后曰：「毋壞祖宗法。第悉罷一切不急務。」時時勸帝向學，推心任楊士奇、楊榮、楊溥。有事遣中使詣閣諮議，然後裁決。士奇等亦竭誠輔導，遣防邊南京參贊務。大臣分遣文武官鎮撫江西、湖廣、河南、山東，罷營造，收財役采田。清理兵器，臣又請以次罷租稅，減刑獄，百司清寧。勤修職官，以得人為平正者行之，皆老成謹大體之人供職，且請慎選宮中朝夕侍從內臣。尚書蹇義病，帝遣使問所欲言，對曰：「陛下當守祖宗成憲，始終不替。」丁亥，卒，年七十二。贈太師，謚忠定。義質直孝友，簡重寡言，一切物十奇言援之不倦，玩好傳見，人以此仁之不被，府有之。辛丑，南京戶部尚書黃福參贊守備機務，加少保，與都文臣參機務自福始。二月庚申，尊皇太后為太皇太后。庚戌，尊皇后為皇太后。辛亥，封某郡王。太皇太后召二兄彭城伯昶、左都督昇，誡諭之，弗令預政。昶兄弟恭謹持身，士奇等請加委任，不許。甲寅，詔節冗費，撤諸上供物，及汰法王以下番僧四五百人，浮費大省。給事中年富言：軍中招納降人，以官爵賞賜，亂招危，宜遣散。士府軍前衛幼軍本選民間子弟，隨侍青宮，今死亡殆盡，宜請於二十五所內以一所補之，勿更累民。軍民之家規免稅糧，從之。郎中間御巫觀言：邊情八事，犯死者，宜言所給軍士衣布，揚軍中口糧，且召商中鹽，從之。增封平陽王美圭為晉王，遷居太原。三月戊寅，放教坊司樂工三千八百餘人。辛

巴蜀山陵夫役萬七千人。丙申，論三法司死罪臨決三覆奏然後加刑。王佐鎮河南湖廣，副使陳鎰爲右副都御史鎮陝西，王翺爲右僉都御史鎮江西，御史羅亨信爲僉都御史練兵平涼西寧。時西北方饑民多流移就食，鎰道出大名見之，疏陳其狀，詔免賦役。夏四月壬戌，以元學士吳澄從祀孔子廟庭。丁卯，以久旱考察布按二司及府州縣官。戊辰，遣給事中御史捕畿南山東河南淮安蝗。五月壬午，戶部言浙江蘇松荒田稅糧減除二百七十七萬餘石，請加覆覈。帝以覈實必增額爲民患，不許。以刑部郎中王源等十一人爲知府。詔自今初任者不得除風憲官。六月丁未，令審天下繫獄。辛酉，葬章皇帝於景陵，廟曰宣宗。秋七月丙子，免山西夏稅之半。八月丙午，減光祿寺膳夫四千七百餘人。九月壬辰，詔會清鎮兵及諸巡撫官，歲以八月至京會廷臣議事。釋林長懋、陳祚、郭循等於獄，復其官。帝爲太子時，中官王振給事東宮爲局郎，狡黠得帝懽，是月命掌司禮監。阿魯台旣死，其故所立阿台王子及所部朵兒只伯等復爲脫脫不花所窘，竄居亦集乃路外，爲納款而數入寇甘涼。冬十月壬寅，遣使諭之。辛亥，詔天下衛所皆立學。十一月戊辰朔，日有食之。十二月壬子，阿台朵兒只伯犯涼州，鎮番總兵官陳懋遣兵援之，解去。懋追至蘇武山而還，以斬獲聞。

時王振尙未橫，太皇太后委任楊士奇、楊榮、楊溥，中外臣民翕然稱三楊。以居第目士奇曰西楊，榮曰東楊，溥嘗自署南郡，因號爲南楊。三人同心輔政，士奇有學行，通達國體，榮謀而能斷，溥有雅操，淳謹小心。每議事，士奇引古義，榮出一言決之，諸大臣爭可否，或有違言，溥舍己從人，略無繫吝。正統之初，朝政清明，士奇等之力也。

明紀卷第十二

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

加知府銜給雲騎尉世襲內閣候補中書銜孫克家參訂

英宗紀一 起丙辰正統元年盡戊辰凡十三年

英宗法天立道仁明誠敬昭文憲武至德廣孝睿皇帝正統元年春正月丙戌，朔，□□仁金□。　庚寅，□□□□□三萬屯田□□。　三月乙亥，御經筵，以□□□知經筵事，少□□王直□□□經筵官。初經筵無定日，亦無定所，至是始著為常儀，以月之二日、十二日、二十二日御文華殿，進講□□□□□□□文□□□□侍□□□□高穀□□為讀□□侍讀□。　夏四月丁酉，朔，□□大□。　五月丁卯，阿台朵兒只伯寇□州。　壬辰，設提督學校官，南北直隸俱御史，各省參用按察司副使、僉事，其所轄太廣者，巡不能及者，口外及各都司衛所士官，以□分巡道□□□□□和□江北巡按□□□□□湖□兩道辰靖□辰沅道□州□□兩道甘□衛所□巡按御史。　都察院奏御史不□□十五人，□□之。邵宗□□宗九□□史部已□□□□育宗□□□在任者同考，帝以□□佐□□御史□□□□□宗申□□佐及□□□明□佐上□致仕去。　□□末古里□□□□十一國貢使久留京師未遣，閏六月，命□瓜哇使臣□行，□瓜哇國王加意撫卹，分遣還國。　秋七月，詔□廷臣堪□郡守者，□刑部員外郎□□□□□□知府。　令有司訪宋□宋衍聖公孔□□及宋□□周敦頤、程□□□、司馬光、朱熹□後裔，□其徭役，□明俊秀可□者□送所在儒學讀書，其□墓□毀者修之。　時百官月俸皆持帖赴領南京米，賤時，俸帖七八石僅易銀一兩。而定例歲賦不□金銀，惟坑冶課有之，入內承運庫。若歲賦偶有折收，則送南京供武臣祿，而各邊有□□□亦取足其中。八月，副都御史周銓請於南畿、浙江、江西、湖□不通舟楫地，折收布絹白金，解京充俸，□□□亦以為言。帝以問胡濙，濙對以太祖嘗折納稅糧於陝西、浙江，民以為便。□□□□令米麥一石折銀二錢五分，謂之金花銀。□□□官田□賦□下戶□□□准折納，其後概行於天下。自□□□□之□□□浙江、江西、湖廣、福建、廣東、廣西米麥共四百餘萬石，折銀百萬餘兩，並解京入內承運庫，以為永例。　阿台朵兒只伯□□甘涼，□□□□□甲戌，右都督□□□□平□將軍印，率□兵官都督同知趙安為副，□師討之。　詔□□□將軍□。　九月癸卯，遣侍郎何文淵、王佐，副都御史朱與言□□□淮□□兩浙□□□，令中官御史同往，求□以□法□清召還，其後□遣御史巡□，自此始。　□□□再入貢，帝以□氏寧□號□□□使□正位下，廷臣議以為宜□中，令兵部侍郎李郁□□□齎字□□印□□安□王。　冬十一月乙卯，詔京官三品以上堪任御史者，四品及侍從官□堪任知□者，各□一人。　□□□□災□□。　王□□市□，令朝臣□□□□，帝用□與御下，防大臣□□。會兵部尚書王驥□□□□五日未□。十二月丁丑，帝召□面責之曰：「□□□□幼沖，耶□□□。」及右侍郎鄺埜下□□之□□。右都御史陳智劾□□□□□□延□劾科道不□□□□不□□□御史紀□中各二十□。是言官□□□□□大臣過失，□公侯駙馬伯及都督□都御史無不□劾，下□□□□□□□。　□西□□十六□□與□□□□民相□□起□□□兵□之□戰死，□其台□□乾□。　乙酉，□□平□上言，□州與□西□□時苦□□□□□□附□□□□□不□□，比年所□少，有□□人□□□□□□以□不能得□名□清□□州二□□各□□五萬石，□□□可。　阿台犯莊浪，都指揮江源戰死，亡士卒百四十餘人。侍郎徐晞□□□□□以□方□□□甘州，□不相及，而莊浪乃□所□□□□□□□不聞，時□□□□將大出兵□阿台□巡□□□大會□都御史□□言四□□□自古有之，在□□□有方耳。和□□都□□所□作□□□小□□

待遊擊將軍待之將自退何必調兵不然時先朝宿將已盡開平千戶楊洪以敢戰著名爲人機警善出奇搗虛未嘗小挫王驥言其能詔加遊擊將軍洪所部纔五百還開平獲石時兵爭之再遷都指揮僉事 成國公朱勇言近又剌敗楊以兵迫逐韃靼朵兒只伯恐吞併之日益強大乞勅各邊嚴備以備不虞帝嘉納之賜能之子也未幾脫歡殺賢義安樂二王併其衆欲自稱可汗衆不可乃共立脫脫不花以先所併阿魯台之衆歸之自爲丞相居漠北哈喇嗔等部俱屬焉

二年春正月甲午宣宗神主祔太廟 太皇太后御便殿帝西向立召張輔楊士奇楊榮楊溥胡濙入見諭曰卿等老成嗣君幼幸同心共安社稷又召溥前曰仁宗皇帝念卿忠屢加歎息不意今尚見卿溥感泣太皇太后亦泣左右皆悲先是太皇太后顧帝曰此五臣三朝簡任俾輔後人皇帝萬幾宜與五臣共計已召王振至數其罪欲誅之帝跪爲請諸臣亦跪太皇太后曰皇帝年幼豈知此輩自古誤人家國今後慎勿令干國事也 楊洪阿台等駐賀蘭山後乙亥詔大同總兵官方政偕楊洪出大同巡西路會任禮趙安出涼州等會勦以羅亨信參贊軍事 大同鎮守宦官郭敬畏懦不職李儀劾之詔乃逮儀淫虐事會參將石亨欲奏鎮守中官郭敬先爲敬所陷謂封城否嚴於獄儀主事文英中戶部以聞事下敬還互相奏訐詔儀還自陳而切責敬等儀自負其直語頗激二月敕下獄瘐死邊人冤之憲章錄昭標榜以祀 二月甲午錄囚 戊午御史命敬減大名及河南陝西逃民 夏四月免河南被災田租 御史張之出督邊主兵兒烏子郭指揮安敬言前途無水草衆懼不進留十日引還亨信之曰公等受國厚恩敢臨敵退縮耶死法孰與死敵衆等不從亨信上章言敬逗遛狀五月與王驥經理甘肅邊務言官得便宜行事驥入至軍大會諸將問敵兒烏子先退敗軍者誰曰敬遂縛敬斬敬并言諸將皆股栗驥乃大閱將士分兵畫地使各自防禦邊境肅然 壬寅刑部尚書魏源督師大同宣府許便宜行事源遣都督僉事李謙守獨石楊洪副之萬全衛指揮杜衡部卒李全皆訐奏洪罪帝悉罷言者衛戍廣西竟以全付洪自治 丁未免陝西平涼六府旱災官稅 陳鎰巡延綏寧夏邊務至言邊軍民便宜多所奏置所部六府饑請發倉振之 王驥既出鎮巡鄭等得任都督時蔣貴以多智稱者老人善師令中外薦舉謀略材武士以備任使 六月乙亥以宋儒胡安國蔡沈真德秀從祀孔子廟庭 江北河南大水民饑庚辰副都御史賈諒侍郎鄭辰撫之芒碭山盜竊息韓雍撫定秋九月河決陽武原武榮澤命原傑便宜 郭璡論吏大縱從懈政歸內閣自布政司至御史知府皆令京官保舉左通政陳恭言古者擇任庶官悉由選部職任專而事體一今令朝臣各舉所知恐開私謁之門長奔競之風乞杜此令俾一下吏部議從之不然進事遂寢 李謙老而怯敵與楊洪左洪每遇軍輒叱陰沮之洪奮勵將士數殺敵謙笑曰敵可盡乎徒殺吾人耳御史張鵬劾罷謙因命洪代洪遂敗兀良哈兵擒其部長又敗寇大同兵官擢曰此即前夜延綏爲指揮王禎所敗者去若復甚急當不能擒者視洪等優否 阿台復入寇冬十月甲子鎮守甘肅左副總兵任禮爲平羌將軍充總兵官都督蔣貴趙安爲左右副總兵柴車及僉都御史曹翼羅亨信參贊軍務王驥及太監王貴監督討阿台朵兒只伯十一月乙巳振河南饑免稅糧 初朵兒只伯寇涼州副總兵劉廣衰師不以聞監督功賞柴車劾其罪械廣京涼州土官后能冒功得陞官車奏請加罪能復稱命帝宥之車反覆論其不可曰詐冒如能者賞罰有徒臣方大奮苦戰今賞能何以服衆若無功得官則捐軀死敵者何以待之朝廷賞罰從所請帝嘉車之直使使賜之山雲上言潯州與大藤峽山相接連猺寇不時出沒占耕旁近荒田

而左右兩江土官所屬人多田少其獞兵素勇爲賊所憚若量撥田州土兵於近山屯種分界耕守就委土官都指揮黄[illegible]領之斷賊出入不過數年賊必坐困報可。 南甸土知州刀貢罕奏麓川思任發奪其所轄羅卜思莊二百七十八村乞遣使[illegible]金牌信符[illegible]之[illegible]還故[illegible]沐晟[illegible]任發令[illegible]之手也。

三年春[illegible]楊洪[illegible]於伯顏山[illegible]足戰卒乃[illegible]其部[illegible]也陳台[illegible]四人追至[illegible]州又會阿台[illegible]朶花等五人[illegible]視[illegible][illegible]老帝[illegible]楊洪充左右參將[illegible]行天[illegible]州[illegible]令將吏分守[illegible]增[illegible]開平[illegible]龍門[illegible]石[illegible]獨石[illegible]六十[illegible]屯[illegible]一年[illegible]火器[illegible]依[illegible]役者[illegible]括[illegible]伍。 二月己亥京師[illegible]庚子又[illegible]。 辛丑[illegible]陝西[illegible]甲辰京師地又震者再。 王[illegible]傳[illegible]出[illegible]以[illegible]前[illegible]而省與任禮帥大軍[illegible]敗朶兒只伯於狼山[illegible]石城阿[illegible]朶兒只伯[illegible]阿台於兀會乃使[illegible]帥[illegible]二千五百人往[illegible]之約曰不[illegible]相見也[illegible]將李安[illegible]沮[illegible]叱安曰敢阻軍者死[illegible]出[illegible]間道疾[illegible]抵其[illegible]阿台方牧[illegible]入[illegible]令士卒以[illegible]弓[illegible]俟[illegible]失[illegible]步[illegible]兵[illegible]入其[illegible]大敗之[illegible]分[illegible]兩[illegible]別[illegible]百[illegible]兵[illegible]入十[illegible]自[illegible]林至[illegible]亦[illegible]乃[illegible]同知[illegible]院十五人[illegible]戶二人降其部[illegible]至[illegible]東[illegible]安[illegible]出[illegible]毛刁力[illegible]右丞[illegible]花赤二十人分[illegible]大[illegible]戰千餘里阿台[illegible]朶兒只伯以[illegible]遁[illegible]四月乙卯[illegible]以[illegible]功封[illegible]定西伯[illegible]遠伯安[illegible]川伯[illegible]有差。 癸未巡撫大同[illegible]史[illegible]立[illegible]市令[illegible]民[illegible]平[illegible]市[illegible]馬[illegible]師[illegible]市兵[illegible]從之 [illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]久[illegible]召[illegible]而[illegible]子[illegible]守[illegible]朝廷以[illegible]方[illegible]山西河南不[illegible]官[illegible]大臣帝以[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]王[illegible]並[illegible]臣[illegible] 癸[illegible]

任[illegible]事[illegible]十[illegible]年中[illegible]病同[illegible]多不悅[illegible]其[illegible]至[illegible]北[illegible]人朝廷留之京師[illegible]其心[illegible]其[illegible]脫木兒[illegible]其[illegible]東[illegible]來[illegible]叛去今乃[illegible]來安知[illegible]日不再叛[illegible]徙江[illegible]其[illegible]下兵部[illegible]之河間[illegible]州[illegible]可[illegible]者[illegible]以此令從[illegible] [illegible]府以所領分[illegible]仁[illegible]府[illegible]遣入[illegible]府。 六月[illegible]酉以[illegible]中外[illegible]獄。 思任[illegible]於父兄[illegible]甸[illegible]斯加[illegible]木邦所[illegible]任發使[illegible]其[illegible]至[illegible]甸[illegible]千[illegible]江金[illegible]沐晟[illegible]乙亥[illegible]方政[illegible]同[illegible]右都督[illegible]討之[illegible]長之弟也。 [illegible]蘇州[illegible]米一二[illegible]石[illegible]州[illegible]明年田[illegible]戶[illegible]給米時米[illegible]官得[illegible]民得食米公私大[illegible]理松江[illegible]十上[illegible]二[illegible]至六十二[illegible]引[illegible]亡[illegible]田[illegible]宜[illegible]夫[illegible]上[illegible]丁[illegible]私販四[illegible]令[illegible]行之[illegible]戶[illegible]米二萬二千[illegible]石[illegible]亡[illegible]由[illegible]大[illegible]。 王[illegible]大臣小[illegible]給事中御史[illegible]秋七月戶部以[illegible]官[illegible]改[illegible]京[illegible]支[illegible]部以失印刑部以[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]侍郎吳[illegible]何文[illegible]先[illegible]下[illegible]復[illegible]之。 八月乙亥以陝西[illegible]令[illegible]死囚以下[illegible]送[illegible]米。 九月癸巳[illegible]。 冬十月癸丑再[illegible]陝西[illegible]。 時工役[illegible]匠多逃者[illegible]已逮至六千[illegible]人十一月又逮四千二百[illegible]人[illegible]又[illegible]人皆令[illegible]赴工。 [illegible]王[illegible]居[illegible]多[illegible]巡[illegible]侍郎吳[illegible]御史[illegible]其不[illegible]死長史杜述召[illegible]京師[illegible]不法[illegible]以[illegible]罪有所[illegible]下[illegible]已而三法司上[illegible]秋亦不言[illegible]十二月丙辰[illegible]下[illegible]刑部郎中丁[illegible]左右侍郎[illegible]兵[illegible]有疾[illegible]視[illegible]至而[illegible]

於略勇敢廉靜在遼東三十餘年威惠並行邊務修飭前後守
邊者皆莫及　[illegible]總兵[illegible]山西卒[illegible]伯[illegible]殺[illegible]勇保
十而[illegible]大約公[illegible]請[illegible]殺人人亦不
敢凡與士卒同甘苦[illegible]所至[illegible]間[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]天[illegible]北京
[illegible]
[illegible]伯[illegible]子[illegible]子[illegible]伯[illegible]父[illegible]祀
廟[illegible]非惟名分不正抑恐神不[illegible]況叔梁紇元已追封啟聖王創
殿於大成殿西而顏孟父俱封公[illegible]追封子晳伯[illegible]公[illegible]顏孟父
俱[illegible]啟聖王殿帝命禮部行之　南京國子監祭酒陳敬宗言[illegible]制
諸生以在監久近撥諸司[illegible]來[illegible]因[illegible]子[illegible]者[illegible]
送之期給[illegible]以[illegible]事多[illegible]為次第又[illegible]有[illegible]職之
例士風[illegible]非細故[illegible]加[illegible]從之　沐晟[illegible]次金齒[illegible]任[illegible]修
貢[illegible]師[illegible]信之[illegible]江[illegible]乃遣[illegible]為[illegible]江[illegible]船三
百[illegible]取[illegible]又[illegible]汀[illegible]餘[illegible]帝以[illegible]日[illegible]
等[illegible]方[illegible]至[illegible]出戰[illegible]不可[illegible]欲[illegible]又不許
致不[illegible]

四年春正月壬午[illegible]帥[illegible]下[illegible]賊[illegible]戰[illegible]大[illegible]賊[illegible]
據[illegible]之又追敗之高黎共山下共斬二千餘級[illegible]
入[illegible]任[illegible]上江上江賊[illegible]地也[illegible]攻[illegible]求[illegible]於[illegible]其[illegible]
制[illegible]江不[illegible]久之以少兵[illegible]至[illegible]石又不[illegible]攻[illegible]至[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]致力戰死之一軍皆沒　貴州[illegible]苗[illegible]
江生苗作[illegible]立[illegible]千[illegible]二月己[illegible]兵[illegible]分
道[illegible]攻三[illegible]攻[illegible]山大破之[illegible]兵[illegible]追
至[illegible]江[illegible]千戶[illegible]於是生苗[illegible]　[illegible]士奇
乞致仕不允乞[illegible]之[illegible]士奇遣南京[illegible]往視之

楊[illegible]曰公[illegible]幼主一日不可去左右[illegible]何[illegible]出士奇[illegible]在
南京[illegible]坐[illegible]士奇[illegible]曰[illegible]有[illegible]而[illegible]坐[illegible]有小[illegible]保
而[illegible]守備者[illegible]卒不[illegible]然[illegible]侍[illegible]公退即[illegible]上[illegible]亦了然
閏月辛丑[illegible]時[illegible]復其官[illegible]又[illegible]王[illegible]
護[illegible]民[illegible]敢[illegible]得免　二月己酉[illegible]天下　庚申[illegible]
建王[illegible]為[illegible]人守[illegible]王[illegible]山于[illegible]建王　沐晟[illegible]
攻敗[illegible]帝遣使者[illegible]四川官軍五萬人令[illegible]
充[illegible]之至[illegible]晟節制[illegible]晟[illegible]
還至楚雄卒[illegible]定遠王[illegible]晟[illegible]父[illegible]人[illegible]其成[illegible]如
朝廷[illegible]下士[illegible]出郭迎[illegible]而[illegible]曰此令[illegible]用兵非
所長[illegible]不利[illegible]朝[illegible]才[illegible]以[illegible]得中外[illegible]　癸酉增南京
及在外文武官[illegible]　夏五月庚戌右都[illegible]林[illegible]充
總兵官[illegible]任[illegible]　丁卯[illegible]中外囚　[illegible]船四十[illegible]台州[illegible]
軍[illegible]大[illegible]二千戶所又[illegible]大[illegible]　京師大水[illegible]官[illegible]民
居二千三百九十[illegible]順天真定保定三府州[illegible]大水
六月乙未京師地震　丁酉以京[illegible]水災[illegible]告天地[illegible]臣[illegible]戊
戌下[illegible]求直言　時王振用事[illegible]法[illegible]作[illegible]乃[illegible]法司[illegible]
獄多[illegible]定[illegible]如戶部侍郎吳[illegible]淫行[illegible]事[illegible]官坐
責[illegible]非其人[illegible]乃加以[illegible]有[illegible]及[illegible]自[illegible]死[illegible]官[illegible]卒[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]不[illegible]杖之一[illegible]如此[illegible]可[illegible]天時不[illegible]災
[illegible]見[illegible]必[illegible]此[illegible]以定[illegible]祖宗防[illegible]至[illegible]而乃[illegible]至
此非所以[illegible]之仁[illegible]也今[illegible]有[illegible]以[illegible]成法[illegible]
之帝[illegible]之以其[illegible]示法司　[illegible]定之[illegible]十[illegible]官[illegible]令[illegible]出
大公[illegible]以至正不可[illegible]且[illegible]公[illegible]侍[illegible]召[illegible]才能心術
而[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]者[illegible]之南方[illegible]以京朝官[illegible]使
迭相出入內外[illegible]之法不當拘五品以上可[illegible]朝臣

選揀一人自代吏部舉其名而錄用之武臣子孫襲以韜略守令牧者舉先毋徒取資格臣遭喪乞承襲起復以孝事備尼者國嘗嚴禁富民輸粟授官者有犯宜追奪疏入留中。召寶授遷以老致仕自顧成效實所在屯糧官軍討之皆無功授沈敬參計實總校皆盡其才數起數敗威信大行舉吏部事右府。秋七月庚戌免兩畿山東江西河南被災稅糧。壬申沐晟卒。八月戊戌增設沿邊備倭官。己亥地震。初思恩知州岑瑛有謀略善治兵以從征著功加田州知府仍掌州事遂與現任知府岑紹文聽各具奏下總兵官安遠侯柳溥等議冬十月沐斌等請升思恩為府仍璞紹各守疆十以杜侵爭從之。松潘都指揮趙諒誘執番酋令禁國師商巴擄其財與同官趙得謀以叛其弟小商巴怒聚衆擁江彭等寨攻掠剽掠十二月丁丑都督同知李安充總兵官僉都御史王翱參贊軍務討之。瓦剌脫歡死子也先嗣稱太師淮王諸部皆下之脫歡不花其空名而已脫脫不花歲來朝貢帝優之比諸番有加書稱之曰達達可汗及是主臣並使非疑貢兩敕一賜寄其主朱勇以瓦剌漸強請整兵備飭諸隘口增守備從之

五年春正月南京戶部尚書黃福卒福丰儀修整不妄言笑歷事六朝多所建白公正廉恕素孚於人嘗官不無赫赫名事微細無不謹愛國忘家老而彌篤自奉儉約妻子僅給衣食所得俸祿惟恃賓客則置之而已其卒也聞者不及士論惜之。王振一日語楊士奇等曰朝廷事久勞公等公等皆高年倦矣當若何士奇曰老臣盡瘁報國死而後已楊榮曰不然吾輩衰殘無以效力當擇後生可任者報聖恩耳振喜而退士奇咎榮失言榮曰彼厭吾輩矣一旦內中出片紙令某人入閣且奈何及此時進一二賢者同心協力尚可為也士奇以為然翼日列侍講學士苗衷等名以進二月乙亥侍講學士馬愉侍讀曹鼐入閣預機務。時禮部侍郎苗衷以文書入閣士奇不欲乃令直出治部事直在翰林二十餘年稱古代言職者紀述之事多出其手與王英齊名人稱二王以居地目直曰東王英曰西王。甲申僉都御史張純大理少卿李畛按撫畿內流民。楊榮乞歸展墓命中官護行。靖江王佐敬私饋榮金榮已行不之知王援欲借以傾榮楊士奇力解之得已。初奉天華蓋謹身三殿災以奉天門為正朝三月戊申重建三殿並修乾清坤寧二宮役工匠官軍七萬人。夏四月壬申免山西逋賦。王驥等既行巡按御史白商巴狂悖書詞上聞至屢得趙諒詐陷狀乃出商巴於獄遣人招其弟阿戊等初命撫番降則撫定餘黨勳諒執之戊等得復商巴國師松潘遂平。沐昂據金齒張賊其樓延曾久之賊款軍門約降主事楊寧曰兵未加而先降誘我也宜嚴兵待之不聽五月賊縱兵襲前營至苛市賊大至官兵敗績昂不敢引兵遁昂一敗請罪等下獄起官已思任發入騰衝都宗之。六月丁丑免兩畿被災田租。戊寅錄囚。秋七月辛丑遣刑部侍郎何文淵等分行天下恤刑雪枉從楊士奇請也時詔兼衛民遣給事中御史按實災傷仍使秋成從之。楊溥遣朝至武林甲寅卒贈太師謚文敏榮論事激發不能容人之過然遇人觸帝怒致不測往往以微言導帝意得解夏原吉本時數之不死頗賴其力嘗語人曰事君有體進諫有方以悻直取禍吾不為也故皇論亦始終無間時人以方姚崇。八月乙未令各舉號業若政從陳鎰請也由是嚮上威有諸置。九月壬寅雲南逋賦。冬十一月壬寅振浙江饑。壬子免蘇松常鎮嘉湖水災稅糧。有僧年九十餘由雲南至廣西自稱建文帝令其徒詒思恩知府岑瑛瑛執送總兵官柳溥丁巳械京師會官鞫之乃河南鈞州人楊行祥洪武中度為僧遊兩京雲南貴州至此帝令錮錦衣衛獄之踰四月死從者十二人皆戍邊。乙未沐昂封平陽宗被。十二月壬午免南畿浙江山東河南被災稅糧。郭璡為浙江按察使前使者

汰[illegible]力[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]市[illegible]皆[illegible]居[illegible]食[illegible]宰子[illegible]并白鹽[illegible]約二日出鹽餘市肉不得逾一斤[illegible]多不能[illegible]故[illegible]手會權一日或具[illegible]不則人[illegible]以[illegible]具　思任[illegible]兵[illegible]犯[illegible]孟定殺大侯知州刀[illegible]千[illegible]人[illegible]降[illegible]長官司乃遣人以[illegible]金[illegible]南[illegible]兵官[illegible]已不[illegible]甘[illegible]已而沐昂[illegible]上攻取[illegible]王[illegible]方[illegible]功名[illegible]人[illegible]以任[illegible]代之王[illegible]亦[illegible]何文淵[illegible]曰[illegible]川[illegible]外[illegible]丸[illegible]不足煩大兵[illegible]守[illegible]屯[illegible]令三司[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]生而[illegible]廷命[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]也帝下廷臣[illegible]及[illegible]以[illegible]川負固[illegible]怙惡在所必誅如思任[illegible]早[illegible]門生全之[illegible]自上[illegible]帝[illegible]之　封[illegible]安伯世襲

六年春正月己亥朔日[illegible]食不見[illegible]官[illegible]不許　乙卯以[illegible][illegible]解[illegible]四方[illegible]　侍[illegible]劉球上疏曰帝王之馭[illegible]必[illegible]其小而防其大所以[illegible]之[illegible]天下久安計也[illegible]伐[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]手[illegible]則命[illegible]方以[illegible]之[illegible]師[illegible]不利即[illegible]兵[illegible]好至於[illegible]民[illegible]居[illegible]下入[illegible]中[illegible]之今[illegible]川[illegible]思任[illegible]本[illegible]屬以[illegible]失[illegible]敗勤大兵[illegible]謀[illegible]來[illegible]亦多[illegible]合[illegible]經[illegible]其[illegible]使[illegible]所[illegible]必[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]欲屯十二[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]則攻之不[illegible]王[illegible]不可[illegible]出[illegible]不可[illegible]地險不可用[illegible]兵不可久[illegible]況南方水旱相仍[illegible]民交困若[illegible]臣[illegible]天[illegible]如[illegible]之於[illegible]世至於瓦剌[illegible]及其未[illegible]正宜以時[illegible]防[illegible]欲[illegible]甘[illegible]守衛以[illegible]南征卒[illegible]有[illegible]何以[illegible]以[illegible]防[illegible]如[illegible]之於[illegible][illegible]叔也伏望陛下[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]以才[illegible]大臣[illegible][illegible]分屯[illegible]木[illegible]以[illegible]便[illegible]自可用至於西北[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]以防不[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]下兵部[illegible]征已有成命不用球言　[illegible]平[illegible]同知[illegible]之王[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]兵十五萬討思任[illegible]行[illegible]金[illegible]年[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]弓矢又[illegible]宜[illegible]　于[illegible]巡[illegible]十二年[illegible][illegible]行太行伏[illegible]官今河南山西[illegible]百[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]三月令[illegible]州[illegible]下戶[illegible]分[illegible]給[illegible]老成[illegible]及[illegible]不能[illegible]行之河南近河[illegible]計[illegible][illegible]長[illegible]以[illegible]并[illegible]大同[illegible]外[illegible]山西者不及至[illegible]別[illegible]治之[illegible]私[illegible]田以[illegible]用[illegible]京[illegible]私[illegible]王[illegible]衛之[illegible]入[illegible]王[illegible]代[illegible]河[illegible]以久不[illegible]人[illegible]二月庚子下法司論死　夏四月[illegible]午以災異[illegible]見[illegible]遣二法司官[illegible]天下[illegible]是[illegible]史[illegible]刑部郎中[illegible]大理寺正[illegible]十二人同[illegible]往

五月[illegible]何文淵及大理寺[illegible]王文[illegible]在京刑[illegible]及刑科給[illegible]中[illegible]京刑[illegible]之[illegible]與中官[illegible]安[illegible]同[illegible]中官[illegible]三法司刑[illegible]自此始　[illegible]于[illegible]大理寺少[illegible]山西河南[illegible]民伏闕上[illegible]請留[illegible]者以千[illegible]王亦言之乃[illegible]巡[illegible]　[illegible]史[illegible]言[illegible]災異[illegible]在廷[illegible]史給[illegible]中[illegible]大臣去其[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]所司各[illegible]通官[illegible]是郭[illegible]中侍郎李[illegible][illegible]劾者二十人[illegible]自[illegible]帝如[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]　[illegible]言臣[illegible]刑[illegible]見各[illegible]所[illegible]多因[illegible]人[illegible]不待[illegible]死[illegible]今[illegible]宜[illegible]果有[illegible]史[illegible]司[illegible]方[illegible]決若未[illegible]有[illegible]死者[illegible]年出死囚以下無[illegible]兵部[illegible]卒[illegible]在[illegible]時同[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]斷[illegible]肉[illegible]介[illegible]多此[illegible]　秋七月丁未[illegible]浙江湖[illegible]　[illegible]重

爲山東提學僉事首揭白鹿洞學規示學者延見諸生[illegible]擢
才者樂其寬而不才者憚其嚴皆呼爲薛夫子王振問楊士奇[illegible]
吾鄉誰可爲京卿者士奇以瑄對八月召爲大理寺左少卿三楊以用
瑄出振意欲瑄一往見李賢語之瑄正色曰拜爵公朝謝恩私室吾
不爲也其後議事東閣公卿見振多趨拜瑄獨屹立振趨揖之亦無
加禮振由是銜瑄　戶部請以供御牛馬分牧民間官助其[illegible]
成法冬十月丁丑下詔中外[illegible]及右侍郎[illegible]長安
門外閏十六日[illegible]
都民二萬餘人走新遷[illegible]以聞[illegible]
[illegible]都民乞留[illegible]以聞詔[illegible]三品仍視府事　[illegible]既
久任江南與吏民相習若家人父子行村落屏去騶從與農夫[illegible]
[illegible]相對從容問所疾苦爲之商略[illegible]其[illegible]下也[illegible]官冗吏[illegible]
心計納[illegible]有能[illegible]則推心與之[illegible]其長故[illegible]
無不[illegible]松江相視水利[illegible]定上[illegible]沿江[illegible]乃
[illegible]其上流從見山[illegible]所水迅流駛下[illegible]時以匹馬往
來江上見者不知其爲巡撫也二[illegible]用
[illegible]赴京言[illegible]牛皮[illegible]久行[illegible]出[illegible]市皮[illegible]許之
封沈清爲修武伯　十一月甲午朔乾清坤寧二宮奉天[illegible]
三殿成大赦定都北京文武諸司不稱行在於南京官仍加南京字
山西左參政王來居官[illegible]以公[illegible]
杖死[illegible]令不[illegible]者十人逮下獄當從[illegible]以原官[illegible]　王驥
[illegible]至[illegible]南思任發遣人乞降[illegible]受之密令諸將分道入休[illegible]主[illegible]
遷右參將冉保由東路攻[illegible]何水[illegible]入[illegible]達左參將宮
聚由下江投東會石[illegible]中[illegible]大侯州[illegible]以二萬人由中
路趨上江[illegible]其[illegible]賊[illegible]抱守[illegible]石[illegible]下[illegible]兩五日不能拔癸卯
[illegible]大風[illegible]縱火[illegible]官[illegible]力戰遂拔之斬首五萬餘級進自夾象石

渡下江通高黎貢山道　癸丑抵河[illegible]山東及[illegible]府[illegible]　封
[illegible]木[illegible]伯乃[illegible]府　丁酉[illegible]入[illegible]中[illegible]
不能[illegible]月[illegible]戊[illegible]下[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]本[illegible]大[illegible]帝[illegible]示[illegible]而王[illegible]以[illegible]助之[illegible]
[illegible]在[illegible]能[illegible]也　王驥至[illegible]衍[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]七[illegible]相[illegible]分左右[illegible]上而[illegible]中
[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]至[illegible]山[illegible]二萬[illegible]大[illegible]州
由[illegible]山[illegible]行[illegible]十二月[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]
西江[illegible]可上[illegible]自間道立[illegible]
山出大[illegible]中[illegible]而令[illegible]六千[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]前左右[illegible]百人[illegible]死者[illegible]之[illegible]也
[illegible]已合木邦[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]破
[illegible]木[illegible]邦[illegible]守西[illegible]大[illegible]乃[illegible]
攻[illegible]大風大作[illegible]死[illegible]江死者[illegible]人[illegible]任[illegible]
[illegible]二子[illegible]其[illegible]合[illegible]司印及所[illegible]印[illegible]
三十[illegible]其[illegible]兵守之丁未[illegible]之[illegible]攻[illegible]令[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]江[illegible]安[illegible]功[illegible]中[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]
失士卒千餘人[illegible]皆死　[illegible]州[illegible]衛[illegible]龍江
會及兩淮[illegible]於[illegible]米[illegible]京戶部侍郎[illegible]以龍江[illegible]泥沙不
[illegible]米給[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]又[illegible]留[illegible]宜
[illegible]二百萬石[illegible]本計從之[illegible]令　[illegible]王坦上言[illegible]河水
[illegible]卒[illegible]年不休往者江南[illegible]自太倉[illegible]州[illegible]有元時[illegible]
河故道[illegible]之由[illegible]活可[illegible]北[illegible]千[illegible]
[illegible]近[illegible]
七年春二月[illegible]帝如天壽山[illegible]長陵[illegible]月甲午[illegible]
乙亥免陝西屯糧十之五　夏四月甲午撥陝西[illegible]　[illegible]山西河[illegible]

山東被災者[illegible]　王[illegible]遣[illegible]師[illegible]上言[illegible]其[illegible]子郎[illegible]
赤安[illegible]之以[illegible]　五月，征[illegible]川師還，帝遣戶部侍郎王質[illegible]
羊酒迎勞[illegible]天門。壬申，[illegible]功，進[illegible]侯，封王驥靖遠伯，[illegible]
[illegible]有差。從征少[illegible]李[illegible]郎中侍[illegible]侍郎，士卒賜予
加等。府[illegible]安[illegible]下[illegible]成[illegible]石。　戊寅，立皇后錢氏，推后父
[illegible]指揮[illegible]同知，帝欲侯貴，以后辭而止。　丁亥，侯附
大[illegible]所[illegible]百人[illegible]二百人[illegible]四千四百餘石[illegible]　六月壬
子，戶部侍郎焦宏[illegible]江[illegible]　秋七月丙寅
[illegible]陝西[illegible]民所[illegible]子女。　思任[illegible]之走[illegible]木邦[illegible]
[illegible]法所[illegible]金沙江[illegible]下[illegible]兵攻之[illegible]
木[illegible]能[illegible]子以[illegible]川[illegible]
所[illegible]其子[illegible]因乞入[illegible]因而[illegible]之。
王驥不可。八月壬寅，[illegible]王[illegible]
以往[illegible]來至[illegible]入[illegible]不許。　初，瓦
剌[illegible]　九月甲戌，陝西[illegible]所[illegible]以千計，大同[illegible]
剌貢使不過五十人，其[illegible]
至三千[illegible]帝以貢使太多，限三百人入關，及[illegible]至大同[illegible]
二千[illegible]人以[illegible]於[illegible]可[illegible]計[illegible]於
[illegible]之不[illegible]十[illegible]其使[illegible]亦不聞。　冬
十月壬辰，[illegible]犯[illegible]切[illegible]兵[illegible]令王[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]令久[illegible]十[illegible]不力戰，因[illegible]以[illegible]令左
右[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]乃[illegible]行[illegible]山[illegible]限
[illegible]五星[illegible]十[illegible]士[illegible]
民大[illegible]又以[illegible]俗立法，令有[illegible]得收[illegible]十[illegible]年間
得[illegible]及年[illegible]十[illegible]用以[illegible]　乙巳，太皇太后大漸，召楊士奇
[illegible]入，令中[illegible]何大[illegible]行[illegible]士奇[illegible]三事，一[illegible]文書

[illegible]士奇[illegible]二[illegible]示[illegible]收方[illegible]死宜[illegible]其[illegible]二未
及奏上，而太皇太后已崩，遺詔勉大臣佐帝惇行仁政，[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]冬[illegible]法司以[illegible]命[illegible]帝[illegible]中[illegible]
已[illegible]民。　十二月[illegible]昭[illegible]后於[illegible]陵[illegible]王振[illegible]大
作[illegible]福，起大[illegible]化寺[illegible]土木，帝方[illegible]心[illegible]以先
生呼之，公[illegible]呼[illegible]父[illegible]附[illegible]免[illegible]　[illegible]州
知府況鍾卒。[illegible]民[illegible]立祠[illegible]正[illegible]民[illegible]後守[illegible]者
莫能及。　初，戶部大倉[illegible]凡[illegible]米[illegible]中[illegible]布
及[illegible]折[illegible]及[illegible]田[illegible]例上
納者，皆入[illegible]之[illegible]　[illegible]州[illegible]宗[illegible]起
八年春正月，郭[illegible]王[illegible]代[illegible]部[illegible]初[illegible]廷臣[illegible]方面大
[illegible]吏部[illegible]任[illegible]即[illegible]凡[illegible]史巡方[illegible]者，必令具所
[illegible]以[illegible]人其子[illegible]京[illegible]士奇[illegible]至郭文選郎[illegible]留
[illegible]不可，曰：「是亂法自我始也。」　二月己丑，[illegible]南京[illegible]官。　戊
戌，[illegible]來[illegible]丙午，刑王[illegible]來[illegible]　三月，刑部[illegible]致仕
[illegible]廷臣公[illegible]行[illegible]王[illegible]侍郎王[illegible]郎中[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]代[illegible]在刑部久[illegible]多平[illegible]陝西[illegible]計[illegible]
武臣[illegible]犯[illegible]子[illegible]之郎中林[illegible]習[illegible]許
[illegible]刑[illegible]因[illegible]以[illegible]行。　[illegible]五月己巳，[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]士兵五[illegible]往[illegible]五十[illegible]
人。　[illegible]民[illegible]來[illegible]民[illegible]因[illegible]入[illegible]
使[illegible]入[illegible]二十年[illegible]犯[illegible]充[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]上[illegible]往往[illegible]方物[illegible]
[illegible]之。　戊辰，[illegible]天[illegible]壬午，大[illegible]
詔上言[illegible]先[illegible]十[illegible]曰：「古[illegible]王不作無益，故心正而天不[illegible]
之臣[illegible]上[illegible]臣[illegible]至[illegible]功至[illegible]

然則聖心正而天心自順矣政由己出則權不下移太祖太宗日視
三朝時召大臣於便殿裁決庶政[illegible]權歸於上皇上臨御九年[illegible]
日繁願守二聖成規復視朝故事使權歸於一古之[illegible]大臣者必論
諸左右大夫國人及其有犯雖至大戮亦不加刑賜之死今用大
臣未嘗皆出公論及有小失輒桎梏箠楚之然未幾時又復其職甚
非所以待大臣也自今擇任大臣宜允[illegible]有小犯則置之不可
輒下法司定罪使自爲計勿輒加[illegible]庶不乖共天職之意今之太常卿
古之秩宗必得清[illegible]之臣然後可交神明今[illegible]
[illegible]臣皆領其職古者省方巡狩所以[illegible]得失問民疾苦兩[illegible]宋
[illegible]時數遣使巡行郡[illegible]其來朝亦[illegible]行之今久不[illegible]吏多貪[illegible]民
不聊生而軍官尤甚宜[illegible]公明廉幹之臣分行天下古人君不[illegible]刑
獄必付理官蓋恐[illegible]而有所[illegible]也[illegible]法司所上[illegible]
[illegible]法司不能執奏及訊他囚又[illegible]以[illegible]民用多[illegible]
各[illegible]其職至[illegible]來[illegible]均非古法尤[illegible]之[illegible]
衛民也方[illegible]作五六年矣曰不煩民而役[illegible]并國家赤子乎
况[illegible]作多充宦[illegible]工以[illegible]其力各處水旱有司[illegible]不[illegible]
或亦待[illegible]文[illegible]令戶部以時[illegible]加[illegible]使不致失[illegible]川建
年用兵死者十七八軍[illegible]不可[illegible]計今又[illegible]征[illegible]
[illegible]思往[illegible]以[illegible]不過[illegible]而已[illegible]以[illegible]功必求其大
郡其分其地不[illegible]則致[illegible]之則[illegible]坐大[illegible]一[illegible]川生二[illegible]川
也設有[illegible]兵[illegible]已臣見[illegible]上[illegible]因[illegible]令從[illegible]仁心若此
今欲生靈一失[illegible]之[illegible]以就死地豈不有乖
於好生之仁哉況[illegible]已[illegible]遣人來貢非[illegible]遣乞免之意甚[illegible]
[illegible]四境之地分於各[illegible]新附之
[illegible]一方可[illegible]北貢使[illegible]心[illegible]則[illegible]分[illegible]
御史巡[illegible]官[illegible]及時訓[illegible]勿使借工各[illegible]役私家公武[illegible]之

還以來[illegible]定召[illegible]之法以來武[illegible]屯田公[illegible]法以[illegible]武
[illegible]無[illegible]而外[illegible]有防[illegible]入下廷[illegible]太常[illegible]一[illegible]令吏部[illegible]
初[illegible]川[illegible]王[illegible]尸衛之[illegible]天[illegible]正[illegible]人也[illegible]
[illegible]心[illegible]公[illegible]多[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]道[illegible]之[illegible]疏中
[illegible]曰此[illegible]公耳[illegible]大[illegible]上疏乞改[illegible]太常
[illegible]同[illegible]六月丁亥[illegible]及[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]一小校持刀至[illegible]所[illegible]方[illegible]立大呼太祖太宗[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]尸下[illegible]
一[illegible]以[illegible]之上疏也[illegible]
郎[illegible]行[illegible]他任[illegible]曰汝[illegible]上疏何[illegible]他人[illegible]曰
[illegible]乃[illegible]及[illegible]人[illegible]上疏[illegible]死居無何[illegible]亦病死[illegible]之[illegible]笑[illegible]
曰早知[illegible]若[illegible]君[illegible]死[illegible]子同[illegible]幼[illegible]母言[illegible]成父志[illegible]
有子[illegible]久[illegible]且[illegible]之曰老[illegible]今[illegible]他日[illegible]我[illegible]
也[illegible]而子死小校亦死 [illegible]有色王振[illegible]子山[illegible]
納之[illegible]不[illegible]發夫下[illegible]已[illegible]大理[illegible]
[illegible]二部之時百官多[illegible]走振[illegible]仰[illegible]不往右[illegible]史王文[illegible]
振[illegible]及左右少[illegible]出人[illegible]振[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]甲辰[illegible]下[illegible]等來[illegible]有[illegible]戍大同[illegible]
自知子二人[illegible]一子代死二子[illegible]不[illegible]及當行刑[illegible]頭[illegible]
[illegible]下呼問故益悲曰[illegible]今日[illegible]夫子[illegible]也[illegible]刑科二[illegible]
[illegible]兵部侍郎王[illegible]亦中[illegible]乃[illegible] 李時[illegible]改[illegible]
王振往視時[illegible]加[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]宮[illegible]七月戊午[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]時[illegible]生[illegible]
[illegible]定甲乙[illegible]乃行時[illegible]一日不[illegible]監生李
[illegible]人[illegible]有石大用[illegible]上[illegible]以身代[illegible]生[illegible]

呼聲徹殿廷。振聞，諸生不平，恐激變，及通政司奏大用章，振內慚，助教李繼請解於會昌侯孫忠。忠，皇太后父也。忠生日，太后使人賜忠家，忠附奏曰：「臣荷恩厚，願赦李祭酒。使爲臣客，坐無祭酒，臣不歡。」太后爲言之帝，帝初不知也，立釋之。　王驥等帥師至金齒。九月甲子，思機發遣頭目刀龍肘偕其子詣軍門求降，驥遣人至緬甸索思任發。緬使致書，期以今冬送思任發至貢章交付，驥與刻期，遣指揮李儀等帥精騎通南牙山路往受，而緬人竟不至。冬，驥與蔣貴、沐昂分五營自騰衝進逼緬甸，緬人聚衆來待，以樓船載思任發覘官軍，而潛以他舟載之歸。驥以麓川未平，緬難不可復作，乃宣言犒師而命貴等潛焚其舟數百艘，遂移師趨者藍。　誠孝皇后崩。宣宗廢后胡氏痛哭不已，十一月卒，以嬪御禮葬金山。　十二月癸未，免山東復業民稅糧二年。　丙戌，械駙馬都尉焦敬於長安右門。　孫原貞爲浙江左布政使，時按察使軒輗，杭州知府陳復，仁和知縣許璞，鎮守中官阮隨及原貞，居官皆廉，一方大治。　赤斤蒙古衞都督且旺失加苦也先暴橫，欲移駐也洛卜剌，任禮以其地近肅州，執不許。已奏請建寺於其地，禮復言：「許其建寺，彼必移居，遺後患。」事竟寢。時邊將家僮墾塞上田者，每頃輸糧十二石，禮建請於朝，得減四石。邊塞無警，禮與巡撫曹翼屯田積粟，繕甲訓兵，邊備甚固。　時陝西倉儲充溢，有軍衞者足支十年，無者可支百年。陳鎰以陳腐委棄可惜，請每歲春夏時給官軍爲月糧，不復折鈔，從之。　楊榮既沒，楊士奇常病不視事，閣務多決於曹鼐。鼐內剛外和，通達政體，帝以爲賢。

明紀卷第十二

賜進士出身工部候補主事[illegible]司行走陳鶴纂
[illegible]知府[illegible]世職[illegible]候補中書[illegible]孫男克家[illegible]訂

英宗紀二[illegible]

九年[illegible]正[illegible]翰林學士　甲寅王文[illegible]延[illegible]府定[illegible]諸[illegible]毛[illegible]同知[illegible]　癸[illegible]二衛[illegible]衛新[illegible]以女[illegible]之耳[illegible]入[illegible]易各[illegible]互[illegible]合[illegible]州兵入[illegible]男[illegible]克[illegible]保出[illegible]口[illegible]吉祥出[illegible]口[illegible]出[illegible]家口[illegible]中官[illegible]出古北口各[illegible]兵[illegible]一月丙午[illegible]二千人[illegible]入[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]敗[illegible]二千人[illegible]　三日辛[illegible]太[illegible]師孔子[illegible]士[illegible]子[illegible]人[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]加[illegible]士[illegible]官人[illegible]下之[illegible]以老[illegible]不[illegible]甲子[illegible]年八十[illegible]文[illegible]司乃[illegible]人[illegible]面[illegible]子[illegible]世[illegible]　[illegible]元[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]山[illegible]沙[illegible]川[illegible]乙丑[illegible]功[illegible]太保[illegible]　夏四月丙[illegible]伯[illegible]功少[illegible]林學士[illegible]文[illegible]子[illegible]下[illegible]民[illegible]三[illegible]辛[illegible]在內[illegible]以[illegible]宜[illegible]令[illegible]　[illegible]世[illegible]及[illegible]古二[illegible]二[illegible]不[illegible]命不[illegible]以瓦[illegible]方[illegible]其[illegible]不可[illegible]令[illegible]古又[illegible]人[illegible]以土[illegible]不

可[illegible]令[illegible]目[illegible]自[illegible]千[illegible]以二[illegible]同令[illegible]人給[illegible]之　給事中[illegible]月己未[illegible]京[illegible]刑[illegible]侍郎[illegible]南京刑[illegible]事[illegible]上[illegible]自[illegible]帝以[illegible]用[illegible]不問[illegible]民[illegible]多[illegible]究問[illegible]會[illegible]內[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]行[illegible]決[illegible]　六月壬午[illegible]州[illegible]石[illegible]王振以[illegible]之[illegible]七月己酉[illegible]下[illegible]宗[illegible]安[illegible]之[illegible]丑[illegible]河[illegible]說[illegible]　[illegible]浙江[illegible]武中[illegible]五千[illegible]開[illegible]十三萬[illegible]民不[illegible]以[illegible]之已而[illegible]日[illegible]浙江[illegible]十[illegible]利[illegible]上[illegible]自[illegible]下三[illegible]司[illegible]不可乃[illegible]中[illegible]從之命[illegible]王[illegible]二[illegible]浙江[illegible]之又[illegible]御史[illegible]公[illegible]自[illegible]民[illegible]而[illegible]　甲申[illegible]壬[illegible]八月[illegible]中[illegible]女　時[illegible]人[illegible]平[illegible]又[illegible]甘[illegible]行[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible]甘[illegible]二年[illegible]十[illegible]日久[illegible]又[illegible]六人[illegible]一[illegible]以十月王[illegible]正月乃[illegible]不[illegible]行之[illegible]　[illegible]三以[illegible]而[illegible]王[illegible]一曰[illegible]一曰[illegible]兀[illegible]一曰[illegible]不[illegible]王[illegible]立[illegible]士[illegible]沙州[illegible]古[illegible]巨[illegible]也先王[illegible]也亦[illegible]王[illegible]北[illegible]不[illegible]

遣使[illegible]帝[illegible]郡令[illegible]好於不從惟王[illegible]遣。分[illegible]八[illegible]，
[illegible]川[illegible]司治[illegible]把。冬十月丙午朔，日有食之。庚午，兀良哈
貢[illegible]，承[illegible]伯[illegible]率[illegible]多力[illegible]行伍大小百
餘戰，未[illegible]在宣府二十年[illegible]中[illegible]而[illegible]士卒[illegible]給火
[illegible]各[illegible]牧[illegible]郎[illegible]名[illegible]
御史[illegible]光[illegible]寺[illegible]物二振[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]衣
衛[illegible]戍[illegible]司[illegible]大八[illegible]從[illegible]昭[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]其門如市。是年，兩[illegible]山東河南浙江[illegible]大水，江
河皆溢。

十年春正月大計[illegible]治行[illegible]知府[illegible]
知府[illegible]知[illegible]王[illegible]史[illegible]人[illegible]
及[illegible]程[illegible]所[illegible]動[illegible]死[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]
之[illegible]祀[illegible]。戊子，[illegible]之士。[illegible]振[illegible]日[illegible]中官[illegible]
[illegible]衣[illegible]王承心不平，以[illegible]名[illegible]狀[illegible]於市，不[illegible]。
二月丁巳，京[illegible]。己未，[illegible]陝西[illegible]。丙寅，兀良哈[illegible]
[illegible]者[illegible]不許。壬申，[illegible]天[illegible]山。三月甲戌，[illegible]丙子，[illegible]
[illegible]辰[illegible]入[illegible]外[illegible]川[illegible]平[illegible]侍郎[illegible]以[illegible]
所[illegible]升[illegible]民[illegible]司[illegible]沐[illegible]成兵[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]定[illegible]伯[illegible]武[illegible]。夏四月甲辰朔，日有食
之。[illegible]中[illegible]所[illegible]民[illegible]及流[illegible]食者。六月乙丑，[illegible]
陝西[illegible]田租三之二。秋七月乙未，[illegible]川[illegible]二府[illegible]
山東陝西[illegible]民[illegible]子[illegible]也，[illegible]二省民[illegible]食[illegible]二十[illegible]公[illegible]
[illegible]令布政使[illegible]其[illegible]田給牛[illegible]司[illegible]之流民
乃定。[illegible]中官牧[illegible]州[illegible]民知州[illegible]其牧[illegible]王[illegible]下
[illegible]衣衛[illegible]死[illegible]斤[illegible]大將[illegible]王[illegible]民[illegible]在
州，[illegible]民[illegible]食者[illegible]方[illegible]不如[illegible]之民[illegible]力。

州以[illegible]其[illegible]也，人大[illegible]之。八月癸丑，[illegible]災[illegible]。丙
辰，免[illegible]十四府州水災[illegible]。九月[illegible]兵部尚書[illegible]例
[illegible]衛自百戶以下，當代者必就試京[illegible]不得代。廷臣
[illegible]令就各都司試之，人以[illegible]便[illegible]也[illegible]又[illegible]京
[illegible]上方略，請增大同兵[illegible]大臣巡視西北[illegible]又[illegible]京
兵備城之役，令休息，以[illegible]時不能用。冬十月乙亥[illegible]十
萬[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]工部侍郎[illegible]入[illegible]。王
文出[illegible]陝西[illegible]右都御史[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]陝西三司官[illegible]至[illegible]之[illegible]九行而[illegible]
者不以[illegible]及文代[illegible]力[illegible]有司[illegible]來不[illegible]。[illegible]
給以[illegible]任[illegible]及其[illegible]三十二人[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]公[illegible]卸之任[illegible]道中，不食而死。十二月丙辰，千戶王[illegible]
之[illegible]京[illegible]之子也[illegible]其[illegible]責[illegible]及
[illegible]以[illegible]并[illegible]同[illegible]任[illegible]因
[illegible]川[illegible]以[illegible]止[illegible]子之。壬辰，[illegible]河南[illegible]陝西[illegible]平
[illegible]道[illegible]山[illegible]不能守[illegible]法[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]河北[illegible]士[illegible]州升[illegible]
知[illegible]正[illegible]知州[illegible]山東[illegible]以[illegible]正[illegible]
大理寺丞[illegible]以[illegible]有是命。時[illegible]大同宣府二鎮軍田一
[illegible]八十[illegible]外[illegible]五[illegible]信[illegible]文[illegible]時[illegible]力[illegible]田[illegible]
[illegible]陛下復中[illegible]之令，奈何[illegible]此[illegible]北[illegible]防[illegible]
[illegible]田作[illegible]自冬[illegible]三月始[illegible]田，七月又
[illegible]又[illegible]八月以後[illegible]治[illegible]計一歲中[illegible]休[illegible]
收[illegible]老[illegible]則民不[illegible]必[illegible]計，臣[illegible]不知人心不
固，雖有[illegible]守[illegible]其言而止。

十一年春正月庚辰，太監王振姪林世襲錦衣衞指揮僉事；錢僧保
姪亮、高讓姪玉、曹吉祥弟整、蔡忠姪英，俱世襲副千戶。 二月辛酉，
異獸見奉天殿騶吻之上，遣官祭告天地。癸亥，詔卿
刑獄。 安鄉伯張安與弟爭祿，逮治法司與戶部，相推諉，為言官所
劾。三月戊辰，戶部尚書王佐、刑部尚書金濂、右都御史陳鎰、侍郎丁
鉉、馬昂、副都御史丁璿、程富等俱下獄，越日釋之。安，興兄之孫也。
福建礦賊葉宗留開礦聚眾，與[illegible]宗留等[illegible]王遣戶部郎中[illegible]往招
撫。浙江參議吳昇言：[illegible]浙江、江西、福建接境，東捕則西
遁，南攬則北竄，若合而為一，其害不小，宜特遣朝臣專董捕剿。壬申，
命御史柳華督福建、浙江、江西兵討之，至福建，募兵分捕，盜益熾。又
令村置望樓，[illegible]民築田[illegible]擇其豪為總甲，自置兵杖，督民巡
徼，盜勢益熾，而宗留亦劫掠如故。 癸酉，帝如天壽山。庚辰，還宮。 夏大
月丙辰，京師地震。 初，帝即位，詔凡課程門攤俱遵洪武舊額，不得
增口鈔法，未幾，以千錢[illegible]直[illegible]，中官[illegible]司局領其[illegible]，有司及是
重徵四出，[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]空[illegible]。秋七月癸酉，從王佐請，增市肆
門攤[illegible]課程，[illegible]復設[illegible]省[illegible]司[illegible]行[illegible]矣。
庚辰，少師楊溥卒，年七十五，贈太師，諡文定。 大理寺丞羅綺[illegible]事
下獄，[illegible]以事動搖，[illegible]任[illegible]人皆王振[illegible]，[illegible]不法事下
錦衣衞[illegible]，[illegible]錦衣衞[illegible]官[illegible]杖[illegible]，召[illegible]法司[illegible]振
改令[illegible]再鞫，八月[illegible]戊[illegible]。 戊戌，免湖廣[illegible]災稅糧。 戶部侍
郎余亨附王振，[illegible]以[illegible]千[illegible]吏部不行，郎中[illegible]之[illegible]王直
及侍郎[illegible]，[illegible]申[illegible]下[illegible]等[illegible]三法司[illegible]事[illegible]徒[illegible]
宥[illegible]，[illegible]事[illegible]如故。 行人尚褫言：古者刑不上大夫，今文
武大臣[illegible]因[illegible]或涉[illegible]，[illegible]是今日衣冠之大
臣，即[illegible]日[illegible]之囚[illegible]而[illegible]官[illegible]能[illegible]自今有犯者，
召至午門，大臣會問，[illegible]則[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]即[illegible]。

帝顧[illegible]之，[illegible]王振不能改。 九月辛巳，[illegible]丙[illegible]化州知州[illegible]
自得[illegible]千戶汪[illegible]。 沙州衞都督喃哥兄弟[illegible]爭[illegible]部[illegible]，[illegible]任禮欲
乘其[illegible]遷之內地，會喃哥亦請居肅州境內，禮因遣都指揮毛哈
剌往撫其衆，而[illegible]師兵[illegible]其後，比至，喃哥猶持兩端，其部下欲奔瓦
剌，禮[illegible]兵逼之，盡收其全部千二百餘人以還，附居之東昌、平山二
衞，給田[illegible]牛[illegible]厚撫之，而沙州遂[illegible]。東左衞[illegible]，[illegible]思結所有初
成祖[illegible]哈密、沙州、赤斤、罕東四衞，[illegible]關外[illegible]西[illegible]至是沙州
先[illegible]亦[illegible]不能自立，[illegible]州遂多事。 冬十月甲[illegible]給事中[illegible]
史分[illegible]選軍士。 十一月壬申，[illegible]死以下[illegible]。 僉[illegible]李[illegible]
撫廣州，[illegible]其在清河已二十二年矣，廣州方苦旱，[illegible]至即雨，來
[illegible]卒，官清河，民立祠祀之。 也先攻兀良哈，遣使[illegible]大同乞[illegible]
見守[illegible]太監郭敬[illegible]母[illegible]母子[illegible]
十二年春二月癸亥，帝如天壽山；庚午，還宮。 丙子，[illegible]
秋[illegible]。 [illegible]知府[illegible]民[illegible]子[illegible]可[illegible]者多[illegible]生員[illegible]
[illegible]吏部[illegible]言[illegible]天下學校之有[illegible]生自此始。 詔選侍[illegible]
江[illegible]，[illegible]文[illegible]王玉[illegible]
東[illegible]之[illegible]。 國子監祭酒李時勉[illegible]任，朝臣及國子
生[illegible]門外者[illegible]三千人，[illegible]乃去。[illegible]祭酒
六年，[illegible]正四[illegible]切[illegible]別[illegible]否[illegible]
生[illegible]不[illegible]給[illegible]不能[illegible]
[illegible]伯[illegible]帝[illegible]以二月二日[illegible]
師[illegible]生以次[illegible]五經各一[illegible]
地[illegible]生[illegible]之[illegible]
去人[illegible]太平[illegible]。 夏四月丁巳，[illegible]。 五月
己亥，大理少卿[illegible]及[illegible]民[illegible]立法[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]。 [illegible]自瓦剌[illegible]言[illegible]入[illegible]，脫不花

上之北先不[illegible]非於[illegible]共計中國秋七月甲辰修各[illegible][illegible]事備及
[illegible]　八月庚申朔日有食之　九月乙未[illegible]率諸[illegible]部[illegible][illegible]
上[illegible]官[illegible][illegible]包[illegible]於[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]呼無私[illegible][illegible]事[illegible][illegible]官天下
[illegible]久者多[illegible]死官[illegible]使者分道[illegible]道[illegible]方今[illegible]而別部[illegible]主[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]之情百官[illegible][illegible]府之本彼及於[illegible]非法[illegible]人之要而[illegible]之不
武帝[illegible][illegible]　冬令[illegible][illegible][illegible]理兩京[illegible][illegible]　[illegible]天監言北京北[illegible]出
地度太陽出入時[illegible][illegible][illegible]京不同冬夏[illegible][illegible]長短亦異今宜[illegible]官
府[illegible][illegible]皆[illegible]京[illegible]式不可用者今內官監改之　初方面大吏方
正擇[illegible][illegible]由保[illegible][illegible]用已而[illegible]部而不[illegible]保[illegible]者在內御史在外知
府往往九年不遷給事中余[illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]且言方
面郡守[illegible][illegible]吏部[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]言方面郡守保[illegible]升用
[illegible][illegible][illegible]多未可[illegible]易帝從[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]許言官[illegible][illegible]　[illegible]洪充
[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]府[illegible]官[illegible]已[illegible]北[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]惟[illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]多不過百[illegible]或數十[illegible]他將[illegible][illegible][illegible]以數戰至大將[illegible]
郎亦[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]王　安[illegible][illegible][illegible]使占[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]其子[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]其故王占巴[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]東[illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible]行
人[illegible][illegible]往封[illegible]占城國王　沐[illegible]言臣遣[illegible][illegible][illegible]招[illegible][illegible][illegible]以其
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不敢出又[illegible][illegible]牛[illegible]金[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵攻取[illegible]
遣人分[illegible]木邦[illegible][illegible][illegible]司令[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]江分道[illegible]討臣[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]以防其[illegible]從之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不出[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]目刀[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不至[illegible]召招[illegible]至京給[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]家[illegible]其從人俱令於[illegible][illegible]所供役
十三年[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]作江[illegible]不可[illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]引兵[illegible][illegible]中外[illegible][illegible][illegible]
兵[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]三月戊子[illegible][illegible]切[illegible]刀[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
其可伐之[illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]都[illegible]同知官[illegible][illegible]
平[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]十五萬人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible]遣

[illegible]則先[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]平[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]亦相[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]知[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]出又[illegible]木邦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible]川[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]度　[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible][illegible]也沙[illegible][illegible]佃人鄧茂七[illegible]推[illegible]
[illegible]甲長茂七[illegible][illegible][illegible]馬谷以[illegible]役[illegible][illegible]民沙[illegible]俗佃人[illegible]租外[illegible]
[illegible]田主[illegible]七[illegible]其[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]而田主[illegible]往受[illegible]田主[illegible]於[illegible][illegible]遂茂
七不赴下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]茂七[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]人上官[illegible]遣[illegible]三百[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]茂七[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]平王[illegible]官[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]萬人陷二十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]
宗留[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]茂七[illegible]初交阯人宋彰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
王[illegible][illegible][illegible]左布政使[illegible][illegible][illegible]民不能[illegible][illegible]相[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]巡[illegible][illegible]御
史汪[illegible][illegible]江西[illegible]江[illegible]兵討[illegible][illegible]四月茂七[illegible]延平[illegible][illegible]御史張[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死免二年[illegible]役[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]以
[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]境兵江西巡[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]還[illegible]世[illegible][illegible]兵
遣[illegible]浙江江西湖[illegible][illegible]災秋[illegible]　五月丙戌遣使撫山東[illegible]　[illegible]
辰刑部侍郎丁鉉[illegible][illegible]河南山東災民鉉平居[illegible][illegible][illegible]無能[illegible][illegible][illegible]
治[illegible]　時朝[illegible][illegible]用[illegible]小[illegible]甲[illegible]惟[illegible]官[illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible]不行[illegible]月中
[illegible]令阻[illegible]者[illegible]一[illegible][illegible]全[illegible]戊[illegible]　六月升[illegible]化州[illegible]府　[illegible][illegible]河
決[illegible][illegible][illegible]口[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]口[illegible]呂二[illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible]寺[illegible]河分
水[illegible]水[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]同知武[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]已[illegible]留水[illegible]決會
村堤及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]秋七月乙酉[illegible]河決大名[illegible]三百餘
里[illegible][illegible]會二[illegible][illegible]死者千餘人遣使[illegible][illegible][illegible]大水河[illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]
己酉決新鄉八柳樹口[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
沙[illegible][illegible][illegible]道[illegible]入[illegible][illegible]封[illegible]初[illegible]河[illegible]及是[illegible]河北二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]命
工部侍郎王永和往理其事　御史[illegible][illegible][illegible]保[illegible]得方面郡守[illegible]改
前[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]洪武[illegible][illegible]於內外九年[illegible][illegible]官內[illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣
有才[illegible][illegible][illegible]從之大臣[illegible]官之例遂[illegible]　八月甲戌御史丁[illegible][illegible]鄭

茂七部曹□鄧□郎，御史張楷帥大軍□其後，□至，先令人賫勅撫
茂七，不從，進圍建寧、沙縣，賊首林宗政等萬餘人攻建寧，欲立營
寨，令通判□□□帥□□□□，而身與都指揮□□□□其□路。
新賊二百餘□□其□□阿□□指揮至□□□不進，□□□□□□
與冬□宗留□□□□死江西，官軍不利，都□□□□□指揮劉□
畀伏死，諸□□□乃以守侍郎□□□□民□守□□□浙江□□
賊□□牙，會伯□□□□□宗留□□□□□知府石瑁□□牙□
據定其□□□以□□□功。十一月丙戌，詔□□□征南將軍，印充
總兵官，保定伯□□□、平江伯□□□副之，太監□吉祥、□王瑾提督大軍，
刑部尚書金濂參贊軍務，帥京軍、江浙兵討茂七。□諸□之子，瑾之
孫也。會胡以平□□宗留□□其衆□□大王，□號太平，建元泰定，
以□帥□廣州。甲辰，分道□其□□武□□□□末□□□□□
江□□茂七□二千餘人迫□□□□□□丙出□□知府張瑛帥□
□與□□劉□□□指揮□信軍分三路□之，斬首五百餘，拔其營，
□右□□仍知府事，劉亦□□。 庚戌，承□□宗□安□□□山東□
□之子也。 十二月庚午，□□□賊作亂。 初，沙州內使□□哥□□
南□不從□□則世□□對之□，邦王任禮以二□合□□□□□□
人招之，□□□□□來□□□令毛哈□□□□□□□東生□之，以
并其部□帝大□□□世□□哈□都□□事□各之。 三天和□
沙□□成，以冬□□役□□河□□□宜□□□守臣□□□帝切
責之，令山東三司□沙□□承和□□南八都□□金龍口，使河由
故道。 □□□□工□□分兵□□口，□□□曰□□使□□□死於我
也，不可。 時□□使□民□□□□□□□不許，民□使中□□
至二千人，往□□□以□□□□□□子之所□□□□之一貢
為互市，王振□□□□□□□□□□去□□□□□
十四年□□□己巳，□浙江、福建□□□ 定□侯□□□□□國公

□武□賞□卒伍不□□夫□外□若己下人，能與士卒同甘苦，出
□討賊，□□□□身自□□，不役一人，□□□身先之，以故所向
有功。 大軍至□□□□民□□□□□□□監賊大
起，□□□知其不可□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□官賊
會□□不□□□□□□守臣相□□□□□□□□王振□
陟□□□□□□招賊□□□□巡按□□□改四川□
州□□司□□州□□死□□。 □□□□ 二月丁巳，□
□賊復攻延平，□□分道□□，賊大敗，□□□□□之，斬□
十□□□□□□□林子□□□□□□□□□四千
人攻延平，□□□□之□之，斬首五百，□□□□□
□賊□至延平□□其功□不平□之□□□□功□不□。 王
□帥□□□□□□□師由干□□□至南牙山，舍舟陸
行，抵沙□□□□至金沙江□□□□□西岸列□拒守，大軍□流至
□□木邦□□所□□兵十□□□□□□兩岸□□□□□二百餘
□洋□□□□力攻□□□□□四十萬餘石，□□□□□至
鬼哭山□大□□□□□□二□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□分道並□□攻□之，□□□□□□□□□□□□□
官軍□□□□□□□在金沙江西，去麓川千餘里，諸部皆□帥
曰：「自古□人無□金沙江者，今王師至此，真天威也。」□□□□不□
引還，□□□□□□□□□□□□□不可滅，乃與□□約
許以土目部□□□居孟□□立石金沙江□□□曰：「石爛江枯
□乃得渡。」□□□命己巳□班師，以孟□地予□□，令□□□
二征麓川，□師□以□□□□動天下，□□□□□□□□□
役民□□□□土司以□□利□用□刑□□□□□□私役師
行□□□十五萬人，一□起行，互相□□□負米六斗，跋涉山谷，□
□□□□金沙江，□□不敢渡，□不能攻，攻而失□，□指揮□□□

事[illegible]功此何異事
[illegible]之敗[illegible]又以[illegible]世[illegible]下法司王[illegible]左右之[illegible]不聞[illegible]
[illegible]兵官封[illegible]外賊工部尚[illegible]石[illegible]　二月
戊子帝如天[illegible]山[illegible]已還宮　王永和[illegible]山西[illegible]引其水由太
[illegible]寺以[illegible]運河[illegible]大半而不[illegible]分水[illegible]設三空[illegible]水
台大清河入海[illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]上流而[illegible]
[illegible]工從之　[illegible]四月[illegible]戊[illegible]州賊[illegible]天王[illegible]討之
[illegible]所在[illegible]
乙丑[illegible]十二人同中官[illegible]分守[illegible]
往[illegible]州[illegible]四出[illegible]
[illegible]七[illegible]人王世[illegible]
等[illegible]入[illegible]其[illegible]六十[illegible]人出[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]入山[illegible]七之死也[illegible]其兄子[illegible]九[illegible]
山[illegible]曰[illegible]心
[illegible]乃下令[illegible]分[illegible]五月[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]兵入[illegible]乃[illegible]江而[illegible]
[illegible]　壬辰以[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]以下左右[illegible]六年
一[illegible]此　己亥[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]行
[illegible]之[illegible]人十四人[illegible]
[illegible]仁力[illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible]仁[illegible]之[illegible]不可[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]中[illegible]力[illegible]
[illegible]父[illegible]大[illegible]而死
[illegible]州[illegible]江[illegible]於

古[illegible]兵敗[illegible]死　初[illegible]所在[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]三司官賊[illegible]文
[illegible]不[illegible]今[illegible]汀[illegible]台[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]下[illegible]已出[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]
令[illegible]其家[illegible]女[illegible]入[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]十人[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]不至死[illegible]之
[illegible]石[illegible]以聞　六月[illegible]戊[illegible]
[illegible]死　丙[illegible]天[illegible]二[illegible]　大同[illegible]
石[illegible]山[illegible]五十人[illegible]三[illegible]　甲子
[illegible]者　[illegible]河[illegible]山西[illegible]大同[illegible]　乙丑西[illegible]
[illegible]大同兵[illegible]之[illegible]也　己巳[illegible]天下　戊[illegible]
[illegible]并[illegible]王[illegible]太[illegible]分[illegible]大同[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]二尺　秋七月己卯[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible]子[illegible]又[illegible]世[illegible]入
[illegible]不[illegible]止之曰[illegible]大[illegible]世[illegible]曰可
[illegible]不[illegible]分[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]知[illegible]又[illegible]大同
己丑[illegible]太[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]可否[illegible]下王[illegible]力[illegible]曰[illegible]天[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]之可[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]不可[illegible]大[illegible]一[illegible]下
[illegible]社[illegible]何不[illegible]中[illegible]今日之[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]文武[illegible]士[illegible]今中[illegible]人心[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]下
[illegible]兵[illegible]子[illegible]不[illegible]

衆聞則震矣大臣正色□□□□曰□可止乎郕王□□□□已□百官
矣曰不能也□□□□□□□□□□□曰然則奈何曰□□□□內曰□令
郕王監國曰不如立□□□曰皇子幼未□立也曰恐終不免立□已
令郕王居守□曰因□□宋□□武□作□□□□□□和□□成石
亨□□□□之子也甲午□□京□□文武百官以行乙未□□
龍光□□中□□丁卯□□□□□郎□□□□□□□以兵事
專□人將辛丑□□府大□□□□□□又□□□之□□□□示
郕白□□□行□□□王佐□□中至□不□□□□□天□□
□若前□□□□□曰□何知□有此□夭□□□曰臣子固不
足惜主上□天下□□□可□□□不□令□□□大□□□
□□□戍□□來□□□曰至□在行□□□自□千丙午大
□和八月戊申□□大同□□北□守太□□□以□□□□□□
□□□□己酉□□伯□安□兵□□大同□□□□□□□
郕實安事死然輔佐之安□之子寶其之孫也庚戌所過實言子□
曰自此□□□□□□四十□□寶□宜從此入□□□命至蔚州□其
衆既死□□其□承□□祈而東□□士迂回奔走丁巳次宣府□□侯
吳克忠□其弟都督克勤□□□拒□中□□兵突至□□不□□□
山上飛矢石如雨官軍死傷略盡克□□下□射矢□□□□人□克
勤□沒於□成國公朱勇永順伯薛綬帥五萬騎□□□至□□見□□
伏一□□□□□□戰矢□鼓□□持□弓□□□□□安□之□
而知其□□古人也乙比吾同□□□□□若此相□□□之□上□□
兵□入□□兵□□不□又□行□中□□□曰□□安知兵事□
言者杖□日我□社稷生□自□□□谷□吒左右執出辛酉次土
木諸臣□入保□□來□□□□止□則兵大至□□□士□□高
掘井二丈不得水□□□□所□□□□□壬戌□見大□止
不行□卻□□□和□□□□□之□□令□□水□方動也

先□□四面□之士卒□先□行刺□□□而入□大□死□□
十□人□國公□□□□□侯□□□□□□□伯□□□□
作□□安伯□□□武伯□□□□□王□□□□王佐□□□
士□□□侍郎丁□王永和副都御史鄧棨□□全安少□□
□正□□□王一□劉容□□中□□佐□□□行□□洪
□□□□□中□尹□□□□□林□□郎中□汪□□□
外郎王□□□□□式□□主事□□□□□中□□□人□□
□□□大理寺副□□行人司正尹昌行人□□□□正□□
□李□石□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□不可□□□□
之□□□之子□□之□□□之子也方□□□□□曰□□可
自□□曰□□□所□□何□□□□□□□□□□以□□
□□兵所□中宮□□□見子□□□□□□□□□□□□下
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之信及□□□□□□□□伯
□□□□以先所掠□財□□□□□□□子花□□□□王□方
□兵□□□入□□□□□不可守□手□□□□□□□□
□退□□□州□□□□□之□□□□矢士□□計□于
京師□□□臣□□□□□使太□□□□安□□□□曰
之□□□之□天命已去□□□可以□□□□曰□□
□可□也京師天下根本一動則大事去矣□不見宋南渡事乎□
□曰文□定□□於此示子孫以不拔之計也□□□□不可□安
□此□令□□□□□左□□江□入□□之□曰以吾□□
不合也□□入□□固守之□□安入告太后□□郕王□□□
守□乃定乙丑皇太后命郕王監國時京師勁甲□□□□所□
□卒不及十萬人上下無固志丙寅□□□京河南□□□□山東及南
京沿海備倭軍江北及北京諸府運糧軍至□京師從于□□□也或
欲□通州倉□□□□□□□□□□□□百萬可充京軍一□

總令官往取則立遣何至許付然後從之　時人情洶洶赤城雕鶚
懷來永寧保安諸守將皆棄城遁宣府城者官吏軍民紛紛
爭出羅亨信仗劍坐城下令曰出城者斬衆乃定誓死固守郭登在
大同亦修城堞繕兵械拊循士卒弔死問傷親爲裹創傳藥曰吾誓
與此城共存亡不令諸君獨死也也先欲挾帝以令大同宣府開門北其所
乘馬乃擁帝北行遣宣府傳命登開門亨信登城語曰奉命守城不敢
擅啓也先乃擁帝去戊辰至大同使袁彬入城索金幣登閉城門以
與燒取彬入會安及侍郎沈固給事中孫祥知府霍瑄等出謁伏地
慟哭以金二萬餘及宋瑛朱冕郭敬家貲奉帝以賜也先輩是夕數
營城西登謀遣壯士劫營迎駕不果安邑舊者全寅學京房術居大
同占驗多奇中帝使間遣問期寅筮得乾之初曰大吉四爲初之應初
潛四躍明年歲在午其干庚午躍候也庚更新也龍歲一躍秋潛秋
躍明年仲秋駕必復但勿用在淵還而復必失位然龍也數
九也四近五躍近飛龍在丑丑曰赤奮若復在午午色赤奮於丑若
順也天顺之也其於丁象大明也位於南方火也寅其生午其王壬
其合也主歲丁丑可寅日午今歲壬午其復辟乎已而悉驗　于謙
爲兵部尚書時上下皆倚重謙亦毅然以社稷安危爲己任當軍
馬倥偬變在俄頃謙目視指畫口具章奏悉合機宜僚吏受成相
顧駭服號令明審雖勳臣宿將少不中律即請旨切責片紙行萬里外
靡不惕息　令群臣直言時事舉人材　己巳皇太后命立皇長子
見深爲皇太子　追封張輔定興王謚忠烈宋瑛鄆國公謚忠武吳
克忠郯國公謚壯勇陳懋寧國公謚恭愍朱冕保國公謚中武井源
大勳謚忠毅等贈侍郎謚兵部尚書鄺埜謚忠肅戶部尚書王佐
諸侍讀學士謚文襄曹鼐張益學士謚文僖丁鉉王佐皆少保丁鉉
王永和俞鑑鄧棨右都御史並贈爵有差　庚午朝令大臣廷奏
王振罪狀翰文來郕王宣出待命衆皆伏地哭叩首請族人奉史

給事中王竑奮臂前捽馬順髮呼曰若曹奸黨罪當誅今尚敢爾且齧其
面衆共擊之立斃朝班大亂衛卒聲洶洶王懼起欲入竑率
羣臣隨王後于謙排衆直前掖王止使令英同諭所欲言皆曰內官
毛貴王長隨亦振黨請置諸法王令出二人衆又捽殺之血漬庭陛
時王山至衆唾之時百官皆踴躍了軍籍旁王直牽公日頃事罪當死勿
論衆乃定謙袍袖爲之盡裂退出左掖門王直執謙手歎曰國家正
賴公耳今日雖百王直何能爲于召諸首官當略甚至僕振家得金
銀六十餘庫玉盤百徑尺高六七尺者二十餘株他珍玩無算　辛
未帝至威寧海子　右都御史陳鎰撫安畿內軍民　壬申都督石
亨總京營兵皆以于謙薦也　甲戌帝至黑河　乙亥郕王詔以瓦剌
寇擾時勢艱難數力辭不允乃拜命攝國事前此未有出
封幣出昌平伯石亨武清伯　南京侍讀學士劉鉉言君父之讎
不共戴天殿下宜臥薪嘗膽命將出之報吳賊使者將攻力卻
北寇當國公也先遣使上言今夏乃京師獄官君父留因修上
勳圍明經史修實政選賢才安民心廣言路節財用修庶政入事
王嘉納之　都京城修復作　初大臣憂國無主太子方幼寇
且至請皇太后立郕王王懼謝至再于謙曰臣等誠憂國家非
爲私計王乃受命九月癸未即位遙尊帝爲太上皇帝以明年爲景
泰元年大赦天下免景泰二年田租十之三　時入寇京畿守臣得力防護京
得京城兵留大營勢必驚中國易以而皇請勅諸邊守臣協力防護京
營兵械且盡宜亟分道募民兵令工部繕器甲遣都督孫鏜衛穎張
軌張輗分兵守九門要地列營郭外都御史楊善給事中王竑
參之徙附郭居民入城通州積糧令官軍自詣關支以贏米爲之直
毋爲以資敵文臣如軒輗者宜用爲巡撫武臣如石亨楊洪柳溥者

宜用爲將如王竑之事臣等言之不效則治臣罪帝嘉納之。甲申籍王振族郭敬亦坐誅彭驍鎖死命戮其屍。庚寅廣州城平。癸巳指揮使季鐸奉皇太后命遣於上皇所賞貢皇后傾中宮貲佐迎駕夜哀泣籲天倦卽臥地損一股以哭泣損一目。劉安赴京師白事上皇命來告敵情且言遣己爲侯臣交劾下獄論死。也先欲以妹妻上皇上皇南還提督司吏目胡仲倫言今日事不可屈者有七降虜喜寧之事與我結婚一也敵假和議使我無備二也必欲索取我大臣三也誘求金帛使我坐困四也以迎駕爲名乘隙入犯五也邀上皇手詔索取城六也欲求山後之地七也備從其一大事去矣上皇在位王振專權諫者死節臣者戍君子見斥小人進用黃竑多決中旨黑白異淸邪正倒置所以之冤方殷瓦剌之寇大作陛下宜斬黃竑好佞嘗以調上情達下去寡圖之奸無所投隙者守之學末由敢據朝廷自此算天下自此安矣帝嘉納焉。也先令上皇爲書遺帝封上之帝使報曰上皇書僞也自今雖眞書毋受於是竑一意堅守。甲午保定府土木驛上獻士卒遺骸。乙未會貴州蠻寇貴州總兵官安鄉伯張安帥舟師赴賊於敗船遇安方醉臥官軍不能支退至沙角尾賊追之安溺死指揮僉事王淸被執死之。辛丑給事中孫祥郎中羅通爲右副都御史守紫荊居庸關。甲辰遣御史白圭謝澤楊鼐等十五人募兵畿內山東山西河南。都督同知琴安帥師討湖廣貴州叛苗。乙巳遣使齎書上皇。王驥等自貴川還軍無紀律苗襲其後官軍大敗貴州巡按御史黃鎬走平越賊圍之鎬死守夜踰入城時圍之者甚衆城走鎬曰平越貴州咽喉無平越是無貴州也乃督諸將固守苗叛同劉敵衛亦淸平興隆諸衛並被圍貴州東路閉。丙午調雲南四川兵會王驥討苗。初廣東左參議楊信民有操給嘗行田野訪利弊爲民興革先後劾按察使郭智僉事黃翰僉事貪橫所奸被讒已而得白于謙爲之請令守備白羊口會黃蕭養圍廣州廣南人乞信民乃以爲右僉都御史巡撫其地士民聞而相慶曰楊公來矣。巡撫山西副都御史朱鑑言也先奸詭百端殺掠無已復假和親遣使覘伺以送駕爲名倘得關門延接稱示抗拒彼卽有辭其謀旣深我謀宜遠宜罷中官監軍之制假總兵以事權使志無所掣肘有所施募敢勇兵募驍勇士重賞格鼓勵義旅徵勤王兵數道並進戮力復讐庶大駕可還敵兵自退帝善之。江南寇盜皆以誅王振爲名夫事歸朝廷則治歸宦官則亂昔高皇帝與羣臣議事必屏去左右恐泄事機乞杜僥倖之門凡軍國重事專任大臣必當有濟時旣此府同知因湯讓遣知縣單宇某人段皇工部郎中文徐鎮復上言請召僉監軍鎮守中官帝皆不納。也先擁上皇還至十月戊申至大同郭登聞之生疑則言和議不可說而還不可從有持此議者宜立誅安帝所倚唯于謙石亨謙主中軍而分遣大臣守九門擇朝士忠義者留言令同守臣勤王徵陝西守將部番兵入衛帝恭從之。壬子詔諸王勤王。乙卯于謙提督諸營石亨爲總兵分守九門侍郎兵部劉安於敵都王通爲都督僉事與楊善守京城守備給事中葉盛薦錦衣衛百戶軍匠爲使令有司撿科給戰士遣都督率取軍器於天津以援外援三日間募七八上也先邀至蘆溝陳都指揮韓青戰死都御史孫祥堅守。丙辰也先由間道入攻之關破祥督兵巷戰被殺死之通政使謝澤守白羊口戰敗不可亦死之京師戒嚴朝士多遣家屬先撤討李紹曰主辱臣死盍以家屬辛不遣。丁巳詔宣府遼東總兵官山東河南山西陝西巡撫及募兵御史將兵入援石亨議欲兵堅壁以老敵于謙不可曰奈何示弱使敵益輕我亟分遣諸將帥師二十二萬列陳九門外都督陶瑾安定門劉安東直門武進伯朱瑛朝陽門都督劉聚西直門顧興祖阜成門都指揮李端正陽門都督劉得新崇文門都指揮湯節宣武門而

諸臣與事誠□□兵弗□以□□□門外□□□□以郎□付侍郎
□□□明□□門□自□□下令□□□不□□□追□□其□□
了□□令□□□□□□□□□士□□□用□□□□敢□□
外□□給事中李侃□□□□□□久心乞勿□□□□民□□
許石姓□兵□□城下求入兵部侍郎□□□門內之戊午也□□
郎城□□□□毛□□□之西□門北□其□一人□□令□□□
兵□□□以□□用□令太監□安□承□問□理□□己未也先
□上□□士□大臣出迎中□□人□□□□行□□□其□
曰□□□人□□□□□之門□太□少□□右□□王□出
城□□□羊酒□物也先以非大臣□之□而□□□王□□出
帝了□□□兵□□□□□州□□士□入□□□□□□門□
令□□□□令□□□□□以□□□□□□□大□代□□□
之□□□□□下從之□□□百□也□□□□平□卯□□中□
死□□王□□門□□□□□□之□□□□大□□□中□信不□
□□上□□□□之□□□力□□□□□人□□□□□之□□
兵□□□力□不□□□□□□中□矢死□□分兵□□
乃□□□□□□□門□□□王□□其□□□且□而內□
□百□□□功□□□□□□□□□□□□□至王□居民□□
□呼□□□石□□□□□□王□□□□□□□□□□□入
□京□可且夕下□□□□□□□不□□又□□□大□
□□王兵且□□□□□□壬戌□上□由□□西去□□□□□
□□□□□□加□少□□□□□□□曰四郊□□□□功□
□不□□□□兵守□□□□□□州以大臣□山西防□□□□
子□□□上□出□□□其別□攻□□□□□□□□□不
□近□□□□□□之丁卯詔上□王兵□□不□□□□□□
兵二□□□□□□兵□□□□之□□內□□□□□州□□

□□□□四十八人□所□人□□□□□□□□百人
出子□□□所及　□□王□□□□京□□王下□□□□□民□
日□□相□□□從□□□仍召□王兵□□曰□□之□□也□若□
□四方人心自定因□□行之　□□□□□□□□士□□□□□□
□□　□□□定之□□古□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
內□□□不□□□□□□□□今日以天下之大□□□之□□
上□□北□以□□□□□□□□□故士□安一□□□□
□□□以□□□□□□□□今日也□□□□□□□以□□□
力之□□不能□□以□□又不能納和以□□□其自來而自去
□也□□之□□非旦夕所□□□可不□自□之術而力行之□
□□□□所見□□京□之□□□□□持□而不能用□□□□□
□而□不□之□而古不□□□□□□□二□□□右□□
□□□□□□□□□□□刀□以□之□□□□□山八□
□用千人□長刀□□而□□世□□□□□用五百人□□
□上□人□丁□□足是□□□□□□□□□□也□□□□二
□名□□□□□□□令宜□兵士□□□□□□□□□□
各日□□本□□□令□□日□□或□□□以□□字□□招
□□以□官□此□古□□□已有□□□□□使之□□以□人
□夫□□□此之□令宜□內□□□□工□□□□□
□人□□正介之道□不失□□□臣於上□□□□□□人
□□□□□□此□□□□□□□□□□□□□宜
□大兵□□□□之術方□□中□兵民相□□以□□而□化之
□□□□□□□□□天下□□□□□□□兵也兵□
□於□□□□以□□□□□兵士□□□□□公門□□□□
□於□□不□□□之法□不□□之□□□□□□□工
而以工□所□□□□民之□□兵之□□□□□以□□

允。一旦帥以臨敵，如驅羊拒狼，幾何其不敗也。今宜精擇其人，一新簡[illegible]之政，新帥[illegible][illegible][illegible]者，[illegible][illegible]教如是，而兵猶不強者，未之有也。守令撫民，猶將帥之制兵也。宜廣詢[illegible][illegible][illegible]犯[illegible]者，[illegible]主[illegible]其所舉，俾貪[illegible]者[illegible][illegible]，[illegible]者[illegible]民，安而邦本固矣。古[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]術之大，[illegible]足助成帝[illegible]。今于[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦并出自將門，夫將能知將，宜令各舉所知，不問門閥，公侯[illegible]侍從，亦令[illegible]勇力智略之士，以[illegible]將材，庶[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有人。昔者[illegible][illegible][illegible]所恃者[illegible][illegible][illegible]而宋[illegible]金所恃者[illegible][illegible][illegible]彼皆忠臣良將，有功[illegible]久立，及衛[illegible]一敗，[illegible]將承相[illegible]，未[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，曾何則[illegible][illegible]明則將士[illegible]也，非[illegible][illegible]門下之[illegible]，未[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]，但[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]互[illegible][illegible]而已。雖不足，罰亦不足，賞乃名[illegible]，則自伯[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]則自二品[illegible]一品，天下未聞其功，但見其[illegible]，豈不痛忠臣義士之心乎？可令仍[illegible]舊秩，勿[illegible]新階，他日[illegible]名[illegible]而[illegible]賞加正，未爲晚也。夫既負不忍[illegible]者，姑息之政既進，不肯退者[illegible]失之心，上下行[illegible][illegible][illegible]敢下不[illegible]恩，失心則治平可計日而望也。向者[illegible][illegible]史[illegible]白，欲令大臣入內[illegible]政，該[illegible]不行，夫人主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]早朝未[illegible][illegible]，日[illegible]便殿，使大臣[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]其邪正而糾劾之，史官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以示勸懲。此前代故事，祖宗成法也。[illegible]陛下遵而行之，[illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible]中，宦外傳[illegible][illegible][illegible]任，孳生奸[illegible]，欲治化之成，[illegible][illegible]矣。人主之[illegible]，欲其明如日月，以[illegible][illegible]任仁，如天地，以[illegible][illegible]生[illegible]如[illegible][illegible]，以[illegible]成[illegible][illegible]司馬光之告君以明仁武爲言，即中庸所[illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]也，[illegible]仁[illegible]非[illegible]而能之哉。[illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]正[illegible]道[illegible][illegible]日[illegible]下留心[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]智也。既知[illegible][illegible]文武之所以[illegible]，又知[illegible][illegible][illegible]之所以[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]矣，於取內臣也，既知有呂[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]，又知有仇士良[illegible][illegible][illegible]之惡，於取廷臣也，既知有[illegible][illegible]房杜之賢，又知有李林甫[illegible][illegible][illegible]之奸，而用舍[illegible]矣。如是，則於[illegible]仁[illegible]之[illegible]，豈不大有助哉？[illegible]徒如向者[illegible]臣進[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之，有所[illegible][illegible]目而[illegible]之，其不至於[illegible]行[illegible]仆者幾何？今天下[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]，如[illegible][illegible]之未[illegible]，[illegible]能本[illegible][illegible]以見之政治，臣見國[illegible]可[illegible][illegible]，[illegible]可[illegible]見[illegible]之[illegible]可全祖宗之制，可復亦何[illegible]而不爲此[illegible]？[illegible]帝[illegible]納[illegible]之。

十一月癸未，[illegible]沿[illegible][illegible]臉[illegible]。

辛卯，毛[illegible][illegible][illegible]副[illegible]兵討辰州叛苗，[illegible]克[illegible][illegible]領占[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帥[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]物采[illegible]田[illegible]人[illegible][illegible]近[illegible]有[illegible][illegible]來也，先入[illegible][illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]遣之，因西南[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以往，已[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]占[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]也。

壬辰，上皇至瓦剌，白土末[illegible][illegible]衫[illegible]侍上皇，不[illegible]左右也。先卯大同[illegible]府[illegible]京師，皆[illegible][illegible]上皇以行，上下山坡[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]危[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不少[illegible][illegible]入沙漠，上皇所居止[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]旁[illegible]一車一馬，以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一日[illegible]至[illegible]野，將[illegible][illegible]之上皇[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]上皇足也。[illegible]寒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]許[illegible]則[illegible]上皇同皇[illegible]如失左右手，[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]其背[illegible]被而[illegible]寄通[illegible][illegible]等亦侍上皇，上皇[illegible]也，[illegible]及其部下[illegible]也[illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible]上皇[illegible]居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible]上皇上皇[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]伯[illegible]伯[illegible][illegible]守王[illegible]下，時[illegible]上皇所[illegible]天[illegible][illegible]顧至也，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]御[illegible][illegible]見赤光[illegible]若[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]又[illegible]進其妹，上[illegible]卻之，[illegible][illegible]時時[illegible]羊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]首行君臣禮[illegible][illegible][illegible]凶盜且起乙夫，[illegible]刑部侍郎耿九[illegible]侍巡視[illegible]安流民[illegible][illegible]三年九[illegible][illegible][illegible]留英武飛熊諸衛[illegible][illegible]守，招來流民七萬戶，[illegible]內遂安。

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]洪[illegible][illegible]。

[illegible][illegible][illegible]戶部尚[illegible]時，四方用兵，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible]便宜十六事，[illegible]用得無乏。

[illegible]等[illegible]石[illegible]還[illegible]楊洪[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今日之[illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者[illegible]石[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]，何以昭士大夫[illegible]判白羊不[illegible]，何以[illegible]郡[illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]退[illegible]及一月，省未[illegible]守[illegible][illegible]府[illegible]大同[illegible][illegible]居[illegible]切近京[illegible]守之，尤不可非人。世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]洪[illegible]代之，[illegible][illegible]可以[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]大功。帝[illegible]之。

[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible]州流民。

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]府。

[illegible]都御史王[illegible]

鎮居庸關。竑至，簡士馬，繕阸塞，劾將帥不職者，壁壘一新。十二月庚戌，尊皇太后爲上聖皇太后。辛亥，王驥爲平蠻將軍，充總兵官，討貴州叛苗。都督同知董興爲左副總兵，討廣東賊。戶部侍郎孟鑑參贊軍務。鑑以天文生馬軾自隨，果銳不能戢下，軾戒之。癸丑，尊母賢妃吳氏爲皇太后。甲寅，立妃汪氏爲皇后。丙辰，大赦。己未，石亨、楊洪、柳溥分練京營兵，朝廷以洪宿將，所言多采納。洪陳禦寇三策，又奏請簡汰三千，諸營將校不得以貧弱充伍，從之。戊辰，祭陣亡官軍於西直門外。

明紀卷第十四

明紀卷第十五

賜進士出身工部[illegible]主事[illegible]衛司行走[illegible]鶴[illegible]纂

仰[illegible]知府銜[illegible]給事[illegible]內閣侍讀中書[illegible]孫男克家[illegible]訂

[illegible]帝紀一　起[illegible]元年[illegible]盡壬申[illegible]三年

恭仁康定[illegible]皇帝[illegible]泰元年春正月丁丑朔[illegible]朝賀[illegible]清[illegible]役夫[illegible]州知府[illegible]以方[illegible]民乏食[illegible]秋成給令納[illegible]給冠帶[illegible]辛巳[illegible]天[illegible]山[illegible]駐[illegible]軍令曰[illegible]安糧[illegible]流[illegible]通[illegible]由守[illegible]以[illegible]朝廷[illegible]十[illegible]千向[illegible]門外不知[illegible]何而[illegible]至六[illegible]大千[illegible]人[illegible]下且然何[illegible]外且[illegible]自行伍[illegible]宣[illegible]土中如[illegible]若今[illegible]玉[illegible]皆[illegible]會[illegible]之人[illegible]才能[illegible]而不能行未足[illegible]于[illegible]不[illegible]有[illegible]必[illegible]外官[illegible]升[illegible]武[illegible]保石亨功次[illegible]先[illegible]九千八百[illegible]人及[illegible]七三千[illegible]人而已。安所[illegible]六[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]臣及[illegible]有如[illegible]信[illegible]乞師[illegible]臣[illegible]治部[illegible]下廷[illegible]廷臣共[illegible]及石亨[illegible]任又[illegible]之[illegible]功不[illegible]如[illegible]因[illegible]而[illegible]也人由是不[illegible]

四月甲[illegible]瓦剌[illegible]先是[illegible]士分[illegible]北中[illegible]依[illegible]撫[illegible]大理寺丞李[illegible]也[illegible]瓦剌[illegible]數千自[illegible]川入[illegible]庚午郭[illegible]兵[illegible]敗之又[illegible]敗之[illegible]山[illegible]一百[illegible]所[illegible]人[illegible]八百有[illegible]土木[illegible]將[illegible]敢[illegible]以八百人[illegible]千[illegible]大[illegible]丙午[illegible]伯[illegible]大[illegible]封[illegible]彰時以兵[illegible]然由是[illegible]

召王文[illegible]文[illegible]剌有[illegible]府中[illegible]而[illegible]同[illegible]一[illegible]外[illegible]史要之[illegible]

刑部侍郎耿九[illegible]理兩准[illegible]江[illegible]史[illegible]理[illegible]

二月戊[illegible]田[illegible]上[illegible]民[illegible]所[illegible]來。[illegible]能[illegible]戊守三年[illegible]又[illegible]能[illegible]先伯[illegible]太[illegible]已又言古之將[illegible]才如知山川形[illegible]可[illegible]能[illegible]可[illegible]占者可使[illegible]今[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]廷臣各[illegible]所知令[illegible]兵[illegible]同臣[illegible]行之

丙戌石亨[illegible]大將軍[illegible]三[illegible]人[illegible]大同[illegible]同知[illegible]能[illegible]五千人[illegible]出之[illegible]子也[illegible]大[illegible]也[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]上[illegible]日中[illegible]上[illegible]曰[illegible]可[illegible]中[illegible]住[illegible]曰[illegible]也必殺之[illegible]也先[illegible]江[illegible]居上[illegible]南京[illegible]上[illegible]曰天[illegible]下又不能[illegible]空[illegible]且[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]奈何上[illegible]止[illegible]二人[illegible]上[illegible]力[illegible]而止[illegible]也先[illegible]入[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]至[illegible]石[illegible]江[illegible]之[illegible]京師[illegible]市[illegible]至[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]而[illegible]兵來[illegible]曰[illegible]民[illegible]久矣[illegible]以[illegible]兵往[illegible]之初[illegible]州[illegible]久[illegible]士[illegible]民出入[illegible]民[illegible]又[illegible]不納[illegible]所[illegible]民[illegible]信民至[illegible]刺[illegible]給民得出入[illegible]曰[illegible]公所給也不敢[illegible]保民若[illegible]生信民[illegible]甲兵[illegible]方[illegible]日至乃[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]曰[illegible]公一[illegible]不[illegible]日[illegible]信民[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]公[illegible]以下[illegible]以大[illegible]信民[illegible]之不[illegible]降而大[illegible]至[illegible]中[illegible]三月己[illegible]有大[illegible]外七日[illegible]信民[illegible]卒[illegible]民[illegible]哭[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]公死[illegible]矣

瓦剌[illegible]州

辛亥[illegible]土木死[illegible]臣[illegible]子[illegible]佐子[illegible]戶部主

事□是子□了□子□王□和子次□□□子□□大理□事□會□
國子生□□□□□□□林□之改□□　瓦剌寇□府□□□會急
救兵部會□□□□□□□□□□兵□□□□□□□
之已而寇退于□□令□□駐兵居□寇來則出□□□□退則□□
方□從之　瓦剌寇□□□乙卯寇□州　安□竟□內□□及
□□　兵部右侍郎□□入□□□　□□定河間□□□□□
□□多中官□字□□也　□四月丙子□□□□□□□□□□
兵□□□戰死　辛巳瓦剌寇大同□□□□擊之　平□□□九月
□□□□□□之死□□□□王□□□□□□不□□□□□
竹□中□士人□行乞□□□日□□□□□□丁□□□平□
□□方□□石□□兵代□□□□□□□侍郎何文淵以□□□等來
平□□二□□□□以大□□之子□曰不設二司□□□之也□
乃□　戊子大理□□□□□□因□京□□百司□□民利□　大
□□□□□□□□北□二人字□□□□□□和子□□□□□
□□□□□□□而也□□入□□□□□王□少□□□不見上□
而□和不□□□□□□不□□天理□不可□□一和而□
□□□□之來□之□□□不□□生□□亦才□和□□介□臣而
□□□此何以□□□□□□□□戰之子也　丙申瓦剌寇
□□□□□□□□□之　丁酉瓦剌入石□口□□□而去　己
□□□□□□□□□□兵□□□□□□□□□□史
□□□□□　庚子□山□□　辛丑□□內□□州□　癸丑
瓦剌□千□至大同□□出□□□□北□之入土□伏□□敗走
□度□且□至□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□走
寇至□□貪之死□□□　浙江□守中官李□□□□□□有□當
□□行□□臣乃□□□外官內□□□□□□□□□臣不宜
□□下□□子□□上□□□□由□□□□□□□心□下□□

□臣共□行□而□□□□□之大□也□□□文武□□
三人此正□□□□□□之□□□□□□□□□
危□來可知臣□以□不足□□曰□□臣所以安□□□臣之□
□已知之□□勿以□□介□　五月乙巳□山西□□□□　召
□□□□□　□□子□□□□府右□□□□□□以私□□□□
□□□□死□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之□
□□□文□下□□□□令□□立功□□□之□世□□其功□□
□□乃□□□□□□□□□　瓦剌□□□□□□□□□□□二□□
□□□□州石□□不□□□太原□北山西大□□□□□
□□□而□□□□□□王□□太□□安□□□□□□封□兵□
□□□□乃引去　戊申瓦剌寇□門□□□□戍兵□□□　□
□□□石□□瓦剌□□□□□□□之□子也　瓦剌入□□府□□
□之□子□□□千□□□□拒以□□□文□□之□少□□□
□四□□且□□□□□□之亦失利□□力□□不□入　□□
兵大□□□□□□至大□□□□□死□□□人□□□□□
□中□矢死□□□以□□□其父及子□□□□□伏□□兵所□村□
多□□民□天□曰□公□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□　浙江□□□二一□□□□□□□□□□□十□□□□
□民□□□以□□□□□入□□□□使□□□□□□□□□
大□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□死□□□□有功□□□□□
□□□子□□八品官　瓦剌□出□大同□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□入□□所□又□□□□以□
壬戌□□□□□□□□□□之□□守丁□□役　貴州□□兵田
□□□之□□□□國□□□□□□□□□□兵□□□
□水西□□貴州□□□又□□□兵□□□□□□□□□□
□安土兵□□□而□□□□□□□□十□□□□□□平

[illegible]回[illegible]退之[illegible]七[illegible]河[illegible]平[illegible]至[illegible]安江與王[illegible]會[illegible]亦[illegible]平王[illegible]道[illegible]道。辛未，瓦剌也先遣使[illegible]和，且[illegible]送上皇[illegible]下[illegible]來使王[illegible]臣上言曰：太上皇[illegible]人言[illegible]一出至[illegible]陛下[illegible]衣[illegible]天下兵興[illegible]臣共[illegible]同心[illegible]力[illegible]以[illegible]不共戴天之[illegible]道者[illegible]其實也。今[illegible]心之[illegible]而[illegible]成[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]陛下[illegible]因[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]太上皇以[illegible]少對祖宗之心，陛下天位已定，太上皇[illegible]天下[illegible]陛下[illegible]之則天命[illegible]而天[illegible]古今[illegible]也。帝曰[illegible]言[illegible]但前使使者[illegible]往[illegible]不[illegible]今[illegible]名[illegible]犯京[illegible]豈[illegible]生[illegible]詐[illegible]之。[illegible]守本官。六月壬午，瓦剌二千[illegible]大同[illegible]之所成世[illegible]上皇至城外[illegible]言[illegible]同守[illegible]月城內伏兵[illegible]上[illegible]入門下[illegible]也先及門而[illegible]上皇去。[illegible]家人[illegible]王文[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]及[illegible]史宋[illegible]下[illegible]文[illegible]引[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]不任風紀[illegible]外。戊子，瓦剌二千[illegible]府朱[illegible]都指揮[illegible]年[illegible]任[illegible]已等午[illegible]也先[illegible]大同[illegible]又[illegible]大同[illegible]二城，旦夕可下，[illegible]攻而[illegible]守大同[illegible]守[illegible]有一[illegible]十人不[illegible]者[illegible]花[illegible]人小田兒[illegible]間[illegible]王[illegible]出[illegible]子[illegible]之又[illegible]許以封[illegible]之計[illegible]不花阿剌[illegible]所[illegible]也先[illegible]上皇。戊戌，[illegible]山東[illegible]州[illegible]于謙以山西近[illegible]大臣往[illegible]夕[illegible]臣[illegible]大同[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]行[illegible]成[illegible]往[illegible]不允。辛卯，瓦剌阿剌[illegible]使[illegible]至[illegible]請遣[illegible]上皇[illegible]文[illegible]石[illegible]大臣及[illegible]以[illegible]王直對曰：也先遣使[illegible]不悅曰：[illegible]本不[illegible]大位[illegible]出[illegible]子[illegible]曰：天位已定，[illegible]復有他[illegible]理[illegible]一[illegible]作[illegible]有[illegible]失[illegible]然[illegible]曰：從汝從汝。[illegible]臣[illegible]出[illegible]曰若[illegible]欲遣使者[illegible]大[illegible]人乎？直大言曰：廷臣惟天子使，賊貪其[illegible]數[illegible]之[illegible]色[illegible]安[illegible]已[illegible]給事中李[illegible]郎[illegible]侍郎大理寺[illegible]右少[illegible]使瓦剌[illegible]不及迎上皇[illegible]走白內閣[illegible]安[illegible]曰若[illegible]行耳，他何[illegible]。[illegible]所[illegible]言[illegible]上[illegible]江[illegible]相臣不正其[illegible]史不[illegible]上下[illegible]民[illegible]犯[illegible]上[illegible]陛下[illegible]之秋，可不[illegible]能一[illegible]治平[illegible]不[illegible]呼[illegible]丙[illegible]之[illegible]居相[illegible]勿犯[illegible]今文武大臣之有[illegible]使[illegible]曰[illegible]術才[illegible]之士[illegible]廷則也先[illegible]而上皇可[illegible]日[illegible]大臣[illegible]也[illegible]子[illegible]也，小人[illegible]也。近日[illegible]天[illegible]陛下[illegible]官[illegible]不得[illegible]小人[illegible]不得[illegible]位[illegible]而天[illegible]天下治[illegible]在[illegible]心邪正[illegible]是[illegible]二者有一[illegible]心[illegible]陛下[illegible]治多[illegible]士大夫少[illegible]立[illegible]太[illegible]人不言[illegible]以[illegible]法[illegible]人[illegible]所以[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]言之臣則[illegible]家利[illegible]伏[illegible]臣下[illegible]所[illegible]子曰平[illegible]無犯[illegible]之臣[illegible]必[illegible]之士[illegible]陛下[illegible]今[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]納[illegible]。秋七月[illegible]方[illegible]王王阿同[illegible]二千四人[illegible]王[illegible]之水西[illegible]大[illegible]白[illegible]化[illegible]方[illegible]。瓦剌[illegible]不花入[illegible]也先[illegible]曰[illegible]而不遣大臣[illegible]可[illegible]太[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]使[illegible]行[illegible]使[illegible]之王直

秋七月庚申遣楊善及工部侍郎趙榮都指揮同知王息千戶湯胤勣
使瓦剌實等言上皇蒙塵久實所進服食不能救饑亦無奉迎語自
敕賜也先外無他語善乃出家財遍市彼中所需者攜以往議和
書係也。停山西民運糧大同。癸亥李實等還以也先使偕至
具言和林王實具陳其等上疏請更遣使偕往迎上皇帝令
不須遣使但以也先書示之[illegible]等傳言臣等與李實具得彼
中情事其所需衣物實等奉上皇言也先欲奉迎[illegible]也先亦言也昨說
許不花阿剌使來皆有書令使以迎請為辭乃不遣使與偕是疑敵
而召兵也臣言也先帝皆不許也先使辭歸帝賜書遣回大[illegible]
既令也先奉迎臣等復言今北使已[illegible]本上皇之心臣民之願
因復悔心遣使往來以圖迎復帝命仍使臣等[illegible]仍遣[illegible]令使楊善
與楊御史等上疏言欲令彼以詐來我以詐往一不如則我
之兵力固在格封尉[illegible]亦以為請不許。城陸[illegible]兵撫民安
靜不擾及召還父老諸[illegible]留從之。己巳楊善至瓦剌其館伴與
善語中話善曰土木之役太師何法也善曰彼時官軍壯者亦衛
王司禮大監[illegible]星不敢戰備故令汝得志耳今將士歸可
二十萬又募中外材官技擊可三十萬教以神銃火器屯營中百
步外聞人馬聲立斃又用謀士言[illegible]三尺[illegible]
穿又刺客林立夜度營若猿猱[illegible]色曰當曰難故今皆無用矣
問何故曰和議成歡好且若兄弟安用此因以所賞遺之其人喜悉
以語也先明日見也先又大有所遺也先亦喜善因詰之曰太上皇
帝朝太師遣貢使必三千人歲必再賞金幣載途背盟見攻何也也
先曰奈何削我馬價予帛多剪裂前後使人往多不歸又減歲賜善
曰非削也太師馬歲增價難繼而不忍拒故微損之太師自度價比
前孰多帛剪裂者通事為之事覺誅矣即太師貢馬有劣弱貂或敝
亦豈太師意耶且使者多至三四千人有為盜或犯他法歸恐得罪

故自亡耳留若何為貢使受宴賜上名或浮其人數朝廷核實而予
之所減乃虛數有其人者固不減也也先稱善者再善又曰太師再攻我
屠戮數十萬太師部曲死傷亦不少矣上天好生太師好殺故數有
雷警今還上皇和好如故中國金幣日至不亦美乎也先曰敕書何
以無奉迎語善曰此欲成太師令名使自為之若載之敕書是太師
迫於朝命非誠心也也先大喜問上皇歸將復為天子乎善曰天位
已定難再易也也先曰堯舜如何善曰堯讓舜今兄讓弟正相同也其
平章昂克問善何不以重寶來贖善曰若齎貨來人謂太師圖利今
不用乃見太師仁義為好男子垂史冊頌揚萬世也先笑稱善伯顏
帖木兒勸也先留使臣遣使要上皇復位也先懼失信不可引
善見上皇送駕上皇行也先席地彈琵琶妻妾奉酒顧善曰都
御史坐善不敢坐上皇曰太師著坐便坐善承旨坐即起周旋其間
也先顧善曰有禮伯顏帖木兒等亦各設餞八月癸酉也先築土臺
坐上皇臺上率妻妾部長羅拜其下各獻器用食物上皇發瓦剌也
先與部眾皆送約半日程也先伯顏帖木兒下馬伏地慟哭曰皇帝
行矣何時復得相見良久乃去遣頭目七十人送至京[illegible]
信並從焉。山西都司令史賈銳從官[illegible]之[illegible]帝[illegible]文
宗[illegible]所錄[illegible]四事採史傳所記[illegible]中節之
士而言官[illegible]及可[illegible]有所[illegible]。戊寅祀社稷。庚辰
令禮部具奉迎儀胡濙等議禮部迎於龍虎臺錦衣具法駕迎居庸
關百官迎土城外諸將迎教場門上皇自安定門入進東安門於東
北上門南面坐皇帝謁見畢百官朝見上皇入南城大內上命
以一輿二馬迎於居庸至安定門易法駕餘如禮令太常少卿許
彬奉迎於宣府。給事中劉福等復言奉迎禮太薄帝報曰朕尊
大兄為太上皇帝禮無加矣福等輒云太薄其意何居胡濙等言
臣意無他欲陛下篤親親耳帝曰昨得太上皇帝書具言迎駕禮

宜從實，朕豈得違之？羣臣乃不敢言。　千戶龔遂榮投高穀書，言
奉迎宜厚，具言唐肅宗迎上皇故事。穀袖之入朝，徧示廷臣曰：武夫
尚知禮，況儒臣乎？衆善其言。胡濙、王直欲以聞，王文阻之，乃止。葉盛、
林聰劾穀事，朕故大臣有聞必告，不言何□？有詔索書，且詰所
從得。穀對曰：自臣所，因抗章請如遂榮言，請帝躬迎安定門外，分
遣大臣迎龍虎臺。帝不悅曰：第從朕命，無事紛更。下遂榮詔獄，久之
得釋。　壬午，上皇至宣府，朱謙出謁，命厚犒之。使者至，癸未，命許彬
奉□已詔諭羣臣，敕遣祭土木陣亡官軍。甲申，侍讀商輅奉迎於居
庸關。丙戌，上皇還京師，帝迎於東安門。上皇入居南宮，帝帥百官朝
謁，頒赦天下。　辛卯，刑部右侍郎江淵兼翰林學士，直文淵閣預
機務。　進楊善左都御史。　苗衷致仕。　總督湖廣貴州軍務兵部
尚書侯璡卒於普定。　九月壬寅朔，王驥為南京兵部尚書，參贊機
務。南征軍未休，請□至以所領兵軍法裁之，干□弗□，世明廷以其
舊臣，優禮之。　丁未，封朱謙為撫寧伯。　鎮守中官陳公□、郭登會
有□登公好□者，公□□使之請與登□，帝□子□曰：大同舍□□公
與登和，是其何以守？遂右登，丞馬□代之，公還，賜登金帛。　癸丑，南
京巡撫副都御史王來為右都御史，總督湖廣貴州軍務，討叛苗。
南京吏部尚書魏驥、祭酒陳敬宗並致仕。驥初以請老至京師，陳循
謂曰：公雖位冢宰，來者立朝少待，事在循。驥正色曰：君為輔
臣，當為天下進賢才，不得私一座主。退謂人曰：渠以朝廷事為一己
事，安得善終？循驥門生也，驥厚□□，驥勁直，好別白君子小人，恆
曰：無是非之心，非人也。家居，每遇鄉民老而貧者，布衣□食，未嘗矜
生。敬宗與李時勉同時為南北祭酒，時勉寬恕得士，敬宗方嚴，一以
明世稱賢祭酒曰南陳北李。　初，毛忠征瓦剌，積□□備，加失頓其以
戰後述之，瓦剌為世先用，懼忠敢吊之，言□於朝，遣使遺瓦剌，請發
求於邊立功，後其家在京師。　冬十月辛卯，赦囚。　癸巳，免畿內逋

賊。　敗九□□於□□等處。　初，楊洪自獨石入衛，八城悉以委寇，
于謙使都督孫安以輕騎出龍門關據之，且戰且守，八城遂復。　瓦
剌使三千人來朝，于謙請列兵居庸關備不虞，京師戒嚴兵衞之。因
言和議雖持，然上安危二□，請敕大同、宣府、永平、山海、遼東各路總
兵官，增修備禦。瓦剌入貢，每攜故所掠人口至，謙必乘間，其使前後
贖還累數百人。　李實為右都御史，巡撫湖廣。　處州賊□□□
守浙江兵部侍郎孫原貞與□令□率。十一月，原貞進兵搗賊巢，俘
斬賊首陶得二等，招撫三千六百餘人，追還被掠男女，原貞請設縣
諭月復，分兵勦平餘寇。　金英以罪下獄。詔遣工部尚書石璞帝
命□英宥出理大同軍務。　辛亥，胡濙請令百官賀上皇萬壽節，
十二月丙申，復請明年正旦百官朝上皇於延安門，皆不許。并王暐
請朝上皇，不許。　梁珤與王來、毛福壽、方瑛會兵討叛苗，至靖州，
賊掠長沙、寶慶、武岡，瑛等分道邀擊，俘斬三千餘人，賊遁去，已復出
掠官軍，連戰皆捷。
二年春正月壬子，考察天下入覲官，黜者□□口外。　御史練綱
巡視兩淮鹽政。　二月辛巳，釋奠於先師孔子。　吏部郎中李賢上
正本十策：曰勤聖學，顧箴警，戒嗜欲，絕玩好，慎舉措，崇節儉，畏天變，
勉貴近，振士風，結民心。帝善之，命翰林寫置左右，備省覽。　辛卯，以
星變修省，詔廷臣條議寬恤諸政。　癸巳，詔畿內及山東巡撫官舉
廉能吏專司勸農，授民荒田，貸牛種。　于謙以國□身□，口不言功，自
奉儉約，所居僅蔽風雨。帝賜第西華門，辭曰：國家多難，臣子何敢自
安？固辭不允，乃取前後所賜璽書袍鋌之屬，悉加封識，歲時一省視
而已。　撫寧伯朱謙卒。　初設漕運總督於淮安，以王竑為之，兼巡撫
□□□□徐□同理漕事，治通州至徐州運河。　三月，江北大饑，竑從
忱貸米二萬石，忱為計至來年麥熟，以十萬石畀之。　也先遣使入
貢，且請□使。王直等言□備未□□□□，來□宜如其請遣

使往以徵[illegible]實所事其情不許。郭登以老疾乞休[illegible]石亨[illegible]自代且
請令其子書[illegible]中以[illegible]舍人不[illegible]登郎[illegible]以[illegible]息思
得公[illegible]其俱[illegible]勅[illegible]而[illegible]衛[illegible]布政使年[illegible]
又言大同既有御史又有巡按御史令郭御史任[illegible]宜止巡撫宜府
安[illegible]從之以[illegible]布[illegible]大同[illegible]而[illegible]圖及任[illegible]
遷大同[illegible]敗法[illegible]尤其[illegible]一[illegible]州[illegible]免秋[illegible]州[illegible]
同[illegible]太原民[illegible]大同石亨[illegible]今家人領[illegible]多所
乾[illegible]按治[illegible]事[illegible]人[illegible]事所[illegible]卒[illegible]大同[illegible]
[illegible]乃已。中[illegible]舍人何[illegible]勅衛[illegible]王[illegible]正統時阿
附[illegible]官任[illegible]以[illegible]己[illegible]下科道[illegible]議。
[illegible]科[illegible]力[illegible]持之乃[illegible]削[illegible]上[illegible]御史[illegible]亦
上中[illegible]不[illegible]私[illegible]更[illegible]逆下[illegible]招[illegible]杖之[illegible]九[illegible]經歷
[illegible]王來自沅州[illegible]兵[illegible]方[illegible]於[illegible]之[illegible]洞[illegible]保[illegible]
山[illegible]官軍分二道[illegible]自[illegible]手[illegible]自重安江[illegible]友自
[illegible]湖山東[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]二百[illegible]招[illegible]水
[illegible]二百[illegible]山下[illegible]四面攻之[illegible]石[illegible]
[illegible]河[illegible]同[illegible]五十八人[illegible]清平[illegible]
四川兵[illegible]具牛酒[illegible]來
往[illegible]。[illegible]民[illegible]餘人[illegible]得[illegible]公[illegible]司以[illegible]帝以令
[illegible]化二[illegible]西[illegible]十[illegible]年[illegible]西人[illegible]之若父母[illegible]必
[illegible]百[illegible]不[illegible]軍民心前[illegible]西者
事[illegible]。甲午瓦剌[illegible]以[illegible]乙未
令石亨[illegible]京[illegible]石[illegible]。五月王[illegible]遣
使[illegible]剌[illegible]言[illegible]之且[illegible]曰[illegible]使有前[illegible]瓦剌入[illegible]時[illegible]無使耶。
巴[illegible]巨[illegible]前[illegible]往小人[illegible]長[illegible]失好[illegible]今不[illegible]遣而太
師[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]與大[illegible]之王鉞。

使令不[illegible]保其不[illegible]宜[illegible]沿[illegible]守臣[illegible]兵[illegible]則入寇無
[illegible]則力[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]時召[illegible]兵[illegible]以方略[illegible]而
[illegible]之[illegible]以持其[illegible]守可言也帝曰[illegible]。[illegible]生郭佑言[illegible]
寇犯[illegible]上[illegible]此千古非常之[illegible]百世[illegible]之[illegible]也今使臣之來
動以[illegible]千[illegible]而[illegible]乃[illegible]日[illegible]日
宋[illegible]和[illegible]和不[illegible]是和[illegible]之[illegible]不在[illegible]而在[illegible]也[illegible]陛下[illegible]人
心[illegible]其以[illegible]本[illegible]士以社稷[illegible]正各定分[illegible]之以[illegible]
如[illegible]兵[illegible]使大[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]有[illegible]入乃可保百
年無[illegible]不然西北力[illegible]不能一日安[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]之
謀國大臣[illegible]紓一時之[illegible]令民[illegible]今[illegible]事行之如
[illegible]工[illegible]之徒不[illegible]分之邪
心[illegible]汙[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]
去[illegible]今以[illegible]官何以[illegible]名[illegible]況天下統一[illegible]在民未
至大不得已而[illegible]如此[illegible]以空乏[illegible]心[illegible]下[illegible]格不行。
[illegible]從子能[illegible]充左右[illegible]子[illegible]右[illegible]
管二千[illegible]自以一門父子[illegible]品手[illegible]兵[illegible]居之休[illegible]
[illegible]不許。紓民[illegible]守[illegible]紓[illegible]未[illegible]有[illegible]所戶
部[illegible]遣御史李[illegible]往[illegible]部[illegible]以[illegible]中金[illegible]召[illegible]還[illegible]
六月戊辰朔日[illegible]不見。己卯招[illegible]州[illegible]田。李[illegible]
陳[illegible]火[illegible]之[illegible]行之。[illegible]言臣[illegible]任[illegible]之先[illegible]部[illegible]
不[illegible]自臣[illegible]任[illegible]法[illegible]凡向
之公用所[illegible]料[illegible]民[illegible]來[illegible]時[illegible]給[illegible]未[illegible]有
免或[illegible]估時[illegible]不一[illegible]宣宗[illegible]帝[illegible]太上[illegible]許臣[illegible]宜
行[illegible]以此[illegible]用不[illegible]守[illegible]戶部[illegible]官[illegible]臣[illegible]不
[illegible]死有[illegible]言[illegible]乃[illegible]今估計[illegible]伊[illegible]於
民[illegible]至有[illegible]正統以前[illegible]紓之召李[illegible]還。

江淮以天塹。上三事：一，厚結朵顏、赤斤諸衛，為東西藩籬；一，[illegible]
京軍餘丁以資生業；一，許告王振餘黨，以免杜[illegible]。詔從之。 時河
勢方橫，決分流大清，不專向徐呂。徐呂益淺，自臨清以南運道艱
澀，乃敕山東、河南巡撫都御史洪英、王暹協力合治，兼令[illegible]河
運。言黃河自洪武二十四年改流，從汴梁北五里許，由鳳陽入河者
為大黃河；其支出徐州以南者，為小黃河，以通漕運。自正統十三年
以來，河復故道，從黑洋山後徑趨沙灣入海。但存小黃河從徐州出，
岸高水低，隨濬隨淤，以是徐州之南，不得[illegible]。臣自黑洋山東南抵
徐州，[illegible]河南三百[illegible]以濟漕，以[illegible]。 秋七月庚申，[illegible]定承
[illegible]等，節[illegible]復城堡，並[illegible]討之。尋命王[illegible]巡撫貴州。 [illegible]勝
之捷，石亨功不加，而得世侯，內愧，乃疏薦其子彪，[illegible]封京師[illegible]
不允。[illegible]言：寵臣子弟不宜[illegible]，臣且亨位大將，不聞[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]得平臣於[illegible]功乃
[illegible]進侍[illegible]吏部尚書佐王直
理部事。[illegible] 帝以兵事稍[illegible]，[illegible]可敕諭
[illegible]治道[illegible]之[illegible]召文學侍臣[illegible]政事，并詔
[illegible]直言時[illegible]亦以[illegible]今[illegible]事[illegible]立報可。辛
巳，復午朝。時帝虛懷納諫，凡大臣[illegible]諭多[illegible]林[illegible]廷臣
議事畢，每先留言官[illegible]與議。大臣或不悅，曰：[illegible]少保耶？因呼
為[illegible]物給皆權威才。 言官[illegible]交章劾[illegible]正其罪，帝[illegible]
知性[illegible]，臣亦多依持之者，但令勿[illegible]錢[illegible]。 [illegible]指
無[illegible]其治，以[illegible]民為本，[illegible]會之[illegible]民[illegible]多不追取，每
歲[illegible]收[illegible]正日中旬[illegible]下[illegible]故[illegible]曰：此百姓納[illegible]今[illegible]
與百姓用之，[illegible]力[illegible]朝廷[illegible]又納[illegible]府[illegible]米數多[illegible]
才可[illegible]廣大[illegible]會[illegible]故先[illegible]祠[illegible]橋梁道路及[illegible]寺
觀，遺中官[illegible]容[illegible]其中亦不[illegible]以

故[illegible]召人言，然當時言路[illegible]無出其右者。 戶部侍郎李敏巡撫應
天，請付[illegible]易[illegible]忱[illegible]，然自是戶部括所積餘米，為公賦，備[illegible]
然其後所部大饑，遣[illegible]相望，[illegible]如故，災民益[illegible]，忱乃[illegible]，卒生祠尚
書，祀之。 高穀[illegible]文才[illegible]右布政使[illegible]州，比歲用兵，費
[illegible]南民困[illegible]文令[illegible]代[illegible]，而民倍償，其費皆[illegible]
七十[illegible]萬，吏[illegible]所取給[illegible]者[illegible]，吏或[illegible]不得[illegible]文[illegible]治[illegible]日
[illegible]近[illegible]南產[illegible]民所用[illegible]貨，易於內地一倍，存在官者，免役納銀亦
三之。納者[illegible]文曰：[illegible]如是[illegible]無[illegible]乎？損之[illegible]令[illegible]三之
一。名[illegible]日起。 給事中張文質劾王暹、洪英治水無績，請引[illegible]水
[illegible]徐呂二洪[illegible]以北支流[illegible]沙[illegible]水[illegible]沙[illegible]，以西
河口[illegible]引水以[illegible]清，而別命官以[illegible]其成[illegible]允，仍命[illegible]英[illegible]
度。時[illegible]者[illegible]沙[illegible]以南地高，水不得南入運河[illegible]引[illegible]年[illegible]水以[illegible]
運，而勿使[illegible]沙[illegible]，別開河以[illegible]其[illegible]決之勢。或又言引[illegible]年[illegible]水南
去，則自此以北[illegible]矣[illegible]言沙[illegible]水[illegible]石[illegible]沈下，若利非人力
可為，宜[illegible]特[illegible]以[illegible]之。帝心[illegible]，乃命工部尚書石璞往治。
而加河神封號。 [illegible]平伊[illegible]以[illegible]召[illegible]九月辛[illegible]國公[illegible]武[illegible]
[illegible]久居宣府[illegible]兵[illegible]一時[illegible]來[illegible]事[illegible]又[illegible]
好文學[illegible]宣府，教諸將子弟，子[illegible]侯上言：臣來一[illegible]三[illegible]
[illegible]得官者十六人，大[illegible]不[illegible]職，許之，仍
令[illegible]。 乙卯，[illegible]諸司[illegible]。 郭登以疾召還。登初至大同，士卒可
戰者[illegible]白馬百餘匹，及是馬至萬五千[illegible]數萬[illegible]成[illegible]登
去，大同人思之。 冬十一月己丑[illegible]山西[illegible] [illegible]有馬兵
部侍郎李[illegible]以[illegible]白[illegible]非[illegible]困[illegible]于[illegible]請
下其[illegible]屬[illegible]將。 王竑[illegible]巡撫淮安揚州[illegible]州三府[illegible]和二州，召耿
九疇還。 初[illegible]王竑[illegible]有膂力，家人[illegible]友[illegible]以[illegible]致仕後
軍都事，手利[illegible]言[illegible]有異相，當主天下[illegible]仍[illegible]分[illegible]

及會館陳祚侍入節中[illegible]以[illegible]印會[illegible]使[illegible]兵攻武國[illegible]當[illegible]文伯[illegible]不敢受[illegible]王[illegible]友供[illegible]史[illegible]以[illegible]及中官李琮[illegible]入京師王來[illegible]宗王[illegible]狀亦[illegible]入[illegible]麻人[illegible]之[illegible]。十一月[illegible]京[illegible]。　浙江右布政使[illegible]以[illegible]州[illegible]府官田[illegible]均之民田[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]原[illegible]之。　[illegible]府[illegible]侍郎[illegible]病令戶部郎[illegible]往佐之。十二月[illegible]秋[illegible]右[illegible]史代[illegible]府[illegible]民[illegible]官市[illegible]五千給屯卒人千[illegible]市[illegible]以[illegible]京民之出守者一不及屯卒[illegible]其[illegible]而[illegible]屯[illegible]反[illegible]之[illegible]卒白[illegible]守外[illegible]屯作[illegible]往來及官[illegible]守供[illegible]以官[illegible]給[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]官軍以[illegible]有[illegible]一石[illegible]其四[illegible]有父母兄弟而[illegible]以[illegible]非[illegible]一[illegible]從之時[illegible]府[illegible]充[illegible]中[illegible]戎[illegible]市[illegible]牛給[illegible]。　[illegible]。　[illegible]。

[illegible]部左侍郎王一[illegible]祭酒[illegible]士[illegible]文[illegible]。　瓦[illegible]可汗脫脫不花[illegible]也先[illegible]生子也先欲立[illegible]太子脫脫不花不從也先亦[illegible]其通中國[illegible]己[illegible]治兵相攻脫脫不花敗走也先追殺之[illegible]其妻子以其人[illegible]給[illegible]州兀[illegible]哈西及赤斤[illegible]古[illegible]

三年春正月壬[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]往討之以[illegible]帝不許。　王來[illegible]近[illegible]用兵[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]越[illegible]句[illegible]四[illegible]之[illegible]召[illegible]中[illegible]米例從之。　二月[illegible]也先來[illegible]乙酉[illegible]御史劉[illegible]南京因　京師久雨[illegible]旬日。凡兩[illegible]也[illegible]又雨之[illegible]也[illegible]少[illegible]用[illegible]而[illegible]之占[illegible]人[illegible]刑法[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]有司[illegible]行無狀[illegible]有來[illegible]且[illegible]下明[illegible]二年天下[illegible]十之三戶部[illegible]有司但[illegible]米[illegible]折收[illegible]布[illegible]帛[illegible]則是朝廷自失大信於民[illegible]由此也帝乃令法司[illegible]戶部[illegible]有給事中李[illegible]天下有司[illegible]乃官[illegible]市[illegible]若[illegible]用何[illegible]戊子[illegible]給事中[illegible]史[illegible]失信於民[illegible]且[illegible]帝[illegible]宥之[illegible]史王允上[illegible]力[illegible]下[illegible]三日[illegible]之[illegible]太子太保[illegible]工部。　三月戊戌[illegible]山西[illegible]府[illegible]山[illegible]一石以上者死又[illegible]加大[illegible]倍[illegible]立碑之曰[illegible]何[illegible]人於死[illegible]不從　何文淵言[illegible]不可[illegible]以[illegible]戶部[illegible]上疏自[illegible]乞[illegible]留之。　[illegible]王[illegible]州官[illegible]大[illegible]巡[illegible]以[illegible]王非[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]有司[illegible]令。　[illegible]知[illegible]外[illegible]官[illegible]用[illegible]。　戊午[illegible]討[illegible]巴[illegible]見二十[illegible]百四十人。[illegible]王文[illegible]史[illegible]文乃[illegible]侍郎[illegible]九[illegible]私[illegible]九[illegible]之[illegible]治且[illegible]功以[illegible]九[illegible]士卒非[illegible]紀[illegible]則人人自[illegible]不[illegible]從[illegible]乃不[illegible]民[illegible]出作田[illegible]使入[illegible]九[illegible]所以[illegible]民今使民[illegible]安用[illegible]因[illegible]民入[illegible]有[illegible]治守[illegible]。　[illegible]臣[illegible]在[illegible]刑[illegible]才[illegible]之[illegible]百口[illegible]不[illegible]學而[illegible]至京[illegible]人王[illegible]兄不知[illegible]口[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]所[illegible]已不[illegible]巡[illegible]以[illegible]所[illegible]年而[illegible]。侍郎[illegible]不[illegible]所[illegible]下[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]犯人[illegible]子中[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]止[illegible]刑[illegible]之失[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]。[illegible]死[illegible]名。　[illegible]不[illegible]。[illegible]

之□□王世妃杭氏生子見濟以□世子及即位心欲以見濟代皇
太子而□於□□后亦力以□不可□固久之太□王□舒良□帝
□□□□□百金江淵王一□□□□半之以□其口廣西土官
都指揮使□□□□明土知府□之庶兄世□致仕子□□守備
□州令其子□□□一□□□□及□而□□□□以□其□□□
□□□其□巡撫侍郎李□□右□□□□□□使劉仁宅□其□□
使人持千金賄於□道□□□兵救之□仁宅□許□皆已□□□父子
下之□□□□夏四月□千戶□洪走京師上疏□帝□太子立己子
既入帝大□曰□□□□乃有此忠臣□下廷臣□□且令□□□□
□都□□臣□□□九十一人王文□□□□□及□□□□□□
□□侃林聰朱英以□不可王□亦□□色□安□□曰此□不可
已即以爲不可□□□□□□□□□□強□□□□□□臣□□
於是□□及□□公□□□□□□天明令中□□□□□□之□
□□聖子□□□□□曰可□□□□□□吉以□□日□□□□□
公□□□□□□□□□部右侍□□□山□□□□不□五月甲午□□
后汪氏立杭氏□皇后□□太子見□□沂王立見濟□太子詔曰
天佑下民作之君□□□□四□父有天下□之子□本□於萬年
大□天下令百官□□□太子封上□子見清□王見□許王□□
王公主□□文武內外□臣又加賜□□□一□□□□□□□五十
兩□□□足□曰此□□大□乃□一□□所□音□□死矢□□
始□□言不可且曰□下□上□□□位以全大□□大□□□不
得□□□□□□□□不□□□一物□□□□祖伯□□土
木之敗朱□以大□□□□□封男子□乞□□□亦不□丁□以
立□言□□□□□□公□□□年□石□之治河也□□□洋
山至徐州以□□而沙□決口□□□中官□□阮洛□史彭□□
治□□□石□□沙□以□決河□月河二□引水以□運河且□其

沙□□河流□□□丙申沙□□成加□太子太保□河□□二□□
□山沙□□□□秋二□辛丑河□□□民□□□許□□□五年
乙巳□□□子□□□□□皇子□□□文□□□□□□士子□世
□□厚□□析□□□□□□□□□□□析□水□田二□□□□和
寬平□□三□□□□□成□□□□□時又以□□□□之□□千戶
所□□析允□□□□之以□□□□□□之大□□□□□□□析□
□□光□之六月乙亥□□□□巡□官入京□□大□□□河
□決沙□光□□□□□之水以□近河□□□□□□□□□□及
廣西□□兵武□□□不任□□□□以□□□□□□西□□兵而
□□一大臣□之秋七月乙未左□□史王□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□自□□□□□□□□□□□人□化□內□□□□□
□□□□□□□□阿見□□□□□守□郎□□□□□□之壬
□王一□□八月乙丑□□□□災上□□□□□用□少□
阮□入侍□□□□□及□□□以□□□□□□王□□□□□
□□□之□□□而□之以□□□□□□平□□□□□□□□
□□上□□以□刀□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
治之□□□死不及上□一□□□□□□□□□以大□□之□
曰此大□□死不足□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□曰□
□□□□信不□□□□大□□□□□□乃□下□□□以□□
□□西立功所□□□不□而□□□□□死戊□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□分行天下□□官吏丁丑□□□□□□州
□□□□乙酉□□□河□山東流民九月□□江□□□□
□□回任□□□□上□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□文官□引□正□□今日□□以□□□分不□□□今□臣□
□□□□辛卯以□京□□□□□大水河決□王文巡□□□
乙未□□□山東山西□□□西江西□□□□州□□□□□

明紀　卷十五　一八五

劇[illegible]事[illegible]年[illegible]中[illegible]官[illegible]曾奏[illegible]主復[illegible]政[illegible]國
[illegible]事[illegible]世法不[illegible]
總督非[illegible]之[illegible]漢[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]從何而
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]害[illegible]二也[illegible]一己之[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]害三[illegible]不受[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]四也[illegible]人情支[illegible]
立而民無[illegible]害五也[illegible]情強[illegible]
國家法[illegible]利害六也[illegible]
行實[illegible]數難何害七也[illegible]匠名[illegible]致內府
監[illegible]作[illegible]人工役[illegible]力不足[illegible]八也[illegible]人[illegible]物料所司[illegible]
[illegible]以一料十[illegible]官[illegible]民害[illegible]監作所[illegible]非法[illegible]刑[illegible]匠[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]禮部侍郎[illegible]山西
官[illegible]所[illegible]以下五十[illegible]人朱[illegible]召[illegible]
[illegible]禮[illegible]事[illegible]京[illegible]任去[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]共[illegible]以[illegible]
增[illegible]其鄉人[illegible]文[illegible]文得中官[illegible]命文[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]石[illegible]四城[illegible]
等[illegible]金[illegible]千[illegible]以[illegible]
卒立[illegible]四城[illegible]赤城[illegible]
召王京等還 十一月己未朔[illegible]有食之 王文[illegible]京九[illegible]
上軍民[illegible]九事又[illegible]南京[illegible]

會[illegible]復[illegible]而以[illegible]京[illegible]准[illegible]可 戊辰方璞平
貴州白石[illegible]苗[illegible]二千五百人招[illegible]四百六十[illegible] 甲戌安[illegible]
[illegible]內山東山[illegible]民[illegible]五年 免山東及淮安府徐州水災稅
糧 [illegible]四川[illegible]御史李匡不[illegible]民
[illegible]言[illegible]其[illegible]何[illegible]信[illegible]動耳
[illegible]去[illegible]府[illegible]百里[illegible]兵不下[illegible]宜分[illegible]
[illegible]以待[illegible]來攻止兵[illegible]大同[illegible]府[illegible]內出奇兵[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]必[illegible]自[illegible]我軍[illegible]攻可以得[illegible]下[illegible]以[illegible]非
[illegible]全[illegible]亦[illegible]外本[illegible]功[illegible]
乃止 石[illegible]京師[illegible]出[illegible]有[illegible]
就[illegible]山東[illegible]民[illegible]不及今[illegible]方
來之[illegible]口外分[illegible]行[illegible]伏[illegible]今[illegible]宜增
[illegible]以作士氣乃反[illegible]其月[illegible]國之[illegible]非[illegible]用之術
帝[illegible]納[illegible] 戊子[illegible]人世[illegible]世[illegible]五[illegible]士 [illegible]
以京兵分[illegible]五軍[illegible]十三大[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]相
[illegible]十五萬人分十[illegible]十二月癸巳
[illegible]立[illegible]分[illegible]之[illegible]及石亨[illegible]
[illegible]古[illegible]以[illegible]其餘不[illegible]本[illegible]以[illegible]京師
[illegible]京[illegible]京軍之制一變 [illegible]同官[illegible]八[illegible]行
[illegible]不[illegible]江[illegible]
之[illegible]石中官[illegible]田[illegible]民[illegible]又[illegible]兵官[illegible]
[illegible]白[illegible]帝[illegible]石[illegible]改[illegible]御史代之[illegible]官[illegible]留[illegible]
乃命[illegible]及給[illegible]中[illegible]民多流[illegible]行招徠
復業者[illegible]給月[illegible]官[illegible]或[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]百十[illegible]多[illegible]所[illegible]求易米[illegible]成
丁者子一石幼者半之[illegible]乞一石[illegible]不可[illegible]曰[illegible]人[illegible]

也如其言予之自請專擅罪帝以爲識體丁未進粲璡爵爲侯封毛福壽南寧伯福壽尋更名勝也先遣使賀明年正旦王貞等復請遣使報之下兵部議于謙言臣職司馬知戰而已行人事非所敢聞詔仍毋遣使免河南及永平被災秋糧土魯番漸強侵掠鄰境火州柳城皆爲所併其酋也密力火者遂僭稱王偕其妻及部下頭目各遣使入貢

明紀卷第十五

明紀卷第十六

賜進士出身工部營繕司主事廣[illegible]司行走陳鶴撰

翰林院編修[illegible]內閣[illegible]中書[illegible]孫男克家參訂

景帝紀二 [illegible]四年

[illegible]年春正月召王文還。[illegible]寇口之南。王竑以災傷奏[illegible]淮上[illegible]省刑[illegible]之工[illegible]無土木[illegible]以收民心[illegible]以[illegible]本陛下[illegible]近[illegible]臣[illegible]論[illegible]士[illegible]近小人以[illegible]天[illegible]。五[illegible]苗[illegible]一月戊子[illegible]王來[illegible]討之。乙未[illegible]太子[illegible]。[illegible]吉[illegible]非今[illegible]其令從之。[illegible]至[illegible]八十日[illegible]之[illegible]力[illegible]而止[illegible]石[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]功官[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]其第[illegible]早[illegible]民[illegible]乃[illegible]死[illegible]。庚戌免江西去年[illegible]災[illegible]王文[illegible]改[illegible]十[illegible]文[illegible]數[illegible]而[illegible]文[illegible]合而不[illegible]。三月[illegible]久不得休[illegible]分[illegible]從之。戊[illegible]淮安[illegible]州大水[illegible]至[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]河[illegible]民[illegible]至[illegible]不[illegible]給[illegible]州[illegible]之[illegible]守中官不可[illegible]往[illegible]曰民旦夕[illegible]不[illegible]若[illegible]後[illegible]死[illegible]中官[illegible]名不[illegible]乃[illegible]因[illegible]所[illegible]三月[illegible]令死罪以下[illegible]災所入[illegible]自[illegible]曰[illegible]史[illegible]民[illegible]令[illegible]乃[illegible]行[illegible]不足則令[illegible]上下[illegible]大小出米全活百八十五萬[illegible]人[illegible]民出米二十五萬[illegible]石[illegible]給[illegible]民五十五萬七千[illegible]七[illegible]四千[illegible]五千五百家

使[illegible]大[illegible]子女[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]人[illegible]大作[illegible]亦[illegible]五千兩[illegible]以[illegible]京[illegible]使無米[illegible]振從之。[illegible]四月戊子[illegible]口。[illegible]南京倉[illegible]振徐州。己酉令各布政司及直隸府州[illegible]入百石[illegible]州振[illegible]入[illegible]生[illegible]入[illegible]自此[illegible]民亦得入[illegible]之民生亦[illegible]之使[illegible]而[illegible]生[illegible]矣。五月[illegible]定應天等府官民田。己巳王文[illegible]回任。[illegible]州[illegible]大水民[illegible]之。丁丑[illegible]史左[illegible]則[illegible]作[illegible]十[illegible]用[illegible]不[illegible]乃令又五[illegible]非[illegible]日[illegible]以天下之人[illegible]民甲之[illegible]不能振[illegible]武則[illegible]仍[illegible]太祖定律令至太宗[illegible]許自[illegible]乃[illegible]官吏[illegible]法[illegible]此[illegible]何[illegible]初[illegible]增設主[illegible]司二人今增至十[illegible]人[illegible]大十人今則百[illegible]人矣[illegible]至一部[illegible]令[illegible]郎[illegible]以[illegible]十[illegible]此[illegible]官之冗也[illegible]則[illegible]設[illegible]民[illegible]二而[illegible]七此外官之冗也天下[illegible]十[illegible]人乃[illegible]大臣[illegible]守[illegible]之方面[illegible]史[illegible]方面[illegible]史[illegible]人之[illegible]而不足[illegible]守則任一人之[illegible]而[illegible]以六年[illegible]令[illegible]可以[illegible]人[illegible]初任之[illegible]而久任之[illegible]納未[illegible]平[illegible]十年公私之[illegible]官[illegible]行[illegible]且之[illegible]士伍而[illegible]以及不[illegible]之工[illegible]之[illegible]以

務農重穀爲本而躬行節儉以先之然後可阜民而裕國也帝納之不加務任掊克聚斂之臣行[illegible]之術民力已盡而征發無已民財已竭而賦斂已增析秋毫之末才計分外之擾臣竊懼焉章下戶部金濂請罪職帝不許言亦不盡行 乙酉大雨河決沙灣北岸掣運河水入鹽河漕舟盡阻命侍郎[illegible]會同御史張[illegible]等請自衞輝胙城泊於沙灣隄約三千里入衞行運抵京師從之 初陳循同官言吏部推選不公任情高下請置御史何文淵右侍郎項文曜於理尚書王直左侍郎俞山素行本端爲文曜等所罔耳宜按問帝雖不罪文淵然以循等言直六月災異見左庶子周官陳時弊郎民七事末言大臣不[illegible]宜亟罷黜尤言用人政本宜審其言下詔甄別而大臣[illegible]職並對留林聰請明諭戒等消實動遂非陳等乃共論文淵並邪刑部尚書俞士悅工部侍郎張敏迎敢以[illegible]錫不職狀左庶子周旋疏言文淵[illegible]并劾旋[illegible]亦卜殿力沙土良下文淵吏侍於獄[illegible]疏中言寬大之語萬安諸請去冬[illegible]不敢堅對乃稱文淵命致仕是時諸御史劉以敢言名而劉尤爲尊重京師諸曰左都手劉綱口自公而以下咸憚之 辛亥[illegible]十大大同[illegible]納粟教 時令輸豆得補官者[illegible]言近例輸豆四千石以上授指揮[illegible]十餘年[illegible]已矣乃今之世是以生民者[illegible]無功之後而復取爲其無功也有功者必相觀以[illegible]以捐輸得此後以[illegible]日亦利此是朝廷以我命爵於[illegible]以其備不[illegible]之[illegible]自今惟令補備不得任事[illegible]文職則止冠帶[illegible]帝以爲然令已[illegible]者如故未授者悉如[illegible]議時又令輸通言非職罪者輸米二十石給之誥敕給事中[illegible]等言考退之官多有貪[illegible]者若荒淫酒色罷不立者非止輸罪已也則之誥敕以何[illegible]若但收其納米則是朝廷誥敕止直米二十石何以示天下後世此由衛[illegible]不識大體有此謬[illegible]帝立[illegible]已之 [illegible]士言王承[illegible]茂林[illegible]相繼[illegible]守[illegible]不能執

[illegible]請[illegible]之 秋七月庚辰停諸不急工役 石璞仍治沙灣決河數論[illegible]請立閘以制水勢開河以分上流築[illegible]上其[illegible]決口下璞填乃[illegible]一河長三里以[illegible]決口上下通運河而決口亦[illegible]載之令新河運河俱可行舟工畢奉閘帝恐不能久命璞且留鎮 八月己丑[illegible]河[illegible] 甲午也先自立爲可汗 九月給事中[illegible]言致治之要[illegible]切於納諫比以言者忤聖意[illegible]部凡[illegible]言[illegible]加[illegible]斥或[illegible]以[illegible]之比令一下廷臣[illegible]以言爲諱[illegible]有利害生民何得失大臣有奸[illegible]何由而知今臣[illegible]上多事[illegible]何反[illegible]言者[illegible]望[illegible]詔書[illegible]知無不言[illegible]獻者[illegible]部大臣勿[illegible]求[illegible]致[illegible]得治體[illegible]入報聞 陝西布政使許資言侍郎出鎭與巡按御史不相統事多拘[illegible]請改授[illegible]便乃改[illegible]九[illegible]右副都御史大臣鎮守巡撫[illegible]侍郎都御史自九疇始 冬十月庚寅詔天下鎮守巡撫官督課農桑 初徐[illegible]內廷[illegible]其久不得遷[illegible]急於進取因通陳循王[illegible]日用星術言公[illegible]林玉[illegible]無[illegible]加少保大[illegible]因[illegible]之帝用人多決於子[illegible]門下士求國子祭酒帝謂[illegible]曰此[illegible]南[illegible]徐[illegible]耶[illegible]人[illegible]生心術[illegible]以[illegible]沮已[illegible]判[illegible]改名因名有貞[illegible]右[illegible]會[illegible]河[illegible]沙[illegible]七載前後治者皆無功廷臣共[illegible]有貞甲午[illegible]右僉都御史往治之 戊戌也先遣使來書稱大元田盛大可汗末曰添元元年[illegible]書[illegible]曰瓦剌可汗 十一月辛未[illegible]太子見[illegible]葬[illegible]西山 十二月乙未免山東被災稅糧 乙巳[illegible]邊軍 年[illegible]分守中官[illegible]力[illegible]石虎及山西參政林厚[illegible]名[illegible]天下[illegible]目相[illegible]界于謙方[illegible]事力保持之帝亦知[illegible]故得行其[illegible]林厚力[illegible]帝曰厚從言[illegible]耳朕方付[illegible]邊[illegible]豈[illegible]人言加[illegible]耶則[illegible]官

五年春正月戊午[illegible]河[illegible]官[illegible]門至于[illegible]城 [illegible]留[illegible]教遷求[illegible]開例事[illegible]及給事中[illegible]廷[illegible]相[illegible]之及[illegible]部尚[illegible]

定乃從其言，復分南北中管。 壬申，[illegible]揚州[illegible]。 甲戌，[illegible]

[illegible]江湖[illegible]山東河南諸災軍民。 初，運河淺澁，給事中

何[illegible]行人王[illegible]先後請開[illegible]河，使漕運[illegible]下[illegible]百不[illegible]留[illegible]，乃

遣[illegible]往勘，[illegible]還亦言不便，[illegible]乃[illegible]會山東河南三司相度

可通徐[illegible]王[illegible]少[illegible]，[illegible]決[illegible]上下請[illegible]徐[illegible]有[illegible]口，帝

[illegible]有[illegible]如[illegible]等[illegible]宜[illegible]河[illegible]兩河口未事也。

[illegible]臣但知[illegible]決口為[illegible]，不知[illegible]冬[illegible]來春必復決，徒勞無益，迄不

敢[illegible]。近功[illegible]如其言，有[illegible]乃條上三[illegible]：一[illegible]水門，一[illegible]支河，一[illegible]運

河。略曰：臣聞水之性可使通流，不可使堙塞，[illegible]地上[illegible]沙易致淤

[illegible]故作[illegible]非[illegible]依[illegible]王[illegible]所[illegible]制水[illegible]之法[illegible]閘

於水，而[illegible]其[illegible]高[illegible]水五尺，小則約之以濟運，大則疏之使趨海，

則有[illegible]之利，無[illegible]之[illegible]。又[illegible]百[illegible]大者宜分，小者宜合，今黃河

勢大，[illegible]運河[illegible]小，[illegible]必分黃水，合運河則有利無[illegible]

黃河可分之地，開河一道，下穿[illegible]及[illegible]河二十餘里，上達

東西[illegible]及小[illegible]又[illegible]十餘里，其內則有古大金堤，可倚以為

固，其外有八百里梁山泊，可恃以為[illegible]，至新置二閘，亦[illegible]堅牢，可以

宣節，使黃河水大不至泛溢[illegible]，小亦不至乾[illegible]，以[illegible]運[illegible]

[illegible]知其[illegible]行之。 有[illegible]以[illegible]大河[illegible]形水

勢，上言：[illegible]自[illegible]而[illegible]而之[illegible]水[illegible]由[illegible]而[illegible]十[illegible]

益[illegible]，而沙[illegible]之，東所[illegible]大出口[illegible]，[illegible]是[illegible]而[illegible]入

海之路少，夫諸水從之而[illegible]堤以[illegible]以沙[illegible]則[illegible]由

此河[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]其水[illegible]乃

治其[illegible]決[illegible]乃[illegible]其[illegible]大[illegible]民夫[illegible]治[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]西南行[illegible]凡百里，又西北[illegible]百里[illegible]以

[illegible]河[illegible]九[illegible]以[illegible]河流旁出者[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]以

水門。 二月，王[illegible]自[illegible]年[illegible]人民[illegible]

尺，[illegible]河[illegible]州東四十餘里，人[illegible]傳[illegible]餘[illegible]子[illegible]言[illegible]劫

[illegible]衣食[illegible]請[illegible]流[illegible]下，[illegible]居九重，大臣安[illegible]無由[illegible]使

[illegible]其狀，未有不[illegible]之[illegible]者也。陛下[illegible]位以來，非不[illegible]夫[illegible]民，而

天[illegible]民[illegible]甚者，臣[illegible]恐[illegible]修而未至，大倫[illegible]正而未[illegible]，賢才

雖用而未收其[illegible]，邪佞[illegible]而未盡其[illegible]，仁[illegible]而實惠未[illegible]，財用

[illegible]而上供未節，刑罰[illegible]而[illegible]未[illegible]，工役[illegible]而[illegible]力未[illegible]，法制[illegible]而

[illegible]行或有[illegible]，[illegible]免而[illegible]或仍[illegible]，有一於此，皆足以干和召

[illegible]。伏望陛下[illegible]以新[illegible]治，敬天命，法祖宗，正倫理，[illegible]

[illegible]，[illegible]有[illegible]失，進[illegible]邪，[illegible]公[illegible]，[illegible]節財用

[illegible]工役[illegible]治，有[illegible]如是而災[illegible]不[illegible]未之有

也。帝[illegible]納之。[illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible]時[illegible]有[illegible]。 [illegible]以災異[illegible]同

官條上八事，[illegible]五[illegible]千[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]人[illegible]進[illegible]好武[illegible]石事[illegible]身事[illegible]而

[illegible]求[illegible]白[illegible]一千二百餘[illegible]宜[illegible]限制[illegible]

汰[illegible]刑[illegible]軍士[illegible]班工匠[illegible]中[illegible]納粟。

戶部尚書[illegible]以[illegible]伯[illegible]。 三月辛酉，江[illegible]

[illegible]王文[illegible]前後[illegible]上[illegible]民[illegible]十[illegible]月

以[illegible]徐州[illegible]以[illegible]行[illegible]

[illegible]振[illegible]四府[illegible]

以[illegible]守[illegible]宜[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]起臣

[illegible]民以[illegible]戶部[illegible]米[illegible]凡一百十餘萬石，[illegible]二石而

致一石，[illegible]用[illegible]又[illegible]振[illegible]民二百六十餘萬

[illegible]等[illegible]上年[illegible]武

[illegible]部[illegible]御史[illegible]甲子[illegible]水[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]方[illegible]之，乃[illegible]及其

[illegible]大人至[illegible]江[illegible]京師。 夏四月壬午朔，日

有食之。　[illegible]安用事，[illegible]王[illegible]大[illegible]

河東鹽運判官[illegible]切[illegible]禮部郎中[illegible]亦以爲言，乃止。　四川草賊[illegible]作亂，自[illegible]平天大王，[illegible]州西平[illegible]方[illegible]巡撫[illegible]今川兵進[illegible]辛卯，[illegible]之，賊[illegible]因分兵克中[illegible]山及二百[illegible]寨，西谷[illegible]立[illegible]王谷[illegible]丁[illegible]斬首七千[illegible]紀律，信賞罰，[illegible]士卒皆[illegible]用，以故數有功。廷臣言[illegible]以[illegible]乃召還，可石[illegible]。　五月，[illegible]人谷[illegible]人[illegible]京[illegible]守臣[illegible]。[illegible]太子[illegible]中外[illegible]沂王[illegible]同與[illegible]早[illegible]及沂王[illegible]位，因相約[illegible]可因上[illegible]及[illegible]曰：近[illegible]也，先[illegible]京師及[illegible]初[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]下[illegible]臣聞[illegible]之不[illegible]心而[illegible]大臣[illegible]不介[illegible]侯，自若孔子[illegible]之人[illegible]以[illegible]狂臣，今[illegible]之言何以[illegible]此臣[illegible]時[illegible]人[illegible]臣[illegible]口，假使[illegible]時死[illegible]有人[illegible]止上[illegible]之行，何至[illegible]陛下[illegible]中[illegible]奸[illegible]今大[illegible]於[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]自[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下方[illegible]四[illegible]生[illegible]太平，[illegible]心[illegible]生失天下[illegible]色[illegible]以[illegible]理以[illegible]邪正以[illegible]以[illegible]正[illegible]去年[illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]如[illegible]之大[illegible]太宗之十[illegible]即[illegible]天[illegible]可回[illegible]可[illegible]又曰：父有天下，固[illegible]傳之於子，乃者太子[illegible]逝，足知天命有在。臣[illegible]以爲上皇之子，即陛下之子，沂王天[illegible]重，足令宗社有托。伏望擴天地之[illegible]友于之仁，[illegible]吉[illegible]儀，[illegible]儲位，[illegible]宗社無疆之休。又曰：陛下[illegible]方[illegible]時[illegible]相[illegible]及石[illegible]有[illegible]又不[illegible]人[illegible]子之[illegible]一旦有[illegible]何[illegible]之大[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]而大臣之[illegible]所[illegible]

多[illegible]之家，即其才[illegible]若此，臣所以[illegible]流[illegible]今日[illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible]下，廷臣[illegible]王[illegible]其[illegible]求[illegible]之[illegible]二日[illegible]災十四事，其大者[illegible]內臣不可干外政，佞臣不可假事權，後宮不可盛聲色，凡陰盛之累[illegible]。又言：孝弟者百行之本，願[illegible]後朝謁兩宮皇太后，修問安視膳之儀。上皇君臨天下十有四年，是天下之父也。陛下親受冊封，是上皇之臣也。陛下與上皇，雖殊形體，實同一人。伏讀奉迎還宮之詔曰：禮惟加而無替，義以卑而奉尊。望陛下允蹈斯言，或朔[illegible]節旦，率群臣朝[illegible]以展友于之情，實天下之至願也。又請復汪后於中宮，正天下之母儀；還沂王之儲位，定天下之大本。如此則和氣充溢，災沴自弭。疏入，帝大怒。時日已暝，宮門閉，乃傳旨自門隙中出，立執[illegible]下[illegible]子并下同獄，榜掠[illegible]引主使及交通南宮狀，[illegible]死無一語。會大風揚沙[illegible]得稍緩。[illegible]之時，禮部郎中[illegible]兄[illegible]不[illegible]。　[illegible]州年[illegible]參[illegible]民[illegible]其[illegible]王文[illegible]二百[illegible]人[illegible]其功[illegible]以[illegible]大理寺[illegible]中王[illegible]因乞[illegible]廷臣[illegible]大月[illegible]十大人而[illegible]文[illegible]曰：此老[illegible]。　[illegible]古[illegible]上[illegible]曰：奸人[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]年公[illegible]成之公[illegible]石[illegible]不[illegible]所以[illegible]平今[illegible]又下[illegible]人死[illegible]下而公[illegible]以[illegible]示王文，文曰：[illegible]生不知忌[illegible]有[illegible]一[illegible]之，乃以[illegible]知安州。　戊子，[illegible]因。　[illegible]。[illegible]居[illegible]二[illegible]所[illegible]二[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]居大[illegible]不[illegible]今去[illegible]二百里外居住，[illegible]三[illegible]二[illegible]口入[illegible]則[illegible]石及[illegible]全[illegible]以[illegible]止之。　秋七月，南京大理寺少卿[illegible]言[illegible]在[illegible]見上[illegible]下[illegible]臣[illegible]

[illegible]治[illegible]臣[illegible]上[illegible]兄[illegible]如此今[illegible]下[illegible]天下以[illegible]上[illegible]臣[illegible]法[illegible]治道[illegible]令[illegible]臣[illegible]見以[illegible]上[illegible]之心則祖宗在天之神安天地之神亦安矣太子者天下之本上[illegible]之子陛下之[illegible]子也[illegible]今[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]嗣之生使天下臣民[illegible]知陛下有公天下之心豈不美哉[illegible]天下者太祖太宗之天下仁宗[illegible]宗[illegible]守成者此天下也上[illegible]北征亦為此天下也今陛下[illegible]而有之[illegible]念祖宗創[illegible]之[illegible]所以[illegible]天下之人心[illegible]召[illegible]之道[illegible]於此[illegible]入不[illegible]矣。封方[illegible]和伯[illegible]功也。[illegible]兵部尚[illegible]子也[illegible]天[illegible]有父風。

八月丁酉[illegible]命天下巡[illegible]伏[illegible]吏部侍郎李[illegible]古二十二[illegible]行[illegible]可法者曰[illegible]古[illegible]上之。[illegible]新[illegible]西[illegible]州[illegible]府[illegible]月[illegible]山[illegible]十[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]召父老[illegible]曰[illegible]各五城不[illegible]備且[illegible]能[illegible]子[illegible]日[illegible]乃[illegible]甲兵[illegible]以孤城[illegible]郭[illegible]竹[illegible]外[illegible]守大困[illegible]來[illegible]之[illegible]年[illegible]王[illegible]第子[illegible]而[illegible]年[illegible]之如父[illegible]二子。

九月壬戌免蘇州松江常州[illegible]州杭州[illegible]州七府[illegible]一百[illegible]石。

冬十月[illegible]史[illegible]賊。[illegible]也先特[illegible]日[illegible]不得而[illegible]也先忌之乃[illegible]守西[illegible]召阿[illegible]二子[illegible]其少者[illegible]乞長子還也先[illegible]之中[illegible]而[illegible]阿[illegible]攻也[illegible]其二[illegible]曰[illegible]兒[illegible]存汝身脫脫不花王[illegible]在[illegible]亦[illegible]天[illegible]汝血在我手矣也先[illegible]以[illegible]日[illegible]伯[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]子[illegible]刺有非曲三人[illegible]也先久也先不之[illegible]因共[illegible]中[illegible]所[illegible]刺也先[illegible]之[illegible]伯[illegible]帖木兒伯[illegible]王[illegible]也先[illegible]下所[illegible][illegible]大同王[illegible]所[illegible]四[illegible]。

十一月戊午[illegible]。

十二月[illegible]任[illegible]。[illegible]吏[illegible]使[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]山西[illegible]王[illegible]仕[illegible]史白[illegible]以久[illegible]使[illegible]乃[illegible]江知府兵部[illegible]吏部[illegible]之[illegible]改工[illegible]所[illegible]行[illegible]尤甚內[illegible]及[illegible]史亦並以[illegible]王文[illegible]之[illegible]近[illegible]吏部且[illegible]人[illegible]方[illegible]仕[illegible]仕[illegible]王[illegible]下[illegible]文[illegible]文[illegible]法[illegible]使不[illegible]日不[illegible]使[illegible]目[illegible]本[illegible]教林[illegible]力[illegible]亦自[illegible]子[illegible]學正。[illegible]巡[illegible]五[illegible]下[illegible]府[illegible]州判官。[illegible]江[illegible]上[illegible]中[illegible]之士[illegible]死[illegible]以[illegible]仁[illegible]則中[illegible]路[illegible]也[illegible]行[illegible]令由[illegible]王[illegible]主此[illegible]下[illegible]部[illegible]己[illegible]不行。[illegible]守[illegible]孫[illegible]四方[illegible]以[illegible]妨耕作。[illegible]伍[illegible]之[illegible]人也[illegible]二[illegible]石[illegible]六[illegible]石兵[illegible]不足[illegible]百[illegible]石[illegible]十[illegible]不[illegible]如浙江[illegible]運[illegible]米[illegible]石加耗米七斗民[illegible]米[illegible]石加入斗其餘[illegible]近加耗[illegible]不加多而[illegible]民無[illegible]不可得也況今太[illegible]十[illegible]水旱[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]出[illegible]而民[illegible]可[illegible]

民籍凡二十餘萬戶，悉轉徙南陽唐鄧襄樊間，群聚謀生，安保其不爲盜？宜及今年豐，遣近臣循行，督有司籍爲編戶，給田業，課農桑，立社學、鄉約、義倉，使敦本務業，生計既定，徐議賦役，使安無他日患。時不能盡用。傳劄千斤之亂，果如原傑所料。　閏月，既不相協，陳循、王文以私而言，須相攻訐，議論每爭，同官亦掣肘，事多不集。　六年春正月壬□，謙以病在告，詔推一人協理部事，淵陰欲之，僚等推淵，而帝令劉時草奏，示以石兵江工四字，衆咸不知也。比詔下，調工部尚書石璞於兵部，而以淵代璞。淵大失望。謙自值也先之變，誓不與賊俱生，常留宿直廬，不還私第。素病痰，疾作，帝遣興安、舒良更番往視。聞其服用過薄，詔令上方製賜，至醯菜畢備。又親幸萬歲山伐竹取瀝以賜。或言寵謙大過，興安等曰：彼日夜分國憂，不問家產，即彼去，令朝廷何處更得此人！帝知謙，所論奏無不從者。用人必密訪謙，謙具實對無隱。由是諸不任職者皆怨，而同列亦多嫉之。徐有貞尤切齒。石亨本以失律削職，謙請宥而用之，總兵十營，畏謙不得逞，亦不樂謙。諸御史多以深文劾謙，謙性剛，遇事有不如意，輒拊膺歎曰：此一腔熱血，竟灑何地！視諸選耎大臣勳舊貴戚意頗輕之，憎者益衆。　二月壬午，以災異命太監王誠同法司、刑科錄囚。大理寺少卿李茂等錄南京、浙江，因令法外寬宥。　沙灣工未成，帝以河決憂。三月，敕廷臣集議方略，江淵等請遣中官偕文武大臣督京軍五萬往役，逆河勢，三月畢工。徐有貞言：京軍一出，日費不貲，遇秋則束手坐視，無所施力。今沙口已合，決堤已就，請復舊役，實爲便議。夫用沿河州縣民，免其役，召月番助之。　夏四月丙子，帝曰：有會之。　辛巳，敕戶、兵二部及兩畿、山東、河南、浙江、湖廣撫按、三司官，修實仰事，罷不急諸務。　□山民趙千山自稱王，以妖術聚衆爲亂，王竑捕誅之。　韃靼部長孛來攻殺阿剌，奪也先母妻，并其玉璽。也先諸子火兒忽答等徙居干趙河，部衆往往不安，附者往依哈密。孛來求脫脫不花子麻兒可兒立之，號小王子。孛來與其屬毛里孩等皆雄視部中，於是韃靼復熾，遣使入貢。　五月己巳，□□於衢郊。劉儼□平度州。　六月乙亥，詔宋儒朱熹孫□□翰林院世襲五經博士，世居福建□安縣之紫陽，州人□□有則安來。河決開封。　戶部尚書張鳳以災傷蠲賦多，國用不給，上言：國初天下田八百四十九萬餘頃，今數既減半，加以水旱停徵，國用何以取給？今京□及河南、山東無額田，甲方開墾，乙即訐其隱賦，請準輕則徵租，不惟永絕爭端，亦且少助國用。報可。給事中成章等劾鳳擅更祖制，侵損民生之命。帝曰：國初都江南，轉輸甚艱，今居燕北，可坐當制耶？四方□凶荒，章等請令御史勘實，□言者非之。　秋七月乙亥，徐有貞築沙灣隄成。隄名廣濟，沙灣之決垂十年，至是始塞，亦會黃河南流入淮，乃克奏功。凡費木鐵竹石累數萬，夫五萬八千有奇，工五百五十餘日，自此河水北出濟漕，而阿、鄄、曹、鄆間田出沮洳者百數十萬頃。有貞乃濬漕渠，由沙灣北至臨清，南抵濟寧，復建八閘於東昌，用王景制水門法，以平水道，山東河患遂息。　辛巳，刑科給事中徐正請對，言事甚密，召入，乃言上皇臨御歲久，沂王嘗位儲副，天下臣民仰戴，宜遷置所封之地，以絕人望，別選親王子育之宮中。帝驚愕大怒，立叱出，命謫遼陽。已復得其淫穢事，戍鐵嶺衛。　庚寅，以南京災異，敕群臣修省。　御史倪敬、盛昶、杜宥、黃讓、羅俊、汪清言：府庫之財，不宜無故而予；嬖幸之事，不宜非時而行。乞以富僧廩出賜金易米，不知幾處流民之命可活，□公之貧民又何以續之。近聞造龍舟，作燕室，營繕日增，糜費不少，非所以彌災變也。章繼同，直言□件□舟會年，非所以昭聖德也。願罷寺門之供張等役之類，止興作之役，寬直臣之罪。帝得疏不懌，下之禮部，部臣請其忠愛。帝隱，八月，命科道御史黃維伯考察其屬，御史黃□等十六人暫等調陞遠方典史。　景在以事至京，陳言乞回，朝見，曾經往前

疏。庚申，廷杖莊八十，謫定羌驛丞。左右言事由同倡，帝乃封巨梃就獄中杖同及章綸各百。綸死而復甦，長繫如故，同竟死，年三十二。同之上疏也，策馬出，馬伏地不肯起，同叱曰吾不畏死爾奚為者，馬猶躊躇再四乃行。同死，馬長號數聲亦死。　以政和縣楊梅村置壽寧縣，析福安縣地益之，從劉廣衡之請也。　九月乙亥，振蘇松饑民米□一百餘萬石。　壬寅，宋儒程頤後孫克仁為翰林院五經博士，世襲。　冬十月戊午，免陝西被災秋糧。　湖廣苗賊蒙能攻圍龍里、新化、銅鼓諸城，巡撫尚書王來奏乞調兵剿之。時賊欲取龍里為巢穴，攻破□東、銅鼓、羅園堡諸城，都指揮汪迪為賊所殺。　十一月乙亥，方瑛為平蠻將軍，充總兵官，討之。　十二月己巳，免□□被災秋糧。　衍聖公孔彥縉卒，孫宏緒甫八歲，為族人所侵，詔遣禮部郎中治□，而令其族父進士公恂理家事，尋召宏緒至京襲封。

七年春正月己卯，石璞撫安湖廣軍民。　二月庚申，皇后崩。　甲子，營壽陵。　三月戊寅，免□南被災秋糧。　夏四月乙卯，麓川平緬思卜發入貢，命賜敕戒諭，賚綵幣及其使鈔錠有差。　五月戊寅，以水旱災異，敕內外諸臣修省。　辛卯，宋儒周敦頤裔孫冕為翰林院五經博士，世襲。　六月庚申，□□□□石。　帝從唐瑜等請，考察南京大小諸臣。給事中張寧言京師尤根本地，不可獨免。又言京衛帶俸武職一衛至二千餘人，通計二萬餘員，歲耗銀四十八萬，米三十六萬斛，他折俸物動經百萬，耗損國儲，莫甚於此，而其間多老弱不習騎射之人，□若例可者，補天下都司衛所缺官，而沙汰其餘。議格不行。　孫原貞復鎮浙江，上言杭州西湖舊有二閘，近皆傾圮，湖遂淤塞，勢豪侵占為己民田，無□灌□，官河亦淤阻，令有司興濬，禁侵占以利軍民，從之。　河南大雨，河決開封、河南、彰德，秋禾皆沒。山東亦大雨，諸水並溢，高地丈餘，堤岸多衝決，獨徐有貞所築如故。有貞乃修舊堤決口，自臨清抵濟寧，各置減水閘，水患悉平。　太僕寺少卿蒯祥、陸祥擢工部侍郎，二人皆起家工匠，時人謂之匠官。　陳循子英、王文子倫應順天鄉試被黜，循等劾考官太常少卿劉儼、侍講學士黃諫，欲傾陷之，以舉人林挺為證，試□□林□邑子，□亦有私，遂摘挺考卷，挺□無他，帝命高穀會禮部□閣覆試，□□力言□等無私，且曰貴冑與寒士競進已不可，況不安其命，欲因此搆考官乎。帝乃黜挺，賜英、倫中式，事得已。張寧等論循、文失大臣體，乞罷黜，不報。　冬十月癸卯，振江西饑。　江西處士吳與弼□□□□不起，書曰宦官釋氏不除而欲天下治平，難矣。十一月，御史陳述請禮聘之，俾侍經筵，或用之成均，教育胄子。詔江西巡撫韓雍備禮敦遣，竟不至。　方瑛之討湖廣叛苗也，帝使御史□□□其後□，瑛所過秋毫不犯，帝大喜。都指揮使李震守靖州，坐事當逮，瑛乞貸隨軍自效，立功贖罪。命石璞總督軍務。賊渠蒙能攻平溪衛，都指揮鄭泰擊卻之，能中火鎗死。　十二月己亥，方瑛進沅州，連破鬼板等一百六十餘砦。　□有□還朝，帝召見嘉勞有加，進左副都御史。　戊午，振畿內、山東、河南水災。　癸亥，帝不豫，輟明年元會百官朝參如例。　張寧言四方來覲，不得一覲天顏，疑似之際，必至訛言相驚，願勉循舊典，用慰人心。帝疾不能從。　免畿內、山東被災稅糧，並蠲逋賦。　陳泰巡撫蘇松諸府，以賦額不均，令民田五升者倍徵，官田重者無增耗，賦均而額不虧，後人多遵用其法。

八年春正月戊辰，免江西被災稅糧。　丁丑，帝疾病，宿南郊齋宮，召石亨代行禮。亨受命，視帝病甚，遂與張軏、曹吉祥等謀迎立上皇，以告許彬，彬曰此不世功也，彬老矣，無能為，徐元玉善奇策，盍與圖之。元玉，有貞字也。亨、軏即夜至其家，有貞聞之大喜，曰須令南城知此意。軏曰陰達之矣。吉祥密白上聖皇太后，許之。　胡濙以疾在告，侍郎姚夔強起之，會廷臣欲乞還沂王東宮，王文曰安知上意誰屬。李賢私問蕭鎡，鎡亦曰既退不可再也。己卯，羣臣請建太子，不允

中外諠傳文與中官王誠等謀召取襄世子辛巳詔及王直會諸大臣議謙再議請復沂王爲皇太子推商輅草疏略曰陛下宣宗章皇帝之子當立章皇帝子孫聞者感動以日暮未及上疏草留姚夔所後夔出以示郎中陸昶歎曰是疏不及進天也　張軏等復會徐有貞所有貞升屋覽乾象亟下曰時至矣勿失時方有邊警有貞令軏詭言備非常勒兵入大內石亨掌門鑰四鼓開長安門納之既入復閉以遏外兵時天色晦冥亨軏皆惶惑謂有貞曰事當濟否有貞大言必濟趣之行既薄南城門錮毀牆以入上皇燈下獨出問故有貞等俯伏請登位乃呼進輿兵士惶懼不能舉有貞帥諸人助輓以行忽星月開朗上皇各問諸人姓名至東華門門者弗納上皇曰朕太上皇帝也皆反走上皇乃升奉天殿有貞等常服謁賀呼萬歲百官以帝明當視朝方待漏闕下忽聞殿中呼譟聲皆驚愕俄諸門畢啟有貞出號於衆曰太上皇帝復位矣趣入賀壬午晨有貞兼學士入內閣參預機務日中上皇御奉天殿即位宣諭畢即班中執于謙及王文等下錦衣衛獄召商輅入便殿溫旨諭之命草復位詔亨密語輅赦文毋別具條款輅曰舊制也不敢易亨輩不悅諷言官劾輅朋奸亦下獄許彬薛瑄爲禮部侍郎兼翰林學士入閣預機務癸未加徐有貞兵部尚書　郭登慮不免首陳八事多迎合中官章綸廖莊林聰左鼎倪敬等皆直言忤時宜加旌擢帝立釋綸命中官檢前疏不得中官從旁誦數語嗟歎再三即擢綸禮部右侍郎又擢聰鼎並左僉都御史敬及盛昶杜寧黃甄羅俊等並授知縣莊亦復官登尋出掌南京中府事　擢袁彬錦衣衛指揮僉事帝眷彬甚奏請無不從商輅罷彬乞得其居第既又以湫隘乞官爲別建帝亦報從彬娶妻命外戚孫顯宗主之賜予優渥時召入曲宴敍患難時事歡洽如故時　甲申尊王直胡濙高穀王翱少傅少保太子太保等銜　石亨等誣于謙王文與黃竑搆邪謀更立東宮又與太監王誠舒良張永王勤等謀迎立襄王子嗾言官上之命鞫於廷文力辨曰召親王須用金牌信符遣人必有馬牌內府兵部可驗也乃逮車駕司主事沈敬訊之無跡文辨益疾謙笑曰亨等意耳辨何益或疑竑疏乃江淵所爲編修邱濬曰此易辨也廣西紙與京師紙異索奏視之果廣西紙誣乃白蕭維禎定讞坐謙文召敬謀未定比謀逆處極刑敬知謀反故縱減死戍鐵嶺奏上帝猶豫曰于謙實有功徐有貞進曰不殺于謙此舉爲無名帝意遂決薛瑄力言於帝得減極刑一等

明紀卷第十六

明紀卷第十七

賜進士出身工部[illegible]主事[illegible]司行走陳鶴纂

[illegible]知府銜給[illegible]中[illegible]孫男克家補訂

英宗後紀　起[illegible]天順元年，訖甲申[illegible]八年

天順元年春正月丙戌，改元，赦天下。論奪門功，進石亨忠國公，封張
軏太平侯，張輗文安伯，楊善興[illegible]伯，曹吉祥嗣子欽都督同知。
尚[illegible]上[illegible]自陳[illegible]在[illegible]部可[illegible]不省[illegible]安[illegible]之，帝命[illegible]安
曰：向者此[illegible]不[illegible]陛下何[illegible]帝[illegible]。丁亥，殺兵部
尚書[illegible]大學士王文[illegible]大學士[illegible]尚書江淵[illegible]
上[illegible]侍郎項文曜[illegible]充[illegible]東[illegible]大學士[illegible]侍郎王偉
古[illegible]民王[illegible]死，中官[illegible]者[illegible]
安[illegible]東[illegible]正[illegible]國[illegible]則上[illegible]衣[illegible]也。死
之日，陰霾四合，天下冤之。指揮朵兒者，本出曹吉祥部下，以酒酹謙
死所，慟哭。吉祥怒，抶之，明日復[illegible]如故。都督同知陳逵感[illegible]中義，
收遺骸[illegible]之，踰年歸葬杭州。皇太后初不知[illegible]死，比聞，[illegible]累日。帝
亦悔之。文之死，人皆知其冤[illegible]下[illegible]故
[illegible]死而民不思。己丑，[illegible]門功，封孫[illegible]伯[illegible]
欽天監正湯序[illegible]右侍郎，進[illegible]伯孫[illegible]宗[illegible]宗室之
子也。辛卯，罷巡撫提督官。石亨[illegible]文之[illegible]巡撫抑武臣，不得[illegible]故
出[illegible]時[illegible]無不[illegible]友人[illegible]功[illegible]五十[illegible]人，部曲親
故[illegible]門[illegible]官[illegible]四千人，前京大臣所遴[illegible]納私人[illegible]引
用太僕丞孫[illegible]郎中[illegible]用[illegible]文[illegible]員外郎[illegible]
本道[illegible]侍郎，時有[illegible]曰[illegible]三千[illegible]八百[illegible]其門
浙江參政[illegible]給事中成[illegible]史甘[illegible]九人[illegible]攻[illegible]矣，並[illegible]
之曹吉祥亦進[illegible]司[illegible]三天[illegible]子[illegible]並[illegible]門下[illegible]
[illegible]多至千百人，朝士亦有依附希進者[illegible]時

[illegible]石。[illegible]王直[illegible]仕[illegible]
[illegible]一子[illegible]衣[illegible]王翱[illegible]吏部[illegible]石亨欲去之[illegible]
[illegible]力，帝乃留之。壬辰，[illegible]人示天下。[illegible]
初，守[illegible]也[illegible]帝[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]本[illegible]不[illegible]白之[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]侍郎[illegible]出[illegible]天河[illegible]未[illegible]位[illegible]有司[illegible]不[illegible]
賜[illegible]令[illegible]大[illegible]民二十六[illegible]五
千，給牛種各[illegible]行[illegible]民八[illegible]乃[illegible]。二月乙未，[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]西內，皇太后[illegible]以下[illegible]。庚子，[illegible]
帝[illegible]曰[illegible]在內[illegible]及[illegible]內[illegible]帝左右[illegible]
[illegible]衣及[illegible]以[illegible]去位，杜門[illegible]
天順間[illegible]不[illegible]年[illegible]許。癸卯，[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]石[illegible]中[illegible]帝[illegible]之。
初[illegible]石[illegible]所[illegible]不法，其部曲多[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]吉[illegible]衛之[illegible]止[illegible]一[illegible]又[illegible]不相能[illegible]
從[illegible]所[illegible]立[illegible]之子[illegible]以
[illegible]降丁[illegible]先[illegible]一時[illegible]出其下[illegible]
[illegible]所信任，故[illegible]。甲辰，封[illegible]伯[illegible]但[illegible]
受伯。石亨[illegible]江[illegible]王[illegible]降[illegible]江[illegible]
右都御史[illegible]初[illegible]帝[illegible]失[illegible]是以居[illegible]
[illegible]情所[illegible]民。[illegible]西大[illegible]治[illegible]居民。戊申，
[illegible]之。三[illegible]陛下[illegible]之日，臣子[illegible]入[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]死，今[illegible]功不及[illegible]之[illegible]帝乃[illegible]乃兵
部尚書[illegible]部事。癸丑，[illegible]王[illegible]年三十[illegible]曰[illegible]所[illegible]陵，以[illegible]王
[illegible]西山，給武成中衛軍二百戶[illegible]宮[illegible]民[illegible]
令汪妃[illegible]曰：妃已[illegible]，況兩女幼，尤可[illegible]，帝乃已。賜[illegible]

厲各私自冒陞領占名器者衆。　時阮用太監廖官及曾正等俱
磔死，黃竑先自經，剖棺戮其屍，其子震亦伏誅。　戊午，方瑛與石璞
討苗天柱，帥陳友李震等分道大破之，克苗寨一
百二十七，會諸王侯伯以下一百二人，撥副石璞還，留瑛貴州湖
廣。　進寧伯劉安爵為侯。　李震鎮江南總兵。　三月己巳，復立皇
子見深為皇太子，改名見濡，改封見潾為德王，見澍為秀王，
見澤崇王，見浚吉王。　徐有貞譖石亨曰，輔得冠側，注從兄後事者
言於帝，殺西郭武功伯徐有貞為大學士，掌文淵閣事，事權盡歸有
貞。中外側目，有貞頗得志，思自異於曹石，覺帝於二人不能無厭色，
稍稍裁之，且帝言其貪橫狀，帝為之動。　乙亥，大賚文武軍民。　石
亨為征虜副將軍，勦寇延綏。　耿九疇遷南京，帝謂侍臣曰，九疇
廉正人也，留為右都御史，罪人繫都察院獄者不給米，九疇言，乃
日給一升著為令。　石彪以削除劾奏，遣下詔獄，帝問李賢，賢備
言彪能陸梁，帝曰，此必彪黨所誣，不得逞其私耳。賢曰，誠如聖諭，宜早
遏之，〔illegible〕表抽揮使，以從公斷，彪〔illegible〕無辭，乃令致仕，是時撥事任
理刑千戶時通用法仁恕，掠訊佑之〔illegible〕多平反，有罪者以下無不
稱幸，〔illegible〕士〔illegible〕然〔illegible〕遵〔illegible〕之故遂出，〔illegible〕實其家，遠里有力〔illegible〕擒
十餘瓊，召為工部侍郎，以其〔illegible〕且言力〔illegible〕每〔illegible〕用〔illegible〕
偕兼雲王者，論取郡民女為妻，力〔illegible〕亦許理藩法事，帝〔illegible〕　一
支僉都御史杖總督山東，鐵括饑民百四十五萬。　夏四月甲午朔，
以災異數見求直言。　乙未，免浙江被災稅糧。　丁酉，方瑛破苗大敗
賽能綠兼克銅鼓等網一百九十餘寨，湖廣上陸蘇苗各斷其架納
款，李震亦逮武岡克牛欄等五十四寨，新化並湖廣苗悉平。　丁未，
錄囚。　癸丑，雨雹。　帝之北狩也，襄王瞻墡於諸王中最長且賢，
衆望頗屬，太后命取襄國金符入宮，不果召。景帝上書請立皇長子，
令郕王監國，募勇智士迎車駕，書至，景帝已立，襄王居藩內，瞻墡

又上書景帝，請曰夕省膳問安，帥羣臣朔望見，無忘迎復，帝復書予
襄等以迎立外藩死，〔illegible〕增而襄國金符固在太后閣中，又從宮
中得瞻墡所上二書，乃嗣〔illegible〕召之，比二書於金匱甲冀，瞻墡入朝，賜
便殿，瞻墡請曰，臣過開封，父老遮道言按察使王槩賢，以誣逮下獄，
願陛下加察，帝立出槩，以為大理寺卿，詔〔illegible〕有司為王營
壽藏，及歸，帝親送至午門外，握手泣別，瞻墡遽逡巡再拜，帝曰，叔父欲
何言，瞻墡曰，萬方望治如饑渴，願省刑薄斂，帝拱謝曰，謹受教，目送
出端門乃還。　乙卯，于謙家戍邊，其子冕家人，皆以罪戍死。　五月，召楊鼎為
左副都御史，錦衣松等七年成名者甚衆。　逯杲〔illegible〕曾吾權言子錢
言英國所〔illegible〕詩文武大臣等〔illegible〕持之，不得已。　年長遷都督
因敗任〔illegible〕門〔illegible〕故伯〔illegible〕帖木兒，妻舍〔illegible〕字字留之，而使使入貢，欲鞍
置帝敕之曰，朕已非真，帥真亦來之，不釋物耳，欲否使貢使尚無留
我使以違制中來者以二千為額，郎威道使都督李文帥師敗之，
文英從子也。　耿九疇上疏，請禁〔illegible〕清刑〔illegible〕節軍實重養
畫五事，帝皆嘉納。　辛未，〔illegible〕大達。　孫繼宗等五軍管戎務，
兼掌後軍都督府事，自景泰以前，外戚無典兵者，帝用石亨張軏發
以曹吉祥門故，使繼宗掌之，使李賢以為言，帝曰，初內侍言京營軍
非太后兄弟無可者，太后〔illegible〕至今，賢曰，使李賢但此得不得為故事
耳，帝曰然。　帝欲遣指揮馬雲等使西洋，廷臣莫敢言，刑部吏
張昭上疏曰，安內救民，國家之急務，慕外勤遠，朝廷之末事，先武
明開御西城，太宗不愛重寶，內附皆深知本計者也，今畿輔山東
仍歲災歉，小民絕食，逃竄妻子，衣不蔽體，被薦席，鬻子女，流離者
家室不相完，轉死溝壑，未及掩埋，已成市變，此可為痛哭者也，望陛
下用和番之費，益以府庫之財，遣使振卹，庶饑民可救，天下公論
懷。帝覽奏，己亥罷遣，實錄所市物，後命而倍已之。　山東饑，帥
鍰不足，石璞有貞及李賢請發〔illegible〕撥多中鹽，賢曰，遠中鹽而

不貸，坐視民死，是國家負也。遂命增給糧以振。御史楊瑄印
馬畿內，至河間，民訴曹吉祥、石亨奪其田，瑄以聞，並列二人怙寵專
權狀。帝語李賢曰：真御史也。遂遣官按覈，而命吏部識瑄名，
將擢用。吉祥聞之，懼，訴於帝，請罪瑄，不許。吉祥復訴有貞等實欲
傾之。帝方傾心委任有貞，時屏人密語。吉祥令小豎竊聽得之，故洩
之帝。帝驚問曰：安所受此語？對曰：受之有貞，某日語某事，外間無弗
聞。帝自是疏有貞。會石亨西征還，十三道掌道御史張鵬、盛顒、時登、周
斌、費廣、張寬、王鑑、趙文博、彭烈、張奎、李人儀、邵銅、鄭冕、陶復、及御史
劉泰、魏翰、康驥將因星變劾亨、吉祥諸違法事。先一日，給事中王鉉
洩於亨。亨與吉祥泣訴帝，誣鵬為已誅內官張永從子，結黨排陷，欲
為永報讎。明日疏入，帝大怒，收鵬及掌道御史下獄，遂召詰御史，御史張
鵬傳旨讀狀，且讀且對，神色自若。至冒功濫職，帝詰之曰：諸將士
迎駕，朝廷論功行賞，何云冒濫？鵬曰：當時迎駕止數百人，光祿賜酒
饌名數具在，今超遷至數千人，非冒濫而何？帝默然，竟下鵬及諸
御史於獄，拷掠備至，鵬等無所引，乃坐鵬、瑄九人死，餘謫戍。
六月甲午，赤下，獄辭連有貞及賢，帝復下有貞、賢獄，給
事御史等論二十有奇，皆留之，餘調外任。王鉉至上給事中何玘等十二
人，御史吳禎等二十三人，詔以玘為貴州判，禎等為知縣。吉祥又
泣訴於帝，謂有貞主之。己亥，下有貞、賢獄。會天大風雷，
以大發屋，須臾大雨雹，承天門災，吉祥家大木俱折，一人僵。
其鼎序亦上言，上天示警，宜卹刑獄。帝感悟，釋有貞等。千戶九疇
出為江西布政使，有貞為廣東參政，賢為福建參政，瑄、鵬戍鐵嶺衛，諸御史
知縣。時謂東昌趙、江陰徐，文博淳化，江浦人儀表陽，鄭冕
等。會山東饑，瑄等並復職。通政司參議、侍講呂原入閣
預機務，石亨、曹吉祥用事，居閣數月，原與會議，自負所見，日行不
先生易之，原不答。賢雖在內閣，帝數召見，所言皆關君德，己見石

亨等亦敗。敕曰：君子見幾而作，不俟終日，吾可久居此乎？壬寅，京仕
罷。同大理寺左寺丞，其子為國子生，授知縣，
父逮所給舟車路費。任，帝嘆代者王翱
岳正，癸卯，召見文華殿。正長身美鬚髯，帝悅見色，問
問年幾何，家安在，何年進士。正具以對。復大喜曰：爾年正強仕，吾北
人，又吾所取士，今用爾內閣，其盡力輔朕。正頓首受命。出，石亨等
叩之左順門，駭曰：何自至此。比入，帝曰：朕今日自擇一閣臣。問
為誰，帝曰：岳正。亨與吉祥賀。帝曰：但官小耳，當與吏部左侍郎兼學士。
亨叩曰：陛下既得人，任之，又何必加秩？帝默然。遂命正以原官入閣
預機務。又言亨可大用，甲辰，命為吏部左侍郎。貴州判
都御史耿九疇坐事改官。石彪擊敗虜，兒山寇
千餘騎於安邊營，斬鬼力赤，斬首百二十人，追至
三山墩，又斬七十二人。石亨以有貞不已，必欲殺之，令人投
匿名書誹謗朝政，云有貞怨望，其實孟者士之。秋七月乙丑，
逮有貞於德州，并下詔獄。丙寅，復承天門災。丁卯，詔諭群
臣曰：乃者承天門災，朕心惶懼，罔知所措。意者敬天事
神有未盡歟？祖宗成憲有不遵歟？善惡不分，用舍乖歟？曲直不辨，刑
獄有冤歟？征斂徭役多方，軍旅勞費歟？貪冒無厭，府庫虛歟？請謁不行，官爵濫
歟？賄賂公行，政事廢歟？朋奸欺罔，附下罔上歟？忠臣受誣，法度廢
歟？徭役大重，而閭閻疲歟？獄囚淹滯，冤抑不得伸歟？中外官不才用
歟？抑有司闕其職，以貪冒而致民不得其所歟？此皆傷和致
災之由，而朕有所未明也。今朕省愆思咎，是存乎群臣休戚惟
均，其洗心改過，無蹈前非，當行者直言無隱。庚午，侍講
內閣知政。石亨知帝猶眷有貞，如何乃陷之，與文賢亦深自匿。
非宣召不入，帝益親之，顧問無虛日。於時佐理事，好文學，不能
人，浮薄之士多出其門，遂為大敗。方欲杜門謝客，而家累其身，感相

□時爲石亨所忌，改南京禮部侍郎。　岳正素豪邁，敢言，既爲帝所拔擢，益感激自効，每□屏□□，□去奸臣。帝問正，正言奸臣無指名，即求之，人人自危，且術何足信也。乃止。有僧爲妖言，□收捕得之，坐以謀反，中官牛玉□官□□□，正言事□僧不過□妖言，宜給賞而已，不宜廣□，□□十人皆得免。或爲賊名□□，□吉祥所□，吉祥□□出□□之，帝使正□□□□□□。入□曰□□□有□□□□□兵部□□□□法司，豈有天子出命□□□者。日□□之，則自□□之，則令□此人□世。帝是其言，不問。石亨自大同□□下內閣問狀，使□□□□□□不能□□□□□□□□□木□正。□□□□之曰某地某□□□□□□何所□其人□□吉祥。及石亨□□帝□□之□從□□二人□太□臣□以計□之□許。□正□□吉祥曰□□公□□杜清來此何□□吉祥□□石公□。□□□耳，正曰不□□□何公所□耳，因□吉祥□兵柄□□□□。令自□□吉祥□知□□□吉□□，帝□□□死，帝內□□□之。召正□□□□承天門災，正□□□□吉祥□□□□中，正□□□□官事□□不動，且言□□□小人，今□□□□可用，□□□侍郎二人□□□若同□必相□□□其□可□去之□有□□下□正復云。用有□則天□可□帝□不□及□□□□臣□正□□□下□□□□。□而□吉祥□□□□□臣□□□□帝大□坐□□□召□□□□曰：正大□□□□□□□□□正何□□□□□正□州同知。　癸酉，大□□□□□行半道□□□□□□□石亨□□□□□□□□□率不往□□。□□西□丹□。　□王□□□□山西副□□□□□。　刑部尚□□□□□□□召□問曰□□□江□□□□□□行□□□一□乃□□□□□□白□□之。　□□□□武定□□□□□□平□□□□□□□□□□□伯王□□山伯□□□□□□□之□□□□之子□□□之□□□□子□□□之子□□□□之□□。　石亨□吉祥以□□

□□大□□□□□言□帝曰：有□自□封邑武功，又擬□□云□爲成功□□□□帝武功□□□始封，世有貞志□井□帝出以示法司。刑部侍郎□□□□□有□□□□文□所□未□□之旅之全□。　戊子，□衛和伯方□□侯，封□反武平伯石彪□□伯，李文高陽伯，□能武強伯。　辛卯，大□□□□士。　八月甲午，以□□□見□□於上帝。　□□□□西□□□致仕去。　帝□□中得王妖□□正倫□□□□□□□令□官□□□□□□有司□之。九月癸亥，帝□文□□召太常寺少卿彭時□□汝□□□□□不乎？時□□首。明日仍令入閣□□翰林院□士□呂□二□□□□□□其□□帝所□□□惟□與岳正而已。帝方□用□□□□□□□□□時□□之時引□□可否□至□失色□切□久亦□其□□曰□公□君子也。　岳正□□以母老□□曰□□□令□校言□且言正□□公□□□□□昭□□百戍□州，行至□□□□合手□□□□且死□人□四□卒□正□其中且□□卒乃□至□所，正□□能文□□自□□□□下人在內□才二十八日□□□□□□□□至□□帝衣□□以□而□□□□曰上□□□□□以□□子乃以□□□□帝亦□其□□在□所□□之曰：岳正□□只是大□正□自□□□□□□□臣□聞古人之□□□之死而□□也，其自信不可如此。　冬十月丁酉，賜王□□□立祠曰□忠。　石亨欲引□□□己□□於□□□□□□□□□壬□□行人□□□□□□□□之。　帝□□□人□□久□□□之以□□□□□曰此□□用心也，天地祖宗□式□之。帝□乃□左右□言不可，帝曰有天命□任自□之。丙辰□於母后□牛玉□□□□文圭及其家□□居□□□□出入自便□閣者二十人，□□十□人給□令文圭□□□至是卒五十七矣。未□卒。　□工部□石亨□□。　十一月甲子，封□□□□伯。　□

西田州[illegible]百[illegible][illegible][illegible]國大[illegible][illegible]師[illegible]勒[illegible][illegible]丹州又[illegible]甫武州
[illegible]兵官武進伯朱瑛以[illegible]甲戌，命[illegible]討之。瑛，冕之子也。　己丑，免山
東[illegible]災[illegible]。　加[illegible][illegible]太傅，改[illegible]文[illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百戶。　十
二月壬辰，[illegible][illegible]昭武伯。　辛丑，[illegible][illegible]平[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible]
[illegible]來於甘[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]符知[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]府之[illegible][illegible]都[illegible]府[illegible][illegible]
年[illegible][illegible][illegible]之。　[illegible][illegible]司少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]江[illegible]同[illegible]使[illegible]帝以
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]七[illegible][illegible]口引江水達之，[illegible][illegible][illegible]年[illegible][illegible]。　帝知[illegible]忠
[illegible][illegible][illegible]召還[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible]都[illegible]同知[illegible]左[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]守甘[illegible]
二年春正月辛酉，兵部尚[illegible][illegible]汝言有罪下獄，[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]巨[illegible]帝
召大臣入視，[illegible][illegible]曰：「于謙[illegible][illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible]汝言一何多也！」石
亨[illegible][illegible]不能對，[illegible]百[illegible]死獄中。　[illegible][illegible]郭登召還，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]治
官[illegible]召[illegible][illegible][illegible]尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]立功甘[illegible]。　己卯，上皇太后[illegible]
號曰聖烈[illegible][illegible]皇太后，明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自此始。辛巳，[illegible]告天下。[illegible]時
叙[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一年[illegible]寘[illegible][illegible][illegible]非[illegible]世宜行[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣父母
七十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]八十給[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]人之[illegible]也[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]行之。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之。　[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible]石[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]相[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]往[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]共[illegible][illegible][illegible]
南京[illegible][illegible]。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]。　二月乙巳，[illegible][illegible]武
伯[illegible]副將軍[illegible]充總兵官[illegible]守如故。[illegible]破[illegible][illegible][illegible]。　戊申，開雲南
[illegible][illegible]江[illegible][illegible]四官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]定
[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]並[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵部
[illegible][illegible]太[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]廷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible]知
故。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]州同知[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]還
[illegible][illegible]言天子[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]太[illegible]王振，[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]云[illegible]廷失政
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]下[illegible]坐死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible]門示

百官京[illegible][illegible]戌[illegible][illegible]女[illegible]入[illegible]衣服。　己卯，[illegible]土木[illegible][illegible]。　帝問左右
[illegible]侍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible]安在，左右以[illegible]文[illegible]。三月，召[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]
制不允。　夏四月，[illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]官，戶部侍郎年富[illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史程
信[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]已，又命[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大同，帝[illegible]使[illegible][illegible][illegible]甘[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王字[illegible][illegible]府[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]府太[illegible]寺[illegible]李[illegible][illegible]山西
石亨[illegible]侍人主[illegible]日不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不召[illegible][illegible][illegible]以入，出[illegible][illegible]
大其勢，市[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]久不能[illegible]，又[illegible][illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]李[illegible]曰
此[illegible]干政，四方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其門[illegible]之[illegible]何[illegible]見吉祥[illegible]方用[illegible][illegible]
爲不[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]曰：「陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible]則[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝曰[illegible][illegible]不用其言，乃
[illegible][illegible]見於[illegible]色[illegible]曰：[illegible]制之以[illegible][illegible]來近[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible]可
[illegible]而取帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]不可[illegible][illegible]不足[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]五月，帝
[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]武[illegible]何故[illegible]見[illegible][illegible]左[illegible]門非[illegible]召[illegible]
[illegible]納[illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible]此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]白帝立[illegible]於其[illegible][illegible]工部[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]有司[illegible]立[illegible]林[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]功臣祖父立[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣而今[illegible]自立，[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]見之，[illegible][illegible]所居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰：「此必王府。」帝曰：「非也。」[illegible]
曰：「非王府[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]若此？」帝[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]之子也。　初，子[illegible]分[illegible]降
人[illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]李[illegible]力言不可。帝曰：「吾亦[illegible]今
已[illegible]道[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去者。」[illegible][illegible][illegible]至京，帝問李賢曰：「[illegible][illegible]宜何官？」
對曰：「宜以[illegible][illegible][illegible]太子[illegible]學士[illegible][illegible]左春坊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士本[illegible][illegible]行，陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible]又不[illegible]有
何[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京師，今年且六十八[illegible][illegible]不能
言也。[illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]不必[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰
此老[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力又[illegible][illegible]學
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]術[illegible]必[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不許，乃[illegible]以白衣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

[illegible]帝曰：欲[illegible][illegible][illegible]耳。命[illegible][illegible][illegible]意。六月，[illegible]寇再入涼州，[illegible][illegible][illegible]了出師[illegible]戰，都指揮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]戰，[illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible]，乃去。[illegible]遣取[illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]，已而[illegible]動[illegible]諸[illegible]失事，兵部請免[illegible]及毛[illegible]罪，留[illegible][illegible][illegible]。台[illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible][illegible]。初，[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]詔[illegible]青父[illegible]天下[illegible]之子[illegible]出[illegible]吏部尚書何文[illegible]及帝[illegible][illegible]或[illegible][illegible]，令[illegible][illegible]文淵[illegible]其子[illegible]京[illegible]部主事[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible]書[illegible][illegible]於文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兄[illegible]子[illegible][illegible]文淵死[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]之。又[illegible][illegible]父所[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]巡撫[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]代[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。秋七月，[illegible][illegible][illegible]文淵[illegible][illegible][illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]少[illegible]，帝亦以[illegible][illegible][illegible]不問。[illegible][illegible][illegible]留[illegible][illegible]三月，以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曲從[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]遣行人[illegible][illegible]，命有司月給米二石[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]始至京[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]尹[illegible]手令坐[illegible]側，[illegible]大[illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知府[illegible][illegible][illegible]見不[illegible]，亦大[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]請[illegible][illegible][illegible]之大加[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]非[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]如切[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又言[illegible][illegible][illegible]石[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下士[illegible]非[illegible][illegible]也。初，[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]反[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者六七百人，而[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守士官不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不平，王府[illegible]多持不行。[illegible][illegible][illegible]動[illegible][illegible]不法[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陵[illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]改[illegible][illegible][illegible]左[illegible]。

癸卯，石[illegible][illegible]平[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]侍[illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]。八月戊辰[illegible]來[illegible][illegible][illegible]。九月[illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝問[illegible][illegible]大臣中[illegible][illegible]居此[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]且[illegible]其[illegible]乃[illegible]左[illegible][illegible]史以[illegible][illegible][illegible]部尚書，亦[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]曰老成[illegible]介[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，帝命召之[illegible]至[illegible]其老，改[illegible]京刑部尚書。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]起[illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]府[illegible]知[illegible][illegible]到[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]生[illegible][illegible]見日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]父[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]請[illegible]生[illegible]之。冬十月甲子，[illegible][illegible][illegible]子。壬午，[illegible]友[illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible]未[illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible]軍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侍[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]在[illegible]不令[illegible]至此，帝[illegible][illegible]然。十一月甲寅，[illegible]山東[illegible]。十二月大[illegible][illegible]百日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京北[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]石[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]七十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河北[illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]且[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四之一。若[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可否[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之。

[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]才[illegible][illegible]巡撫[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]白[illegible]合川[illegible][illegible][illegible]討之。帝[illegible]廷臣[illegible]比[illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]校[illegible][illegible]目[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任之[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible]太平[illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]兄[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]立私[illegible][illegible]動[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於官。[illegible][illegible]之子[illegible][illegible]之子也。[illegible]江知府[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]七[illegible][illegible]引江道[illegible][illegible][illegible]石且[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京口[illegible]甘[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之，令[illegible]升[illegible][illegible][illegible]。秋冬[illegible][illegible]功力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其平[illegible][illegible]力[illegible]追出[illegible][illegible][illegible]六十[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible]半[illegible][illegible][illegible]

三年春正月甲辰，[illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible]入[illegible]安[illegible][illegible]石[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不已。[illegible]夫[illegible][illegible]指揮[illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]死[illegible][illegible]大敗，生[illegible]四十[illegible]人[illegible][illegible]五百[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible]西北[illegible]功[illegible]一[illegible][illegible]以大[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible]知其志。[illegible]父[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]之不[illegible]內午[illegible][illegible][illegible]見出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下山[illegible]見官兵少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子公[illegible][illegible]六十[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三百人[illegible][illegible]知府及守[illegible][illegible][illegible]皆不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]山下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]手刃[illegible]一人，其子[illegible][illegible]及二百人[illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]只[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]夫[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]立[illegible]祀之。二月丁卯，[illegible]御史[illegible]中官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]

[illegible]世學[illegible]知府[illegible]例[illegible]遣。帝以[illegible][illegible]用之。[illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]議[illegible]
米會言，又[illegible]內官[illegible]安會科[illegible]御史李用[illegible]左[illegible][illegible]識[illegible]
命，[illegible]舉之。會[illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]大臣[illegible]才[illegible]命巡[illegible]大同[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]奏，先以[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵李文安引詔[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]至郎[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]會臣領[illegible]卒[illegible]以臣不[illegible]任[illegible]其官未[illegible]天[illegible]守[illegible]中官[illegible]
[illegible]久[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]付[illegible][illegible]二月[illegible]下詔[illegible]門，[illegible]并以[illegible][illegible]
知府[illegible]御史及[illegible][illegible]法司[illegible]首[illegible]民。[illegible]水[illegible][illegible]吉
[illegible]四月壬子[illegible][illegible][illegible]之。易皇太子及[illegible]王見[illegible]
[illegible]王見[illegible]莊田。己巳，[illegible]石[illegible][illegible]皆[illegible]伏。[illegible]台主以谷[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]宣[illegible]因同方[illegible][illegible]令[illegible]兵李[illegible]牛[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]谷[illegible]李[illegible][illegible]山所向皆[illegible]見水[illegible]一百四十七[illegible]
會兵[illegible]攻石門山克[illegible]三十九[illegible]仍分兵四[illegible]攻[illegible]竹
[illegible]四百三十七[illegible]守六[illegible]山合兵大[illegible]五千[illegible]生
會千[illegible]京師伏[illegible]前[illegible][illegible]二千[illegible]四[illegible]苗之功
[illegible]此[illegible]比者。六月辛酉，[illegible]巡[illegible]官以八月[illegible]石
[illegible]大[illegible]令千戶[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]
秋八月庚戌朔，[illegible]下[illegible]石[illegible]帝[illegible]之。又[illegible]削
[illegible]官[illegible]因[illegible]帝亦不許[illegible][illegible]衣[illegible]林
[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]大同[illegible]衣衛官
七十六人[illegible]令[illegible]。己未，[illegible]文武大臣給事中[illegible]史[illegible]衣衛官
往來交通[illegible]依[illegible]例[illegible]。乙亥，免[illegible]秋[illegible]。石[illegible]
[illegible]京[illegible]出[illegible]市木[illegible]大同[illegible]補十[illegible]至[illegible]
法司[illegible]帝[illegible]不聞。帝復問李[illegible]門[illegible]曰：迎[illegible]則可[illegible]
門[illegible]可示後天位，乃陛下固有[illegible]時亦[illegible]而成功[illegible]一
[illegible]先[illegible]不足[illegible]不[illegible]陛下何如？帝悟曰：然。[illegible]曰：若[illegible]王不
[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]位[illegible]用[illegible]此[illegible]又安所[illegible]陛[illegible]招[illegible]

[illegible]安自[illegible]老[illegible][illegible]依[illegible]在[illegible]何至有[illegible]之[illegible]士大夫[illegible]
曰[illegible]不[illegible]小人勿用，正[illegible]此也。帝曰：[illegible]九月[illegible]功[illegible]
左侍郎孫[illegible][illegible]清[illegible]官。[illegible]安[illegible]老人[illegible]令[illegible]令[illegible]
年老[illegible]生[illegible]九載，年幾七十，[illegible]且[illegible]行，[illegible]年[illegible]才能者其下
[illegible]及山林[illegible]士亦[illegible]以[illegible]
林[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]祀[illegible]有官[illegible]宜[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]祀[illegible]子，亦[illegible]從[illegible]呂[illegible]之[illegible]未入[illegible]
[illegible]本以[illegible]民乃[illegible]多[illegible]不[illegible]乏[illegible]出
[illegible]民[illegible]內[illegible]民間有司[illegible]放帝[illegible]下所司行之。冬十
月己未，[illegible]子。法司再鞫石[illegible]大同[illegible]以代王仕
[illegible]己功王[illegible]自是[illegible]出[illegible]王[illegible]
亦[illegible]死[illegible]招[illegible]行[illegible]與術士[illegible]私[illegible]天文[illegible]
[illegible]休[illegible]官[illegible]午[illegible]往[illegible]時方[illegible]門
功[illegible]治[illegible]由[illegible]得官[illegible]門功[illegible]官[illegible]正[illegible]一
清[illegible]令[illegible]降[illegible]二法司同公侯伯[illegible]四[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]安南[illegible]其王[illegible]而自立[illegible]之[illegible]見也。十一月癸巳，[illegible]
湖[illegible]和侯方[illegible]於[illegible]四十五[illegible]以[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]古兵法[illegible]上[illegible]兵法及[illegible]老[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]和不代
所至[illegible]以安[illegible]民思之久而不忘。十二月，詔自今[illegible]勿用[illegible]門
字。[illegible]復言[illegible]立[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]而[illegible]野
小人[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]求百故而[illegible]一[illegible]生徒亦往往玩[illegible]月，免[illegible]
[illegible]侍[illegible]升太學[illegible]一言但[illegible]之[illegible]功
各之命，及今不[illegible]人[illegible]日[illegible]十[illegible]日[illegible]其言[illegible]巡[illegible]
史[illegible]二司分巡官[illegible]校例考之。
四年春正月，寇二萬騎入[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]新[illegible]

明 紀 卷十七

一二〇三

阿速帖木兒還所掠人畜萬計。　戊子，致仕大學士高穀卒，年七十。穀美丰儀，與陳循位至台司，惟廬舍田而已。　遼東都指揮夏霖恣爲不法，命事胡鼐鞫其四十罪，懼信以聞，下霖錦衣衞獄，責遣官信不當代奏，帝責令陳狀。都御史寇深劾信，詔下獄，降南京太僕寺少卿。　逯杲奏石亨怨望，與其從孫後士傍浮造妖言，蓄養無賴，專伺朝廷動靜，已有謀反狀。廷臣皆言不可輕宥。辛卯，下亨錦衣衞獄，坐謀叛律，斬，沒其家貲。　吏部上天下方面官舉劾布政使賈銓等政績素著，擢銓及按察使劉孜、知府王恕等。　二月，戶部缺尚書，王翺欲推年富，帝問李賢，賢曰聞其名，未見其人也。已乃與翺推年富，左右巧留者衆。帝問賢，賢曰戶部非富不可，人多不喜富，此富所以爲賢也。特任之，而使餘代富爲理。禮部尚書缺，帝屬尚書多用布政使，自石璞後遂無用尚書者，用達之下，蒙府之子也。　壬午，謫陷撫州。　丙戌，石亨死獄中。丁卯，復並東市。杜清、流金齒者，尚惟倶皆被收，御史高明言不宜以冒濫傳免者百人，錦衣指揮劉敬坐飯亨直房，用朋黨律論死。會都御史韓雍等皆得謂朋黨，[illegible]以一新。嘗之其律處且事處時大臣朝夕趨門，不坐朋黨何也？敬亦得免。亨本以戰功起家，不謹父兄，隱然一門二公侯，都督以下官至士數萬，中外將帥半出其門，勢盛而驕，多行不義，以致大同兵事。衆議兵柄，帝所疑，遂及於禍。帝以亨與石彪好名，抗倚，事具益重。白遣校尉偵事四方，文武大吏富家，多遭誣搆，以所免親藩郡王亦然。無賴者幸門，羅織成獄，天下朝官大半被誣。遂一人，富大家立破。四方奸民詐稱校尉，乘傳縱橫所過。　撫都大治吳淞江，起崑山夏界口，至上海白鶴江，又至嘉定卞家渡，凡長萬四千二百餘丈，又浚曹家港、蒲匯塘、新涇諸水，民賴其利，曰曹家港、蒲匯、都堂閘。　三月，遼府奉士命，帝令事賢，賢曰用北人、南人必若彰時者方可，賢以時議中官干預。時撫王曰衞士出時上書不少，何可拘之。

已遣十五人，南六人東還。　戊戌，免南畿被災秋糧。　夏四月己酉，分遣中官羅永之浙江，王匠之雲南，馮讓之福建，何能之四川，督銀課。　壬子，襄王瞻墡來朝，命百官朝王於邸，又命子孫見，賜三殿，及辭，帝禮送加厚，且戒王斂時與諸子得出城游獵，異數也。　五月壬午，免畿內浙江被災稅糧。　己亥，能中官督蘇杭織造。　六月癸未，免湖廣被災稅糧。　安南人黎琮立，遣使貢。　秋七月乙亥朔，日有食之。　自五月雨，至是月，淮水決，壞軍民田廬。辛卯，遣使撫卹。　命中官往蘇州、松江、杭州、嘉興、湖州增造綵幣七千匹。工部侍郎翁世資以東南水澇，民艱食，請減其半。[illegible]左侍郎霍瑄[illegible]之，世資謂身任其咎，乃逮世資以[illegible]帝[illegible]貴遣下獄，謫衡州知府。　八月甲子，孛來三道入寇，圍大同，鎮兵官李文奏府鎮兵官能禦之。[illegible]兵了，癸酉，孛來入雁門，大掠忻代朔靖州。　九月，還兵圍大同。右[illegible]伯朱永、都督白玉、鮑政備宣府。　甲午，免江西被災秋糧。　初，[illegible]人李添保以頭目逃入苗中，詐稱唐後，聚衆僞封王，建元武烈，[illegible]能子[illegible]鎮兵官[illegible]貴之，兵[illegible]以身[illegible]入[illegible]貴州[illegible]兵官李貴進[illegible]之，[illegible]以[illegible]京師伏誅。　冬十月甲子，[illegible]京[illegible]射於西苑。　戊辰，幸南海子。　十一月丁酉，閱騎射武臣[illegible]射於西苑。　兩廣[illegible]殺官吏，帝[illegible]兵[illegible]月[illegible]同知[illegible]化州之馬[illegible]村[illegible]破之，石城[illegible]南[illegible]反者[illegible]。　己未，[illegible]甲仗[illegible]。　貴州西[illegible]守中官鄭忠[illegible]川[illegible]都司及宣慰安[illegible]兵四萬進勦。十二月，至阿[illegible]白石崖，[illegible]而還。　石亨既敗，帝從容謂李賢、王翺曰：「[illegible]有[illegible]何大罪[illegible]所[illegible]其[illegible]田里有[illegible]之徒也。[illegible]士[illegible]曰子[illegible]士也。他日一女相託，及[illegible]士[illegible]往[illegible]之，[illegible]不及[illegible]士[illegible]。

不言其事人以是稱其賢而重士奇。宥李文下獄論死立功延綏。
鎮備代鎮大同。時歲有災傷天下大水江南北尤甚李賢外奏請
計內帑[illegible]百姓屬一切征求帝用其言四方得蘇息年富在戶部時
奏請[illegible]出納帝親覈會計事關利害者每以所疑或不敢任富曰寧行之吾
當其責諸君毋為各可也由是部事亦大理
五年春二月己卯免山東被災稅糧。　丙申都督僉事顏彪為征夷
將軍充總兵官討兩廣諸賊時兩廣流賊蠭起所至破城殺將諸將怯
不敢戰殺平民冒功民相率從賊勢益盛以故出兵不克詔彪自今攻劫
賊者皆以聞會止殺降者兵部所劾不行。　三月壬子免蘇州松
江常州鎮江被災稅糧。　李[illegible]勸[illegible]步[illegible]修水[illegible]破[illegible]賊[illegible]中平
[illegible]諸賊皆破之兵至廣西延會[illegible]兵官[illegible]凡七十八人[illegible]諸
縣兩廣俘斬數千人。　夏四月[illegible]總兵[illegible]千人往南
寧討諸賊。　癸巳兵部侍郎白圭督陝西諸邊討寇來。　五月丁未
[illegible]府南[illegible]災稅糧。　劉[illegible]為南雄知府既至[illegible]皆入守[illegible]無
所私中官求可力乎南雄入府官府倖[illegible]留[illegible]折[illegible]之民[illegible]
之出可力併將召明之[illegible]不往可力去至韶州贛州諸人官南雄守具
起於朝[illegible]比[illegible]大不敢[illegible]下詔[illegible]從[illegible]中上[illegible]言臣
官二十年未嘗以妻子自隨貪[illegible]家[illegible]小民不及困之
以是[illegible]帝[illegible]且[illegible]之而[illegible]死[illegible]者飾自持[illegible]
紛選[illegible]士大夫言其事行其可以為[illegible]哀而祠之。　初建
果縣弋陽王奠壏母子[illegible]帝令[illegible]王奠培具以聞復遣駙馬都尉
[illegible]權與[illegible]果[illegible]亦[illegible]帝於[illegible]果[illegible]如
初帝書[illegible]母子自[illegible]是日[illegible]大作平地水深數尺人畜
以萬數。　六月丙子孛來以數萬騎分掠西寧莊浪甘肅遂入涼
州毛忠戰一日夜矢盡力戰賊來益眾軍中皆失色忠屹立無所顧
將後將士復殊死戰賊退不可[illegible]而退軍亦至遂解去忠竟全師

還。　壬午兵部尚書馬昂總督軍務孫鏜充總兵官討孛
來。　初昭武伯曹欽[illegible]千戶[illegible]安為[illegible]家所訴下巡按御
史[illegible]石亨[illegible]己反[illegible]官[illegible]
有大位計陰結外援[illegible]以聞下錦衣[illegible]坐[illegible]反
帝令廷臣會訊[illegible]不敢平反[illegible]刑坐死者二十八人
石亨之敗也曹吉祥不自安漸蓄異謀日犒諸達官[illegible]所
取[illegible]達官亦恐吉祥敗而己隨之皆願為盡力欽[illegible]問客馮益曰自
古有宦官子弟為天子者乎益曰君家魏武其人也欽大喜遂與本
由吉祥及其[illegible]死復[illegible]吉祥[illegible]大[illegible]私[illegible]家
人曹[illegible]來[illegible]言所動帝令吳[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]曰前[illegible]
遂[illegible]石[illegible]今[illegible]孫鏜[illegible]甘涼[illegible]令西征秋七
月己亥[illegible]鏜[illegible]侯吳瑾俱宿朝房[illegible]日陛辭[illegible]吉祥[illegible]及[illegible]序
等謀以是日[illegible]兵入吉祥以禁軍[illegible]內[illegible]定[illegible]召[illegible]達
官[illegible]欽[illegible]馬[illegible]恐事敗[illegible]出走告[illegible]叩長安右
門[illegible]自門隙投入帝[illegible]令內[illegible]擒吉祥守[illegible]閉京城九門
勿[illegible]欽知[illegible]中夜[illegible]往[illegible]家殺[illegible]所[illegible]李賢於[illegible]房以[illegible]頭示
賢曰[illegible]我也[illegible]王翶[illegible]免之令[illegible]史
[illegible]於西朝房攻東西長安門不得入縱火守衛者[illegible]石[illegible]
斜[illegible]往來叫呼門外[illegible]走[illegible]家[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]卒復走
[illegible]武衛[illegible]二子[illegible]呼[illegible]西[illegible]士[illegible]之曰刑部[illegible]反[illegible]
[illegible]將[illegible]至二千人[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]明[illegible]欽[illegible]東長安門[illegible]攻
東安門[illegible]將五六[illegible]之力[illegible]欽[illegible]大[illegible]門內[illegible]
之火[illegible]欽不得入[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]
所欽中[illegible]亦[illegible]大呼[illegible]市曰[illegible]作逆壯士同我討
賊[illegible]有至者[illegible]帥之[illegible]將方[illegible]不知[illegible]所在[illegible]
[illegible]帝大[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]石[illegible]

欽知事不成，走突安定門，門皆閉，奔歸家，拒戰力戰。會大
雨如注，[illegible]大呼入，欽投井死，[illegible]其家，將士[illegible]妄殺
至[illegible]之冤者，功市人不敢出戶。副都御史林聰[illegible]賊
者必生致，請止[illegible]。[illegible]卯，[illegible]吉祥於市，[illegible]其族[illegible]皆伏誅。
[illegible]官校[illegible]亦在[illegible]中，人知其[illegible]出
之，其他[illegible]置[illegible]。　丁未，免南[illegible]災稅糧。　庚戌，大赦，求直言。
丁巳，河決開封，水深丈餘，周王後宮及官民[illegible]以[illegible]城中死者
無[illegible]治亦[illegible]決，命工部侍郎薛遠往治之，遷祥之[illegible]也。　遣
[illegible]百戶世[illegible]吳瑾涼國公，[illegible]社[illegible]
[illegible]大理寺[illegible]二[illegible]。　戊午，都督馬宗[illegible]兵官[illegible]孛來於河西，
兵部侍郎白圭、副都御史王竑[illegible]。　辛酉，孛來上書乞和，使
[illegible]往[illegible]來[illegible]界[illegible]貢[illegible]改大同[illegible]道由陝西，
[illegible]入，許之。　石亨[illegible]吉祥[illegible]帝[illegible]曰岳正[illegible]言之[illegible]
曰正有[illegible]母[illegible]田里[illegible]八月[illegible]正[illegible]民。　九月壬戌，京師地
震有[illegible]。　冬十月壬申，以西[illegible]用兵，令河南山西陝西士民納馬者
予冠帶。　[illegible]出[illegible]來[illegible]入河套居之。其地三面[illegible]河，西自
寧夏[illegible]東[illegible]北[illegible]州二[illegible]以[illegible]至山西平[illegible]延
袤二千里，[illegible]大草[illegible]內[illegible]後[illegible]其地
[illegible]有。　十一月丁巳朔，日有食之。　壬戌，[illegible]子。　陳循自
戍所上書自[illegible]十二月[illegible]民。　初[illegible]來[illegible]給[illegible]門，進左右[illegible]得志，悉
[illegible]出[illegible]上[illegible]用不[illegible]
所[illegible]市[illegible]於四方，合許[illegible]日[illegible]中外[illegible]足[illegible]野相[illegible]不自保
[illegible]以[illegible]能[illegible]言之不能[illegible]也。
六年春正月，白圭[illegible]分[illegible]西[illegible]散[illegible]原川王[illegible]散於紅鹽子
川[illegible]之[illegible]孛來使臣[illegible]從大同入[illegible]兒可兒[illegible]孛來相仇殺，麻
兒可兒[illegible]共立[illegible]古思可兒吉思[illegible]小王子[illegible]自[illegible]

[illegible]稱小王子，[illegible]通中國[illegible]世[illegible]多[illegible]可[illegible]。　戊申[illegible]入貢，
[illegible]校官各[illegible]十六[illegible]行之。　[illegible]大
[illegible]叛[illegible]攻[illegible]七百二十一[illegible]二千二百十十一[illegible]所[illegible]
五百餘口。　二月癸酉，[illegible]孛來。　三月癸丑，召[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]。　夏四月壬申，免河南被災稅糧。　五月庚子[illegible]平[illegible]
[illegible]時[illegible]多[illegible]功[illegible]
信[illegible]宋[illegible]平二[illegible]民[illegible]始[illegible]又[illegible]
去[illegible]師[illegible]
[illegible]流劫[illegible]近[illegible]兵[illegible]師[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]人口[illegible]千[illegible]一
以[illegible]女人[illegible]花。　四川山[illegible]出[illegible]兵官[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]討[illegible]件[illegible]三[illegible]分兵[illegible]
[illegible]四十[illegible]一千一百餘[illegible]。　己未，[illegible]陝西[illegible]災[illegible]。　六月戊
辰[illegible]王[illegible]來[illegible]由[illegible]江[illegible]川[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]二千八百餘人。　秋七月，淮安大水[illegible]死[illegible]丁千三
百餘人。　八月[illegible]母[illegible]水[illegible]不入口三日[illegible]
乞[illegible]不允。初，原兒本[illegible]州[illegible]父[illegible]
[illegible]不能[illegible]至是[illegible]乃之[illegible]州[illegible]又兄[illegible]中[illegible]本相[illegible]
[illegible]至[illegible]。　九月乙未，皇太后[illegible]崩。　[illegible]以[illegible]少不能容
[illegible]西[illegible]地[illegible]之[illegible]可。　致仕吏部尚書王直卒。直方面
[illegible]不[illegible]及[illegible]人交[illegible]如世[illegible]十四年，
年[illegible]高[illegible]年八十四，[illegible]太保[illegible]文[illegible]。　[illegible]臣以皇太后[illegible]
[illegible]於[illegible]時[illegible]於[illegible]服[illegible]從之。　冬十一月[illegible]年[illegible]皇后[illegible]
生母人[illegible]之者。　呂原[illegible]卒，年四十五，[illegible]左
侍[illegible]文[illegible]外和[illegible]物[illegible]性[illegible]分[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]取[illegible]以[illegible]十二月以[illegible]
史[illegible]西而[illegible]以[illegible]甘[illegible]

[illegible]兵李[illegible]不任[illegible]五[illegible]五方以[illegible]言[illegible]副千戶。[illegible]以[illegible]右[illegible]兵[illegible]守[illegible]州。帝問李[illegible]代呂原[illegible]曰[illegible]可出[illegible]王[illegible]曰[illegible]文以次[illegible]及[illegible]何卿之。即已[illegible]宣[illegible]入[illegible]明日[illegible]入見[illegible]

七年[illegible]二月壬戌[illegible]文[illegible]部[illegible]林[illegible]士[illegible]入[illegible]

戊辰[illegible]天下[illegible]人[illegible]院火[illegible]中[illegible]門不[illegible]出[illegible]死[illegible]九十[illegible]人[illegible]子[illegible]子[illegible]火[illegible]多平[illegible]有[illegible]之士一夕[illegible]而死[illegible]士[illegible]色以[illegible]中何[illegible]動[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]子也。李[illegible]言[illegible]中孔公[illegible]王[illegible]宋[illegible]公[illegible]宜[illegible]太子[illegible]同日[illegible]少[illegible]入[illegible]氏曰[illegible]今日[illegible]子[illegible]子[illegible]中[illegible]。己丑[illegible]中有[illegible]帝[illegible]之命[illegible]言[illegible]不[illegible]民天下[illegible]有[illegible]妖[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]刑已[illegible]九[illegible]又[illegible]江[illegible]衣[illegible]止[illegible]內外[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]四[illegible]利[illegible]退曰大臣[illegible]知[illegible]不言可[illegible]位[illegible]任[illegible]久方出[illegible]必召[illegible]可否[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]人才[illegible]有[illegible]時[illegible]帝[illegible]見大臣有所[illegible]必[illegible]二[illegible]定之[illegible]入[illegible]帝[illegible]文臣[illegible]王[illegible]武臣[illegible]兩人相左右[illegible]言[illegible]不行而人不[illegible]。三月壬[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]各[illegible]令王[illegible]大[illegible]用[illegible]送[illegible]下門[illegible]四月壬午[illegible]至京[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]才[illegible]李[illegible]大同巡[illegible]史[illegible]召[illegible]帝[illegible]其代[illegible]曰[illegible]而任之[illegible]山東[illegible]王[illegible]召[illegible]止[illegible]利[illegible]右[illegible]史以行[illegible]王[illegible]乃[illegible]久計。丙戌[illegible]中[illegible]

[illegible]五月己丑朔，日有食之。[illegible]州民[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]門[illegible]之[illegible]天下[illegible]臣[illegible]中以下十人[illegible]巡[illegible]四人下[illegible]死[illegible]丞。[illegible]巡[illegible]山西巡[illegible]作[illegible]六月丁卯[illegible]下門[illegible]安[illegible]日死。初[illegible]欲行[illegible]之術[illegible]同[illegible]呂[illegible]曰[illegible]武臣不[illegible]可[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]文[illegible]西[illegible]李[illegible]四川巡[illegible]田[illegible]巡[illegible]史[illegible]作[illegible]史[illegible]刑部郎中[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]下[illegible]守[illegible]死其[illegible]多[illegible]成[illegible]牛[illegible]布[illegible]使[illegible]八人[illegible]法[illegible]卒不[illegible]衣[illegible]召[illegible]止帝召[illegible]戒[illegible]之[illegible]半[illegible]帝[illegible]召[illegible]以[illegible]之不召[illegible]曰去[illegible]行[illegible]時[illegible]以[illegible]時[illegible]曰[illegible]公有[illegible]才何可去[illegible]因力[illegible]之且曰[illegible]去時不[illegible]帝[illegible]乃[illegible]上[illegible]其[illegible]秋七月[illegible]如[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]州[illegible]知乃[illegible]皇后[illegible]后[illegible]氏[illegible]而[illegible]戊[illegible]西[illegible]災[illegible]仙[illegible]人[illegible]太后[illegible]不如[illegible]以[illegible]李[illegible]曰陛下此心天地[illegible]之臣以[illegible]主[illegible]宣如[illegible]式[illegible]陛下[illegible]月甲戌上[illegible]曰[illegible]后[illegible]不[illegible]州[illegible]江[illegible]侯王攻[illegible]動[illegible]貴州[illegible]兵[illegible]李[illegible]分[illegible]守平[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]水江[illegible]飛天[illegible]二百[illegible]同[illegible]官司[illegible]平。[illegible]年八十四[illegible]公[illegible]如洪[illegible]十大[illegible]功臣[illegible]天[illegible]在

書惟熟久事被任兼屢致卒以功名終　八月乙未曾致天下糧
人　丙辰致仕禮部尚書胡濙卒年八十九贈太保諡忠安濙節儉
寬厚歷事六朝垂六十年中外稱耆德在禮部久頗以祥瑞為尚
名又薦妖人道士時論薄之　兩廣所在盜起總督
能定乃復令總督軍務在境內者給招撫乘機剿約賊扣二
於是雷州廉州高州盜寇等處各府兵防九月甲戌命廣西總兵官秦
寧等調兵數千人駐梧州而督軍御史討捕中官信等
時有斬獲而賊勢不衰遂延之年世　冬十月丁酉賑西安諸府饑
丁未吳聖節詔廣諸軍討諸賊　西安大旱歲不可計人相食
御史項忠疏請散財及開河引水入城乃從鄭白二渠涇陽三
原醴泉高陵臨潼五縣田七萬餘頃民祠祀之　初福建賊李大
等起上杭屢攻城寨都指揮會事丁泉所部已而賊勢擄掠衙出
伍蕃入境立營入汀州調撥兵四集乃獲以赴賊敗續以揭榜賊黨
相繼下轄附者千七百餘戶惟宗賊負固不服轉掠入境之貴
力戰死所賊所擒拒死而獲以中斬獲賊戰十八皆從斬
八百餘人四境悉平議轉為撫成其班師至上杭而卒　閏
朝野廷臣多下之實帝將時帝謂將不測曲言臣衛之知縣秦文千
戶王敏等人財事詔下獄敕給事中王徽吏部郎中以上疏安授贓執
僕肆戍邊會戒遣改附事前衛有罪下獄逮赴安置收附聞內帳
贖許敕十一月復賜遣治帝欲法行將之以任彬往台但以活書
能遣我錦衣指揮受石事負數千戶百太監私氣宗內官
書工者數百萬人子女典故為罪名軍匠婢撲不平宗晉醫數萬能
既實總作達詔昇下撫治達方欲附李賢許敕以引賢鄭郎
傳曰此李學士專我也達大喜立榮閣請法司會鞫攢午門外帝遣
中官裴當監視達欲執賢并訊當曰大臣不可辱乃止及訊塤曰吾
小人何由見李學士此門錦衣教我達色沮不能言彬亦歷數達納

賄弗法司畏達不敢問坐彬贖帝命復彬職調南京錦衣
衛帶俸閑住　大藤峽賊入梧州時泰寧侯陳涇駐兵城中
方會一晝夜出入縣尉何繼將事章雖動自薦兵部指揮
杜衡十餘官部指揮使孫等從事半日賊稍上城渡水不覺遂入
府城捷放門殺都指揮徐弘城中繼等資殺訓導任璉
罪教官十數人賊斬賊有所被執將所被擄物皆被賊殺任布
政司參議大官驛站鹽提以大舶赴賊舟所掠守官軍若
動則殺賊擄遠河驛乃還賊勢擄時能之出賊賊出方總
督運時曾率數千賊停七日乃退帝聞檢下撫賊前帝宥之朝廷
猶倚涇信乃命歐信佩征蠻將軍印代涇鎮廣西而擢信都督僉
事充副總兵鎮廣東賊勢愈熾討不止信等人令賊仍犯廣
東亦我遣之耶　初懷寧自給刑部數請給事中勤紀爵學士年
下右都御史李賓及林聰於錦衣衛獄　十二月辛卯下刑部尚書
陸瑜增錦賜周瑄程信於錦衣衛獄尋釋之　承景浪州駐與王外
諸番請封王幸宋元鎮兵官衛須分封之實先是其時陸瑜大其
林中吉思諸兵雖不能下者中官擄之
八年春正月乙卯帝不豫卧文華殿有命皇太子於帝前帝顧取之
密告李賢賢頓首伏地曰此大事願陛下三思帝曰然則必傳位太
子乎賢又頓首曰宗社幸甚帝起立召太子至賢扶太子令謝太子
謝抱帝足泣帝亦泣賢竟不行　己未皇太子攝事於文華殿　初
太祖崩宮人多殉葬者歷成祖仁宣二宗皆然帝以郕王葬唐用
其制己巳帝大漸口占遺詔始命罷宮妃殉葬又命定后妃名分皇
太子過百日成婚升門事付閣臣荊色彭時請宣遺下帝崩不自勝
中官復命帝崩於乾清宮年三十有八　乙亥太子即位大
赦天下免明年田租三之一浙江江西福建陝西諸府鎮守內外官
皆遣鎮守內官下獄所無者罷之下者使者止事官校皆召還

編修張元禎疏請行三年喪，不從。 [illegible]翰林學士錢溥[illegible]。陳文既入閣，數挾李賢以自異，曰：「吾非若所爲也。」時學士錢溥與文比舍居，文甚歡，溥嘗授內侍書，其徒多貴幸，來謁必與文共飲。英宗大漸，東宮內侍王綸私詣溥計事，不召文，文窺見之，銜之。言帝不豫，東宮納妃如何？溥謂當奉遺詔行事。已而英宗崩，當草詔，文起奪其筆曰：「無庸，已有草者。」因言綸、溥等計欲逐賢以溥代，而以兵部侍郎韓雍代尚書馬昂，賢等怒，發其事。時帝初立，綸自謂當得司禮，氣張甚。英宗大殮，綸衰服襲貂，帝見而惡之，太監牛玉恐綸軋己，因數其罪逐之去，溥謫順德知縣，雍浙江參政，所善順天府尹王福、通政司參議趙昂、南寧伯毛榮、都督馬良、馮宗、劉聚、錦衣衛[illegible]門達等皆坐謫，雍亦文素所不悅者，[illegible]之子也，謫貴州都勻衛帶俸差操。會言官交章論其罪。二月，逮治，籍沒其貲鉅萬。指揮張山同謀殺人，罪如之，子序班升、從子千戶清、女婿指揮楊暉及其黨都指揮牛循等九人，皆戍邊衛，有詔毋赦，達竟戍南丹衛。 丙子，始命中官傳旨授工人爲文思院副使，自後相繼不絕，一傳旨姓名至百十人，時謂之傳奉官，文武僧道濫恩澤者，不可勝數。 召袁彬復掌錦衣衛事。 詔廷臣議上兩宮尊號。中官夏時希貴妃旨，言皇后久病，不當稱太后，貴妃帝所生母，宜獨上尊號。李賢曰：「遺詔已定，何事多言。」彭時曰：「李公言是也。朝廷所以服天下，在正綱常，若不爾，損聖德非小。」頃之，中官傳貴妃旨：「子爲皇帝，母當爲太后，豈有無子而稱太后者？宣德間有故事。」賢色變，目時。時曰：「今日事與宣德不同。胡后表讓位，退居別宮，故正統初不加尊。今名分固在，安得爲比？」中官曰：「如是何不草表？」時曰：「先帝存日未嘗行，今誰敢草？若人臣阿意順從，是萬世罪人也。」中官屢往來，以危語脅時，時拱手向天曰：「太祖、太宗神靈在上，孰敢有二心？皇后無子，何所規利而爲之爭？臣義不忍默者，欲全主上聖德耳。若推大孝之心，則兩宮並尊爲宜。」賢亦極言之，議遂定。及將上冊，時曰：「兩宮同稱則無別，皇后宜加兩字以便稱謂。」三月甲寅，尊皇后爲慈懿皇太后，貴妃周氏爲皇太后。慈懿數日，中官覃包至內閣曰：「上意固如是，但迫於太后，不敢自主，非二公力爭，幾誤大事。」陳文初默無語，聞包言甚愧。 日[illegible]無光，李賢偕同官言曰：「君德明則日光盛，惟陛下敬以修身，正以御下，則以[illegible]事明以嚴，戒持之不息，則天變自弭，和氣自至。」賢又言：「天時未和，由陰氣太盛，自宣德至天順間，選宮人太多，浣衣局沒官婦女愁怨尤甚，宜放還其家。」帝從之。戊午，放免宮人，中外欣悅。 廣東賊羅劉寧黨[illegible]已降，復叛，與賊王[illegible]等分掠[illegible]、石坑、路洞，攻陷江西安遠，[illegible]開建，欲攻程鄉，[illegible]吉先[illegible]朱[illegible]杜士合官軍擒七百人，擒賊首[illegible]，先破石坑，斬王次[illegible]等，餘賊之[illegible]生擒[illegible]路洞，悉破餘，斬千四百人。 丙寅，罷錦衣衛新獄。 侍讀劉珝疏言人君保國之道有三：曰力聖學，曰修內治，曰攘外侮。力聖學之目一，曰正心；修內治之目五，曰求真才，去不肖，進忠良，罷[illegible]，[illegible]；攘外侮之目六，曰選將帥，練士卒，嚴法治，治兵器，足[illegible]，[illegible]。帝嘉納焉。 復郭登定襄伯，充甘肅總兵官。[illegible]馬昂妻子乞[illegible]，三王府馬各千匹，官酬其直。從之。 御史呂洪請復岳正原官，從之。初，正得罪，都督僉事李[illegible]乞得其宅，至是奏還。正[illegible]浙江副使，[illegible]亦復原官，故[illegible]復按察使。 癸酉，詔內閣九卿考察天下方面官。 戊寅，復立團營，分爲十二，命孫鏜等提督之。 年富以陝西頻用兵，而治[illegible]者非人，請[illegible]右布政使[illegible]、右布政使[illegible]、參政婁良、西安知府余子俊。王[illegible]劾富擅[illegible]官，請下於理，富力辨曰：「爲國非利私也。」因乞骸骨。帝慰留之，尋[illegible]。 御史陳選言錦衣都指揮[illegible]強，又言招三衛諸番相結屯住，去冬突擁，[illegible]我虛實，其兇[illegible]之情已露，而我守臣因循怠惰，城堡不修，甲仗不利，軍士不練，甚者納月錢而安閑，貧者迫飢寒而逃竄。

[illegible]何[illegible]臣[illegible]守[illegible]官亦宜
以[illegible]王既[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]大臣[illegible]防[illegible]可
[illegible]閣　夏四月癸未朔日有食之不見　戶部尚[illegible]年[illegible]
定[illegible]正[illegible]不[illegible]子[illegible]反其[illegible]
書之[illegible]事行[illegible]言不可則不行[illegible]言可[illegible]所[illegible]　國子監生[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]州東江[illegible]山[illegible]中有大[illegible]如斗[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]五月丁巳大[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]四[illegible]

[illegible]六月[illegible]

[illegible]

壬申，立吳氏為皇后。八月癸未，[illegible]廢[illegible]中[illegible]臣日[illegible]給事中[illegible]大事行[illegible]從之。給事中[illegible]御史呂[illegible]等共為王竑、李秉可大用。下詔[illegible]王竑、李秉[illegible]其官。帝曰：古人[illegible]下求賢，今[illegible]才能從[illegible]給所與乎？即召竑為兵部尚書[illegible]左都御史，令下，朝野相慶。洗馬[illegible]言[illegible]志在[illegible]仁[illegible]則不[illegible][illegible]便宜從事[illegible]可，史乃[illegible]兵[illegible]討[illegible]降[illegible]賞給[illegible]去[illegible]帝[illegible]弓[illegible]區[illegible]給[illegible]比[illegible]尹[illegible]日[illegible]諫有[illegible]為大臣[illegible]軍民[illegible]方居官[illegible]則[illegible]官[illegible]去而復改將。如[illegible]府以[illegible]迎[illegible]庶人，其未反時[illegible]王[illegible]敢[illegible]育[illegible]封其反，而封[illegible]從庶人之[illegible]故且[illegible]邑[illegible]立[illegible]帝則[illegible]宗[illegible]社[illegible]主七年，[illegible]始無所[illegible]帝則[illegible]於母后[illegible]定[illegible]之中[illegible]帝則京師非國家有[illegible]易[illegible]失[illegible]能不[illegible]於[illegible]正之，言卒令兩宮以至今日，其功過足相準，不[illegible]去。帝[illegible]時不能[illegible]。初，孫太后言人萬氏侍帝於東宮，[illegible]帝[illegible]皇后既立，[illegible]其[illegible]杖之。[illegible]后於帝，帝怒。癸卯，[illegible]后，[illegible]宮[illegible]於太[illegible]，牛玉下[illegible]陵[illegible]其從子太常少卿[illegible]吏部[illegible]外郎[illegible]並除名[illegible]侯孫[illegible]所住后父[illegible]同知[illegible]戍[illegible]。冬十月壬辰，立王氏為皇后。[illegible]妃[illegible]冠後宮，后處之[illegible]如，以故得安。皇太后生辰，[illegible]伯[illegible]仍[illegible]百官[illegible]行[illegible]無益，[illegible]使[illegible]大[illegible]令[illegible]禁止。帝[illegible]官，令自[illegible]百官不得行[illegible]。南京右[illegible]都御史高明言：留都[illegible]而[illegible]人[illegible]，以回天[illegible]。以[illegible]入[illegible]吉祥[illegible]為宮中莊田，皇莊之名由此始。給事中[illegible]天子以四海為家，何必[illegible]立莊田與[illegible]民[illegible]利[illegible]。[illegible]午，立武[illegible]法，令天下文武官[illegible]兵法[illegible]出[illegible]省[illegible]三司官[illegible]御史[illegible]試中式者，兵部同[illegible]兵官於帥府試[illegible]試弓馬，[illegible]二，遠騎中四矢，步中二矢以上者為中式。[illegible]時納[illegible]入[illegible]者至[illegible]人。十一月，高明[illegible]別

[illegible]郎中[illegible]何[illegible]王[illegible]宋[illegible]方[illegible]活[illegible]宜[illegible]以[illegible]有位，[illegible]下所司。王[illegible]言陛下[illegible]立中宮，此何[illegible]而賊臣牛玉乃大[illegible]奸[illegible]中宮[illegible]人[illegible]玉必[illegible]死[illegible]今首[illegible]侍陛下左右[illegible]何所[illegible]大臣[illegible]居[illegible]視立后大[illegible]不以加[illegible]方[illegible]之初[illegible]未[illegible]官[illegible]何[illegible]及玉[illegible]之後[illegible]刑官[illegible]至[illegible]而李[illegible]又坐視成[illegible]不出一言[illegible]此[illegible]大臣不忠者。[illegible]臣[illegible]請保全[illegible]正[illegible]防[illegible]於未[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]未聞牛玉之[illegible]某作[illegible]然[illegible]不可[illegible]宋[illegible]可[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]之正統未有王振[illegible]有[illegible]吉祥，天[illegible]切[illegible]吉祥[illegible]有本玉者，又不[illegible]防[illegible]不有[illegible]於牛玉[illegible]夫[illegible]之時，似乎[illegible]一[illegible]郎[illegible]奸[illegible]用某人也，必先[illegible]之以[illegible]己功；行某事也，必先[illegible]之以[illegible]己[illegible]附日[illegible]日[illegible]而[illegible]作矣，此所以不可[illegible]世內官在帝左右，大臣不[illegible]交結[illegible]奇伊[illegible]取[illegible]卿以[illegible]而朝夕[illegible]之，有方正不阿者，即以為不肖，而朝夕[illegible]之，日加[illegible]朝[illegible]未免[illegible]者[illegible]斥，恩出於內，侍[illegible]於朝廷，此所以不可[illegible]其交結[illegible]內官[illegible]任[illegible]任[illegible]非[illegible]好[illegible]財利，奸[illegible]多[illegible]居內，心實在外，為外交[illegible]所由起，此所以不可使其子[illegible]在外任職[illegible]也。臣[illegible]居官[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]陛下[illegible]妻[illegible]欲加罪，[illegible]給事中[illegible]史交[illegible]乃[illegible]州判官，[illegible]安王[illegible]州[illegible]几李[illegible]州，李[illegible]給[illegible]世侍郎[illegible]請留[illegible]納[illegible]御史[illegible]環[illegible]尤切，[illegible]得[illegible]至[illegible]安[illegible]士都士官[illegible]治[illegible]有[illegible]。[illegible]人[illegible]反自[illegible]王[illegible]州[illegible]之[illegible]來[illegible]其[illegible]何文[illegible]及[illegible]安岳[illegible]部[illegible]何[illegible]新[illegible]生[illegible]文[illegible]成[illegible]分二[illegible]前之[illegible]部[illegible]

揮事用趙彭明賊引去追至梓潼朱家河力戰賊少卻洪乘勝陷陳後軍不繼爲賊所圍左右跳盪殺賊甚衆力竭而死洪勇敢善撫士號令嚴蜀將無及之者既死官軍奪氣未幾都指揮僉事劉雄追賊羅江大水河手馘數人賊連敗千戶周鼎僞雄前救之徑奔賊陳叢刺死　十二月延綏參將房能請搜河套除潛寇築營壘製利器下兵部議　甲辰敕三法司中外文武羣臣除贓罪外所犯罪名記錄在官者悉與湔滌其後歲以爲常　廣西猺僮湖南夜入桂陽州大掠李貴遣兵分道追擊連敗之俘斬千餘人　是年兩畿川廣荆襄盜賊大起道路不通

明紀卷第十七

明紀卷第十八

賜進士出身工部營繕主事陳鶴同行弟[illegible]纂

即用知府前給事中[illegible]世襲內閣中書孫男克家參訂

憲宗紀一 起成化元年乙酉，盡成化七年辛卯，凡七年。

憲宗繼天凝道誠明仁敬崇文肅武宏德聖孝純皇帝 成化元年春正月乙卯，享太廟。 己未，大祀天地於南郊。 時將用兵兩廣，[illegible]于竑曰：[illegible]雍才氣無雙，平賊非雍不可。[illegible]以[illegible]之，竑曰：天子方[illegible]用[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]竑[illegible]。甲子，都督同知趙輔佩征[illegible]將軍，充總兵官，改[illegible]左僉都御史[illegible]理軍務，討兩廣[illegible]。會和勇充[illegible]以所部從征，給事中[illegible]御史[illegible]紀功。 王竑[illegible]上[illegible]且言將帥[illegible]征討[illegible]得[illegible]私人[illegible]首功。 [illegible]邵[illegible]上[illegible]大學士李賢[illegible]言賊在廣東者宜[illegible]在廣西者宜[illegible]，宿兵大藤峽，扼其出入，[illegible]一二年[illegible]之[illegible]不錄。 何洪之死也，[illegible]竹[illegible]史[illegible]帥鄉兵[illegible]攻之。官兵[illegible]遇[illegible]其[illegible]去[illegible]賊[illegible]千戶田[illegible]代[illegible]而[illegible]將[illegible]其[illegible]賊大[illegible]石子[illegible]賊[illegible]遂[illegible]士[illegible]四萬，攻劫[illegible]長官司[illegible]士[illegible]其境，士兵都[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]死。 二月戊子，祭社稷。 甲午，耕藉田。 [illegible]使毛吉[illegible]人至大[illegible]賊，[illegible]至[illegible]山去賊[illegible]十[illegible]時已乙夜，[illegible]分三[illegible]明兵[illegible]大[illegible]上山，吉令[illegible]百戶[illegible]其[illegible]取[illegible]下，[illegible]百戶[illegible]所[illegible]大呼[illegible]止[illegible]吉[illegible]吉曰[illegible]生可乎？言未已，賊[illegible]古。吉且[illegible]且戰，手劍一人，[illegible]力[illegible]同[illegible]大作，山谷皆[illegible]又入日[illegible]生吉之出[illegible]也，[illegible]千金[illegible]文司出入已用十之三[illegible]吉[illegible]以所[illegible]中[illegible]曰[illegible]大[illegible]王[illegible]曰：吉[illegible]死[illegible]今[illegible]文以所[illegible]官[illegible]付[illegible]文[illegible]可[illegible]。吉[illegible]下[illegible]母[illegible]什[illegible]之[illegible]御史[illegible]少保于[illegible]中[illegible]復[illegible]下所司亟行。 二月戊申，[illegible]學[illegible]九[illegible]入[illegible]安[illegible]宏[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]也。 王竑[illegible]給事中[illegible]大人[illegible]十二[illegible]以兵不[illegible]共[illegible]入十[illegible]人[illegible]之。 戊戌，四川山都[illegible]。 河[illegible]使王[illegible]民[illegible]月[illegible]不[illegible]。 丁巳，[illegible]孔子。 初，岳正[illegible]大用，而李[illegible]正不悅[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]六科[illegible]內閣。 [illegible]兵部[illegible]四月[illegible]大臣[illegible]正[illegible]會[illegible]都御史任[illegible]詔以[illegible]私出正[illegible]化知府[illegible]汀州知府[illegible]例[illegible]曰[illegible]可[illegible]此耶？[illegible]引[illegible]求退，帝方[illegible]用[illegible]初[illegible]人[illegible]力[illegible]千[illegible]子[illegible]之田以[illegible]入[illegible]石[illegible]石和[illegible]王[illegible]四大雨[illegible]壬戌[illegible]正[illegible]臣[illegible] 大[illegible]三千[illegible] 五月辛[illegible]平[illegible]劫[illegible]卯[illegible]史[illegible]子。 [illegible]平[illegible]伯[illegible]同知[illegible]大月[illegible]子。帝用李賢言[illegible]詩[illegible]大[illegible]之宗[illegible]之子也。 守[illegible]州[illegible]府[illegible]非大[illegible]才可[illegible]七月[illegible]州。 己酉，[illegible]天下屯[illegible]十之三，[illegible]正[illegible]屯[illegible]而屯[illegible]其後屯丑[illegible]內[illegible]官占[illegible]所入不

能什一，敗四川龍水鎮千[illegible]陽四[illegible]。辛[illegible]
使千吉[illegible]按察使[illegible]知縣王[illegible]人[illegible]國子監。李
[illegible]賊首[illegible]給事中[illegible]言[illegible]
杜流[illegible]諸民十[illegible]萬而所[illegible]
官司援[illegible]南方[illegible]部郎中[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]下才[illegible]
生[illegible]切[illegible]大[illegible]夫
不足[illegible]及老[illegible]而[illegible]官[illegible]一[illegible]
軍[illegible]京[illegible]南北[illegible]武官[illegible]守[illegible]兵屯田，
[illegible]南京[illegible]以[illegible]下所司[illegible]文武官
一[illegible]甲子，命王[illegible]以浙江[illegible]人月[illegible]丑，工部侍
郎[illegible]民。[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]能[illegible]之。九月己未，以[illegible]尚[illegible]王[illegible]仕[illegible]
[illegible]一年[illegible]四月人以[illegible]用[illegible]去名[illegible]不
從中外[illegible]百十[illegible]改曰休[illegible]
門[illegible]家[illegible]人[illegible]。陝西[illegible]二[illegible]大[illegible]
云才[illegible]亦由[illegible]士卒[illegible]了[illegible]以[illegible]無成功[illegible]以[illegible]法從
[illegible]將才[illegible]年不[illegible]一人[illegible]士[illegible]古[illegible]
[illegible]其人但[illegible]於不能[illegible]耳。今天下[illegible]百不一二
[illegible]何[illegible]之武人[illegible]而所司寸[illegible]不能[illegible]。冬十月，大[illegible]
賊入[illegible]功[illegible]兵[illegible]信以[illegible]方略，
督王[illegible]今和[illegible]而大[illegible]西分兵[illegible]
[illegible]已[illegible]子[illegible]而所[illegible]全[illegible]大[illegible]
峽，[illegible]可[illegible]西可[illegible]
甚相[illegible]攻其[illegible]心[illegible]大[illegible]迎[illegible]而分兵四出[illegible]
並[illegible]郡邑[illegible]所[illegible]火而[illegible]之也。[illegible]知[illegible]才[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]金州[illegible]

柘[illegible]李[illegible]四人以[illegible]曰：賊以[illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible]以[illegible]兵十[illegible]萬人，分五道[illegible]仁[illegible]
手力山[illegible]千二百[illegible]人[illegible]七千二百[illegible]亦定十一月[illegible]
州[illegible]父老[illegible]曰[illegible]可收[illegible]以[illegible]曰[illegible]六百里[illegible]
能[illegible]分則力[illegible]何[illegible]計[illegible]
峽口，[illegible]生[illegible]十人，[illegible]曰[illegible]
左右[illegible]之，左右[illegible]中，利刀出，[illegible]
[illegible]分[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]公天[illegible]令[illegible]五
[illegible]白[illegible]州武[illegible]攻[illegible]北[illegible]台[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]攻其[illegible]二[illegible]水路入[illegible]以兵分
守[illegible]山[illegible]口[illegible]大[illegible]石[illegible]
乃於山[illegible]立[illegible]自[illegible]木[illegible]石[illegible]守十二
月甲戌[illegible]水[illegible]山[illegible]石門[illegible]
[illegible]沙田[illegible]皆[illegible]兵[illegible]伐木[illegible]
道[illegible]石[illegible]九[illegible]山賊[illegible]立[illegible]用大石[illegible]守官
[illegible]賊[illegible]石[illegible]木[illegible]而上[illegible]士[illegible]
道[illegible]山[illegible]不能[illegible]大敗[illegible]賊三百二十四[illegible]生[illegible]
大[illegible]及其[illegible]七百八十二人[illegible]三千二百七[illegible]死者不可[illegible]
計。[illegible]有大[illegible]之[illegible]石[illegible]功而[illegible]大[illegible]
江西[illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]世[illegible]米民[illegible]不[illegible]。毛[illegible]
大入[illegible]山西兵[illegible]西兵[illegible]之少[illegible]
[illegible]川[illegible]官[illegible]乃引去。辛[illegible]
於[illegible]宮[illegible]不利[illegible]以下死者三十人[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]之拒守四十[illegible]死士出[illegible]五大[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]王四[illegible]人。[illegible]卯[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]左右[illegible]中[illegible]工

命尚書白圭[illegible]督軍[illegible]進討，以王信為右[illegible]。[illegible]
有貢之[illegible]也，[illegible]石時時仰[illegible]天象，謂[illegible]曰[illegible]以
[illegible]自[illegible]數起，[illegible]及聞[illegible]乃有功，乃[illegible]太見曰：[illegible]子亦[illegible]天象耶。
遂放還山水間，十餘年乃卒。　二年春正月戊申，[illegible]三大[illegible]
[illegible]。　孔公恂上書言兵事，請武臣[illegible]給事御史交[illegible]之下[illegible]
[illegible]陽知府。　辛酉，英宗神主祔太廟。　以[illegible]用兵，令生員納米
百石以上入國子監，軍民納二百五十石者正九品散官，加五十石
增二級，至正七品止。　二月癸未，[illegible]巡視[illegible]內[illegible]民，[illegible]以[illegible]
不法下[illegible]斥[illegible]民。　[illegible]州[illegible]起，守兵失利，[illegible]高明討之。　三月己
[illegible]李賢遭父喪，詔起復，賢三疏乞終制，不許，遣中官[illegible]行[illegible]。　乙
卯，朱永、白圭進[illegible]南漳賊，[illegible]戰大破之，[illegible]九百有奇，[illegible]有[illegible]
[illegible]漳，圭與王[illegible]、李[illegible]、王信[illegible]分道[illegible]兵，[illegible]賊巢[illegible]走賊
西，圭還兵[illegible]其道，[illegible]乃退保大內[illegible]苗龍合。　武岡[illegible]王閣
苗復[illegible]起，而貴州亦告[illegible]李[illegible]百[illegible]州[illegible]之。
[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]衛[illegible]令[illegible]江，江西[illegible]時生及
官[illegible]民子孫納[illegible]太[illegible]乃[illegible]才之地，近者[illegible]
四十餘年，[illegible]及納[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]且使天下以[illegible]
[illegible]士風日[illegible]可。　閏月癸酉，[illegible]林[illegible]代[illegible]巡[illegible]
及江西[illegible]以[illegible]民[illegible]之。　[illegible]官[illegible]於[illegible]子
[illegible]及其黨苗[illegible]山[illegible]下木子[illegible]四面攻台
圭往來[illegible]乙未土官[illegible]附[illegible]大敗[illegible]及其衆二千五百餘人
[illegible]子女[illegible]一千有奇。[illegible]其[illegible]險阻而[illegible]石[illegible]其黨[illegible]子
[illegible]去[illegible]四川。　兵部[illegible]國[illegible]久，今賊兵已[illegible]宜
令還故土，從之。　[illegible]四[illegible]分兵[illegible]打[illegible]
次[illegible]定。　李賢奔喪[illegible]詔[illegible]起復。[illegible]五月
癸酉，[illegible]上疏曰：「臣聞朝廷[illegible]故事起復李賢，賢大臣，起復大事，

[illegible]常風化[illegible]，不可不[illegible]。陛下制賢有曰：『朕夙夜[illegible]欲正大倫。
[illegible]目使人[illegible]於上，風俗厚於下，[illegible]明人倫，厚風俗，實[illegible]於[illegible]
在[illegible]子有父母之[illegible]三年不[illegible]其[illegible]子[illegible]三年之[illegible]無
[illegible]孔子曰[illegible]公伯[illegible]之也，今以三年之[illegible]其[illegible]吾勿
知也。陛下於賢以[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]則未之有也。以大臣起復
之[illegible]則[illegible]所未見也。夫[illegible]人君[illegible]先王之[illegible]其臣[illegible]人臣[illegible]守
先王之[illegible]其君。昔宋仁宗[illegible]起復富弼，[illegible]曰：不[illegible]故事以
遵前代之非，但[illegible]以行今日之是。仁宗卒[illegible]孝宗[illegible]起
[illegible]殊多，[illegible]曰：[illegible]在草土之中，[illegible]之[illegible]之名私
[illegible]之[illegible]孝宗不[illegible]此二君者，未[illegible]以[illegible]其臣，二臣[illegible]
未[illegible]以[illegible]其君[illegible]之[illegible]十大夫[illegible]之[illegible]
言[illegible]臣以孝[illegible]可[illegible]自是而[illegible]
之賊，宜中[illegible]似道之徒[illegible]起復，然天下[illegible]社稷傾危，流禍
[illegible]時[illegible]後代，無他，其不[illegible]臣以孝，臣無孝可[illegible]其君也。陛下[illegible]
[illegible]身任天下之[illegible]則[illegible]不可[illegible]曰[illegible]可言[illegible]行[illegible]
以言[illegible]於天下之[illegible]知必言，言必[illegible]陛下於[illegible]之言[illegible]必行，行
必力。[illegible]不起復[illegible]知之，而不能[illegible]之而不能力行，
[illegible]起復[illegible]也，且陛下[illegible]臣[illegible]士者孟也，臣
水也。水之方圓[illegible]之臣之[illegible]君[illegible]召之[illegible]於退朝之[illegible]
[illegible]之臣[illegible]之[illegible]事得失，[illegible]民生利病，訪人
才賢否，考古今[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]則[illegible]
[illegible]於[illegible]又何[illegible]先王之[illegible]大臣之名[illegible]天下可治，敘臣
伏見比年以來，朝廷以[illegible]以[illegible]名[illegible]衣[illegible]
之徒[illegible]不[illegible]此人於天地之間何[illegible]耶？且[illegible]三
年[illegible]祖父母服則[illegible]於夫[illegible]其[illegible]於父[illegible]無干
其子。今[illegible]敢[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]於天下曰：本欲[illegible]不許。」

[illegible]三尺童子亦知其不信也。爲人父者所以貴其子之[illegible]豈[illegible]至於
此哉。爲人子者所以報其親之心，豈忍至於此哉。枉己者不能直人，
忘親者不能忠君。陛下何取於若人而起復之也。今大臣起復，羣臣
不以爲非，且從而賀之。羣臣起復，大臣不以爲非，且從而成之。上下
賊倫，混然同流。[illegible]天下之人皆無父之人。臣不忍聖明之朝，致[illegible]有
之變，風俗之[illegible]一至此極也。願陛下[illegible]自[illegible]衷，[illegible][illegible]家持服，其他
已起復者，仍令奔[illegible]。未起復者，[illegible]許[illegible][illegible]。既[illegible]會典之[illegible]，亦從[illegible][illegible]
之[illegible]。使任軍事於外，盡心事於內，[illegible][illegible]核[illegible]，則天下一大臣法則[illegible]
臣效人倫由是[illegible]，風俗由是厚矣。疏入，謫福建市舶司副提舉。[illegible]
[illegible]者不[illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]復中[illegible]。帝切責之，[illegible]且既[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]視事。王[illegible]以文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]介[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]公[illegible]市[illegible][illegible][illegible]經吾
不可以[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所
[illegible]。己卯，[illegible][illegible]古帝王忠臣[illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible]。六月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]左[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]
乙巳，令今年天下屯糧十之三。不[illegible][illegible]之入四川，[illegible][illegible][illegible]至巫山
[illegible]州。[illegible][illegible]同知王[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]判[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之，即代[illegible]所[illegible]民兵[illegible]
夜行，至[illegible]城，[illegible][illegible]方[illegible]山中。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]久之，乃[illegible][illegible]三日，賊[illegible]動，大[illegible]同知行不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]能
[illegible][illegible][illegible]同知比[illegible][illegible]復行，[illegible][illegible]相左右，[illegible]上[illegible]二人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]水
[illegible][illegible][illegible]前[illegible]水[illegible]之二人[illegible][illegible][illegible]賊即[illegible][illegible][illegible]半日，[illegible]入[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]欲降[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]及右[illegible]而死。從行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
及[illegible]卒六百[illegible]人皆死。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一子[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]也。　[illegible]皇
[illegible]大入延綏。壬子，[illegible]值[illegible]平[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]及[illegible][illegible]卒二萬人往[illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]之
秋七月辛巳，封[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]王。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]平[illegible]
入[illegible]州，戊戌，犯[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]而去，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

[illegible][illegible]府大同，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]不久[illegible][illegible][illegible]出入河套。李
來與小王子毛里孩等先後[illegible]至，[illegible]中國人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
特[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]河套不[illegible]。八月庚子，[illegible]兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]李[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大同[illegible]延[illegible][illegible]甘[illegible]。丁巳，毛里孩犯
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死。丁卯，[illegible]祭[illegible]少保于[illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]保社稷之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]時[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]在[illegible][illegible]已知其枉
而[illegible]心[illegible]其[illegible]天下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千戶[illegible]台
[illegible]不[illegible]武[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]外郎。九月[illegible]故[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]。　[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible]守中官李[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分守[illegible]山[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵戍守[illegible][illegible]冬十月[illegible]大[illegible]公[illegible]力兵上[illegible]昭
伏死，公[illegible]工[illegible]才使[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]少[illegible]
[illegible]來白圭分兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]丁未[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]石[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。十一
月丙子，刑部員外郎彭[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible]史張[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]石[illegible]王林李
[illegible][illegible][illegible]竹[illegible]下[illegible]衣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
之即位也，[illegible]妃年已三十有五，[illegible][illegible][illegible]后大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]妃
生[illegible]第一子，帝大[illegible][illegible]中使祀[illegible]山川，遣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年[illegible]子[illegible]妃[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]。　王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible]西至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]花[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]計二千[illegible]里，[illegible][illegible][illegible]在內地而[illegible]外乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以守[illegible]
[illegible]居內民[illegible][illegible]外[illegible]一入[illegible]官軍未行，民[illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible]又西[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]相去五百[illegible][illegible][illegible]至民[illegible]不[illegible]，其[illegible]北[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]谷府谷[illegible]水[illegible]十九[illegible][illegible]近[illegible][illegible]地而自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自定
[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]二十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，計凡三十有四[illegible]形[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]相[illegible]，[illegible]守[illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]州以[illegible]，本[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西二[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]閣不[illegible][illegible]敵[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如延[illegible]計[illegible][illegible]五

十有八人。又言甘肅[illegible]險可守，惟涼州四[illegible]平曠，敵易入，又永[illegible]兵[illegible]敵[illegible]急何能援。請於甘州五衛內各分一千戶所，置涼州中衛，給之印信，其五所軍伍，則以五衛[illegible]補，且[illegible]新[illegible]守[illegible]兵[illegible]自[illegible]援。又言：[illegible]武間[illegible]其西[illegible]利[illegible]自永[illegible]，切[illegible]通[illegible]因[illegible]河不守[illegible]兵[illegible]足[illegible]守[illegible]河[illegible]全計也。今兩[illegible]能[illegible]因[illegible]廷[illegible]必[illegible]遣不足[illegible]二人[illegible]九千[illegible]互相[illegible]今日急[illegible]上[illegible]從之。

十二月，刑部侍郎[illegible]而[illegible]人[illegible]尤好[illegible]曰：「人有言：臣門如市，臣心如水。[illegible]心而已。」[illegible]之日，[illegible]以[illegible]財[illegible]。

初，定中[illegible]戶部出[illegible]召[illegible]至[illegible]人[illegible]兵[illegible]中[illegible]中官[illegible]之，戶部[illegible]不能[illegible]止[illegible]法之[illegible]此始。

[illegible]年五十九[illegible]文[illegible]自以[illegible]人主所[illegible]內[illegible]財[illegible]以[illegible]則人主必生[illegible]心，而[illegible]之用[illegible]不可[illegible]計。

丙辰，太常少[illegible]林院侍讀學士[illegible]宗之入閣[illegible]。

[illegible]七百[illegible]人[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]戶所[illegible]三[illegible]十人[illegible]及[illegible]如[illegible]賊[illegible]仍[illegible]入[illegible]西巡[illegible]御史[illegible]流[illegible]方[illegible]而[illegible]以示[illegible]自[illegible]其[illegible]帝[illegible]。

中官[illegible]芳[illegible]之而[illegible]甘[illegible]王[illegible]假[illegible]名出[illegible]大[illegible]帝以[illegible]由不[illegible]世[illegible]守[illegible]原[illegible]李[illegible]之[illegible]界立功[illegible]兵部[illegible]不可，內批允之[illegible]自[illegible]遺[illegible]死[illegible]安府知[illegible]谷[illegible]自[illegible]御史[illegible]經[illegible]其[illegible]乃命法司[illegible]其從人付錦衣衛[illegible]。

[illegible]內[illegible]，孛來弑馬可古兒吉思，毛里孩[illegible]孛來更立他可汗，[illegible]出[illegible]與毛里孩相仇殺。毛里孩[illegible]其所立可汗，[illegible]出，而遣使入貢。

二年春正月壬申，遣朱永[illegible]侯。

[illegible]蘇州大水，民[illegible]，知府邢宥不待[illegible]發米二十萬斛以[illegible]，[illegible]介及治[illegible]而不[illegible]宋[illegible]劾知[illegible]江左[illegible]仍理府事。

[illegible]自[illegible]之[illegible]。

戊子，[illegible]王[illegible]。

毛里孩[illegible]河[illegible]大同。

丙申，朱永[illegible]平[illegible]兵官[illegible]從之。

二月丁酉朔，日有食之。

壬[illegible]乞[illegible]部[illegible]乃[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]朱永[illegible]軍[illegible]上[illegible]令王[illegible]理軍[illegible]及[illegible]中[illegible]理[illegible]清理京[illegible]文官以[illegible]內臣共[illegible]可[illegible]因[illegible]太[illegible]從之。

[illegible]丙[illegible]延[illegible]洛[illegible]北流二[illegible]兵[illegible]時[illegible]賊所在[illegible]至[illegible]化二州，皆[illegible]時[illegible]。

[illegible]王[illegible]二[illegible]人所[illegible]東[illegible]安州[illegible]回[illegible]平二[illegible]州皆[illegible]之，又[illegible]人[illegible]知[illegible]言[illegible]民[illegible]伏[illegible]已久不[illegible]乃[illegible]子。

[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]出[illegible]矣[illegible]分四道[illegible]清水江[illegible]入[illegible]前月[illegible]八百[illegible]會[illegible]二千，[illegible]三千三百，而[illegible]西[illegible]劫[illegible]六[illegible]三千八百有奇。[illegible]名[illegible]西[illegible]。

三月戊辰，召[illegible]兵部侍郎，復入閣。

己巳，毛里孩犯大同。

辛巳，[illegible]浙江[illegible]四川[illegible]以中官[illegible]之。

李[illegible]巡宣府大同，[illegible]中[illegible]令而還。

夏四月，四川境內自去年六月至於是月地震三百七十五。

哈密[illegible]王[illegible]八年，頭目[illegible]乃[illegible]等[illegible]右都督[illegible]行[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]印。

西番之役，毛忠功多，而[illegible]世[illegible]忠以[illegible]直。庚子，封忠[illegible]伏羌伯。

乙巳，[illegible]。

[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]見官[illegible]以流[illegible]改上[illegible]州[illegible]武[illegible]州[illegible]內[illegible]

□武官舉事都察巡□司以十書□士大夫仲英李昇□爲知州
吏目劉巡檢等官從之。　初，□□□令分一等次等州縣已滿復一
等□十四□有奇。帝以□多，癸丑，令仍分十一等。□□□區其名□
□□四武□□勃數四員，立□□四□令僅十二人，□之各佐
以郡□□以中官□以□名□曰□□不任者仍□老家
以供役。　□□□□□冠婚祭射儀於學宮，令諸生以時□之。
作小學□，□諸生□郡必□比宿學宮，夜巡□□□諸生□除數
□□名之□曰已不自信何以信於人。　給事中□□□□言比□
上□□正陛下□衣肝食時乃□之□。□□□□以於
□省□□□之□，□金豆□百之□曰□□□正□，□上
外非□城所宜有，況災□仍。□□水旱□川□兵□之餘，公私交困
□于□下□人心□史□亦以□言，帝皆□納。　五月，□州
□趙□高□抗疏□十□一言：正統己巳之變，先帝北狩，陛下方
在□□，宗社危如一□，□非□□□國□□則□何由平□
□何由延？六七年間，□宇□，□□其功不□，□乎□□，食
天功者□加□，使□得正其□祀，未□□□□□官
□□加□□□之□下廷議。　己丑，□□□□兵官李□
□□□□征□東。　六月戊申，□□南京午門□臣□　□
□□□納□□□防□光官□食□□□□士□凡八□
因□召□元年以□言□□倫孔公□等官從之。□十□□□
白□而□召王□等不許。　山□事□□附合江□九□，□
□□大□討之□城伯□□征□□□兵官兵部□
□□□太監□□討之□，□之□也。　秋七月，□子監
□□明□□宋時多□□用白□子兵□之，白□子□，□
令之民壯多□縣，今郡□多□也。前代用□兵有明□，□民
壯以助官軍，□□本□十月□官□兵先時取其□，□二月之內

□□□□□分二□□□從□□□攻大□中□□□□□北□
□□攻□□小□□大□自拔又大□南百□里□芒部西南二百
里□□□令二府士□□其□□用火□自下而上□□□
必可攻又□□□士兵須□□□宜招□民□□□□□□信
亦□□□□□必得士兵□□□□川芒部□□□□府
兵並□□□□□保□兵以□征□又□□京□□一千□用皆
□可。　庚辰，□□□仲□□川伯胡安□□伯□□□□□
□□□伯。　乙□□河□□　王□□□□。　八月，□□
史巡□□□人不□□史□至日少。　□□□□□子□
死之□□入□□。　九月，李□□江西□。　王□□巡□□
府。　冬十月，□分五道出□□□□□□入□戰大□
□□王□亦□中□府知□□□□□□□□□二江，攻□
九□府□□□□□。　十一月乙亥，封太后弟周□爲□伯。　□
仕吏部□□王□卒，年八十四，□太保□□□在□□□□公
□□□□□□□時□□先□□□□□□私□□引□□□召□待
郎□□必至□□所□惟□不□□□不□人□曰吏部□□□
□地耶□以□入太□不□□□曰□□士□□□□人曰□
□言九□王公□□五□而□□而□而□而□而□也□
性□□不□南士多引北人□年□中□即□□□□所□不□
小□云。　□王位□□久不決。十二月，禮部□□□□非臣下□
□□惟陛下□決□子左庶子□□□□□力□□不□
□且□高□此□有□□二一□先帝□不明一□陛下□不□臣
以□□非□□□王□□□□用□必有小人主之□帝曰□□
往□朕□□介□□臣子所□言□□此□□□□耶□□
帝□以元夕□□令□臣□□□□□□□仲□□□
□言□□臣□□□山□火時□臣□□□比必非陛下本□或以

兩宮聖母在上，[illegible]侍[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]心耳。然大率在乎[illegible]志，才可拔除耳目之玩，以[illegible][illegible]也。今川東水旱，[illegible]左[illegible][illegible]，江西湖廣亦[illegible]數千里，萬姓[illegible][illegible]，[illegible]口待哺，此正陛下宵旰焦勞，兩宮母后同憂天下之日。至翰林官以論[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]之言，豈宜進於君上？伏[illegible]宣宗皇帝御製翰林箴，有曰「啓沃之言，惟義與仁。堯舜之道，鄒孟以陳。」[illegible]伊吾之道，詩詞豈仁義之言？若[illegible]燈火細故，不足塵聖聽，抑何以為？從容，高何必不[illegible]言？浮[illegible]文何必不作？[illegible][illegible]古帝王謹小[illegible]微，必矜細行者，正以欲不可縱，漸不可長，[illegible]伏乞將[illegible]作[illegible]悉[illegible]明目達聰，省此[illegible][illegible]，以[illegible][illegible][illegible]閑，則災[illegible]可[illegible]，太平可致。帝以元夕張燈，祖宗故事，[illegible][illegible][illegible]等妄言，各杖二十，[illegible][illegible][illegible]，武知縣仲悅[illegible][illegible]知縣，[illegible]桂陽州判官，[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]并[illegible][illegible]林四[illegible]。　保定侯[illegible]福卒，贈[illegible]國公，[illegible][illegible][illegible]充大[illegible]平伽[illegible]，[illegible][illegible]兵柄，[illegible][illegible][illegible]一人，子勢[illegible]從征，以功積官[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]人以[illegible][illegible]。　程信至承[illegible]分道[illegible]都督[illegible]臣由戎縣，巡撫貴州都御史[illegible]宣[illegible][illegible]吳[illegible]由芒部，都指揮崔[illegible]由[illegible]市水[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]伯毛[illegible]由李子[illegible]，[illegible][illegible]四川都御史[illegible]參將[illegible]用由渡船[illegible]，[illegible]右[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]信與李[illegible]居中節制。[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]諸[illegible]七百五十餘。

四年春正月，至大[illegible][illegible][illegible]千四百五十，前後斬首四千五百有奇，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]諸九姓不[illegible]化[illegible][illegible][illegible]州衛於渡船[illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible]水流[illegible][illegible][illegible]等[illegible][illegible]改大[illegible][illegible]太平川，[illegible][illegible]司分山都掌地，設官[illegible]台撫[illegible]之。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]等[illegible][illegible]毛士[illegible][illegible]諸給事御史[illegible]救，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仲[illegible][illegible][illegible]京大理寺評事，[illegible][illegible]南京行人司副，[illegible]方諸司[illegible][illegible]事，[illegible]遠而取其月[illegible][illegible][illegible]事，[illegible]仰昭[illegible][illegible][illegible]不敢。　高明[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]日[illegible]學，往來江上[illegible]，並江[illegible][illegible]侯[illegible]跡，無所匿[illegible]之中官[illegible]私[illegible][illegible]法沒入[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]。一月，[illegible]上[illegible]十餘[illegible]，多[illegible][illegible][illegible]南京。　二月甲子，免湖[illegible][illegible][illegible]災秋糧。　給事中邱[illegible][illegible]等言：「[illegible]武不[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]山東[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]求不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]怙[illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible]所田[illegible][illegible][illegible]公主求文安[illegible][illegible]地兩，天佛子[illegible][illegible]巴求[illegible][illegible][illegible]地多至[illegible]十百頃。夫[illegible][illegible]百頃，古者百家產也，豈可徇一人之私情，而奪百家衣食？」帝納其言。甲午，詔中外勢家毋得[illegible][illegible]田土。[illegible][illegible]今，割[illegible]巴所乞地還之民。　改侍郎[illegible][illegible]副都御史，撫[illegible][illegible]流民。　[illegible][illegible][illegible]南[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]東西各設巡撫，帝可之，命[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]專理[illegible][illegible]。　[illegible]部侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]先朝大臣子孫，初許其家自陳，令吏部[illegible][illegible]行，尤其[illegible][illegible]。四月[illegible][illegible]部御史[illegible]佐[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]致力，[illegible]巡撫[illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]侍郎王士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子孫各一人入國子監。　給事[illegible]太[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]用[illegible][illegible]。　[illegible]京巡撫[illegible][illegible][illegible]吏部[illegible][illegible]，[illegible]帝曰：「[illegible][illegible]自王[illegible][illegible]巡撫多不[illegible]，可於大臣中求之。」乃改工部侍郎彭[illegible]右副都御史以往，鎮守中官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下令凡文[illegible]不[illegible]巡撫[illegible]定者，所司毋[illegible]行。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。　[illegible][illegible]以災[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大官以[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]西山[illegible][illegible][illegible]院所進阿叱哩之徒，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]決[illegible]致[illegible]君子[illegible]小人，[illegible]用[illegible][illegible]各[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祖宗成[illegible]以回天[illegible]。月，言今日[illegible]守成化初政足矣。帝曰：「內[illegible][illegible]自主之。」他所[illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]可。　[illegible]封西[illegible][illegible]劉巴[illegible][illegible][illegible]大悟法王，劉[illegible]巴[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令。　丁巳，[illegible]四。　[illegible]文卒。[illegible]少傅[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]主事[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]史[illegible]文[illegible]疏[illegible]文不當得[illegible][illegible]。帝以[illegible]已施行，不[illegible]。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]未[illegible][illegible]王女及笄未下[illegible]。五月丁卯，[illegible]定之，因久[illegible]並[illegible]及之。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太祖御製諸[illegible]，斥[illegible][illegible]邪[illegible]，勿令[illegible]耗財。帝留其疏不下。　癸未，[illegible][illegible]天下囚。　六月庚子，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]朱[illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible]安民六[illegible]。　丙午，免江西[illegible]災秋糧。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦名滿四，其祖巴丹，明初[illegible]所部[illegible]居[illegible]之固原里，世以千戶[illegible][illegible]為[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有司[illegible][illegible]其家。

多更求使復讐，守臣遣其從子指揮往撫，使殺其從者，劫掠以叛，入據石城。石城即唐吐蕃石堡城，四面峭壁，惟一徑可緣而上，中有五石井以貯水。衆號陝固，使自稱招賢王，有衆四千。都指揮邢端等擊之，敗績。辛亥，命陝西總兵官寧遠伯任壽、巡撫都御史陳价討之。壽，禮之子也。　甲寅，慈懿皇太后錢氏崩。周太后不欲后合葬，帝使中官夏時傳旨大學士彭時等。時對曰：合葬裕陵，主祔廟，定禮也。帝曰：朕豈不知，顧恐他日妨母后耳。時曰：皇上孝事兩宮，聖德彰聞，禮之所合，孝之所歸也。商輅曰：不祔廟，恐損聖德。劉定之曰：孝從義，不從令。帝默然久之，曰：不從命，尚得爲孝耶。時力請合葬裕陵左，而虛右以待周太后。已，復與輅、定之上疏曰：大行慈懿皇太后作配先帝，正位中宮，陛下尊爲太后，詔示天下。先帝全夫婦之倫，陛下盡母子之愛，比聞欲別卜葬地，揆之禮經，上所繫甚重。況以皇太后之尊，與先帝同葬，自漢二后並配，非祖宗制考之於古。漢文帝爲所生母薄太后，而呂后仍祔長陵；宋仁宗追尊生母李宸妃，而劉后仍祔太廟。今若陵廟之制，稍有未合，則有虧前美，貽譏來葉。帝屢下廷議。秋七月，吏部尚書李秉等九十九人請上皆如時言。帝曰：卿等言是，朕豈不知，顧周太后未得命，違之亦非孝。會詹事柯潛曰：朝廷大事，臣子大節，會是要所用心。羣臣與給事中魏元等三十九人、御史康永韶等四十一人抗章爭，大臣三致力爭，國子監祭酒邢讓亦帥諸生，中書舍人毛玉等言曰：此大事，吾當以死爭。合大小臣工伏闕號哭，有旨給事中傳呼曰：君有不得，則不受國恩乎。何首兩伏於其門，伏哭文華門外。帝令羣臣退，衆叩頭言：不得旨，不敢退。自巳至申，帝固請周太后，太后亦從，竟從時議。

管河主事郭昇奏徐州洪外洪數船，石三百。　滿四衆至二萬。閏月，中書舍人同知劉玉等平涼軍來，總兵官

太監劉祥監軍，副都御史項忠總督軍務，都督劉玉及陝西四鎮兵討之。八月，任壽、陳价等副總兵官與賊戰，敗績。都指揮蔣泰等被殺，賊因宮屋，益張。泰，鎮之從子也。　癸巳，京師地震有聲。　己酉，進李瑾爲崇伯。玉爲總兵官，南京大理寺卿馬文升爲副都御史，代陳价巡撫陝西，會討滿俊。　九月庚申，彗星見，后於彗。　辛酉，復陝西。　戊辰，彗星見三台。壬申，以彗星見下詔。百官修省，彭時等言：外廷大政，固所當先，宮中根本，尤爲至急。諺云：子出多母。今嬪嬙衆多，維熊無兆，必陛下愛有所專，而專寵者已過生育之期故也。望均恩愛，爲宗社大計。又言大臣聯陛下，宜斬匈戒，臣不可受，臣下使大權旁落。　魏元等言：入春以來，災異屢至，近又彗星見東方，光掃台垣，皆陰盛陽衰之證。臣聞君之與后，猶天之與地，不可得而參貳也。傳聞宮中乃有盛寵，匹嫡中宮，猶或無寵。前者言之，陛下謂內事朕自裁置，及半年矣，而昭德宮進膳未聞少減，中宮未聞少增。夫宮闈之間，而猶尺帷席之間見天，不可不察。且陛下富有四海，而貴位尚虛，豈可以宗社大計一付之一人，而不求所以固國本、安民心哉。明代之經，是之防，使尊卑有敘，然各安其分，本支百世之基，實在於此。四方旱潦相仍，民困日甚，荊襄流民，尤宜憂憫。陛下作民父母，切宜憐恤。備奉付部施行，而戶部尚書馬昂凡有奏請上，則曰暫付所司，上則曰行，有利所乞賑，尚未使遠民。何曾生於之辰，而西僧劉已至加異教，生於之辰，出與其用，番僧法王、佛子，出入禁中，王府理其錢，各道費，用擾民。仍收寺，不得以用天下之財，不在官則在民。今

公私交困由玩好太多賞賚無節或書寺觀或購市珍奇一物之微累價鉅萬國帑安得不竭願屏絕淫巧停罷貢獻減撤及不急務悉罷革止至兩京文武大臣不乏奸貪爭為貨殖陛下勿以其位高而不忍遽去勿謂其舊臣而姑且寬容宜令各自陳免庶全大體其貪位不去者則言官糾劾而臣等濫居言路無補於時亦望罷黜為不職戒康永韶亦偕同官言八事大指與元疏相類　御史楊琛陳安郎已何純方昇張瑄遂祿上疏請斥奸邪疏論尚書程信姚夔馬昂帝不納給事中董旻胡智亦劾輅等疏呈御前故事時官彈章非大事則封進未有不露而面呈者帝不悅曰大臣進退有體旻等敢不循舊章亂朝儀耶輅等乞休帝唯慰留去職憤甚遂疏求去甲申旻等復合疏攻輅而林誠等力帝怒下旻等獄以前御史林誠嘗劾輅奸之吏毛士廉等皆論救輅亦請寬之乃各杖二十復職琛坐黃崍時杖殺部吏謫黔陽縣丞　給事中程萬里言毛里孩久不朝貢窺伺邊陲其情叵測然臣度其有可敗者三近我邊纔二三日程徙家我土一也幷緒部落鞍馬不息馬日疲二也北來散逐水草部落四分兵力不一三也宜選精兵二萬每三千人為一軍統以驍將審其實而使探毛里孩所在陳師薄之破之必矣帝壯其言而不能用　朱永故總兵行多所擒獲會項忠上言臣等所領兵二萬三千餘人足以滅賊今秋深草衰若更調他軍恐往復需時賊得遠遁且邊兵不能久留客兵非便冀時度宜可無行帝令永暫駐待命十月忠與馬文升劉玉等分軍七道抵石城下屢敗賊斬獲多乙卯伏羌伯毛忠冒矢石進奪山北山西兩峯忠亦克山之東峯及石城東西二門賊大窘相對哭忽從壘中飛矢注將攢射毛忠力戰不已為流矢所中死從子海孫鎧救俱死玉亦被圍賊出欲遁忠斬一千戶以徇衆力戰玉得出乃列圍以困賊毛忠為將嚴紀律善撫士西陲人聞其死者相哭於道十一月事聞贈侯

諡武勇帝遣中官懷恩黃賜偕兵部尚書白圭程信等至閣議彭時曰賊四出攻劫勢誠不可當今入石城自保我軍圍甚固此困獸易禽耳信曰安知忠不退師時曰彼師分已定何故自退且今出師度何時到信曰來春時曰如此益緩矣及春事成敗冬月決矣信言出言曰忠若敗必斬一二人然後出師衆問時何見時曰觀忠疏曲折知其能若別遣將則將必不敢任賊不可知矣今有言星變占者分師不利者時曰李晟討朱泚熒惑守歲此何為時天甚寒士卒頗困忠以賊奔突未已乃以鼓砲合日夜治攻具身當矢石不少避人人奮一當百餘戰都指揮僉事出其步騎入則賊傷墮為賊所得忠遣兵追賊下賊駭奔竄賊因致降忠與文升相見守曾玉與賊赴之文升亦從數十騎至呼俊等論以禍福賊堪輕拜忠直前抱賊以歸俊氣沮猶持不出忠命諸木為樁人負土填壕塹以絕汲死者益衆賊倚將楊虎狸虎狸夜出汲被獲忠貫其死縱以歸賞格誘使執俊出戰伏兵擒俊一石城悉擒餘黨就戮其城墮一衛於關內北西安東城留兵戍之　日本使清啓來貢其從者殺人於市有司請治罪詔付清啓自治清啓言犯法者當用本國之刑容還國如法論治自服不能鈐束之罪帝俱赦之自是使者益無忌　壬戌毛里孩之衆犯遼東指揮胡璽戰沒十二月己酉犯延綏都指揮孫山僉事許寧提兵軍破之三戰三捷寇遁河套寧貴之子也　朝鮮王李瑈卒遣太監鄭同崔安封世子晄為王瑈東巡按御史侯英奏同等所過驛騷需求無厭因言同安係朝鮮人墳墓皆在其國王子弟輒相餽中國體乏嗣後成命或翰林或給事中行人內推選一員往使為便帝曰英所言良是自後當以遣內臣冊封正副使選廷臣有學行者充　李秉銳意澄仕路監生需次八千餘人請分別考試黜庸劣者數百人於是謗議紛起左侍郎崔恭以久次當得尚書而秉得之頗不平右侍郎尹旻亦嗜秉

秉切用其言既而秉之黨彭澤附中貴人以私干秉秉不聽齊怒
齊御史載用請兩京官上言及方面正佐如正統間例會廷臣保舉
又吏部司屬與各部均陞調不得久曠其目職遂詔復吏部吏部
侍之帝令兩京官四品以上吏部具缺取上裁而御史劉彭吳濂爲
給事之請仍歸吏部皆齊倡之言者
五年春正月錦衣百戶■■所逮又多大臣所救於是■■交怨
大理寺卿王■去更代其位與■■同按給事中■■等劾秉
十二月且言其陰結年深御史以激帝怒下廷議■■言吾兩
人之不與時要者所會二人蓋■■■■其見者則人曰為
救新彭先生其罪惟上所命■毋令入覲入則■必不出恐傷國體
因具疏引咎略不白辯時方會試舉子聞者皆曰李公天下正
人為奸邪所誣若罪李公則■■■以■帝以一人私■法負任
使進太子少保致仕并罷其子■官知■所連結李仲■外
任郎中■■■■■■■■■■■■■■結御史不
能對久之以■等二人各上一疏下獄出之外行官吏綏送數獄
有近下者■■■■時人■■而去■■■■吏有名以■■■
不平■尤不■而■■■■廷訓■■■帝專任■■■人爭攀
若秉既被罪時無所用欲■北人為言路者前時實臣■
帝謂彼■時得罪在告■尹■以■■■已歸人恐因此得罪
言於帝以■代■■日出入里閈■教■■笑■為王竑聞之曰
大臣何可不■自愛吾聞之亦笑曰所謂大臣豈以立異鄉曲
時■為■■■■心直達其■一節與竑並負重名家居二十年中
外■疏十餘上竟不起　二月壬■■復以二千騎入沙河■■
與所能禦之■追■掠人■出塞百五十里■■戰■馬牛羊
千餘而遁　衍聖公孔■以■有罪奪爵令其弟以和襲　岳正予官
■及■田數千頃■■■■經理預備倉欲有所興革■士大夫不

利其所為屢■言正亦以■■歸■數任　初■給事子元■以■
■京朝給事中朱■御史■■等因劾給事御史手十數議之■臣
高朗■■■原官■不■疏■上給事中王■不■■■宜
言朗■自用已言多不以從乞與朗俱■■並下■■下■
詩臣■■劾■屢任求■帝不■■■■■上元■■帝
■而■所■■■■不同未■■改■■■　夏四月正一真人■
元吉有罪械至京廷訊■■■■等言張氏在前代未有■■宋
止■其■先生元世■加封■今視二品我太祖去天■■■人來
欲■其後而子孫不食■■■■■今元吉所犯至■■人共
憤■以張氏無功於國■■於世宜■其■封■其族而■之■
令卯行符■■其府■■其所設官刊部曰■邪■不與正■
帝令元吉■■■■仍■■　五月辛丑禮部侍郎萬安■
林院學士入閣預■■安■外■而深中不■■■同年生■■■
中言永■■子也■少於安安兄■之■其■■■推安出己
上及■■■臣■■推安曰予■之我不■不至■安■入■而■
■■■■北安■柄用日■■■結■■■內■■■於■■■
■子■打■■■■■■則大■■■■衣■■■以■
數過安家兩家■日往來■■■■內■出入安得■知宮中■
■■皆自固　六月癸丑朔日有食之　辛酉■■　癸亥封和■■
靖安伯　秋八月辛酉劉定之卒■禮部尚書■文安定之■
直以文學名一時　初■■■■■■田■■乞通州田六十
二頃帝不得已與之■■■■■■■■■■不及■
■■■■■田令刑部郎中彭韶御史李■■■■■上
疏自劾曰■定田自祖宗時許民墾種即為恒產除租■以勸力農
功臣戚里家與國咸休豈當與民爭尺寸地臣■不忍奪小民衣食
以益貴戚■伏奉使無狀聊九月詔以田歸民而■■■各方命

下錦衣衞獄言官[illegible]救得釋與何天衢同官並有直名一時稱何包 冬十一月文選郎中[illegible]吏所訐下獄廷[illegible]官吏部尚[illegible]姚[illegible]知工部員外郎[illegible]孔昭[illegible]之文選 兩廣自[illegible]督師臣[illegible]皆相權[illegible]官兩廣[illegible]互當如[illegible]相使不可[illegible]析近[illegible]犯廣西臣[illegible]東二司[illegible]兵匝月未決[illegible]無所憚乞仍令大臣總督便宜[illegible]林[illegible]巡撫御史[illegible]亦以為請乃罷兩巡撫而設總督右都御史[illegible]如故 乙未毛里孩等犯延綏楊林大[illegible]物阿[illegible]出[illegible]毛里孩等三部入河套時出沒不敢久駐至是始[illegible]其中所能[illegible]略延綏巡撫都御史王[illegible]師詔王越帥師討之 十二月析浙江[illegible]置太平縣以[illegible]地益之

是冬[illegible]如[illegible]彭時言光祿寺[illegible]城門[illegible]分相克不[illegible]而[illegible]珍[illegible]石[illegible]倍估[illegible]乞[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]小民帝[illegible]納

六年春正月王[illegible]林[illegible]許[illegible]出西路[illegible]州[illegible]出東路[illegible]木[illegible]而自[illegible]中[illegible]副[illegible]林[illegible]州皆[illegible]古[illegible]英又[illegible]敗[illegible]光 己亥[illegible]副[illegible]把[illegible]張[illegible]分[illegible]出[illegible]敗毛[illegible]胡[illegible]五百餘[illegible] 王[illegible]引[illegible]二月延綏[illegible]兵部[illegible]招[illegible]令[illegible]屯延綏近地[illegible]授 辛未大理寺少卿[illegible]侍郎[illegible]原[illegible]副都御史[illegible]昭巡撫大名[illegible]府及浙江河南四川福建考察官吏訪軍民疾苦其[illegible]布政司有巡撫等官者令亦如之 丁丑[illegible]雨於郊壇 戊寅[illegible]西[illegible] 三月甲申免[illegible]山東被災稅糧 程[illegible]詔言兵事宜更換者四兵[illegible]宜申理者五大略謂延綏[illegible]劫掠宜擇大臣總制四方流民[illegible]宜早[illegible]京[illegible]捕[illegible]法功次[illegible]賞不當信與白圭同官而不相能數與爭其上疏也語多侵圭圭[illegible]之 [illegible]同官上言近兩[illegible]災異迭見陛下[illegible]詔自責躬行祈禱詔大臣[illegible]言宜上天[illegible]而今乃[illegible]亦而[illegible]厲此豈非[illegible]天之道有未盡歟夫人君敬天不在[illegible]祈禱而已凡命令[illegible]宜下民失所[illegible]玩[illegible]用不經後宮無序恩澤不均[illegible]時工[illegible]及於非分皆非[illegible]天之道願陛下日御便殿召大臣[illegible]缺失而[illegible]之庶災[illegible]可弭時[illegible]小[illegible]玩言[illegible]故[illegible]言之帝不能用 [illegible]言[illegible]先於好問陛下[illegible]間[illegible]分[illegible]上有疑未[illegible]問下有[illegible]不敢[illegible]引[illegible]臣賜坐便殿從容[illegible]論仰[illegible]者正道之反[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]人宜一切罷遣[illegible]下[illegible]部[illegible]日[illegible]又言國家[illegible]上百年求其可用不可多得如[illegible]仕[illegible]元[illegible]人[illegible]世人[illegible]宜[illegible]而[illegible]百官多[illegible]召[illegible]官王[illegible]以[illegible]言路件旨切責 壬寅[illegible]延綏[illegible]田 [illegible]出[illegible]分五路入掠延綏王越令[illegible]退之[illegible]乃[illegible]阿[illegible]出合[illegible]九加[illegible]等亦入河套[illegible]久居什延綏告[illegible]帝令朱[illegible]平虜[illegible]充[illegible]兵官都[illegible]劉玉劉[illegible]左右副[illegible]兵太監[illegible]軍王越[illegible]備之 夏四月中[illegible]三[illegible]一[illegible]之例多不過百五十人由四川[illegible]州入[illegible]以下不許[illegible]於[illegible]山東河南[illegible]以[illegible]時[illegible]免[illegible]稅[illegible]及太僕寺[illegible]四方告災部臣拘成例[illegible]災[illegible]始免上[illegible]免下[illegible]自今[illegible]災[illegible]官[illegible]與[illegible]除[illegible]之 五月丙申[illegible]內山東河[illegible] 丁酉王越[illegible]阿[illegible]出於延綏東路 [illegible]王[illegible]秋[illegible]子[illegible]止之[illegible]秋[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]不用自是守臣無[illegible]兵事者 六月戊申朔日有食之 [illegible]妃益[illegible]中官用[illegible]一[illegible]立[illegible]使言有[illegible]皆[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]官女[illegible]氏[illegible]年入[illegible]通文字授女史使守內藏帝[illegible]行內[illegible]之[illegible]有[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]曰[illegible]乃[illegible]居安[illegible]堂秋七月皇子生[illegible]明[illegible]曰上

子御史□李何□之□□□□能直□之仲□廢后吳氏居西內者知其事。杜宗□□□□□□□□□李宗章帝。　壬午，朱永敗阿羅出於□山□□□□□□□，□伏□戰，□□□下力擇以免□□郎楊□□□□□□□□□□□之。　丙戌，都御史項忠吏部侍郎□□□□□□□民□□□□□治屯□。　定□□□□□□□□史□己□□□□□□□□□□下□□□□□之□也。　分□□□□□□□□□平□。　阿□山□□□□五道至丙戌□□王□□□□□□□□□□少卿□□□□之□□□走主牛□□□都□□□□□□之□□□□□力戰□□□□□分□□山□□□大□□□一百□□□□牛馬□千阿□出中流□走時□□□□□□□力戰□□□人以□□十年所未有。　□肅□四川□□□□。　八月辛亥□山西□。　癸丑以水旱相仍下詔□□。　□史楊守□□□□王□□□□□□□□平□□功□大□乃□以□公□不平，此非□帝□□□□□□□□□之也，□宜改□□陛下□□之仁，□□□□□□□一時□臣□□□□□□□□仕乞即召還，□犯公罪者不□近□史朱□□□□□□□□□官。且□所司毋法外加罪。一以□令從事。西征之役，□□□□兵討出沒不常之寇，千□□□□日持久，□外□未平，內□□□乞□□□□。□□□□守，近□□□官犯□未□正者，□□郎原□此□□延以□□免□今□□明白者，即□□□□□毋使□罪□□□免亦不□□軍在外官□兵□□□年不給者，□□□□□□少□□□□外□□□□以□□□□不能從。　九月壬午，□王□□□□□□□中□□民令□日行，王居□左右□□□文□□之□□不□，曰居近□宮□□□□□不□千□□□□千秋日□□□□之。　京□□□□□五十□□□□□□□戶部侍郎□□□□以升斗□□□一石勿與民□以□。　冬十月□元吉□□

□死杖白□□州□毛士□□固□不□士□在□中所□□□帝□□者之□曰，昨日毛□，今日毛宏，所□或不□而士□□□□□□□士□□也。　□□內河南山東□□□□。　白圭之平□□也，□□□流民屯結，初故王信以□□官於□□令□□□□□□□李□□□□子□小王出王□□□南□□內□□□□□□民附□□百萬□□□大平王□□□□兵□□□又立一□□至山□□□官□□□不□。十一月□未，□項□□□河□□□□□李□兵討之。　戶部尚書□□□□□陝西□西□內□流民所□□山□□流民則□在□心□中□□□山□川□四方流民□□生之生□□□之有□□□□□司一人□□其□其□附□□□之不□□□□□□守臣□士□□□可□□日□從之。　析河南內□□□□□州□。　□□□□□□出合。　□州知府□□□□□官□□言□州臣□□□大□民心□官之□士民二萬人□□□□□十八日乃□去□□之以□民□□下所司□□。　十二月庚戌，戶部郎中□□□十四人分□□□。　于朱永世□王□□□□□□□。　□時民□□□□□言向時□□一□□□□民□□而□卒不可少，故□□□一□之□然民□不□□□□□俗所□，凡可□□□□民□□□便宜□□□文升亦□□□□□□□之□□令屯田卒田多丁少，而不□□□□□一□以□□□□可□民□不能併也。

七年春正月辛巳，令京官五品以上及給事中御史各□□州□有一人從□御史□□□也。　陝西□□□白圭言□巡官□□宜治王□□□□守太監□□□□去，乃□浙江布政使□子□代□而以□□代□□□世□不十年至大□同列推□不及又□□□□下，亦不以□□□出□大入□及□□□□之至□□□相持二日□□□□亡□多□以力戰得出卒□□。　分□江□□

[illegible]四[illegible]以[illegible]稍[illegible]沈[illegible]四[illegible]化[illegible]。阿[illegible]出[illegible]
阿寨[illegible]而[illegible]人又分[illegible]防守[illegible]不[illegible]。二月，朱永
王[illegible]上[illegible]守二[illegible]白[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]守
[illegible]全[illegible]王[illegible]占[illegible]令以[illegible]天[illegible]之[illegible]
之占[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]往攻[illegible]其[illegible]其王[illegible]全及[illegible]五十[illegible]人
大[illegible]文[illegible]州王[illegible]山中。阿[illegible]出
[illegible]以[illegible]分[illegible]分兵[illegible]五[illegible]伏敗
之[illegible]至山口及[illegible]阿[illegible]走[illegible]他部以[illegible]
山[illegible]不[illegible]。三月[illegible]封[illegible]伯[illegible]
以內[illegible]乃[illegible]父太[illegible]且乞[illegible]
之[illegible]日[illegible]攻[illegible]內[illegible]郎子[illegible]來守[illegible]
內臣[illegible]此[illegible]乞[illegible]法自今日[illegible]臣[illegible]不敢[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]日[illegible]王在[illegible]宋末年[illegible]世[illegible]乃[illegible]時以[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]致[illegible]大臣[illegible]安同在[illegible]
給中[illegible]上下[illegible]以[illegible]作乞[illegible]仕[illegible]留之不
[illegible]去。[illegible]分[illegible]沂州入[illegible]及[illegible]
山[illegible]州[illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible]。[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]侍郎[illegible]子[illegible]同年不相[illegible]以[illegible]子[illegible]用[illegible]。
[illegible]成其[illegible]及司[illegible]王允[illegible]坐不太[illegible]生[illegible]仔
陛[illegible]白[illegible]招廷臣[illegible]乃[illegible]民。[illegible]四月[illegible]文
升[illegible]安[illegible]至[illegible]從之文升[illegible]便宜[illegible]八
十以給士卒[illegible]民[illegible]安[illegible]。己巳[illegible]四五
月辛巳[illegible]戌[illegible]。中[illegible]人呂[illegible]乞[illegible]所司[illegible]故[illegible]不許。
帝特許之。令人[illegible]自[illegible]始[illegible]之子也。召[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]乞[illegible]之[illegible]。初，王[illegible]
[illegible]從[illegible]久[illegible]工[illegible]七月[illegible]二[illegible]惟[illegible]平易

荊[illegible]入犯[illegible]人[illegible]入[illegible]自[illegible]居內[illegible]虎
中外[illegible]今[illegible]石所在多[illegible]山[illegible]依山形
[illegible]引相[illegible]以[illegible]於[illegible]白[illegible]
以[illegible]民方困[illegible]其役。八月甲辰，[illegible]山東浙江水災。[illegible]
言臣多[illegible]山[illegible]仕[illegible]里人[illegible]子[illegible]力田[illegible]
[illegible]災[illegible]所行[illegible]信[illegible]在林[illegible]台
化生平[illegible]行[illegible]政術正大[illegible]世[illegible]居二十[illegible]年，年九十
八[illegible]有[illegible]在上[illegible]乞下所司[illegible]之[illegible]帝[illegible]行
人存[illegible]羊酒，令有司月給米二石。閏九月，浙江[illegible]民居[illegible]
[illegible]乙未[illegible]工部侍郎[illegible]往[illegible]天巡[illegible]以
給令[illegible]赴江[illegible]水文[illegible]加[illegible]外[illegible]石增一[illegible]江[illegible]天
卜[illegible]及[illegible]以四百[illegible]石[illegible]以
[illegible]州以北及山[illegible]二道各[illegible]郎及監司[illegible]理[illegible]力大
臣[illegible]冬十月乙亥，命王[illegible]以刑部侍郎[illegible]侍郎
之[illegible]自[illegible]。初[illegible]兵[illegible]自[illegible]
[illegible]通[illegible]河[illegible]二里河[illegible]侍郎[illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible]二里可[illegible]河[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]水[illegible]
宜[illegible]水從[illegible]河分[illegible]半[illegible]水河出[illegible]從[illegible]
[illegible]二里河道[illegible]之。[illegible]天部
御史[illegible]州[illegible]安[illegible]河[illegible]新安任[illegible]
[illegible]水[illegible]台[illegible]二[illegible]上流[illegible]以[illegible]
之。十一月甲寅，立皇子祐樘為皇太子，[illegible]大子[illegible]
年三[illegible]矣。項忠[illegible]荊[illegible]保[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]遣人入山[illegible]流民[illegible]者四十[illegible]
[illegible]衣百戶[illegible]王[illegible]功不[illegible]
之止士兵[illegible]士兵[illegible]

忠合兵二十五萬分八道逼之流民歸者又數萬賊潛伏山谷伺間出劫忠命副使余洵都指揮李振擊之遇於竹山乘溪漲半渡截擊禽李原小王洪等賊多溺死忠移軍竹山捕餘黨復招流民五十萬斬首六百四十俘八百有奇家口三萬餘人戶選一丁戍湖廣邊衛餘令歸籍給田已未荊襄賊平忠陳善後十事悉允行 十二月甲戌彗星見天田尋北行犯右攝提掃太微垣上將幸臣太子從官郎位帝下詔自責敕羣臣修省條時政闕失彭時言政本七事一毋惑佛事縻金錢二傳旨專委司禮監毋令他人以防詐僞三廷見大臣議政事四近幸賜予太多工匠冒官無紀而重囚死徙者法不赦罪宜戒淫刑僭賞五虛懷受諫勿罪切直六戒廷臣毋依違凡敢令失當直言論奏七清內牧局草場減退勢要莊田 姚夔偕羣臣陳二十八事大要以絕求請禁採辦卹軍匠減力役撫流民節冗費爲急帝多採納 翰林王一夔陳五事請正宮闈親大臣開言路慎刑獄戒妄費禁刻剝疏言切直一夔得仁之子也 廷臣多言君臣否隔宜時召大臣議政彭時商輅力請司禮中官乃約以御殿日召對且曰初見情未洽勿多言姑俟他日己卯彗星長竟天北行犯天槍掃北斗三公太陽壬午入紫微垣犯帝星北斗魁庶子后宮句陳天樞三師天牢中台天皇大帝上衛閣道文昌上台正晝猶見帝雖正殿撤樂御奉天門覽政復御文華殿召時等入見將入中官約如初比見時言天變可畏帝曰已知卿等宜盡心時又言昨御史有疏請減京官俸武臣不免缺望乞如舊便帝可之萬安遂頓首呼萬歲欲出時輅不得已皆叩頭退中官戲朝士曰若輩嘗言不召見及見止知呼萬歲耳一時傳笑謂之萬歲閣老帝自是不復召見大臣矣癸未召朱永還王越總督延綏軍務越嘗與永帥千人巡邊寇猝至永欲走越止之列陳自固寇疑未敢前薄暮越令騎皆下馬銜枚魚貫從山後行五十里抵城自帥驍勇爲殿謂永曰我一動寇追擊無噍類矣示暇以惑之也下馬行無譁第令寇不覺耳 乙酉彗星南行犯壘壁天河天陰外屏天囷 辛卯減死罪以下 亂加思蘭入居河套與阿羅出合 毛里孩入安邊營

明紀卷第十八

明進士出身工部[illegible]主事[illegible]司行走陳[illegible]纂

[illegible]知府[illegible]給[illegible]世[illegible]內閣[illegible]中書孫男克家[illegible]訂

宣宗紀二 [illegible]

八年春正月[illegible]之[illegible]取[illegible]十卒死者十三四[illegible][illegible]柏[illegible]其[illegible]死 乩加[illegible]國[illegible]平[illegible] 丙午[illegible]行[illegible]外[illegible]久之[illegible] [illegible]任[illegible]吏部尚書[illegible]卒[illegible]知制[illegible]文[illegible]其子[illegible]以[illegible]官[illegible]乞以[illegible]令[illegible]民[illegible]日[illegible][illegible]遣令[illegible]民[illegible]臣矣 [illegible]皇太子[illegible]曰[illegible]紀[illegible]之 乩加[illegible]部久[illegible]河[illegible]白圭[illegible]以十[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]其二月[illegible]合二十[illegible]河[illegible]山西[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]王[illegible]文升余子[illegible]及巡[illegible]甘[illegible]御史[illegible]夏四月京[illegible]久旱[illegible]河水[illegible]國[illegible]社山川[illegible]之神 初南京[illegible]如[illegible]天下[illegible]以[illegible]方令[illegible]不行乙[illegible]令司[illegible]太監[illegible]少監宋文[illegible]兩京法司[illegible]四丁[illegible]郎中[illegible]十四人分行天下[illegible]巡[illegible]之及一司官[illegible]四 丙申[illegible]伯[illegible]四武[illegible][illegible]明[illegible]合[illegible]明世武臣無及之者 [illegible]至二[illegible]王[illegible]以士卒[illegible]半[illegible]目朱丘[illegible]亦以時[illegible]河[illegible]東[illegible]未可[illegible]乃[illegible]等上疏言守[illegible]長[illegible]必[illegible]亦[illegible]之令一大[illegible]可[illegible]又[illegible]入[illegible]令[illegible]內外[illegible]足以有功[illegible]必守[illegible]而[illegible]可[illegible]赴京[illegible]白圭主[illegible]臣[illegible]二[illegible]所[illegible]入[illegible]不一[illegible]成功[illegible]大[illegible]五月[illegible]丑[illegible]

[illegible]兵[illegible]令[illegible]乩加[illegible]以[illegible]西三布政司[illegible]又不[illegible]而[illegible]道[illegible]乃[illegible]內地市易[illegible]西安[illegible]同官[illegible]以[illegible]圭又以[illegible]不[illegible]年[illegible]於是內[illegible] 以[illegible]地[illegible]分[illegible]以[illegible]天[illegible]平二府巡[illegible][illegible]州[illegible]化以西[illegible]保定真定河間順德大名廣平六府巡[illegible]馬[illegible]真定[illegible]也[illegible]承制 占城[illegible]兵[illegible]安南各[illegible]不[illegible]分[illegible]占城[illegible]附之心[illegible]安南[illegible]之志[illegible]王及[illegible]帝[illegible]安南[illegible]令[illegible]至日[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]占城國王 初[illegible]流民[illegible]司一切[illegible]不[illegible]之民[illegible]出武中占[illegible]在[illegible]中[illegible]行多[illegible]死[illegible][illegible]仙[illegible]以[illegible]流民所在[illegible]巡[illegible]上[illegible]以[illegible]在[illegible]民乃中令流民[illegible]附[illegible]不[illegible]乃遣給[illegible]中[illegible]因[illegible]白圭又[illegible]所上功[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]史[illegible]子[illegible]功[illegible]六月[illegible]上疏言[illegible][illegible]流民[illegible]九十二[illegible]人[illegible]入[illegible]山又[illegible][illegible]五一[illegible]人[illegible]百人[illegible]耳今[illegible]子[illegible][illegible]伊[illegible]國[illegible]死正因不[illegible]令[illegible]戌[illegible]久附[illegible]乃占山四十[illegible]千人[illegible]若此[illegible]可以久[illegible]不[illegible]已[illegible]千[illegible]之非[illegible]臣圭[illegible]任其[illegible]今日之[illegible]又圭所[illegible]時中[illegible]荊[illegible]之[illegible]何日[illegible]今[illegible]平[illegible]而流言[illegible]以臣[illegible]口[illegible]帝[illegible]之 秋七月[illegible]寺工[illegible]工匠三十人[illegible]少[illegible]任[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible] 九月丙午[illegible]占城[illegible] 令子[illegible]令[illegible]士[illegible]入[illegible]內[illegible]今[illegible]不[illegible]又[illegible]年[illegible]以今年之[illegible]

納之米豆實[illegible]九十四萬[illegible]六十萬[illegible]人[illegible]米豆六斗[illegible]四[illegible]東[illegible]所
四百七萬人納[illegible]行[illegible]八百二十五萬公私傾[illegible]乎此安得不[illegible]缺
臣[illegible]請[illegible]宜詔[illegible]行[illegible]於明年[illegible]之時從陝西
運[illegible]民王[illegible]帥[illegible]工[illegible]兩月[illegible]白圭[illegible]持[illegible]理之帝[illegible]子[illegible]
官命[illegible]江大水[illegible]命廷臣共求安民弭患之術[illegible]
等[illegible]災異[illegible]請帝振[illegible]形於色　以南直隸江陰等[illegible]之[illegible]
靖江[illegible]　[illegible]王[illegible]已深入大[illegible]不能制時毛里孩[illegible]乃[illegible]
屢出[illegible]而[illegible]入河套[illegible]可[illegible]加[illegible]太[illegible]方[illegible]東
可[illegible]乃與王越上言[illegible]河套非[illegible]兵十五萬不可今[illegible]
頻[illegible]公私困[illegible]如科[illegible]內[illegible]可[illegible]退守[illegible]士[illegible]
饒[illegible]延[illegible]民[illegible]令內徙其[illegible]所[illegible]之所多[illegible]
[illegible]以為保[illegible]上[illegible]不決[illegible]給事中郭[illegible]往勘冬十月[illegible]又
奏[illegible]知我軍大[illegible]近河[illegible]北渡[illegible]自[illegible]但山陝[illegible]
[illegible]供[illegible]以時[illegible]之[illegible]防守之[illegible]臣
等亦[illegible]於是[illegible]科[illegible]臣交[illegible]十一月
召還以[illegible]六月入[illegible]平涼[illegible]人[illegible]迫亡
月而[illegible]內[illegible]至[illegible]林不[illegible]宜治其[illegible]兵[illegible]帝不
納[illegible]京[illegible]攻[illegible]力[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]近[illegible]毛
里[illegible]出[illegible]亂[illegible]大[illegible]可[illegible]之中[illegible]甘肅
[illegible]於此[illegible]入[illegible]城自守[illegible]或
[illegible]至[illegible]其前[illegible]又[illegible]能[illegible]路[illegible]退無
使[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]徂征四年三[illegible]無寸功或高臥
而[illegible]或安行以避折[illegible]行[illegible]其令其[illegible]私室且[illegible]
一[illegible]子[illegible]官[illegible]至[illegible]平民[illegible]首級數求
敗北[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]所加非私家子[illegible]門[illegible]而什伍之
卒[illegible]之民則[illegible]血[illegible]天[illegible]人[illegible]日[illegible]非細故也

京[illegible]果[illegible]先[illegible]本[illegible]乃[illegible]於近[illegible]有[illegible]天成
[illegible]反[illegible]邊軍之功[illegible]人所[illegible]且[illegible]也宋[illegible]遣[illegible]府
大同亦[illegible]也去京[illegible]近復有[illegible]之[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]何[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]府出兵五千大同出兵一[illegible]併力以[illegible]
去[illegible]生返不[illegible]人心[illegible]力[illegible]
惡之[illegible]充者兵家之[illegible]也
於北[illegible]一北[illegible]而西[illegible]可[illegible]首尾[illegible]
敵[illegible]於延綏士[illegible]屯[illegible]不[illegible]乃以山西[illegible]之[illegible]
之[illegible]徒步千里大運而[illegible]父[illegible]而子[illegible]道路[illegible]
傳[illegible]自[illegible]斗[illegible]不[illegible]身且[illegible]他[illegible]何[illegible]不足
則[illegible]不足又有[illegible]水旱不可先知[illegible]未能也[illegible]
何其可[illegible]也又令民[illegible]宜而[illegible]私相[illegible]以
[illegible]食[illegible]升斗之入至若[illegible]給[illegible]則[illegible]之所
[illegible]且倍[illegible]官[illegible]日[illegible]法日[illegible]而[illegible]之了充知[illegible]也又[illegible]
出[illegible]給[illegible]十[illegible]山西河[illegible]
十[illegible]日[illegible]而多[illegible]日[illegible]而少[illegible]而[illegible]知者
[illegible]兵之中[illegible]之術[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]布[illegible]所[illegible]則
創[illegible]朝廷[illegible]之[illegible]士[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]
付居平人日米一斗[illegible]日[illegible]一[illegible]一日之[illegible]一[illegible]三
城[illegible]能[illegible]給[illegible]而[illegible]守者巧[illegible]之[illegible]凡所[illegible]有[illegible]上
行私[illegible]此[illegible]又[illegible]紛[illegible]之[illegible]險
守[illegible]之[illegible]交[illegible]易[illegible]大[illegible]城河北[illegible]須[illegible]中
兵出[illegible]之軍[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]日持久[illegible]不得城[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]大[illegible]
矣又有[illegible]十[illegible]之[illegible]半月之[illegible]使[illegible]一
空[illegible]非不[illegible]也[illegible]王之兵以全取[illegible]之法以[illegible]今欲[illegible]

則前行[illegible]復遣[illegible]衆[illegible]故[illegible]一之[illegible]遠[illegible]則[illegible]不及[illegible]援兵[illegible]入則孤不可[illegible]且其間地方千里[illegible]城郭之居[illegible]之守[illegible]或往來[illegible]往[illegible]於[illegible]我則[illegible]見[illegible]風[illegible]散所以既失星[illegible]之[illegible]必踏[illegible]沒之[illegible]其[illegible]又[illegible]延綏勿守使兵民[illegible]不知一民尺土皆受之祖宗不可[illegible]也向失東勝故今日之[illegible]萃於延綏而關陝[illegible]動今[illegible]延綏則他日之[illegible]於關陝而京[illegible]就食近而[illegible]大[illegible]因[illegible]序[illegible]民壯去客兵明[illegible]屯田[illegible]時兵部方主用兵不能盡用也　十二月癸酉振京師饑民　亂加思蘭入花馬池

九年春正月劉聚王越[illegible]副[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]卻之[illegible]至高家堡[illegible]復至壬子敗之[illegible]平[illegible]天[illegible]伏起[illegible]又敗之[illegible]亦[illegible]別部於井[illegible]山　[illegible]木兒卒子[illegible]帝許之而不令[illegible]中[illegible]令[illegible]所出土[illegible]遣[illegible]阿力[illegible]其[illegible]故王母[illegible]失里[illegible]金印以[illegible]王孫女[illegible]妻留其妹[illegible]分兵[illegible]守其地而去阿力[illegible]招赤斤[illegible]古部[illegible]同[illegible]不從[illegible]其使以[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]使[illegible]　二月庚午[illegible]部[illegible]姚[illegible]卒[illegible]少[illegible]文[illegible]才[illegible]安[illegible]間[illegible]未定[illegible]一言立決尹[illegible]代[illegible]中[illegible]孔昭[illegible]育[illegible]欲[illegible]人[illegible]巡撫孔昭不[illegible]其人入[illegible]孔昭至[illegible]孔昭[illegible]之[illegible]其人曰[illegible]君不[illegible]給[illegible]汝不能[illegible]也故[illegible]郎[illegible]阿[illegible]孔昭曰才不稱知安能[illegible]用[illegible]公[illegible]延[illegible]以人才[illegible]之於冊[illegible]官曰以其才高下配[illegible]由是[illegible]卒九　三月[illegible]升[illegible]州[illegible]布政司

夏四月辛[illegible]朔日有食之　甲子[illegible]二[illegible]東[illegible]兵[illegible]信以[illegible]敗之於[illegible]中[illegible]及[illegible]州　山東大[illegible]戊辰[illegible]巡[illegible]都御史[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]收米[illegible]振已又以民[illegible]所在[illegible]又令關中[illegible]浙[illegible]百[illegible]引[illegible]州[illegible]運[illegible]帝[illegible]所[illegible]命[illegible]倉粟十[illegible]石振之　[illegible]京師[illegible]　壬午閱武臣[illegible]射於西苑　秋七月壬辰余子俊[illegible]加恩[illegible]於榆林[illegible]初延綏[illegible]治綏德州[illegible]來[illegible]恃[illegible]在其外[illegible]以輕騎入掠[illegible]兵[illegible]而追之[illegible]不及往往得利去榆林[illegible]者本[illegible]五[illegible]州地[illegible]設門[illegible]守都督王禎始[illegible]二十四[illegible]延安綏德[illegible]三衛[illegible]分戍之子俊乃徙治於此增[illegible]兵拓城[illegible]戍攻守[illegible]榆林遂[illegible]　都督同知李文右通政劉文赴甘肅經略哈密　先是命儒臣[illegible]貢治通[illegible]綱目八月[illegible]言綱目一[illegible]帝王[illegible]陛下命[illegible]加考定必[illegible]致治[illegible]世今天下有太平之形無太平之實因[illegible]名振綱紀而小人無[illegible]風俗而[illegible]取[illegible]言司而[illegible]其[illegible]軍民而[illegible]有[illegible]而[illegible]作[illegible]命[illegible]免[illegible]詔而[illegible]臣於[illegible]井不[illegible]而[illegible]門日[illegible]并不行而私[illegible]日[illegible]府[illegible]之財而有功者不[illegible]之[illegible]而有[illegible]不[illegible]以手[illegible]者所[illegible]之命[illegible]水旱災[illegible]之來不[illegible]垣[illegible]門示[illegible]不[illegible]以大[illegible]大人之[illegible]是則[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible]陛下以古[illegible]今[illegible]使可長治久安而[illegible]不[illegible]無用[illegible]不能從

四川兵備副使沈琮等[illegible]於[illegible]遠[illegible]白[illegible]水土都[illegible]克之[illegible]將[illegible]請[illegible]松[illegible]戍兵巡撫都御史[illegible]不可苗[illegible]為[illegible]立左知[illegible]法[illegible]之哉　九月辛卯[illegible]守浙江中官李[illegible]杖殺[illegible]陵衛指揮[illegible]詔勿問　[illegible]都[illegible]加[illegible]子老[illegible]於紅[illegible]池大[illegible]入王越[illegible]西不[illegible]東[illegible]庚子帥許[illegible]及[illegible]將軍周玉各將五千[illegible]左右[illegible]出[illegible]林[illegible]紅兒山涉白[illegible]夜行八百里將至[illegible]目一老卒[illegible]曰天[illegible]我也去而風[illegible]不[illegible]還[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]千戶分兵千[illegible]十[illegible]而[illegible]帥[illegible]五[illegible]兩[illegible]

[illegible]破之，斬首一百五十，獲駝馬器械無算，其屬報而還。滿都魯[illegible]秦州安定會寧諸州縣，[illegible]人畜數千，劉聚等不能禦，馬文升督兵追[illegible]川，設伏韓家集，[illegible]之。冬十一月，敗寇[illegible]平[illegible]，又敗之[illegible]子[illegible]前後二十餘戰，[illegible]得[illegible]，[illegible]乃[illegible]並以大捷聞，文升亦進[illegible]都[illegible]功[illegible]賞[illegible]及總兵官范瑾等[illegible]才，謀殺[illegible]有功將士，部及給事中御史交章劾，詔逮給事中韓文[illegible]勤[illegible]以寬議遣，竟不問。滿都魯等[illegible]則妻子畜產已[illegible]相[illegible]哭而去，自是不復居河套，邊患少弭。　是年春，令救荒者以救其饑，不[illegible]其[illegible]得食[illegible]不免饑死，乞[illegible]貧民牙牌，從之。會又[illegible]東昌[illegible]等[illegible]十餘萬石，[illegible]十二月，[illegible]而以[illegible]州臨清[illegible]請伏[illegible]帝特[illegible]之，已復以[illegible]夫折價銀給河[illegible]備山東，而別於[illegible]山東給京儲二十萬石，給本處用。　江西盜起，以[illegible]其地[illegible]民招住，[illegible]六白[illegible]人[illegible]散。

十一月丁酉，[illegible]射於西苑。　十二月，以陝西河州[illegible]司為河州衛，守禦千戶所為文縣[illegible]千戶所[illegible]。　免[illegible]內山西南畿陝西被災[illegible]內陝西山西[illegible]。

十年春正月丁亥，[illegible]京師[illegible]民。　[illegible]所[illegible]觀[illegible]兵官[illegible]制[illegible]兵巡[illegible]而下[illegible]節制。癸卯，詔不用[illegible]，即以[illegible]之三邊[illegible]制自此始。　命[illegible]四會[illegible]遷[illegible]改本次[illegible]官軍[illegible]。　丙午，召[illegible]還。　二月癸[illegible]三[illegible]原[illegible]還之。　[illegible]安伯和勇卒，[illegible]武[illegible]在兩[illegible]多[illegible]無所取時[illegible]之。　[illegible]九百人，方[illegible]而[illegible]破[illegible]不[illegible]西[illegible]守中官[illegible]己區[illegible]言[illegible]給事中[illegible]住[illegible]西市[illegible]何宜[illegible]三月[illegible]仕[illegible]

[illegible]實估價有[illegible]動中[illegible]宜[illegible]矣不[illegible]自[illegible]三司皆異議，[illegible]附[illegible]數十[illegible]以下[illegible]押[illegible]假兩浙鎮守官[illegible]力加意[illegible]中[illegible]所對[illegible]不心[illegible]令[illegible]安[illegible]中官所[illegible]公論皆不平。兩[illegible]人[illegible]其夫[illegible]祠[illegible]。　吏部左侍郎[illegible]卒，年五十五，[illegible]文[illegible]學[illegible]出入[illegible]范仲[illegible]其[illegible]古大臣風。　[illegible]災[illegible]。　給事中[illegible]文王紹等[illegible]致仕[illegible]劾都御史王越，并及宦官[illegible]大[illegible]文華殿[illegible]之王紹仰呼曰：臣等言[illegible]然[illegible]之[illegible]知[illegible]而已，乃杖而釋之。

夏五月戊申，申[illegible]之[illegible]。　[illegible]山西陝西災[illegible]。　六月，[illegible]侯[illegible]伯[illegible]其世伯侯[illegible]二百石[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]閏月，給事中[illegible]言[illegible]兵杖戶[illegible]以今[illegible]上疏[illegible]仍[illegible]守事。　李文[illegible]衛千戶[illegible]阿力[illegible]日[illegible]大兵二萬，[illegible]西東阿力乃[illegible]出[illegible]人來云[illegible]天子[illegible]發兵[illegible]以[illegible]及[illegible]兵進討。　滿都魯等既遁，徙余子俊[illegible]清水營[illegible]西[illegible]花馬池，延袤千七百七十里，[illegible]比不[illegible]三[illegible]里[illegible]一[illegible]二[illegible]一如[illegible]以[illegible]川西至定邊營千二百餘里[illegible]河套之口。[illegible]城堡十一，邊墩十五，小墩七十八，崖砦八百十九，役軍四萬人，不三月而成。[illegible]內之地[illegible]分屯[illegible]六萬石[illegible]乙巳[illegible]上其事[illegible]以母[illegible]下[illegible]林[illegible]子俊曰：大臣[illegible]當身任[illegible]得[illegible]全[illegible]之[illegible]以成功[illegible]世

利。　秋七月甲寅朔，免江南被災秋糧。　王越還自紅鹽池，為張鵬等所劾。及論功，加太子少保，增俸一級。越自以功大賞薄，怏怏，稱疾還朝。　安南王黎灝復攻占城，執其王盤羅茶悅，立前王孫齋亞麻弗菴為王，以國南地予之。初，安南貢道出廣西，後請改由雲南，弗許也。雲南鎮守中官錢能貪恣，詐言安南捕盜兵入境，遣指揮郭景詣諭。帝從之。八月，命景齎敕戒約能。能遣令景以玉帶綵[illegible]遺[illegible]，因取其貨。灝素欲窺雲南，遂以[illegible]內附州邪人為詞，[illegible]假道雲南入京。　既加恩，擢宣府[illegible]。辛卯，都督同知趙勝為平虜將軍，充總兵官，太監劉恒監軍，統京兵萬人禦之。比至，虜已遁，召還。　林聰為南京都御史。先是，院多不與御史言事，聰獨與署之，曰：「已既不言，又禁他人言，可乎？」　九月[illegible]朔，日有食之。　乙卯，免南畿水災秋糧。　詔保佐新[illegible]及駙馬[illegible]入國子監讀書。　李文等兵至卜隆吉兒川，諜報阿力糾眾抗拒，[illegible]掠罕東、赤斤二衛不敢進。冬十月，令二衛還本土，罕慎[illegible]畏兀兒之眾退居苦峪。文等引還，[illegible]帝乃命[illegible]撫[illegible]事，從其請，給米布，且賑以穀種。　戶部[illegible]中太監王敬等開[illegible]　十一月丙子，免河南被災秋糧。　十二月[illegible]等平山城，[illegible]入而還。　甲午[illegible]皆罔[illegible]之齋小民無知，輒[illegible]天下，使知畏罪，免昭刑辟。可。　兵部尚書[illegible]卒，年五十六，贈少傅，諡恭敏。圭性樸重，公退即閉閣臥，請謁皆謝遣。

十一年春正月，[illegible]前御史[illegible]都指揮[illegible]上[illegible]。　二月甲申，禁酷刑。凡盜賊贓仗未真，人命死傷未經勘驗，輒加重刑致死獄中者，審勘有無故失，明白，不分軍民職官，俱照酷刑事例為民。　王越與李賓同事都察院事，兼督十二團營。　彭時自五年以後，凡七在告。三月辛未，卒，年六十，贈太師，諡文憲。時立朝三十年，孜孜奉國，持正存大體，公退未嘗以政語子弟，有所論薦，不使其人知。燕居無惰容，服御儉約，無聲樂之奉，非其義不取，有古大臣風。　夏四月，析河南固始縣地，置商城縣，汝州地置[illegible]縣。　乙酉，吏部侍郎劉珝、禮部侍郎劉吉，並兼翰林學士，入閣預機務。　壬辰，夜，乾清宮門災。　己亥，錄囚。　侍讀學士尹直與尹旻相惡，直頗覬禮部侍郎，而旻薦他人，直以中旨得之。次日遇旻於朝，[illegible]謝旻。旻曰：「公所謂簡在帝心者。」自是怨益深。　五月，命御史胡[illegible]等十一人分道清軍，以十分為率，及三分者賞，不及者黜。時以罪謫者逃，故亦句其家丁。御史江昂謂非罰弗及嗣之義，乃禁之。　帝自悼恭太子薨後，久無嗣，中外皆以為憂。丁卯，召張敏櫛髮，照鏡嘆曰：「老將至而無子。」敏伏地曰：「死罪，萬歲已有子也。」帝愕然，問安在。對曰：「奴言即死，萬歲當為皇子主。」於是太監懷恩頓首曰：「敏言是。皇子潛養西內，今已六歲，匿不敢聞。」帝大喜，即日幸西內，遣使往迎皇子。妃抱皇子泣曰：「兒去，吾不得生。兒見黃袍有鬚者，即兒父也。」衣以小緋袍，乘小輿，擁至階下，髮披地，走投帝懷。帝置之膝，撫視久之，悲喜泣下曰：「我子也，類我。」使懷恩赴內閣具道其故，商輅請敕禮部擬上皇子名，群臣皆大喜。明日入賀，帝頒詔天下。皇太后語帝曰：「以兒付我。」皇子遂居仁壽宮。太后[illegible]，移皇子母居永壽宮，數召見。萬貴妃日夜怨泣曰：「群小紿我。」　[illegible]被災秋糧。　帝御文華殿，皇子侍，召見閣臣。商輅頓首曰：「陛下踐阼十年，儲副未立，天下引領望久矣。當即立為皇太子，安中外心。」帝頷之。未幾，南京禮部尚書黎淳、侍郎胡拱辰亦以冊立請。　黎和之使自雲南入京也，帶夫六百餘，且發兵攻其後，雲南大擾。兵部言雲南非貢道，龍州邪人宜解廣西，不必赴京。乃令守臣慎諭以歸。尋復遣使廣東、瓊州、雷州、珠池、廣西之龍州、右平，雲南之臨安、廣南、鎮安，亦數告警。朝廷務姑息，[illegible]敕

[illegible]益[illegible]無所忌。六月乙巳，皇子生母紀氏薨，或曰萬貴妃致之死也，或曰自縊也。帝輟朝如故事，皇太后以下皆致祭，諡曰恭恪莊僖淑妃。張敏懼，亦吞金死。初，[illegible]漕運[illegible]河，會以星變罷諸役，所司以[illegible]大，乃[illegible]用四[illegible]人[illegible]城[illegible]而西山五泉及抵梁家[illegible]河道以漸及。秋八月辛巳，命平江伯陳銳、副都御史李裕、侍郎翁世資、王詔督漕卒浚通惠河。丁亥，滿都魯、癿加思蘭遣使來貢。

九月丁未朔，日有食之。冬十一月癸丑，立子祐樘為皇太子，大赦。兩廣總督吳琛卒，廷議以甘肅巡撫都御史朱英前在廣有威信，遂以代之。英素持清節，僅攜一蒼頭之官，所賜金帛皆貯於庫。兩廣自韓雍大征以來，將士喜邀功利，降者輒斬首報功。英至，[illegible]以璽書約諸將士毋得擅殺，[illegible]用[illegible]招撫[illegible]，效順者定為編戶，給復三年。十二月，[illegible]宋陸秀夫、張世傑[illegible]崖山，未有廟祀，已特[illegible]，[illegible]祠額曰大忠祠。戊子，制曰：「朕叔郕王踐阼，戡難保邦，奠安宗社，殆將八載，彌留之際，奸臣貪功，妄興讒構，請削帝號。先帝旋知其枉，每用悔恨，以次抵諸奸於法，不幸上賓，未及舉正。朕敦念親親，用成先志，可仍皇帝之號，其議諡以聞。」遂上尊諡曰恭仁康定景皇帝。國子監祭酒周洪謨言：士風浸浮，請復洪武中學規。帝命禮部榜諭，[illegible]倡[illegible]入[illegible]習浸久不至出[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]市封[illegible]之半[illegible]。析廣東高要地置高明縣。丁酉，[illegible]白[illegible]之[illegible]。

十二年春正月辛亥朔，京師[illegible]有[illegible]。二月乙亥朔，日有食之。甲午，敕[illegible]臣[illegible]省。三月壬子，減內府供用物。初，播州雜仕[illegible]首所屬天[illegible]千[illegible]及重安長官司為生苗[illegible]千[illegible]討，詔巡撫四川都御史張[illegible]不服則征之。初，烏蒙、苗石全州自稱元末明氏子孫[illegible]明王，封[illegible]作亂，李[illegible]遣兵往勦，俘全州而歸。其黨相[illegible]者攻據[illegible]。己卯，武岡、[illegible]州、[illegible]州大[illegible]以聞，詔[illegible]及巡撫都御史劉[illegible]設[illegible]撫[illegible]，乃[illegible]分五道進，破[illegible]百二十[illegible]，斬首八千五百餘人，[illegible]其[illegible]。壬戌，[illegible]州苗平。項忠之平荊襄也，增設[illegible]從[illegible]司，并[illegible]成都近守，然官[illegible]流民[illegible]界入山者數年[illegible]復數十萬，朝議以[illegible]周洪[illegible]流民[illegible]附籍[illegible]地，可[illegible]戶口，[illegible]百年無[illegible]以聞，帝[illegible]之。夏五月丁卯，命副都御史原傑往荊襄撫治流民。庚申，[illegible]門[illegible]惠河成，自大通至張家灣，河口六十餘里，[illegible]二，增閘四，漕舟稍通。然元時所引昌平東泉俱廢不行，僅引一西湖，又僅分其半，河[illegible]易淺，漕不二載[illegible]如舊。[illegible]王見[illegible]殺人，又[illegible]欲[illegible]其叔父，六月[illegible]為庶人，[illegible]三之一，去冠服[illegible]民，[illegible]。秋七月，析分[illegible]州[illegible]司，[illegible]程番府治程番長官司，領安撫司一，長官司十六。太[illegible]寺丞[illegible]廷[illegible]為知府，[illegible]在[illegible]山中[illegible]居[illegible]心[illegible]鄖[illegible]校[illegible]合以次[illegible]約束。原[illegible]以母老乞[illegible]，而母已卒，[illegible]松[illegible]視事，[illegible]切[illegible]言松茂[illegible]大[illegible]史[illegible]侍郎[illegible]假便宜[illegible]制其地，故有功。今[illegible]設兩[illegible]以副司居中[illegible]，[illegible]令[illegible]府[illegible]千里[illegible]戰[illegible]未能[illegible]科[illegible]則[illegible]臣[illegible]令[illegible]其[illegible]處，乃命[illegible]松茂安[illegible]三[illegible]至[illegible]改大[illegible]副使於安[illegible]，而令副[illegible]兵[illegible]松[illegible]攻[illegible]。[illegible]可丙[illegible]作浮[illegible]月[illegible]安行[illegible]。

庚戌，京師[illegible]民間男女[illegible]有物[illegible]狀如犬[illegible]入[illegible]至，則人[illegible]刀[illegible]金鼓逐之，不可得。帝[illegible]天門侍衛見之，帝欲[illegible]帝衣[illegible]之，乃定。南[illegible]災人[illegible]曰：[illegible]國[illegible]法三[illegible]毋[illegible]印[illegible]四時[illegible]多玩[illegible]臣[illegible]分道[illegible]使[illegible]省[illegible]不[illegible]二[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]守中[illegible]大臣[illegible]巡[illegible]

之術[illegible]乞[illegible]致。乙丑，[illegible][illegible]天[illegible][illegible][illegible]中以用[illegible]不節工役[illegible]民忠
言不聞仁[illegible]不[illegible]四事自責。戊辰，[illegible][illegible][illegible]天下囚。八月，侍郎馬
文升[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible]戶部侍郎王[illegible][illegible]左[illegible][illegible]
史巡[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]用[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]也。[illegible][illegible]言太祖[illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]外[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]居民[illegible][illegible]世之[illegible]今北京但有內城，己巳之[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]直[illegible]城下，可以[illegible][illegible]今西北[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible]之令，[illegible]以工
[illegible]成功不[illegible]大同[illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]田[illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]右所占[illegible]
內入府[illegible]田半[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]細民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible]內[illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible]
成[illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下田[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內民田[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]右[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵民足食，內外[illegible][illegible][illegible]下所[illegible]。帝[illegible]玉[illegible][illegible]
於言北，令內臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祀[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之。馬文升至[illegible][illegible]
上[illegible]計十五事[illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]食而[illegible][illegible]十小[illegible][illegible][illegible]馬
信[illegible][illegible]文升[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]由[illegible][illegible]文升。士[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]之甘州守臣
言使臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王母已死，城印[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]住[illegible]即[illegible][illegible]將大臣
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入京。[illegible]人李子[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible][illegible]舍，私入大內
九[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝心[illegible]之，[illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible]，以[illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]較[illegible]一二人，[illegible]出[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible]百戶[illegible][illegible]
以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]以才自[illegible]不
[illegible]小[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃因[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]七[illegible][illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]十一而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]天子[illegible][illegible]者[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上之
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下之[illegible]，而千[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今[illegible][illegible]居上[illegible][illegible]居
下，[illegible][illegible]制[illegible]改[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從之。庚
中，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]官
冬十月辛巳，京[illegible][illegible][illegible]。分[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]平[illegible]。[illegible][illegible]姓
[illegible][illegible]直言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者[illegible][illegible][illegible]侍郎一[illegible][illegible][illegible]是月以[illegible]致仕。
十一月，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible]十六，斬四

百九十六[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]九千八百[illegible]口。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]可。十二月，刑部[illegible]郎[illegible][illegible]卒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不能[illegible][illegible][illegible]友人
[illegible][illegible]紀其[illegible]。[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible]引[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible]初[illegible][illegible][illegible]
流民[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]山谷[illegible][illegible][illegible]往[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]六[illegible][illegible]戶[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]流民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃大[illegible][illegible][illegible]河南[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]用[illegible]則[illegible]田[illegible]民大[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]戶十一[illegible]二千有[illegible]口四十三[illegible]八千有[illegible]其[illegible]至[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]竹山[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]四[illegible]去[illegible]
[illegible]五百[illegible]里山林[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]府以[illegible]附之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible]司[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]而析竹山[illegible]竹[illegible][illegible]
析[illegible][illegible]西[illegible]析[illegible]中之[illegible][illegible][illegible]白河[illegible][illegible]竹山上[illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]府析[illegible]西[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible]析河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]析[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]伊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]定。己丑，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之流民[illegible][illegible]四[illegible]文[illegible]。
十二年[illegible]正月己巳[illegible]西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]。二月，南京[illegible]守
太[illegible][illegible]力明[illegible][illegible][illegible]以百[illegible][illegible]私[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]武[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]之力
明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一人[illegible][illegible][illegible]得以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所
告[illegible]入京[illegible][illegible]夫[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自心
[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]之使[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]直[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]
之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
父兵部主事[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入上[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]其妻子[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]比[illegible][illegible][illegible]大呼曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]法耶。其人曰[illegible]何
人不[illegible]西[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]曰我[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官。[illegible]四[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

[illegible]乃分其地置承
安州以處之傳其子孫世爲臣自是附日衆戶籍四萬二千有
奇[illegible]五年[illegible]之　[illegible]以[illegible]地屬湖廣河南
[illegible]自代閏月擢進士大理少卿[illegible]
[illegible]自此始　西廠[illegible]
[illegible]官知縣[illegible]方逆
[illegible]二月下[illegible]
[illegible]不許[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]太保[illegible]其子宗[illegible]國子
監生　汪直[illegible]兵部尚書項忠
不[illegible]之刑部[illegible]西廠[illegible]下內廠[illegible]無所得
[illegible]之才以[illegible]宗武行人張廷綱使安
南[illegible]至京[illegible]下獄自[illegible]王府[illegible]及南北
河道所[illegible]民間[illegible]五月甲戌[illegible]左
通政方言下西廠獄丙子[illegible]十一[illegible]陛下委[illegible]
於直又有[illegible]
威福[illegible]陛下若[illegible]不得已則[illegible]何以帖
然無事[illegible]自[illegible]用[illegible]士大夫
不安其職商賈不安於途庶民不安於[illegible]若不亟去天下安危未可
知也[illegible]用一內[illegible]天下[illegible]太監[illegible]古
書[illegible]正色曰[illegible]臣無大小有罪皆[illegible]
間[illegible]三品以上京官大同宣府[illegible]守備[illegible]不可缺
直一日[illegible]人南京[illegible]根本[illegible]留守大臣[illegible]近侍在帝
左右直輒易置直不去天下安得不危臣等同心一意爲國除害
有先後[illegible]泣下[illegible]

以[illegible]同列謝曰諸公皆爲國如此[illegible]九卿
[illegible]帝不得已[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]中外大悅而帝[illegible]
司[illegible]
[illegible]之日[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
之[illegible]
兵部[illegible]公九卿[illegible]
[illegible]千戶[illegible]
進辛卯[illegible]同列[illegible]不自安
今[illegible]
[illegible]大監[illegible]中[illegible]
錦衣衛[illegible]
[illegible]兄[illegible]
住[illegible]明同知[illegible]
得[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]
丁巳[illegible]加[illegible]去[illegible]
時九卿[illegible]十人[illegible]安代
[illegible]人相[illegible]
士大夫益[illegible]抗者矣
[illegible]本[illegible]於千[illegible]
[illegible]部[illegible]外法[illegible]以

屬不集受節制時族人與爭遂叛木邦遂實其地據公署殺撫夷官據蠻莫
川孟養地幾盡遂淫其女孫許爲妻據宣撫王宮覆得能等不法狀遂
請以其地復自效秋七月恕劾能私通外國罪當死詔逮刑部郎中
鍾蕃往勘能又以其間賂逢吉貴戚爲恕語蕃蕃勘能貪暴罪宜
皆安置以鎮守非人致一方陷沒今日之事何惜一能不以安遠徼
能入獄令錦衣[illegible]近召恕還八月詔改恕爲南京都察院參贊守備機
務能事立解恕居雲南九閱月威行徼外黔國以下咸憚之事令巡
凡二十上直聲動天下 壬戌錦衣衛官校執事通政司事工部侍
郎張文質[illegible]帝知而釋之 九月升陝西[illegible]州析津化縣
地置三水縣 罕慎居苦峪赤斤罕東數相攻罕慎無援冬十月戊
申命甘肅總兵官王璽築苦峪城立衛居之給土田牛種 十一月
張瓚攻白草壩西坡等寨大破之斬獲無算諸茂州羌所過降附
項忠之罷王越實遣而朝命以余子俊代越稍不平請解管務優
詔不許十二月越自陳紅鹽池功爲故尚書白圭所抑從征將士多
未錄乞推所加官酬之子俊功首越實不論功乃進兵部尚書仍掌
院事 彰武伯楊信卒贈侯謚武毅信在邊二十年頗以安靜人樂
爲用 是年免浙江山東河南江西福建被災稅糧振山東兗州
饑饉
十四年春正月兵部尚書余子俊陳中明條例十事 總督按鈔能
事皆實爲宵旰而致其黨充人於法指揮婁和李祥不就逮能復上
疏[illegible]一人牙宵帝曲宥之 二月八中官太子出閣就學時有老奄
覃吉者侍太子口授四書章句及古今政典帝賜太子莊田吉勸毋
受曰天下皆太子有也太子嘗從內侍讀佛經吉入太子驚曰老伴
來矣亟手孝經吉跪曰太子誦佛書乎曰無有孝經耳吉頓首曰甚
善佛書誕不可信也端本正始吉有力焉 三月戊辰免浙江被災
稅糧 有司[illegible]陝西[illegible]入貢者十八萬以[illegible]大[illegible]議諸
郎實護汪直方結恕劾士恩立功自固通事王英說直自行邊直
喜請於帝帝令陳鉞等七人詣內閣會兵部議用欲遣大臣往撫意
以沮直行馬文升疾應曰萬里入白帝即命文升往直不悅欲令其
與俱文升辭卻之 辛巳罷錦衣衛鎮撫 滿都魯數侵掠三衛三
衛頭目皆走避塞下鉞因請復馬市再四不許陳鉞復爲之請乃許
之丙戌復開遼東馬市 致仕侍講羅倫卒年四十八倫爲人剛正
嚴於律己義所在毅然必爲於富貴名利泊如也里居倡行鄉約相
率無敢犯衣食粗糲或饋之不以爲意以金牛山人跡不至築室著
書其中四方從學者甚衆稱爲一峰先生 [illegible]上杭盜起詔錦衣會
都御史高明爲巡撫督兵往討 丁亥以浙江饑罷採花木 夏四
月丁酉免南畿山東被災稅糧 余子俊列上軍功賞格北邊斬首上
一人爲一級者進一秩至三秩止不願升者賞銀五十兩東北邊及
西番苗蠻以次而差至內地反賊六級當北邊之一其俘獲人畜器
械俱給所獲者由是中外有所遵守 五月汪直請設武科鄉會試
悉視文科例從之 馬文升既受命疾馳至遼東宣璽書撫慰無不
歡悅者又請前以他事罷官者十餘人皆得復官事垂定
汪直欲攘其功請於帝六月命[illegible]王英行[illegible]陳鉞亦馳往代左右
皆有嫌直馳至開原下令招撫文升乃推功與直直內慚文升又與
直抗禮[illegible]視其左右直益恚[illegible]直[illegible]曰[illegible]文升是
中之 [illegible] 析[illegible]東[illegible]江縣[illegible]
醉 張瓚遣兵抵[illegible]山[illegible]攻破之再討平[illegible]
五十二砦賊[illegible]
兵戍要害增置[illegible]
秋七月[illegible]大妃李氏[illegible] 丁丑
遣使振畿南山東饑 八月癸巳以直隸山東災傷[illegible]
事宜南京刑部侍郎金紳巡視江西水災 庚戌免湖廣被災秋糧

初汪直[illegible]南京戍[illegible]御史牟俸[illegible]未[illegible]世[illegible]
在山東時與[illegible]布政使[illegible]不相下[illegible]從容[illegible]之待
[illegible]士江朝宗與俸有違[illegible]之九江[illegible]下所至有
罰俸[illegible]直因[illegible]宗[illegible]至京[illegible]料
[illegible]宗下[illegible]衣衛[illegible]十餘人俱被[illegible]戍
宣[illegible]宗[illegible]官[illegible]卒於戍所　初[illegible]宗[illegible]知府以一
[illegible]自[illegible]性[illegible]人[illegible]而時時[illegible]父老問疾苦[illegible]
性[illegible]之大[illegible]社學民間子弟八歲不就學者罰其父兄[illegible]官以實
禮[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]史孔[illegible]里老[illegible]宗[illegible]曰[illegible]史
杖人主死[illegible]名[illegible]宗入見曰[illegible]有[illegible]公但[illegible]
[illegible]官吏若此[illegible]有司[illegible]也[illegible]不能[illegible]而心[illegible]之[illegible]
行矣入[illegible]之[illegible]而已[illegible]而去中官[illegible]宗[illegible]
以[illegible]中官[illegible]宗[illegible]取[illegible]金曰金具在[illegible]印[illegible]中官
咋舌不敢[illegible]入[illegible]官[illegible]男之不可帝聞[illegible]曰天
下[illegible]宗一人耳及[illegible]九月[illegible]浙江[illegible]
使　河決開封[illegible]堤五十丈巡撫河南都御史李[illegible]言河[illegible]
有同[illegible]下流[illegible]所[illegible]開封西南[illegible]下[illegible]河
口七里[illegible]以洩杏花[illegible]上流又自八[illegible]河口[illegible]分[illegible]
以免[illegible]之災乃[illegible]行之　[illegible]
次居[illegible]兵左[illegible]伯[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]石[illegible]不可[illegible]
議定冬十一月[illegible]止[illegible]下[illegible]之孫世[illegible]子[illegible]
官[illegible]功多[illegible]實乃反[illegible]以[illegible]之
十二月[illegible]右都御史乃[illegible]位文如故　甲午[illegible]內[illegible]災秋糧
高明至福建[illegible]官[illegible]死[illegible]以上杭地接江西廣東[illegible]
易[illegible]兵[illegible]旨許之致仕　[illegible]東巡按御史王
[illegible]之[illegible]召[illegible]大[illegible]之下昭[illegible]

[illegible]益安推宜　王[illegible]遣[illegible]京[illegible]月[illegible]兵[illegible]衛[illegible]如故[illegible]選[illegible]
[illegible]拓[illegible]氏同[illegible]不悅帝亦[illegible]言
十五年[illegible]正月壬申命[illegible]右副都御史巡撫[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]治以[illegible]水[illegible]不久亦[illegible]　庚辰封[illegible]宗[illegible]作[illegible]后
[illegible]之孫世初英宗[illegible]后[illegible]封之后[illegible]后[illegible]不
[illegible]封帝已封周氏乃有是命　辛巳[illegible]山東[illegible]　二月[illegible]
[illegible]災[illegible]　甲寅南京[illegible]李文[illegible]
[illegible]命[illegible]和[illegible]用其復命[illegible]才[illegible]胡大
[illegible]臣[illegible]南京[illegible]外文[illegible]以[illegible]久[illegible]
[illegible]官請命工[illegible]治帝可其[illegible]且令[illegible]子孫[illegible]一人守之
初[illegible]人李孜省以布政司吏[illegible]不[illegible]知帝好
方術乃學五[illegible]法[illegible]中官[illegible]以[illegible]四月[illegible]太
常寺丞[illegible]中李[illegible]孜省[illegible]子[illegible]宗[illegible]
百[illegible]乃[illegible]上[illegible]日[illegible]法[illegible]印[illegible]一[illegible]封[illegible]
[illegible]方術[illegible]　丙子[illegible]
災[illegible]　壬子下[illegible]於[illegible]衣衛獄　[illegible]失[illegible]
初[illegible]汪直[illegible]及刑部[illegible]之[illegible]兵官
[illegible]信[illegible]不能[illegible]下[illegible]一言[illegible]信[illegible]而[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]文升[illegible]之[illegible]御史[illegible]文升
[illegible]不可[illegible]文升行[illegible]人[illegible]五月壬戌
下文升[illegible]衣衛[illegible]戍[illegible]　癸酉以[illegible]文升[illegible]給事中
李俊御史王[illegible]五十六人於闕下　初[illegible]以女[illegible]立
[illegible]可汗久之[illegible]弟[illegible]太[illegible]因
[illegible]亂如[illegible]亦[illegible]太[illegible]亦[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]子孔[illegible]兵官[illegible]州[illegible]
討之水西[illegible]其子[illegible]一[illegible]攻白石[illegible]

攻四旬而克，會斬賊首阿屯等以捷聞。 己卯，免湖廣被災稅糧。 吳綬本附汪直以進，旣知公議不容，凡文臣非罪下獄者，不復加鍛煉。忤直意，調南京。是時惟衛使朱驥持法平，治妖人獄無冤者。詔獄下所司，獨用小杖，嘗命中使詰責，不爲改，世以是稱之。 秋七月癸酉，詔汪直巡大同宣府邊。直飾飛騎日馳數百里，御史主事等官迎拜馬首，箠撻守令。各邊都御史長直屬橐鞬迎謁，供帳白里外。河南副使陳選獨長揖。直問何官，選曰提學副使。曰大於都御史耶。曰提學何可比都御史，但忝人師，不敢自屈辱。選詞氣嚴正，諸生亦群集署外，直氣懾，好語遣之。 灣溪旣立安寧宣撫，爛土諸酋恐其逼。九月，引靑果等攻陷天漂、靖南城堡，圍安寧、播州。宣慰楊愛弗能支，求援於川、貴二鎭。詔起其父輝再統兵往勦，令川、貴兵助之。未幾，貴州巡撫都御史陳儼言苗賊靑果轉橫，乞調湖廣、廣西、四川兵五萬五千，刻期會貴州，聽儼節制。余子俊言賊作於四川，而貴州守臣自欲節制諸軍，恐有邀功之人主之。且興師五萬，以半年計，須軍餉十三萬五千石，山路險峻，轉運之夫須二十七萬，衆寡疲，可虞。事遂寢。 冬十月，緬甸酋卜剌浪欲奪思洪發貢章地，設詞請於朝。余子俊言不宜許，諭止之。 汪直年少喜兵，陳鉞希直意，言遼東伏當加糾擾邊。丁亥，朱永爲靖虜將軍，充總兵官，直監軍東伐。又命朝鮮國王李娎出兵夾擊。 給事御史劾戶部尙書楊鼎非經國才，鼎再疏求去，賜敕馳驛歸，命有司月給米二石，歲給役四人，終其身。大臣致仕有給賜自此始。 陳鉞參東征軍務。 閏月，王恕言大明律後有會定見行律百有八條，不知所起。如兵律多支廩給，刑律罵制使及罵本管長官條，皆輕重失倫。流傳四方，有誤官守，乞追板焚燬。命卽焚之。有依此律出入人罪者，以故論。 十一月，給事中王瑞請天下進表官各陳地方利病，帝嫌其紛擾，杖之。 十二月，御史許進言各布政司鄉試考官，有司徇私聘取，或非其人，監臨官又往往侵奪其職事，請視兩京例，特命翰林主考。帝命禮部嚴飭私聘，而不從進請。

白羅羅羿子與都掌大壩番相攻，禮部侍郎周洪謨言：戎、珙、筠、高諸縣，在前代皆土官，國朝始代以流官，[illegible]性情不相習，用激變。洪采宣正四朝，四命將徂征，旋服旋叛。景泰初，益遴重臣，向嘗言仍立土官治之，爲久遠計。及今順夷人之情，擇衆所推服者，爲大寨主，俾世襲，庶可相安。白羅羅者，相傳爲廣西流夷，有衆數千，無統屬，其所居崖險箐深，旣難勦滅，亦宜立長官司治之。地近芒部，宜卽隸之。羿子者，永寧宣撫所轄，而永寧地六七百里，以一土婦人制數萬強梁之衆，故每肆劫掠。臣以爲南境鄰近赤水、畢節要路者，宜立一二長官司，仍隸永寧宣撫。從之。 辛未，錄建州功，進朱永爵保國公，陳鉞右都御史，汪直加食祿，陞賞者二千六百餘人。 先是，言官論工部尙書王復衰老，復乞休，不許。汪直諷言官更劾，復及禮部尙書鄒幹、南京兵部尙書薛遠，乃傳旨並令致仕。復好古嗜學，守廉約，與人無城府，嘗官識大體，居工部十二年，謹守法度，有名遠兵部時。 免四川、江西被災稅糧。 安南國王黎灝遣兵八百餘人越雲南蒙自界，聲言捕盜，結營築室以居，守臣力止之，乃退。 王越負功名，汪直東征，越望督師，爲陳鉞所沮。鉞還，至戶部尙書，越心益銜之。

明紀卷第十九

明紀卷第二十

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

卹贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

憲宗紀三 起庚子成化十六年盡丁未二十三年凡八年

十六年春正月延綏守臣奏亦思馬因謀渡河入套虜乃詔直出師丁酉朱永爲平虜將軍充總兵官汪直提督軍務兼監軍西征戶部侍郎陳鉞本兵部給事中孫博從軍紀功發京營兵二萬往延綏禦之二月國子監生虞臣言天下士大夫過先聖闕里宜下車馬從之朝鮮遣陪臣來賀捷 癸酉免湖廣被災稅糧 王越與汪直令朱永帥大軍由南路己與直將輕騎循塞垣而西俱會榆林至大同聞敵帳在威寧海子乃盡選官大兩鎮兵二萬出孤店行至貓兒莊分數道值大風雨雪晦冥進至威寧敵猶不覺掩擊大破之斬首四百三十餘級獲馬駝牛羊六千賊不至榆林而還永出榆林不見敵道迴遠費兵食巨萬馬死者五千餘匹 三月戊子以歲歉減光祿寺供用物 朱英性渾厚然持法無所假借與市舶中官韋眷忤眷誣奏英擅殺瀾州知府史芳以事見黜亦訐英好貪斯因按皆無驗乃調英二廣總督協和共事 封王越威寧伯世襲汪直再加祿米越受封不當復領都察院而越不欲就西班許進等頌越功引王驥楊善例請仍命越掌院事提督團營從之 田州土目黃明殺其知府岑溥祖母欲殺溥溥出走思恩明因肆劫殺朱英等檄討檄泗族人思城知州欽令殺明曾取夏五月欽遂誅明并其族屬傳首軍門 汪直陳鉞等以遺賞請河東陽和失事中官韋朗總兵官緱謙等匿不以聞六月巡按御史強珍上疏請正越罪余子俊等妻餓累犯重辟不當貸許進亦附同官論之帝皆弗從珍又發指揮王全等賄殺朵顏衛人狀全等皆直所厚方自謂有大功聞珍疏怒直巡邊遣鉞郊迎五十里訴珍秘己直益怒奏珍所劾皆妄詔遣錦衣衛千戶蕭聚往勘 錦衣衛使王源皇后弟也家奴怙勢奪靜海縣民田給事中王垣等言承奉實錄開許饑饉八郡民盡力墾荒承食其稅所以培國本宜王畿世外戚土源賜田初止二十七頃乃令其家奴別立四至占奪民產至二千二百餘頃及貧民赴告御史劉喬徇情曲奏致源無忌憚家奴益橫令戶部郎中張禎叔等再往得實乞自罪源處還民業治家奴帝亦以世好責之癸丑禁外戚勢家侵占民地令歸所占地民人多其能補過 秋八月安南攻老撾議者不其內殺討附朱英議置之宜英對言彼不受命願討其罪帝之自當悔懼帝從其言時汪直用事自於帝求承附討安南故牘兵部郎中劉大夏匿弗予密告余子俊以兵一開西南立實禍矣子俊諫乃得寢 丁酉申存卹孤老之令 逮械強珍赴京比至汪直先榜掠之使妄附坐其事實屬珍謫戍遼東兵部及給事中御史先嘗劾陳鉞者假輕事而論者殆未已冬十月南京給事中王元御史徐完等劾鉞斬罪三件直以鉞故復奪方掌余子俊尹直會子俊以母喪歸得免 山西巡撫都御史何喬新閱將軍尚書等罪奇勝父殿成王鍾鉞鋤奠州且辦鉞帝讓鉞遣鉞下法司台事皆無驗而內官尚弗釋鉞家以所得敘衣數事奏帝數曰鉞貪一至此耶謫鉞萬實屬之十一月奇衞等二人爵王亦削褫三之一而改紡將河南 湖廣高蘭賊起朱英借陳政等分道擊之再戰俘斬甚衆 十二月庚申亦思馬因犯大同丙寅朱永汪直王越師京營禦之 免兩畿湖廣河南山東雲南被災稅糧

十七年春二月壬戌戒天下廣議比納之數 王越等師出大同遇寇入掠追擊至黑石崖斬一百餘人獲馬七百匹自滿都魯等死遺人俱得逃散而汪直攘功冒賞越等從而附和之於是亦思馬因等益肆猖獗寇無歲失三月錄功再加直祿米至二百石朱永賜世公越改掌前軍都督府提五軍營兵管團營如故

夏四月庚申，以久旱風霾，敕群臣修省。　戊辰，命法司慎刑獄。令
懷恩同[illegible]定制，每五年命司禮太監一人，會同三法司堂上官
於大理寺審錄，謂之大審。南京則命內守備行之，各布政司則遣部
寺官會同巡按御史行之，所矜疑放遣甚眾。　安國亦[illegible]因
犯重辟。　五月，山西巡撫何喬新[illegible]民得出[illegible]使本[illegible]此
[illegible]者斬，[illegible]父[illegible]生皆[illegible]也，宜毋[illegible]出[illegible]守將，詔可。
宣府參將[illegible]少監[illegible]追[illegible]出塞至[illegible]把都[illegible]兵分為三
寇延綏[illegible]北山[illegible]守[illegible]率兵[illegible]力戰[illegible]二[illegible]北山下。
[illegible]已[illegible]數[illegible]死者[illegible]所部七百人亦多戰死，詔
[illegible]功治[illegible]兵官[illegible]以[illegible]谷[illegible]凡二[illegible]
至是復以節制不[illegible]敕不問。　己亥，汪直[illegible]王越為平
胡將軍，充[illegible]官帥京[illegible]人[illegible]亦[illegible]因此[illegible]已去，因留屯其
地。　安南國王[illegible]兵九[illegible]開山為三道，攻破[illegible]使[illegible]
[illegible]大敗之，殺[illegible]刀[illegible]及其子二人，[illegible]子[illegible]走八百，以兵
[illegible]兵合攻八百，[illegible]士[illegible]死[illegible]千
[illegible]所[illegible]八百因[illegible]兵[illegible]引[illegible]六月，
[illegible]國公沐琮以聞，帝下廷[illegible]令[illegible]西布政司[illegible]兵[illegible]兩廣
守臣戒[illegible]從之。　秋七月甲戌，[illegible]災[illegible]　甲午，令所
在鎮守[illegible]兵[illegible]主二[illegible]節制。　八月，[illegible]李孜省右通政，仍掌
上林監事。通政王[illegible]孜省不加[illegible]孜省[illegible]之，方[illegible]太常寺少卿[illegible]故
事[illegible]等官不得[illegible]分[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]孜省[illegible]廷臣[illegible]無[illegible]
[illegible]時[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]並以方術左通政[illegible]田
中官梁芳[illegible]以進[illegible]通玄[illegible]中[illegible]並年太常寺[illegible]通元
[illegible]國師[illegible]孜省[illegible]皆出孜省下。
[illegible]定[illegible]正己上[illegible]詔[illegible]吉
正己[illegible]世[illegible]歷代天文[illegible]以[illegible]入十

七年鈞法，每月大小相間[illegible]宜正其算，從之。　九月，析四川
[illegible]二[illegible]安居[illegible]　占城古來[illegible]使[illegible]貢[illegible]冊封[illegible]臣國
所有土地本四府一州二十二縣，二千五百餘里[illegible]交人[illegible]
本國[illegible]下廷議[illegible]近臣[illegible]帝不許，以安南
貢使方[illegible]令[illegible]加[illegible]安南
[illegible]詔[illegible]之。　遣[illegible]貢[illegible]至中[illegible]子女且[illegible]令遣
官[illegible]東[illegible]安[illegible]保[illegible]部[illegible]
不復以為[illegible]冬十月，兵部[illegible]令[illegible]布政司官各一員
[illegible]之[illegible]有所[illegible]以互市之[illegible]　壬戌[illegible]
河[illegible]　[illegible]太監[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]小中官阿丑工[illegible]一日[illegible]帝前[illegible]一人[illegible]主
[illegible]又[illegible]汪太監[illegible]則[illegible]走曰：「今人但知汪太監也。」又[illegible]
[illegible]前曰[illegible]兵[illegible]此[illegible]耳[illegible]王[illegible]帝[illegible]而
[illegible]久[illegible]所[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]交通
不法。十一月[illegible]帝切責之。　戊子
取太倉銀三分之一入內庫。　十二月，[illegible]王[illegible]大同[illegible]大
同[illegible]召京[illegible]士[illegible]兵官王信言[illegible]心
[illegible]能[illegible]久[illegible]由[illegible]士[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]
[illegible]大和[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]收[illegible]本[illegible]已[illegible]方[illegible]何在[illegible]公正仁[illegible]令加
[illegible]子百[illegible]一矢之勞[illegible]之[illegible]賞[illegible]則
又[illegible]全[illegible]且云[illegible]士[illegible]心[illegible]正[illegible]求
[illegible]若不加[illegible]則[illegible]士[illegible]而用之[illegible]
十八年春正月庚寅，[illegible]吉[illegible]任吉[illegible]二[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]不允[illegible]京太常[illegible]吉[illegible]吉
不[illegible]之兄也。　三月己巳，[illegible]以[illegible]史事[illegible]

謗有祕字，令錦衣衞執南京午門前，人杖二十，守備太監[illegible]之。　任
[illegible]鎮大同久，[illegible]日[illegible]給事中[illegible]史交章[illegible]其[illegible]仍[illegible]西[illegible]帝不
許。[illegible]安言文皇帝[illegible]北京，令[illegible]衣官校[illegible]訪[illegible]外官[illegible]情，故[illegible]東
[illegible]令內官提督，行五六十年，[illegible]有定規，往者[illegible]狐夜出，人心[illegible]惶，[illegible]
勞[illegible]事，添設西[illegible]，今[illegible]事[illegible]用，[illegible]不[illegible]，所以[illegible]一時之[illegible]安人
心也。今[illegible]大同[illegible]城[illegible]口一[illegible]以[illegible]王去西[illegible]便伏[illegible]時[illegible]
見[illegible]官校[illegible]回[illegible]從之。壬申，[illegible]西[illegible]。　郎[illegible]訪[illegible]數
門，[illegible]功[illegible]許[illegible]乙酉[illegible]往[illegible]南京閑住。　王[illegible]遣
[illegible]者問[illegible]得其所[illegible]九十[illegible]人，以[illegible]石[illegible]亦斥罪
[illegible]十[illegible]以午[illegible]令[illegible]夏四月癸丑[illegible]合二[illegible]兵[illegible]
及[illegible]太[illegible]八[illegible]士[illegible]陝西[illegible]史王[illegible]
王[illegible]不許。　甲子，免山西[illegible]災[illegible]稅。　五月[illegible]申，分四川[illegible]江[illegible]
地[illegible]災稅[illegible]。　四川[illegible]石[illegible]使[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]有司[illegible]史孫仁言石[illegible]民[illegible]
以[illegible]成[illegible]其[illegible]仍[illegible]州[illegible]江巡[illegible]
於[illegible]以便防守，從之。　六月壬寅，赤[illegible]因分[illegible]道入[illegible]毛
[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]和[illegible]閑[illegible]石[illegible]府[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]九[illegible]王[illegible]伏兵[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]百二十[illegible]人，公[illegible]余
子[illegible]功。　中官[illegible]守[illegible]市[illegible]以
[illegible]各所主[illegible]求民不[illegible]布[illegible]
[illegible]世，以[illegible]花木[illegible]
[illegible]芳[illegible]州。　[illegible]早[illegible]兵力日[illegible]天[illegible]子
其子原[illegible]公沐[illegible]三司官往[illegible]不
服，目[illegible]交趾[illegible]太[illegible]八百[illegible]兵部[illegible]主用兵[illegible]廷
臣[illegible]以[illegible]木[illegible]犯[illegible]止[illegible]七月庚

午，[illegible]御史[illegible]任[illegible]書序[illegible]任。　中官[illegible]勒[illegible]往
[illegible]守巡官[illegible]不可，帝[illegible]許之。　八月癸丑，遣
[illegible]內山東[illegible]。　辛酉，免河南[illegible]災稅糧。　閏月壬[illegible]使
時[illegible]內臣下[illegible]。　刑部尚書[illegible]卒，年
六十八。[illegible]少保[illegible]。　[illegible]安等以王[illegible]汪[illegible]乃
[illegible]以[illegible]之兩人[illegible]。　[illegible]刑[illegible]延
[illegible]因言凡二司不[illegible]斷[illegible]半年之上[illegible]帝曰：「刑
[illegible]得其[illegible]即[illegible]拘[illegible]往往[illegible]死[illegible]有司[illegible]之也。」
[illegible]囚之[illegible]其即以[illegible]所[illegible]行天下。　冬十月，升[illegible]
[illegible]州。　十一月，[illegible]內陝西[illegible]東[illegible]災[illegible]。　早東[illegible]何
[illegible]兵追之[illegible]所[illegible]臣[illegible]其罪。帝曰：「早東方
[illegible]取哈密[illegible]何因小[illegible]加以兵[illegible]。」　十二
月[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]臣於東宮[illegible]以[illegible]明
治[illegible]分二十四日[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]太子[illegible]臣以[illegible]
勞[illegible]坐[illegible]侍[illegible]官皆不可，乃已。初，[illegible]
官[illegible]皆不[illegible]十[illegible]守[illegible]以[illegible]利其[illegible]失守[illegible]
[illegible]從兄也。
十九年春二月，[illegible]同次子[illegible]政司知事，給同[illegible]氏月[illegible]。　升
四川[illegible]州。　三月[illegible]中[illegible]科[illegible]中官[illegible]乞前
推[illegible]十[illegible]已，帝已許之，戶部侍郎[illegible]近[illegible]中[illegible]官
[illegible]而[illegible]犯[illegible]正其[illegible]切[illegible]。　天文生[illegible]上言
[illegible]天[illegible]制不可[illegible]之。　[illegible]四川巴[illegible]山[illegible]。　丙辰，
免[illegible]災稅糧。　夏四月丁丑，免河南[illegible]災稅糧。　[illegible]州通判[illegible]
政以[illegible]主太常少[illegible]天下[illegible]財充內府，帝[illegible]下[illegible]之
[illegible]通判。　五月壬[illegible]言[illegible]北小王子[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]言大同士[illegible]四[illegible]已[illegible]用[illegible]宜勿[illegible]且京軍[illegible]力[illegible]

鎮有急何以作士氣請悉停其役詔可。六月巡撫大同都御史郭鏜言汪直與總兵官許寧不和恐誤[illegible]事乙丑調直南京御馬監。桂林平樂諸[illegible]攻城殺掠丁丑朱英[illegible]分兵十二道[illegible]破之。秋七月辛丑小王子犯大同連營五十里殺掠人畜數萬許寧知敵[illegible]盛欲持重同監[illegible]乃斂兵守而別遣參將劉寧與蔡昇營西山副總兵洪[illegible]守東[illegible]仁相掎角寇復代王別堡王趣戰使者笑於鎮門寧慎卒卯與郭鏜等會城外寇以十餘人誘[illegible]太監蔡[illegible]郭[illegible][illegible]將士爭赴之遇伏大敗死者千餘人[illegible]奔還米[illegible]被[illegible]入城劉[illegible]等被圍數[illegible]召[illegible]已[illegible]敗[illegible]多死[illegible][illegible]閉營失利參將兵[illegible]夜[illegible]敗[illegible]將前[illegible][illegible]將上曰今日有[illegible]進大呼[illegible]少卻久之矮兵[illegible]中流矢被[illegible]戰[illegible]子[illegible]乃麾下壯士[illegible]十人[illegible]劉[illegible]兵至[illegible]潰卒亦[illegible]乃[illegible]免師亡家[illegible]子號呼[illegible][illegible]以瓦[illegible]寧大[illegible]。己未朱永[illegible]大將軍[illegible]總兵官帥京軍[illegible]鎮大同小王子[illegible]入[illegible]川[illegible]掠[illegible]源[illegible]州以六千騎犯宣府八月甲子周玉[illegible]二千人前行[illegible]都御史[illegible]兵[illegible]進至白[illegible]山[illegible]敗之指揮[illegible]林[illegible]平西[illegible]河[illegible]指揮孫成敗寇七馬房山西巡撫都御史[illegible]參將[illegible]力[illegible]始退。乙丑戶部侍郎李衍刑部侍郎何[illegible]巡[illegible]。言官復劾汪直及王越等壬申[illegible]直[illegible]奉御[illegible]越[illegible]居安陸[illegible]二千以功[illegible]得官者[illegible][illegible]與[illegible]並[illegible]已[illegible]仕[illegible]不問[illegible]由御史不數年至南京工部尚書[illegible]以材進越尤有功其[illegible]時[illegible]太過[illegible]能工[illegible]而已[illegible]死[illegible]坐[illegible]事[illegible]。小王子復入[illegible]劉[illegible]敗之於[illegible]口劉[illegible]將兵二三[illegible]站西[illegible]敗之又敗之白[illegible]林又[illegible]敗之小[illegible]合朱永至大同[illegible][illegible]王兵[illegible]大同西路參將[illegible]路[illegible]心山[illegible]遂[illegible]以[illegible]。切中言王[illegible]妖人千戶王臣南

行[illegible]物[illegible]玩所至[illegible]長吏多[illegible]常州知府孫仁方[illegible]不[illegible]衛之至蘇州召諸生責[illegible]生大[illegible]生抗命王[illegible]言當此凶[illegible]宜遣使[illegible]乃[illegible]玩好昔唐太宗[illegible]涼州[illegible]明皇令益州[illegible]半[illegible]子[illegible]子[illegible]大[illegible]不奉詔臣[illegible]以有[illegible]人因[illegible]亦[illegible]及仁[illegible]恐[illegible]數[illegible]乃下[illegible]九月戊[illegible]十九人[illegible]臣[illegible]南京[illegible]仁[illegible]人[illegible]召至京令[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]許之歸自是[illegible]不[illegible]子[illegible]。汪直既敗[illegible]文升雖[illegible]皆[illegible]官[illegible]都御史[illegible]文升帝不[illegible]年。冬十月壬申召朱永還[illegible]成[illegible]名[illegible]不[illegible]承之[illegible]兵柄不許。內[illegible]兄[illegible]國[illegible]子[illegible]大臣往[illegible]方郎中[illegible]之物在[illegible]可[illegible]往[illegible]不可[illegible]服宜勿[illegible]林[illegible]非[illegible]中使[illegible]之[illegible]生等二[illegible]一[illegible]給[illegible]。孟[illegible]入貢回[illegible]宗與太監[illegible]平[illegible]已有[illegible]命[illegible]之其[illegible]韓太郎[illegible]安[illegible]之。封左都[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]名大[illegible]。時[illegible]多[illegible]十二後王[illegible]宗[illegible]官[illegible]之路[illegible]之例然[illegible]不任[illegible]令[illegible]大[illegible]如[illegible]內[illegible]吏督武[illegible]下。遂[illegible]至[illegible]外任[illegible]京職以[illegible]大[illegible]功者一心伏[illegible]陛下[illegible]天順[illegible]一切[illegible]除[illegible]以[illegible]此來濟[illegible]公[illegible]一丁武[illegible]亦本

挾一矢白使者言前者[illegible]與虜戰或父子並坐一處或兄弟分屬各營甚
有軍匠逃匿易姓遁為官吏犯罪[illegible]陳[illegible]亦[illegible]一日而數十人得官一
[illegible]而數百人有事自古以來有如是之政令否也帝得疏意頗動居
二日陳李孜省本司左[illegible][illegible]中第三人皆罷秩其餘罷遣者九人
[illegible]宮人心大快然帝待倖以[illegible]中外之望孜省寵未衰也
二十年春正月庚寅京師地震永平宣府遼東同日皆震宣府地裂
湧沙出水天壽山密雲古北口居庸關城垣墩堡多摧人有壓死者
壬辰敕羣臣修省[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]整理冤獄[illegible][illegible]工役
罷[illegible]傳[illegible]大同士卒　自西廠之罷尚銘專東廠事聞京師有富室輒
以事羅織得重賄乃已賣官鬻爵無所不至帝聞之謫充南京淨軍
籍其家輦送內府數日不盡代為東廠者陳準[illegible][illegible]誡諸
校尉曰有大逆告我非是勿預也都人安之　王瑞嘗再劾司禮
太監李榮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]聞　山東[illegible][illegible]盜起二月改刑部侍郎[illegible]時巡
左副都御史往巡撫時畿內大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之職
推行九則法於[illegible]府[illegible][illegible][illegible]民甚便之　戶部尚書余子俊督
大同宣府軍務三月己酉太監[illegible][illegible]監督軍務[illegible]職[illegible][illegible]兵官同子
俊備大同宣府　[illegible]胡居仁卒年五十　居仁餘干人初從吳與
弼講學絕意仕進其學以主忠信為先以求放心為要操而勿失莫
大乎敬端莊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子如[illegible][illegible]手置一冊詳[illegible]得失用自程考[illegible]
衣[illegible]食[illegible]如也居喪孝父非杖不能起三年不入寢門與人語終日
不及利祿論者以為[illegible]瑄之後粹然一出於正居仁一人而已　夏
四月戊午錄囚　立[illegible]宗[illegible]數二[illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible]人餘丁求[illegible][illegible]　[illegible]
王祈[illegible]有子十人妃[illegible]氏生世子見[illegible]諸姬生[illegible]王見[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王
見[illegible]見[illegible]母有[illegible][illegible]妃不為祈[illegible]所禮見[illegible]先卒見[illegible][illegible][illegible]
不得[illegible]世子會罷去祈[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]不復朝所為益不法祈[illegible]
言於帝革為庶人　王妃復[illegible]南京兵部尚書[illegible]能守[illegible]南京[illegible]人

曰王公天人也吾[illegible][illegible]而已[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]之能[illegible][illegible]　五月甲午朔
錄囚[illegible]死罪以下　己亥以馬文升為左副都御史巡撫遼東文升凡
三至遼[illegible]軍民聞其來皆[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仰中官[illegible][illegible]兵使不得[illegible]則[illegible]益大
[illegible]　巡按大同御史程[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]敗北狀與[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible]
降有差　初[illegible][illegible]罕弄[illegible]人[illegible]道主[illegible][illegible][illegible]石[illegible]金乞開設治所[illegible][illegible]
布政司萬安許之[illegible][illegible][illegible]吉皆以[illegible][illegible][illegible]原木邦[illegible][illegible][illegible]罕弄[illegible]而
請命許之上官[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]及[illegible]宗之行[illegible][illegible]受安[illegible][illegible][illegible]私以[illegible]宋宋
上官[illegible]罕弄與木邦仇殺已久[illegible][illegible]再[illegible]已[illegible][illegible]示以朝廷[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]其罪開設衛門令[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]木邦亦允[illegible][illegible]行
之六月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]司以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]井之利[illegible]行[illegible][illegible]木
邦兵力[illegible][illegible]不能[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中國用兵且
數十年　免[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]七月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
納米事例振山西陝西[illegible]　初[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible]子芝址[illegible]王[illegible]休王芝埈
[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]氏子也妃[illegible]之[illegible]節且召[illegible][illegible]入[illegible]芝址[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]妃持[illegible][illegible][illegible]宮門芝址閉不[illegible]出芝址[illegible]妃[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]母[illegible]
不[illegible][illegible]得芝址[illegible][illegible]兄狀[illegible][illegible]庶人　九月乙酉朔日有食之
復李[illegible][illegible][illegible]伯　[illegible][illegible][illegible]入居[illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大
永昌寺於西市逼徙民居數百家費[illegible][illegible]數十萬刑部員外郎林俊
上疏請斬[illegible][illegible]并罪中貴梁芳以謝天下帝大怒下詔獄考訊後軍
都督府經歷張黻救之並下獄帝欲誅俊懷恩固爭帝怒投之以硯
曰助俊訕我恩免冠伏地號哭帝叱之出恩遣人告鎮撫司曰汝曹
諂芳傾俊俊死汝曹何以生徑歸臥稱疾不起帝怒解[illegible][illegible]視恩[illegible][illegible]
亦於帝前解之冬十月丁巳杖俊及黻各三十謫俊姚州判官黻師
宗知州時言者久置兩人皆重貶都下王恕自南京疏救言天地止
一壇祖宗止一廟而佛至千餘寺[illegible]民居[illegible]內[illegible]此何理也[illegible][illegible]不
[illegible][illegible]帝得疏不懌　[illegible]西[illegible][illegible]雲南[illegible][illegible][illegible]坑　丙子封[illegible][illegible]同知王

[illegible]安伯。十一月，[illegible]余子俊仍[illegible]未召還。十

二月，免山西、河南被災夏稅。

二十一年春正月甲申朔，申刻，有大星自中天少西下，墜化白氣，復曲折上騰，有聲如雷。逾時，西方有赤星大如碗，自中天西行，近濁尾跡化白氣，曲折如蛇，行良久，正西復有星如盞，[illegible]。　丙戌，[illegible]臣極言時政[illegible]官改南京。　余子俊陳時弊八事，帝多采納。　右都御史朱英陳八事，[illegible]節[illegible]守中官武將不得私立莊田，[illegible]存恤[illegible]之人，[illegible]四方分守[illegible]內官勿進貢，[illegible]上[illegible]增設內侍，召還[illegible]傳奉[illegible]臣濫內府收[illegible]民役[illegible]莊田及[illegible]皆不便[illegible]之，不行其[illegible]力[illegible]從也。　李俊偕六科諸臣言：「今之弊政最大且急者，曰近倖干紀也，大臣不職也，爵賞太濫也，工役過煩也，進獻無厭也，流亡未復也。天變之來，率由於此。夫內侍之設，國初皆有定制，今或一監而[illegible]一二十人，或一事而參五六七輩，或分布藩郡，享王者之奉；或總領邊疆，專大將之權；或依憑左右，援引[illegible]；或交通中外，投獻奇巧。司錢穀則法外取財，貢方物則多端責賂。兵民坐困，官吏蒙殃。[illegible]事者[illegible]，如梁芳[illegible]，不可枚舉。惟陛下大施剛斷，無令干紀，奉使於外者，悉為召還；用事於內者，嚴加省汰，則近倖不得肆而天意可回矣。今之大臣，其未進也，非夤緣內臣則不得進；其既進也，非依憑內臣則不得安。此以財貿官，彼以官鬻財，無怪其漁獵四方，而轉輸權貴也。如尚書[illegible]李本、侍郎文[illegible]，在[illegible]尹直、大理卿田景暘，皆清議不[illegible]，惟陛下大加黜罰，勿[illegible]，則大臣知警，而天意可回矣。夫爵以待有德，賞以待有功也。今或無故而爵一人，[illegible]無功而賞一人，[illegible]祈而[illegible]美官，進金寶者[illegible]厚利，方士獻煉服之書，伶人[illegible]之戲，[illegible]史胥徒[illegible]叨官秩，俳[illegible]僧道亦玷班資。一歲而傳奉或至千人，數歲而數千人矣。數千人之祿，歲以數十萬計，是皆國家之命，賑民之脂膏，可以養賢士，可以活饑民，誠可惜也。方士道流如左通政李孜省、太常少卿鄧常恩輩，尤為誕妄，此招天變之甚者也。乞盡罷傳奉之官，毋令汙玷朝列，則爵賞不濫而天意可回矣。今都城佛剎，迄無寧工，京營軍士不復遺力，如國師繼曉假術濟私，糜耗特甚，中外切齒。願陛下內惜資財，外惜人力，不急之役，姑且停止，則工役不煩而天意可回矣。近來規利之徒，率假進奉以耗國財，或獻一方書，市一玩器，購一畫，製一簪，所費不多，獲利十倍。願陛下洞燭此弊，留府庫之財，為軍國之備，則進獻息而天意可回矣。陝西、河南、山西赤地千里，民[illegible]流亡日多，[illegible]存可[illegible]天心之仁，[illegible]生民之困，[illegible]追[illegible]僧寺[illegible]財[illegible]賑[illegible]民，俾得存活，則流亡[illegible]而天意可回矣。夫天下[illegible]之人身，人主，元首也；大臣，股肱也；諫官，耳目也；京師，腹心也；[illegible]郡，[illegible]也。大臣不職則股肱[illegible]，[illegible]官[illegible]則耳目[illegible]，京師不[illegible]則[illegible]心受病，[illegible]郡[illegible]則[illegible]元首豈能晏然而安哉。伏望陛下[illegible]以必行，[illegible]天以[illegible]實，斥[illegible]小[illegible]近[illegible]臣，[illegible]治道之得失，究前代之興亡，以[illegible]之[illegible]，代方[illegible]以文學之臣，代方士則必有正言足以[illegible]足以[illegible]天[illegible]而手足便利，耳目聰明，腹心安[illegible]，[illegible]不[illegible]平大明[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]上林[illegible]本寺[illegible]民令巡按御史逮其[illegible]制下[illegible]大[illegible]。」　御史汪奎等[illegible]論諸臣[illegible]梁芳[illegible]內[illegible]乞治芳罪，[illegible]部[illegible]南[illegible]官[illegible]中官[illegible]子而[illegible]衣寺孜省小吏[illegible]而[illegible]通政[illegible]斥以[illegible]仕[illegible]李本、侍郎杜銘、尹直皆[illegible]大理卿宋欽巡撫都御史[illegible]能[illegible]無能侍郎[illegible]倫[illegible]巡撫都御史[illegible]文[illegible]大理卿田景暘[illegible]行不[illegible]令[illegible]仕[illegible]守備

內官.視天[illegible]閒[illegible][illegible]作威[illegible][illegible][illegible]有司.浙江鎮[illegible]四川[illegible]用[illegible]遣
治四品以下官尤[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]遣內外坐[illegible][illegible]內官[illegible][illegible]多
皆私役軍士[illegible]納月錢.多者至二三百人.鎮守亦皆私役[illegible]丁.行伍
惟存老弱[illegible][illegible]內官[illegible]乞[illegible]利[illegible][illegible]而行.所至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不
行[illegible][illegible][illegible]并[illegible][illegible]陝西山西河南[illegible]年水旱.死徙大半.山陝之
民[illegible]存無[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]除[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]吉先坐[illegible][illegible]官.
[illegible][illegible]至京[illegible]夜乞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大玷清班.宜[illegible]斥.山陝河洛[illegible]民多
流[illegible][illegible]至[illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時九[illegible]各[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]本有所[illegible][illegible][illegible]切[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]李[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]重.而兵部員外郎[illegible]
[illegible]主事[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而尚書王恕今[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]
南京[illegible]外郎彭[illegible]斥李孜省[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之以[illegible]天下.戶部主事周[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]梁芳李孜省[illegible]并汝內侍[illegible]方[illegible].刑部主事李旦[illegible]十[illegible].旦言[illegible]
仙佛老外[illegible]女[illegible][illegible]色[illegible]利[illegible]技淫巧[illegible][illegible]下[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]而左右近
[illegible]交相[illegible]之言[illegible]切[illegible]以方[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]且[illegible]
六十人[illegible]名[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]則[illegible]遠[illegible]域[illegible]. [illegible][illegible][illegible]天下. 乙巳.李衍
何[illegible][illegible]及工部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陝西山西河南[illegible]. 巡撫順天都御史
[illegible][illegible]宋[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中官及文武[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]且[illegible]召還中官出
[illegible][illegible]由[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]. 二月己未.[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文武官五百六十
[illegible]人.初[illegible][illegible]宋[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]武[illegible]至八百[illegible]人.乞[illegible]令閣
任非[illegible]功[illegible][illegible][illegible]西方[illegible]守[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]內官并正統間[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
召還.廷臣亦交以[illegible]及下.[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中官不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]
之[illegible][illegible][illegible]. 南京吏部尚書[illegible][illegible][illegible]九[illegible][illegible]時[illegible]二十[illegible]皆[illegible]
[illegible]切.帝多采納.而[illegible][illegible]所不[illegible][illegible][illegible]不行. 巡撫[illegible]天都御史彭
[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]示災.見於[illegible][illegible]及正旦.[illegible][illegible]天道之[illegible]正旦[illegible][illegible][illegible]
之[illegible].此天心仁[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible]也.陛下[illegible]任之初[illegible][illegible]正防[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]用人[illegible]乃[illegible]年以來[illegible][illegible][illegible]妃加[illegible][illegible]后[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

先帝后[illegible][illegible].此正家之道[illegible][illegible]也.[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]計私[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]
以付之.祖法[illegible]奸.一切[illegible][illegible].此防[illegible]之道未[illegible]也.四方[illegible]守中官[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]旨科[illegible]小民.此[illegible][illegible]之道未[illegible]也.大[illegible]宜加[illegible]保[illegible]
守.[illegible][illegible][illegible]階及子[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]夫[illegible]加[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]人.[illegible]知[illegible]
此用人之道未[illegible]也.惟陛下[illegible][illegible]如[illegible]天下[illegible][illegible].帝得[illegible]不悅.
王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]故不許. 余子俊復出行邊. 丁丑.參
陝西[illegible]災[illegible][illegible]. 紀[illegible]妃之[illegible]也.[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]妃[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]能[illegible]芳
[illegible][illegible]貢[illegible]料[illegible]民財.[illegible]府[illegible]以結妃[illegible][illegible]技淫巧[illegible]祠宮[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]久之.帝視內[illegible]見[illegible][illegible][illegible]金七[illegible][illegible][illegible]芳及[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]由
汝二人.[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]芳曰.[illegible][illegible][illegible]宮及[illegible]祠[illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]年[illegible][illegible].帝
不[illegible]曰.吾不汝[illegible].後之人[illegible][illegible]汝[illegible]矣.芳大[illegible][illegible]說妃勸帝[illegible]太子
而立[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝不[illegible]斥[illegible][illegible][illegible]明又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]泰安州地
[illegible][illegible]泰山[illegible][illegible]有[illegible]占者[illegible][illegible][illegible]在東宮.帝心[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible].四月戊午.
遣使赴山東祭告. 虎臣言臣[illegible]比[illegible]災[illegible]人相食.由[illegible]吏[illegible][illegible][illegible]
役失[illegible][illegible][illegible]有司[illegible]民戶[illegible]二[illegible]以定科[illegible].從之. 壬戌.[illegible][illegible][illegible]四
十[illegible]石[illegible]陝西[illegible]. 免[illegible][illegible]山東[illegible]災[illegible][illegible]. 初[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]
衛[illegible]節有[illegible]名[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中外[illegible][illegible]安[illegible][illegible]小[illegible][illegible][illegible]安[illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible]
私[illegible][illegible][illegible]而已.不能有所[illegible][illegible]於民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]理
刑[illegible][illegible]所上.不允.知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]推用[illegible][illegible][illegible]大臣不[illegible][illegible][illegible]及
[illegible][illegible]力求去.閣[illegible][illegible][illegible]給[illegible]以[illegible]. [illegible][illegible]市舶中官[illegible][illegible][illegible]乞[illegible][illegible]
戶六十人[illegible][illegible]方物.五月.市[illegible]安[illegible]遣以[illegible][illegible][illegible]省[illegible][illegible]上疏爭之.
[illegible][illegible][illegible]其半.[illegible]由是[illegible]遣. [illegible]李旦[illegible]遣府通判.工部主事[illegible]吉[illegible]
東府通判.給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]其沙府通判.[illegible][illegible][illegible]安州同知.[illegible][illegible][illegible]州
同知.[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也.汪[illegible]先以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於廷.[illegible]出[illegible][illegible]州
府通判.[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible].[illegible][illegible]
化[illegible][illegible][illegible]彭[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible]故[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知州

□既說安邊□，□□宋□給中□□所許，□□副使□□方召為大理□，令仍□官代□。□□□天承乎二府事，□出為湖廣□議。先是□臣□言□大□□天□太常少卿□□承□指言□□，會有大營□陝西民□死，是□之□國家□□祝，帝悅，□中官□禮部右侍郎，仍□□事。□□見□使□由□□□□賞□至□戰□市□，說以□□□圭之□，□逆上疏力言不可許，恐遺笑外番，□中國，乃已。壬戌，京□□□。□民□京□□□□，丙子，□□□人給米月三斗，幼者半之，□司。六月辛巳，令武臣□□□。癸未，□□□邦□延臣所□□□五事。以陝西□先□□□兗州。秋七月，右都御史余子俊□太子太保。□在甘□□□□三十□所□四十餘萬，皆不以□此，閒之□曰：此邊臣□分□是言，人服其□大□。八月己卯朔，日有食之。□明□□真□以□□臣□事無所回□。□□為安□所安□□無□安□今日□尾中□四□之罷也，安□□同□□不□帝□□□□名安□使人□用□□□帝□之。□子□□□□□人□□□劉公子曲□□□□□□坊院本□之□大□扶□去□中官□召安及劉吉赴西角門，出帝手□□一函示之，安吉□□。九月甲子，□具疏乞休去。時□□三人，安□吉□□□□□□人目□□□□會□引□而□□尹直相□入內□，安言之□乃公□。冬十月，□□□同知□□□□□伯。免山東、山西、河南、陝西、四川被災稅□。復李孜省左□□。□□□使□治兵久□□□大□□小□□所向□□□之衣□劾其□林□居□令□先□其□□□大□□□□□□□封□今有加□者□□。十一月，以九□□□□□□治兵□如故。丙寅，京師地震。□□知□高□□□道□□□以聞。十二月甲申，詹事彭華為吏部左侍郎兼翰林院學士入閣預機務。甲午，□□□。初，余子

俊□□□大□以延□□□法，行之兩□，因□□而止。比□出□，欲行之，言□□四□治兩□□用延□□千三百□□□首□百七十□□□四百四十□萬□□三丈，計役大八萬六千，□月可成。詔明年四月即工。□是時□比不□，公私□□，□□大役，上下□之，子俊又□□成於邊臣而已，不□其事以聞，□不□力□□□□其□□。由是□□大□。夏冬□□□京，帝入□□命改左都御史，巡□大同。中官□□□子俊□□□□□□□，又劾其以私□□□□□。兵部侍郎阮勤□□子俊□帝□□劾□給事□御史復□□□劾中□多□□子俊，□工部侍郎杜謙往□。小王子犯□州，□□□□州。二十二年春正月乙丑，免河□□被災稅□。甘□□官往□□及土□□□□□□□把麻□□所□死者四百人。二月，命□道人往□。□辰，免□□□及□□□被災稅□。杜謙還，□余子俊□□□□□□□阮勤等言所□亦無私，然□□□百五十□萬，米□二百三十□萬，□財□民不得無□，□□子俊太子太保致仕，阮勤南京刑部。初，尹直丁父□□□□南京吏□二部，□八年□□不得志，□□□□安彭□□內召尹直，□特不可，□朝臣亦皆□□□其在南。及推兵部左右侍郎，吏部列何□等八人，□用□而直以安□及李孜省力中旨召還，□孜省相比而□□□兵部郎中□□□□□推□□□等□□之□□可其□□□其□。四月，□□□太子太保，□太子少保，侍郎耿裕□□郎中□宏□□傳□。乙未，□□內□□莊田。五月，□□□侍□尹□□□內□及□□□□□要之子也，給事中□□□□□并及□□□□下□□□□令法司，□□午門□□遍判王□郎中劉□□人□上□□太子少保，以術□致仕□□□□，□有□□□□□再□□。六月，免□□陝西被災稅□。乙亥，□□臣□□□□。甲子，□法司□刑。秋七月，小王子犯甘州，指揮□姚英等戰死。□侍□學士□□□州同知，坐與尹龍相比故也。

芳命出[illegible]補[illegible]太[illegible]。江西[illegible]府[illegible]事[illegible]巡
撫[illegible]御史[illegible]主[illegible]從之。尹[illegible]之李孜省
軍中[illegible]不能[illegible]八月左[illegible]西[illegible]使。陝西巡[illegible]御史
鄭[illegible]五[illegible]曰[illegible]以回天[illegible]以杜[illegible]以[illegible]民
困[illegible]以[illegible]有功[illegible]以抑[illegible]芳[illegible]之[illegible]
撫陝四年[illegible]民全活[illegible]比去[illegible]所[illegible]
官十人[illegible]大人[illegible]詔[illegible]不[illegible]也。[illegible]史
呂[illegible]郎[illegible]尹[illegible]先[illegible]
戮[illegible]十[illegible]人。[illegible]巡[illegible]兵[illegible]從之尹[illegible]
凡[illegible]不可[illegible]言[illegible]。南京兵部[illegible]王恕好直言
侃侃[illegible]少[illegible]二十一[illegible]有三十九[illegible]力阻
傳天下[illegible]心[illegible]不可[illegible]曰王公胡不言也則又曰公
疏且至矣已而[illegible]曰兩京十二部獨有一王恕[illegible]
近[illegible]目[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]尤切帝[illegible]不悅。九月
南京兵部侍郎馬[illegible]太子少保致仕[illegible]大[illegible]
名[illegible]月工部主事王[illegible]比[illegible]子[illegible]府
推官。[illegible]明[illegible]刑部員外郎李
行[illegible]同[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]張[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]行同[illegible]如[illegible]
士良[illegible]病作行[illegible]
卒年五十八。[illegible]元[illegible]治[illegible]之[illegible]州[illegible]死
實[illegible]乃上[illegible]曰臣[illegible]口能[illegible]足[illegible]見[illegible]布[illegible]忠
子[illegible]邪之中[illegible]立[illegible]之[illegible]太[illegible]法持之
選[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]司[illegible]也郭[illegible]史宋[illegible]同[illegible]法[illegible]
奸[illegible]行[illegible]勤官行[illegible]無左[illegible]臣本小吏
[illegible]法[illegible]臣自[illegible]臣[illegible]臣[illegible]役[illegible]

[illegible]心[illegible]知臣不可[illegible]臣[illegible]月臣[illegible]死[illegible]天[illegible]
無[illegible]乃[illegible]文[illegible]不[illegible]由[illegible]
[illegible]知所云[illegible]共[illegible]信[illegible]年
[illegible]水[illegible]民[illegible]引[illegible]而[illegible]
而若[illegible]知[illegible]不下[illegible]行[illegible]民令[illegible]所以
使[illegible]志在[illegible]民非有[illegible]也[illegible]正不[illegible]日[illegible]
而[illegible]行[illegible]其[illegible]阻[illegible]之日[illegible]小人[illegible]一[illegible]
此臣[illegible]人[illegible]田野百[illegible]而[illegible]也
不[illegible]。[illegible]
[illegible]使[illegible]有[illegible]令何[illegible]任[illegible]。丁卯兵部侍郎尹[illegible]
戶部侍郎[illegible]林[illegible]士[illegible]。尹[illegible]之[illegible]代之以
持正故不[illegible]而李孜省方[illegible]用[illegible]私[illegible]同[illegible]李[illegible]相
[illegible]坐以[illegible]南京而[illegible]官[illegible]之[illegible]入
[illegible]出[illegible]曰吾耳[illegible]罪[illegible]今一[illegible]以[illegible]孜
省[illegible]因而[illegible]之冬十月[illegible]南京禮部而以李[illegible]代[illegible]子也李[illegible]
本[illegible]介[illegible]時[illegible]以孜省[illegible]名[illegible]切孜省[illegible]江西人亦心
[illegible]尹[illegible]禮部侍郎王一[illegible]致仕副都御史劉[illegible]
中[illegible]因之以[illegible]士[illegible]守[illegible]
御史[illegible]子[illegible]出其口[illegible]安[illegible]古[illegible]
從而和之[illegible]部[illegible]南京戶部侍郎[illegible]其力也
又[illegible]文升[illegible]之南京[illegible]天府[illegible]守[illegible]知[illegible]目
十一月癸丑占城[illegible]安[illegible]王子古來來奔。吏部[illegible]通政使
[illegible]以李孜省[illegible]右通政[illegible]以下[illegible]一官[illegible]文[illegible]方以[illegible]
[illegible]司[illegible]通[illegible]使也已[illegible]孜省[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]通政如故。
十二月免江西廣西被災稅糧。[illegible]州知州[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]切[illegible]也。四川舉人[illegible]三[illegible]王[illegible]

疏略曰治天下在進君子退小人方今小人在位者滿四海而公[illegible]
與[illegible]田旦[illegible]此行非為科名設上[illegible]天子剖白[illegible]任[illegible]於[illegible]民於[illegible]
耳從而甚其言笑而不答。
二十二年春正月[illegible]陝西[illegible]饑以災告[illegible]　故[illegible]目有四曰君
[illegible]曰親[illegible]曰食[illegible]曰不[illegible]官人材貴不同[illegible]
乞以才力不及一途以[illegible]人才之[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]令。　[illegible]欲
遵古來[illegible]尹[illegible]曰[illegible]來[illegible]若[illegible]之也宜[illegible]大臣
卯[illegible]之命南京右都御史[illegible]往　[illegible]都御史[illegible]
[illegible]戶部[illegible]大同見山[illegible]河南[illegible]至[illegible]遣[illegible]
乃[illegible]外[illegible]今[illegible]民[illegible]邊而[illegible]士[illegible]以其[illegible]治[illegible]女
使之至[illegible]山西陝西州[illegible]各[illegible]一石[illegible]
一兩以十九[illegible]時[illegible]折[illegible]則召[illegible]以[illegible]帝從之[illegible]
是北方二[illegible]折[illegible]由[illegible]也　兵部[illegible]帝[illegible]子[illegible]
召之。　二月乙酉[illegible]副都御史[illegible]政司[illegible]田[illegible]視大同[illegible]
邊。　[illegible]劉[illegible]多[illegible]何人[illegible]安[illegible]而[illegible]尹[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]而[illegible]之已[illegible]三月丁未[illegible]仕去　何[illegible]四川巡
[illegible]御史[illegible]共自[illegible]長官[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]不可[illegible]不得已[illegible]天[illegible]子之[illegible]長
[illegible]之[illegible]及其[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]帝命[illegible]州[illegible]安
[illegible]山東[illegible]災[illegible]　夏四月乙亥免浙江[illegible]災[illegible]　五月
乙卯[illegible]分[illegible]天下山川　丙辰[illegible]臣[illegible]　[illegible]吉士[illegible]上疏
曰陛下[illegible]臣[illegible]必及外云任[illegible]一人
[illegible]分一[illegible]往往[illegible]中[illegible]一二小人[illegible]之而又[illegible]之
[illegible]陛下[illegible]不欲[illegible]由其[illegible]之[illegible]出私門先有以[illegible]陛
下之[illegible]及[illegible]又[illegible]若有所不[illegible]反不如一。

二[illegible]足以任[illegible]此陛下所[illegible]也臣[illegible]以[illegible]宋仁宗[illegible]
[illegible]則[illegible]之如呂[illegible]則容之如杜衍[illegible]
可任則不[illegible]之[illegible]非拒[illegible]丹西臣元[illegible]未聞一任一[illegible]可以成
天下[illegible]也[illegible]陛下[illegible]而[illegible]之容之[illegible]杜衍[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]之曰[illegible]台道不使小人[illegible]則天工[illegible]臣又聞
天下[illegible]臣[illegible]官[illegible]臣[illegible]乃今之[illegible]官
以[illegible]以[illegible]刑[illegible]不[illegible]天[illegible]
不[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]之則曰吾[illegible]不欲言言出則[illegible]
[illegible]呼既不能[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]上有人心[illegible]如是乎臣
[illegible]浮[illegible]節之臣今[illegible]下[illegible]入[illegible]則天[illegible]臣又
[illegible]色[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]在[illegible]君子之[illegible]人[illegible]也大矣以陛下之[illegible]明[illegible]
不知君子可任而[illegible]抑之[illegible]乃小人巧[illegible]以中[illegible]之耳今[illegible]
如王[illegible]如[illegible]方如[illegible]林[illegible]言[illegible]一時人[illegible]不宣
[illegible]上天生才之[illegible]陛下[illegible]召此[illegible]人[illegible]近之[illegible]使各[illegible]其平
生則天心[illegible]臣又聞[illegible]帝[illegible]除不[illegible]以[illegible]近[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]日聞人主[illegible]比其手內侍之[illegible]相外侍之[illegible]
方[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]工[illegible]之以作[illegible]巧法王[illegible]子[illegible]之以[illegible]
出入[illegible]此[illegible]所[illegible]陛下以[illegible]相[illegible]以[illegible]官[illegible]耳
目以正人[illegible]心[illegible]社久長之[illegible]大綱正矣然
其本則在陛下[illegible]何如耳[illegible]侍臣[illegible]反[illegible]之功陛下
[illegible]亦[illegible]沃心之[illegible]如此而[illegible]以[illegible]豈不[illegible]世[illegible]陛下
[illegible]之[illegible]日月之[illegible]之[illegible]心使[illegible]則
[illegible]明而[illegible]四[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]已耶疏入不[illegible]
刑部郎[illegible]安私人又[illegible]內侍[illegible]浙江[illegible]大吏
[illegible]之比[illegible]郎[illegible]如[illegible]其[illegible]下[illegible]

安置以[illegible]尹[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]李孜省[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]之改知[illegible]陽 [illegible]林[illegible]川
戴[illegible]公定俞公明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分五路[illegible]戰大[illegible]之[illegible]
賊[illegible]一百三十 [illegible][illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三[illegible]入大[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible]可攻
殺三[illegible][illegible]目伯[illegible][illegible]去人[illegible]以[illegible]計三[illegible]乃相[illegible][illegible]老[illegible][illegible][illegible]
東巡[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]給米布 六月[illegible]陝西[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]災[illegible][illegible] 工部[illegible][illegible][illegible]本部尚[illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible]進士[illegible]人[illegible]至大
[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]之 秋七月戊申封[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]
王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]王 [illegible][illegible][illegible]氏上[illegible][illegible][illegible]貝[illegible][illegible]
帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]南京[illegible][illegible][illegible]官一子[illegible]寺[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible] 八月[illegible][illegible]帝不[illegible] 甲申[illegible]太子[illegible]文華殿 己丑
帝崩年四十有一[illegible]太后王年五日一[illegible]太后[illegible]所[illegible]
惟恐不[illegible]王[illegible]后[illegible]太后[illegible]之帝[illegible]曲[illegible][illegible][illegible] 九
月壬寅太子即位大赦 丁未斥[illegible][illegible]侍郎李孜省太常寺卿[illegible]
常[illegible][illegible]天[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]子少[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]甘州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京
斥[illegible][illegible][illegible]同[illegible][illegible][illegible]同知[illegible]官[illegible]及[illegible]父[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]先[illegible][illegible]色[illegible][illegible]史[illegible]尺[illegible][illegible]天子[illegible][illegible]
成[illegible]子[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]生未知所[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰
官所[illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]托[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]針[illegible]及內[illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible] [illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]廷
臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]氏[illegible][illegible]出入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]了知所[illegible]日[illegible]久不
[illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible]吉先[illegible][illegible]氏[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible]尹[illegible][illegible][illegible]之帝亦以
[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]子聞 [illegible]十李文祥上封事[illegible]日祖宗[illegible]大[illegible]六
院[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible]世[illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]內侍[illegible][illegible]任其
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官公行[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]文司[illegible][illegible]件之則
巧[illegible][illegible]野[illegible]心[illegible]路[illegible]目[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
會供[illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible]大臣[illegible][illegible]治理[illegible]心[illegible]任不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正
而近[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]世[illegible]宗[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]法司[illegible][illegible]己私不[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]必[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]必[illegible][illegible]及奸宄[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]術
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible]工[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]巧上下
同[illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]法[illegible][illegible][illegible]令臣民各[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]法明
而人心不[illegible]玩世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]共理[illegible]仕[illegible][illegible]王[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]
自[illegible][illegible] 未[illegible][illegible]東主事林俊[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]才[illegible][illegible]才品[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]必有[illegible]益可[illegible]明[illegible][illegible]才[illegible][illegible]自古
[illegible][illegible]習[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]益臣[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]知自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]私[illegible]天[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]則[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]改[illegible]之[illegible]必[illegible][illegible]之人臣見[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]古[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]木自求[illegible][illegible]言之[illegible]非其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
求何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]少[illegible]李林甫持此以[illegible][illegible]王安石持此以[illegible]宋
[illegible]近[illegible]聞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]求[illegible]言[illegible]不[illegible]奸[illegible]足[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]君子之言[illegible]非小人之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]如有所[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]及萬安[illegible]自尹[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]日不下[illegible]召[illegible]
左[illegible]門以政內有中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而出[illegible][illegible]
陝西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]主事[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]不納 冬十月丁卯[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]右[illegible]故仟[illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]人封[illegible] 乙亥[illegible]皇太后周氏[illegible]太皇太后皇后王氏[illegible]皇太
后[illegible][illegible][illegible]后[illegible]氏[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如母后[illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百戶 丙子
立妃張氏[illegible][illegible]后 [illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]示[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年二千
人[illegible][illegible]弁二十[illegible][illegible]古[illegible][illegible][illegible]安[illegible]以[illegible]大臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]抗古[illegible]
乃得入 初[illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]私中外[illegible][illegible][illegible]史
[illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible]日此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以其[illegible][illegible][illegible]劾安抑[illegible]
言路[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible]人臣[illegible]明日[illegible]至左[illegible]門中[illegible][illegible]列令
[illegible][illegible]日令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]抑太[illegible][illegible][illegible]日有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible]已

留中[illegible]大言臣所言關係大[illegible]余何[illegible]中鄒智因星變上疏曰伏讀明詔云天下利弊所當興革所在官員人等條具以聞此誠陛下知前日當興革之弊奸臣所以致陛下此弊自有其人夫不曰朕躬有過朝政有闕而曰利弊當興革不曰近倖人臣言官而曰官員人等條具以聞陛下所以求言者已不虛矣今欲興天下之利革天下之弊當求利弊之本所而與其目實之不當毛舉細故以為利弊在是也本所何在閣臣是已少師安少傅[illegible]少師吉附下罔上太子少保直挾詐懷奸世之小人也陛下留之則君子必不就朝政必不舉此弊所當革者也致仕尚書王恕忠可任大事尚書王竑剛明可用大奸都御史彭韶方正可決大疑世之君子也陛下用之則君子歸朝明朝政舉此利所當興也然君子所以不進小人所以不退大抵由宦官為主而已昔元宮官任事之同其卒則於弘恭石顯宋孝宗書任陳俊卒[illegible]於[illegible]甘具李林甫牛仙客真高力士相附和而陳敗不[illegible]以通了大全[illegible]宋臣相表裏而宋室不振君子小人進退之機未有不由此宦官之盛衰陛下臨[illegible]任[illegible]來得大[illegible]張[illegible]所以待宦官者一以高皇帝之法則君子可進小人可退而天下之治出於一矣以陛下[illegible]明[illegible]世豈不知刑臣不可委信然而不免信用者殆正心之學未講也心者萬化天理則耳目聰明言動中節何宦官之能惑於人然則一身無主萬事失綱投閒抵隙雖有禁之之法亦終日改月化而[illegible]失其初欲遠君子退小人[illegible]天下之利[illegible]天下之[illegible]豈可得哉今[illegible]侍讀官之中史[illegible]此時取人[illegible]所[illegible]太[illegible]及安吉[illegible]侍郎[illegible]史[illegible]事[illegible]社[illegible]大理寺丞宋[illegible]而[illegible]及[illegible]任尚書李[illegible]去任[illegible]元[illegible]給事中[illegible]仲昭御史[illegible]給事中大[illegible]給事中王[illegible]外郎林俊主事王[illegible]又[illegible]彭韶及尚書余子俊[illegible]文升[illegible]守[illegible]又言[illegible]

[illegible]許[illegible]內官[illegible]出[illegible]足以任使[illegible]所[illegible]斥近倖[illegible]司[illegible]萬言[illegible]史文貴亦到安所[illegible]倪進賢[illegible]知[illegible]行[illegible]安日[illegible]房中術安[illegible]之因令就試得進士[illegible]吉上除[illegible]也[illegible]一日於宮中得疏一小篋皆論房中術者末署曰臣安進[illegible]懷恩持至閣曰此大臣所為耶安慚汗伏地不能出聲及諸臣[illegible]入[illegible]令[illegible]恩就安前[illegible]之安數跪起求哀無去意[illegible]恩[illegible]摘其牙牌曰可出矣始惶遽索馬歸第丁亥乞休去時年已七十餘猶於道上望三台星冀復用安在政府二十餘年每[illegible]試必令其門生為考官子孫甥婿多登第者安雖居一年死子[illegible]京[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]孫[illegible]宏[illegible]相[illegible]死安竟無後　壬辰[illegible]母[illegible]紀[illegible]為[illegible]太后　癸巳吏部左侍郎[illegible]林學士徐溥入閣預機務　[illegible]出[illegible]印[illegible]疏言陛下[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]御[illegible]侍臣[illegible]方[illegible]若[illegible]學論道以為出治之本至如尹直李[illegible]奸邪[illegible]中官進用或依附[illegible]行私不早[illegible]斥必[illegible]明[illegible]中官[illegible]為言官[illegible]入[illegible]言官[illegible]士[illegible]宜亟正典刑勿[illegible]得官[illegible]示天下戊且召王恕王竑彭韶[illegible]而[illegible]臣以[illegible]聞　十一月[illegible]江安吉[illegible]史[illegible]入[illegible]尹直等給事中宋琮及御史許[illegible]言[illegible]自[illegible]侍郎以事入[illegible]附嘗冒中旨[illegible]尹[illegible]其為人[illegible]令致仕[illegible]明[illegible]而[illegible]於進取性矜忌不自[illegible]以至於敗　乙卯[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]林學士入閣預機務　侍郎李[illegible]國子[illegible]邱濬以[illegible]大學衍義補[illegible]於治國平天下條目未具乃博採[illegible]之表上[illegible]命所司刊行　李孜省[illegible]中官[illegible]不[illegible]戊午遣孜省[illegible]玉芝[illegible]下[illegible]交結近倖[illegible]律[illegible]流二千里[illegible]免死[illegible]孜省不[illegible]死　召王恕

爲吏部尙書。十二月，恕至，御帑往諭曰：後世人臣不獲時見天子，故事多苟且。顧公且勿受官，先請朝見，取時政不善者歷陳之，力請除革，而後拜命，庶其有濟。恕不能用。先是中外薦恕者必劾劉吉，吉大恚，凡恕所推舉，皆陰撓之。恕瞷禮部主事喬宇於文選，蔡清於稽勳。薦南京兵部主事孫交爲員外郎。恕薦清哲，勸以時事，清上二札：一請振紀綱，一薦劉大夏等三十餘人。恕皆納用。　時大行未葬，帝麻衣衰経如故。進士潘府上疏，請行三年喪，略言：子爲父，臣爲君，皆斬衰三年，仁之至，義之盡也。漢文帝遺詔短喪，止欲便天下臣民，景帝遂自行之，使千古綱常一墜不振。晉武帝欲行而不能，魏孝文行之而不盡。宋孝宗銳志復古，易月之外，猶執通喪，然不能推之於下，未足爲聖王達孝也。先帝奄棄四海，臣庶銜哀，陛下惻怛由衷，麻衣視朝，百日未改。望排羣議，斷自聖心，執喪三年，一如三代舊制。詔禮官參考載籍，使喪不廢禮，朝不廢政，勒爲彝典，傳之子孫，豈不偉哉。疏下，輔臣會禮官詳議，並持成制，議不行。　大行將升祔，九廟已備，議者咸謂德、懿、熙、仁四廟，宜以次奉祧。禮臣謂德祖視周后稷，不可祧。當祧懿祖於太廟寢殿後，別建祧殿，如古夾室之制。歲暮則奉祧主合享，如古祫祭之禮。吏部侍郎楊守陳言：禮，天子七廟，祖功而宗德。德祖可比商報乙、周亞圉，非稷、契比。議者習見宋儒嘗取王安石說，遂使七廟既有始祖，又有太祖。太祖既配天，又不得正位南向，非禮之正。今請并祧德、懿、熙三祖，自仁祖下爲七廟。異時祧盡，則太祖擬契、稷，祧主藏於後寢，祫禮行於前殿，時享尊太祖，祫祭尊德祖，則功德並崇，恩義亦備。帝從禮官議。辛未，建祧殿於寢殿後，奉遷懿祖神主。　御史曹璘言：梓宮發引，陛下宜衰経杖屨，送至大明門外，拜哭而別，餘宮中行三年喪。貴妃萬氏有罪，宜告於先帝，削其謚，遷葬它所。帝納其奏，而戒勿言貴妃事。　壬午，葬純皇帝於茂陵，廟曰憲宗，孝穆皇太后祔葬，別建奉慈殿以祀。　曹璘又請進用王恕等諸大臣，復先朝言事于大節等諸臣官，放遣宮中怨女，罷撤監督京營及鎮守四方太監。又言梁芳以指揮袁輅獻地建寺，請令襲廣平侯爵，以數畝地得侯，勛臣誰不解體，宜亟爲革罷。疏奏，帝頗采焉。輅，容之孫也。　免江西、廣西被災稅糧。　帝將建棕棚萬歲山，備登眺。虎臣抗疏切諫。祭酒費誾懼禍及，鋃鐺繫臣堂樹下。俄宦官宣臣至左順門，傳旨慰諭曰：若言是，棕棚已毀矣。誾大慚。臣名遂聞都下。頃之，命授七品官，遂以爲雲南嶍峨知縣。

明紀卷第二十

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
[illegible]知府銜[illegible]內閣侍讀中書孫男克家參訂

孝宗紀一 起戊申孝宗弘治元年盡丙辰弘治九年凡九年

孝宗達天明道純誠中正聖文神武至仁大德敬皇帝弘治元年春
正月己亥朔，享太廟。丙午，大祀天地於南郊。[illegible]言劉吉與萬安
尹直合等耳，安、直斥而吉獨進，宜不以叅民。諸大中[illegible]吐明示勤
[illegible]又勤孝[illegible]敬而[illegible]降進士李文祥[illegible]。己未，給事中[illegible]
守武臣。初，萬安忌何喬新剛正，出為南京刑部尚書，[illegible]不平。一
日以事對內[illegible]，正色曰：有君臣作奸，當用正人。胡[illegible]出何必安[illegible]對然
[illegible]而刑部尚書杜銘[illegible]新而劉吉代安，為喬新[illegible]已之素新。
刑部闕久，不得其人，[illegible]乃召用之。左都御史馬文升言憲宗
朝任[illegible]用方士言[illegible]石[illegible]以[illegible]金[illegible]道[illegible]金[illegible]
實石及五[illegible]時與宜[illegible]從之。閏月，[illegible]守[illegible]上疏曰：君子[illegible]救
非[illegible]之道，下[illegible]於王前，夫[illegible]之道何[illegible]？[illegible]曰人心[illegible]道心
[illegible]精惟一，允[illegible]厥中。此[illegible]之[illegible]於內者[illegible]而[illegible]出治之本也。
[illegible]四門，明四目，達四聰，此[illegible]之[illegible]於外者[illegible]而[illegible]致治之
[illegible]以[illegible]陛下[illegible]未[illegible]動[illegible]問以[illegible]聖[illegible]。
[illegible]臣略[illegible]劍[illegible]未[illegible]說以[illegible]帝王[illegible]是陛下[illegible]者未[illegible]
於今[illegible]所[illegible]見[illegible]大臣之[illegible]未[illegible]而已。君子小人之[illegible]天下臣[illegible]
之才，[illegible]何由[illegible]退[illegible]所[illegible]百官之[illegible]而已，諸司少[illegible]尹
之[illegible]何由[illegible]中所[illegible]者內臣之[illegible]言而已。百官之[illegible]正[illegible]好
之[illegible]何由[illegible]於陛下[illegible]外者未[illegible]也。[illegible]宗[illegible]大小[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]御[illegible]早朝，但知[illegible]若小[illegible]必[illegible]乃[illegible]之
臣[illegible]凡所[illegible]明[illegible]凡[illegible]帝王大道，以及人臣
實否，敢[illegible]傳失，民情休戚，必[illegible]之明而無[illegible]，乃可行之[illegible]而[illegible]若

大[illegible]宋[illegible]劉[illegible]百官[illegible]文[illegible]陛下[illegible]
日令內閣一人，講官二人，居前殿右[illegible]以[illegible]而後已。一
日之間，居文華殿之時多，處宮[illegible]之時少，則[illegible]心[illegible]不[illegible]
得於內者[illegible]而出治之本立矣。午[illegible]則[illegible]文華門，大臣[illegible]侍
直事已[illegible]，[illegible]者[illegible]時節口奏，陛下[illegible]閣而[illegible]決之。在外文武官
來[illegible]，[illegible]以[illegible]地方[illegible]口[illegible]大[illegible]付諸司，[illegible]其[illegible]赴任。[illegible]其
任而[illegible]之有大政則[illegible]文[illegible]殿[illegible]大臣各[illegible]其[illegible]勿相推[illegible]不當
則[illegible]言官[illegible]正其[illegible]，[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]可否，然後[illegible]而[illegible]
事[illegible]臣必[illegible]色[illegible]下[illegible]才[illegible]於目[illegible]視
[illegible]不[illegible]左右，合天下之耳目以為[illegible]明，則[illegible]外者[illegible]而致治之
[illegible]矣。若[illegible]常[illegible]祖[illegible]數[illegible]凡百[illegible]事付內臣[illegible]言[illegible]臣
[illegible]不[illegible]除[illegible]且今[illegible]不可[illegible]言[illegible]之風，士大夫[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]化[illegible]刑[illegible]仍[illegible]而[illegible]夫因而[illegible]日[illegible]刑[illegible]之
[illegible]知不[illegible]之[illegible]甲兵[illegible]行伍空[illegible]而不知兵
士[illegible]而不習戰，一旦有[illegible]，何以禦之？此臣所以[illegible]夕[illegible]至[illegible]
[illegible]志[illegible]世。帝[illegible]。吉官[illegible]安[illegible]
三十七人[illegible]中多[illegible]有[illegible]劉吉取中[illegible]外[illegible]人[illegible]下[illegible]
王恕以不得[illegible]之去不[illegible]而[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]
積[illegible]如[illegible]曰陛下不以臣不肖[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]
也。今陛下[illegible]知[illegible]不才而拒之，[illegible]必左右近臣[illegible]有所[illegible]臣才能承
[illegible]風旨以[illegible]位[illegible]陛下[illegible]以[illegible]不可用，是臣不可用也。[illegible]乞[illegible]
帝乃[illegible]時言官[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]任[illegible]宜[illegible]內閣[illegible]大
臣。二月[illegible]京[illegible]史吳[illegible]言之，帝曰：[illegible]用[illegible]王[illegible]官[illegible]
郎[illegible]未[illegible]又[illegible]何必內閣也。戊戌，祭社稷。丁未，[illegible]臣[illegible]
坊司以[illegible]閣出[illegible]文升[illegible]色曰：[illegible]天下[illegible]使知[illegible]
[illegible]此何[illegible]即斥去。[illegible]左都[illegible]早[illegible]上[illegible]

鳳麻阿議論權閹之疏曰宰輔非其人[illegible]安得立[illegible]給事而殺之，乃令宰輔擇其人。丙辰，釋廷臣論託公事。中官郭鏞請豫選妃嬪，備六宮之選。千部左右以山陵未畢，請暫待禫祭之期，亦不惟陛下憂勞[illegible]施行[illegible]從之。二月乙丑，開經筵，文武大臣及中外四品以上官姓名揭文華殿壁。[illegible]以先師孔子。南京兵部主事婁性[illegible]前直諫被謫者主事張吉、王純、中書舍人丁璣、進士李文祥等。乙卯，小王子寇蘭州，都指揮廖斌擊敗之。丙子，御經筵。丁丑，命儒臣日講。初，大理寺設左右二寺，兩京刑部六科刑名各屬左寺右寺，左寺寺正評事四人，右寺倍之。是時天下罪囚類多不解右寺，右寺事多，左寺事寡，右寺評事四人與左寺等。壽州知州劉概言：刑官子弟[illegible]人主大辟，彼世乃有女子小人論治外戚所[illegible]者由此[illegible]心，以術巧人主，精加甄他人，明樹加者有職者之事，而斷言以[illegible]之形，吏不君之處而[illegible]言以中之德，賢人君子爭受曖昧而去，[illegible]相[illegible]人則[illegible]延，[illegible]引[illegible]有交遊結黨，[illegible]之人[illegible]而其[illegible]王不阿者[illegible]事而放棄之，使其氣[illegible]見之，至大並其同乃更收[illegible]巧計既行，刑官子弟[illegible]名人主得[illegible]一出於其所[illegible]弄，[illegible]成[illegible]一旦[illegible]則又稱意以排[illegible]之士，[illegible]使其[illegible]孤立於上耳，[illegible]目[illegible]見以[illegible]其私不至其身[illegible]俱敗不止。夫刑賞予奪必由大臣，[illegible]而後可行，故有[illegible]治不[illegible]則[illegible]任[illegible]能[illegible]而[illegible]不下。[illegible]四月，[illegible]科給事中[illegible]九功[illegible]正祀典，[illegible]下禮部[illegible]尚書[illegible]牟尼文佛生西方中天竺國，宗其教者以本性為法身，[illegible]身并其身為二，既已[illegible]道家以老子為[illegible]又[illegible]玉清元始天尊、上清太上道君二像，而老子[illegible]上清太上老君，[illegible]釋氏，而又失之者也。自今宜[illegible]。[illegible]佑北極中天星主紫微大帝，乃北極五星[illegible]宮[illegible]化天尊道家以六月二十四日[illegible]示現之日，遣官詣[illegible]宮

[illegible]天[illegible]部有星辰[illegible]山川[illegible]則出於[illegible]祖師三天扶教輔元大法師真君者，漢張道陵[illegible]天師[illegible]大小[illegible]云有[illegible]西山有二[illegible]子[illegible]待時久[illegible]子入蜀化二[illegible]得[illegible]近日祈[illegible]宜[illegible]中[illegible]加二[illegible]人間[illegible]梓潼帝君者，記云神姓張名亞子，道家謂帝命梓潼掌文昌府事及人間祿籍，[illegible]景泰中因京師舊廟[illegible]而新之，歲以二月三日生辰遣祭。夫[illegible]亦有祠祀之者[illegible]宜文昌六星[illegible]與之無涉，[illegible]動[illegible]其祠在天下學校者，俱令拆毀。北極佑聖真君乃玄武七宿[illegible]圖志以為淨樂王太子，修煉武當山，功成飛昇。此道家附會之說，宜[illegible]洪武間[illegible]三九月用素羞[illegible]則玉[illegible]火府天將王靈官[illegible]又從[illegible]道家以[illegible]俱[illegible]有[illegible]天[illegible]不[illegible]寶[illegible]金[illegible]上帝玉闕上帝[illegible]加封真君[illegible]加[illegible]上帝[illegible]官[illegible]崇恩立[illegible]京師[illegible]加封真君[illegible]宜[illegible]神四時[illegible]神父[illegible]母元君及金玉闕元君[illegible]二[illegible]父母及其配[illegible]祀[illegible]泰山之[illegible]在泰安州，又[illegible]部及山川[illegible]合祭[illegible]東嶽[illegible]京師[illegible]之神，以五月十一日[illegible]辰[illegible]夫[illegible]祀之[illegible]上命[illegible]遣官祭告，[illegible]武[illegible]宜[illegible]祀俱仍舊，二[illegible]君及其父母[illegible]去帝號，仍[illegible]如所議行之。工部主事林沂[illegible]就[illegible]宮[illegible]。天[illegible]山[illegible]多[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]者[illegible]納之。甲寅，以天[illegible]以[illegible]。五月[illegible]百戶[illegible]監收[illegible]府城大[illegible]太[illegible]刑部侍郎彭韶[illegible]。小王子[illegible]求貢，自稱大元大可汗，朝廷方務優容，許之。[illegible]使千五百人[illegible]大同[illegible]御史[illegible]以[illegible]納之，[illegible]於[illegible]許五百人至京師[illegible]伯[illegible]王[illegible]入[illegible]往來[illegible]中。

出以無實[illegible]勒不問。六月癸巳朔日有食之。[illegible]王[illegible]疏見帝因[illegible]依故事大[illegible]仍[illegible]進[illegible]言中[illegible]及[illegible]士[illegible]給事中[illegible]文[illegible]不許[illegible]上言臣[illegible]厚恩日夕思[illegible]人[illegible]陛下任臣[illegible]重臣太[illegible]臣[illegible]朝[illegible]更張之如宋司馬光故事[illegible]臣才[illegible]不及光[illegible]今亦[illegible]元[illegible]時月大[illegible]今[illegible]各有[illegible]司臣豈敢[illegible]而[illegible]之但[illegible]臣[illegible]是臣[illegible]所[illegible]非[illegible]乞[illegible]帝[illegible]詔[illegible]之[illegible]方以[illegible]任[illegible]用[illegible]官至[illegible]衣給[illegible]田[illegible]切[illegible]中官[illegible]匠[illegible]役[illegible]言不可以小臣[illegible]許。[illegible]吉[illegible]言[illegible]攻不已乃[illegible]科道官[illegible]以不次之位[illegible]給事中[illegible]御史[illegible]十人[illegible]之[illegible]上疏[illegible]之[illegible]使[illegible]一人[illegible]以此[illegible]言路而言者[illegible]吉[illegible]給事中方向[illegible]御史[illegible]劾吉[illegible]之[illegible]孫子[illegible]因天變上疏言陛下即位言事以萬安劉吉尹直為言安直去而吉獨存吉乃傾身阿佞取悅言官[illegible]門[illegible]其[illegible]由是[illegible]口吉[illegible]成[illegible]吉[illegible]姻及[illegible]下[illegible]父[illegible]則里[illegible]起官[illegible]成[illegible]因[illegible]子[illegible]十非吉[illegible]南京工部員外郎[illegible]文升楊[illegible]十二[illegible]。[illegible]西[illegible]臣[illegible]四事一今日[illegible]先[illegible]以[illegible]二[illegible]討[illegible]止世之大[illegible]宜以非常之[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]任[illegible]以[illegible]二內[illegible]在[illegible]不[illegible]司[illegible]而已近如王[illegible]吉[illegible][illegible]千[illegible]功[illegible]引左[illegible]巧以[illegible]上心[illegible]國[illegible]民[illegible]此[illegible]其[illegible]將來內不使干預政事外不使鎮守地方[illegible]兵[illegible]四陛下[illegible]之初[illegible]行朱子[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]之俗因仍不改乞申明正[illegible]去[illegible]坊俗[illegible]以[illegible]治化[illegible]民[illegible]言

[illegible]入[illegible]。[illegible]浙江[illegible]史[illegible]而[illegible]守中官[illegible]法[illegible]下所司[illegible]狀秋七月戊辰[illegible]浙江[illegible]汰[illegible]理[illegible]官[illegible]行事[illegible]不公[illegible]事[illegible]二月[illegible]又[illegible]亦行事[illegible]之[illegible]事[illegible]知[illegible]給事中[illegible]并上疏[illegible]不[illegible]。[illegible]言近日星[illegible]金木二星[illegible]見[illegible]門[illegible]南京內[illegible]災[illegible]夫叫[illegible]白氣[illegible]而陛下不[illegible]求[illegible]咎之由以[illegible]災之[illegible]御[illegible]具文方[illegible]行[illegible]所[illegible]一日[illegible]之十日[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]日[illegible]臣[illegible]序大學士劉吉[illegible]以修大[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]今[illegible]節序[illegible]二年之間[illegible]日[illegible]宜[illegible]且陛下方[illegible]少[illegible]乃[illegible]拒[illegible]納[illegible]任[illegible]何以[illegible]臣民[illegible]祖宗[illegible]自古之[illegible]今[illegible]子[illegible]給[illegible]言[illegible]拜[illegible]時[illegible]今[illegible]林[illegible]內[illegible]本非[illegible]帝[illegible]臣多[illegible]以干進而內官亦且假[illegible]術以文[illegible]宜[illegible]之[illegible]令京[illegible]此[illegible]久不足[illegible]乞自今勿[illegible]而以出師之[illegible]帝[illegible]除[illegible]。先朝[illegible]疏[illegible]中[illegible]付史館。[illegible]元[illegible]言人君不以行王道[illegible]心非大[illegible]之[illegible]也陛下[illegible]言已[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]近[illegible]以[illegible]此心[illegible]利[illegible]玩好以[illegible]此心開[illegible]言路以[illegible]此心則不能大[illegible]矣[illegible]定[illegible]之一[illegible]疏[illegible]言[illegible]納之。[illegible]交[illegible]事矣而[illegible]者不[illegible]之[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]矣而封[illegible]卒不能[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]也外[illegible]而[illegible]田[illegible]而[illegible]仍[illegible]便[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]之[illegible]也內[illegible]斥又[illegible]之[illegible]也左[illegible]斥而[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]而千戶[illegible]不去[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]矣[illegible]衣[illegible]牛之[illegible]巧其[illegible]作乎[illegible]石[illegible]矣又聞[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]乎[illegible]云

廢不育初誕方有[illegible]陛下以[illegible]成帝[illegible]納之。[illegible]佳[illegible]戶部尚書
李敏請[illegible]以[illegible]大臣清[illegible]乃以兩浙[illegible]彭韶而命侍郎李嗣於兩淮
侵[illegible]御史[illegible]違之　八月乙巳小王子犯山丹永昌辛巳犯獨
石馬營　[illegible]南鎮[illegible]　給事中[illegible]以久次擢大理寺丞劉吉嫉
王恕九月[illegible]御史[illegible]不當刑名[illegible]以[illegible]南京大理寺少
卿　[illegible]兩[illegible]兵官周[illegible]討平[illegible]附[illegible]回回　[illegible]免[illegible]皇
太后[illegible]給[illegible]太[illegible]用求太后家得紀父[illegible]祖[illegible]以聞帝大喜[illegible]改
父[illegible]錦衣衛指揮同知祖[illegible]田宅奴[illegible]
太后父中軍都督府左都督[illegible]夫人[illegible]祖祖父亦如之遣修太后
先塋之在賀者置守墳戶復其家　刑部尚書何[illegible]直[illegible]諫官
諫事及[illegible]必[illegible]文[illegible]所在官司[illegible]乃行此祖宗[illegible]科
道得言[illegible]近止用[illegible]不合[illegible]何以[illegible]之[illegible]給[illegible]文如故
報可　冬十月南京御史余濬[illegible]中[illegible]祖生[illegible]復[illegible]田[illegible]
之[illegible]下南京主事[illegible]　乙卯[illegible]四川[illegible]　代王[illegible]
[illegible]劉吉[illegible]宮[illegible]紹[illegible]已部四方貢[illegible]勿[illegible]從之　[illegible]
[illegible]合而[illegible]萬安[illegible]相[illegible]言[illegible]勸之致仕　[illegible]貢[illegible]
[illegible]守[illegible]至甘[illegible]都指揮[illegible]木[illegible]來[illegible]
求[illegible]廷臣請令[illegible]令[illegible]斜[illegible]早[illegible]
共[illegible]　[illegible]伍[illegible]守[illegible]巾[illegible]
[illegible]等[illegible]下[illegible]之外王[illegible]抗[illegible]曰不治
[illegible]在之[illegible]而[illegible]之臣何以[illegible]天下[illegible]言[illegible]十一月
[illegible]南京光祿寺[illegible]司[illegible]　給[illegible]中[illegible]治
[illegible]法司以犯在[illegible]不[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]不當
[illegible]甲[illegible]市　乙[illegible]　十二月[illegible]兵部尚書王
竑卒　戶部員外郎周[illegible]於
[illegible]而[illegible]南京及四方[illegible]守中官[illegible]之[illegible]必[illegible]

誅[illegible]不[illegible]不止[illegible]時[illegible]說中[illegible]杜[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]法司[illegible]治已而[illegible]
王恕薦李文祥召[illegible]兵部主事[illegible]司以下[illegible]斥之
二年春正月丁卯收[illegible]內臣[illegible]田給百姓　升山東[illegible]清[illegible]知州
四川[illegible]大[illegible]流民[illegible]就食[illegible]巡[illegible]都御史謝士元[illegible]卹有方全活者
數萬　二月癸巳[illegible]湖[illegible]米二十萬遣戶部郎中江[illegible]往振之　七
番大小姓[illegible]謝士元[illegible]行[illegible]其地[illegible]左[illegible]州
之　竹[illegible]城二[illegible]從化[illegible]　中[illegible]令人言人[illegible]江[illegible]
不[illegible]任[illegible]遣四[illegible]分道振[illegible]月[illegible]才能[illegible]御史[illegible]巡撫[illegible]政[illegible]困[illegible]
覈[illegible]宋[illegible]及給事中[illegible]郎中王[illegible]員外郎[illegible]
評事王[illegible]理刑知[illegible]可[illegible]而巡撫則[illegible]之初[illegible]
貴[illegible]人[illegible]及李文祥[illegible]公[illegible]人物[illegible]
說[illegible]言事所[illegible]及海內人[illegible]劉吉[illegible]之使人[illegible]御史[illegible]曰
有能去[illegible]行令[illegible]事[illegible]欣[illegible]日夜伺[illegible]短及人[illegible]上[illegible]一疏
[illegible]御史[illegible]名言人[illegible]抗[illegible]令私[illegible]下人[illegible]太[illegible]
乘令[illegible]引其[illegible]人以[illegible]見[illegible]又[illegible]令史[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]非其[illegible]則[illegible]文祥[illegible]及知州[illegible]世[illegible]白金
贈之[illegible]夜[illegible]一人[illegible]牛[illegible]手[illegible]之得不[illegible]又[illegible]手[illegible]
石引牛[illegible]道因[illegible]之曰人[illegible]牛乃[illegible]之所引
[illegible]道[illegible]自相[illegible]文祥[illegible]治[illegible]上吉
從中主之[illegible]下獄　初南京沿江[illegible]三[illegible]成化時江浦縣田多
坍於江而[illegible]江生沙洲大民[illegible]之以[illegible]江田[illegible]州[illegible]又
瓦[illegible]及石城門外[illegible]不[illegible]三[illegible]守備太監[illegible]民
[illegible]侵[illegible]收其利而[illegible]租[illegible]仍[illegible]之民命[illegible]江[illegible]民[illegible]
明於朝下南京御史[illegible]代[illegible]守[illegible]始手[illegible]御史使
[illegible]三[illegible]言[illegible]以守[illegible]內臣與小民[illegible]利[illegible]公[illegible]以[illegible]私[illegible]用
[illegible]而抗[illegible]言[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]從其[illegible]成法[illegible]罪有十以內

宮[illegible]官[illegible]一[illegible]大臣[illegible]史[illegible]二[illegible]實[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]民[illegible]不由[illegible]四分[illegible]心[illegible]五
[illegible]匠工[illegible]大[illegible]七[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]主[illegible]九[illegible]內臣[illegible]天子[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]年大十一[illegible]太保[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]下[illegible]三[illegible]兵部[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]公[illegible]必自[illegible]分方[illegible]令子[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]心不[illegible]也[illegible]文[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]月[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]門一[illegible]言[illegible]此[illegible]文不[illegible]一[illegible]以
[illegible]之[illegible]文升[illegible]兵[illegible]內北[illegible]
時[illegible]下文升[illegible]二千[illegible]人[illegible]人大[illegible]弓
失[illegible]其門[illegible]作[illegible]內[illegible]給[illegible]十
二[illegible]文升出入文升[illegible]不[illegible]許。三月乙[illegible]西[illegible]災[illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible]之[illegible]劉吉[illegible]二[illegible]
劉[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]午[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]生民[illegible]空[illegible]以[illegible]
其[illegible]何[illegible]亦[illegible]平乃[illegible]之[illegible]知
[illegible]古人[illegible]石[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]四川行[illegible]司知[illegible]知州二年[illegible]內[illegible]
化大行[illegible]土[illegible]作[illegible]耳[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]明之今[illegible]以[illegible]
亡[illegible]何以知[illegible]
本不[illegible]吉[illegible]且[illegible]五[illegible]而[illegible]氏[illegible]二十年[illegible]且
[illegible]母[illegible]不全[illegible]乃[illegible]戌[illegible]州[illegible]戌[illegible]之[illegible]久
之[illegible]大[illegible]寺[illegible]下[illegible]出[illegible]九江同

[illegible]作[illegible]死[illegible]所[illegible]
白[illegible]劉吉[illegible]中之[illegible]下[illegible]部[illegible]文[illegible]戊[illegible]
川[illegible]夏四月[illegible]用李文[illegible]且召[illegible]
劉吉[illegible]劉吉[illegible]私人[illegible]王[illegible]知[illegible]不[illegible]行。
[illegible]以其老[illegible]午[illegible]大[illegible]
仕吏部尚書[illegible]本。五月庚申[illegible]口入[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]王[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]州以[illegible]才可乃[illegible]五[illegible]人[illegible]三
之。秋七月[illegible]以京[illegible]大[illegible]之
[illegible]中[illegible]田[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]二分[illegible]田[illegible]大水[illegible]乃[illegible]
其[illegible]二[illegible]二千八百[illegible]中[illegible]三百三
十[illegible]二[illegible]二十一百[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]女民[illegible]由生[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]立[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]乃[illegible]天之下[illegible]王[illegible]何[illegible]
[illegible]戶[illegible]二分[illegible]之名[illegible]
[illegible]足[illegible]之[illegible]田[illegible]戶[illegible]之[illegible]司[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]不能用[illegible]何[illegible]
上[illegible]文[illegible]劉吉[illegible]不行。戊[illegible]內水災[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]江[illegible]定[illegible]
[illegible]戶[illegible]之[illegible]八月[illegible]八[illegible]以[illegible]利[illegible]大[illegible]行
丁酉[illegible]四川[illegible]民[illegible]役二年。乙酉[illegible]主[illegible]太[illegible]九
月[illegible]守[illegible]先[illegible]木[illegible]二十七[illegible]又[illegible]目[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]必[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]所以[illegible]召[illegible]劉吉[illegible]所[illegible]目之[illegible]
花吉[illegible]其[illegible]出下[illegible]子[illegible]人二[illegible]不[illegible]

子已上，兼[illegible]部下吏部會議，謂男年幼者入試，仍[illegible]令已所言最令亦不行。　南京兵部侍郎白昂為戶部侍郎，兼治河道，賜以敕，令會山東、河南、北直隸三巡撫，自上源決口至運河，相機修築。　冬十月，[illegible]兩廣右都御史秦紘言：中官武將[illegible]兩廣[illegible]私人[illegible]高居私家，[illegible]理公事，賦役不[illegible]，交通士官[illegible]利，而天下鎮守官[illegible]民[illegible]府古有[illegible]功所[illegible]金[illegible]出[illegible]宜從都御史[illegible]多[illegible]保甲以[illegible]因[illegible]兵官[illegible]下[illegible]之孫也。　占城國王古來[illegible]古[illegible]安南仍[illegible]乞如[illegible]兵守[illegible]兵部言[illegible]出師乃止[illegible]逆之罪，非以[illegible]古來[illegible]民保國[illegible]仍與安南[illegible]兵[illegible]代守之理，從之。　[illegible]之[illegible]也，其[illegible]方阿[illegible]去[illegible]六十人佐[illegible]阿大郎[illegible]其[illegible]臣[illegible]亦斤[illegible]兵[illegible]去[illegible]時阿[illegible]至中[illegible]待之益輕中國以[illegible]遣使來貢[illegible]使臣[illegible]貢物[illegible]令[illegible]，阿[illegible]　切南京給事中方向[illegible]同官[illegible]祖生及文武大臣不[illegible]狀，又因[illegible]吉[illegible]十一人，而[illegible]祖生[illegible]力祖生[illegible]向次[illegible]亦未[illegible]祖生[illegible]方[illegible]祖生[illegible]因[illegible]下南京法司，都[illegible]使[illegible]兩京[illegible]御史孫紘等[illegible]御史不[illegible]內臣[illegible]而[illegible]及御史劉[illegible]方[illegible]及南京[illegible]司[illegible]法[illegible]乃[illegible]太監何[illegible]大理寺少卿楊[illegible]曰[illegible]事。　[illegible]　十一月戊午，[illegible]天[illegible]平[illegible]由[illegible]子[illegible]物，禮部尚書耿裕等言[illegible]非西域貢道，請卻勿受，[illegible]給事中[illegible]亦言[illegible]之[illegible]玩非

[illegible]目驕[illegible]道路供費不貲，不可受。從之。　十二月甲申朔，日有食之。

辛卯，贈于謙特進光祿大夫柱國太傅，[illegible]於其墓，有司歲時致祭，賜祠額曰旌功，從給事中孫需之請也。

三年春正月，何[illegible]上[illegible]如[illegible]祖生言，又言[illegible]不當受[illegible]私[illegible]勤官所奸[illegible]皆[illegible]劾珠亦多不[illegible]吉，從中主之，乃[illegible]楊守隨[illegible]西右[illegible]政方向[illegible]丞[illegible]孫紘余[illegible]及御史劉[illegible]金[illegible]紀[illegible]玉[illegible]御史伊宏言不宜以一內臣而[illegible]科道十人於[illegible]州判官[illegible]子聞子熙李教給事中[illegible]御史[illegible]同昇[illegible]失平亦不[illegible]由是各無忌。　白昂言臣自淮河相度水勢，抵河南中牟等縣，見上源決口，水入南岸者十三，入北岸者十七。南決者，自中牟楊橋至祥符界析為二支，一經尉氏等縣，合潁水，下塗山，入於淮；一經通許等縣，入渦河，下荊山，入於淮。又一支自歸德州[illegible]亦合渦河入於淮。北決者，自原武經陽武、祥符、封邱、蘭陽、儀封、考城，其一支決入金龍等口，至山東曹州，衝入張秋漕河。去冬水消沙積，決口已淤，因併為一大支，由祥符[illegible]家口合沁河，出丁家道口，下徐州。此河流南北分行大勢也。合潁、渦二水入淮者，各有灘磧，水脈頗微，宜疏浚以殺河勢。合沁水入徐者，則以河道淺隘不能受，方有漂沒之虞。況上流金龍諸口雖暫淤，久將復決，宜於北流所經七縣築為堤岸，以衛張秋。詔[illegible]之，郎中[illegible]性協治，役夫二十五萬，築陽武長堤，引中牟決河出[illegible]以達淮，浚宿州古汴河以入泗，浚睢河自[illegible]以會[illegible]河，上築長堤，下修減水[illegible]，又疏月河十餘，塞決口三十六，使河流入汴，汴入睢，睢入泗，泗入淮，水患[illegible]。　二月壬辰，免河南[illegible]稅糧。　甲午，戶部請免[illegible]稅糧。上曰：凶歲義當損上益下，如必欲取盈，如民病何。悉從之。　三月丙辰，命天下預備倉積粟，以里數多寡為差，州縣十

量以下[illegible]五千石三十[illegible]二[illegible]石[illegible]千戶所[illegible]五千石百戶所
三百石[illegible]之日[illegible]其多[illegible]以[illegible]不及五[illegible]以下[illegible]大分以
上[illegible]　[illegible]四川[illegible]史郎[illegible]江[illegible]之
甲戌兵部侍郎[illegible]元守[illegible]　[illegible]言[illegible]陛下[illegible]
[illegible]先帝不[illegible]所[illegible]一切[illegible]好之事[illegible]左右近臣有
[illegible]如先帝[illegible]以太祖太宗[illegible]所退之[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]宗[illegible]也　[illegible]又[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]及金印以[illegible]使臣[illegible]
[illegible]勿[illegible]如[illegible]命[illegible]納之　中官[illegible]
[illegible]千[illegible]不可[illegible]　夏五月[illegible]以[illegible]　[illegible]知
州半[illegible]田州知府[illegible]知州[illegible]分[illegible]入田
州[illegible]留[illegible]戌之　甘[illegible]兵[illegible]工[illegible]部[illegible]
伏[illegible]以瓦石[illegible]之兵部[illegible]不可[illegible]六月[illegible]伏[illegible]其[illegible]
小王子以[illegible]大同[illegible]文升以[illegible]在[illegible]使中[illegible]
[illegible]計文升[illegible]他[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]去乃命[illegible]以待[illegible]京[illegible]征[illegible]
[illegible]結[illegible]之[illegible]也　[illegible]太[illegible]在宮中[illegible]幼[illegible]能知[illegible]
族也太[illegible]亦[illegible]西人[illegible]中[illegible]同[illegible]因[illegible]太后兄令
人訪其族人[illegible]其[illegible]父[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]名所[illegible]曰
[illegible]曰[illegible]李氏[illegible]上[illegible]
司[illegible]世[illegible]又成[illegible]帝命[illegible]之[illegible]父成[illegible]
[illegible]太后[illegible]中[illegible]太后[illegible]使[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]中[illegible]史[illegible]入[illegible]中
[illegible]之[illegible]帝[illegible]西[illegible]
大[illegible]之[illegible]人民[illegible]后
[illegible]帝間[illegible]化[illegible]王[illegible]后父[illegible]后之[illegible]求[illegible]

族[illegible]不[illegible]立[illegible]州[illegible]令[illegible]太后[illegible]西人[illegible]先
[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]母居正位之年陛下訪[illegible]切安
[illegible]其[illegible]臣[illegible]可[illegible]太后父母[illegible]立祠[illegible]
帝曰[illegible]太后[illegible]一[illegible]如[illegible]宗[illegible]可旁
求[illegible]百[illegible]一[illegible]久[illegible]加封立[illegible]以[illegible]
母之[illegible]有[illegible]心[illegible]不及又[illegible]八月[illegible]太后父[illegible]
[illegible]力[illegible]大夫柱國[illegible]太后母伯夫人立
[illegible]林[illegible]有司[illegible]太后[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]仁[illegible]之[illegible]也　巡[illegible]府[illegible]史
[illegible]兵[illegible]才力可用[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]改[illegible]右[illegible]　九月[illegible]戌[illegible]內府[illegible]
[illegible]明[illegible]南邑市[illegible]入[illegible]州　[illegible]月[illegible]巳[illegible]
[illegible]因土[illegible]人[illegible]　[illegible]中官[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]安[illegible]功[illegible]年[illegible]陛下[illegible]已
[illegible]行[illegible]山陵大工[illegible]之帝[illegible]
其言已[illegible]河[illegible]四人[illegible]五人[illegible]不
[illegible]曰臣[illegible]而[illegible]其[illegible]天[illegible]以[illegible]已[illegible]
之不可[illegible]大[illegible]求[illegible]十[illegible]何[illegible]不[illegible]可[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]寺[illegible]刑[illegible]王[illegible]之中[illegible]使[illegible]
於寺[illegible]中[illegible]而[illegible]名[illegible]下[illegible]出[illegible]中[illegible]
冬十月[illegible]使[illegible]命內[illegible]行[illegible]言[illegible]吉河[illegible]天恩
[illegible]宜遣大[illegible]其[illegible]足[illegible]中國之[illegible]不[illegible]亦
[illegible]如古帝王封王[illegible]其[illegible]不失大[illegible]今[illegible]其使臣[illegible]加[illegible]
待又遣中使[illegible]非所以折其[illegible]之心也夫使臣[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]外[illegible]天[illegible]而[illegible]人[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]兵部[illegible]其使臣正[illegible]不可[illegible]入

帝止弗行而所開所賞師給賞二十萬占等以時詘未能但請賞其請會因言簡子諸缺仍銷二千每役枚給五十人守視皆從簡宣諭諸缺倉議日覽不許。十一月戊戌彗星見天津前尾指東北犯人星劃言聲言遺者非旱之大津四升利祀名京其占為兵為饑為水旱今兩畿河南山東陝西旱蝗四川湖廣饑民又多流亡年復饑荒盜賊蜂起將亂將作願陛下節用度罷冗費停采辦之事以災異數見修省史請求治道少府修造江西浙江等處織造宜暫停止帝悉納之而及停工役罷內官織造器。四川盜野王劉流劫竹山平利撫治鄖陽都御史戴珊今四川及陝西兵備副使朱漢等討擒其黨餘皆以脅從論全活甚眾。十一月辛亥以星變敕群臣修省陳軍民利病。吏部侍郎彭韶言宦官太盛不可不亟裁損因請午朝面議大政毋循具文已又言宦寺宜太多乞量加裁損帝稱其言正帝是其言然竟不能用。己未京師地再震。壬戌減供御品物罷明年上元燈火。

四年春正月癸未以修省罷上元節假。己丑大祀天地於南郊侍郎成憲。小王子又犯遼東許寧傅再請帝許之是時大同士馬疲弱邊防弛鎮守宦官使王寧下馬附弓手入館伴官醉毆令御史[illegible]達典分守中官石巖相訐[illegible]遣亦黜兗州知府。南京國子監祭酒謝鐸言六事曰擇師儒慎科貢正祀典[illegible]均撥歷因請[illegible]從祀宋儒楊時。馬文升遭母憂起復固辭不許。戶部尚書李敏得疾乞休帝[illegible]視事已復力請乃以侍郎葉淇代[illegible]未[illegible]卒贈太子少保諡恭[illegible]行阻所得[illegible]以分民[illegible]故人里居時[illegible]室東[illegible]山[illegible]千卷與學者[illegible]習及巡撫大同[illegible]之於官詔賜名[illegible]書院。初命醫作斥書[illegible]本土止留乳奴[illegible]十五人其後[illegible]醫及師[illegible]相招引[illegible]給事[illegible]史以[illegible]力請[illegible]二月詔留一百人

十二人餘悉遣之。己未封皇后父張巒為壽寧伯[illegible]務王恕言錢王兩太后正位中宮數十年錢承宗王源始得封爵今皇后立甫二年巒已封伯[illegible]有此[illegible]聖[illegible]不可[illegible]不聽。己巳以三法司曰[illegible]因天道示異敕天下諸司審錄重囚[illegible]十百人朕以[illegible]其冤之[illegible]執[illegible]兩京三法司及天下問刑官務存[illegible]心持法公平詳審其情罪所當庶不負朕[illegible]古聖人欽恤之訓。致仕[illegible]部尚書[illegible]明[illegible]卒年七十二謚文安[illegible]自解及[illegible]上安中國定四裔十[illegible]言士人出仕或去家數千里[illegible]十倍於[illegible]人情[illegible]近遷除王府官[illegible]不[illegible]祖制[illegible]閱者韙之。夏四月[illegible]禮部公[illegible]火[illegible]及侍郎[illegible]勑下[illegible]已歸之停其[illegible]。五月[illegible]吳[illegible]刑部尚書[illegible]王[illegible]五祀改[illegible]日[illegible]宋[illegible]都御史王[illegible]世。六月[illegible]。秋八月庚戌[illegible]浙江水[illegible]本年[illegible]也。巡撫河南都御史徐恪言[illegible]集[illegible]元方[illegible]往往[illegible]東南今東南民力已竭加水旱[illegible]去冬[illegible]大[illegible]地乞召還[illegible]內臣[illegible]諸臣加意拊循以[illegible]帝不從。大理寺[illegible]御史[illegible]而何[illegible]郎中[illegible]外[illegible]人[illegible]郎[illegible]曲[illegible]古[illegible]中書下其[illegible]乃[illegible]而其[illegible]治[illegible]乃[illegible]新致仕。乙卯南京地震。[illegible]法司會審[illegible]太后[illegible]不[illegible]并[illegible]方[illegible]山賊治[illegible]容[illegible]不[illegible]囚[illegible]請[illegible]官校[illegible]今[illegible]囚夾拉至京[illegible]死[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]可大用[illegible]南京戶部尚書[illegible]。己未封皇第[illegible]王祐[illegible]王[illegible]王。冬十月丙辰以皇長子生詔天下。戊午[illegible]以[illegible]。乙丑禮部

尚書邱濬[illegible]文淵閣大學士[illegible]尚書入內閣者自濬始濬以衍
義補所載皆可見之行事請摘其要者奏聞下內閣[illegible]行之報可
鄧智之至[illegible]衰也[illegible]召[illegible]乃[illegible]州[illegible]遣新[illegible]往
從[illegible]是月[illegible]卒年二十有六[illegible]知[illegible]廷[illegible]而[illegible]其[illegible]
十一月庚辰振[illegible]災　十二月甲子土[illegible]以哈密[illegible]及金印來
歸[illegible]其所拘使臣馬文升[illegible]人[illegible]臣[illegible]古哈密故有回
回畏兀兒哈剌灰三種[illegible]北山又有小列禿乜克力相[illegible]非得[illegible]古
得[illegible]之不可今安定王族人陝巴乃前忠順王脫脫近屬從孫可
主哈密[illegible]以為[illegible]而[illegible]亦共[illegible]陝巴[illegible]立　[illegible]千兩[illegible]
十一以其母[illegible]刑部尚書彭韶[illegible]奏曰[illegible]宣宗元[illegible]先[illegible]
不入京[illegible]其[illegible]宣宗[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]元[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]非[illegible]祖之比[illegible]除是臣[illegible]守法[illegible]也不從　松滋王府
鎮宗人[illegible]間入荊州府[illegible]遼王[illegible]禁之已而[illegible]
復[illegible]招集小[illegible]民[illegible]其事[illegible]或[illegible]殺
王
五年春二月朝廷遣官[illegible]成[illegible]使送
者刑[illegible]之[illegible]八十餘人不[illegible]日世子[illegible]卒　增設[illegible]部主事司主事
一人[illegible]同[illegible]　丙寅立陝巴為忠順王賜印誥冠服守城戎器
[illegible]阿木郎都[illegible]同知[illegible]克[illegible]共[illegible]之　庚午[illegible]陝西
[illegible]之半　田州之[illegible]合貴州湖廣兵[illegible]
走岑[illegible]所借兵[illegible]殺[illegible]父子收其兵以拒官[illegible]已而
[illegible]以兵送[illegible]至田州亦殺其父子以[illegible]城州[illegible]承
[illegible]於田州　三月戊寅立皇子厚照為皇太子大赦　詔曰
太[illegible]功臣其[illegible]王者[illegible]平定天下有大功所子孫或
不沾寸祿淪於[illegible]所司可求其世[illegible]一官以奉先
祀　初[illegible]林古田[illegible]強者曰韋曰覃曰白而皆[illegible]於[illegible]賊

曾[illegible]吉田[illegible]遣[illegible]史入[illegible]食之[illegible]
[illegible]御史[illegible]兵官毛銳合兵討之[illegible]兵[illegible]
千戶王[illegible]入　辛卯[illegible]伏[illegible]討[illegible]
馬湖土知府安[illegible]性[illegible]民計口[illegible]入[illegible]計十[illegible]民有[illegible]
女多淫之用妖術百[illegible]人又令人[illegible]平[illegible]長[illegible]王大[illegible]
聞而[illegible]乃[illegible]其[illegible]十[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]有司[illegible]其[illegible]不[illegible]延二十年
四川[illegible]巡[illegible]治[illegible]送京
師[illegible]刑　[illegible]伯[illegible]司[illegible]中[illegible]
儀[illegible]本司[illegible]王[illegible]方在[illegible]吏部侍郎[illegible]非[illegible]承[illegible]又無[illegible]
札不[illegible]上[illegible]曰天下之官以待天下之士[illegible]私[illegible]
公[illegible]才[illegible]　夏四月[illegible]陝西巡撫[illegible]史[illegible]刑[illegible]下[illegible]　五月[illegible]
[illegible]從之　六月丁未免[illegible]去年[illegible]災[illegible]　巡視[illegible]
御史[illegible]言[illegible]先帝[illegible]行法之所[illegible]
下即位此[illegible]民[illegible]自用[illegible]
其[illegible]民況[illegible]之[illegible]用[illegible]而先帝[illegible]
借之[illegible]也今二人已伏[illegible]之來二人尚不
能自[illegible]能[illegible]他人[illegible]陛下[illegible]有此[illegible]之[illegible]如[illegible]治所
司[illegible]近[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]過大[illegible]立下[illegible]衣[illegible]切[illegible]
[illegible]之命[illegible]給事中[illegible]亦巡　視光[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]光[illegible]寺[illegible]胡[illegible]刑部[illegible]彭韶[illegible]
[illegible]之死命[illegible]之[illegible]程子[illegible]三上[illegible]乞代父死[illegible]不[illegible]
復改[illegible]兩[illegible]安[illegible]官司[illegible]州　秋七月[illegible]寺少卿李[illegible]定[illegible]
刑條例時去定律時已百年用法者日弛乃命彭韶等裁定之　甲
午[illegible]南[illegible]山東浙江[illegible]時[illegible]卹災民所司多[illegible]勘[illegible]給事中吳世忠
[illegible]言其[illegible]困[illegible]上[illegible]水利[illegible]常平二[illegible]施行　南京給事中[illegible]
上大[illegible]一[illegible]時[illegible]日今之官[illegible]問二[illegible]用[illegible]官

不書覆奏錄及營繕以從三吳兩浙三吳水患停額外織造內召林
下悟觀諸臣五副法司條例六災異贊免大臣末言爲大政宜召入
臣面議給事御史議入駁正帝嘉納之 劉吉有智數善附會自緣
飾在成化時與萬安劉珝同相於事無所匡正時有紙糊三閣老泥
塑六尚書之謠及帝仁明同列徐溥劉健皆正人而吉於閣臣居首
慮賢有論議吉亦署名時時爲正論竊美名以自蓋然數興大獄以
中官比逐郎署方向兼洪葆翰林修撰於嘉籍私帝勅誠之肆
告後曾頼貴會將封皇后弟伯爵命吉撰誥券吉言必盡封二太后
家子弟方可帝不悅遣中官至其家諷令引退八月癸卯致仕去
河決張秋戴家廟掣漕河與汶水合而北行遣工部侍郎陳政
督治政請浚祭陽孫家渡口及黄陵岡賈魯舊河分水入淮以殺
上流之勢塞黄陵岡諸決口以防下流之患從之 乙丑[illegible]
於浙江諸州織造召還宮 初[illegible]王見[illegible]世子見[illegible]梁王
卑其母第也見[illegible]恕母[illegible]見[illegible]網母[illegible]其衣食竟死出柩於[illegible]
殺見[illegible]於後園結其妃何氏入宮倡淫之從弟都昌王見[illegible]妃茆氏
至求通見[illegible]母爲氏防之[illegible]見[illegible]氏[illegible]之[illegible]士歷見[illegible]死械
繫茆妃入宮嘗[illegible]少年[illegible]服游[illegible]水掠人妻女靖王幼子[illegible]
山王見[illegible]及九月[illegible]於帝乃遣使召見[illegible] 西域火剌札國回
回怕[illegible]等由海道貢獅子瑪瑙諸物帝不納[illegible]道里費遣還 冬
十月法司上李[illegible]及彭程獄狀初興新[illegible]及家屬戍隆慶文武大臣
張[illegible]等合疏言[illegible]所[illegible]罪犯不宜當以死程罪[illegible]竟[illegible]比戍邊
則作姦狂法者何以處之王恕又特疏救乃[illegible]其死戍之百僚妻子
氏實州程竟無所減程母李氏年老無他子叩闕乞留侍養南京給
事中毛[illegible]等言昔[illegible]母[illegible]宜遣方[illegible]以其母老[illegible]陛下聖德
非[illegible]中主可比程罪亦其[illegible]祈少矜憐全其母子不許踰年帝念
程母老放還 [illegible]州都勻[illegible]苗也[illegible]作亂自稱都順王[illegible]寇四
川生來道壬戌湖[illegible]兵鎮遠侯顧溥討兵八萬人[illegible]州巡撫都御
史鄧廷[illegible]提督軍務太監江[illegible]監諸軍往征之溥[illegible]祖之孫也 初
各邊開中商人招民墾種築臺堡自相保[illegible]邊方[illegible]粟無甚貴之時
[illegible]商人困守支戶部尚書葉淇請召商納銀運司類解太倉分給各
邊每引[illegible]銀三四錢有差視國初中米直加倍而商無守支之苦
時太倉銀累至百餘萬[illegible]赴邊開中之法始[illegible]商屯撤業邊[illegible]糧貴
[illegible]日虛 葉淇又言蘇松諸府連歲荒歉民買[illegible]米每石折二兩而
運已折五十萬石每石[illegible]銀一兩今請推行於諸府而稍差其直災重
者石七錢稍輕者石仍一兩俱解部轉發各邊抵北直隸三處[illegible]供
北直隸山東河南歲供宣大二邊[illegible]料每石亦銀一兩去歲[illegible]州[illegible]
之數而收三處本色以[illegible]京[illegible]則[illegible]省而事易集從之 十一月丙
中[illegible]湖廣銀坑 荊王見[illegible]至京帝[illegible]文華門命廷臣會[illegible]見[illegible]引
伏十二月丁巳[illegible]爲庶人[illegible]西內 邱[illegible]性[illegible]與劉健議事不
合[illegible]至投冠於地言宜[illegible]白不當[illegible]面折之與王恕同爲太子太保
恕長六卿位[illegible]上[illegible]以禮部尚書入閣[illegible]以故事弗肯也[illegible]不悅與
恕不交一言
六年春正月[illegible]天下[illegible]官恕所[illegible]罷二千五百二十五人[illegible]
及二[illegible]任非[illegible]附者[illegible]留九十人恕以府州[illegible]
部[illegible]民者雖年[illegible]不可不黜帝不聽如因力求罷亦不許 二月甲
寅[illegible]常[illegible]李[illegible]劉炳[illegible]紹宗南京錦衣衛指揮使世[illegible]祖之孫
[illegible]隆之孫炳[illegible]之曾孫紹宗和之五世孫也 [illegible]李帝深以河
[illegible]才臣往治王[illegible]浙江布政使劉大夏丁巳擢右
副都御史賜[illegible]以往 吳世忠[illegible]文[illegible]諸臣[illegible]
食[illegible]其子孫[illegible]其族[illegible]下禮部[illegible]不行 是月內[illegible]
[illegible]居王[illegible]上其後由侍郎[illegible]入閣者班皆列六部上自此始 陸
巴之立也安定王千奔求立其弟[illegible]加[illegible]厚[illegible]帝不許[illegible]

陝巴嘆曰不得而殺陝巴，真野乜克力會結婚阿木郎，引其人據土魯番牛馬。阿黑麻怒，潛兵夜襲哈密，殺其人百餘，並及降者各半。陝巴與阿木郎據大土剌以守。大土剌者，華言大土臺也。圍三日不下。阿木郎急調乜克力瓦剌二部兵來援，阿黑麻兵不敢支，阿黑麻執陝巴與阿木郎支解之，復使牙蘭據守其地，移書邊臣自稱可汗。夏四月己亥，奏聞。邱濬謂馬文升曰：「西陲事重，須公一行。」文升曰：「國家有事，臣子義不辭難。然番人事利不善戰，自古未有西域能為中國患者，徐當制之。」遂以馬文升轉行，廷臣會言土魯番強，本兵未可遠出，乃命張海及都督同知緱謙往經略。二人皆庸才，但遣土魯番人歸諭其主，令獻還侵地，駐甘州待之。　帝欲召土魯番貢使入京，耿裕等言：「朝廷馭外番，宜慎大體。番使自去年入京，久不賞召。今二月以來，宣召至再，且賜觱篥羊酒，正當責其入之時，小人何知，將謂朝廷畏懼，視昔有加，乃益恣意。然事干國體，不可不慎。」帝即遣其使還。　析雲南趙州及太和雲南二縣地置賓川州。　辛卯，久旱，帝修省，求直言。　吏部侍郎張悅言：「[illegible]小民[illegible]俗衆[illegible]食[illegible]輸事。明經有外承家與功未見無努乞貸[illegible]費離侍實之費無紀，就錯誠得虛官，大臣[illegible]節近例授職，貪猾者多，書守令職於教不次遷官，遂致刻下于法，請如洪武間例，必由出官稱平職毋轉民論，其資母輕以實選能，予[illegible]之職。洪熙以前[illegible]宜俾以後任[illegible]，在職校者，[illegible]存，若里下則宜陞轉而遷敘之官也，故[illegible]以便民乞省[illegible]數年災異，部縣官當由得免四方輸納雜歸亦然，此救民急務也。」帝多采納之。　劉大夏行視決河，河流從決口闊九十餘丈，曰是下流，未可治，當治上流，乃自決口西岸鑿越河三里許以通漕。　五月丙寅，小王子犯寧夏，殺指揮趙璽。　太醫院判劉文泰求陞官，為王恕所沮，銜之，上疏訐恕變亂選法，且言恕里居日屬人作傳，鏤版以行，於奉留中書，謂云不用以彰先帝拒諫，無人臣禮。文泰故往來邱濬家，言者謂然，疏出邱濬手，恕亦疑文泰受濬指。抗言：「臣傳作於成化二十年，致仕在二十二年，非有望於先帝也。且傳中所載皆足昭先帝納諫之美，何名彰過？此必有老於文學、陰謀者主之。」帝下文泰錦衣衛獄，讞上，言文泰奏實，除名為民。御史[illegible]亦從[illegible]之，疏言所云沽直歸君，則濬當世因陰謀濬。帝心不悅，乃貶文泰御醫，責恕沽名，焚所鏤版，置濬不問，如再論謫，讓理不從，乃連章求去。　閏月乙未，免兩京被災秋糧。　太常寺少卿李東陽條摘孟子七篇大義，附以時政得失，累數千言上之。中言五刑最輕者笞杖，然杖有分寸，數有多寡，今在外諸司笞杖之罪，往往致死，縱令事覺，不過以因公還職，以極輕之刑置之，不可復生之地，多者數十，甚者數百，積骸滿獄，流血塗地，可為傷心。律的對于人者據命，刑具非法者除名，偶不出此，便謂之公，一以公名，雖多殺無罪，則情理不伸，自古不可以不禁也。請凡考訊輕罪，即時致死，累二十人或三十人以上，本律外仍擬行降黜，或致死多者，并治其罪。帝善之，下所司議處。

吏部尚書王恕致仕。恕[illegible]歷中外五十餘年，剛正清嚴，始終一節，所引薦耿裕、彭韶、何喬新、周經、李敏、張悅、倪岳、劉大夏、戴珊、章懋等，皆一時名臣。恕久[illegible]事，[illegible]持之理，後孝宗之世，衆正盈朝，職業修舉，論者歸功於恕，[illegible]及御史宋惠、周津等交劾邱濬不可居相位，帝亦[illegible]所為帝不問。　[illegible]吏部[illegible]知[illegible]郎中[illegible]之北部考[illegible]一出至公[illegible]一官[illegible]改其評[illegible]正色曰：「公所執何異王介甫？」[illegible]在側[illegible]大[illegible]非我[illegible]能容也。　庚午，[illegible]　[illegible]給事中[illegible]以[illegible]自古帝王[illegible]才[illegible]以教[illegible]之本，[illegible]止有[illegible]

選或否且有才者未必皆選所選者未必皆才又或限年歲或拘地方是已成之才又多棄而不用也請定制一次開科一次選用令新進士錄平日所作論策詩賦序記等文字限十五篇以上呈之禮部送翰林院考訂少年有新作五篇亦許投試擇其詞藻文理可取者禮部以糊名卷偕閣臣考試於東閣試卷與所投之文相稱即收預選每科所選不過二十人每選所留不過三五輩將來成就必有可觀帝從之命內閣同吏禮二部考選以為常　彭韶涖刑部三年昌言正色秉節無私與王恕何喬新稱三大老遂為貴戚近習所疾徐溥亦不之善韶志不能盡行秋七月致仕　初木邦宣慰使罕空法迎婦孟乃寨孟密土舍思揲乘虛襲之誘降其頭目高答落等聚兵阻罕空法歸路罕空法攻孟乃寨者三年雲南巡撫都御史張誥巡按御史張泰等遣官撫諭不服復遣參政方守等督師隴川南甸干崖三宣撫司積糧開道與漢土官會鎮兵以威之思揲懼罷兵罕空法乃得歸八月誥等以聞因請兵討孟密兵部議孟密初隸布政司令改隸木邦以致爭殺請如初隸便從之　甲戌免順天被災夏稅　九月丁酉免陝西被災夏稅　雲南都指揮使言孟璉長官司土官舍人刀派羅妻招囊猛守節狀帝曰朕以天下為家方用勵名教以變夷俗招囊猛貞節可嘉其即令有司旌其門閭無俟覈報　見濡從西內擁妾樊山王見澍與楚府永安王謀不軌帝遣使往按問不實見濡更奏見澍嘗私造弓弩與子祐柄有異謀驗之實賜見澍死廢祐柄以都梁王祐揣襲封荊王見濡之子也　冬十月丙戌以災傷罷明年上元燈火　敕撫民參政朱瓘濬河南伊洛彰德高平萬金懷慶廣濟南陽召公等渠築汝寧桃坡等堰　詔召國師領占竹於四川禮部尚書倪岳諫不聽給事中夏昂御史張稹等相繼力爭已之　庚寅停甘肅織造絨毼　十一月庚申振京師流民　十二月己卯敕天下鎮巡官修省　先是詔天下舉才德之士隱於山林者順天府尹唐恂以潘辰應詔吏部以辰生長京師寢之恂復以為言夏昂及其同官王綸亦交章薦丁亥授辰翰林院待詔自天順後薦拘資格布衣無得預館閣者辰獨以才望得之一時詫為異數　巡按河南御史涂昇言黃河為患南決病河南北決病山東昔漢決酸棗復決瓠子宋決館陶復決澶州元決汴梁復決蒲口然漢都關中宋都大梁河決為患不過瀕河數郡而已今京師專藉會通河歲漕粟數百萬石河決而北則大為漕憂臣博采輿論治河之策有四一宜疏濬滎鄭之東五河之西飲馬白露等河復黃河由渦入淮之故道使下流無奔潰之害北岸無衝決之患二黃陵岡上下舊堤缺壞當度下流形勢去水遠近補築無遺排障百川悉歸東南由淮入海使張秋無患漕河可保三薦河南僉事張鼐四請專信劉大夏久任而責成之於歸德或東昌建公廨令居中裁決帝是之

明紀卷第二十一

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
即用知府銜給事中世襲■■內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

孝宗紀二 起弘治七年甲寅訖弘治十二年己未凡六年

七年春正月辛亥，改作貴州■■■■曰■西。 二月甲子，以去年冬至春，風霾之異，遣使祭告，詔求直言。令內外修刑獄，決輕繫。 馬文升以太子年及四齡，宜早■教，請擇耆舊老成知書史如衛聖楊夫人者，保抱扶持，凡言語動止，悉導之以正；若內庭曲宴，鐘鼓司承應，元宵鼇山，端午競渡諸戲，皆勿令見，惟孝之教尤宜篤，絕■■以蕩心志。帝嘉納之。 工部尚書賈俊致仕。俊居工部八年，中官奉命修沙河橋，請役軍二萬五千人，及長陵五衛軍助役，內府寶鈔司乞增工匠，浙江及蘇松諸府方罹水災，而織造歲額至數萬匹，皆執奏得減。工部政務與內府監局相表裏，而內官監專董工役，職尤相關。俊不為所撓，工役大省。南京■部尚書劉璋代為工部，亦數有爭執，名亞於俊。 王越既廢，欲■，詔復左都御史致仕。 巡撫鄧廷瓚等分五路剿■，並進■■■，■■■■■■■入寇伏兵禽其父子，官軍乘勝直擣其巢，破一百一十餘寨，生■其■以歸。■■■■■■■都勻清平，前設二衛九長官司，其人皆世襲，自用其法，恣虐殺苗民，亂四十餘年。今元凶既除，非大更張不可，請改為府縣，設流官與土官兼治，庶可久安。因上善後十一事。帝悉從之。 戊申，兩■■■■。 夏五月甲辰，■■及太監李興同劉大夏治張秋決河。 設貴州都勻府於都勻衛，升麻哈長官司為麻哈州，九名九姓獨山州長官司為獨山州，改清平長官司為清平縣，並隸府，兼領都勻等長官司。 初，白昂請開高郵■河，六月工成，賜名康濟。 秋七月乙巳，京師地震。 丙午，工部侍郎徐貫巡撫副都御史何鑑經理浙西水利。 阿黑麻遣使叩關求貢，願還陝巴及哈密之■。朝廷亦遣其使者張海■以聞，■■■■■■■■■先已降敕令■■■■■■■今■■■人往，■不從命，則何以■前使■■■■■使出關，■■不許，責以■■■東赤斤■部相繼■討，又言陝巴■■■■可知，即使■■■■復立，■■其王■居之甘州，令都督■■■■■理哈密■■■回回都督寫亦虎仙、哈■■都督■■捷力迭失■■分領三■■人，且■■■■■■■■凡■人■■■甘涼■■令■■■其■給以牛具■■，■■若陝巴■■■，必■■從之。 馬文升請復哈密■■■■不可，乃■■右■都御史■巡撫甘肅。 南京太常寺卿■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■不■方■■■■林■■■者以■問■■■■文■古■■■■■行■■■■■一時■■■■以■■■■■先■王■■■■■■八月■■■■■禮部右侍郎■■■■■學士入內閣■■■■。 九月丁亥，以水災停蘇松諸府所■■■■■■■■■■■■南京兵部郎中■■■■■■石文通相■■■■■人文■■■■■■■■■山■■■■■■■■人■■■■■■■■■■太監■■■大理寺少卿■■中■■一■■■■天府尹■■■■■■■■■知大■■■上入■■■山■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■王■■■■■■文升言：今民田日■四五■■■■■石■■一■以上■■年用■八九石方■一■，■若■■■布■之■京師■■交納之■■■■所■■■方■■■州至有三四石■一石者；中州■役五六萬人治河，山東河南■■■■決口，夫不下二十萬，蘇松治水亦如之。■■■吉■■■■四王府，江西益■二府，山東■■府，■計役夫不下百萬。計王之國，役夫俱■亦四十萬，加以湖廣■■山陝防■■■■■■■■又不知凡■■■■■■■■此時■■也。宜■■■內外諸司■■■■■■■■■■■■■■王府之工宜■■■，庶令國■少■，■乞■正■■■■，以清■心，節■用，省工作，以培邦■，

本。詔下所司詳議。是時仍兵，亦言諸王府增制宏麗，亦宜節之。觀[illegible]所須成式，諸從實數，以省十萬計。水旱相仍，乞少停止。南京禮部衍書計役薄工役之苦。帝皆納其言，然不能盡從也。傅瀚按察使林俊言：崇安、安陸諸王府及增修吉府工役，疲民財，費鉅萬，民不堪命，乞如軍事修府故事，一切省儉，勿用琉璃及白石雕欄諸為例。不從。　李[illegible]山東[illegible]按察使。冬十月，副使楊茂元言：治河之役，官多而費不貲，有司供億，日費百金。諸臣初祭河，天色陰晦，帛不能然，所焚之餘，宛然人面，具耳目口鼻者，識者異之。神不怪天，豈偶然乎？乞召還[illegible]，專委劉大夏，功必可成。且水者陰象，今后戚家族太盛，假名姓請乞貴寵者不可勝數，宜加裁抑，以消變異。疏工部七宦寺[illegible]放還，山東有內臣鎮守，宜令[illegible]鎮守[illegible]宦官擅權。疏入，下山東撫按勘。茂元守謙之子也。　改[illegible]會[illegible]金[illegible]長官司為鎮遠州，授流官。　十一月壬子，京師地震，南京亦震。御史宋[illegible]等請召用彭韶、何喬新、強珍、謝鐸[illegible]，遂不報。　劉大夏築黃陵岡，南[illegible]黃河四十餘里，由曹出徐，以殺水勢；又濬孫家渡口，別鑿新河七十餘里，導使南行，由中牟、潁川東入淮；又濬祥符四府營[illegible]河，由陳留至歸德，分為二：一由宿遷小河口，一由亳渦河，俱會於淮。然後沿張秋兩岸，東西築臺立表，實以巨石，大而重之，實以土。至決口去[illegible]，以大舟且合且決，隨決隨築，連晝夜不息。決既塞，築長堤，起胙城，歷東明、長垣，抵徐州，亙三百六十里。又築金龍口新堤，起于家店，歷銅瓦廂，東抵小宋集，凡百六十里。水大治。十二月庚午，帝遣行人賚羊酒往勞，改張秋為安平鎮。甲戌，大夏等言：決口已塞，河下流北入東昌、臨清，至天津入海，運道已通。然必築黃陵岡河口，導河上流南下徐淮，庶可為運道久安之計。廷議如其言。　[illegible]其前後百七十二人，於[illegible]所[illegible]，今[illegible]人歸其地，拜疏還朝。言官交章劾[illegible]，總兵[illegible]略無功，下獄[illegible]。　己卯，張甘涼被兵，軍民給牛種。　免北京、河南、湖廣、陝西、山西[illegible]災稅糧。　太皇太后以祈禱修祀[illegible]帝，匠[illegible]封[illegible]官，如成化間故事。[illegible]給事言：先有旨，文官不由臣部推舉[illegible]傳旨陞授者，移送法司。今御用監匠人李[illegible]以內降陞官，不信前詔乎？　吏科給事中吳世忠等皆論奏，裕亦再疏爭，不聽。　[illegible]於侍讀學士王鏊講文王不敢盤於遊田，反覆規切，帝為動容。講罷，謂[illegible]曰：講官指若曹耳。少詹事王華講大學衍義，至唐李輔國與張后表裏用事，指陳甚切，帝命中官賜食勞之。

八年春正月乙未，大祀天地於南郊，以太皇太后不豫，免慶成宴。　致仕刑部尚書彭韶卒，贈太子少保，諡惠安。韶嘗[illegible]公暇手不釋卷。　小王子犯涼州。壬子，甘肅總兵官劉寧與戰於山丹，斬首五十餘。相持至暮，收兵還營，復來戰，斬其長一人。明日，參將顏玉來援，副將陶楨兵亦至，寇乃遁。[illegible]能[illegible]一[illegible]寇不告捷，詔曰：小醜陸梁，[illegible]我不能深入耳。[illegible]何以謝邊人？[illegible]之乃[illegible]劉[illegible]，[illegible]師小到兵，伴以四千騎[illegible]殺[illegible]百人，小到兵中流矢卒。　二月乙卯，[illegible]育會之。　[illegible]午，邱[illegible]卒，年七十六，贈太傅，諡文莊。劉文泰往弔，[illegible]氏叱之出，曰：以若[illegible]，使相公[illegible]三公負不[illegible]名，何面[illegible]？[illegible]介，所居陋[illegible]，[illegible]四十年不易。性[illegible]，既老，右目失明，猶披[illegible]不輟。然[illegible]給[illegible]，[illegible]餘姚[illegible]，[illegible]正，所至抑[illegible]右，性好[illegible]，以所部多王府，持法尤嚴，宗人多不悅。[illegible]二王訐[illegible]，[illegible]，改按[illegible]事[illegible]，[illegible]御史[illegible]文易任，[illegible]民罷市泣送數十里不[illegible]。[illegible]以[illegible]，[illegible]之去，[illegible]王之國中，使[illegible]數百[illegible]，[illegible]民[illegible]所持[illegible]不行，[illegible]帝。　乙丑，禮部侍郎李東陽少詹事[illegible]入[illegible]方[illegible]力[illegible]給[illegible]。　劉大夏[illegible]及金龍

[illegible]口七處[illegible]有五日而[illegible]河上[illegible]復[illegible]分流[illegible]入於淮[illegible]
決之處少息[illegible]河上下[illegible]大[illegible]二十餘年。三月壬辰，免湖廣[illegible]
災稅糧。乙亥[illegible]十二[illegible]如[illegible]人
帝之為太子也，太皇太后[illegible]之宮中[illegible]方[illegible]太后[illegible]
[illegible]臣曰[illegible]代子正位[illegible]宗[illegible]帝以天下[illegible]二十
四年[illegible]一日[illegible]子[illegible]天[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]老年[illegible]以[illegible]今父子兩世[illegible]同一[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]切[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]小[illegible]乃令[illegible]州
[illegible]江[illegible]太[illegible]入[illegible]山[illegible]
江[illegible]大石[illegible]山[illegible]由[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]白
[illegible]口[illegible]水由自[illegible]以[illegible]江[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]水由七[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]州之[illegible]四[illegible]大日
[illegible]山之水自西[illegible]入於太[illegible]州之百[illegible]江[illegible]
之水自西北入於太[illegible]又[illegible]河之水由[illegible]以入於大
江，又令浙江[illegible]以石[illegible]湖
州[illegible]七十[illegible]四月[illegible]工[illegible]凡[illegible]河[illegible]陸
[illegible]百十五[illegible]役夫二十[illegible]之功[illegible]。壬戌[illegible]部[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]不可[illegible]任人。乙丑[illegible]同知[illegible]
[illegible]伯[illegible]也。山[illegible]供[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]李[illegible]亦[illegible]勤[illegible]元[illegible]白戶胡[illegible]之
父[illegible]令[illegible]使至下[illegible]中[illegible]父[illegible]
中官[illegible]言[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]少府同知[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]御史以布政使[illegible]之
五月乙丑，免南[illegible]災[illegible]右布[illegible]居[illegible]
[illegible]官以[illegible]名以[illegible]非[illegible]左布政使[illegible]
副使[illegible]西[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]公　國子[illegible]林[illegible]生任

[illegible]有少不[illegible]貴[illegible]岳[illegible]料[illegible]已有定[illegible]不可[illegible]
[illegible]貴人[illegible]而[illegible]日月[illegible]方[illegible]生[illegible]久[illegible]
人亦[illegible]之。六月丙[illegible]北[illegible]部[illegible]也兄力[illegible]曰亦[illegible]王曰
[illegible]王曰亦[illegible]王各遣[illegible]且互市[illegible]
[illegible]文升言互市可許入貢不可許，乃命之。秋七月丁亥[illegible]
[illegible]伯從[illegible]孔子[illegible]江永安[illegible]兵十[illegible]分四
[illegible]戊子[illegible]兵[illegible]白[illegible]州[illegible]仁[illegible]所向[illegible]己[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]百八十[illegible]千有[illegible]文升以[illegible]大
[illegible]之以[illegible]召[illegible]以方[illegible]
[illegible]兵二千[illegible]兵二千[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]可[illegible]
[illegible]於帝[illegible]兵令[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]往[illegible]
太皇太后[illegible]一見[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]今來
三王之[illegible]今召王[illegible]來往[illegible]水[illegible]早[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]有[illegible]王入[illegible]自[illegible]已[illegible]仁[illegible]宗
[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]非[illegible]
亦以[illegible]太后[illegible]所[illegible]交[illegible]及之乃[illegible]太后[illegible]
[illegible]已。八月[illegible]以四方[illegible]臣[illegible]改[illegible]流
[illegible]知府安氏[illegible]以[illegible]世有[illegible]是一方[illegible]冬十月[illegible]
安[illegible]欲遣大臣往[illegible]有司[illegible]之足[illegible]
[illegible]遣使[illegible]一[illegible]今[illegible]大[illegible]之。[illegible]岳
以四方[illegible]災異[illegible]文十一月[illegible]次[illegible]日月
[illegible]引經史[illegible]言[illegible]刑[illegible]
汰冗員[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]厚[illegible]小[illegible]之子卜大[illegible]士[illegible]道[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]者及[illegible]之[illegible]者出[illegible]勤[illegible]丙午[illegible]以
[illegible]十五百[illegible]中官[illegible]二[illegible]月[illegible]

會諸軍俱會羽集乜川遇大風揚沙軍士東西僵臥進出帳外勞
軍有異鳥飛鳴將士多雨泣進慷慨曰男兒報國死沙場者耳何泣
為將士皆感奮夜半風止大霽衆以罕東兵未至欲待之進曰用
師遠襲利在捷速兵已足矣不須待也乙卯晝夜倍道進辛酉黎明至
哈密城下初馬文升授方略命進從間道往而進仍由故道牙蘭遂
遁去餘賊拒守官軍四面並進拔其城獲陝巴妻女賊退保土剌者
八百人聞之皆哈密種或請殲之進不可令勿攻[illegible]之者下
分兵守哈密而還　初撰三清樂章[illegible]言三清乃道家妄說
耳一天之上安得有三大帝且以[illegible]下史事耳當其一[illegible]極其褻矣
郊祀樂章皆太祖親定豈可雜以時俗詞曲臣等不敢奉詔且國家
設文淵閣令儒士居之職欲其謀議政事[illegible]史[illegible]本朝[illegible]
圖失非欲其阿諛取容惟官其職是也今經筵早休日講久曠異端乘
間而入此皆臣等無狀不足以啟聖心保初政[illegible]之至無以自容
數月以來奉中旨處分未當者封還執奏至再至三願陛下曲賜聽
從俾臣等竭盡愚忠少有裨益非但樂章一事而已帝嘉納之　初[illegible]
林[illegible]小堡屯兵備冬自[illegible]城[illegible]能容巡撫延綏都御史熊繡
請增兵千二百守之從之[illegible]兵[illegible]
處[illegible]亦卜剌因王等入寇駐牧小王子及脫羅干之子火篩
相倚日強為東西諸邊患
九年春正月戊戌吏部尚書致仕耿裕卒年六十七贈太保諡文恪裕坦
夷[illegible]明[illegible]在吏部銓選[illegible]亦不徇私[illegible]兩世貴盛
而家[illegible]父子並以名德稱　中書[illegible]京工部右侍郎楷
上疏言大臣進用宜出廷推未聞有傳奉得者臣生平不敢由他途
進請賜罷黜帝慰留之　二月庚午免河南被災稅糧　辛未右通
政使[illegible]大理寺少卿為中官[illegible]　四川巡撫都御史為僉都御史
御史[illegible]下[illegible]其官[illegible]　三月[illegible]入宣府大同[illegible]

花儀　哈密陝巴[illegible]民入居苦峪[illegible]月阿木郎復來攻哈密守
不下[illegible]去時人[illegible]以[illegible]守[illegible]走肅州求援邊臣以聞
請給廩食處之內地[illegible]不可曰是自貽禍也詔賜牛具穀種并發
流寓三種番人及哈密之寄居赤斤苦峪者給瓜沙州耕牧以[illegible]
[illegible]　王恕[illegible]以中旨[illegible]都察院[illegible]給事中[illegible]御史王一
言等交章論[illegible]仍致仕　夏四月戶部尚書葉淇致仕淇直亮有執
能為國家惜財用[illegible]用兵[illegible]持不可　周經代淇為戶部尚書
時帝寬仁而戶部尤[illegible]所[illegible]行私者不可勝紀少不如意[illegible]
[illegible]之經[illegible]祖宗成憲[illegible]節[illegible]四方告災必
[illegible]除[illegible]委官監稅[illegible]入[illegible]下[illegible]切之[illegible]為之少[illegible]　[illegible]
王府[illegible]不[illegible]下武岡州知州劉遜[illegible]之又欲[illegible]
於朝戊子命[illegible]錦衣官逮[illegible]給事中龐泮御史劉紳等[illegible]天子
[illegible]非不執及妖言[illegible]不可[illegible]所坐[illegible]而王[illegible]左右百人
[illegible]逮[illegible]按[illegible]入[illegible]下[illegible]四十二人紳等二十
人錦衣衛獄六科[illegible]空[illegible]都御史[illegible]請令中書代收都院封事侍
讀學士楊守阯[illegible]失守阯守陳弟也御史張津方[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]抗[illegible]之[illegible]兵部主事何孟春[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]亦仰九[illegible]帝乃[illegible]三月[illegible]至下
[illegible]四川都司斷事　禮部左侍郎倪岳[illegible]南京吏部
[illegible]尚書廷[illegible]詔加倪岳太子少保仍任之而以[illegible]代岳　都御史
[illegible]巡撫陝西[illegible]之式[illegible]山[illegible]
廷[illegible]用兵馬文升曰[illegible]此[illegible]以[illegible]　六月
尹直[illegible]并以太子[illegible]上[illegible]一[illegible]少保
[illegible]　庚子免江西被災稅糧　甲辰[illegible]保
國公朱永之子也給事中王廷[illegible]公[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]詔可　秋八月壬寅免湖廣被災稅糧　時外戚[illegible]利[illegible]

奧援擁勢。王宗載相顧□下東廠。九月乙酉，□□作九衛官□奏產
守節助成之家不得占□關□□□被□所□□民利之□許所
在官司執治以聞。陛下□□亦惟先帝之法是例，是違而助成舉臣
不能恪守先招徠家人到□□□□□□□□內外所在有之。觀
天下□間□例王公□從二十人，一品不過十二人，今助成多者以百
數，大率□□□□市井無賴□名□周利□利□□小，然□一身非計
之□□□□伯□□□□□以□□□□□□□□□邑□□
里之□□□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□凡有店□□
皆併□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□民利□□巡城巡按御史
及所在有司執治，仍著□□□□□定助成家人不得□□□帝從之。
□□家僕奪民利。　冬十月，升□□□□。　初，□□四宣山□□民勇
□□其地□□□府主人不□□□□□□史□□□□□□□
□不安二，其官司俾主夫人領之，所□□有□十二，知□□不相統，廷
□□□□□流官土人□保□內官□主之□□任土官自是宣山東
南□一百八十四，和西南□一百二十四，所□亦□之□□者以
□失□□□又□□□安府之□□□□州□土知州□之，從之。
十二月，給事中□□□□□□□□於□子□從之□□□祠名
曰正□。　祀毛守忠於□州□□祠名曰□□。　初，千戶□能以女
滿倉兒付□者□於樂□□給曰開皇□家，此後□□□□□工□□所
能及，□□□□之女□母□己□言非己母□□子□女□□□於
刑部郎中丁哲□員外郎王□□□□□□□□□□□□□日死。御史
陳玉、主事孔□□□□□□之，東□中官□□從子□□女淫□□□
□□□□而令□□女□□□□□□□女前□□□□□□□□□下□
械司坐哲□□□□下法司□□□□□女居□家無□□□□□□
大臣及給事御史廷訊，□與女始吐實。都察院□哲因公杖人死，贖
□徒□玉□及□母女□杖，刑部□吏□□抗疏□□□女之□□斷

之獄，□□□□使□伏，□□司共相□□，陛下令法司□□會問，□
東□□□明至□之獄，乃不能□夫女□母□□杖哲□無□反
加以徒。□□□□□如此，皆東□威劫所致也。臣在刑部三年，見□問
之獄多□□□□□司□□者，有□□□□□者，有□□□□人□□
有□□□□□□而以□從令□人□□者。刑官□□□其情，無敢
□□一字。上干天和，災異□見，臣□陛下□去東□，□□叔任，及此
女於市，□□□□司官戍□□□□□□玉各一□以洗其冤，則天□
可回，太平可致。如不□□□□□□□□□中官，如□□□□□者，居
之，仍□一大臣與共理□□□司理刑，亦不□□□□衣官之□□在
京各衙一二人及刑部主事一人共治其事。或三年六年一更，則□
補官校□無有作奸□刑□□及無事□□□□臣一介□□左右前後皆
東□□□□司之人，與其死於此□，孰若死於朝廷，願斬臣頭以行臣
言。雖死不恨。帝下□下都察院，考□郎中□□□□以□□不□
從還役。帝□□□□□□上疏□□□哲□有□□□□□民□而□
洋□□□□□□□□已□二月□□□凡三千八人。今□□省□
乃以□□兒□□□□民□及□王□□□□
十年春正月，□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□下□
□己，而帝□□□司□官□□□□□□之曰，太祖太宗定制，□
田□民□□□□田□人□而□之官，□土田子□出□人口小民
無以□生，□□而□□及□□都御史□□言□田止七十□□□
民田□□是役□官□□之民□□□□□□王□□官□□王□□
□人會□於太倉□□□折□山□□□定二□□□之。　帝自八
年後，視朝漸晏，率□以□□□□□。二月，□□□上疏，稱□上□□□制
內□日□□□者不□，上□又常而召□臣，□□□□□今□□
日止一次，□□之外不□一□，□天□□批答不時，斷□，□□留數
月，或竟不施行。□□□□，宵旰□□□□，□□□□□日正士

[illegible]道邪說行，近聞有以[illegible][illegible][illegible]之說進者，宋徽宗崇道教，科儀符籙最甚，卒至乘輿播遷；金石之藥，性多燥烈，唐憲宗信柳泌以殞其身，其禍可鑒。今龍虎山上清宮、神樂觀、祖師殿及內府番經廠，皆發[illegible]無益，彼如有靈，何不自保其身？其誣亦已明矣。陛下若親近儒臣，明正道，行仁政，將見[illegible]才[illegible]至，化[illegible]之[illegible]，致治古帝[illegible]人[illegible]。[illegible]君心者，必以太平無事為[illegible]，唐臣李絳有云：憂先於事，可以無憂；事至而憂，無救於事。今承平日久，溺於晏安，目前視之，若無事然。工役繁興，科斂百出，士馬罷敝，閭閻困窮，驟然[illegible]之，上干和氣，致災異[illegible]，天度太陽無光，天鳴地震，[illegible]大[illegible]四方，[illegible]始[illegible]歲月將來之憂，何可勝言！陛下高居九重，言官皆畏罪默默，臣若復不言，雖有[illegible]，陛下下言者，帝頗采納。　大計京官，備守[illegible]方[illegible]材說事，疏言臣[illegible][illegible]府[illegible]上王[illegible][illegible][illegible]亂，考察但臣[illegible]各有[illegible]員，[illegible]吏部會考所[illegible]則坐掌上退而[illegible]考，又言陛下[illegible]假學士[illegible]成侍書班四品上[illegible][illegible][illegible]三品，此故[illegible]也。今四品不與考察，則學士亦不與，詔可，學士不與考察自此始。　三月辛亥，以早[illegible]修省求直言。[illegible]政[illegible]士[illegible]言近[illegible]官以言為[illegible]，內批[illegible][illegible][illegible]升者乃在[illegible]史臣[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]定[illegible]言者[illegible]四[illegible][illegible]上不[illegible][illegible][illegible]抗[illegible][illegible]者其次[illegible][illegible]非[illegible][illegible]拾遺，又其次[illegible]自時政有[illegible][illegible]分別[illegible]敘而[illegible]文具[illegible]不言者則[illegible]之，危言官知[illegible]不至[illegible]時不能用。　戶部主事胡[illegible]言：中官[illegible][illegible]引之，建[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而不[illegible]士大夫方[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]其戶，交通賄賂，[illegible]災何由弭，因條陳時方士[illegible][illegible]九[illegible]之[illegible]留中。　甲子，帝御文華殿，召見[illegible]李[illegible][illegible]，以[illegible]司[illegible]曰：與先生[illegible][illegible]上[illegible]手改定[illegible]多者，[illegible]出外[illegible]帝曰：[illegible]此而[illegible][illegible]茶而退，留[illegible]宗召對，[illegible]時[illegible]後至此[illegible][illegible][illegible]在位亦止此一召而已。　先是有詔以下旬御經筵，[illegible]言故事經筵一月三講，以月[illegible]起，以月初[illegible]，[illegible]有[illegible]經筵講而後[illegible]之，今經一日之經筵，即[illegible]一旬之日講也。[illegible]一[illegible]第[illegible]出入宮禁，事件內[illegible]帝如[illegible][illegible]，[illegible]冠他日[illegible][illegible]長[illegible]何[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]官一張大不敬，[illegible]人臣[illegible]后[illegible]帝以下[illegible]衣[illegible][illegible]曰有[illegible]孔子孟子也，[illegible]言[illegible]宜[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]得[illegible]乃[illegible]入[illegible]小[illegible]以張[illegible]以[illegible]言，帝[illegible]外廷何由知內廷事，令[illegible][illegible][illegible]半[illegible]經[illegible][illegible]李[illegible]宗[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]事[illegible][illegible]月給事中[illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侍[illegible]工[illegible][illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]等二十人[illegible]入大[illegible]陛下以[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]太子立[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible][illegible]求[illegible]二[illegible]引王[illegible][illegible]五大[illegible][illegible]真人[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]官之[illegible]王[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible]民士[illegible][illegible]一[illegible]方[illegible]上[illegible][illegible]民[illegible]入內而[illegible]之如[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]陛下[illegible]何[illegible]此大[illegible]而不[illegible]御史[illegible]方以[illegible]言不[illegible]時[illegible]臣所上[illegible]月不[illegible]而言官[illegible]何[illegible]久[illegible]以[illegible]言乃[illegible]下[illegible]內[illegible]官[illegible]。　五月[illegible]以[illegible]十[illegible]不[illegible]免朝[illegible]。　戊辰，小王子犯朔州、[illegible]等一十七人戰死。己巳，犯大同，總兵[illegible]之亦敗[illegible]，時京師民訛言寇[illegible]，兵部[illegible]給事中[illegible]言[illegible]不人心[illegible]，[illegible]中[illegible]人訛言大水[illegible]，令[illegible]民上城[illegible]之，王廟不從，[illegible]之果定，今[illegible]以[illegible]法[illegible][illegible]。　六月己卯，戶部侍郎[illegible]大夏，兵部侍郎李介[illegible]左[illegible]都御史[illegible]理[illegible]府大同[illegible]大夏曰：[illegible]上[illegible][illegible]子以[illegible][illegible]私[illegible]公[illegible]以[illegible]大夏曰：[illegible]天下事，以理不以勢，[illegible]之[illegible]上

糴賈必累千石乃得售納以故中官武臣家得操利權大夏
令有銀累者自百束十石以上皆許納豪家欲牟利無所得不兩月儲
積充羨介至大同寇已退乃大修戎備察核官田牛具錢還之軍償
償所逋馬價邊人亦感悅 秋七月癸丑都督楊玉帥京營軍備永
平 封王清爲崇善伯錄浙之功也 火篩犯甘肅廷議復設總制官
先後會舉七人不稱旨最後以王越名上冬十月詔起原官加太子
太保總制甘涼邊務兼巡撫越言甘鎮兵弱非藉延寧兩鎮兵難以
克敵請兼制兩鎮解巡撫事從之 諸番以朝廷閉關絕貢不得入
處怨阿黑麻阿黑麻悔十一月庚子歸陝巴及哈密之眾乞通貢如
故廷議謂無番文不可驟許必令具文乃從其請陝巴前議令使
嘗居甘州俟衆頭目傾心然後使復哈密城至今復實衆從之奉
令王越兼經理哈密 初黔國公沐琮無子撫從孫崑爲後琮卒崑
嘗嗣西平侯雲南守臣言雲南人知黔國公不知西平侯恐爲
所輕帝以爲然令嗣公佩印如故自是遂爲故事 工部主事盧
期督清寧閘李廣家人市私鹽至臨清閘期投鹽水中去會南
京進貢內官船阻閘期阻之新船廣從中構之逮期及主事范璋下
錦衣衛獄璋嘗劾河亦忤中貴者也獄具並降遠方驛丞 析湖廣
房縣之通平置保康縣 免南畿山西陝西被災稅糧 山東四
川水災
十一年春二月己巳小王子遣使求貢 布政使陶魯卒魯善撫士
多智計撫定後戰爭苑公署後爲事其中不置備夜則召部下計事
以板度一人轉令退如是凡數人乃擇其長而參用之賊皆俯其
不得要領歷官四十五年始終不離兵事大小數十戰斬馘二萬有
奇奪還被掠及撫安復業者十三萬有奇兩廣人倚之如長城嘗言
治寇賊化之爲先不得已始殺之耳每平賊率置縣建學以興教化
三月己亥皇太子出閣執學大臣請選正人爲宮僚乃以王鏊李

鼎儀改侍讀楊廷和爲中允侍讀學士爲洗馬編修劉機兼校書修
撰毛紀等同侍講讀謝遷上疏勸太子親賢遠佞勤學問戒逸豫東
宮官暨不欲太子近儒臣數將事閒講讀詹事吏部侍郎吳寬等
言東宮出學寒暑風雨則止朔望令節則止一年不過數月一月不
過數日一日不過數刻是進講之時少輟講之日多豈容復以他事
妨講讀古人八歲就傅即居宿於外欲離近習親正人耳庶民且然
况太子天下本哉帝嘉納之 夏五月戊申甘肅參將楊翥敗小王
子於黑山 秋七月己酉王越分兵三路襲小王子於賀蘭山後敗
之斬四十二級獲馬駝百餘 河決歸德管河員外郎謝緝請塞塞
決口遏黃水入徐以濟漕挑沁水之淤使入徐以濟徐呂二洪從之
癸亥徐溥致仕 八月寇入遼東都指揮王臣戰死 析廣東新
會縣地置新寧縣 癸未振祥符民被河患者 九月王越言哈密
不可棄陝巴亦不可廢宜仍其舊封令還哈密量給修城築室之費
犒賜三種番人及赤斤罕東小列禿也克力諸部以堅前約且責修
效報可 先是倉場監督內官依成化末年例裁減及是帝復增用
少監莫英等三人司郎上疏力爭帝以已遣不聽 冬十月丙寅命
工作不得役團營軍士 先是李廣勸帝建毓秀亭於萬歲山又諂
修乾清宮西室役軍九千人計費百餘萬何孟春抗疏極諫不聽及
毓秀亭成幼公主殤甲戌夜清寧宮災日者言廣建亭犯歲忌太皇
太后恚曰今日李廣明日李廣果然禍及矣廣懼飲鴆
死劉健李東陽謝遷疏言古帝王未有不遇災而懼者向來奸邪熒
惑聖聽賄賂公行賞罰失當災異之積正此之由今幸元惡殄喪聖
心開悟而餘黨未除宿弊未革伏願奮發勵精進賢黜姦明示賞罰
凡所當行斷在不疑毋更因循以貽後悔司設監爲廣請祭葬祠額
健等力諫乃罷祭葬祠額弗給 丁亥敕群臣修省求直言 罷明年
上元燈火 御史胡獻言屠滽爲吏部尚書王越李蕙爲都御史皆

交通李廣得之贊德會奸由陛下親政不任大臣而任宦豎也祖宗時恆御內閣商決章奏御經筵日講於陳時政得失又不時接見儒臣願陛下追復祖制京通二倉總督太監暨內臣專收米萬石勒白金十兩以歲運四百萬石計之入四千兩又各占斗級二三百人使納月錢夫監督倉儲自有戶部兼用中官耗費請選京操軍十百數千里至而總兵坐營等官各使分屬辦納月錢乞嚴革以蘇其困陛下尖勞者去春求官神官及郎中王屬主事胡皆有給事中才職實屬率得罪如此則與不修者何異台凡私當革書郎見龍行事校尉本以緝奸邪者但內臣中官如御史武竹率張鐵及太監主事王仟太皆校尉推求細事以罪名刺皆知其枉敢言者臣亦知今日言之異日必爲所然臣非也劉等能增時召內閣諸大臣延訪治道又言李廣門下內臣宜悉治罪前太監汪直亡帝罪人令家用斥遣之副使傳奉元郎中王以宣官罪宜石復其官京師之寺宮武書在外之興鼓衛冗府上木宜采能有部勾之樞部其功之征王越其冒正欺妄之罪報聞　給事中大權給中官娛芳事汗與先以罪擅斥部還詔撤雖臣而明旨不從非所以示信失體權斜請免廷詔內征傳宣兵使令他戶代之宜正下所司　帝疑李廣有異使郎其家之得賂籍以進多文武大臣名饋白米各千百石帝曰食何乃受米如許左右曰隱耳黃者金白者銀也帝怒下法司究治且命官各勒諸交結者走張鶴齡求解得免首大臣表正百僚今若此固宜置重典然天下及四方皆仰望之一旦指名暴其惡恐違人心官未見輕記李廣而竊安撫玉石一概收捕且玷終身臣請舉數宣使

引咎退避斥以仕事而不任路而任路功清南京給事中楊廉御史洪遠等交章劾祀妄言亂政且百僚書白罪必不可不去帝爲從寬宥。十一月壬子，免陝西被災羊絨。閏月壬戌，朔，日有食之。　瑤王祐樘乞奏外教授司及衛隨縣河泊所，廟言不可許帝納之，令自今四方教授王府不得請。　胡獻之上書也，張鶴齡及言官給事中胡易動監庫中官其餘食入罪彰亦許易帝遂下獻易錦衣獄，南京守備國公徐俌上書救不報，獻遂山縣丞，久之得易衛釋之。　初，大同總兵官神英劾總兵巡撫等因馬市令家人以貨物與人因闌入私易被出塞，復清兵操射州閣馬劉中東二路英等擁兵不救巡撫劉守中官孫振又不以實聞已而事發，世忠革任，上疏陳大同失事被艱士卒苦之狀，因劾官英等貪刻畏敗無法度，英等振召還，御史劉准等參李等俱逮問。　乙酉，罷遼東采珠　言官劾李廣黨皆及王越，越懼憂恨，十二月卒於甘州，贈太傅，諡襄敏。越姿表奇偉，多智略，善馭人，知將能得士心，拔士不求備，尤重偵卒，以其所功及其死而將佐卒皆功廢，有如越者少。　庚子，兼中外奉朝請。　巡撫順天都御史洪鐘請增築塞垣，自山海關西北至密雲古北口黃花鎮，居庸延亘千餘里，繕復城堡二百七十所，悉城堡增繕，因奏減防秋兵六千人，歲省費數萬計。又以所部關河川去京師二百里，居兩山間，廣百餘丈，水漲成巨浸，水退則坦然平陸，寇得長驅直入，上言關以東二里許，其外導內隘，鑿二丈可築爲兩渠，分殺水勢，而於口外斜築石堰以束水，更築壕牆內守，以百人伏寇，不得馳突，可免京師北顧之憂，且得屯種河壖地，爲文升等議行之。　閏月。壬子，以清寧宮災，詔赦天下。　寵左都指揮都督致仕先山

西陝西湖廣廣東廣西被災稅糧。　中官鮑忠請增給兩浙置鹽二萬引，屢經等言，黃佐疏不宜濫給。且祖宗朝織染諸局供御有常數，若曰取用有加，則江南兩浙已例外增造；若曰工匠不足，則御會公家不下千餘人，所爲何事？是知供用未必缺，而徒導陛下以勞民傷財之事也。帝不從，鋐恐，歲以爲常，再疏請斷其後，乃命歲予五千引。

十二年春正月辛未，大祀天地於南郊，免慶成宴。　先是，南北言官指陳時政，頗有所論劾，一切皆不問。國子監生江瑢劾劉健、李東陽杜抑言路。帝欲留健、東陽而下瑢於獄，健、東陽力救得釋。　二月壬辰，免山東被災夏稅。　戊申，嚴左道惑衆之禁。　李東陽與禮部右侍郎程敏政主會試，舉人徐經、唐寅預作文與試題合，給事中華昶劾敏政鬻題，詔展放榜期，敏政毋再閱卷，其所錄者東陽及同考官覆校，經、寅皆不在選中。東陽以聞，言者猶不已，林廷玉攻敏政可疑者六事，遂逮經、寅及敏政先後下獄，坐經嘗贄見敏政，賄其家僮得試題，寅嘗從敏政乞文，並黜爲吏。敏政勒致仕，昶言事不實，調南京太僕寺主簿，廷玉調海州判官。敏政出獄，憤恚發疽卒。或言傅瀚欲奪敏政位，令昶奏之，事秘莫能明也。初獄辭下法司，白昂閱獄具奏言，令六科共鞫，東廠官、給事中胡易等皆其同僚，不當與鞫，得旨下錦衣衛獄。比案成，胡易等猶被譴，大臣以爲言，始令復職。寅，江南才士，舉鄉試第一，既黜歸，益放浪。寧王宸濠厚幣聘之，寅察其有異志，佯狂使酒，露其醜穢，宸濠不能堪，放還。年五十四而卒。　初，王驥平麓川，與之約，誓非緬兵官存撫，不得渡金沙江。及張緬等討孟養酋孟思陸，兵敗力屈，思陸遂遣大陶孟倫索帥蠻兵象馬過江，已復據騰衝之蠻莫，又合木邦兵攻孟密，鎮守金騰太監吉慶貪賄，請報賞。二月，雲南巡按御史謝朝宣言：蠻莫乃水陸會通之地，蠻方錯用，或自此出，江西、雲南大理逋逃之民多赴之，貿貨金寶，不啻大理。以鎮官開守備，聽思陸令歸江外，將蠻莫等司於其拜木邦其王，不得擾。朝宣乃以爲萬全之策，詔下鎮巡官議之。　夏四月癸巳，寇大延綏，尋遁。　田州土知府岑溥爲子猇所弒，猇亦自殺，次子猛方四歲，溥妾岑氏及頭目黃驥輔之，赴制府告襲。至南寧，黃驥曰本宜來此，驥專己權殺其使，帥兵手書田州，頭目輕其事，乃歸思恩之本，以兵納猛，受其賂，納其女，挾猛約分其大明地，北至田州。濬拒不納，驥以猛奔思恩之郡，猛副總兵久乃出，猛置於會城，得命猛知府。濬要泗城岑接、東蘭韋祖鋐各起兵攻之，驥擁猛入田州，殺掠八百餘人，驅之溺水死者無算。攻田州，據之，殺掠五千餘人，就去者及敗，武靖諸田州勸治，官兵撲往還府。　前禮部主事楊循吉上疏請復建文帝年號，下禮部議，格不行。　免湖廣江西被災稅糧。　五月戊寅，免南畿被災秋糧。　六月甲辰，闕里先聖廟災。衍聖公孔以和方在朝，故衍聖公以敎師子弟等執事服哭，蔬食百日，以和還亦素哭，如居喪禮。遣侍讀學士李杰致祭。　秋八月，免河南陝西被災夏稅。　遼東總兵官李杲與巡撫都御史張玉、鎮守中官任良擅殺三衛冒功，三衛訴於朝，令副都御史顧佐往勘。　國子監缺祭酒，部起謝鐸，帝素重鐸，擢禮部右侍郎，管祭酒事，鐸屢辭，不許。　初，普安州土知州隆暢妻死，娶霑益州土知州安民女米魯爲後妻，已而出之。暢老，子禮與暢不相能。米魯居父家，與營長阿保通，因令阿保毒禮，禮既死，遂與阿保同歸米魯。暢聞，欲立寨拒阿保，阿保挾米魯與其子阿詐等攻暢，暢走雲南。貴州總兵官東寧伯焦俊、巡撫都御史錢鉞和解之，米魯於道中毒暢死。九月壬午，與阿保復反。暢妾適烏與二子別居安南衛，米魯圍之，又別置三寨於普安，令阿詐等防守各所居寨，曰承天，自號無敵天王，出入乘黃輿，官兵不能制。使，禮之孫也。　致仕大學士徐溥卒，贈太師，謚文靖。溥性凝重有度，在內閣十二年，從容

輔導人有過輒爲掩覆曰天生才甚難不忍以微瑕棄也屢遇大獄及逮繫言官委曲調劑帝仁厚多納溥等所言天下陰受其福　石城王宸浮與母弟宸浦庶兄弟宸潤宸澅互訐奏得其淫縱殺人事宸浮宸浦並革爲庶人宸澅宸潤奪祿　甲申重建清寧宮成太皇太后命灌頂國師設壇慶讚劉健等諫不聽冬十一月太皇太后還居清寧宮　帝孝事兩宮太后甚謹而兩宮皆好佛老嘗遣中官齎真武像建醮武當山使使詣泰山進神袍或白晝散燈市上劉健等皆力諫帝重違兩宮意不聽長寧伯彧有賜田侵及官地有司請釐正之帝不許太皇太后曰奈何以我故枉皇帝法使歸地於官　岑濬之攻田州也以閒劫龍州奪其印納故知府趙源妻岑氏又匿黃驥於家濬嘗築石城於丹良莊屯兵千餘人截江道以括商利帥府令毀之不聽歐磐自田州還乘便毀其城濬帥兵來拒殺官軍二十餘人官軍敗之斬其目兵九人卒夷其城鎮巡官檄濬受撫并令反侵地罪首惡納龍州印并官私財物不聽於是鄧廷瓚言濬罪惡宜調官土兵分哨逐捕按問其田州岑猛亦宜乘此區畫降府爲州毋基異日尾大之患從之　給事中張時行陳初政漸不克終八事初汰傳奉官殆盡近匠官張廣寧等一傳至百二十餘人少卿李綸指揮張玘等再傳至百八十餘人異初政者一初追戮繼曉逐番僧佛子近齋醮不息異初政者二初去萬安李裕輩朝彈夕斥近被劾數十疏如尚書徐瓊者猶居位異初政者三初聖諭有大政召大臣面議近上下否隔異初政者四初撤增設內官近已還者復去已革者復增異初政者五初慎重詔旨左右不敢妄干近陳情乞恩率俞允異初政者六初令兵部由舊章有妄乞陞武職者奏治近乞陞無遺拒異初政者七初節光祿供億近究食日繁移太倉銀給市廛物異初政者八帝下所司　十二月建陽縣書坊火

明紀卷第二十三

賜進士出身工部候補主事候補衙司行走陳鶴纂

即補知府前給事中[illegible]世[illegible]內閣中書孫男克家參訂

孝宗紀三起己未弘治十二年盡乙丑弘治十八年凡七年

十二年春正月給事中許天錫言去歲闕里孔廟災今茲建安又火古今書版蕩然無遺闕里道所從出書林文章所萃聲世[illegible]宜[illegible]少詹書曰衡所以[illegible]以承世子書若曰不能行正令何以[illegible]禮樂不行天故火其籍以示世道[illegible]失[illegible]正教[illegible]上之所倚者學術下之所習者[illegible]技[illegible]災變之作似欲一[illegible]積習宜因此遣官疏視刊定經史有益之書其[illegible]晚宋[illegible]言如論[illegible]學[illegible]略[illegible]文衡文[illegible]主[illegible]之類[illegible]行禁[illegible]其於培養人才[illegible]非淺鮮所司[illegible]從其言[illegible]令提學官[illegible]勸[illegible]可。二月戊子[illegible]山西[illegible]災[illegible]。刑官上言洪武末定大明律後又申明大誥有[illegible]例[illegible]用其法外遺姦[illegible]因時推[illegible]以[illegible]平有[illegible]以[illegible]律非以[illegible]律也乃中外巧法吏或借便己私律[illegible]不用宜及時詳定[illegible]白昂等會九卿議增歷年[illegible]刑條例經久可行者二百九十七條帝[illegible]其中六事令再議九[illegible]乃不果[illegible]自是律例並行[illegible]亦少[illegible]。初帝以[illegible]田[illegible]地四百[illegible]頃[illegible]其家人因[illegible]民地二倍[illegible]民不敢下巡[illegible]都御史[illegible]給[illegible]可[illegible]乃[illegible]民不許王府[illegible]取於田例[illegible]二分[illegible]加[illegible]二分[illegible]加之[illegible]地[illegible]抗[illegible]命戶部侍郎許進太監[illegible]經[illegible]已[illegible]今[illegible]遣[illegible]禮若太祖以[illegible]田[illegible]米五合[illegible]使[illegible]子孫世世[illegible]基今[illegible]皇后正[illegible]民[illegible]傳世世[illegible]何乃使小民衛[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]此地乃[illegible]柏[illegible]及民[illegible]不可[illegible]帝[illegible]子[illegible]加[illegible]而今[illegible]民[illegible]曰[illegible]王[illegible]田[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]先帝[illegible]亦[illegible]

[illegible]乃[illegible]之天下[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]外[illegible]帝然不納。乙未[illegible]建坐之法。[illegible]封平[illegible]府[illegible]官吳[illegible]。夏四月[illegible]任[illegible]回京李杲[illegible]玉致仕。甲午[illegible]見。火[illegible]大青山[illegible]入[illegible]衛[illegible]將軍王[illegible]城[illegible]之[illegible]止二十[illegible]日失此才[illegible]令他人分吾功[illegible]柏[illegible]郎[illegible]此之不[illegible]入伏中[illegible]七千餘[illegible]。[illegible]宣官軍[illegible]五六[illegible]士千餘[illegible]將死者五十二人[illegible]兵[illegible]近[illegible]不[illegible]大敗乙巳[illegible]將[illegible]兵官太監金[illegible]監軍許[illegible]之[illegible]死巡[illegible]都御史[illegible]兵官王[illegible]官[illegible]有差。五月甲寅[illegible]日有食之。[illegible]兵[illegible]丙辰召[illegible]至平[illegible]去[illegible]乃去[illegible]安[illegible]二人而召[illegible]時帝[illegible]以[illegible]言帝[illegible]之[illegible]也。火[illegible]以五[illegible]入大同左衛[illegible]略[illegible]軍不協[illegible]大[illegible]八巳[illegible]兵三百[illegible]分兵二百[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]依河結[illegible]力[illegible]帝聞大[illegible]方[illegible]代王[illegible]兵官。[illegible]世[illegible]初[illegible]十二[illegible]軍士不下百[illegible]近[illegible]敢[illegible]卒不能[illegible]一二[illegible]人此兵[illegible]也大[illegible]之[illegible]本以[illegible]軍近支[illegible]日[illegible]用日多[illegible]師十[illegible]所取給此[illegible]也正統己巳之[illegible]石亨[illegible]所用李[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]敗今王[illegible]又以失事[illegible]此[illegible]也[illegible]大臣有以[illegible]之[illegible]正[illegible]存[illegible]之才又[illegible]去就之[illegible]安能[illegible]殆[illegible]平此任人[illegible]也[illegible]日[illegible]京[illegible]力役京民苦[illegible]使不[illegible]其生[illegible]死守此民心[illegible]世天[illegible]火[illegible]大同[illegible]二千[illegible]此天[illegible]世[illegible]以收人心[illegible]以則天[illegible]文武重臣[illegible]大以[illegible]防[illegible]臣不[illegible]者而[illegible]有才[illegible]何[illegible]

新刻大夏倪岳張敷華林俊諸人以任國事則賊弊釐風遺道遺
而邊境可無憂矣帝以多言詆毀切責之　丁卯尚書徐貫刑部尚
書白昂戶部尚書周經禮部尚書徐瓊吏部尚書屠滽並致仕[illegible]
吳一貫上疏請留經不報廷推馬文升代滽御史戴英等言兵部非
文升不可帝亦以為然六月召倪岳為吏部尚書而加文升少傅
甲申免江西被災秋糧停山陝采辦物料　給事中御史劾陳鉞金
輔玩寇庚子召[illegible]朱暉及太監扶安往代益兵禦寇　侍郎史琳兼
右都御史經略紫荊關　秋七月起劉大夏右副都御史總制兩廣軍
務敕使及門[illegible]二[illegible]行人敕思大夏辭疾　己巳京師地震
[illegible]縣民得玉璽陝西巡撫都御史熊翀獻之禮部尚書傅瀚等
言秦璽完毀具載前史今所進璽形色篆紐皆不類蓋後人倣爲之
且太祖命製六璽列聖相承百三十餘年天休滋至受命之符不在茲
璽請姑藏內府帝是其言璽遂寢　初周世子安潢與其弟平樂
王安泛義寧王安涘爭[illegible]利[illegible]刑具[illegible]私人其父周王
同[illegible]求之不從周王[illegible]小女[illegible]安[illegible]安泛[illegible]杜[illegible]私[illegible]安
泛亦疑[illegible]安潢[illegible]之安潢卒子[illegible]幼安泛復[illegible]世子妃安潢
亦訐妃出不正其子不可[illegible]命太監[illegible]刑部侍郎何[illegible]按治安泛
[illegible]谷疑世子[illegible]毀其主世子妃[illegible]等[illegible]其[illegible]八月[illegible]安泛為庶
人幽[illegible]陽安涘亦[illegible]爵　辛卯振江西水災　九月[illegible]陝西[illegible]州
於河口[illegible]州所[illegible]布政司　行人王雄上疏極言朱暉不足任
且[illegible]中官[illegible]以[illegible]中官[illegible]下[illegible]衣[illegible]浪[illegible]
也　冬十月戊申兩京及[illegible]陽府地震　小王子諸部寇大同　十
二月辛丑火篩寇大同[illegible]掠百餘里張俊不能禦命[illegible]罪[illegible]俊[illegible]
實府　馬文升以[illegible]不足請加南方兩稅折銀[illegible]曰[illegible]以南
方賦重[illegible]折銀以寬之若復[illegible]加恐民不堪[illegible]且足國在節用用度
無節雖加賦益[illegible]倪岳亦[illegible]之[illegible]寢　小王子部入居河套犯延
綏神木堡[illegible]巡官[illegible]得罪
十四年春正月庚戌朔陝西延安[illegible]陽一府同[illegible]諸州[illegible]長安[illegible]
[illegible]潼關諸[illegible]地[illegible]連日有[illegible]如雷河南陝州[illegible]寧[illegible]氏二縣平陽府
安邑榮河二縣[illegible]有[illegible]蒲州[illegible]至九日朔邑[illegible]至十七日城垣
民舍多摧壓死人畜甚[illegible]縣[illegible]地[illegible]水[illegible]成河　吏部侍郎王鏊言
昨火篩入寇大同[illegible]下[illegible]肝不[illegible]而[illegible]諸將[illegible]城守無一人敢
當其[illegible]者此臣所不解也臣[illegible]今日大[illegible]小王子不足畏而[illegible]
[illegible]政功罪不明委任不專法令不行[illegible]空虛深可畏也比年[illegible]將
失律往往令[illegible]罪[illegible]賊[illegible]兵[illegible]兵不進亦得[illegible]罪此人心所
以日[illegible]士氣所以不振也[illegible]陛下大[illegible]乾綱時召大臣咨詢[illegible]將
法有罪必誅有功必賞專主將之[illegible]致仕尚書[illegible]制節制
諸將侍郎[illegible]右都御史史琳坐鎮京營[illegible]死事之家
召募[illegible]方驍勇之士[illegible]間以[illegible]其部曲分兵[illegible]出奇制勝寇必不
敢長驅深入從之　馬文升言陝西地[illegible]此外寇[illegible]之兆今大[illegible]
方[illegible]而海內民[illegible]財[illegible]兵[illegible]宜行仁政以[illegible]民[illegible]武備以固
[illegible]節財用[illegible]上[illegible]究[illegible]日[illegible]二[illegible]以勤庶政[illegible]
陝西[illegible]內臣振[illegible]災者[illegible]納其言內臣立召還　南京右[illegible]
都御史林俊上疏[illegible]古宮[illegible]外戚內侍[illegible]臣之[illegible]乞[illegible]城
清占役法究[illegible]止工作[illegible]伊[illegible]賞[illegible]欲[illegible]遣[illegible]人又請
[illegible]教[illegible]因[illegible]侍[illegible]心[illegible]致仕[illegible]使[illegible]中[illegible]士[illegible]
閱[illegible]報聞　二月己亥[illegible]陝西[illegible]造[illegible]官　初御史[illegible]錄[illegible]
戊[illegible]武[illegible]遣[illegible]所居[illegible]山[illegible]持[illegible]長[illegible]山[illegible]知[illegible]部[illegible]亦
以御史請[illegible]宜[illegible]求其[illegible]軒之[illegible]人[illegible]相[illegible]邑有[illegible]人
[illegible]以戍卒[illegible]自[illegible]下所司[illegible]治[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]解[illegible]又令[illegible]其[illegible]手[illegible]子[illegible]國寺[illegible]以[illegible]所其口
[illegible]之[illegible]其妻子[illegible]朱氏子[illegible]之[illegible]已而[illegible]山西[illegible]

事[illegible]行[illegible]乃[illegible]人[illegible]一人各持[illegible]伏道旁[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]目[illegible]止乃[illegible]赴[illegible]司
而[illegible]令[illegible]父[illegible]下[illegible]刑部郎中[illegible]身
人[illegible]會至[illegible]部[illegible]氏[illegible]乃
今大理寺正[illegible]
人[illegible]五品以上官[illegible]年法司[illegible]人遣
戍[illegible]之[illegible]又九年[illegible]父[illegible]
南京[illegible]寺[illegible]分布
士[illegible]十道使互相[illegible]四月[illegible]小王子[illegible]大
入[illegible]先以百[illegible]之[illegible]不可自出[illegible]十
[illegible]
[illegible]上部侍郎[illegible]戊子[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]五[illegible]以太監[illegible]
分[illegible]
[illegible]以外[illegible]定[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]宮[illegible]文[illegible]二[illegible]可[illegible]未能從
[illegible]知[illegible]明之[illegible]南京守備[illegible]官以聞[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]中[illegible]戊戌[illegible]西
山丙物料　五月戊戌振大同被兵軍民[illegible]　辛酉[illegible]西[illegible]
[illegible]　戊辰[illegible]　命[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]已以[illegible]川[illegible]
[illegible]十二[illegible]征[illegible]而[illegible]之
[illegible]和[illegible]所[illegible]二[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]和[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]人行旬日至[illegible]
[illegible]不可[illegible]引[illegible]以[illegible]又旬日[illegible]一大[illegible]士官以[illegible]來
[illegible]之行[illegible]中又旬日至[illegible]去[illegible]二[illegible]以

[illegible]人[illegible]下相[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]令且[illegible]之[illegible]示[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]次[illegible]伏[illegible]乃[illegible]出所[illegible]
使人[illegible]所[illegible]十二[illegible]兵[illegible]江而[illegible]
[illegible]二十[illegible]中外文[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]用[illegible]南京[illegible]
子[illegible]用[illegible]乃[illegible]八月[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]方
[illegible]又[illegible]才[illegible]　秋七月丁[illegible]
[illegible]令守臣[illegible]大才[illegible]所[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]在[illegible]示[illegible]之形[illegible]又之[illegible]非王[illegible]之[illegible]不以
[illegible]反以[illegible]功[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]心又[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]失[illegible]以[illegible]
史[illegible]其[illegible]乃[illegible]治　[illegible]河川[illegible]工[illegible]山山石
[illegible]百人御史[illegible]給事中[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]工[illegible]侍郎[illegible]中[illegible]石[illegible]
小[illegible]近[illegible]沙石[illegible]三[illegible]給事中
御史及兵[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]二月　[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]士兵[illegible]二千人[illegible]民[illegible]自[illegible]民
乃[illegible]父子[illegible]民[illegible]民[illegible]米
[illegible]兵五百[illegible]及其二子[illegible]又[illegible]女土官[illegible]
州[illegible]米[illegible]使[illegible]及[illegible]兵官[illegible]
[illegible]守中官[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]
安[illegible]令南京戶部尚[illegible]
[illegible]至[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible]日[illegible]出[illegible]水[illegible]
[illegible]先行[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]間[illegible]使[illegible]不
[illegible]使[illegible]所守[illegible]而[illegible]丁卯[illegible]史

琳以五路之師夜擣小王子於河套，敗之，捷聞，詔陞二級，賜馬駝牛羊千五百而還。　庚午，分遣給事中、御史清理屯田。　小王子以十萬騎分道而入。四月乙酉，都指揮王泰禦之於固原，敗死。　南京吏部尚書林瀚言：「在外司府以下官，俱三年一考察，南京及在外武職官，亦五年一考選，惟南京五品以下官，十年始一考察，法太闊略。」章下所司。　初，寧夏府參將王□有罪，巡按都御史□□奏劾之，下獄鞫問，奏又請按千戶入人，帝以奏屬拆武臣，方詔都察院行勘而參將李□坐事畏罪，奏動乞受杖，奏取大杖決之，□乃斃，奏帝遣給事中徐仁、錦衣千戶□往按，□得使人走□□下，□奏妄逮將校至八十六人，并及其婿納賂事，法司擬上，黜為民。　戊戌，振□□江西、山東、河南水災。　八月己酉，免河南被災稅糧。　火篩諸部犯固原，大掠□州，□□□□州副將曾□不能禦，遣都指揮□□之孔□，麾□大敗，□不救，寇□掠平涼、□陽，殺掠殆盡，中貴□□鎮將□□不敢戰，朱暉等亦畏法不赴，比至，斬首十二級，還所掠生口四千，遂以捷聞。　己巳，減光祿寺供應，如元年例。　火篩諸部犯□寧夏東路，是時兩□。　九月丙子朔，日有食之。　丁亥，大理寺丞鄧□、太□寺少卿王□，分道募兵於□□□□甘、涼州。　言者□□□有威名，雖老可用。甲辰，詔起□戶部尚書□右副都御史□制三邊軍務，召史琳還。□□至固原，按行敗所，□祭□士，□士□其□□死事，□指揮朱□等五人，□軍士戰□者，□治敗將□□等四人，□吏□守將□壯士，□屯田，申明號令，軍□大□。　帝以軍□缺□□下廷議，□□□天下之財，其生有限，今光祿歲供增數十倍，諸方□作□□新巧，□□日費鉅萬，太倉所儲不足□□，□而內府取入動四五十萬，宗藩貴戚之求土田□□利者，亦數千萬計，土木日□，科□不已，□充□之□□，內府工匠之□□□增，□□□□財安得不□？今陝西□□□方□，□□□州軍□□動，不知何以□之。□陛下□無益之費，節行節儉，為中外倡，而令臣得□嚴其□，請□□□之□，天下幸甚。　冬十月甲寅，吏部尚書倪岳卒。岳年五十八，贈少保，諡文毅。岳為吏部，年餘，□絕請託，不循名□，尤善斷大事，每盈廷聚議，決以片言，前後陳□百餘事，軍國□政，剔抉無遺，議出，人多傳錄之。　楊友等遣人招米魯，米魯□言欲降，公□撫□□攻圍□安，安南衛城□盤江□□□□□，閉劫□友，右布政使閭鉦，按察使劉福，都指揮李宗武、郭仁、史韜、李雄、吳□等戰死焉。　岐王祐棆薨，無子，封除。　延綏之役，所行□□無紀，□遼民死者□□□，及□固□□，延臣□□動□，請逮朱暉、史琳罪，帝不聽。十一月，暉等上□□有功將士萬餘人，劉健及吏部尚書馬文升□□之，帝□□□□首，□□二百十人，□□一級，餘□□□。　癸巳，刑部侍郎何□、大理寺丞吳一貫，振□□山東、河南□民。　十二月戊辰，遼東大□，□之。　巡按浙江御史陳銓言：「致仕南京工部尚書劉□□□休十餘年，生平清□如一日，乞加□異，以勵臣節。」詔有司月給米二石，歲□四人。　寇出河套。　免湖廣、江西、山西、山東、陝西、河南□內□災稅糧。

十五年春正月丙子，朱暉師還，帝命遣中官齎羊酒迎勞。暉等□□曰：「暉等西討無功，班師今下，將士已入□門，不知奉何詔？且此一役也，京□及□□共一百六十餘萬兩，而首功止三級，是以五十餘萬金易一無名之首也，乃所上有功將士至萬餘人，假使□一□魁如火篩，或斬級至千百，將竭天下之□不足供□，而□功者不知幾萬萬也。朱暉、苗逵及都御史史琳□□□御史王用宜□重典。」帝了□，以暉□□團營，□領三千營，右府如故。　二月癸丑，免河南被災稅糧。　三月癸未，飛□鍾州□□□中□。　夏四月壬寅朔，命京□□民。　□設南京國子監司業，以羅欽順為之，□祭酒位以□□□。　小王子入遼東清河堡，王□□□，五月，西□□□□。　初，寇未入河套，平涼、固原皆內地，無□□，□□□任□□□一□□□□□□□

團營門戶，而城陷民貧兵少，軍騎敝不堪，[illegible]乃[illegible]治城郭，補鍊
軍實，議改遼州兵留宣府，以之[illegible]宣固原，主客兵止萬八千人，數守城
堡二十四，勢分力弱，宜益兵。時既[illegible]秦州諸軍，[illegible]赴甘涼備禦，及他
方有警，又調兵甘涼，或發京軍征剿。夫京師天下本也，[illegible]手握重兵
而一遇有事，輒請京軍，非神錫根本之道。請自今京兵毋輕調，邊
甘涼諸軍亦宜各還本鎮，但選知兵宿將一二人，各守其地，人以戍
爲家，軍以將爲命，自無[illegible]役而有戰心，計之得者也。並以[illegible]行[illegible]軍
名全[illegible]重，詔[illegible]其式[illegible]。劉健等[illegible]辰末二時[illegible]從之。
吳世[illegible]諸大同增置官[illegible]，以[illegible]給軍[illegible]，[illegible]下所司議行。
庚子，命湖廣[illegible]災秋糧。馬文升改吏部。帝召劉大夏爲兵部尚
書。大夏屢辭。六月，始拜命。既召見，帝曰：朕數用卿，數引疾，何也？大夏
頓首言：臣老且病，竊見天下民窮財盡，脫有不虞，責在兵部，自度力
不能任，是以辭耳。帝默然。詔劉健等[illegible]帝[illegible]許之。
錦衣[illegible]，以[illegible]懷慎守法卒之日，[illegible]比宗周
以敘。升陝西[illegible]爲固原州。給事中吳仕偉言：[illegible]伯，乃功
臣，其子孫不當[illegible]上。秋七月己卯，以劉瑾爲[illegible]州衛指揮使世襲
替之孫也。王軾至貴州，以便宜調湖廣、西湖、廣[illegible]、雲南、四川官軍土兵
八萬人，合貴州兵，分八道進。使致仕郭曾王通轄一軍，參將[illegible]
六軍[illegible]，[illegible]江都指揮張泰等[illegible]江，[illegible]指揮劉[illegible]等[illegible]解安
南衛圍。適及[illegible]都指揮李政亦各[illegible]賊，皆[illegible]攻平[illegible]及大河
抵[illegible]金以[illegible]雲南兵進，破之，賊[illegible]，官軍[illegible]攻，[illegible]、
土官鳳英[illegible]粟米[illegible]平。凡用兵五月，破賊寨千餘，斬首四
千八百有奇，俘獲一千二百。己丑，捷聞，帝大喜，[illegible]召軾還。辛卯，
命各[illegible]賊[illegible]院[illegible]。八月，[illegible]中官[illegible]
現給事中郭文、吏部郎中楊茂仁勘[illegible]其罪，請兵備司[illegible]
[illegible]邊文盛，還京制[illegible]大[illegible]，劉大夏[illegible]之下之[illegible]仁[illegible]元之[illegible]

世。庚戌，以南京[illegible]陽、廬、鳳、江北[illegible]災，命[illegible]南京[illegible]臣
[illegible]。劉健[illegible]財用[illegible]公[illegible]馬文升[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]外[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]。帝皆[illegible]劉大夏請凡事非祖宗舊而害軍民者，悉條上[illegible]
不果行。御史[illegible]劉[illegible]時政中言東廠錦衣衛所獲[illegible]刑具
成案，然後送法司，法司不敢平反，請自今[illegible]送法司，毋先刑訊。章下
東都，主事[illegible]者言：[illegible]從父郎中[illegible]先以[illegible]所[illegible]私妄言，遂
下錦衣衛獄。給事中御史交章論救，得[illegible]。致仕尚書[illegible]居
二十六年，年八十二，贈太子太保，[illegible]大略[illegible]
皇不阿[illegible]於[illegible]事[illegible]所在著稱。九月庚午朔，日有食之。[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]到，上內外官[illegible]及所[illegible]料[illegible]之[illegible]，戊子，[illegible]明門
虎[illegible]子[illegible]西[illegible]門[illegible]犬[illegible]馬[illegible]山[illegible]西安門大[illegible]放[illegible]有[illegible]
書[illegible]會料。[illegible]部[illegible]以五千騎犯[illegible]安堡，副總兵[illegible]
[illegible]之，斬首五十一級，敵乃退。冬十月癸卯，太[illegible]明年元
夕燈火，有[illegible]省工部尚書[illegible]之，從之。戶部尚書侶鍾
上天下會計之數，言常入之賦以[illegible]出之費以請乞漸增，
入不足當出。正統以前，中國[illegible]小民[illegible]而已，自景泰至今，用
[illegible]外[illegible]河南山東[illegible]浙江[illegible]首所[illegible]民
已[illegible]困，無可復增。往時四方[illegible]令太倉
無[illegible]內[illegible]，而冗食冗[illegible]日加於前，願陛下[illegible]力加樽節，
且敕廷臣共求所以足用之術。帝命下[illegible]臣[illegible]。十一月壬申，瓊州
黎賊符南蛇作亂。甲午，罷[illegible]珠。十二月己酉，大學[illegible]成
辛亥，帝有疾，不視朝。初，太祖以西番[illegible]馬而仰給中國茶飲，以
去疾，[illegible]令以[illegible]茶易馬，[illegible]用，久而弛，奸人多挾私茶，[illegible]出[illegible]
科，番馬不時至。帝用劉大夏[illegible]，擢南京太常寺[illegible]一清[illegible]副都御
史，往陝西督理之。致仕尚書何喬新卒。[illegible]災秋糧。

十六年春正月癸酉，[illegible]代享太廟。[illegible]入貢[illegible]
[illegible]巡官言[illegible]今[illegible]平定[illegible]不可[illegible]與大都[illegible]又才可[illegible]
[illegible]川千[illegible]官[illegible]四[illegible]分[illegible]守之[illegible]有
助平[illegible]功，今[illegible]納[illegible]以[illegible]本部
分也，宜乃[illegible]之[illegible]目[illegible]不宜[illegible]司印[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]乃[illegible]出兵[illegible]。 二月辛丑，帝視
朝。 戊申，大祀天[illegible]於南郊[illegible]臣[illegible]白
[illegible]導始。 [illegible]國[illegible]北[illegible]千里[illegible]十[illegible]近[illegible]
[illegible]便可[illegible]至小[illegible]二百[illegible]二十[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]四十八[illegible]五百人[illegible]北[illegible]人中[illegible]
[illegible]米五石，可[illegible]五十[illegible]石[illegible]定，而[illegible]
乃[illegible]曰[illegible]見二[illegible]而士[illegible]
[illegible]河山[illegible]不[illegible]花[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]今固[illegible]
[illegible]花[illegible]北二百[illegible]十[illegible]而[illegible]之功也
令[illegible]例二[illegible]而改[illegible]下[illegible]
引[illegible]辛[illegible]四千[illegible]所[illegible]六千四百[illegible]里[illegible]
[illegible]。 江西民王武[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]力[illegible]不
允，乃[illegible]一[illegible]久[illegible]
又許[illegible]了納[illegible]人[illegible]不可。
因[illegible]上[illegible]占[illegible]戶[illegible]尤行[illegible]分
守中官[illegible]三月[illegible]白山[illegible]不[illegible]凡千
[illegible]。 夏四月辛亥[illegible]大[illegible]不允[illegible]
任大[illegible]十人人[illegible]以[illegible]生[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]。 夏五月[illegible]公孔以[illegible]以[illegible]子[illegible]

[illegible]少和[illegible]七月[illegible]以[illegible]。 初[illegible]東
[illegible]言[illegible]不別[illegible]凡七[illegible]由[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]州亦[illegible]以[illegible]子[illegible]臣[illegible]南京刑部侍郎
[illegible]官史[illegible]民[illegible]苦。 [illegible]大
臣言召[illegible]中宮六月中宮[illegible]以[illegible]又許之[illegible]言乃
令減二之一。 [illegible]南[illegible]兵討之，不下。[illegible]兩[illegible]史
[illegible]令副使胡[illegible]十[illegible]部主[illegible]人之[illegible]乃知
[illegible]所[illegible]已[illegible]士[illegible]子[illegible]召[illegible]以[illegible]
攻[illegible]有功[illegible]不[illegible]月可[illegible]大[illegible]七月[illegible]
閩[illegible]州[illegible]一人[illegible]乃
[illegible]兵討平之。 [illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]。 丹江西[illegible]
[illegible]州。 初[illegible]臣[illegible]上[illegible]內府[illegible]近[illegible]
[illegible]四[illegible]寺[illegible]內侍[illegible]工[illegible]供[illegible]王府及[illegible]
[illegible]乳[illegible]令有司[illegible]田[illegible]十二[illegible]所不[illegible]月
不下[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]可而[illegible]不行。 九月丁丑[illegible]
[illegible]江山東河[illegible]民[illegible]
文[illegible]三月戶部[illegible]之文曰[illegible]自[illegible]乃
[illegible]十[illegible]大石米[illegible]。 [illegible]伯[illegible]。 冬十一月甲
戌[illegible]方用兵[illegible]木[illegible]明年上
元[illegible]火[illegible]山上[illegible]工作從之。 [illegible]。 十二月丙
午[illegible]江[illegible]人[illegible]千戶[illegible]
[illegible]引北[illegible]十[illegible]
刑部侍[illegible]止坐[illegible]一人[illegible]亦下[illegible]
[illegible]。 山東巡[illegible]御史[illegible]石[illegible]西
[illegible]口子[illegible]石[illegible]一
[illegible]沙不[illegible]河之[illegible]一可[illegible]不宜[illegible]

近來積沙高阜，其洸口不可啟，宜疏[illegible]東至濟寧，汶泗諸水會流處二十餘里，及城口外濬汶水，內防民田堤岸，則宜仍其舊[illegible]。從之。

十七年春正月辛未，南京工部侍郎高銓[illegible]天[illegible]。御史陳茂烈以母老乞終養，許之。壬午，[illegible]諭[illegible]之[illegible]。初，江西王府[illegible]侵取於民，以林俊言大[illegible]王[illegible]抑之，王[illegible]請瓦[illegible]二[illegible]俊言[illegible]之求[illegible]王凡[illegible]之[illegible]怒，何俊[illegible]所[illegible]俊以[illegible]三月[illegible]以母[illegible]歸。初[illegible]治，有司[illegible]外[illegible]大[illegible]古[illegible]因作亂。二月[illegible]兵討平之。[illegible]一[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]右宜[illegible]二千餘里，今[illegible]數百里[illegible]以供西[illegible]不足[illegible]安定水泉便利，宜[illegible]上苑[illegible]中苑[illegible]水[illegible]清平地狹土[illegible]下苑[illegible]安可五千[illegible]四千，清平二千[illegible]水千五百，足供二[illegible]用[illegible]又[illegible]不足[illegible]民及[illegible]司[illegible]及[illegible]增馬三千人，又[illegible]相[illegible]城通[illegible]則得安[illegible]來亦可收[illegible]，皆從之。甲[illegible]供用[illegible]料。己[illegible]之[illegible]。庫中[illegible]江[illegible]災[illegible]。劉大夏又中前請，帝[illegible]所司具[illegible]以聞，乃會廷臣條上十六事，皆[illegible]所不便者，相與力爭之，帝不能從，下再[illegible]大夏[illegible]言[illegible]外廷[illegible]允行[illegible]涉[illegible]令[illegible]臣等[illegible]知所以，久之乃[illegible]旨[illegible]名以[illegible]幼匠[illegible]月米三斗[illegible]中[illegible]司[illegible]因[illegible]士[illegible]馬[illegible]疏以[illegible]如[illegible]制下[illegible]。詔[illegible]朝陽門外，除道士乞求[illegible]五人[illegible]人[illegible]力[illegible]。二月壬戌，太皇太后周氏崩。[illegible]巡官[illegible]文武不[illegible]千七百人[illegible]知[illegible]乃[illegible]官[illegible]因[illegible]其[illegible]之而

還。小王子[illegible]許之[illegible]不至。[illegible]出[illegible]宗[illegible]曰：「[illegible]有二[illegible]若[illegible]可[illegible]往來[illegible]內臣所[illegible]此未合[illegible]。昨見成化間[illegible]先[illegible]大臣[illegible]如此，先帝亦不得已耳。欽天[illegible]言[illegible]上于先帝[illegible]，朕已面折之[illegible]則天地[illegible]則[illegible]行因[illegible]言祔二后自[illegible]，祔三后自宋[illegible]以前一帝一后[illegible]合祔[illegible]太后居左，今太[illegible]太后居右，且引[illegible]宋故事[illegible]臣[illegible]以此不[illegible]。」帝曰：「二后已非，況三后？」[illegible]曰：「宋祔三后，一[illegible]立，一生母也。」帝曰：「[illegible]古太[illegible]太后[illegible]朕[illegible]豈[illegible]私情耳。祖宗來一帝一后，今並祔[illegible]且[illegible]太后，朕生母也[illegible]今仁[illegible]宮前[illegible]朕太[illegible]太后於[illegible]日[illegible]太后[illegible]太[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]未[illegible]宮[illegible]仲子之宮[illegible]之[illegible]。」文升[illegible]上[illegible]曰：「宗廟之禮，乃天下公[illegible]，非子孫所得私[illegible]宗[illegible]。」有曰：「朕心終不自安[illegible]先帝至情，以[illegible]並配之[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]不得已而[illegible]此[illegible]也[illegible]上[illegible]先帝在天[illegible]今日[illegible]至[illegible]出[illegible]西一[illegible]曰：『此[illegible]也。』又指東一[illegible]曰：『此神廚也[illegible]於此則[illegible]太后[illegible]主[illegible]於此[illegible]。』」[illegible]曰[illegible]定。夏四月，[illegible]外郎[illegible]言：「災異[illegible]朝廷不保[illegible]如人元氣內損[illegible]四時[illegible]朝廷元氣也[illegible]內[illegible]也，豈可[illegible]之[illegible]治四肢之末？今內府供[illegible]倍[illegible]年九倉[illegible]千投充校尉[illegible]今[illegible]曰[illegible]民田[illegible]不已，大[illegible]招[illegible]刑官亦不[illegible]大臣[illegible]未[illegible]用小臣[illegible]文武[illegible]名[illegible]太[illegible]災異之[illegible]古人有言[illegible]間[illegible]今[illegible]才能[illegible]大臣[illegible]而治未，此何理也？[illegible]陛下以臣所言[illegible]一

切實[illegible]伍大[illegible]事故大政會[illegible]令羣臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下所司。
岑濬掠上林武緣[illegible][illegible]死者不可勝計又攻陷田州岑猛僅以身免
掠其家屬五十人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵不從乃[illegible][illegible]三[illegible]兵討之都[illegible]文
方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上言田州[illegible]府之[illegible][illegible]土官[illegible]田州之子[illegible][illegible][illegible]武清
[illegible]濬[illegible][illegible]以計[illegible][illegible][illegible]成[illegible][illegible]制[illegible][illegible][illegible]供[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之使[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]於中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]先[illegible]二人而[illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible]乞[illegible]去[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]。己酉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太后於[illegible][illegible]。閏月辛酉[illegible][illegible][illegible]光[illegible][illegible]成
[illegible]李東陽祭告。庚午兗山東[illegible][illegible][illegible]。乙亥以四方災異[illegible][illegible]
臣[illegible]之。庚辰令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]劉大夏[illegible]上[illegible][illegible]。五月壬
辰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州杭州[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]。[illegible][illegible]西河[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible]武岡
州[illegible][illegible][illegible]步[illegible]折[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]之。李東陽言臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible]九
[illegible]大[illegible]一路[illegible][illegible]已枯[illegible]禾[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]菜色皆
[illegible][illegible][illegible]州尤甚南來人言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]流亡[illegible]道戶口消耗[illegible]伍空
[illegible][illegible][illegible]旬日之[illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所出一[illegible]之[illegible]已至於
此北[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible]何以[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]之生[illegible]不可[illegible]臣
自非[illegible][illegible]其地則[illegible]久[illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]
九重之上耶臣[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]太[illegible][illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]京城土木[illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible]役[illegible]力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死不[illegible][illegible]家
[illegible][illegible]田[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]夕不已[illegible]王之[illegible][illegible]役[illegible]二三千人[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]市[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國家[illegible][illegible]於北
[illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大非[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內官[illegible][illegible]小[illegible][illegible][illegible]河官
[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民所在[illegible][illegible]此又臣所目[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之情[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]而知也[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]不得而知也[illegible][illegible]之情九重不得而
知也[illegible]於[illegible][illegible]成於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]小[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]甚深臣在山東
伏聞陛下以災異[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而
[illegible][illegible]內廷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]恐今日所言又

[illegible][illegible]文乞取[illegible]前內外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]加采[illegible][illegible]在必行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]代所司
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]金[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乞休令[illegible][illegible][illegible]召[illegible][illegible]
代之。許天錫言外官三年考察[illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]科道糾劾其法已
無可加惟兩京堂上官例不考[illegible]而五品以下[illegible]有十年考察之條
居官[illegible]限九年[illegible]年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不能及[illegible]今請以六年爲
[illegible]通行考察其大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]勤者[illegible]令自[illegible]而[illegible]去之用[illegible]有位古
者災異策免三公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]役今大臣不引咎陛下又不行[illegible]免宜
因[illegible]公[illegible]行[illegible]天心[illegible]同[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祖宗[illegible]內官[illegible]不足[illegible]法不[illegible]
[illegible]內府二十四[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible]近年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]印[illegible]
[illegible]多至三千四人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]於[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]凡若此[illegible]皆足[illegible][illegible]乞[illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible]
[illegible]行考[illegible][illegible][illegible]定[illegible]帝[illegible]之。六月乙亥令兩京五品以下官六年一
考察四品以上自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令惟大臣則公[illegible]及內官考察事[illegible]
不行。劉大夏[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]十[illegible]且乞[illegible]帝不許令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]以聞於是大夏[illegible][illegible]北[illegible][illegible][illegible]上之[illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之狀
[illegible]言之帝召見大夏於便殿問曰[illegible][illegible]言天下民[illegible][illegible][illegible]祖宗以來
[illegible][illegible][illegible]何今日至此對曰止[illegible]不[illegible]有[illegible][illegible]如[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]本[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]計[illegible]可知矣又問[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]民[illegible]帝曰居有
月[illegible]比[illegible]行[illegible]何[illegible][illegible]對曰其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]半[illegible]得不[illegible]帝[illegible]息曰朕
[illegible]御久乃不知天下軍民[illegible]何以爲人主[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible]。帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]犯大同李[illegible]已召[illegible][illegible]李東陽於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]大
帥因言京軍怯不任戰[illegible]自今[illegible]其役作以[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]過
[illegible]上防邊事宜[illegible]九。癸未火篩入大同[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力戰
死[illegible]都[illegible]府[illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]白玉[illegible][illegible]之。帝[illegible]苗[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]出師秋七月壬辰再召[illegible][illegible]李東陽[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力[illegible]帝召劉
大夏問曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]苗[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]功乎[illegible]曰臣[illegible]之所[illegible][illegible]十

□耳□□□□成□全□以□不□□可知也帝□□良久曰太宗□出塞今何不可□曰陛下□□□不□太宗而□□士□□不□且洪□公小□□□□□十□□□□□何□□之□今上□□□守耳。郡□□□□亦□□□□□曰□□□□□□□乃不出□□□已孝□大理寺少□□一□□□□□□□分□□□□□甲午左副都御史屠□字□□□司□□□□分理□□　□都御史□□□□吳□卒贈太子太保□文□□□□高□不□□□□而自守以正然□□不□時文有□則□□工□□有田□□□以□□□之□者

帝在位久益明習政□□□召見大臣□以次□□□□□□字□□□□□政□□由□乞□□□因而私□□□□□□曰太祖時未□始行□□□□□□□□以私□坐死如□□□□□□下□□帝曰非不敢言不□□□□□□戶部□□□□以□□□□□內府□□及□□□□中官作奸犯法不可□□□□□□□四□□上白以□□□□兵□□空名□□□其□尤□□令□□□□□□□曰□言□□□□□今□司□□□□明台□□□□□□立□□有犯必□□□□□□可去帝□□□□□□□同心□□□□□□□□知無不言初或有從有不從□乃□□□□所□□□□不□時人□之□曰□公□□公□□公尤□□□□□□□左右□□□生而不名左右□□□□□□□□□□而□□□□□□□而已帝□□知□大夏方□目□□□尤□□□召□□□□□天下何時太平□曰求治亦□太急但用人行政務當□□□□而□行久之天下自治□□□□言四方□守中官之害帝問狀□曰臣在兩□□□□文武大吏□□□不能□一□守其□□可知帝曰然祖宗□此久安□□□□□自今必□□□□□□□而□□不□則已之大□□□□□帝□曰□□□□□召□□□□而□□有□行□□□□□以進大夏□曰事之可否外付府部內咨閣臣可矣□□□□不可□後世法帝□□一日早朝大夏□在□帝□□□見□□日□曰□□□□□□□□□□不□召□□□□□如此□□亦□帝知□□□□□尤□□□□□求□□□□□□□□□大□□言□□□帝曰主人□□□□則□□□□不能□□留耶且□以天下□付□□□□人父子今太平未兆何忍言去大夏出以□□□泣曰臣所□官矣　大同□□□□都御史劉宇私市□馬□□□大夏因召□□□及之帝□□□□□□□戶部□往□宇□□□□之□□□大□□召□帝曰□□宇才□大用以□□之此小人□可用□由□知內閣亦未可□□□宇□以大夏不□己□□□之　□□子□□□郎□□□□仕□□□□子□□□□杜□□□□□□□公□二十□居□□□生□□□□之死□□定制官□之□　初□□□□給事中□□王□□□□□□文升□□且言□□□子□□□□□中□文升□□□□□□□□□□不可因浮□□□計□乃下□□□□□□□文升□□□□□□□言兩人□計□□□先□臣□今□之□必□□□私□□□□不□則□□任而□□□□□□□上兩人□□入月□□□民□□任□□□因召□力□□□□宜□用帝不□　戊辰令天下□□三司官□□民利□士民□□可□□所司以□　甲申□□□□□災□□　丁亥召□文升□□□□□至□□□以明年□□□□□□跡□公□□以求至□以文升年老□□□□之命左右扶之下階　帝欲宿兵近□□左右□□□大夏言保定都司□五衛□□□京□□如此□□□□□□人□四衛□京□兵□□□州□京□帝□可中官□京□□□失兵□□□宮門帝以示大夏曰宮門□外人能至必比□不利矣兵□□□不得行　九月□□法司不得任情□□□□□　甲寅太常寺少卿孫交□□宜人□□□□□增□□□□□□□□□　丁□□□□□□□□□□曾功巡□御史□□□□年非所以示□自今□以遠近立□

違者[illegible]言[illegible]言[illegible]。太僕寺少卿[illegible]言古者左右史記注[illegible]其至[illegible]也臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]召[illegible]臣多[illegible]之言近臣不得與聞史官莫由紀錄[illegible]月[illegible]各具[illegible]臣[illegible]召問者[illegible]呈[illegible]付史館[illegible]可。[illegible]以年老[illegible]致仕令十月許之[illegible]月[illegible]如制[illegible]三年四[illegible]前[illegible]西[illegible]及。冬十一月戊子[illegible]。初[illegible]東[illegible]指揮[illegible]以罪[illegible]天祥入[illegible]官有[illegible]十[illegible]西[illegible]天祥出[illegible]三十八人以[illegible]使[illegible]巡按御史王[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]及子[illegible]天祥有[illegible]前[illegible]文[illegible]臣[illegible]勘[illegible]而[illegible]臣以[illegible]東廠[illegible]下[illegible]一[illegible]及[illegible]巡按御史[illegible]勸之[illegible]死天[illegible]大[illegible]叔父[illegible]陛[illegible]令[illegible]所[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]反前[illegible]召[illegible]等出東廠[illegible]帖示之令[illegible]人[illegible]言[illegible]帖不可[illegible]外[illegible]之帝[illegible]召[illegible]對曰[illegible]法司[illegible]公[illegible]士大夫言足信帝曰法司[illegible]不[illegible]且不保言足信乎[illegible]曰[illegible]若一二人言安可信[illegible]又言[illegible]不可[illegible]帝曰此大[illegible]千人何[illegible]罪不明[illegible]臣[illegible]力[illegible]四[illegible]帝[illegible]色[illegible]不[illegible]言[illegible]非一[illegible]至帝[illegible]年[illegible]之曰[illegible]也殺之何[illegible]而[illegible]以死[illegible]一[illegible]日臣[illegible]之帝曰[illegible]則[illegible]何以[illegible]一[illegible]殺[illegible]一[illegible]死[illegible]曰一[illegible]不[illegible]帝不允[illegible]如[illegible]之帝乃[illegible]令[illegible]以[illegible]上[illegible]不悅召[illegible]大[illegible]刑[illegible]法乃[illegible]可[illegible]帝曰且[illegible]古[illegible]臣[illegible]有此[illegible]否對曰臣[illegible]孟子[illegible]殺人[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]足[illegible]也帝[illegible]久之曰[illegible]亦[illegible]老成不[illegible]得但出[illegible]太[illegible]乃[illegible]一[illegible]州同知[illegible]臣[illegible]

[illegible]布政司[illegible]茂[illegible]以下並[illegible]之[illegible]天[illegible]功帝[illegible]圖[illegible]任大臣中官[illegible]大祥及[illegible]自東廠[illegible]所[illegible]。十二月庚午[illegible]之[illegible]。[illegible]中[illegible]兒[illegible]巴[illegible]兒[illegible]心部下阿[illegible]阿黑麻幼子[illegible]帖木兒年十二[illegible]女也阿[illegible]之[illegible]主[illegible]巴[illegible]吉[illegible]兒[illegible]仙[illegible]州[illegible]臣以二人[illegible]所[illegible]令[illegible]巴[illegible]戶[illegible]行[illegible]阿[illegible]其[illegible]五人[illegible]以兵[illegible]知之[illegible]召阿[illegible]之[illegible]其下不[illegible]乃令[illegible]巴[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]阿黑麻死子[illegible]相仇殺[illegible]帖木兒[illegible]不[illegible]曰[illegible]外[illegible]也[illegible]臣[illegible]巴[illegible]之甘州。

十八年春正月己丑小王子[illegible]三[illegible]入花[illegible]州[illegible]令[illegible]。[illegible]陝西[illegible]戶部侍郎[illegible]佐理陝西軍[illegible]。甲[illegible]小王子[illegible]清水[illegible]兵事[illegible]之。江西[illegible]攻[illegible]知[illegible]民兵[illegible]十人[illegible]二十[illegible]人力[illegible]不[illegible]口而死[illegible]王[illegible]死。二月兵部[illegible]侍郎[illegible]四[illegible]士[illegible]令內臣所[illegible]士[illegible]由兵部[illegible]乃[illegible]五年[illegible]人[illegible]令。[illegible]明[illegible]大[illegible]死[illegible]成。

帝[illegible]天下戶[illegible]力[illegible]谷有司[illegible]天[illegible]兵工三部曰方今生[illegible]而戶口[illegible]伍日[illegible]此皆官司[illegible]方[illegible]所[illegible]以聞。[illegible]府[illegible]士[illegible]元[illegible]太[illegible]之書曰天生斯人以[illegible]也元[illegible]不[illegible]中人[illegible]官帝[illegible]之。戶部郎中李[illegible]上[illegible]二[illegible]曰元氣之[illegible]士氣曰[illegible]曰[illegible]心之[illegible]中言[illegible]二[illegible]曰兵[illegible]民[illegible]民之[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]令之[illegible]方[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]凡五千

曾言[illegible]傳失宋言[illegible]事[illegible]侯[illegible]納[illegible]門[illegible]民[illegible]虎。
[illegible]中璧下[illegible]民[illegible]母后[illegible]時皇后有
[illegible]后母金夫人[illegible]下[illegible]衣[illegible]比得
不死[illegible]罪[illegible]侯[illegible]全[illegible]不保[illegible]帝[illegible]納
[illegible]未[illegible]其[illegible]金夫人[illegible]不已帝[illegible]宮[illegible]見
第入侍[illegible]半[illegible]后[illegible]太子及金夫人[illegible]衣因出[illegible]帝[illegible]召[illegible]
[illegible]左右[illegible]得[illegible]左右知帝[illegible]書[illegible]
而子杖以浚金夫人[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]以杖[illegible]陽耳。
[illegible]臣[illegible]左右心乎。　奸人[illegible]官[illegible]帖至
[illegible]京有所[illegible]已而知其妄。三月[illegible]京[illegible]史[illegible]下於此[illegible]。
戚[illegible]明少[illegible]奸人[illegible]妄以[illegible]中[illegible]何可[illegible]下[illegible]
司亦力言[illegible]之[illegible]帝納之。　夏四月[illegible]刑部侍郎何[illegible]
[illegible]往河南[illegible]陝西[illegible]戶口[illegible]清民。　甲申帝不[illegible]五月庚
寅大漸召[illegible]李東陽[illegible]入乾清宮帝力[illegible]坐[illegible]位[illegible]
[illegible]令近侍[illegible]之已[illegible]手曰[illegible]東宮聰明但年尚
幼好逸樂[illegible]先生[illegible]之[illegible]而出
辛卯帝崩[illegible]年三十有六。帝[illegible]政[illegible]凡[illegible]者[illegible]
[illegible]以遺詔行之。　下中官張瑜太醫劉文泰高廷和[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]故也。　壬寅太子即位大赦天下除弘治十六年
以前逋賦。　小王子[illegible]大入宣府[illegible]二十餘里[illegible]
[illegible]白王[illegible]王[illegible]各帥三千人分[illegible]由新開口[illegible]入
[illegible]千等各帥所部[illegible]帥二千人赴[illegible]足。
以兵[illegible]王[illegible]山[illegible]力[illegible]兵五千人持二
日[illegible]出[illegible]又分兵[illegible]王[illegible]出[illegible]所
山澗[illegible]已大因收兵還[illegible]之行且戰[illegible]入[illegible]右衛
城上[illegible]十[illegible]中[illegible]中官[illegible]御史

[illegible]山[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]昇。　庚戌[illegible]
[illegible]朱[illegible]征[illegible]兵[illegible]史[illegible]帥京[illegible]宣府[illegible]
[illegible]部尚[illegible]昇言大行[illegible]初[illegible]人[illegible]西[illegible]頂大[illegible]
師[illegible]卜[illegible]以[illegible]其[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]師。
高士[illegible]三千[illegible]人名[illegible]之。　工部言大行[illegible]帝[illegible]以節用
[illegible]民[illegible]本乞[illegible]內府[illegible]司凡[illegible]山[illegible]是其
言。　[illegible]治本九[illegible]召[illegible]侍郎王[illegible]史[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]參政王[illegible]副使王[illegible]胡[illegible]知府[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]守太[illegible]兵官伏羌伯毛[illegible]兩[illegible]
宣[illegible]士兵十[illegible]八千[illegible]人令[illegible]王[illegible]兵毛[illegible]
[illegible]指揮官[illegible]分大[illegible]討[illegible]分兵[illegible]官[illegible]
而[illegible]入[illegible]城[illegible]攻之六月[illegible]死城中人[illegible]其[illegible]
新[illegible]四千七百[illegible]平其[illegible]自[illegible]兵及[illegible]師[illegible]戶[illegible]還[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]指揮[illegible]平之[illegible]之[illegible]也。　[illegible]一[illegible]
兵[illegible]平[illegible]古二[illegible]以[illegible]湖以[illegible]兵
武安侯[illegible]守中官[illegible]之子也。　[illegible]
兵[illegible]工[illegible]分道[illegible]大同宣府。　[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]。　初[illegible]州民田多[illegible]所[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]中[illegible]佐[illegible]
在[illegible]不能[illegible]令[illegible]官[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]再勘[illegible]得[illegible]考田[illegible]民[illegible]九百二十
餘頃而京[illegible]牧[illegible]不失[illegible]入[illegible]戶部尚[illegible]
韓文力持之[illegible]中[illegible]是[illegible]始出[illegible]流亡者[illegible]得復
業。　占城國王古來卒子沙古卜洛[illegible]使入貢不告父喪[illegible]命大
臣往封別[illegible]安南[illegible]物及父卒事給事中任良弼[illegible]
還使[illegible]禮部亦以古來存亡未明請令[illegible]守臣[illegible]之[illegible]從之

孝肅太皇太后之崩，禮臣議祔廟而欽天監奏年方有礙，廷議請別祀奉慈殿，於是殿正中供孝穆皇太后居左，從之。　初建皇莊七所，後增至三百餘處，諸王外戚求請及奪民田者無算。　秋七月，給事中萬祥清理皇莊十二，革散卒僕六萬五百餘人，當十抗權倖剝抉無所徇，得各皇莊占役者七千五百餘人，有旨送備護，既而中官謗與群議，其議之奏不行。　小王子擁衆掠大同，參將陳雄擊敗，斬八十餘級，還所掠人口二千七百有奇，失亡甚衆。　八月甲寅，尊皇太后爲太皇太后，皇后爲皇太后。　禮部言思明宜設流官，本猛撲兵失地，宜降同知，請土官守土。兵部議以世襲以耍，宜降爲千戶，從之。雖以遠而遙，有才質者假以方面職銜，分守二府，仍賜敕以重其權，乃擢雲南知府張鳳爲廣西右參政，專理思恩府事，平樂知府林胡以右參政，專田州府事。　鎮寧施才五世孫江彝世襲千戶。　馬文升奏遣罷傳奉官七百六十三人，命太僕寺少卿李綸等十七人汰之。　劉大夏請撤四方鎮守中官非舊設者，帝止撤均州等元，大夏復上言，撤者二十四人，又奏遣京城守視中官，皆不納。大夏又列上傳奉武臣當汰者六百八十三人，帝可，大夏議將軍監視四十八人，勳不入，侍以寵帝，帝責兵部，欲加罪中官，當曰此先帝遺命，陛下刻之，於權貴不宜，罪帝意乃解而復寵。故事，監局倉庫內官不過二三人，後漸添注，或一倉十餘人，上林苑林衡署至三十二人，文力請裁汰，亦報聞。又以即位賞軍，止大費百八十萬兩有餘，部帑不給，請先發承運庫，不許，文官帑藏並所承運庫內官所積金銀著之籍，具奏，帝不欲發內帑，令文以漸經畫。　丙子，召朱暉等還。　京師旱，自六月至於是月。　劉健等言：陛下曾經昭出中外，歎呼太平，今兩月未聞汰冗員幾何，省冗費幾何，詔書所載，徒爲空文，此陰陽所以失調，雨暘所以不若也。如監局倉庫城門及四方守備內臣增置數倍，朝廷養軍匠費至萬計，僅足供其役使，寧可不汰？文武臣傳奉官盛額冗濫，寧可不黜？吏工匠濫將冒職者多至數百人，寧可不罷？內承運庫累歲支銀數百餘萬，初無文簿，司鑰庫貯錢數百萬，未知有無，寧可不勾校？至如撤內館珍饈，罷皇莊，先朝寓人皆斬，改所書先帝所下詔制不行，何以副四海之望？帝登極之時，東宮舊僚劉瑾與馬永成、谷大用、魏彬、張永、邱聚、羅祥等八人俱承事，謂之八黨，又號八虎，而瑾尤狡狠，嘗慕王振之爲人，日進鷹犬歌舞角觝之戲，帝大歡樂之，漸信用瑾，進內官監總督團營。大行遺詔，罷中官監槍及各城營局，瑾皆格不行。　給事中劉蒨言：先帝大漸，召劉健、李東陽、謝遷於榻前，託以陛下，今梓宮未葬，德音猶存，而政事多乖，號令不信，張瑜、劉文泰、方賢，帝僕御於先帝升遐不即加誅，容其苟活，中官劉瑯貽害河南，宜按召償御之。劉洲戶部奏汰冗員，兵部奏革傳奉，疏皆報罷。夫先帝留與等輔陛下，乃近日批答章奏，以恩倖法，以私廢公，是明臣不得與聞，而左右近習陰有干預矣。願遵遺命，信老成，政無大小，悉咨內閣，庶事無壅蔽，權不假竊，報聞。　九月甲午，南京地震。　陝西饑。　致仕尚書秦紘卒，年八十，贈少保，謚襄毅。紘廉介絕俗，好學，兼識事敏，常不能性，剛果，卒以忤意不自顧，雖上大夫識與不識，稱爲偉人。　冬十月丙辰，小王子犯甘肅，入鎮夷，守將所殺掠，總兵劉勝死之。　忠王將巴卒，其子拜牙郎官請命封爲忠順王。　庚午，葬敬皇帝於泰陵，廟曰孝宗。　劉健等以山陵既畢，請開經筵，帝勉應之。十一月甲申，御文華殿，日講已而數以朝兩宮停講，或云擇日焉，健等爭諫其切，不聽。　能所使命未竟而孝宗崩，朝政漸變，力持不得。傳旨增四千人，瑾等疏請復給，事中御史交章劾瑾，劉大夏亦力爭，帝不得已從之，而實瑾等不問。　韋春復爲鎮司香太和山，兼分守湖廣行都司地方，鎮均州，劉大夏及給事中

周璽、御史曹來旬力爭，不聽。興遂復用，而梁芳卒廢死。 初，孝宗深悉內臣出鎭之害，所遣皆愼選。十二月，劉瑾勸帝令鎭守者各貢萬金，乃盡召先所遣者，而易以其黨。劉健言：「用新人不若用舊人，猶養飢虎不若養飽虎。」不聽。瑾尋奏置皇莊，漸增至三百餘所，畿內大擾。

左都御史戴珊以新君嗣位，不忍言去，力疾視事。十二月，疾作，遂卒。贈太子太保，謚恭簡。 復設河南眞陽縣。 小王子數萬騎寇固原，總兵曹雄軍隔絕不相聞。楊一淸帥輕騎自平涼晝夜行，抵雄軍，爲之節度，多張疑兵脅寇。

明紀卷第二十三

明紀卷第二十四

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

即用知府銜給雲騎尉世襲內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

武宗紀一 起丙寅正德元年盡己巳正德四年

武宗承天達道英肅睿哲昭德顯功弘文思孝毅皇帝正德元年春正月寇[illegible]犯[illegible]一[illegible]食[illegible]大[illegible]山谷間縱大兵至甲申遣[illegible]出[illegible]一請以延綏[illegible]甘[illegible]不相[illegible]所統[illegible]大臣總領之詔大[illegible]節制令一[illegible]總制三邊[illegible]從之 乙酉享太廟 己丑大祀天地于南郊 [illegible]王[illegible]乞[illegible]州[illegible]安[illegible]田[illegible]牧[illegible]文[illegible]言系[illegible]中[illegible]立[illegible]匹以[illegible]武[illegible]成化時近[illegible]乞[illegible]二府相[illegible]之改正[illegible]清理[illegible]屯不以私[illegible]公[illegible]今[illegible]王[illegible]有[illegible]所[illegible]勿[illegible]從之 給事任侍郎[illegible]月米二石 二月壬子[illegible] 命從太監[illegible]於[illegible]定[illegible]加[illegible]又從少[illegible]承[illegible]平[illegible]田又從太監[illegible]小河往來[illegible]又以莊田[illegible]民[illegible]二百[illegible]人[illegible]巡[illegible]保定[illegible]御史王[illegible]抗疏切[illegible]因[illegible]莊廷[illegible]從之[illegible]文[illegible]令巡撫官召民佃[illegible]二分[illegible]內[illegible]而[illegible]中官[illegible]乃令每莊留中官一人校尉十人[illegible]如文[illegible]等言[illegible]莊[illegible]以[illegible]兩宮自宜[illegible]有司不[illegible]仍主以私人反失朝廷[illegible]之意因[illegible]官內臣[illegible]民不[illegible] 乙丑[illegible]田 初外戚[illegible]侯[illegible]人及[illegible]人[illegible]至百八十[illegible]引[illegible]文[illegible]致風[illegible]十事[illegible]尤切[illegible]宗[illegible]未及行而[illegible]即入[illegible]詔中[illegible]之已[illegible]乞文等[illegible]二[illegible]從內閣及言官復論之詔下[illegible]文言[illegible]法之[illegible]以[illegible]今山陝[illegible]方大入[illegible]支[illegible]何[illegible]祖宗法[illegible]防之[illegible]乞文等[illegible]劾其[illegible]付法司帝不得已[illegible]命 初[illegible]曰兵二部及[illegible]各

有[illegible]近[illegible]所[illegible]言上不從令[illegible]好[illegible]之[illegible]北征將士之[illegible]功[illegible]官武臣[illegible]其之[illegible]玩法[illegible]用[illegible]之[illegible]以一二人私[illegible]百年定制況今[illegible]新而[illegible]天[illegible]白虹[illegible]日[illegible]見太[illegible]內[illegible]外[illegible]財[illegible]民[illegible]文作而中外臣[illegible]方且[illegible]作[illegible]仇[illegible]保[illegible]回[illegible]肉日[illegible]一日[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]先帝[illegible]任[illegible]心[illegible]中下[illegible]不[illegible]有所[illegible]從[illegible]以此之[illegible]不可[illegible]共[illegible]則[illegible]上[illegible]死有[illegible]所[illegible]四[illegible]不[illegible]居[illegible]日又言臣[illegible]先帝[illegible]以[illegible]心[illegible]以死[illegible]位[illegible]天下[illegible]而[illegible]今夕改此[illegible]日百官[illegible]府[illegible]不行[illegible]且[illegible]以[illegible]生[illegible]之[illegible]在於民生[illegible]計則[illegible]知[illegible]近[illegible]則[illegible]不可[illegible]心知不可[illegible]言比[illegible]功[illegible]利[illegible]日[illegible]以臣[illegible]行所言[illegible]非[illegible]所[illegible]乃[illegible]中不[illegible]之[illegible]出多門[illegible]臣[illegible]宋[illegible]有言一日立乎其位則一日[illegible]其言一日不得乎其言則不敢一日立乎其位[illegible]之[illegible]而不[illegible]之[illegible]先帝又[illegible]陛下夫下[illegible]世[illegible]臣[illegible]伏乞[illegible]明[illegible]退休[illegible]之說仍不下[illegible]五日[illegible]上[illegible]令十[illegible]近侍尤切因[illegible]帝不得已帖下[illegible]所司[illegible]知[illegible]不行[illegible]上[illegible]乞[illegible]之[illegible]不許[illegible]而所司[illegible]上一[illegible]從之由是[illegible]失科[illegible]切[illegible] 三月[illegible]於先師孔子 [illegible]得戶二十三萬五千有奇口七十三萬九千有奇[illegible]十[illegible]民利病以聞帝[illegible]之 夏四月[illegible]大理寺[illegible]行於京而不行於南京[illegible]五[illegible]一[illegible]於在京而[illegible]於在

外皆非是帝從其[illegible]制[illegible]中官[illegible]言[illegible]
文升年八十日侍左右[illegible]臨出言[illegible]請[illegible]太[illegible]官七人又
升[illegible]詔給事中安奎[illegible]勘[illegible]動[illegible]言[illegible]下廷議皆是
文升帝終不[illegible]文升[illegible]請[illegible]宋夫[illegible]許之[illegible]
八公出御史何天[illegible]動[illegible]升[illegible]文升[illegible]
[illegible]月[illegible]有[illegible]升[illegible]非[illegible]書入[illegible]特[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]切[illegible]芳[illegible]久之復[illegible]太[illegible]侍[illegible]上[illegible]部
左侍郎劉[illegible]皆[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]言及[illegible]江西人以
遷及[illegible]故[illegible]口[illegible]吉官[illegible]所不[illegible]及在己上書又
言[illegible]四[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]位[illegible]官日用[illegible]芳[illegible]自[illegible]戶部言
[illegible]計不足[illegible]時動上[illegible]芳知左右有[illegible]書大
言曰庶民[illegible]用[illegible]官耶今天下[illegible]何[illegible]不[illegible]
而但[illegible]上何也帝[illegible]大夏[illegible]文升去[illegible]芳[illegible]部尚[illegible]帝始[illegible]
行。[illegible]大夏[illegible]守中官[illegible]知江西[illegible]州[illegible]陝西[illegible]山
東[illegible]兆[illegible]不[illegible]大夏以[illegible]岸[illegible]上[illegible]
五月詔加太子太保[illegible]給[illegible]中王[illegible]之不[illegible]
丙申[illegible]文升之去世[illegible]王時中以
[illegible]劉大夏不[illegible]在[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]
下所司[illegible]官[illegible]宗[illegible]衢州知府沈[illegible]言
宋[illegible]中[illegible]公孔[illegible]因家[illegible]州高宗令以州[illegible]
[illegible]賜田五[illegible]以[illegible]祀五[illegible]至[illegible]元[illegible]於居曲[illegible]之[illegible]
治自[illegible]之[illegible]同[illegible]今[illegible]之大世[illegible]以
官俾主祀事仍[illegible]祭田之稅以供祀[illegible]帝可之六月[illegible]院
五經博士子孫世[illegible]世以孔氏在曲阜者為北宗在[illegible]者為南宗
[illegible]民[illegible]陝西[illegible]大風[illegible]瓦
庚午[illegible]言近日以來[illegible]太[illegible]日[illegible]

[illegible]令停止臣[illegible]才知陛下宮中[illegible]何[illegible]於此者夫[illegible]妄
[illegible]非所以[illegible]非所以[illegible]仁心[illegible]之物不
可[illegible]於[illegible]廷[illegible]矣[illegible]不可[illegible]於[illegible]今[illegible]久[illegible]正人
不[illegible]言不[illegible]陛下[illegible]而此[illegible]於前[illegible]不[illegible]帝曰
朕[illegible]帝王不能[illegible]言[illegible]行之[illegible]臣所
[illegible]時政切[illegible]夕[illegible]日[illegible]出[illegible]日無
[illegible]所[illegible]曰[illegible]內侍[illegible]入
[illegible]亂[illegible]臣修省南京御史[illegible]紀八事一[illegible]言古
者臣下不匡其刑[illegible]宋[illegible]史入[illegible]十[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]子[illegible]而[illegible]宜以[illegible]
及[illegible]二[illegible]面[illegible]史上[illegible]出侍[illegible]人
對[illegible]文[illegible]近[illegible]批答[illegible]入[illegible]由
[illegible]立[illegible]三[illegible]何[illegible]大夏[illegible]以[illegible]侍郎[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]不去[illegible]子[illegible]治[illegible]之[illegible]留二人[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]田[illegible]四[illegible]令近[illegible]右[illegible]留中[illegible]所[illegible]成令[illegible]
令[illegible]已行[illegible]未行[illegible]易[illegible]
[illegible]史與[illegible]相[illegible]行[illegible]不[illegible]六[illegible]史[illegible]
北[illegible]分[illegible]自今[illegible]面[illegible]外其[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]以示一[illegible]七[illegible]任[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]任八[illegible]
戶部郎中[illegible]汀[illegible]外郎[illegible]世[illegible]二十
人[illegible]下所司。秋七月己丑[illegible]如[illegible]丸
色[illegible]白[illegible]曰[illegible]見[illegible]一尺如[illegible]西北至文昌。庚子
[illegible]星見[illegible]光[illegible]二尺[illegible]二日[illegible]五[illegible]下台上星入紫微
垣。升[illegible]州。兵部[illegible]時政八事[illegible]言內[illegible]
役[illegible]守[illegible]內侍[illegible]月[illegible]多[illegible]不行。御史[illegible]太監
劉[illegible]日[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]兩

言及鎮守內臣[illegible]置太多[illegible]而[illegible]代之戶部[illegible]房
草場召民佃種[illegible]免[illegible]止[illegible]未已坐大將乃[illegible]左
右所典南京守備[illegible]會[illegible]增[illegible]乞[illegible]
事[illegible]於法[illegible]而[illegible]外[illegible]百今[illegible]必[illegible]大臣[illegible]
不[illegible]近習所[illegible]災[illegible]不[illegible]及給事中[illegible]一[illegible]
相[illegible]亦不[illegible]給事中[illegible]以[illegible]先帝[illegible]之初[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]字令劉林[illegible]伏罪乃已　帝[illegible]大婚詔取太倉銀四十萬
兩[illegible]布書左右以[illegible]名[illegible]之欲[illegible]而不[illegible]
臣[illegible]而不[illegible]用如泥沙坐致耗[illegible]不[illegible]師[illegible]何以
[illegible]計[illegible]文亦[illegible]四之一　八月乙卯太[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]京[illegible]　戊子立皇后夏氏　[illegible]以帝既大婚[illegible]九月
戊寅[illegible]午[illegible]以先帝[illegible]日[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]　致
仕南京左副都御史[illegible]卒　[illegible]乞[illegible]
萬二千引所司[illegible]給事中[illegible]史杜[illegible]
[illegible]亦言不可帝召[illegible]至[illegible]面[illegible]有所[illegible]皆以
正對帝不能[illegible]後正色曰天下[illegible]內官所[illegible]臣[illegible]十
常六七先年[illegible]自知之因[illegible]引[illegible]如[illegible]再上[illegible]言不可
帝怡然失言乃命[illegible]所[illegible]是中外咸悅以帝[illegible]改過　楊一
清[illegible]其略曰陝西各邊延綏[illegible]甘肅[illegible]河山惟花馬
池至靈州地寬衍城堡[illegible]入則固原[illegible]陽平涼[illegible]皆受
患成化初[illegible]三百[illegible]里在延綏者余子
俊修之甚固由是[illegible]不入者二十餘年[illegible]日[illegible]弘治來
至今寇[illegible]御史史琳請於花馬池[illegible]州設[illegible]衛尚書秦紘
僅修四五小堡及墩臺[illegible]治[illegible]七百里不一一年寇復深入是
紘所修不足捍[illegible]臣久官陝西頗諳形勢[illegible]動[illegible]萬往來[illegible]
至[illegible]兵[illegible]至召[illegible]戰則彼不來待久則彼師老

臣以[illegible]防[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]有四[illegible]以[illegible]防[illegible]所以壯[illegible]
兵[illegible]以安內[illegible]州以[illegible]外[illegible]今[illegible]周[illegible]方[illegible]定
[illegible]仁[illegible]三[illegible]千八百[illegible]不[illegible]山[illegible]馬古
之[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]使[illegible]三面[illegible]千里之[illegible]
[illegible]初[illegible]而[illegible]已矣一面之[illegible]以[illegible]延[illegible]
以一面而[illegible]千[illegible]里之[illegible]使河[illegible]山大河[illegible]乃
在[illegible]而[illegible]外[illegible]反[illegible]河此[illegible]所以[illegible]而不可[illegible]也[illegible]
守[illegible]因河[illegible]大同[illegible]使河[illegible]方千里之[illegible]
營屯田數百[illegible]內地[illegible]之上也[illegible]不能及今[illegible]防[illegible]
[illegible]來有以待之[illegible]延[illegible]石[illegible]地至[illegible]
三百里[illegible]九百[illegible]九百[illegible]守[illegible]四千五百人石[illegible]地至
定[illegible]百六十三里平衍[illegible]百三十一里[illegible]可[illegible]
三十二里[illegible]花[illegible]地[illegible]至[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]武[illegible]守[illegible]所兵不足宜召[illegible]以西[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]一
人[illegible]以北[illegible]河[illegible]三十大[illegible]可[illegible]大[illegible]
十萬使一[illegible]十三道[illegible]史[illegible]告[illegible]安[illegible]
佐李[illegible]詔[illegible]王[illegible]元[illegible]自古奸臣
欲[illegible]主[illegible]必先[illegible]其心志如[illegible]二世[illegible]刑[illegible]耳目之[illegible]
士[illegible]武[illegible]自動[illegible]宜及少壯[illegible]士[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]
勿使[illegible]生知前代[illegible]之[illegible]其君[illegible]之卒[illegible]陛下[illegible]位以
來[illegible]下[illegible]治乃[illegible]刑太[illegible]承[illegible]
[illegible]谷大用[illegible]共[illegible]日[illegible]上干天和災[illegible]告[illegible]臣
[illegible]宮中行[illegible]何[illegible]治[illegible]此正奸人[illegible]君之故[illegible]
也陛下[illegible]知小民[illegible]雨之不[illegible]玉[illegible]
小民[illegible]之[illegible]知小民疾[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]江[illegible]京城[illegible]

行可必請□於不一□令乎，部大臣□□□今之者，其□□室數乱
瀆□□言之不□必伏闕死諍以悟聖意□□乃□□□從□□退乾。
自無□則□矣如先帝付託天下□□□何伏望□□身修行□□□成
□以□□□委任大臣務學親政以還于治。　吏部主事孫□言今
日弊政莫甚於內臣典兵大臣以內□外事皆不當與朝可使□兵
柄前代□時未有此唐宋季世始□□而其□□以不□今
九□□守□□□內臣得□□□□□百□有□則□□本自□克
□則□□下□功武弁□以□□□司□□□□□所□家人耳目事
要少無□兵□□□□□□圖□成□三□□□百□灰心乞□□□□
□以□□□□□此今日□□□□也。　五官監候楊源言自八月
初大角及心宿中星動搖不止大角天王之坐心宿中星天王正位
也俱宜安□今乃□□其占曰人主不安□□有□□□陛下□□□
□□□□以□□又北斗第二第三第四星明不如常第二曰天
□后妃之□后妃不□其□則不□□□□宣室□□山林則不明第
三曰天□不□百姓□□□□則不明第四曰天□□今不□則不
明伏□陛下□□天戒□□□□□□□□□□工作中
□□今□□出入□□□□□□□子□元老大臣日□□□□□
□□以□□□□□之子也。　冬十月□□□□去八□□□□□
之□□□□□□□□下□□□□□其□力□□
□□太□□□□日朕且改矣其□□□曲□若□□□此□□□祖
□非陛下所□□□上言曰人君之於小人不知而誤用天下尚□
其知而去之知而不去則小人□□君子□□且邪正不並立今□
□□□□□□人陛下又知其邪而故留之左右非特朝廷□□此
□人亦不□安上下相□中外不□□□之□始此矣不□□□以
去成□□文□□□□□及泣下李東陽進曰公大臣□共國休
□□□何□□□□□□□□持其力公□及此時仰大臣□□

去八虎□□耳文□□□容曰□□□勿□吾年足死矣不死不足
□□□□□□草疏□已□□大臣□□□伏闕上疏略曰人主□□
好為□□人臣□□為忠孝□小作明□近□□□安危治□□此□□
臣等伏□近□朝政日非□令失當自入秋來視朝□晚仰觀聖□
日漸□□□言太監馬永成谷大用張永羅祥魏彬邱聚劉瑾高鳳
□□作巧□□□□上心□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□至
□□□與外人交易□□□□□□□□□日□不足夜以□之勞耗
精神□□□□□天道失序地氣□□□□□□□□□□□□
占候□非吉□此□□細人□知□□君上以便己私而不思赫赫天
命□□帝□在陛下一身今大□□□□□□未□萬一□□□神起
居失□□□□□□何□□□□□□帝□□百戰取有四□列□相
承以至陛下先帝□□□□之□陛下所□□□何以□□小□之
左右以□□□□□□□古□□□□□□□□□□□十常侍□甘□之
□其明□也今永成□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□必□在
社□伏望陛下□□□□□上告兩宮下□百僚明正典刑以回
天地之□□神人之□□□□□之□□永保□□長之□□入帝□□
不□使司□太監李□□□□□左□□□□大臣入日□□同□□先
生□□先生□□□□□上久不□即□理□少□之上□□耳
□相□□□□文乃抗□□入人□支執侍郎王□□之曰八人不去
亂本不除□□□□□上非不知□欲少寬之耳□□□前曰□上不
□□何□□□日□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□一日三毛欲安□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
曰先帝臨崩執大臣手付以大事今陵土未乾使若□□敗□至此臣
死何面目見先帝□色□□岳□□□□□□□□□□□□亦以□
□具以□□□□□□約文及九卿科道□□□闕面□兵部尚□
□□曰□□□□□□不□□□□□□□大□□□□□

瑾等伏帝前環泣曰害奴等者王岳岳結閣臣欲制上出入故先去所
忌耳且鷹犬何損萬幾若司禮監得人左班官安敢如是帝大怒立
命瑾入司禮監收岳等下獄戊午文等復詣闕爭左都御史張敷華
言陛下寵狎逸遊日御倫壬政令乖紹旨相背行事與成憲交非致
天變上干人心下拂今給事中劉蒨御史朱廷聲等交章論列
但付所司英國公懋與臣等列名上疏但云朕自處置臣等竊惟夫
國家大事百人爭之不足數人壞之有餘願陛下奮然帝皆不聽以
瑾掌司禮監聚大用提督東西廠永管十二團營兼神機營彬督三
千營各據要地岳等謫充南京淨軍健遷李東陽辭日時位中旨去
健遷而留東陽東陽耻之已未再疏乞去不允劉蒨及給事中呂翀
抗章乞留健遷辨言二臣有不可去者五一先帝所託以遺陛下猶
土未乾無故罷遣何以慰在天之靈二二臣之去實由首建討瑾之
得其職陛下罪之在二臣得去就之義在陛下有棄老成之嫌三今
民窮財殫水旱盜賊星象草木之變迭見雜出萬一禍生不測國無
老成誰與共事四二臣既去柔順之人必進萬一導陛下所為非國
家之福五二臣請歸有奏非折進可比今同日去國新進將從用事
不報健遷行東陽祖餞泣下健正色曰何泣為使當日力爭與我
輩同去矣東陽默然　劉瑾欲引焦芳入閣廷推獨推王鏊壬戌芳
兼文淵閣大學士鏊兼翰林學士入閣預機務芳述瑾意變亂成法
甚善媚瑾內結瑾言必稱千歲自稱曰門下裁閣章奏一
阿瑾意四方賂瑾者先賂芳　帝允司禮中官高鳳請令其姪得林
掌錦衣衛事給事中艾洪力爭不聽　巡按貴州御史劉玉疏言
劉瑾等佞倖小臣巧戲弄權陛下一笑賞邪而亂政此亂賊所
自起況今白虹貫日彗見紫微宮犯天王之位民窮財殫所在空
虛陛下不改圖天下將殆乞置瑾等於理仍留劉健謝遷輔政不報
玉遂引疾歸　劉瑾每奏事必伺帝為戲弄時帝厭之亟麾去曰吾
用若何事乃溷我自此遂專決不復白瑾不學批答章奏皆持歸私
第與妹婿禮部司務孫聰華亭大猾張文冕參決詞率鄙冗焦芳為
潤色之南京太常少卿某某死賜諡李東陽以大義且其門生之
禮東陽草文首署而已　戊辰降日詔　劉瑾追殺王岳范亨
於途徐智折臂　巡撫山東都御史朱欽言岳亨奉守祖陵昇狀未
奏賜死道路不厭人心臣知岳等劉瑾等所惡必瑾假擅以至此望
陛下察岳非辜瑾黨賊疏至瑾屏不奏　京師地震時作兩京言
此陰邪之氣陰盛於陽臣欺其君小人犯上下將上司言甚切劉
瑾矯旨杖源三十　十一月升浙江安吉縣為州　劉瑾恨韓文
甚令人日伺文過會有以偽銀輸內庫者甲辰降文一級令致仕尋
郎中陳仁鈞州同知給事中徐昂乞留文宮中復責其黨貶文
職削其子高唐知州士聰刑部主事士奇籍并徐昂名文出都門乘
一騾與行李一車而已　楊守隨言陛下嗣位以來左右近臣不能
仰承聖意盡取先朝良法而更張之盡經先朝賢臣而剗汰之天下
嘆嘆莫措手足誠古今罕有之災文事數月以內劉瑾等八人奸險
徒黨蠱惑而瑾尤甚方罔聖聰詐傳詔旨放逐大臣刑誅臺
諫阻封章貪納貨賂全無忌多至千百招募武勇收及拔黨附
己者進官忤意者奪職內外臣僚但知畏瑾不知畏陛下前世二三
大臣受遺亦輔今則有唐文黜附瑞洪事權者矣句世南北禁軍矢
心病疾今則有侵主文字附科勢者矣而且輕易漕將帥之臣
大吏四方鎮守之職亦欲何為夫太阿之柄不可授人今陛下於兵
刑財賦之匯糧務根本之地悉以委之或掌團營或主兩廠或典司
禮或掌倉場大權在手彼復何憚於是大行殺戮貪黷誅求府藏竭
於上財力匱於下武勇殫於邊陛下猶不覺悟方謂委任得人何其
舛也伏望大奮乾剛立置此曹重典遠鑒延壽之失毋使臣蹈舊武
己覆之轍疏入帝不省　十二月劉蒨呂翀艾洪等械繫至南京守

武靖伯趙承慶、應天府尹陸珩錄以示諸僚，兵部尚書林瀚見之太息。於是給事中戴銑、李光翰、徐蕃、牧相、任惠、徐暹，及御史薄彥徽等復連章請留健、遷，而劾高鳳、永成、劉瑾等。又言先帝詔錄攻宦官由兵部推舉，陛下亦委任之。乞今高得林由傳奉不關兵部推先帝命瑾給事法，盧陛下詔一一三失由高鳳致之，乞治鳳罪。而既得林瑾等旨，逮之兵部主事王守仁、御史薄彥徽、江西清軍御史王良臣、南方副都御史陳琳先後抗疏論救，守仁、琳並下獄，良臣亦被逮。承慶侯之子守仁，瑾之子也。丁巳，命錦衣衛官點閱給事中。景帝廢后汪氏薨，詔以妃禮葬。王曾曰：妃廢不以罪，宜復故號，葬以妃祭以后，從之。葬金山，諡曰貞惠安和景皇后。癸酉，除曲阜孔氏田賦。吏部左侍郎張元禎卒。元禎素有盛名，林居久，起，乃復出，館閣諸人望之甚重。見元禎言動迂闊，多竊笑之，又名位相軋，諸翰林疾之，時言官交章論元禎，元禎乞休，劉健力保持之，至是卒。甲戌，□□大學士、□尚書□守□、左都御史張敷華並傳旨致仕。

二年春正月乙亥朔，日有食之。徐州地震，壞府宮室。荊王祐□薨，無子，封除。中旨書出，逐□以工部尚書印無人攝，後行日者官代。劉瑾中旨下錦衣獄，廷杖斥為民。中官錢能守備□陽，從其兄弟錢寧官大將出征，及錢守備乃有疏論內地守備無故事，乃罷。閏月庚戌，杖給事中艾洪、呂翀、劉蕡及南京給事中戴銑等六人、御史薄彥徽等十五人於闕下，各三十。除名。銑創甚卒。會昭遣王宗錦元以補來至，會御南京闕下，杖之。南京兵部尚書久不行刑，遣卒習杖日乃杖。二人給事王守仁亦被杖，謫貴州龍場驛丞。陳琳謫□□，湖廣布政司參政□□□通判同知興縣□並致仕，則館承慶奪俸，陸珩以□□高山□□吉□□□居守仁因俗化導，夷人喜相率伐木，築屋以處守仁，顧元□亦何□從受業焉。南京御史蔣欽即被杖，居三日，復具疏曰：「劉瑾小豎耳，陛下親以腹心，倚以耳目，待以股肱，殊不知瑾悖逆之徒，蠹國之賊也。忌臣等奏留二輔，抑諸權奸，矯旨逮問，予杖削職。臣原試敢諫，不忘君況，待命經謫，目擊時弊，烏忍不言。昨瑾要索天下三司官賄，人千金，甚有至五千金者，不與則貶斥，與之則轉擢通顯，是豢心而陛下獨用之於左右，是不知左右有賊而以賊為腹心也。給事中劉蒨論瑾，陛下聽於用人，昏於行事，而瑾削其秩，趣錦衣之，令天下諸言官無得妄生議論，不言則失於坐視，言之則虐以非法，通國皆寒心，而陛下獨用之於前後，是不知前後有賊而以賊為耳目股肱也。一賊弄權，萬民失望，愁歎之聲，動徹天地。陛下顧懵然不聞，縱之使壞天下事，亂祖宗法，陛下尚何以自立乎？幸聽臣言，急誅瑾以謝天下，使朝廷一正，萬邪不能入，君心一正，萬欲不能侵，臣之願也。今日之國家乃祖宗之國家也。陛下苟重祖宗之國家，則聽臣所奏，如其不然，則任瑾所為。」疏入，再杖三十，繫獄。越三日，復具疏曰：「臣與賊瑾勢不兩立，賊瑾蓄惡已非一朝，乘間起釁乃其本志，陛下日與嬉遊，茫不知悟，內外臣庶凜如冰淵。臣昨再疏受杖，血肉淋漓，伏枕獄中，終難自默，願借上方劍斬之。朱雲何人，耳肯少讓，陛下試將臣較瑾，瑾忠乎？臣忠乎？天下皆知之，陛下亦洞然知之，何仇於臣，而信任此逆賊耶？臣骨肉都銷，涕泗交作，七十二歲老父不復顧養矣。臣死何足惜，但陛下覆國喪家之禍起於旦夕，是大可惜也。陛下誠殺瑾，梟之午門，使天下知臣欽有敢諫之直，陛下有誅賊之明；陛下不殺此賊，當先殺臣，使臣得與龍逢、比干同游地下，臣誠不願與此賊俱生。」疏入，復杖三十。卒於獄，年四十九。

□□□□□□四，劉瑾矯旨杖闕下，降吉戶閑住。工部尚書曾鑑、禮部尚書張昇、刑部尚書閔珪並致仕。劉宇為左都御史。劉瑾初通賄，望不過數百金，宇首以萬金贄瑾，大喜曰：「劉先生何厚我。」瑾好推□，宇□□□□，□□□□，御史有小過，輒加笞辱，瑾益以

□□。劉瑾□□□□無□□□□杖□戍，或□項□□□□至百五十斤。乙丑，尚寶□□□□□□□使□□工部郎中張瑋以□□□□□□□從者妄索□□□□□及□□於長安門□□□□□□日□死。王□請瑾曰：上司□不可□，今□且□之。□何□□此？李東陽亦力救，乃釋之，遣戍□□□□死者甚衆。南京□史□□□□□□高□□□爲民。二月，□內外□□□□□□□□水利官一百十八員，□又□各□□□□官四百四十五員。王□臣逮至，戍戍杖於午門，斥爲民。王□中□□□大□□武□會□百□人□東□所□□下□□□□□□□□□□任□之□□劉宇□且□□不得口□以劉瑾□之□戍□□□。所□□□□□郎□史□□□毛□討平□□□。□□上言：自正德二年來，占得火星入太□□帝□前，或□□□西往來不一，乞□□政柄□□預防。□□□劉瑾也。瑾大怒，召而叱之曰：若何官，亦□□中臣□□□曰：官大小異，忠一也。又□旨□六十□戍□州，行至河□□□以劉□□其□□□□之罪□後□□父子以□□名天下□士□□而□小臣抗□尤□所□。

三月，□郭□同知□□□□□□后□也□性□□既□□會知市□時。朱欽以山東□□□□市□令□□□□□元□□之。何者罪及□此□而自□□□□訴元□□知□□□□之，乃已。劉瑾□□□□校尉□其□當□下□□□□任□□各元□□戍。時經筵□侍□□□□□和□士劉□□□□□開失措，斥□爭□切□□劉瑾曰□□□□耳□□何□□□□和□因□吏部□□□出之□京□京□部□右侍郎一人□□□□□禮二部左侍郎，以廷和□□之。劉瑾□□一□不□己一□引□□□□者□任□四十員。□京□□□□任□遣□□□□中□於戶部。李□劉瑾□召□臣□木□宜示□大學士劉□□□□文□守□□□□□中□

□主事王守仁、王□孫□□賢□□劉□給事中□□□□□□□□□文□呂□任□李□□□□□□□□□□□□□士□□史□□黃□安□史□佐□同王□李□□□□□□□□□□乾□元□李□昭□□□□□□□王□臣□佑何天□□□□□□本□廷□劉□五□五十三人，以□□臣。□□□守太監□刑名□□。□天□天□□□□侍郎□□郎□史□□衣衛□指揮□天□近□□不□□□□□三人□下□□□色□所假公□與王□文□五月□□□□□□□卯□□□下錦衣衛獄□拷死。劉瑾□□□來己□□□□□□□王□□□自□不及己，乃□中□□□兵部主□□□□□□□□□民。戊午，□□□四□人。□王□□□不□□劉□□□□□□之。己巳，□改□□左□□□王□□。六月甲戌，□宗□太□。戊□□□□□□其□於京師。□□□□□□□令人□□□小□□□□官□人□□因以□李□□□大□□□□□□□□□□

七月，□侍郎□士劉□以下□□□仕□民□二十□人□□□□令□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□寺□□□□□□□京□□□人□□□□□官。□□□守□□同本□作□□□□□□中□文□□□□□一□□分二□□一出□□一出□□一出□□而別□兵伏□□□□□大□之。□□松□江□舟由□港口□孟□河□大江以□瓜州□□二百八十□里□□□□□□□□□□□□□江□□□可□白□河口□□四□□四十里□□□□□而北□□□□□□□□□從之。□能□所□日□□□□□□□□□戶曲□□□□□□□□□□□□左右□□□□□□□千□千戶□□自□□□□引□工□□□□人千□及□□□以□□□八月□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之□□□寺□自

是不復入大內，常在別房，恣[illegible]爲樂，辭則[illegible]事臥，百官候朝至晡，莫得帝起居，審伺車輦來則歸出矣。　[illegible]清[illegible]江西提學副使宋子賓[illegible][illegible]總[illegible]歸諸司先朝王。次日[illegible]文廟，清不可，更其[illegible]以陳生日，令諸司朝服以[illegible]，清又不可，去[illegible]歸而入貢，[illegible]清不[illegible]會[illegible]衛，清當[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]招[illegible]清[illegible]作[illegible]留[illegible]以女妻其子，清力辭，九月致仕。　劉珝初用事，[illegible]侍郎[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]張鼎數有執持，珝先之[illegible]遷給事中王[illegible]等[illegible]遷東大同[illegible]，知[illegible]多[illegible]言[illegible]以爲守臣。冬十月甲申，遷府僉巡撫都御史[illegible]中[illegible]及鄧珝[illegible]南[illegible]全[illegible]參政[illegible]方[illegible]稱[illegible]民[illegible]那[illegible]張[illegible]郎中[illegible]王[illegible]下詔[illegible]送各[illegible]倍[illegible]久之[illegible]死[illegible]兵官毛[illegible]良[illegible]人苦狀，請得折價。大同總兵官[illegible]等亦[illegible]如[illegible]其倍數，珝[illegible]從之。[illegible]二年[illegible]皆斥爲民。　焦芳既與中人爲一，王鏊持正，不能與抗，李東陽乃請召楊廷和。丙戌，令以戶部尚書兼文淵閣大學士，預機務，東陽等倚以自強。　徐[illegible]與[illegible]民爭田，常州推官任文定勘歸之民。劉瑾入[illegible]言[illegible]大[illegible]巡撫都御史艾璞、巡按御史[illegible]大有以下十四人皆被逮。文定已遷成都同知，亦下獄，斥爲民。　禮部尚書[illegible]致仕。　十一月，衍聖公孔聞韶言尼山、洙泗二書院及鄒縣子思子廟各有祀事，請以[illegible]主之。帝特設五經博士，主子思子祀事，世以衍聖公次子爲之；兩書院各設[illegible]一人，顏族之賢者充焉。　中官[illegible]等[illegible]請[illegible]各司所[illegible]於京師[illegible]事務，都御史陳金疏言不可，詔留二十[illegible]，餘如[illegible]。　初，岑猛降福建平海衛千戶，遷延不行。[illegible]復[illegible]兵[illegible]令祖母岑氏乞於廣西[illegible]帥部下立功以[illegible]官[illegible]以聞，[illegible]言[illegible]求府佐，[illegible]不即封，[illegible]所拒[illegible]求[illegible]從之。　初，朝鮮世子李[illegible]夭死，國王[illegible]以國事付其弟[illegible]，其國人[illegible]請封，禮部議令權署國事，俟[illegible]卒乃封。既陪臣盧公弼等以朝貢至京，復請封[illegible]廷議不允。十二月，[illegible]母妃[illegible]且長且賢[illegible]付[illegible]禮部[illegible]以[illegible]疾辭位[illegible]以親弟承託，授受既明，支屬不失，通國臣民無異辭，宜俯其請，從之。　壬辰，闢浙江、福建、四川銀礦，從中官[illegible]文等奏也。浙江守臣言礦脈已竭，乃令歲進銀二萬[illegible]，劉瑾誅乃止。

貴州[illegible]平洛容[illegible]陳金、毛銳發兵十三萬征之，俘斬七千餘人。[illegible]峽皆時出[illegible]金[illegible]可以利[illegible]世，乃立約束，令民與苗市，改峽曰永通[illegible]食而[illegible]初[illegible]受約[illegible]乃不予[illegible]入[illegible]及[illegible]後衛[illegible]境守將皆遠[illegible]。　翰林學士吳儼家[illegible]劉瑾[illegible]人[illegible]以美官[illegible]拒之，瑾怒，又[illegible]劉宇[illegible]於御史楊[illegible]之。

三年春正月辛亥，大計外吏，中官[illegible]致仕，南金爲民。　劉瑾[illegible]不已[illegible]山西布政司[illegible]致仕[illegible]下之獄，將殺之。初，瑾以[illegible]同[illegible]其才，欲招致之，[illegible]不肯往。及[illegible]片紙招[illegible]曰[illegible]山[illegible]我[illegible]山[illegible]別[illegible]乃[illegible]大喜，[illegible]屣迎[illegible]之[illegible]明日[illegible]又[illegible]以[illegible]坐[illegible]海[illegible]之[illegible]吾[illegible]人[illegible]公如父母[illegible]相[illegible]邪[illegible]亦得免。　致仕南京[illegible]胡拱辰卒，[illegible]太子少保[illegible]。　初[illegible]文選郎中[illegible]給[illegible]文升[illegible]之[illegible]勳其[illegible]法[illegible]文升[illegible]析[illegible]明[illegible]正[illegible]上下所推[illegible]如故[illegible]郎五[illegible]去文升[illegible]不得給事中李[illegible]略[illegible]一[illegible]以自代[illegible]不[illegible]芳以[illegible]劉瑾[illegible]力[illegible]瑾欲[illegible]。二月己巳，[illegible]令京官告假違限及病滿一年者皆斥爲民，[illegible]乃[illegible]既[illegible]冠[illegible]白[illegible]然[illegible]瑾大[illegible]手[illegible]時曰：「[illegible]子[illegible]人也，我何以得[illegible]子？」[illegible]文選郎[illegible]封[illegible]石[illegible]已入[illegible]令吏部尚書許進[illegible]以[illegible]之副都御史[illegible]下[illegible]以

同鄉故出之。尋擢戶部侍郎，得故禮部吏所在者籍沒，以時召見錄

奏首亞於焦。　二月，給事中趙鐸承劉瑾指，請廣陝西、河南、山東西

鄉試額，乃增陝西為百名，河南九十五，山東西九十。瑾敗復故。　焦

芳子黃中殿試，復不欲第二，必欲得第一，李東陽、王鏊為置二甲首，芳

不悅，言於劉瑾，徑授檢討。劉宇子仁，求一甲不得，瑾內批授庶

吉士。然猶恨焦芳以黃中故，時時言東陽短。東陽聞之，曰：黃中昨在吾

家試石榴詩甚拙，顧恨李耶？　初，御史徐禎巡鹽長蘆，劉瑾擁私人

中鹽，又令其黨畢真託取魚物，侵奪兩利，禎皆以法繩之。比還朝，

瑾止其權，瑾怒，逮下詔獄。禎嘗為江陰知縣，有惠政，江陰人在都

下者，共斂錢為瑾解之。禎不可，曰：死耳，豈以汙父老？遂杖三

十，械戍肅州，竟卒於戍。瑾恐禎來，已取其子嫌補伍。　夏四月乙亥，

軍民納銀得授都指揮僉事以下官。　己亥，致仕吏部尚書王恕卒，

年九十三。詔贈特進左柱國太師，諡端毅。　劉瑾又創罰米

法，嘗忤瑾者皆罰輸之邊。坐楊守隨失出，逮赴京，罰米千石，

輸塞下。尋又罰楊一清，因以誣逮下錦衣衛獄。二奏曰：一清為國

修邊，安得以功為罪？李東陽亦力為救解，免，仍罰米六百石。自馬文

升、劉大夏而下數十人，家破者、死者，籍其妻孥。　武會試取指揮僉

事安國等六十人，賜宴於中府。劉瑾喜賜六十人者咸無實職，瑾乃騎

之行伍，有賞賚，頒其指揮。六十一人者，率入管隊於戍卒，不勝生而

瑾臣伍瑾竟無有收卹之者。　哈密忠順亦虎仙入貢，不由通事，僭行。

自播遣立文據，投進大通事王永獻，請究治，為亦虎仙自是益輕朝

求。承安奉約所時寵，詔勿究。兩成其之罪，亦虎仙亦賜永寧

廷訊償其之。　劉瑾遣給事中御史清查各邊屯田，所遣人率阿瑾

指，增稅捐報，給事中郗亦、李瑾、曾於、朝駐中郎、吉張彧、劉子麟

無實勘。五月，下李瑕、曾於獄，李中、劉子麟、扣帖牌為民，曾彧亦皆

杖斥。　六月丁卯，許天錫以內庫但劉瑾侵匿數十事，將奏上，必

瑾構，乃復具奏勒致仕，以尸諫，令家人於身後上之。瑾自縊，瑾奏

子無從者，一臺僕側匿其狀而拔取曰：瑾偵天錫發其罪，夜令人縊

殺之。錦衣衛點大科給事中，勒天錫二日不至，訴之死，矢請者莫

之。　西番遣卒出貢事，江西民吳奎等五月五日為龍舟競渡，

以罹法龍舟身死，家產籍州縣，吳奎等作亂，尋擒者，相誅

有司捕行，始無事子嘉靖為奸，天下皆重足屏息。　河南鎮守

太監廖堂奏保方面數人，日給事中何紹正劾之，不能無給事中何紹

正劾之，劉瑾不得已，黃自闕而心銜紹正。　致仕左都御史張敷

華卒。敷華性剛介，劉大夏嘗稱之，李東陽曰：敷華一人，太剛耳。

壬辰，御匿名文書於御道，數劉瑾所行事，瑾矯旨召百官跪奉天

門外，瑾立門左詰責，日暮收五品以下官三百餘人下獄，是日酷

暑，主事何釴、順天府推官周臣、進士陸伸喝死。李東陽以冰瓜餉諸跪

者。太監黃偉憤甚，謂諸臣曰：書所言皆為國為民事，挺身自承，雖死

不失為好男子，奈何枉累他人？瑾怒，即日勒偉閒住，送南京。癸巳，

李東陽等力救，瑾亦微知其匿名所為，諸臣乃得釋。偉敷日東陽疏

言：東西數事，下所司，既而戶部覆奏，言瑾斬折，自有事司巡撫

官歸領大臣，宜從輕減，瑾大怒，矯旨詰責，百官中外駭歎。　秋七

月壬子，帝幸內教場，能者曰：國家大宴臣工所謂宜

大樂，者音樂殘缺，無以宜朝廷，禮部請二院樂工年壯者肄習

之。樂工方得幸，言居外者不宜獨遺，乃移各省司取藝精者來京供

應。河間等府奉詔送樂工，居之新宅，教坊所增益，積數百數之

韶武宗好逸，樂與俳優倡優之勢大張。　外官朝見畢，

必詣劉瑾，僉事方良永父喪除，赴選，同寓寺，吏輒詣之，所聞可頒示，令

東向揖瑾，良永竟出，或勸詣瑾家，又不可，比吏部除良永河南撫民

僉事中，言勒致仕。中外章奏，先具紅揭投瑾，號紅本，然後上通政司。

號白本，皆稱劉太監而不名。都察院奏事，誤名號瑾怒，都御史屠

謝御史[illegible]乃已。劉瑾私[illegible]同[illegible]復[illegible]御史[illegible]不[illegible]遣會推南京戶部[illegible]四日，中書令致仕。給事中御史各一人[illegible]兩[illegible]引入月，杖[illegible]王[illegible]所之[illegible]許進以才見用，辭任人[illegible]不[illegible]以千[illegible]不得。劉宇亦[illegible]史部共[illegible]之會南京刑部郎中[illegible]員外郎[illegible]以[illegible]事上[illegible]二人上[illegible]以為非制，令劉[illegible]進不引告二[illegible]不得已。[illegible]乃令致仕，而以宇代進兵部侍郎曹元代宇亦[illegible]世字往[illegible]政事由[illegible]不[illegible]自宇即自宇。字以[illegible]立[illegible]字[illegible]不[illegible]字往兵部[illegible]及[illegible]而文[illegible]又不若[illegible]兵部白[illegible]何以[illegible]郎也。元[illegible]兵飢[illegible]曰[illegible]行不[illegible]不肯[illegible]反[illegible]。辛巳，劉瑾改[illegible]內[illegible]白[illegible]之京[illegible]人[illegible]之內行[illegible]在何[illegible]中加[illegible]中人以危法[illegible]得免[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]劉瑾[illegible]文[illegible]戶部有[illegible]失以[illegible]文[illegible]佐上[illegible]佐不可[illegible]述文及[illegible]侍郎[illegible]下。[illegible]一月佐[illegible]從之。[illegible]文[illegible]千石[illegible]大同[illegible]米[illegible]佐亦二[illegible]米至千[illegible]石文[illegible]佐至假[illegible]以[illegible]。山東盜起。劉瑾又以用[illegible]及[illegible]文升升九月癸卯，[illegible]又升[illegible]及前[illegible]大[illegible]給事中[illegible]士[illegible]御史[illegible]又五十[illegible]人，[illegible]二千[illegible]林[illegible]俱[illegible]外任。張綵居文選半[illegible]左[illegible]御史[illegible]戶部右侍郎[illegible]前[illegible]老[illegible]不如[illegible]谷大用[illegible]劉[illegible]右[illegible]綵[illegible]大用[illegible]乃[illegible]一日[illegible]吏部侍郎[illegible]石文義[illegible]作[illegible]左右[illegible]治[illegible]給事中[illegible]右[illegible]治木[illegible]平[illegible]以同[illegible]所引[illegible]失

[illegible]。初，瑾[illegible]平[illegible]張綵[illegible]子[illegible]人[illegible]南京陸司久不[illegible]南京[illegible]御史[illegible]南京御史給事[illegible]以[illegible]京[illegible]之會[illegible]世。坐[illegible]二千二百石，[illegible]千五百匹，[illegible]不能[illegible]上[illegible]劉[illegible]大[illegible]。劉瑾之[illegible]大[illegible]十二[illegible]四人大[illegible]中入[illegible]白[illegible]小[illegible]為[illegible]大[illegible]坐以[illegible]曰[illegible]但[illegible]不[illegible]何[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]曰，[illegible]不死[illegible]乃坐大[illegible]以不[illegible]太子太[illegible]之[illegible]年已七十三[illegible]大明門下[illegible]而去[illegible]下[illegible]劉[illegible]生[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]何不[illegible]子[illegible]曰吾仕宦時[illegible]不[illegible]子孫[illegible]今[illegible]同死戍所[illegible]以[illegible]時[illegible]下[illegible]大[illegible]及前左布政使[illegible]八百九十九人[illegible]南[illegible]以[illegible]弘治改元[illegible]大百[illegible]所司[illegible]不力自巡[illegible]以下[illegible]二百人[illegible]御[illegible]劉[illegible]曰[illegible]任[illegible]不[illegible]郎[illegible]乃召[illegible]冬十月辛未，南京工部侍郎[illegible]杖何[illegible]正[illegible]州判官。[illegible]元[illegible]不許[illegible]召[illegible]十一月乙[illegible]

以武職貪黷例戍大夏及郭紳、史王宗彝等米各千石，郎中以下差之。宗彝初名當，文之子也。 給事中周鑰勘事淮安，無[illegible]以歸，劉瑾必索賂，貸于金，不知所出，[illegible]許之賂而不能償，計無所出，至桃源自刎死。[illegible]。 初，吳文度自靈璧召爲戶部侍郎，劉瑾以[illegible]尚書金[illegible]文度無以應，會工部尚書李[illegible]致仕，廷推文度及南京戶部侍郎王琬，文度已遷南京右都御史，遂改南京戶部尚書，與琬俱致仕。 前南京尚書[illegible]卒。 十二月，[illegible]昌平州復爲縣。 [illegible]安伯[illegible]府宋[illegible]俸，年五十，[illegible]大中[illegible]其後第言：夏祖母故小妻，已祖母乃定襄伯郭登女，夏不當[illegible]。郭氏切[illegible]人，法不得爲正嫡，夏當[illegible]子午，夏遂[illegible]封興安伯，[illegible]之五世孫也。

四年春正月，憲宗廢后吳氏薨，劉瑾欲焚之以滅跡，曰：不可以成服。王鏊曰：服可以不成，葬不可以薄也。用妃禮葬，宗皇妃禮以葬。 陞前都御史錢鉞[illegible]家妻子皆[illegible]，劉瑾[illegible]其[illegible]故也。 [illegible]言於劉瑾曰：今天下所餽遺公者，非必皆私財，往往貸於京師，則以重金償，盡取小民，使償公。名曰[illegible]入公者未十一，而怨悉歸公，何以謝天下？瑾大然之。會御史胡節巡按山東還，厚遺瑾，瑾發之，削節下獄。少監李宣、侍郎張鸞、指揮同知趙良按事福建，還饋瑾白金二萬，瑾發其金於官，而摘二人。[illegible]御史[illegible]以故事入賂得禍者甚衆，乃遣給事中御史十四人分道盤[illegible]，有司爭厚斂以備，所至之風少衰，而搶克益滋，天下[illegible]。 二月，浙江有司[illegible]詔書[illegible]才[illegible]之士，餘姚周禮、徐子元、許龍，上虞徐文彪至京師，劉瑾以四人皆謝遷同鄉，而草詔由劉健，因欲此[illegible]，餘姚隱士何多，此必徇私援引，下[illegible]錦衣衛獄，[illegible]欲併逮健、遷，籍其家。[illegible]李東陽力[illegible]，[illegible]從[illegible]，曰：據實其罪不當除名耶？丙戌，[illegible]並戍邊。

劉宇復劾有司劫盜失事，自布政使以下，削[illegible]者十九人，[illegible]自今餘姚人毋選京官，著爲令。 三月甲辰，[illegible]浙江[illegible]。 己酉，吏部侍郎張綵請不時考察京官，從之。 江西[illegible]同知[illegible]兵

夏四月，前禮部侍郎[illegible]下獄，并[illegible]。劉瑾[illegible]令天下巡[illegible]入京，[illegible]巡[illegible]都御史[illegible]不至者，下獄。[illegible]都御史[illegible]以[illegible]視事，已復改南院[illegible]江防[illegible]以都御史[illegible]并[illegible]召[illegible]左[illegible]都御史。 時中外大權悉歸劉瑾，王鏊[illegible]而[illegible]鏊不能，數力求去，疏三上，乙亥，許致仕，鏊既去，李東陽益孤。

孝宗實錄成，翰林[illegible]所司[illegible]會具故事以聞。 五月，中旨以劉瑾[illegible]李東陽[illegible]和[illegible]所[illegible]庶子毛澄[illegible]侍[illegible]學士，[illegible]焦芳[illegible]言已，乃以實錄功陞之，而加焦芳少師，[illegible]翰林川[illegible]入而拜見[illegible]何[illegible]正色曰：何[illegible]也？瑾大怒，[illegible]其姓名，[illegible]致仕去，[illegible]亦[illegible]不拜瑾[illegible]以[illegible]清[illegible]不肯通[illegible]出[illegible]林官於外，[illegible]及是瑾又持[illegible]力阻而[illegible]芳父子[illegible]瑾以[illegible]名，乃[illegible]侍[illegible]一[illegible]二十[illegible]人於南京六部，[illegible]之子也。 六月，樂平[illegible]汪澄二作亂，執知縣汪和。 自劉大夏治河，[illegible]北流，使仍出清河口，弘治末，北徙三百里，至宿遷小河口，去年又北徙三百里，至徐州小浮橋，及是又北徙一百二十里，至沛縣飛雲橋，南河故道淤，[illegible]水北[illegible]之，河[illegible]水[illegible]決[illegible]家[illegible]口[illegible]出[illegible]多溺[illegible]四面皆大[illegible]闊百餘里。 劉瑾欲大[illegible]張綵，戊子，[illegible]吏部尚書劉宇[illegible]文淵閣大學士，預機務，以綵代之。宇[illegible]閣中[illegible]大[illegible]明日將入[illegible]。瑾曰：爾真欲相耶？此地豈可再入？宇不得已，乃乞省墓去，[illegible]一歲中。

自郎□長大□俛首守官如益盛惟倚□□□屬色無所假借令瑾出仕以公□往往冒□至□來得見賂故紛紛來□入瑾不聞□斂而此給權貴入□以吾□□見如瑾□□□朝臣言呼瑾爲老者七所言瑾□不從□顧背得□路□行性方遜色撫州知府劉介聖者妾綵謂介大常寺少卿監服佳□曰何以報我介□恐□曰一身外皆公物綵曰命之矣所使人負入內取其妾與鼓而去又擢平陽知府張恕妻□當之不肯今御史□□按□其□□所□□給俵銘咸　秋七月劉瑾□□盜賊日甚□請設四□備□盜御史□□於真定順平衛所尚□順天保定□□江北□□江南四人皆無行而果鳳鴻尤甚瑾所提補一家犯□□□□河間者以河外居民坐之乃籍之□□者並令遣戍或自□殘猶發七十人所司欲以□例從事李東陽□之乃免文安人劉六劉七稱□□各□□將驗劉宥司召令捕占賊有功增家人響出索其賄不得乃誣爲盜畏尚錢寧私補之瑾其家六等乃往大盜張茂家寓資寶物寶東郡七令□通綵東宮官張忠□□□□□又□□□□來成□出入豹房而輔安知散河間參將袁彪敗之宗乃□□曰袁彪□茂黃西坐酒肆□□□茂曰□吾□也自今毋相厄又□□□□茂曰實分吾□□毋犯河間宗黃十唯唯而已　致仕南京□□張泰卒　四川賊劉烈□□□□中　八月辛酉遣使□各邊屯田□福往遼東侍□□司御史世才新州遣政□□□延綏遼東人聞兵括田瑾恐爲僅性故劉□所□同知劉三等又令行邊官軍士不能覺□撫吏及錦大姓家守臣□□□之□□定□州民情知州□□亦罪典劫掠爾相戒曰毋聲賀賁兩飲閉即□□以身任之□亦□□給事中□仁等□□□□瑾近公□□致仕　固原總兵官□典劉瑾同鄉相□言□事布按二司及兵備道臣文□□兵官□事由部司□遷今□資□饋□不時都司遷往□伍住□千里恐總兵官乞如巡撫大同例從呈總兵官□□元帥□□如其言既得旨瑾□□□□未佩印宜如各鎮□□以重其權乃以延綏總兵官吳江所佩征西將軍印畀之□□□將軍印予江　閏九月小王子犯延綏圍吳江於隴州城　冬十一月甲子犯花馬池總制尚書才寬禦之少□□□戰死□兵官□□則都亦□來戰於木瓜山斬之斬二百六十五級□朝引兵乞□兵□令子□京□師□劉瑾□□□□以從女□□□□令居□如故　劉瑾索□□□□□平江伯陳熊不□瑾怒□□□都御史邵□至京瑾欲使劾熊遣校尉□□於左□門危言恐之曰付瑾洩□□□元□內出閣□曰□□勸平江無後患□曰平江功臣後□□未久無大過不知所劾錄元□□然瑾乃令給事中劾□並及□遷以下□□□十二月□攻南□□□□□□任半貶□□□□□代□□□子也　劉瑾以南京禮部尚書□□□□□□□□□□推□刑部尚書□中□令□□任　給事中□□□正□□□□□□□□□文升劉大夏□□文所□□□□□□□追□□□□□□□□事路令者六百七十五人□□□劉瑾□錄□家□□威□撫前白□六科都給事中時桂白金示同列曰劉公所賜也　兩□□□□□西盜並起　張茂黨□□所□劉六劉七等相□於京□自□□東承成□□於祭且曰□□□乃□六七不能□逃去　□□加使臣□豆□□入貢其通□□□故江西邦人□明□逃入其國者也路大遣□王□□□□□住□□□□又路郡□使□□□□符印□□□遣至□□東□端亞□□□□言□同□彭□□等□□之盡取其財物

明紀卷第二十五

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

即用知府銜給雲騎尉世職入籍候補中書孫男克家參訂

武宗紀二 起□□正德五年盡□□□□年

五年春正月，逮入京師□□□等，斬□子承，減死罰米三百石。與張孚保承並戍。以禮部尚書白鉞兼□□□□□□曰：江西土俗多玩法，如彭華、尹直、徐瓊、李孜省□□□□□多被物議，宜裁減解額五十名。通籍者勿選京職，著為令。且言王安石禍宋，吳澄仕元，宜榜其罪，使他日毋得濫用江西人。□□廷和解之曰：以一□故禍連一方，至盡解額，吳宋无人物，亦欲併棄耶？乃止。芳深□南人，每退一南人，輒喜曰：古人亦必□□□而□北書作南人不可為相□進劉瑾其□□□孝宗□□何□□□□□□□自書曰：今朝廷之上誰如我輩。　中官□□守□既□□人，□□各□□令罰米二百石。從弟□江西□□□守□從子□西參政茂元先後□籍。　中官□南京刑部尚書吳□□部尚書□□戶部侍郎胡富□戶部左侍郎□□引疾歸。　故□□□□□□□□以□□所□火□投□□校尉□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□所□言官升九□□□□□□十□□之。　給事中□□□□州□山□□□大十一人及前都御史王□□□□□□□□去□勿問□□□□□□官□□□□□今□任□□事下□又□□平□□□□□五百石及□□□□切□□使□□多□□□□□□在勒中□□□至□□少□以勒父不□於人。　二月，日本使臣宋素卿來貢，劉瑾納其黃金千兩，賜飛魚服，前所未有也。素卿本鄞縣朱氏子，叔父□□與□相見，事覺法當死，瑾庇之，謂已自首，並獲免。　二月癸巳，□元為吏部尚書兼文淵閣大學士，預機務。元與劉瑾有連，自瑾侍東宮，即與相結

□□□□主□相□□□□□□□中□□□而已。　□京□使□廷□□□□中官□□二十□□□許□□□□□□□□□□□衣□□□□□之史部□□人□□其□下十□日。刑部主事□□□□北□好乃□戍□□。　三月甲子，大風□天色晦冥者數日。辛未，□□□□□□免正德三年□□□□□□□□所未及者□□□□□□□之而□□□□刑□□□刑部□□□□□□同減死者止二人□□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□三人□乃□。　巡按□□御史□□□言四川□□□□□□□必將□大□□陝西□□地相接，入竹山可□□□□入□口可抵□□□令內外□□□□□□□□□文宜切□□□□□□□□□□□□□之兵□尚書□工□□□□□□□□□□乃云□宜今□□□□□□□乃切□而□之。　乙酉，江西□□□右都御史王哲巡視南□左□□史□□□□□□何□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□。　□任□□□□卒。　給事中□□□出□□□戰功□□□□□私人□□□之則國典不從則得禍。四月，□自□死。　大理寺□□□□□□□臣□人道□□□陰陽和□□□失則災□作□□因京師久旱□下□□□□□意□通戍之□□□□之□□□□□□□□□以為天心仁愛未已也。陛下□□□□或□□□□□小□□□□□□□□何以承天心□大□□文□日□□□□□□□白晝殺人，百姓□□□元氣□□□料□知之而不□言，內□言之而不敢□，此□之大□也。古者□□大臣必有□□□□之罪不上大夫，□來□□去不以□□光□□□如□□大□□□□□已及二□□陛下□□□□□非所以□□□□大臣也。本朝□□□□□占今足以□□而□罪□□法司□□□□□中□□□□□□則及□人，刑□則及□人不□□□□□□□今之刑□□□□□陛下□□□□□□□小人□□□□□在□□工□□□□□司□守□□□□□□□□□亦必

[illegible]

也如[illegible]京内患何承曰何[illegible]也一清遣使[illegible][illegible]作[illegible]字承[illegible]之曰是宗[illegible]夕上[illegible]封所[illegible][illegible]耳目[illegible]矣一清[illegible]復曰公外上信臣[illegible][illegible]不付他人而付公意可知今功成[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]因[illegible][illegible]旨[illegible][illegible][illegible]内[illegible][illegible][illegible]起心[illegible]上其武必[illegible]公[illegible][illegible]公名[illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible]收天下心呂[illegible][illegible]承[illegible][illegible]公手[illegible]三人耳承曰[illegible]不[illegible]奈何一清口言出於公必[illegible][illegible]一不信公[illegible][illegible][illegible]死上前[illegible]心以明不妄上必[illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible]天[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]乎[illegible]叔何[illegible][illegible]年不以[illegible]去[illegible]　初[illegible]承[illegible]谷大用[illegible][illegible][illegible]同[illegible]八[illegible]及[illegible][illegible]永成[illegible]有所[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]承不附己言於帝[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]永知之[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]己[illegible]召[illegible][illegible]方[illegible]承[illegible][illegible]防金公[illegible][illegible][illegible]之帝方[illegible]承不能[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]招[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝令大用[illegible][illegible][illegible]承出[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]門術士[illegible][illegible]日明[illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]兵仗局太監[illegible]和[illegible]追以甲仗[illegible][illegible][illegible]午[illegible]昭又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]八月[illegible]兒[illegible][illegible]同知[illegible][illegible]死[illegible]以戊戌[illegible][illegible]承[illegible]至[illegible]以其日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible]俟百官[illegible][illegible]因作[illegible][illegible]成[illegible]會承承亦[illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible]午[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]承[illegible][illegible]待及[illegible][illegible]退承[illegible][illegible][illegible]因[illegible][illegible]不往十[illegible][illegible]帝已[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]我承云此不可[illegible][illegible]則[illegible][illegible][illegible]下安[illegible][illegible]平[illegible][illegible][illegible]分[illegible][illegible]封其内外[illegible][illegible]乙未帝出承[illegible]示内[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]百[illegible]五百[illegible]衣甲弓[illegible][illegible]玉[illegible][illegible][illegible]物[illegible]所持[illegible]内[illegible]科七首一帝[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]反[illegible]付[illegible]旨[illegible]正[illegible]二年[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible][illegible]字[illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]条[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]完[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]林[illegible]王[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]大學[illegible][illegible][illegible]

[illegible]少[illegible][illegible]括[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]武王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太常寺少[illegible][illegible][illegible]介[illegible][illegible]司[illegible]世[illegible][illegible]府尹[illegible][illegible][illegible]府尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郎王九思王[illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]字文[illegible][illegible][illegible]事紀[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]司[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]乎戊戌[illegible][illegible]等下[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible]凡[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]與[illegible]或[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]同[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]假[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]白[illegible][illegible][illegible]於少[illegible]而因[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]好[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]元上[illegible]乞[illegible][illegible][illegible]什丁[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其人附己廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不附[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]天下[illegible]人[illegible][illegible]廷臣[illegible][illegible]者[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible]武[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]仁[illegible][illegible][illegible]名[illegible][illegible]往[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]九[illegible][illegible]外二[illegible][illegible]曰再死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]合大用[illegible]西[illegible]木[illegible][illegible]用之[illegible][illegible]力[illegible]乃上内行[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible]己酉[illegible][illegible]戊[illegible]臣　[illegible][illegible]王台[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二之一戊[illegible]承[illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible]伏[illegible]　九月内辰[illegible]平[illegible][illegible]功封[illegible][illegible][illegible]伯加[illegible][illegible][illegible]進太[illegible]柱國[illegible]一子[illegible][illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible][illegible]子一子中[illegible]舍人加戶部[illegible][illegible]一清太子少保[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]戶[illegible][illegible][illegible]　戊午[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文淵閣大學士[illegible][illegible]　己未以平[illegible][illegible][illegible]功封太監張永兄[illegible][illegible][illegible]伯[illegible][illegible]安[illegible]伯　[illegible]未封[illegible]子[illegible][illegible]同知朱[illegible]承[illegible]伯太監谷大用兄大[illegible]高平伯[illegible]永成兄山平[illegible]伯[illegible][illegible][illegible]安伯　廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郎二十四[illegible]戶[illegible]三十[illegible][illegible]兵部十八[illegible]工部十二[illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible]　[illegible]平江

伯顏伏誅。　[illegible]官[illegible]五十三人。　劉烈敗而[illegible]諸不
逞假其名剽掠，巡撫四川都御史林俊[illegible]捕其[illegible]保[illegible]賊[illegible]
廷瑞鄢本恕[illegible]巴州[illegible]之[illegible]
其[illegible]利[illegible]賊[illegible]南[illegible]去，廷瑞自[illegible]天王，本
恕自[illegible]刮地王[illegible]地王[illegible]十[illegible]四十八[illegible]西
湖廣之境，廷瑞[illegible]保[illegible]中，取[illegible]由[illegible]下。
俊方[illegible]過江而[illegible]已至，攻[illegible]守[illegible]
去，遣官軍[illegible]自[illegible]部[illegible]兵[illegible]及石[illegible]士兵助
[illegible]公[illegible]仁[illegible]之[illegible]入
百餘人[illegible]木[illegible]知府[illegible]何[illegible]敗之[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]西[illegible]中三千大[illegible]大巴山，官軍[illegible]及[illegible]大[illegible]
之[illegible]乃下令招撫[illegible]人。　冬十月，治河副使[illegible]起大
名二[illegible]主帥[illegible]二百[illegible]里，以[illegible]河北[illegible]之。　[illegible]
賊陷安仁[illegible]。　[illegible]大[illegible]守[illegible]文[illegible]
官，仍致仕大[illegible]子[illegible]力田[illegible]共[illegible]之[illegible]
宗[illegible]自[illegible]之曰[illegible]使人[illegible]下也。　己亥[illegible]戶
於市[illegible]子[illegible]南石文[illegible]文[illegible]死[illegible]
戊[illegible]亦[illegible]以右都[illegible]致仕[illegible]以計免。　[illegible]有
都[illegible]自[illegible]大[illegible]乃出[illegible]兵部[illegible]之令[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]東[illegible]去。　南京御史張[illegible]正直不
足[illegible]足[illegible]逆[illegible]東[illegible]令大臣[illegible]不能[illegible]之於
始[illegible]及[illegible]逆[illegible]又不能力[illegible]之抗[illegible]令[illegible]平
東陽[illegible]力[illegible]功[illegible]子何以服人心，乞立[illegible]其加[illegible]
為大臣[illegible]召不[illegible]帝[illegible]其[illegible]二月[illegible]乞休[illegible]不許。
時政事一新，而[illegible]用事，帝[illegible]如故，皇子
未生，多居[illegible]外，又[illegible]大[illegible]之役[illegible]中[illegible]之前

[illegible]上[illegible]切[illegible]不[illegible]。　十一月[illegible]仕[illegible]御史[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]令[illegible]州[illegible]川[illegible]廷[illegible]今十二月乙丑
過江[illegible]史[illegible]去[illegible]部[illegible]不可[illegible]
史[illegible]手殺二賊，矢[illegible]面[illegible]收兵入保[illegible]已[illegible]大呼[illegible]我母
[illegible]士兵[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]死。　甲申，上太[illegible]太后[illegible]曰
[illegible]太后曰[illegible]。　北部亦卜[illegible]小王子[illegible]亦卜[illegible]
西[illegible]合[illegible]西[illegible]入寇[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]不
[illegible]入[illegible]人[illegible]之。　林俊[illegible]州[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]指揮[illegible]江[illegible]分七[illegible]
[illegible]西[illegible]州士兵助[illegible]。
六年春正月壬子[illegible]入民家[illegible]之[illegible]老
[illegible]指揮汪[illegible]中伏死[illegible]去賊十五里，前以[illegible]十[illegible]出[illegible]兵
敗走[illegible]及[illegible]國之[illegible]死者二千有奇。　[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]尚[illegible]一[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]所知[illegible]中[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]上。　[illegible]亡[illegible]西[illegible]山[illegible]史
[illegible]二州。　[illegible]四川[illegible]多不
合[illegible]功[illegible]不[illegible]加
[illegible]切[illegible]。　二月丙申[illegible]其
[illegible]子[illegible]皆死。　江西[illegible]州[illegible]二[illegible]
一[illegible]二[illegible]汪[illegible]二王[illegible]八[illegible]十[illegible]七[illegible]州
則[illegible]一[illegible]而[illegible]州大[illegible]山賊何[illegible]又起官軍
屢年不能[illegible]左都御史[illegible]江[illegible]湖廣
[illegible]便宜從事，都指揮以下不用命者[illegible]刑[illegible]。　[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]所至[illegible]州[illegible]守[illegible]之
[illegible]弓[illegible]乞[illegible]攻文安[illegible]生[illegible]中賊[illegible]其妻女[illegible]手

陷殺二賊賊衆[illegible]之遂入其[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]殺賊定都伍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
有司毋走彭[illegible]者安肯由是賊勢益橫[illegible]一清[illegible][illegible]遣大臣節制
諸道兵三月庚午[illegible]安伯張偉充總兵官右都御史馬中錫提督軍
務討直隸河南山東賊偉昇之曾孫也 劉七等至兗州[illegible][illegible][illegible]珍
先被[illegible][illegible]等王賓遮[illegible]東[illegible][illegible]取[illegible]衛弓[illegible]射賊賊引去[illegible]曲阜
犯闕里[illegible]拜而去[illegible]入大名真定等處 丙子命被寇州縣[illegible]稅糧一
年 小王子入河套犯沿邊[illegible][illegible][illegible]巡撫延綏都御史曾[illegible][illegible][illegible]總兵
王勛等七路分[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]敗之[illegible][illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]陝西[illegible][illegible][illegible]
數[illegible]大戶[illegible][illegible][illegible]賣官[illegible]送[illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible]萬[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]御史
張[illegible]清出田[illegible][illegible][illegible]男子[illegible]如弘治十八年以前[illegible]則[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible]
原例關中召[illegible][illegible][illegible]士折色[illegible][illegible][illegible]參[illegible][illegible]乞[illegible]要[illegible]近有司[illegible]給
從之 張永[illegible]用[illegible]大臣多與交[illegible]劉忠獨無所[illegible]永[illegible][illegible][illegible]忠
求[illegible][illegible]竭之又卻其[illegible][illegible][illegible]求與[illegible][illegible]賊[illegible]帝以銀[illegible]文[illegible]多[illegible]召李
東陽示之[illegible]知[illegible]中官所[illegible][illegible]四月[illegible][illegible]乞[illegible][illegible]詔[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]東陽
上[illegible]乞[illegible]仕[illegible]許 刑部[illegible]外郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]陳[illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible]死[illegible]內
臣知王岳[illegible]事[illegible]官如許天錫[illegible][illegible][illegible]宦官[illegible][illegible]又附[illegible]大臣如兵部
尚書王敞[illegible][illegible]及內侍[illegible][illegible][illegible]宜斥[illegible]入帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]之命張永召李
東陽[illegible][illegible]陳[illegible]曰[illegible]生狂妄且日[illegible]非[illegible]君[illegible]帝少寬之永入少頃
執進至午門杖五十[illegible][illegible] 淮安盜起 五月[illegible]本[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]
官[illegible]明[illegible]子介拒守[illegible]父子皆[illegible]賊死 [illegible]中[illegible]敗賊於[illegible][illegible]又
敗之河間進左都御史時賊[illegible]方[illegible]劉六劉七等自山東犯河南南
下湖[illegible]掠山西[illegible]自[illegible]而北[illegible]虎等由河北入山西[illegible][illegible]數千里所
過若無人諸將[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]賊[illegible]或反與之[illegible]御史王廷相言大
盜四起[illegible][illegible]未能平由[illegible][illegible][illegible]不能[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]不能[illegible][illegible]也[illegible]賊
所至[illegible]民[illegible]牛酒[illegible][illegible][illegible]力[illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]帥反[illegible]之故兵不
用命宜[illegible]便宜[illegible]都[illegible]必[illegible]河[illegible]地平[illegible]賊易[illegible]山西[illegible]阮亦[illegible]

疾入[illegible]帥[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]河之[illegible]使不得西分[illegible]井陘天井使不得
東而主將以大軍[illegible]之則賊進退皆[illegible]可不戰[illegible]矣 王[illegible]不能[illegible]
賊罷之刑部尚書何[illegible]代[illegible]兵部尚書[illegible]乃[illegible]將[illegible]兵[illegible]民間材武
士令鄉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]相救河南山西兵守[illegible]河[illegible]太行[illegible][illegible]
班軍留守所在城邑[illegible][illegible]運卒一人[illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible]文武
大吏[illegible]賊[illegible][illegible]責之而[illegible][illegible]令能[illegible]賊者 六月山西盜起[illegible][illegible]
虎合 賊犯[illegible]強[illegible]將[illegible]振[illegible]之不[illegible]一矢[illegible][illegible]知[illegible]段[illegible]目
大呼[illegible]而死賊[illegible]其城死者七千人 太[illegible][illegible][illegible]守河南[illegible]第
[illegible][illegible]錦衣[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]河南[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible]
其事[illegible]廷[illegible]名[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]與[illegible][illegible][illegible]宜[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]
戍下[illegible]衣衛[illegible]治[illegible]前[illegible]江伯[illegible][illegible]附劉瑾[illegible][illegible][illegible]有
後益[illegible]一清[illegible]之乃[illegible]為民[illegible]之四世孫也 山西巡[illegible][illegible]御史
王[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]萬[illegible][illegible]衛大[illegible][illegible][illegible]附以[illegible][illegible]不[illegible] 楊虎
等自十八[illegible][illegible][illegible]武安[illegible][illegible]曲周武城清河故城[illegible]州[illegible]入文安[illegible]
劉六劉七[illegible]合[illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible]村中六七[illegible][illegible]民家樓上[illegible]自
劉玉[illegible]受賊[illegible]故[illegible]之有[illegible][illegible][illegible]各持大刀至[illegible][illegible]十人大呼[illegible]
[illegible]下六七知[illegible]卒出[illegible]殺數人玉大敗[illegible][illegible]許[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]同知張傑充副總兵[illegible]王[illegible]京[illegible]千人往討 [illegible]賊陷
滄州通判[illegible][illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible]出走賊執其妻及[illegible]數人問[illegible]所在[illegible]妻
張[illegible]少[illegible]別室[illegible]取府印投[illegible]池中[illegible]前日太守[illegible]兵[illegible]千出
東門[illegible]旦夕[illegible]首安得[illegible][illegible]賊[illegible]其夫人也[illegible]所[illegible]人
稱[illegible]妙[illegible]比[illegible]妙[illegible][illegible][illegible]在[illegible]以印[illegible]曰汝[illegible][illegible]太守自此
前行[illegible]井[illegible]即[illegible][illegible]至花場[illegible]井[illegible][illegible]紿賊[illegible]水[illegible][illegible]身入井
賊[illegible]不得而去[illegible]入城[illegible][illegible]取印引至花場[illegible]井[illegible][illegible]妙[illegible]屍
洪[illegible][illegible]陝西[illegible]河南兵分[illegible]討[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵先[illegible]及於陝西石
泉廷[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]指揮[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]方[illegible]漢中

□□□其□□□□□□川□□□以延□本川賊□之□□民
□且□□乃今□□之出□　□□□□□以□□之　□□
□□□□□□之□□□□守□□□□□□□□民□□不□月□□令
民□□□□□□□□□才□人□□一□□□力□□內□
□入□□□□□□□□□□法□□又□死十□□中□□□門
□七月□□□□□□中人□出□大□□□□□□□□□
□之□相□不□近□□時□□□知□□□□□□知□□□上知
□□□□□知□□□□□□抗賊　□中□□□□□□不□兵□□
亦□□了□□□□□法□不能□□乃□□□□本□民由□
□□□□中言□□所□□□□□之可□□□北□下令□所在
□□□□□□□□之□□□以不□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□所□□今□□□□□□□□□□內
□□□臣□□元□□□若此□□不亡□□□□下□□□□□
□軒之□以□天下即□臣之□以□□軒已而□合兵□□□安手
□□□□□四□□十□□□□□□□□入□中□□□□□兵
□□□□□□時向□□不□□□□□□不□□□大□□
□以臣□□□□□中□□□入□□□□□□□□之□
□且□□□□大□□□□□七□天□□曰□□才□下令□
□□□人所□世□□□□自主□又□知□□方□□□□□□
□□□去□□□□王□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□大□
□其以□□□□□□□□之下□□□中□□□□□以□何
□□□□□□□□□□□□所□□而大□□□□　□州
男子王□□□形及人王□□□□以□人□之何□之□如
永對下□臣□永□身自□□□□□□□□□臣□□□和
曰永□□子□自以□功□仍□升永□□□□之也永□泪乃□免
□□□一□□□□永□以□其□□□已　□□西□化□□

□府　八月己卯兵部侍郎□□□右□都□史□□□□府□□
□□□　□廷□□入四川□□□□□□令□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□月□山□□□□□□□江□□□□□□□□
今□中□□□□入□□□本□□□□定□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□七□守之□不□□□□□
□□□以所□女了□□已□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□世□□曰□□□方□□□之□□□□本□□□□□□□□
二十八人□□□伏□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□兵□□□□七百□人□□太子太保□□□□□□□世□
□□□□　甲申□□□□安□□□□□□□行□□外□
□□入□□□□兵□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
京□□□□□□□中□□□□□□□□□□下□中
□死□中□□□□□□今□□□□□□□□□□□
安□□□之□□□□□□□□以所□□五百人□□□□
令□中□□□□□□□□□□□十□□□入百六十有
□□□□□□分兵□□九月□□□□州□太平□□□□□□
□□□入□□□□□攻七□□不能□六七□中□矢乃□而
□□山□□一十□亦北□□□□□□□□□□□□
及□□兵□□□　四川□□入□□□□□□□□以□□□
□中□□□□□□□□□□之工□□□□□令□□□
去□□刀□□几日□去□□此乃□□□□守□日□□□□□
大□不□□□□之□此夫□□□□□□以□人□□□子□
□外□□□□□□□□□州□□□□□□□□□
冬十月□□□□□山□□□□□□甲申□□□□□□千二百
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□二千□人□□□□
丁酉□□□□兵□□□小王子□□□　□仕□□□□□

八十二歸太保[illegible]。谷大用張忠[illegible]賊[illegible]平[illegible]十一
月庚戌，詔以大用[illegible]毛銳[illegible]兵官[illegible]討賊
丙辰，戶部侍郎[illegible]王[illegible]河南山東。[illegible]方四十人
[illegible]攻[illegible]川[illegible]江以[illegible]州[illegible]十兵，今副使何[illegible]
[illegible]之賊[illegible]去[illegible]出[illegible]子[illegible]功[illegible]上者
[illegible]之[illegible]比方[illegible]且[illegible]以[illegible]
田[illegible]了[illegible]士民[illegible]不[illegible]。戊午，
京師[illegible]保定河間二府山東武定州[illegible]三日十九
[illegible]以太平[illegible]戶部[illegible]不[illegible]任
[illegible]侍郎[illegible]。乙亥[illegible]安知府[illegible]
知[illegible]伯安[illegible]大[illegible]道路[illegible]。十二月戶部侍郎邵
寶以[illegible]法戶部[illegible]可卒[illegible]
部承[illegible]。癸巳[illegible]部[illegible]大[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]河口[illegible]河[illegible]三日[illegible]
邑[illegible]州[illegible]知[illegible]王[illegible]安[illegible]之[illegible]
抵任。[illegible]七日[illegible]兵[illegible]及之[illegible]至小[illegible]河[illegible]口百戶[illegible]
之庚[illegible]河[illegible]大[illegible]兵白玉[illegible]攻[illegible]
[illegible]都指揮王保[illegible]
[illegible]天任[illegible]大元[illegible]之[illegible]白[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]立[illegible]西二[illegible]分[illegible]二十八[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]至十二萬[illegible]
山東[illegible]分[illegible]二十[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]自經死。西平知[illegible]王佐[illegible]亦[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]父[illegible]七人[illegible]死[illegible]州同知[illegible]
史任[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]一家死者十二人，同[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]以任城[illegible]死[illegible]

[illegible]十[illegible]用之[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]不屈[illegible]主[illegible]死[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]
文[illegible]內[illegible]之去[illegible]其先[illegible]父子不[illegible]
[illegible]若[illegible]之[illegible]天下[illegible]。四川賊[illegible]大[illegible]川[illegible]
[illegible]副使[illegible]日[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]死。[illegible]賊文安[illegible]又[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]千人[illegible]
[illegible]之去[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]。己[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]十年乃[illegible]其[illegible]有[illegible]。谷大用[illegible]
[illegible]而北[illegible]
七年春正月[illegible]立[illegible]京[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]知[illegible]丁巳，
[illegible]大[illegible]十[illegible]死。己未，大祀天地[illegible]
何[illegible]出[illegible]安人[illegible]而[illegible]。河南[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]不[illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]十八[illegible]以下[illegible]
[illegible]助[illegible]之。[illegible]王[illegible]孔[illegible]何[illegible]
以山東[illegible]大[illegible]以河南[illegible]
[illegible]形[illegible]時[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]用手[illegible]大[illegible]
主[illegible]召二人[illegible]二月[illegible]丑[illegible]平[illegible]
[illegible]太[illegible]河南[illegible]以[illegible]山東[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]大敗之[illegible]己卯[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]三子[illegible]力戰死。[illegible]
至[illegible]以[illegible]兵不足[illegible]

令[illegible]行賄賊[illegible]仍賊遁及劉暉等於光山會[illegible]神周姚信時源會
剿左右夾擊賊大敗斬首千四百有奇賊遂[illegible]官軍亦破其別部賈勉兒
於羅田賊沿途潰散自六安陷舒城復還[illegible]山至霍城官軍追之敗
賊復南攻六安為時源等所敗涉河邀敗之一里閹賊趙鳳州至定遠
西又敗還至六安分其眾為二一[illegible]之[illegible]餘人北走
蘄城[illegible]遣將其徒張通及[illegible]虎遂[illegible]數千人於[illegible]復振[illegible]鳳陽泗宿
睢寧定遠[illegible]擊賊[illegible]使神周追[illegible]時源分[illegible]追[illegible]賊[illegible]信追勉兒敗
兒[illegible]復合[illegible]信[illegible]敗之信州追至[illegible]山其[illegible]略[illegible]於[illegible]唐縣
潛至江夏新村店軍士執成[illegible]送京師[illegible]連戰皆捷[illegible]走
南召指揮王瑾追及於土地嶺射中其左目自縊死[illegible]數[illegible]部指
揮朱[illegible]等所敗[illegible]之[illegible]城丁村[illegible]形本道[illegible]賊[illegible]年[illegible]
[illegible]會壬辰河南賊平自出師至是凡四月　六月南京[illegible]完[illegible]
[illegible]而南帝命彭澤仇鉞會完[illegible]進勦[illegible]湖上下[illegible]江武[illegible]伯
趙[illegible]都御史陳世良[illegible]之敗[illegible]死者[illegible]承[illegible]之子也[illegible]
虎賊[illegible]於市劉[illegible]等六人付法司[illegible]祖[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]以度
[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]刑[illegible]曰吾不能手刃[illegible]父[illegible]以[illegible]天下
死有餘辜[illegible]麻子乃其[illegible]山[illegible]州[illegible]
兵官[illegible]等合[illegible]之賊[illegible]乃[illegible]招[illegible]七月[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]南[illegible]命[illegible]門[illegible]約[illegible]麻子[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]將川[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]賊[illegible]民[illegible]功[illegible]兵
[illegible]九[illegible]時有[illegible]曰賊如[illegible]如[illegible]七[illegible]何[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]將劉[illegible]山東時[illegible]河南[illegible]淮陽[illegible]兵之[illegible]
使[illegible]兵[illegible]久[illegible]士不[illegible]人[illegible]賊已[illegible]
[illegible]二之一[illegible]人[illegible]四[illegible]千人[illegible]
[illegible]神周[illegible]所部[illegible]帝[illegible]之命[illegible]
[illegible]大同[illegible]時[illegible]兵[illegible]小[illegible]

過京軍[illegible]之京[illegible]帝以[illegible]　給事中王[illegible]法之[illegible]
楊一清[illegible]私[illegible]一清[illegible]　河西副使王[illegible]
[illegible]大帽山賊[illegible]何[illegible]斬千七百餘人副使[illegible]平[illegible]
仙女[illegible]公[illegible]千餘人[illegible]者[illegible]
[illegible]信之[illegible]師[illegible]他將多[illegible]攻北門二[illegible]賊[illegible]部[illegible]已[illegible]
典子[illegible]先[illegible]之賊下木石知府[illegible]中[illegible]前[illegible]力[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]不絕口賊[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]南昌知府李承勛[illegible]入其[illegible]
衆乃[illegible]金[illegible]賊[illegible]王[illegible]其實乃[illegible]
[illegible]泣[illegible]死[illegible]　丁酉[illegible]四川[illegible]　御史[illegible]四[illegible]自二[illegible]以
所未有[illegible]法[illegible]所不[illegible]實[illegible]法
[illegible]宜[illegible]四[illegible]以[illegible]何[illegible]近[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]曰[illegible]若[illegible]朱[illegible]公[illegible]王[illegible]封
之[illegible]酒[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]
一夫夜呼[illegible]出走臣[illegible]宜[illegible]工不[illegible]之[illegible]內乃所以[illegible]
[illegible]陛下承祖宗統緒[illegible]下[illegible]二[illegible]
陛下[illegible]不[illegible]萬世[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]未[illegible]不[illegible]祖宗[illegible]出[illegible]子[illegible]本宮[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]至[illegible]於人自[illegible]子[illegible]之
所下[illegible]陛下何不[illegible]還宮[illegible]左右以[illegible]之生
[illegible]子[illegible]其[illegible]乃所以[illegible]人[illegible]京[illegible]官[illegible]大臣[illegible]
寧子[illegible]者陛下[illegible]武將失[illegible]亦[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]功成[illegible]
日川[illegible]知[illegible]山[illegible]出師十萬日[illegible]千金今[illegible]已[illegible]見
而[illegible]統兵大臣[illegible]陛[illegible]可任[illegible]加[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]功以[illegible]前[illegible]大[illegible]之不下[illegible]
[illegible]承曰[illegible]主[illegible]部[illegible]河南[illegible]之
乃改[illegible]不已使人[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]行河

百餘里乃免開州兵官武定侯郭勛承[illegible]風旨以白金賄[illegible][illegible]拒不受勛伺其出[illegible]御史劾致軍門當其死御史救之始得[illegible]勛英之五世孫也 劉七等治舟孟瀆陸完至鎮江留仇鉞防守令諸將以舟趨江北劉暉郤永以舟師趨江陰完與都指揮孫文傳[illegible]追賊福山港賊[illegible]通州風大作賊舟走保狼山完令同知[illegible]等督軍登山夾擊之八月癸亥賊悉平劉七中槍死七中矢亦赴水死完[illegible]其首[illegible]而還 以江西賊陳川[illegible]之黨國立東鄉[illegible]析金谿[illegible][illegible]安仁四[illegible]地益之又以會子[illegible]之[illegible]萬年縣析鄱陽樂平貴溪二縣地益之以居降人 李承勛令王奇入賊營諭降其黨為內應而[illegible]帥所部登山奇李授補官軍會而[illegible]降者自內出賊盡就擒 九月乙酉陳金[illegible][illegible][illegible]胡[illegible]二[illegible]賊平 四川巡按御史王綸紀功御史汪景芳劾洪鐘擁兵不戰縱賊養寇致賊自合州渡江陷州[illegible]戊子召[illegible]還以彭澤總制四川軍務 丙申賜義子一百二十七人國姓御史賈泰[illegible]論衡州推官 冬十月遣仇鉞[illegible][illegible]陸完左都御史彭澤並加太子少保蔭一子錦衣衛世百戶又加楊廷和少師何[illegible]太子太保[illegible]言[illegible]李[illegible]平民[illegible]兵久乞[illegible]免仔細多方振[illegible]勵[illegible]時兵[illegible]不急工役[illegible]民[illegible]故事貸以牛種復其家二年有[illegible][illegible]及估[illegible]並置於理[illegible]可 免河南江西浙江被災[illegible]者稅糧 十一月壬申時[illegible]平[illegible]將軍會彭澤討四川賊初大同遊擊將軍江彬赴[illegible]過薊州殺一家二十餘人誣為賊得賞後與賊戰淮上被三矢其一著面[illegible]出於耳拔之更戰帝聞而壯之賊漸平[illegible]邊將還[illegible]過京師彬與許泰皆留不遣因錢寧得召見帝見其矢痕呼曰彬[illegible]能[illegible]耶彬狡黠強狠[illegible]有力善騎射談兵帝前帝大悅擢都指揮僉事出入豹房同臥起嘗與帝弈不遜千戶周[illegible]叱之彬[illegible]縱撲死左右皆畏彬寧見彬[illegible]進意不平一日帝捕虎召寧寧縮不前虎迫帝彬[illegible]撲乃解帝戲曰吾自足辦安用爾然心德彬而嗛寧寧他日短彬帝不[illegible]彬知寧不相能[illegible]左右皆寧黨欲[illegible]兵自固因盛稱邊軍[illegible]悍勝京軍請互調操練 丁亥大同宣府遼東兵[illegible]至帝令留之以京軍往代何[illegible]力陳不可廷臣[illegible][illegible]其害李東陽疏至十不[illegible]帝皆不[illegible]遣中官[illegible][illegible]坐[illegible]門[illegible]之京[illegible]李[illegible]不[illegible]留者出內[illegible]行之[illegible]并[illegible]延綏軍入京師號外四家[illegible][illegible]都市[illegible][illegible]大內[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]帝戎服臨之與彬[illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]相[illegible][illegible]不可辨 以金州[illegible] 十二月洪[illegible]致仕初[illegible]召還巡撫四川都御史高崇熙[illegible]江市民[illegible]其地以[illegible][illegible]子等[illegible]受約崇熙[illegible]今[illegible]徙[illegible]法[illegible]子等[illegible]給復三年[illegible]於[illegible]馬[illegible]力[illegible]江市[illegible]上[illegible]下[illegible]地土[illegible]何[illegible]以[illegible]賊自[illegible]不[illegible]乃益治兵[illegible] 丁卯李東陽致仕 免[illegible]山東山西陝西[illegible]災[illegible]稅糧 陳金[illegible]賊而所用士兵[illegible]掠[illegible]於賊有[illegible]數百口[illegible]門[illegible]所[illegible]女[illegible]賊[illegible]數千[illegible]去金方[illegible]其力不[illegible]又不能持[illegible]私入士兵[illegible]之及諸賊盡平而王浩八等[illegible]不能得[illegible]事中[illegible]及兩京言官交[illegible]劾金 八年春正月癸酉召金還右副都御史[illegible]江西浙江[illegible]督軍代討賊李[illegible]鉞[illegible]軍[illegible]同[illegible]軍[illegible]金遂[illegible]歸[illegible]去 乙酉命許泰[illegible]勇[illegible]營江彬[illegible]神[illegible]營並[illegible]國姓[illegible]立兩官[illegible]及四衛勇士[illegible]兩官[illegible]彬及大[illegible]江[illegible]事[illegible]之正德元年所[illegible]官[illegible]東官[illegible]之[illegible]是兩官[illegible]而十二[illegible]日[illegible]矣 宣府遊[illegible]北降人[illegible]太[illegible]令[illegible]勇士[illegible]從[illegible]先於關中[illegible]江[illegible]武[illegible]於[illegible]符[illegible]亦[illegible]其[illegible]今[illegible]降人出入禁中[illegible]分[illegible]生[illegible]一北寇[illegible]之[illegible]使[illegible]賊[illegible]降以[illegible]間[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible] 大同有[illegible]已[illegible]及[illegible]都御史[illegible]玉[illegible]現[illegible] 二月山東巡

按御史張璿言賊所過州縣有子殺父妻殺夫遇賊兵刃者凡百十九人皆宜旌表傳詳言所殺人多實廣宜摹山西近例於所在旌書亭側建二石碑升書男婦姓名邑里及其殺賊大略以示旌揚有司量給殯葬費從後他方有殺賊者以此令從事從之 丙午以平賊功封谷大用弟大亮永清伯陸誾姪永鎮平伯 三月戊子改太平倉為鎮國府處置府官軍 甲午以[?]督省 廖麻子等執張敏以叛討遠[?]擢馬昊右僉都御史代之 初湖廣鎮[?]千戶所筸子坪長官司與貴州銅仁四川酉陽梅桐諸土司犬牙相錯壤麻龍麻陽貴銅仁苗龍童保聚眾攻剿十官李椿等禦之而筸子百夫長龍真與通謀後復四出劫掠遠近騷然湖廣巡撫都御史劉丙將討之賊入遁山保險拒守討軍四月丙帥師破其營寨賊走據天生巖及大龍山貴州巡撫都御史沈林兵[?]至連攻破之前後會兵童保等二百人斬首八百九十餘級都指揮潘勛又破鎮筸銅鑼會麻陽等百六十人斬首級如前餘賊遁遠十餘年調兵盡平軍會兵勳丙實之祿也 軍初[?]白七舍擇洋事獄久嘯聚其稱兄楊仁安南長官司土舍邦代助之以兵遂聯寇守臣討平之至是割七官改安南長官司為新安守禦千戶所 興平衛指揮何燁撫忠[?]諸閬州同知 廖麻子等潤中江將曹成都彭漢縣時賊數攻城乙丑併擊閬勛追廖麻子於劍州斬之餘黨走推其首喻思俸為主總兵官陳珣追至營村賊敗降因北渡汀射殺于拾擒餘黨獲入巴山故巢 亦不剿撫聚入討東川遣使招撫[?]之[?]世[?]教[?]以全[?]今遣從陝西掠為斬擒之自是川賊松藩[?]寇盡 小王子以五萬騎攻大同遂掠州掠馬邑五日辛巳仍執老總兵官師京營兵軍敗於大同賊上西事總遣還京[?]出征以省公私之費時不能用賊既至僅退犯為全可沙之斬首三級而軍士亡者二十餘人賊亦引去 王唐八等流劫浙江湖化

會[?]僉事[?]府同知伍文定與參將李隆都指揮江洪僉事陳璟討之軍華[?]都指揮白宗湖州知府黃東別營[?]金賊黨劉昌三斬執宏官軍大捷唐八突營攻洪文定[?]敗之追及於孔埠陽選亦追至池淮碧其巢進攻淮州洪以奇兵深入中賊誘[?]指揮楊林等皆被擒文定等敗後得還賊亦遁歸江西僉事以洪宏[?]按察使二綠林子之為傳送廣 六月戊戌河決黃陵岡命河都御史劉愷束手無策奏言帥衆祭告河神越二日河已南徙工部尚書李鐩和之下詔獎愷曰善 曲阜縣賊破曲阜林廟住聖野巡撫山東都御史趙璜請移縣於闕里從之 初貴州水東宣慰使宋然貪淫所管陳湖等十二馬頭科擾苗民而安貴榮欲併其地遂挾衆作亂於是阿朵等聚衆二萬餘立名號攻陷寨堡[?]僅以身免會阿朵兼[?]貴榮情官軍進討貴榮憚自領所部鋪助賊平貴榮已死坐追奪[?]然生事激變世受爵十餘年國厚恩但貴榮起於學而遽分地[?]諸侯土官納[?]都御史以貴筑平伐七長官司設立府縣流官不果然宋氏譜敘子孫守世官才至食稅[?]而已然欽之四世移也 先是傳瑞言春秋二百四十二年災異六十九事今自去秋來地震天鳴星隕龍虎出見地裂山摧凡四十有二而水旱不與焉災未有若是甚者陛下[?]十事[?]多斥權倖[?]益採之[?]戶部侍郎孫交亦以守正見忤遂[?]令二人致仕兩京言官交章請留不聽 王唐八等據貴溪裴源山餘衆復逼青十里會陳璘副使胡世寧令世寧及王秩與莊[?]列栅[?]斷其歸路乙卯賊與李鏞[?]兩軍遇賊忽萬餘矢石官軍幾不支[?]下馬持刀奮將士殊死戰大破之追奔數十里俘斬數千人遂擒唐八餘衆潰散 秋七月南京吏部侍郎羅[?]卒[?]恬淡若不勝衣澹行清修介然自守工詩文好推引知名士時遇非類不屑而[?]鄉黨嘗曰立身當以柴[?]為法[?]之[?]也 陳茂烈之[?]也供母之外

不辦一帳治畦汲水身自操作知府嘉其勞遣二卒助之三日遣之還吏部以其貧祿以晉江教諭不受又奏給月米茂烈言臣素貧食本儉薄故臣母自安於臣之家而臣亦得以自遂其貧非有及人之廉養己之孝也古人行傭負米皆以為親臣之貧尚未至是而臣母鞠育艱苦今年八十有六來日無多臣欲自盡心力尚恐不及上煩官給心竊未安奏上不允　八月王浩八餘黨走玉山僉事李錦會周南及江西巡撫任漢擊斬七百餘人會劉昌三餘賊奔姚源總督吳廷舉等進剿廷舉以胡浩三黨受撫往諭之為所執居頃之盡得其要領撫使擒浩三遂殺其兄浩二內亂錦督官兵遏之禽浩三

行人傅楫出使襄府半道聞母病請入京省視再往竣事禮部尚書劉春曰無害於使事而可教孝奏許之　免南畿水災稅糧　拜牙郎昏愚素心怵其部屬已滿速兒又甘言誘之拜牙郎欲偕奔克孛剌往奔克孛剌不從奔肅州拜牙郎遂棄城叛入土魯番滿速兒遣火者他只丁據哈密　鄢本恕出走大安鎮陳珣不敢前陝西兵與戰潰賊遂越寧羌犯略陽渦軍數誅賊夜走度廣元為官軍所邀遂通江巴州招餘黨諸將帥稱病不擊賊九月詔逮珣且嚴為吳　會諫藍廷瑞之失一意用兵而任漢備追賊緩東鄉降賊據胡世寧號新兵者剽掠如故萬年賊尤衆吏胥多其黨官府動息必知副使李情治婺義家欲叛李欽駐師餘干將擊餘賊之未下者賊畏之不敢發會欽疽發背卒於軍冬十月新兵遂叛萬年賊王垂七胡念一等亦作亂殺情及饒州通判陳達泰都指揮邢世臣等掠府舍陳遷發兵討東鄉賊丁未會之又發兵討會萬年賊亂乃定

贈胡敬光祿寺少卿周量餘秩等十人俱復官賜祭　陳金之未去江西也提學副使李夢陽與相抗金奏之監司五日會揖巡按御史夢陽又不往揖且敕諸生毋謁上官即謁長揖毋跪御史江萬實亦惡之淮王祐棨府校與諸生爭夢陽答校祐棨怒奏其事下御史按治夢陽恐萬實右王訐萬實陰事萬實行勘金以屬布政使鄭岳夢陽僞撰萬實劾金疏以激怒金并構岳子伝通賄事寧王宸濠奏民田德萬訐民立碧自保宸濠欲兵之岳持不可宸濠遂助夢陽劾岳萬實亦奏夢陽及伝為姦並事吳廷舉與夢陽有隙上疏論其侵官因乞休不俟命竟去十一月詔遣大理寺卿燕忠往鞫召夢陽賜廣信諸生萬餘為訟冤不聽劾夢陽陵轢同列挾制上官遂以冠帶閑住去岳職伝編戍廷舉奪俸一年　寧王宸濠謀復護衛兵部尚書何鑑力遏之都督白玉以失事罷厚賄錢寧諸倖臣求復鑑執不從諸倖臣嗾言事者發鑑家僮取將校金錢言官遂交章劾鑑鑑致仕去　言官劾僉諫任漢十二月召漢還命孫燧領巡撫　雲南鎮守中官倉横巡按御史張璞副使晁必登僉事威應期裁抑之為所誣逮下錦衣獄璞竟拷死必登應期久之乃復職　南京刑部侍郎鄭璿擬江西鐵　加誠意伯劉基太師諡文成宋濂諡文憲朱善宋訥並文恪

明紀卷第二十五

明紀卷第二十六

賜進士出身工部[illegible]主事[illegible]司行走陳鶴[illegible]

[illegible]知府[illegible]給[illegible]內[illegible]中書[illegible]男克家參訂

武宗紀二 [illegible]正德九年[illegible]十二年丁丑凡四年

九年春正月[illegible]乾清宮災[illegible]廷和[illegible]帝[illegible]殿下詔[illegible]己求直言因
奏其[illegible]上[illegible]九[illegible]祀[illegible]日[illegible]面
[illegible]明[illegible]下[illegible]兵[illegible]言市[illegible]店出西[illegible]省工作[illegible]兄
十[illegible]切[illegible]帝不[illegible] 給事中[illegible]言[illegible]下[illegible]九年[illegible]
災[illegible]臣[illegible]安宅不[illegible]非大[illegible]不由非正人不[illegible]不
非大[illegible]兵非[illegible]不[illegible]內之[illegible]不干[illegible]之[illegible]不
[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下好[illegible]大臣以[illegible]入而內[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]不
必[illegible]以[illegible]小以[illegible]出而外[illegible]一[illegible]非[illegible]
不[illegible]人[illegible]人[illegible]士也[illegible]陛下[illegible]大臣以[illegible]知
[illegible]天地太[illegible]何[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]可止也
[illegible]陛下[illegible]士大[illegible]臣以[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]三[illegible]大[illegible]世不[illegible]以[illegible]任[illegible]作[illegible]店
[illegible]內市[illegible]古以[illegible]也[illegible]乎
會[illegible]古以[illegible]之[illegible]可已而不
已[illegible]入[illegible]王[illegible]天下之治[illegible]之立[illegible]君
[illegible]而已私[illegible]近[illegible]左右[illegible]立而[illegible]行
[illegible]定大[illegible]今[illegible]內[illegible]方[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]
已定而[illegible]內[illegible]此[illegible]所由[illegible]也[illegible]陛下抑私[illegible]本用[illegible]
不以[illegible]列[illegible]不以私[illegible]正而[illegible]正[illegible]之
外日[illegible]左[illegible]門又不[illegible]召[illegible]月[illegible]不[illegible]三五日[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]一二[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]而知也[illegible]之
[illegible]好之[illegible]不[illegible]而知也[illegible]天下之大[illegible]之[illegible]生[illegible]之狀

[illegible]之由[illegible]一一上[illegible]下[illegible]少[illegible]
召[illegible]勿以[illegible]災而[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]天[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]也 給事中石天柱[illegible]今外[illegible]內[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]郊
外[illegible]之[illegible]月止[illegible]三[illegible]子以心[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]久[illegible]中又[illegible]
還[illegible]何以[illegible]本[illegible]久[illegible] [illegible]史[illegible]土[illegible]下前[illegible]之
[illegible]之[illegible]不知[illegible]方[illegible]人[illegible]
中[illegible]于[illegible]於[illegible]內[illegible]民困[illegible]大[illegible]不
[illegible]史王[illegible]相[illegible]抑之已而
[illegible]天和[illegible]非所[illegible]不[illegible]
天[illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible]人[illegible]相已[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]法[illegible]中
[illegible]天和[illegible]丞[illegible]相[illegible]丞[illegible]部[illegible]抗[illegible]不[illegible]
一[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]西 二月[illegible]子[illegible]行[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible] 丙午[illegible]部[illegible]文[illegible]大學士[illegible]
[illegible]西[illegible]山中[illegible]丑[illegible]之[illegible]
中[illegible]而內江[illegible]松[illegible]及[illegible]又[illegible]平
之又平成[illegible]之[illegible]知州[illegible]力[illegible]
[illegible]字[illegible]不勤[illegible]久[illegible]本[illegible]
子[illegible]立[illegible]兵[illegible]未[illegible]不
[illegible]凡[illegible]不[illegible] [illegible]都[illegible]史王[illegible]宗[illegible]子[illegible]中[illegible]本
去[illegible]內[illegible]召[illegible]臣不[illegible] 二月[illegible]川[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]王府民[illegible]子[illegible]田
[illegible]子女[illegible]江[illegible]不[illegible]官
[illegible]又[illegible]天子[illegible]中[illegible]

書或言帝明聖朝廷治郎□□世事上疏曰江西之□□□二世相
持臣□以□□□決也已□者不□□□者□□初起者亟剿如是
而已□江西□非盜賊□府城日報不遑之後□□而導以非法上
下偷□□□太□□災□民□也採□□□□□□□□□□臣
恐萬民不安□□□盜臣下□□□懷二心□□□□□不自明廷
出安□□部□□□任□中□□一人□別選公忠大臣□□□
王止治其□□□有司以□□□□□□□□下兵部時□已召還
兵部尚書□□□□令□□□□□制之宜至□言□制□民□出□
既宜令王□□之□可　□□□□江西□□□□王□□□□之
時召與□□以□□□□□□兵部尚書□□□□□□□□□
□□□屯田□□□令以祖制□□□□□□□人□全□□□□□
□□□□□□□用□□人□□□內□比□下□□□□□
而以屯田□戶部□付廷□□宏從□□修□與□□□□□明其
有□□以告宏宏入□宏□□曰□□主□□□可□乎宏曰不知當
年□之□何□宏曰今恐不能才子宏□合之及中官□□□□宏
□□不□子□四月丁□□□人□宏□□試□取中官行之令下
□□□□大□給事中高□□十二□□□任□□力□□□下部
久不□　□升□平□□州　河南□□□□江□□□□□□□生
□清□民□母□母□□□□□□□至守□不去賊兩□其門皆不入
□人多□以金□□□□女□□□清女□□□□汚□□□□□
又以□□生□□以知府□□□□□□□□□□身□□□□
利害□以身代□□之□□□□□□□□□□下□部所□□
□□行　□□□□□宏□□所□以□史令□□□□□不□□□
林□□□□宏□中言□□□宏之□五月乙丑□□□□仕□遺□
□宏□□□□□□□□□□宏□□□□□□□□□□□求□□宏
□□之□□□□　□□□□□□□□□甘□□□□□□□

□□□□□□甘□□□□□□以□□□□大臣□□□廷□□共□彰
□己丑命□□□□□□理□□　□京給事中□文□□□□因□
□不□□□□其□□屯田及□□□□□□□□□□□□□陛下
又□之正□□以□而安全之□乃曰□□□之人未□□□□□任
討之□安□□□□□守之□何所用而□之人且王□行大□□□
□民□制官吏招□□□□行□□□□□□□□□□□□□民□
□切□及今止之□□不□□可□之加□□□□□□□□□本有
定制乃□□□□□出入□城何□□□□今□內多□大□□□
□外之□□未□□□□以大□□□□□□□□之人□□□
□之使宗社□□□入□完乃□□□官□□□□□□不許
六月□□□□□□□□□□□山中□□王□八年□□□入
□□□□千七百□人□□□九□□□□□□□□□已出□
江□□□三千□□州□安九江安□□州太平□□其□□□□
之□□□　工部□外郎□邦□言廷臣□因災□□□□失□
□□納□□以言□□□□召用□□□□□□□之□以收人心
帝大□下□□□□□給事中□□□以□□□□□□民□□
令言□□□□□用　乙卯□□南□□　秋七月乙丑小王子
犯宣府大同□□□十□□□□□安□制□□史□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□兵□□京□兵□□守□□□□□
□□朱□守□□□□□伯□□守古北口□□伯□□守□□
保定□□□□守□□□□指揮□□□□□□□□同□□□守
□□□　□□不□□□□□□甘□□外□入□□□□□五十
□二□□及□守太□朱□□□首功千九百有□以□□□十有
一□□陝西□史成文□□其□□□□中人□文□文□□□□
□□□□亦□文□□□文所□民　□□□□史王相言□
任□□□大□年已八十□□□□□其子孫中□用□□□大□

不足，入戶部亦并日有貪之。辛丑，小王子犯白羊口。乙巳，京師地震。己未，小王子入寇武關，掠忻州、定襄、寧化。九月壬戌，以五萬騎自萬全右衛[illegible]蔚州，大掠。又二萬騎入平虜南城，[illegible]留[illegible]於田間，如農家[illegible]而實伏以待，敵至中其伏，[illegible]多死者。江彬勸帝[illegible]花[illegible]百六十二間，如[illegible]宮之制，以備行幸。[illegible]之。[illegible]萬[illegible]所司留備振[illegible]宮勿假貢[illegible]名有所料軍實，起言爪牙數十[illegible]所[illegible]利[illegible]令稱之皆出歸。[illegible]四[illegible]乞休不許，[illegible]南京兵部侍郎[illegible]人呼[illegible]日不得行。庚午，帝[illegible]不視朝。王學[illegible]孝宗皇帝之子，惟陛下一人，[illegible]天下[illegible]世[illegible]近[illegible]及[illegible]臣聞之，且[illegible]且[illegible]陛下即位以來，於茲九年，朝宁不勤，致太廟不親享，兩宮[illegible]於所安，[illegible]所自[illegible]有二[illegible]而[illegible]其走好勇而[illegible]之心日志[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]好[illegible]由於[illegible]令出於多門，紀綱[illegible]是不立，士氣摧折，人心危疑，上天示[illegible]日食，地[illegible]宗社之[illegible]若朝夕，大勇不可好，陛下已[illegible]有所[illegible]至於荒[illegible]巳甘[illegible]字[illegible]有一於此，未或不亡。陛下[illegible]外宮日[illegible]於[illegible]侍[illegible]不[illegible]，即不幸[illegible]起，倉卒何以備之？此臣所大[illegible]也。試入[illegible]中[illegible]日勿[illegible]遠方[illegible]潮州三河[illegible]丞[illegible]年少[illegible]中[illegible]切人[illegible]非己[illegible]之[illegible]及[illegible]恰然[illegible]道[illegible]水[illegible]巨石上[illegible]家人[illegible]開[illegible]乃[illegible]舟以[illegible]。冬十月，工部主事李中[illegible]陛下[illegible]可[illegible]今大[illegible]未[illegible]位未[illegible]子未[illegible]小人日進，君子日退，士風日[illegible]，言路日閉，名[illegible]日[illegible]，[illegible]日行，[illegible]刑罰日[illegible]，民財日[illegible]日[illegible]而[illegible]治一[illegible]可[illegible]由陛下[illegible]所[illegible]今乃[illegible]西[illegible]日沃心

言曰：[illegible]用舍[illegible]方政[illegible]此之故，伏望陛下[illegible]然悔悟，[illegible]寺出[illegible]臣[illegible]夕勤[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]天下之好惡，[illegible]位以立天下之本，[illegible]子以正天下之名，則所謂振紀綱[illegible]風俗進君子退小人[illegible]可次第[illegible]日中[illegible]。己酉，工部侍郎[illegible]木四川湖廣。[illegible]善[illegible]之卻[illegible]也。以[illegible]武闕[illegible]舍人[illegible]武[illegible]人所[illegible]主[illegible]亦[illegible]人少不[illegible]古之又[illegible]千戶高[illegible]有[illegible]人而[illegible]竹[illegible]因[illegible]乾[illegible]告[illegible]臣[illegible]父[illegible]王[illegible]入[illegible]上言[illegible]反[illegible]司[illegible]太監[illegible]所[illegible]及[illegible]士[illegible]佐[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]守太監[illegible]二人[illegible]已而二人以[illegible]功[illegible]王妄[illegible]宜即[illegible]功[illegible]臣[illegible]人[illegible]州判官免[illegible]不同[illegible]史[illegible]不[illegible]罪[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]所坐坐以[illegible]兵[illegible]十一月辛酉[illegible]人[illegible]等[illegible]中言[illegible]送[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]死[illegible]之。小王子入花[illegible]尹清[illegible]死。[illegible]西[illegible]李[illegible]。十二月甲寅，[illegible]宮加天下[illegible]百萬。致仕[illegible]卒。小王子[illegible]長卜兒[illegible]以內[illegible]出[illegible]西北[illegible]。帝[illegible]信西[illegible]衣[illegible]法[illegible]吉[illegible]兒[illegible]出入[illegible]封大[illegible]法王，因[illegible]今其徒二人[illegible]給[illegible]如大[illegible]法王[illegible]入[illegible]且[illegible]以行。[illegible]持不可。帝命[illegible]曰[illegible]西方[illegible]四王[illegible]化其[illegible]給之[illegible]一[illegible]上[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]之則非法，不[illegible]則生[illegible]不可[illegible]乃[illegible]又[illegible]西[illegible]宗[illegible]

前代曾設立烏斯藏都司及陝西洮岷四川松潘等寺令化導番人許之朝貢貢期人數皆有定制比緣鎮守[illegible]官通事導其[illegible]中國逃亡叛人冒其部[illegible]今在內又多都寺請[illegible]番貢日增賞費無厭其期限時定人數每寺給勘合十道邊兵備存勘合底簿比對相同方許起送並禁自後不得濫請寺字報可

十年春正月癸亥享太廟戊辰大祀天地於南郊皆遣[illegible]成禮給事中王夏佐言郊廟之祀天子必躬親必齋戒致敬有常期有事所當祭之日風雨而往行禮之際無貳爾心期昭假也竊者正月五日郊祀太廟駕方出行禮十日郊祀七日[illegible]成臣[illegible]導駕與百官[illegible]候至夜深陛下[illegible]傳聞免[illegible]不知[illegible]何出九日車駕當[illegible]百官莫不[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]方往[illegible]行[illegible]郎下[illegible]臣[illegible]不知陛下此行[illegible]天耶抑遊[illegible]也及大日[illegible]至夜分城門失[illegible]之[illegible]一切非時[illegible]又凡令節大朝[illegible]至[illegible]而同[illegible]之[illegible]卯[illegible]之四方所[illegible]非細乞自今祭祀朝賀之[illegible]之[illegible]居[illegible]之節[illegible]各及時[illegible]制事行不[illegible]

民間[illegible]宮中選女[illegible]以來有女之家[illegible]者不[illegible]而[illegible]及[illegible]者不[illegible]而成[illegible]至[illegible]子[illegible]之家[illegible]之[illegible]京師如此[illegible]之天下[illegible]上[illegible]化下[illegible]乞[illegible]部[illegible]民之[illegible]有[illegible]子[illegible]民女[illegible]之以[illegible]付[illegible]仍令都[illegible]約之人心始安

三月[illegible]父卒乞[illegible]不許三[illegible]乃許使中官[illegible]行仍令[illegible]供[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]采[illegible]山中已[illegible]十[illegible]所[illegible]官[illegible]至京安化宮人在[illegible]在院衣局使[illegible]之[illegible]曰此[illegible]下也帝令其自[illegible]免死安[illegible]

時[illegible]日多[illegible]戶部[illegible]古人[illegible]財[illegible]去冗食近京師[illegible]家子弟[illegible]衣[illegible]至[illegible]衣者保[illegible]士投衣[illegible]局匠役不可[illegible]四百[illegible]有[illegible]近紬水軍所入不及前而[illegible]支反[illegible]之此[illegible]三之一陛下何從以赤子[illegible]無用之[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]多[illegible]生長[illegible]足以守[illegible]今[illegible]發京軍所[illegible]府[illegible]入京[illegible]之[illegible]臣下[illegible]不遠[illegible]不知陛下何[illegible]邊軍而不[illegible]也天子[illegible]天下[illegible]是匹夫[illegible]計也[illegible]敗所[illegible]不[illegible]有司而[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]之物內有[illegible]言外有部司此[illegible]所用之[illegible]入帝大[illegible]東[illegible]石[illegible]

英國公張懋卒年七十五贈[illegible]陽王[illegible][illegible]又[illegible]軍[illegible]十[illegible]所[illegible]公凡六十六年[illegible]兵柄者四十年[illegible]冠

夏四月致仕[illegible]傳[illegible]卒年五十七[illegible]今[illegible]以[illegible]子中[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]胡世[illegible]已大[illegible]之[illegible]下部[illegible]御史石玠[illegible]世[illegible]令[illegible]下[illegible]世[illegible]乃令[illegible]衣官校[illegible]世[illegible]已[illegible]使[illegible]世[illegible]令[illegible]江[illegible]送江西[illegible]世[illegible]人[illegible]使李[illegible]保[illegible]之世[illegible]乃[illegible]京師自[illegible]中三上[illegible]首[illegible]卒不[illegible]文[illegible]世[illegible]上[illegible]下[illegible]宗室[illegible]官[illegible]口而[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]世[illegible]王[illegible]日以[illegible]日以[illegible]失今不[illegible]有[illegible]又[illegible]世[illegible]天下之口[illegible]之[illegible]朝廷之[illegible]宗[illegible]之心[illegible]外之[illegible]自今日始[illegible]不納初世[illegible]子[illegible]在[illegible]中[illegible]方[illegible]十不失一世[illegible]日[illegible]世[illegible]曰吾已[illegible]其他及世[illegible]下[illegible]其父[illegible]死

[illegible]月辛酉[illegible]部[illegible]一[illegible]武[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]

彭[illegible]久在兵間[illegible]之及[illegible]哈密之命以[illegible]士[illegible]且引[illegible]推[illegible]及[illegible]可任帝[illegible]乃行比至甘州[illegible]方[illegible]沙州[illegible]子我金[illegible]城印[illegible]以[illegible]人可利[illegible]令[illegible]及王[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]古[illegible]印[illegible]

師令寫亦虎仙賂以幣帛二千及白金酒器一具。肅州兵備副使陳九疇□曰：彭公受天子命制邊陲，大能身當利害，何恒□□□乃□率偷□□□者耶？大□□不使寫亦虎仙□□□□平？□□□□戍□召還□院□□巡撫□史□□□□不宜□，召不納。　□仕與京右都御史□□□□巡撫□□□御史秦金□其清節於朝。太僕寺少卿何孟春言：□□不□□孫幼且貧，無以□□夕，請如主事張鳳翔、孔琦例，賜月糧，且乞予□□□□□□給其孫米月一石。　六月，帝□□□□□□□□□□□□不省。　朵顏都督花當侍□而□□請增貢，加賞不□，其子把兒孫以千□□□□□□入馬□谷大掠□□□□死，復以五百□入□□谷，千□入神山□，又千□□入水關□□□□□兵□□□之花當□□□紅□山□把兒孫使其子打□□入□□□□不聞。　秋七月，□史高公韶劾兵部尚書王瓊□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□以□任之。花當□本□□□□曰□□□中本兵非人，致小□輕中國，□□□許公韶。中官□公韶□結外□交□□□令言官□史□□□言公韶□□所□□天下之□□不□□□□以□□言口中□□□□□戍□公□□民與史。　□以太□□□□□□□□□□□用□至二千□校工匠二千□人，又□□□昭和□□□□□□□□□□司南□□□房，火□□□□之□□□切□不□。　給事中□□□汰冗食，□工作，□貢□，明□□□□□言：□□□六事，中言天下□□為星一□□而計臣□□□民□，故世民何以□守令？守令之□數中臣之□□□之也，比年□□□□十倍□□□□守令，守令假以自殖，又十倍於上。□民□困矣，而□□□□巧立名目，□□□□曰，□□取於民者十百，歸於上者一二。朝廷何□於此而受之？人君取下，□□□□□□□才□□□不□□□玉，或足不出門而受賞，身不□□而□功，□□□□未沾□□□□至□□此士卒所由□□

也。工匠□□父母妻子，兄□之□兵□外□京□之□□王室？今奈何令民無所□兵不□□□私門，□□公室乎？且入□□之□言□□□□□丞。　八月丙寅，小王子犯固原。　冬十月甲□，□祖□其子□□□□延□叔□延□□不執，帝下之□□□□臣廷□之，□仰□死，□□以祖□死，□延□而□無左□□□□延□天文生□□□□□□不允。　初，□王□□□幼□□□□□□□王□不附己□之□□□年死，□□代□□□八月亦死，□是□□□□□□以□去□□代□者任□□□□延臣□□□□□□□□才□□治□□右副都御史代□□□江西□□□□□曰：□當死生以之矣。□妻子還□□□二□以行□□□□□已大□□人□□□□其日□□天子□左右□其□月□防□□左右不□□□□□□□□□□□大□□□不□。　十一月，□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□令□□□□□□□□□□。　□□近□言□□□□□□居□□□三生□□□見之□□□□□□□□□□□□大□□□中□□允□□□□□□言□□之□□不□我祖宗□□□□□□使□因天下□初定□以化□□□□□□北□其□而□□之也。承平之□□□□□□止因其來而□□之□□□□□令□使□□□□令□□近侍□送□□□□□□之□不□而允□乞□引至□□□□□□至百□，又許□使□□□□物□□□□□□□□□□官民□今□中大□□平□□未□□在官□□□□□至□□□民□而□□□□□况自大全大□出□□□□之□□□□□之久□□□□□□人□□□供□□中□□寇何以□之□中國之□□外□之□□一可□所□□臣□不□□□□□□□毛紀大□□□中□相十二道□史□□□□□□□不□□史□有年又□下□之□給事中□□□抗□之□年□□□□允行以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□百三千，□率及私□□□千□□□

傳以[illegible]以百[illegible]至[illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]江
分大[illegible]以[illegible]二百[illegible]成都日文[illegible]百石[illegible]
百兩，官入[illegible]工人[illegible]以[illegible]日。　十二月[illegible]日有食之。
初[illegible]天下，先行之山東[illegible]所[illegible]已而以[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]江[illegible]江左布政使方[illegible]四方[illegible]浙[illegible]
[illegible]假[illegible]子名[illegible]公侯之利[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]本有司[illegible]行[illegible]民不[illegible]
令臣何[illegible]一死不以聞乎？陛下下[illegible]正[illegible]刑[illegible]治[illegible]以
[illegible]百姓[illegible]下[illegible]以自[illegible]而[illegible]以
[illegible]之民[illegible]召[illegible]所[illegible]方[illegible]公[illegible]
[illegible]出一[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]
乃二[illegible]矣。　浙江市舶中官[illegible]民[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]抑且[illegible]王臣[illegible]死[illegible]使[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]道[illegible]任帝不[illegible]明州[illegible]州
[illegible]王[illegible]左右[illegible]內[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]失
[illegible]自[illegible]不[illegible]府[illegible]文[illegible]王府[illegible]
刃入王府[illegible]出文[illegible]台之守臣下文[illegible]
[illegible]有名[illegible]曰天[illegible]王[illegible]之不[illegible]又求[illegible]不[illegible]守。
太[illegible]安[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible]入[illegible]安[illegible]
矣。及文[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]及府中官[illegible]
史金[illegible]民太[illegible]治[illegible]不能[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]二十[illegible]人文[illegible]官而
[illegible]竟不白。　己卯，[illegible]　亦不[illegible]人[illegible]
亦[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]之

千戶[illegible]亦少亦不[illegible]去[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]人往往[illegible]乃[illegible]台二[illegible]
至[illegible]五十里。
十一年[illegible]正月[illegible]臣[illegible]入[illegible]日[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]而出[illegible]開[illegible]死於[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]明作之治不[illegible]。　[illegible]陛下[illegible]
[illegible]今[illegible]此[illegible]時也[illegible]太[illegible]仁[illegible]
武下[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]太[illegible]又[illegible]何[illegible]不
可[illegible]何治不可[illegible]乎不[illegible]　二月[illegible]二[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]父母[illegible]和[illegible]也。[illegible]中官[illegible]夫千人
知[illegible]守[illegible]官[illegible]王[illegible]守[illegible]
抗[illegible]以[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible]二人[illegible]以[illegible]人有至死[illegible]以
下[illegible]之。　江[illegible]
[illegible]西[illegible]召[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]子[illegible]及[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]一[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]九門[illegible]
及[illegible]天[illegible]二[illegible]次二[illegible]王[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]書[illegible]　[illegible]兵[illegible]有女[illegible]
[illegible]因江[illegible]召入[illegible]大[illegible]
右[illegible]大[illegible]太平[illegible]石[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]氏[illegible]
[illegible]守[illegible]又[illegible]女四人[illegible]中人之[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]陛下[illegible]乃[illegible]此[illegible]之於心則不安[illegible]之[illegible]口[illegible]
不[illegible]之天下[illegible]可[illegible]陛下[illegible]此[illegible]可[illegible]一[illegible]

國[illegible]不幸有李園呂不韋之徒[illegible]明設[illegible]宜[illegible][illegible]今所以[illegible]子[illegible]
出入無[illegible]陛下[illegible]此[illegible]成[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]同臥[illegible]程[illegible]往[illegible]此
[illegible]基[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有不可[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]才[illegible]給事中石天柱[illegible]間官[illegible]抗[illegible]未[illegible]上[illegible]口
臣[illegible]出[illegible]未[illegible]止[illegible]陛下之[illegible]立[illegible]己子[illegible]以呂
[illegible]而[illegible]七[illegible]以牛[illegible]內[illegible]後二[illegible]者[illegible]出不知[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]之[illegible]天位至[illegible]神[illegible]之[illegible]倘不[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]
使以陛下[illegible]力[illegible]於一時[illegible]日[illegible]王宗室[illegible]祖宗[illegible]他人
乎內外大臣[illegible][illegible]立[illegible]其[illegible]乎[illegible]遣出以[illegible]人下[illegible]
不[illegible]　[illegible]以[illegible]本未定[illegible]宗[illegible]京師[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]　夏四月河南大[illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]不
足則[illegible][illegible][illegible]氏多[illegible]開[illegible]之[illegible]月[illegible]　[illegible]又
[illegible]同官[illegible]因災異[illegible][illegible][illegible]
已知之旨[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]足以[illegible]上帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]之非[illegible]
之[illegible]陛下[illegible]能[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]以
[illegible]宗[illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible]居而居大[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]氏已[illegible]之女[illegible][illegible]宮[illegible][illegible][illegible]
中才[illegible][illegible]居不以[illegible][illegible][illegible]後[illegible]寺[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]之上[illegible]戶之[illegible]宮[illegible]
之[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]下[illegible]元[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]非[illegible]知之且一一行之而不[illegible][illegible][illegible]亂
安[illegible]社[illegible]言[illegible]二子[illegible]作[illegible]王[illegible]立[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]氏[illegible]大[illegible]帝[illegible]元[illegible]大　五月[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]　[illegible][illegible]光[illegible]寺[illegible]　[illegible]仕兵部[illegible]大[illegible]卒
年八十一[illegible]太[illegible]大[illegible]官[illegible]以正己[illegible]生不[illegible]
亦[illegible]名又[illegible]人生[illegible]一日未[illegible]一日[illegible]已[illegible]使

[illegible]大[illegible]子[illegible]生[illegible]問[illegible]居曰[illegible]山[illegible]久
兵安[illegible]使[illegible]入[illegible]曰[illegible]成[illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]此
甲辰[illegible]自[illegible]子三千四百[illegible]人充[illegible]戶　[illegible]所[illegible]　六月[illegible]
中呂[illegible]山西[illegible]天民[illegible]州[illegible]府[illegible]
[illegible]天下四[illegible]父[illegible]也　秋七月
[illegible]山[illegible]元[illegible]守太[illegible]也石天柱[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]元[illegible]不可[illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible]州[illegible]
平[illegible]阿[illegible]阿[illegible]王[illegible]史[illegible]明[illegible]士兵[illegible]之
[illegible]以[illegible]文[illegible]代阿[illegible]山[illegible]平[illegible]能[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]川[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]州兵[illegible]太[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]官[illegible]老[illegible]部[illegible][illegible]一[illegible]以
[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]　[illegible]河[illegible]東[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]所中官[illegible]有[illegible]
[illegible]科[illegible]又[illegible]知[illegible]和[illegible]手月
[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]其[illegible]州[illegible]有[illegible]
於[illegible]利[illegible]行[illegible]但[illegible]人[illegible]而
已　[illegible]以一[illegible]分道入乙未[illegible]州[illegible]年[illegible]
[illegible]兵官[illegible]西[illegible]之小西[illegible]
[illegible]官大[illegible]五[illegible]乃[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]然[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]州[illegible]
十[illegible]千[illegible]匹　[illegible]仕大[illegible]士[illegible]年七十[illegible]太[illegible]文
丁[illegible]五十年[illegible]節不[illegible]文[illegible]朝廷[illegible]作多出[illegible]
手[illegible]七[illegible]出[illegible]所[illegible]工[illegible]
[illegible]內[illegible]　[illegible]兵官[illegible]家[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]二十[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]

西兩道□□□□兵部□衛□廷臣共□□□而王瓊得之且□阻□由
是有□□又使沿□□□□□□□欲□之□□時□□□以□□□
亦信□乃使□□□□□□□□□□□之事□大□及是
詔下□□不□又不令□□□□令□□□□兵六千人以行□□
以附□□□百臣文臣□□□□非臣所能□任□乃□□□□分□
閏八月丁巳□□□□京□兵防□□□□平□□□□米人二石
已而□□召□□□□三百□□□□□□□之子也　四川
□□芒部二府□□□□遣洪□□□□千里山□□□□□□人子□
子仲家子猪子□□□□□□居□中□□人子□□□□□□□□
□□言□□出世自□□王□□□□作□□民□文□又□□之都
□□往□□□文□□□　一□□□□□□□之□□□
好□□具一□□□□中□任□□□□臣夫□□□□□□分
□之夫京師□□□□□之□□□□□□□□□□之大□□□人
於□□□□□□□一□□□□□□□武□生朱大□□一□
□以□□內□□□□□□□大同□□言□□□□
□帝不□一□乃力□□甲子□仕　丁巳□□□□□文
□□大□□□□□□□□□□志山□□木左□□□□沈
□府□□而□□大□山□□□□□又□□□□□文□□來
仲容□□□□王□大□□□曰能□□□□□□□□攻
去王□東□□京□□□王守仁才□使代之九月志山合□□
賊□大□攻□□□□□□□死　□賊□□□作□□
□陽　□亦虎仙□□□□□之耳目□□□□□
□□□□□□□□史□□□□□□□□□之□
彰□不知而□之□□□以□印來□留□牙郎□□□亦虎仙□
留使入□□□□□□□□□□□□□大□入貢以□□
□□□□□已□□□□□□亦□去□□□□史□□□□□□□

甘州而□□亦虎仙出關□亦虎仙□□去□□□之□□□□哈
□分兵□沙州自□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□之□以七百人先□□沙子□□□之而分兵□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□巴□□以□□乞和而□□□□亦
虎仙及其□□阿□□□□□□失拜□□□□內□□□知□計□
阿□思□兒及□巴□什□又□□以□□□□□下大土於□思
□使□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□亦虎仙□去□
□□同□□□九□□之□□□□□□文內□乃□□走　冬十月己
□□□太□□使代行□□文□□上宗□□□□□□□□時□出
主□□凡五□□□□一□□□太□□□□王□□□□□□
□□可□行□□□文□□□□言□及□近□□□之□□□□
□□□□阿□□□文□言非□今下□文□□□民　□□□
□□江□□□王□令內□□□□□千人於杭州大□□□□
立□□之□府□□□□□□□州□□□之曰入貢□□江下
□自□□□王□□不可□□□中官□□者四人王□□
□守□□□□□□□□□□王市舶□□□□□□□不□□生□
□□□□止又□□□□又□中官□□□□民□作□□□□
□□□□□□□□上□作□□□□□□□下□□□臣□□□
不□□□民□□□之兄也　十一月□□□□□□□□□□
初右□□□□以附□□□死□世□□□□□□□內□
其子□□□□□□力□□□□中□□□□□□□□□□□□
□一□外□□□大□□中□□□史王□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□外同知□□□同知　□□□□□□□□□中□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□心□□□□約方
至□門而□□已□□□□□乃□中□官□□□□□　徐文□言
中官□□□□□□□□□□□□□□知□□□□□王□王□之□

文成會狠毒今乃郡奇又以王守仁帥下尊朝廷刑威所及乃在奄
侍一言所校尉縛於道途搶掠耕者於堡砦遠近震駭上下屏氣向
一畫亂政於內今數嚴戢於外乞并下法司且速治瑾等誣罔
罪帝不聽文淵竟引疾去　王守仁至南贛知左右多賊耳目乃呼
老猾黠者詰之戰栗不敢隱因貰其罪令偵賊賊動靜無弗知於是
檄福建廣東會兵先討大帽山賊
十二年春正月都督副使胡璉等破賊長富村逼之象湖山指揮覃桓
縣丞紀鏞戰死守仁親率銳卒屯上杭陽退師出不意搗之連破四
十餘寨俘斬七千有奇指揮王鎧等會諸師富　己丑大祀天地於
南郊遂獵於南海子夜中還御奉天殿受朝賀　二月彭澤總制軍
務及錢承郤承鄖鄉征壽逃兒　張忠劉暉之黨寇世聚等紀功
御史劉懋劾安國等討霸州之功叅之大行遺賞忠等恩增蔭子
世襲王瓊亦加少保國時以軍都督僉事錢寧兼總兵官錦衣衛子實授
圖意不平乃具疏力辭錦衣都卒重陳者乞敘錢寧再敘國功給遣
都督同知杭雄亦進都督僉事統轄兵操於西內　三月戊戌以兩
廣所江西四川河東鹽課充陝西邊費　夏四月壬子斬賽強仕　贛
建兒遣至瓜州丙辰劉暉兵敗勝合奪兒等劇兵敗之斬七十九
級賊遁去　勵是賽指揮賽呂准討賽法惡敗之賊走保青山捨其
分繫水口絕其汲道賊奇方圍寺之賊乏水遂五月突圍官軍追
擊賽法惡中流矢死諸賊大潰　丙子禮部尚書毛紀兼東閣大學
士預機務　寧王宸濠日與致仕都御史李士實舉人劉養正等謀
不軌陰使偵伺闕順內官陳宣劉見阿附行賄結上左右錢寧臧賢等庇之不
問偵者皆遣戍宸濠陵出承奉周儀殺儀家及典仗査武等數
百人孫燧列其事中道為所邀不得達　[illegible]福全璐王巡撫湖廣都
御史秦金先後破賊八十餘斬首二千級禽福全及其黨劉福興等
南贛守太監杜甫請巡歷所部府之給事中汪天錫[illegible]祖制
力爭不[illegible]　[illegible]下大王[illegible]三[illegible]以[illegible]計滿速兒[illegible]
賽之和亦[illegible]甘[illegible]彭[illegible]乃[illegible]行[illegible]乞[illegible]　六月乙
巳朔日有食之　彭澤既去王瓊遂[illegible]等之敗[illegible]主
名錢寧從中下其[illegible]持之乃已初[illegible]亦虎仙[illegible]子米兒馬黑
木等火者馬黑木及失拜烟答俱以內[illegible]失拜烟答[illegible]死已
而被[illegible]亦虎仙赴京[illegible]刑部[illegible]失拜烟答子米兒馬黑麻入貢在京
知[illegible]欲[illegible]入其[illegible]父冤下錦衣衛[illegible]會兵部[illegible]司審訊
[illegible]訊[illegible]欲因此[illegible]大獄[illegible]逮二人往勘　秋七月[illegible]林[illegible]
評事姚光大皆以杖[illegible]所[illegible]逮下錦衣[illegible]光大[illegible]
一級　王守仁疏言[illegible]無以令將士請給旗牌提督軍務得便宜
從事王瓊奏從其請乃更兵制二十五人為伍伍有小甲二伍為隊
隊有總甲四隊為哨哨有長協哨二佐之二哨為營營有官參謀二
佐之三營為陣陣有偏將二陣為軍軍有副將皆臨事委用不命於
朝副將以下得遞相罰治乃進兵大[illegible]山[illegible]攻[illegible]安知府
季[illegible]敗之副使楊璋等亦生擒[illegible]曰能以[illegible]　廣西府江賊王公
[illegible]等[illegible]都御史陳金與兩廣官軍士兵分為六大[illegible]使
宗[illegible]布政使吳廷舉副總兵房閣參將牛桓都指揮[illegible]宗[illegible]王英[illegible]
之水陸並進斬七千五百六十餘級　江彬既以[illegible]寧欲導帝巡
幸遣[illegible]因[illegible]言宣府樂工多美婦人且可[illegible]千里何
[illegible]居大內[illegible]廷臣所制帝然之巡視御史張欽聞之上疏諫曰臣聞
明主不惡切直之言以納忠烈士不[illegible]死亡之誅以[illegible]諫比者人言
紛紛謂車駕欲度居庸遠遊邊塞臣度陛下非[illegible]遊[illegible]欲親征北寇
也不知北寇猖獗但可遣將徂征不宜親勞萬乘英宗不[illegible]大臣六
卿遂[illegible]遘成己巳之[illegible]且匹夫猶不自輕陛下奈何以宗廟社稷之
身蹈不測之險今內無親王監國又無太子[illegible]朝外之甘肅有吐番
之患江右有[illegible]賊之[illegible]淮南有漕運之[illegible]巴蜀有採木之困京[illegible]諸

卯夏事少出於[illegible]謀而陛下不覺[illegible]故[illegible]兵[illegible]臣觀食少時朝臣亦切諫不納欲復甘言臣[illegible]以[illegible]與不可出者有三人心將動供億疲[illegible]一也道路險阻[illegible]二也北寇方張[illegible]與之角三也臣[illegible]居言路[illegible]分當致死不敢愛身以負陛下亦不報八月甲辰[illegible]帝[illegible]數十騎如昌平[illegible]出[illegible]其危乙巳[illegible]毛紀追及於沙河請回[illegible]不[illegible]劍門[illegible]之分守中官劉[illegible]止之曰[illegible]出關是我與君死生之會也[illegible]不得出[illegible]天子令當死[illegible]得出天下事不可知萬一有如土木我與君亦死[illegible]坐不[illegible]死死且不朽已而帝召[illegible]曰御史在臣不敢[illegible]乃更召[illegible]曰吾主上有叔也[illegible]不對欽因負[illegible]手劍坐關門曰敢言開關者斬夜[illegible]欽曰臣聞天子將有親征之事必先期下[illegible]其行也六軍[illegible]百官[illegible]從而[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]一[illegible]關[illegible]云[illegible]日[illegible]此必有假陛下名出[illegible]人明正典刑若陛下[illegible]欲出關必兩宮用[illegible]乃敢開不然[illegible]死不奉詔己酉使者[illegible]欽[illegible]叱之[illegible]長臣命大[illegible]左右[illegible]我[illegible]京師諸[illegible]手[illegible]侍郎王[illegible]不得已乃還丙辰[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]以圖[illegible]而帝[illegible]不[illegible]刀[illegible]之[illegible]臥都御史[illegible]帝[illegible]台半口丙寅帝[illegible]夜出[illegible]門宿羊房民舍[illegible]令谷大用代欽守關辛未帝出關幸宣府[illegible]御史[illegible]大用毋出[illegible]朝官欲聞[illegible]居庸[illegible]人[illegible]帝[illegible]府[illegible]珍玩女御實其中帝從數騎入民家[illegible]女帝大樂之[illegible]曰家裏許[illegible]江西副使[illegible]王[illegible]以法[illegible]之[illegible]曰寧王

[illegible]臣左右之[illegible]也[illegible]由[illegible]今惟[illegible]之[illegible]九月辛卯河[illegible]狀[illegible]壬辰帝如陽和官[illegible]大[illegible]兵官庚子[illegible]百[illegible]於宣府[illegible]尚書[illegible]不可[illegible]持不可[illegible]浙江[illegible]民[illegible]九[illegible]山[illegible]二十[illegible]御史[illegible]先出[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]者冬十月癸卯[illegible]帝[illegible]小王子以五萬騎自榆林入寇甲辰犯陽和[illegible]州[illegible]兵官王[illegible]丁[illegible]中[illegible]曰主人[illegible]大才[illegible]用大[illegible]力帝笑而止辛亥寇引而西至平[illegible]州[illegible]斬十六級官軍死者數百人[illegible]大[illegible]帝乃還[illegible]大同[illegible]乃[illegible]耶王守仁令[illegible]州知府[illegible]王天[illegible]各一[illegible]水[illegible]及守[illegible]文[illegible]汀州知府[illegible]一[illegible]吉安知府伍文定[illegible]守仁自[illegible]水二十里[illegible]四百人[illegible]之[illegible]賊大[illegible]已[illegible]守仁以[illegible]文定已[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]文定[illegible]自[illegible]敗[illegible]桶岡[illegible]面[illegible]八十有四[illegible]斬六千有[illegible]亦[illegible]全其[illegible]千人[illegible]之守仁乃還[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]十一月丁亥[illegible]不報戊子帝[illegible]宣府[illegible]安[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]作[illegible]攻[illegible]不得[illegible]所[illegible]之[illegible]先人

冢毀其家，劫掠遠近，衆至三千人。宏馳使奏於朝，下孫燧按狀遣兵剿捕。

十二月癸亥，楊廷和偕蔣冕等馳至居庸關，欲赴行在，請帝還宮。爲谷大用所扼，不得出關而還。

閏月丁亥，迎春於宣府。帝所駐蹕，稱軍門。中外事無大小，自江彬乃奏，或擬格至二三歲。南京給事中孫懋言：「彬梟桀險邪，挾至尊出居庸，無大臣保護，獨處沙漠，將半載。兩宮違養，郊廟不親，四方災異迭見，盜賊蜂起。留彬一日，爲宗社一日憂。乞立寘重典。」時中外章奏，帝率不省視，規主覲者往往得無罪，一觸權倖，禍立至。人皆爲懋危，而彬方日侍帝媟褻，亦不之見也。

致仕尚書李傑卒。

王守仁之平詹師富也，龍川賊盧珂、鄭志高、陳英咸請降。及征橫水，浰頭賊將黃金巢亦以五百人降，獨池仲容未下。橫水破，仲容遣弟仲安來歸，而嚴爲戰守備，詭言珂、志高讎也，將襲我，故爲備。守仁陽杖繫珂等，陰使珂弟集兵以待，遂下令散兵。

明紀卷第二十六

明紀卷第二十七

賜進士出身工部候補主事加□司行走陳鶴纂
知府銜給事中世襲雲騎尉內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

武宗紀四 起戊寅正德十三年盡己卯十四年凡二年

十三年春正月辛丑，帝在宣府。 王守仁以贛南大帽、浰頭諸賊地仲容爲最桀，先使人諭仲容。仲容自疑，帥九十三人營教場，而自以數人入謁。守仁呵之曰：若皆我民，屯於外，疑我乎？悉引入祥符宮，厚飲食之。賊大喜過望，益自安。守仁留仲容觀燈，癸卯，大享，伏甲士於兩廊，賊入，以次悉擒戮之。自將抵賊巢，連破上中下三浰，斬賊二千有奇。餘賊奔九連山。山橫亙數百里，陡絕不可攻，乃簡壯士七百人，衣賊衣，奔崖下，賊招之上。官軍進攻，內外合擊，擒斬無遺，境內大定。初議夾剿，調廣東、湖廣兵，合□萬。守仁上疏止之，不及。□□湖廣兵始至，及平，兩廣官軍亦□。守仁所將皆文吏及偏裨小校，平數十年巨寇，如拉朽，遠近驚爲神。 尚書王瓊□外□各高賜□守仁，□守仁使□人□元□任□□揀之□不□□□典之論□□□旨□□他日□西□反□君臣□其□□□外□厚□□道之元□反其□於官。

帝以郊祀□回□□而復止，□史□宗□□同官力諫。丙午，帝還自宣府，至居庸關。□曰：前御史□□□□今已□矣，命□臣□□□羊酒郊迎□□和曰：此□谷以□之□□耳，天子□□不□□□帝□□□□不從。帝又命□臣□□□用□□大□□給事中朱鳴陽言□□大□行□所□□□□毛□□□用□服，不許。丁未，□□□郊□□。庚戌，大祀天地於南郊，遂□於南海子。辛亥，還宮。 □□禮部尚書□□等言：臣□切聞□□□□□豆□□就□□不□採納，□聞出居庸，□宣大，□□不及知，□臣不及從，二□之士不及□，京師內外人心□□，□□□以□□□千里，去冬雨□□災，民無衣食，安保其不□盜所□之處，□□□山而不□之□□發於肘腋，臣所大懼也。不報。 辛酉，帝復如宣府。 振兩畿、山東水災，給京畿流民米人三斗，瘞死者。 賜朱彬姓朱氏。 近畿盜起，羅王環□於河間、□定，□兵一人，大名、武定各設兵備副使一人，責以平賊。而□順天、保定兩巡撫兼兵，□□外防，□遼東、延綏士馬於行在，以□□□中外恃以無恐。 侍郎□□□□刺加授□其王□使兵加父丹宋等貢方物，始通也。□給□力物之□遣還。

二月己卯，太皇太后崩。 壬午，帝至自宣府。 初，御史□□□坐罪削□，□諸復偉尤□□與□□□□期□□□□□□其□刑部，□□有冤□□國□□□□使其妻□□自□長安門外，□□□□□□□在及素所□□十人□逮付法司，而□□□□御史許完、張士隆先後按治，□□□□□□□□在□□□士隆劾錦衣千戶廖鎧奸利事，□□□父□□河南人召□□又□□陝西乞□其父子於法。□召還，□□以□□人之□□□□□大恨，遂令□□女告士隆交□□□□在紆下錦衣獄，謫□州判官。 江西□軍御史范輅劾鎮守太監畢真貪虐十五事，疏留不下。 孫燧令□王宸濠□陰有異□，乃□□□□□□□□□次□□□□□□□□□□多□□其□別□□安□□以□□□之□□□□□□二州兵□不□乃□□□東分巡□□□之九江□湖□□□□兵□道□□□□州武□□□□及湖□□□□城以便控制，□□□□□山□□地□人□□□□□□□□五□兵，又□□□□勁兵□□假討賊□出之他所。宸濠□□□□乙□使人□□中□臣□去□而□□□□□以示□□□□部之。 江彬遣小校□英□人於平谷，□□□□□巡□御史□相□而杖之，彬以聞，□□相□□錦衣□□判□州。錦衣千戶王注□人至死，刑部員外郎劉□□□持其□□錢□□注於家，而□□□□刑部□□□□□□□□□立□注，乃□□□□校至，郎□白□□子□□□曰老□□矣。 帝欲復□□大□□□□出巡

辛□兵部主事陸□□□折疏曰日者□具天不弔□□大□□□在府□□
□□陛下□□□□□□□宮白官有司□不□□以為陛下前□而今
□也乃者□宮在□□□□臣知陛下之心必有□然不安者且
陛下即位十有二年矣十有二年之□十有二□□之□□□□會
正□□□□時□乃□□□所以為居□□□以□□此臣所深□也
古人□□□□□之好□或有之至若以□□主以家□家□天下
大□□□大□付之於人□然不□□□此古今所□□□□□
□□□□□□□不□ □□□□言陛下三年之內□□居□□
□□陛下之後□□□□□也且自古□□□之□非□□□未有不
□□□□□□□□□大□□服以天子之□下同□人□人□□□
而□□□□□□非所以□上下□□□不□□□□□□□□□
言及之 石天□今帝□□□□□□□□□□□不□□所以感動
之者乃□□□□曰臣□□□□臣之□□臣之□也□臣之□
者□朝之□□□□□□□□之於陛下□臣之心也□□臣□
以為臣心明臣□□□陛下□□□每以□天□□□大水□□□
□可□□而陛下不□□□太□□□□□之□□□陛下□□□
宮為自□以□大□世□□不□天之□□□□□□□大□人
之所當□□陛下於太皇太后□□□□□臣於陛下□□□□
□不□□□所不□□□□□人心□□□□大□□□之□也昔
太□□□□□帝行□江□□以□□可不□□方今□□□□
□□□□□□□天下□□□□之□陛下不知耳□□安危
在此行止此臣所□心□陛下□□□□陛下言也□□千百□
天□□□□□□人所□□□□□□子不知□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□不□也 □□□□□□□□□□□史王
□□□□□行□□□□□□□□州□□御史朱
□□□□□□□□□□入□不□ 川□兵王□州□文□□

□兵官李□□□分□士□五□□□山下山□立□小□五□皆□
□四□不能□乃□□□□□□□所□□□□□□會□□
□山□□□官□□□□木以上□□何□□□□□守不下□
□□□□□□□□□□山□□之□□□□□平□□□□□□
□□西大□□□□□□□□□□□□□ 三月給事□□中□□
□□□□□□所□三□□□□□□□□以□□和□信□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□以□□□
□□石天柱□□□官□□力□□□□乃□□民□□□皆□□
□□□天柱□□中□□天柱□□□□所□□□□□州府推官□□
□士□□人□□同□□□□□以□□□□□□□□□□□
□□曰□□所□□中□□也□力拒曰王公□□□□□□□
□□未知□以□□□亦□□□元□□□□也 戊辰□□□
甲□四月乙□□□大□□李□□□□江□等□□□女□十
□□以□□死□民□□女□□□□中□□毛□□□下令□□□
□□□□□□□□□□文□□□□□□民□治以法□守中□
□□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□州□□□□□
□□□所□□□□及上□□下□□□中 □改四川□□□□
五月己亥朔日有食之 □□□□□□□□二□□□□□
兒□□□□□□□□□□□士元□四不可□天□□□
□不□□□□□州□兵官□□□□□□□久之□□止□
是帝□河西□□□□□供□□民士元□之□□□□□
□□□云士元□□至今民□□□□□人□□□□
□□之□□□□□□生□□□□□四十□死□□□□入京□□
知□□□十□人□□□□□□□給事中□□□□□
天□□□□□□□士元□山□丞 戊□□□□□□□
吏部□外郎□□□□□□□□□中□□□□□

三司不下馬[illegible]期[illegible]而[illegible]之其[illegible][illegible]生員以經術世務[illegible][illegible][illegible]正
學[illegible]院[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不明[illegible][illegible]制[illegible]士給如有[illegible][illegible]　寧王宸濠令[illegible]
司以[illegible]服[illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]定制王府[illegible][illegible][illegible]官使乃[illegible]臣
其餘文武及京官出使者[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]使相見以便服今天下王府[illegible]
往制未嘗一臣以[illegible][illegible][illegible]二上凡不[illegible][illegible][illegible]不言其[illegible]服以[illegible]大
臣[illegible]下[illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之廷臣[illegible]知[illegible]言[illegible]又[illegible][illegible]濠令人[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]未[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible]　六月庚辰太
皇太后[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]從[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]皇后乙酉[illegible]自[illegible]卒
壬辰[illegible]主[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]安門入[illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]后作[illegible]茂陵[illegible]開失[illegible]
祖宗之制[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]主必入正門[illegible][illegible][illegible]之主[illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible]門入
他日[illegible]之曰六月己丑[illegible][illegible]至白山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]皇后主入長
安門[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不得正[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]天下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之
久[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祖[illegible]宗及[illegible][illegible][illegible]后之[illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下也[illegible]
明[illegible]中外以示改[illegible][illegible][illegible]　寧王[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]和[illegible][illegible]引[illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]乃上[illegible][illegible]曰太祖高[illegible]帝[illegible]令[illegible]士不[illegible][illegible][illegible]
之也[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之多[illegible]士[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]不
利[illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]宜[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]好人[illegible]多[illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]不
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]其
可[illegible][illegible][illegible]　秋七月己[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者五[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]子[illegible]言
是役[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible]南向
號哭[illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible]　帝從江[illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]首以[illegible][illegible]多[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]武大[illegible][illegible][illegible]官朱[illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible]征令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
臣不可帝[illegible][illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible]門[illegible][illegible][illegible]和[illegible][illegible][illegible]告[illegible][illegible]毛紀[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]帝[illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible]紀[illegible]引[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]下自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]同臣子[illegible][illegible][illegible]王以大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

下何[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝北征大軍[illegible]近三千[illegible][illegible]且[illegible][illegible]士未[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]心[illegible][illegible]左右引[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]　丙午帝
[illegible]如宣府江[illegible][illegible][illegible]武副將軍　[illegible][illegible]守備中官[illegible][illegible]及[illegible]守[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]人同宣府[illegible]中官[illegible]乞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言不
可帝[illegible]　八月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]川[illegible][illegible][illegible]和平[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]下
詔　乙酉帝如大同　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]　九月[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]武大將軍[illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible][illegible]統六[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國公[illegible]支[illegible]米五千石[illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible]封江
[illegible][illegible]平[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]安[illegible]伯[illegible][illegible][illegible]毛紀言公[illegible][illegible]人臣耳陛下[illegible]
祖宗[illegible][illegible]天下[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]封三
代祖宗在天之[illegible]亦[illegible]如陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]必有[illegible][illegible]之文陛下
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何[illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible]此不[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]了正[illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
不[illegible]阿[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亡[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible][illegible]　給事中[illegible]之[illegible]
言自古天子[illegible][illegible][illegible]陷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]成功之[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]之今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其未有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如今日之[illegible]倒者[illegible]如陛
下何所取[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]天下耳[illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保之[illegible][illegible][illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今六飛
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百官[illegible]姓[illegible]空城中人心[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下
以社稷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]與大臣共[illegible][illegible]理御史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
犯[illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]生[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]　冬十
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]翰林十一月庚子[illegible]西官[illegible]及四[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]人壬子[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其女[illegible][illegible]陝西[illegible][illegible][illegible]文
明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]且言江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]宜行[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝不[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

多不盡從忠等爭於帝前生事撓校文明嫉勿治帝怒命械赴京師下錦衣衛獄　十二月戊寅帝獵河曲石州戊子次太原大徵女樂於晉府樂工楊騰妻劉氏以能謳幸近幸皆母事之稱曰劉娘娘毛實惟廷臣上疏言去歲以來車駕頻出不遑寧居今茲之行又已半載宗廟社稷享祀之禮並從攝行萬壽正旦冬至朝賀之儀悉從簡略陛下省牲郊而不行逮二年矣今歲將終郊禋已卜六龍遠駐於絕塞無期皇祖之制曰凡祀天地精誠則感格怠慢則禍生今去上辛纔二旬萬一冰雪阻道陛下臨期不及親執玉帛於上帝前陛下何以自安且邊地荒寒隆冬尤甚臣等慮焉伏願陛下深思聖躬[illegible]本安[illegible]心如師伏祈[illegible]宗社臣民幸甚不報　先是選推日食起復皆弗合欽天監漏刻博士朱裕言至元辛巳距今二百三十七年歲久不能無差若不量加損益恐愈久愈舛乞命大臣總理其事令本監官生以古法今法兩相參校回回科推驗西域九執法仍遣官至各省候土圭以測節氣早晚往復參酌庶交食可正七政可協禮部言裕及監官夏祥來必皆精今十月望月食中官正周濂等所推與古法及裕所奏不同請至期考驗既而濂等言日躔歲退之差一分五十秒今正德乙亥距至元辛巳二百三十五年亦退盈縮天三度五十二分五十秒不經改正推步豈能有合臣參詳較驗得正德丙子歲前天正冬至氣應二十七日四百七十五分命得辛卯日丑初初刻日躔赤道箕宿六度四十七分五十秒黃道箕宿五度九十六分四十二秒請以正德丙子為曆元其氣閏轉交四應并周天黃赤道諸類立成悉從歲差隨時改正實驗推臣併監正董其事禮部言古法未可輕變請仍舊法別選精通曆數者同[illegible]考驗以新法參驗更為精當從之　是歲之平[illegible]以[illegible]不實戍守及改為[illegible]州增[illegible]城鑄運田租千八百石令抽撥武庫田[illegible]人兼給之軍民安[illegible]如[illegible]步際[illegible]其[illegible]穀

[illegible]人阿[illegible]杜[illegible]以亡賴[illegible]文兵帶使人擒其軍文兵[illegible]懼之遂大亂攻高州及羅旁諸營軍兵禦之大敗死者七百人孫燧督巡撫御史[illegible]先後勦之文兵[illegible]指揮何[illegible]等所殺　江西大水[illegible]所書城十一其十三開金四等出沒鄱陽湖[illegible]捕之賊[illegible]外并城令[illegible]自了外[illegible]大[illegible]雨不[illegible]白其[illegible]言宸濠必反[illegible]七上[illegible]不得達宸濠[illegible]死燧乞致仕不許遣[illegible]先[illegible]曰[illegible]何[illegible]以[illegible]之士大夫多以宸濠且反[illegible]宏正色曰國家不幸有此我[illegible]守土有死而已　岑[illegible]之亂龍州也[illegible]下[illegible]巡官[illegible]賊而立[illegible]兄[illegible]子[illegible]相[illegible]後相[illegible]於[illegible]岑氏以[illegible]子[illegible]云遺[illegible]當立[illegible]相所[illegible]下[illegible]府[illegible]未決[illegible]守大[illegible]令人[illegible]今岑氏兄子[illegible]兵二萬納[illegible]龍州左江大[illegible]印[illegible]況[illegible]都御史[illegible]日命[illegible]相乃[illegible]相二子長[illegible]次[illegible]相[illegible]亦[illegible]相[illegible]之曰[illegible]我[illegible]立[illegible]乃以[illegible]之[illegible]孫世

十四年春正月丙申朔帝在太原甲辰發卜[illegible]府帝東西游幸[illegible]千里[illegible]弓矢[illegible]從者多道病帝無倦容　二月命江彬提督十二團營　壬申帝至宣府　丁巳大祀天地於南郊[illegible]是日[illegible]　朝鮮國王李懌[illegible]本名成桂與宰相李仁人[illegible]為仁人子[illegible]之祖[illegible]其子[illegible]大明會典乃列祖為[illegible]於朝鮮國[illegible]改正從之

己丑帝自加太師[illegible]兵[illegible]太師鎮國公朱壽[illegible]巡[illegible]山東[illegible]久[illegible]下以天地之子承祖宗之[illegible]九州四[illegible]但[illegible]今日大將軍太師[illegible]

公臣尊貴知所措矣出此言者陛下也加此號者陛下也不知費此號者何人如以皇嗣未廣欲徧告名山大川用祈默相則遣使走幣足矣奚假何必封號乎既而[illegible]香如佛老所爲故因[illegible]五不可刑部主事汪金亦疏諫九不可且言齋醮酬酒古聖所戒工部主事何遵抗言淫祀無福[illegible]宋徽中葉口稱[illegible]而[illegible]不軌則福未降而禍已隨矣神宸濠地方倚寇虐勿進庶吉士汪應軫言自下詔以來臣民方且奔走相告以南幸實繁市遠避山谷祈不卽收成今恐民生不聊亦不樂

三月析江西上猶縣置崇義縣以大庾南康地益之補岡左溪橫水皆屬焉

[illegible]之[illegible]同官及[illegible]中書安書力諫南巡書入二日未報[illegible]不知所出伏闕候命自辰至申寺令中官傳旨乃退明日託疾免朝

兵部郎中黃鞏員外郎陸震言陛下臨御以來祖宗之綱紀法度一壞於逆瑾再壞於佞倖又再壞於邊帥之手蕩然無餘矣天下知有權臣不知有天子亂本已成禍變將起請陳當今最急者六事一崇正學臣聞聖人主敬君子慎獨陛下盤遊無度流連忘返動亦過矣臣願陛下高拱九重凝神定慮屏紛華斥異端遠佞人延故老訪忠良可以涵養氣質薰陶德性則聖學維新聖政自舉一通言路言路者國家之命脈也古者明王導人以言用其言而顯其身今則不然臣僚言及時政者左右匿不以聞或事關權倖則留中不出而中傷以他事使其不以言得罪而以他事獲罪由是雖有安民長策謀國至計無因自達雖有必亂之事不軌之臣陛下亦何由知臣願廣開言路勿罪其出位勿責其沽名使中外言路日進明明日聞則亂臣賊子亦有所畏而不敢肆矣三正名號陛下無故降稱大將軍太師鎮國公遠近傳聞莫不驚歎如此則誰爲天子者天下不以天子事陛下而以將軍事陛下天下皆爲將軍之臣矣今不削去諸名號昭上下之分則體統不正朝廷不尊古之天子亦有號稱獨夫求爲匹夫而不得者陛下可不懼哉四戒遊幸陛下始時遊戲不出大庭馳逐止於苑內論者猶謂不可既而幸宣府矣幸大同矣幸太原榆林矣所至[illegible]至使民間夫婦不相保陛下爲民父母何忍使至此極也近復有南巡之命南方之民爭先挈妻子避去流離奔踣[illegible]今江淮大饑父子兄弟相食天時人事如此陛下又重[illegible]之[illegible]何不深[illegible]盜賊也奸雄窺伺待時而動[illegible]生在內則欲[illegible]無路[illegible]生在外則[illegible]無及陛下斯時悔之晚矣彼居位大臣用事中官[illegible]小人夫豈有[illegible]陛下之心哉皆欲陛下遠出而後得以[illegible]陛下[illegible]不然則亦袖手旁觀如秦越人不相休戚也陛下[illegible]已之反觀南巡[illegible]宣府[illegible]宮示不復出[illegible]內[illegible]以[illegible]江淮[illegible]以歸卒伍[illegible]已往之[illegible]收既失之人心[illegible]則天下[illegible]可[illegible]也五去小人自古未有小人用事不亡國者[illegible]世今之小人[illegible]弄威權貪[illegible]有徒王於前[illegible]以兵[illegible]陛下[illegible]天下之力竭四海之財[illegible]百姓之心者則江彬爲之也[illegible]行伍[illegible]流[illegible]復[illegible]無人臣禮但見其有可誅之罪不聞其有可賞之功今乃賜以國姓封以伯爵託以心腹付以京軍[illegible]使其外持兵柄內[illegible]逆謀以成騎虎之勢此必亂之道也天下切齒[illegible]欲食[illegible]之肉陛下亦何惜一彬不以謝天下哉六建儲貳陛下春秋漸高前星未耀祖宗社稷之託遙遙無所寄方且遠事觀遊[illegible]犯不測[illegible]皇子布滿左右獨不能擇[illegible]以承大業臣以爲陛下始圖之[illegible]也伏[illegible]上告宗廟請命太后旁諏大臣擇宗室親賢者一人養於宮中以[illegible]四海之望他日誕生皇子仍俾出藩[illegible]宗社無疆之福也書[illegible][illegible]因[illegible]已[illegible]與[illegible]連[illegible]以進

舒芬[illegible]吏部員外郎夏良勝禮部主事萬潮[illegible]入諫[illegible]修撰[illegible]庶吉士江暉王廷陳馬汝驥曹嘉上疏曰古帝王所以巡狩者[illegible]律度[illegible]衛防遺老問疾苦黜陟幽明式序在位是以[illegible]百姓安賴

若陛下之出不過如秦皇漢武侈心為樂而已非能行堯舜之事也
則須惟谷禱禮亦可罷矣近者西北再巡六師不綱四民告病哀號
之聲上徹蒼昊傳播四方人人驚駭一聞南巡之詔皆鳥驚獸散
而有司方以迎奉為名徵發嚴急江淮之間蕭然煩費萬一不逞之
徒乘釁倡亂為禍非細且陛下以鎮國公自命苟至親王國地或據
勛臣之禮以待陛下將北面朝之乎抑南面受其朝乎假令循名責
實深求悖謬之端則左右寵倖無死所矣陛下自有奉宗社之書
宇為虛設之言大臣懷遺之心以竊位為故物以國為市
以陛下為孤注少進膳年間未故事至尊備知術虛無能以
此言告陛下耳使陛下得聞此言雖萬門之外可將圍而出術數
輕躁遊戲欲入際究姦謝日卜策有諫者輒處於白引快韻者曰
休勿聽蠱言上結主名於無不得而出自國亦荒淵與侍嗣寢宪
等因遣太常寺博士陳九川手的之忠曰陛下可畫去罷可為
已乎夏良勝與萬潮陳九川連疏以進言方今東南之禍不
獨江右西北之變近在肘腋伏乞下罷以久欲母之疑
下可以慰藩之猶尚可以早息撫之可以霸萬
國之釋傳聞海內恐生覬覦之端疏入帝怒及舒芬疏中節忘之
亟遊不已臣等將不知死所矣時舒芬等疏已前入吏部
郎中張衍瑞等十四人刑部郎中陸震等五十三人繼之禮部郎中
姜龍等十六人兵部郎中孫鳳等十六人又繼之皆上以其行
故略言曰身之道猶於家國之則堅恒之則危陛下離
宮嬉好馬已積成玩戲復不肯遠遊曾未涉艱可種獻不
測餘無幾弁冕生過化況為天下母不可為宗社根
之重勿事險勿遊畋戲事俳優以輕無信矣無信賴
哉陛下之安危天下之治臣不得不諫諸疏入帝帥諸侍臣皆大
怒乃下黃鞏陸震夏良勝萬潮陳九川錦衣衛獄舒芬及芬等百有七人罰

跪午門外五日是時天連陰晦禁苑南海子水涌四尺會橋下七
鐵柱皆折如斷金吾衛都指揮僉事張英曰此變出必不利
乃肉袒戟刃於胸士兩升持諫疏當蹕道哭聲雷震英刎血流
滿地衛士奪其刃縛送錦衣獄問士何為曰恐陛下之遂可
耳詔杖之八十遂死獄中日與潮九川明
有軍廣寧使者趙年一吉工其使諸人死其飲食寶守人哀仁
年十五明弟仍朝鮮納寶將諫帝付稽杖和諸疏獄人哀石
功復給事下帝怒書自責之當補兵二曹之建議也行人司
陽諸諫此事保社稷安危今之上特與育當效死建白司副
余廷瓚陳此乎十不可適政司留之數日至是乃上請奏節
緝罪諸奸又以危言警悟聞者惴惴大理寺評事林公黼復疏與
寺正周敘等聞王諫何遵虞司官林大輅蔣山卿上疏言元帥
佔儒風豈等無罪時實宜毋使傳世有疏陳當各疏上帝益
怒乙亥下舒十人廷杖等二十人大輅等二人錦衣獄將杖九數
與六箇請欲自辯以名偏天下乃所賁夫古人罪入陛下罪給誘
人乎戊午杖舒芬等百有七人於闕下人三十刑部主事劉校照
磨劉玨邪杖下是日以寶重繳疾創甚將舁手鍾材院前
罪命出之芬曰吾官此死此耳校母在獄中父寶嗣哭絕杖將
死大呼曰校無恨恨不見老母耳子元年十一哭於市使覓以
書不多儒不識書數身義乎祖母及母母偽而父將絕群詞
芬陸鎮市能同趨從杖賜號嗥偕保全瑞州府同知吏部員外郎
錢鐸等自育二人偏乎使南之論封郎中王鑾吏部員外郎
鴻經亦以被創死今賞賞等二十九人跪闕下五日罰死者加杖
書出責籍天子且出臣曰天子出吾當盡稱死之至會仍出繳入
事出若內遭諭衛諭不從下廷臣以石玠鎮其數再有
士良惜身貞何語事之故大臣入朝不敢疾色謂下詔求言事

責通政司違制不受疏。夏四月甲子，謫安南使[illegible]。戊寅，杖黃鞏等三十九人於闕下。黃鞏、陸震、夏良勝、萬潮、陳九川、周敍、余廷瓚、林大輅，餘皆各五十；舒芬等三十九人四十。黃鞏謫戍，良勝等五人除名，舒芬等三十三人謫官。以創重死者，兵部員外郎陸震、工部主事何遵、大理寺評事林公黼、行人司副余廷瓚、行人李紹賢、孟陽、詹軾、劉校、李惠。被創死稍後者，行人王瀚[illegible]、大理寺正金[illegible]、[illegible]孟庭、柯鴻上、郎中郝鳳升、[illegible]衛文、郭五常、評事[illegible]純、如[illegible]、行人[illegible]巴、屈明、李錫、[illegible]可久、鄭[illegible]、熊榮、[illegible]國用、李儀、[illegible]、張岳、方瑾。[illegible]將軍[illegible]特笑曰：主[illegible]不自計，獨不念老親幼子乎？[illegible]徐容曰：為我謝大人，兒子勿令[illegible]，作[illegible]諸子，吾雖死，汝等當[illegible]江彬[illegible]者陸[illegible]與[illegible]者重其杖，以故諸臣多死。[illegible]帝亦為之動，竟罷南巡，諸臣之力也。江彬使人[illegible]而[illegible]之，間行得脫，既[illegible]心，書其[illegible]中[illegible]曰：人生天下，公卿富貴矣，然不過三四十年，惟立身行道，千載不朽，世人顧往往以此易彼，何也？[illegible]之子也。　戶部尚書石玠致仕。　[illegible]龍州宣撫司[illegible]張文明[illegible]史。　五月己亥，紹山東、山西、陝西、河南、湖廣流民歸業者，官給廩食、廬舍、牛種，復五年。　南京禮部尚書吳儼卒，贈太子少保，諡文肅。　寧王宸濠以帝未有子，結左右錢寧、臧賢等於帝前，[illegible]其賢，又[illegible]取[illegible]中[illegible]子司香太廟。寧言於帝，用異色批[illegible]所[illegible]宮闈[illegible]體也。宸濠大喜，列仗受賀[illegible]下[illegible]其[illegible]典[illegible]御史林潮[illegible]帝言[illegible]下以為何如。帝曰：為文武百執事，可任使也。[illegible]王何為者？[illegible]實[illegible]王動，陛下不動耳。帝曰：然。下詔[illegible]王府人毋留闕下，切責[illegible]事宸康方，曰：復與李士實、劉養正謀，益遣奸人盧孔章等分布水陸，孔章萬里偵伺，[illegible]往返踪跡。大[illegible]御史蕭淮上疏，謂不早制之，將來之患有不可勝言者。寧等猶庇之。[illegible]府事，遣勛戚大臣宣諭，令其自新。帝乃令駙馬都尉崔元、都御史顏頤壽、太監賴義持諭往，收其護衛，令還所奪官民田。　安慶知府張文錦，度宸濠必反，與都指揮楊銳為[illegible]備，討治戰艦，[illegible]士[illegible]水戰。瑞州知府宋以方修城郭，練兵，[illegible]日夕訓練兵，宸濠忌之。[illegible]鎮守劾[illegible]南昌[illegible]。先是，馬[illegible]松[illegible]兵攻小東路，[illegible]茂州[illegible]上下關[illegible]，遣[illegible]石[illegible]生擒[illegible]討之。兵敗，指揮[illegible]皆死。[illegible]副總兵張[illegible]副使[illegible]松潘南北二路番，不料[illegible]十二千餘人。六月[illegible]官[illegible]，行至河南，訛[illegible]留於家。　[illegible]福[illegible]南[illegible]地[illegible]平和縣，以漳州府[illegible]之。

寧王宸濠聞崔元等至，[illegible]決計反。[illegible]乙亥，以生辰宴諸守土官。丙子，皆入謝。宸濠伏兵左右，大言曰：孝宗為李廣所誤，抱民間子，我祖宗不血食者十四年。今太后有密旨，令我起兵討賊。衆相顧錯愕。都御史孫燧直前曰：安得此言？請出詔示我。宸濠曰：毋多言，我往南京，汝當扈駕。燧大怒曰：汝速死耳！天無二日，吾豈從汝為逆哉！宸濠怒叱燧，燧起欲出，宸濠入內殿，易戎服出，麾兵縛燧。副使許逵奮曰：汝安得辱天子大臣！因以身翼蔽燧，宸濠[illegible]逵，問許[illegible]可否，[illegible]惟[illegible]耳。宸濠怒曰：我不能殺汝耶？[illegible]汝何能殺我？天子[illegible]之。賊兵縛汝，何及？宸濠大怒，并縛之。二人罵賊不絕口，賊擊燧，折左臂，與逵同曳出。逵謂燧曰：我勸公先發者，知有今日故也。[illegible]民門外，[illegible]不動。賊衆共推抑，令跪，卒不能屈。[illegible]有異貌，兩日[illegible]有光。死之日，天忽陰慘，烈風驟起，凡數日，城中民大恐，走收燧、逵屍，屍未[illegible]之，蠅蚋無近者。宸濠執御史王金、主事馬思聰、金山[illegible]許[illegible]布

副使[illegible]參政[illegible]許效廉、僉事賴鳳、指揮許金、白昂等下獄。宏憤惋，以手梏觸柱死，思聰絕粒六日死。參政王綸、季斅、僉事潘鵬、師夔、布政使梁宸、按察使楊璋、副使唐錦皆從逆。以李士實、劉養正爲左右丞相，王綸爲兵部尚書，[illegible]明[illegible]十一[illegible]十三[illegible]將軍，集兵號十萬，承奉涂欽[illegible]四[illegible]將之，大[illegible]兵[illegible]於城中，不[illegible]賊多持白梃，稍[illegible]賊，賊見守者不敢[illegible]宸濠[illegible]指斥[illegible]廷，[illegible]南康。己卯，陷九江。　寧王宸濠[illegible]曰，[illegible]時[illegible]容[illegible]言[illegible]玩不[illegible]女樂非公事不[illegible]而[illegible]乃遣[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]者。　[illegible]知[illegible]家人曰，[illegible]大吾家一[illegible]手刃以[illegible]中[illegible]少[illegible]賊[illegible]者[illegible]殺之[illegible]伯[illegible]上[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]至，立斬其[illegible]千知[illegible]丞[illegible]天[illegible]亦[illegible]兵討賊，賊七[illegible]下[illegible]遣舟於[illegible]天[illegible]人賊[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]其舟[illegible]氏家[illegible]西下，亦[illegible]所[illegible]七十[illegible]人，賊兵不敢[illegible]以[illegible]者三人力也。　巡撫[illegible]天[illegible]御史李充嗣[illegible]字[illegible]曰[illegible]城守[illegible]公[illegible]則充嗣任之，乃日[illegible]兵[illegible]人西屯采石，遣使入安[illegible]城中，令[illegible]守[illegible]都內[illegible]京[illegible]兵十萬，旦夕至[illegible]以[illegible]字[illegible]自[illegible]外[illegible]守中官[illegible]遣[illegible]伏死士[illegible]其[illegible]用[illegible]不[illegible]字，乃大索城中，斬所伏壯士三百人[illegible]江上。　王守仁[illegible]行至[illegible]知[illegible]以[illegible]告守仁[illegible]吉安。吉安士民[illegible]守仁[illegible]伍文定斬亡者一人，乃定，迎守仁入城[illegible]木主於[illegible]天[illegible]民[illegible]之，守仁與文定[illegible]兵食，治[illegible]舟[illegible]守令各帥吏士勤王。[illegible]江知府[illegible]使者與家人[illegible]死[illegible]日[illegible]州知府[illegible]州知府[illegible]先後至[illegible]居[illegible]御史王[illegible]中[illegible]郡守[illegible]郎中[illegible]御史張[illegible]山[illegible]同知郭祥[illegible]

[illegible]士[illegible]持平[illegible]王[illegible]中[illegible]來[illegible]伍[illegible]遣守仁留之，紀功[illegible]若出大江[illegible]下，則[illegible]都不可保。吾欲以計[illegible]之少[illegible]旬日[illegible]乃多[illegible]都[illegible]部[illegible]兵[illegible]京兵各[illegible]水[illegible]王守仁[illegible]日[illegible]所部合十六[illegible]所[illegible]有司[illegible]供[illegible]以[illegible]法[illegible]又[illegible]士[illegible]正[illegible]國之[illegible]令從[illegible]早[illegible]兵東下，而[illegible]之[illegible]士[illegible]正[illegible]之兵[illegible]南京，郎大位[illegible]大[illegible]留十餘日，乃分兵[illegible]口[illegible]江。己丑[illegible]安[illegible]下，舟五十[illegible]文[illegible]文閔知林有[illegible]知[illegible]二[illegible]之仁[illegible]已[illegible]兵入[illegible]文[illegible]西文[illegible]北[illegible]西[illegible]賊二百餘[illegible]池州知府何紹正亦[illegible]固守。秋七月壬辰[illegible]同知中外兵不至，乃[illegible]王[illegible]內官[illegible]守[illegible]自[illegible]其[illegible]六萬人[illegible]江下[illegible]十餘里出來以方於[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]舟中十[illegible]王至安[illegible]文[illegible]下[illegible]令軍上[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]攻城以[illegible]安[illegible]令呼[illegible]及文[illegible]之[illegible]心[illegible]州者以大[illegible]而[illegible]持[illegible]呼[illegible]以[illegible]去[illegible]心乃定。賊[illegible]十[illegible]城中[illegible]中[illegible]射賊[illegible]人[illegible]天[illegible]二丈，高於[illegible]之前[illegible]伏兵其中[illegible]以[illegible]城上[illegible]近郎[illegible]之須[illegible]賊參[illegible]此時軍衞卒不滿百[illegible]城[illegible]民兵老[illegible]女[illegible]人[illegible]石一二[illegible]日[illegible]知山，賊攻城，城上或[illegible]石或沸湯沃之[illegible]令[illegible]有亡去者。　致仕侍郎[illegible]守臣[illegible]而卒。　李[illegible]九[illegible]王法司[illegible]功不可[illegible]王[illegible]不肯，乃以失[illegible]死[illegible]九[illegible]其[illegible]副使。　甲辰，宸濠

反。會江彬等欲導帝南巡，王瓊請敕南和伯方壽祥督操江兵防南都，王守仁率各府兵搗南昌，李充嗣鎮京口，淮揚巡撫叢蘭扼儀真。疏上，三日不下，楊廷和爭之，竟下詔親征，仍稱總行而並下。己亥，親征詔下，會[illegible]一年，[illegible]臣又[illegible]以[illegible]帝自稱總督軍務威武大將軍總兵官後軍都督府太師鎮國公，制敕以許泰為威武副將軍，左都督劉暉為平賊將軍前鋒，[illegible]守[illegible]按兵部侍郎王憲督戶兵工三部郎各一人管理軍餉，給事中祝續、御史張綸紀功，而太監張永提督贊畫機密軍務，並[illegible]人。時帝將治兵，自知大言曰：諸君勿憂，吾片[illegible]王佐安州，正爲今日，賊旦夕禽耳。丙午，宸濠自攻安慶，楊銳等禦卻之。己亥，募死士夜劫賊營，賊大驚，比明，復定宸濠衝，復[illegible]其下曰：安慶且不克，安望南都。新宋以方以祭江。王守仁聞南昌兵少，則大喜，趨樟樹，與吉安知府伍文定，臨江[illegible]，及郡指揮余恩，通判瑞州胡堯元、童琦、撫州鄒琥、吉安推官王暐、徐文英，知縣新淦李美、泰和李楫、萬安王冕等，郡王天寅各以兵來會，合八萬人，號三十萬。或請救安慶，守仁曰：不然。今九江、南康已爲賊守，我越南昌與相持江上，二郡兵躡我後，是腹背受敵也。不如直擣南昌，賊精銳悉出，守備虛弱，我兵新集氣銳，攻必破。賊聞南昌破，必解圍自救，逆擊之湖中，蔑不勝矣。眾曰：善。己酉，次豐城，以伍文定爲前鋒，先遣奉新知縣劉守緒襲其墳廠伏兵。庚戌夜半，文定兵抵廣潤門，守兵駭散。辛亥黎明，諸軍梯絙登城，縛拱樤等，宮人多焚死。軍士頗殺掠，守仁戮犯令者十餘人，宥脅從，安士民，慰諭宗室，人心乃悅。癸丑，遣文定、邢珣、徐璉、戴德孺各將精兵分道進，而使余恩、元等設伏。宸濠聞南昌破，大恐，解安慶之圍，遣兵文出城[illegible]敗之。乙卯，諸軍與賊戰於黃家渡，賊乘風進，氣驕甚。文定周陽北，賊爭利前，後不相及，珣等出賊背，貫其中，文定、恩邀擊，兵乘之，賊遂大潰，[illegible]元等伏發，賊大潰，斬[illegible]萬計，賊退保八字腦。宸濠懼九江、南康兵，守仁遣知府陳槐、撫州知府林瑊取九江，曾璵、廣信知府周朝佐取南康。丙辰，復戰，官軍卻，守仁斬先卻者。文定身犯矢石，火燎鬚不動，諸軍殊死戰，賊復大敗，禽斬二千餘級。賊退保樵舍，聯舟為方陣，盡出金寶犒士。明日，守仁以小舟載薪於中。[illegible]人[illegible]賊[illegible]。丁巳，宸濠方朝其群臣，官軍奄至，風縱火，焚其副舟，妃婁氏以下皆赴水死，禽斬三萬餘人。宸濠舟膠淺，倉卒易舟遁，萬安知縣王冕所部兵追執之，並其世子、郡王、儀賓及李士實、劉養正，餘[illegible]王綸[illegible]時[illegible]走[illegible]其黨[illegible]脫者。南康、九江亦下。宸濠嘆曰：昔紂用婦言亡，我以不用婦言亡，悔何及。守仁自起兵至平賊，凡三十五日。八月，命江彬提督贊畫機密以下官校辦事。[illegible]部[illegible]岳胡世寧，詔起岳四川布政使，岳丁憂不赴。楊廷和會草大將軍征南[illegible]推者，吏部尚書[illegible]以廷和私其鄉人，切責之。廷和謝病乞歸，不許。[illegible]與[illegible]亦不許，廷和方引疾不入，帝遂使者行之。癸未，車駕發京師，命楊廷和與毛紀居守，[illegible]從。復承江彬提督[illegible]密[illegible]。丁亥，次涿州，王守仁捷奏至，帝不受，留其疏[illegible]不[illegible]。九月戊戌，王瓊[illegible]。許泰[illegible]王守仁之功，與張忠等[illegible]南昌，初守仁上宸濠反書，[illegible]一事，王瓊[illegible]難好，欲以回天下[illegible]心，[illegible]守仁又[illegible]守仁見[illegible]其[illegible]。[illegible]守仁先[illegible]請[illegible]事不成，乃起兵，又[illegible]令[illegible]中[illegible]。自會守仁[illegible]泰至，先[illegible]宸濠[illegible]南昌，[illegible]以威武大將軍[illegible]之[illegible]。信守仁不[illegible]，遁[illegible]玉山上[illegible]，[illegible]征，帝不許，[illegible]。王南昌[illegible]使[illegible]文定出[illegible]之，文定罵曰：吾不如九族[illegible]國家平大賊，何[illegible]天子腹心，[illegible]求[illegible]定。[illegible]文定求[illegible]任，不[illegible]逆黨，士民[illegible]不可勝計。[illegible]之[illegible]多所[illegible]月[illegible]田[illegible]力役。[illegible]帝[illegible]守仁[illegible]不[illegible]之家，拒不見守仁，叱

門者徑入大呼曰我王守仁也來與公議國家事何拒我永爲動守仁因語永曰江西荼毒已甚不堪十萬師爲永大悟乃曰羣小在側永來欲默護聖躬耳非掩功也公大節永知之但事不可直情因推江上俘事曰此宜歸我守仁曰我何用此即付永而身至京口欲赴行在聞巡撫江西命乃與永會書而歸。致仕尚書林瀚卒年八十六謚文安。冬十月壬午朔帝發臨清。十一月甲辰至淮安府。乙巳帝發清江浦。壬子冬至受賀於太監張陽第。汀州[illegible]督撫居京通判胡琮懼自縊死。宸濠既反帝心疑錢寧臧賢與通。白帝收寧孔賢等下獄籍其家。賢尋爲使者殺之以滅口又致孔[illegible]。[illegible]得白今汀州守軍今留臨清會[illegible]白其通逆狀帝曰黠奴我固疑之命[illegible]之臨清[illegible]收其妻子家屬。十二月辛酉朔帝至揚州[illegible]以其[illegible]要求[illegible]所不至[illegible]府[illegible]不[illegible]皆花江都[illegible]民居[illegible]武副[illegible]將[illegible]不可[illegible]明[illegible]空舍[illegible]之[illegible]以所[illegible]瓜[illegible]不[illegible]女[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]州止[illegible]帝[illegible]一巨[illegible]五百金[illegible]郎[illegible]其[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]所有[illegible]以[illegible]之所[illegible]育[illegible]花[illegible]取[illegible]自宋[illegible]北[illegible]此花已[illegible]又[illegible]物[illegible]具對非[illegible]帝曰[illegible]白布亦非[illegible]耶[illegible]了得[illegible]五百匹。帝[illegible]於南京[illegible]許此[illegible]則同[illegible]不可[illegible]二上始得[illegible]。乙酉渡江。丙戌至南京命百官明年正旦[illegible]朝見。諸[illegible]字及[illegible]何對[illegible]不可乞[illegible]又[illegible]太[illegible]許[illegible]張忠許泰[illegible]京[illegible]犯王守仁[illegible]守仁不[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]犯子[illegible]於道[illegible]久始去京[illegible]王[illegible]我[illegible]復犯者[illegible]守仁[illegible]不已曰[illegible]遣[illegible]元年[illegible]加以[illegible]之刑不[illegible]京[illegible]我[illegible]又言[illegible]府[illegible]甲大下今所[illegible]在守仁曰[illegible]以

[illegible]京[illegible]人[illegible]內[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible]故[illegible]不敢言已[illegible]守仁[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]二中京軍[illegible]呼[illegible]泪[illegible]冬至守仁命居民[illegible]祭已上[illegible]京久[illegible]之無不泣下[illegible]承[illegible]促之[illegible]不得已乃班師。淮揚[illegible]人相食。致仕太常寺少卿[illegible]辰卒。

十五年春正月[illegible]帝在南京安已改卜郊。帝以[illegible]新至[illegible]之[illegible]如[illegible]宗征[illegible]人[illegible]日[illegible]又因[illegible]卜[illegible]工[illegible]下[illegible]江[illegible]臣[illegible]赤[illegible]乃止[illegible]部[illegible]府[illegible]字。字曰[illegible]以[illegible]非常[illegible]子[illegible]天子[illegible]不[illegible]府以[illegible]乃已[illegible]所未曰[illegible]十字字必[illegible]白之帝[illegible]止[illegible]去字[illegible]太監[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]不行[illegible]官[illegible]十[illegible]近[illegible]之。應天府尹[illegible]宗[illegible]大[illegible]其[illegible]日[illegible]上[illegible]主[illegible]之曰民[illegible]官[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]然[illegible]亦止[illegible]有[illegible]則曰[illegible]若[illegible]子[illegible]民[illegible]字[illegible]選[illegible]有[illegible]宰[illegible]且[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]行州[illegible]常州民[illegible]時知府及武[illegible]知[illegible]城入[illegible]官[illegible]召父老約曰[illegible]力[illegible]因[illegible]令[illegible]可[illegible]各具天石[illegible]已[illegible]家父[illegible]之境上言常州比歲災[illegible]力大屈無可[illegible]府中惟一[illegible]惟官一[illegible]不入[illegible]無以[illegible]官已[illegible]有[illegible]曰[illegible]即上[illegible]史[illegible]言於[illegible]立[illegible]至常州[illegible]以[illegible]已舟先[illegible]自以小舟[illegible]之[illegible]人至[illegible]曰[illegible]史舟[illegible]舟[illegible]而[illegible]令[illegible]之[illegible]史上[illegible]去曰[illegible]而[illegible]其[illegible]由是[illegible]以[illegible]府[illegible]泗州[illegible]州[illegible]百[illegible]人到

水次中使所至郎餽壯城有訴命進者數十人執之首州子女殆遍無以應教官臣訓導有賢者請納之宮中傳旨禁遷難執太監黃偉劉瑯郎等下獄夏四月己未撫按諸府芒部土舍隴壽與庶弟隴政支祿仇殺所部更阿又者信鎮雄州隴政都指揮許詔督永寧宣撫司女土官奢爵討禽首惡四十三人斬一百十九級事乃定五月江西大水六月丁巳郡某年山等夜誘言江彬欲變洩久之乃定土魯番失所據率衆王家其貢使許之彭澤甘肅史請仍數議不可得首令許陳足前日一乎數年以來能明罪今彼以陳來通方且向我我前利其番文執從之耦不敢拒之當求不許之爲其許之曰若曰來者不拒戎之常事之非納求和之使必將明國禮館和所足之復明少不即口反復之前日前即而反然之利則未必見有宜賣其之人入其使從知中國天反不明可久時王敢擾之納其言某仕守卒秋七月小王子犯大同宣府八月癸未免江西糧以頭遣與入九上帝守仁百備之力白其承左右之中帝前守仁必反之必不至召守仁守仁得不知帝意立郎至計令見帝守仁乃入九華山日晏坐僧寺帝知之曰王守仁學道人聞召即至何謂反帝前色又御人中人江上舟中民間

詭傳將軍帝心疑欲閏月行宮門外未至西帝遣人京入之郎旨言不敢字亦伏闕請還旋帝乃不日還京癸巳江西巡撫令守仁更上捷音南京癸卯江一濟收和以十小玫帝江行從上大士丑州九月中中官用使丙至巳水帝而免不戊寅至清州州人無不十月守通州守仁百武大將軍封平而人江乃首是承昌實平日帝上之十一月治文通宸濠收母子女江彬帝宇旨動大臣上國公朱略宗室十五人正其罪乃下國戰如米百石一子千責人指京者亦行和以不從十二月己酉不使帝帝己功府太使近侍曰可大內育不有近侍百方帝及數千人東世其首於以其姓名以入立正下久乃入告丁酉大祀天地於南郊獻帝不克成禮御史鄭本公請遣宗室資天下八其人久不去効行小中官入京其使有江彬帝左右以買民御史加乃封之

佛郎機兼并之且留驛以刺探求封貢狀不可許御史何鰲言佛郎機最凶狡兵械較諸番獨精前歲駕大舶突入廣東會城砲聲殷地留驛者違制交通入都者桀驁爭長今聽其往來貿易勢必爭鬪殺傷南方之禍殆無紀極祖宗時貢有定期防有常制近因布政吳廷舉謂缺上供香物不問何年來即取貨致番舶不絕禁防益疏佛郎機遂乘隙突至乞悉驅在澳番舶及番人潛居者禁私通嚴守備庶一方獲安疏下禮部言道隆先宰順德鰲即順德人故深晰利害宜俟滿剌加使臣至廷詰佛郎機之罪奏請處置其他悉如御史言報可亞三侍帝驕甚居會同館見提督主事梁焯不屈膝焯撻之彬大詬曰彼嘗與天子嬉戲肯跪汝小官耶

十六年春正月癸亥改卜郊帝臥病豹房惟江彬等侍給事中顧濟言陛下孤寄外朝兩宮隔絕骨肉日疎所恃以爲安者果何人哉昔高帝臥病數日樊噲排闥入以趙高之事今輔臣中豈無樊噲者願陛下擇廷臣忠謹者入直寢殿使宮闈一切淫巧戲劇傷生敗德之事悉行屏絕則保養有道聖躬自安矣不報

二月己亥巡按雲南副都御史何孟春巡按御史[illegible]等討平彌勒州十八寨叛蠻阿勿阿寺等

四川天全六番招討使高文林[illegible]山[illegible]民爭田撫臣處置失宜文林遂與其子[illegible]叛擁兵[illegible]巡撫都御史盛應期討之斬文林[illegible]其宗人承襲天全復平[illegible]以[illegible]

三月癸丑朔日有食之

庚申江彬矯旨改西官廳爲威武團練營自提督軍馬令許泰神周李琮等提督[illegible]教場[illegible]別營[illegible]教場逐天壽宮拓地則擅居民責工則奪財力以朝廷大將之重而彬等復加提督則僭名分不從

辛酉命興世子厚熜襲封

帝臥疾久儲嗣未立司禮太監魏彬等至內閣言國醫力竭矣請捐萬金購之草澤楊廷和不應而以倫序之說風之彬等唯唯

乙丑帝大漸令太監陳敬蘇進召司禮監曰朕疾不可爲矣其以朕意達皇太后天下事重與閣臣審處之前事皆由朕誤非汝曹所能預也

丙寅帝崩於豹房年三十有一谷大用張永走告內閣以皇太后命移殯大內且議所當立廷和舉皇明祖訓示之曰兄終弟及誰能瀆焉興獻王長子憲宗之孫孝宗之從子大行皇帝之從弟序當立梁儲蔣冕毛紀咸贊之乃令中官入啟太后廷和等俟左順門下頃之中官奉遺詔及太后懿旨宣諭羣臣一如廷和議廷和乃以遺詔令張永郭勛許泰及兵部尚書王憲選各營兵分布皇城四門京城九門及南北要害廠衞御史以其屬行緝罷威武團練諸營各邊兵入衞者俱重賞遣歸革京城內外皇店[illegible]諸番貢使各遣歸其國豹房番僧少林僧教坊樂人南京快馬船諸非常例者一切罷之

丁卯遣駙馬都尉崔元定國公徐光祚太監谷大用韋彬張錦[illegible]迎興世子於安陸[illegible]遺詔布天下南京[illegible]四方進獻女子[illegible]京[illegible]不急工役收宣府行宮金寶歸內庫[illegible]四世孫也

江彬知廷和等圖己稱疾不出陰布腹心衷甲自衞李琮勸彬以所統兵反不勝則北走塞外彬猶豫未決會許泰詣內閣探意廷和以溫語慰之彬意稍安乃出廷和與蔣冕毛紀及司禮中官溫祥謀以皇太后旨捕彬[illegible]承伺知其謀亦密爲備彬故[illegible]有[illegible]廷和以其謀可用也庚午廷和[illegible]大行皇帝[illegible]彬[illegible]中[illegible]在廷和[illegible]彬拜[illegible]反狀以危詞怵之[illegible]彬心動[illegible]力[illegible]廷和面折之[illegible]曰今日必了此乃[illegible]彬事入白太后是日坤寧宮安獸吻太后命彬及工部尚書李鐩入祭家人皆不得從事畢彬出[illegible]留彬[illegible]飯太后遽下旨收彬彬走西安門門閉走北安門門者曰有旨留提督彬曰今日安所得旨排門者門者執之拔其鬚且盡收者至縛之有頃泰及神周李琮[illegible]彬曰奴輩[illegible]我豈[illegible]人[illegible]廷和[illegible]我[illegible]久未得[illegible]方自悔[illegible]之[illegible]手則

妙己會與城等並下獄。徐光祚等至安陸，迎駕見有旨用天子禮者，毛澄曰：今即如此，後何以加？豈勸進辭讓之禮當遂廢乎？乃不果。夏四月癸未，興王發安陸。癸卯，至京師，止於宣武門外，禮官具儀，請由東安門入居文華殿，擇日百官三上箋勸進，俟令旨俞允，擇日即位。其箋文皆倣皇子嗣位故事。王顧長史袁宗皋曰：遺詔以我嗣皇帝位，非皇子也。楊廷和等請如禮臣所具儀，由東安門入居文華殿，擇日登極，不允。會皇太后趣群臣上箋勸進，乃即行殿受箋，日中入自大明門，遣官告宗廟社稷，謁大行皇帝几筵，朝皇太后，出御奉天殿即位。廷和草上登極詔，凡百事皆見遺詔。入奉宗祧，王遲回久之，始報可。文華殿中官至閣中，言欲去詔中不便者數事。廷和曰：往者事朝廷動輒上稟，今亦待天子稟耶？吾儕□□□□□□上聞。□始削詔草，奏毛紀亦相繼□危言，其人□□已而詔下。正德中蠹政盡抉，始大快天下，□□正德中言事得罪諸臣，賜天下明年田租之半，自正德十五年以前逋賦□□□□。廷和□□□政凡三十七日。帝之□□上錢言程序法制，□□□□□小□□之道在先定聖志，故□言路先朝元凶□去，□□□□多□恐巧相□結，或□定□之言，或假□□之勢，以□□間□天下□□□□□□言者久請於播奸討吐惡，□□□之□必有不□足□王於□耳者，在□納而□容之，若□或抑□，則小人又乘之以□□，言路一塞，不可復開。大□新政，果□陛下□□□年□□□其初中興之烈可以立待。帝□納之。　丙午，遣使□迎□母妃蔣氏。　遣行人□□賓宏入□，致加少保。　戊申，令禮臣□議□□□王主祀□號。　廷臣交□劾毛□□部□陳□力□劾廷和，帝□不□之下廷臣議，□坐交結近侍律論死。今戍□□□年老改戍□□。　許泰下獄論死。　給事中□□言：正德以來□□已極，今陛下□新庶政，請日視朝，侍御文華殿，□□□召閣臣面決政事，□大利害則下廷臣集

議□不實擬及□近侍中旨□□所予奪，亦必下內閣議而後行。□□□詐之□帝嘉納之。　□□言：陛下踐阼，除□納諫，臣民踴躍，咸以見□化之成，然立法非□，守法為□。□□□□非□□□□今新政所□多不便於奸□□□□□□□□□□□玩□□已非故□□宮闈必請託左右，持法不固，則此□□□□而□之，此守法之□也。□太宗□□初□□□□臣使言及□□年□□者，乃多□言□陛下□□言路臣工所不□□□納□□□者以□於□□□切□□□□□□於他□若□其□□其言必不入，□□□□則計必不行，此□□之□也。□□言內臣張□□□等□□□帝□□□□治，又□□□□□以大□□□無所□奸，帝頗嘉納。　辛□，祀□□□□，□□臣於□。　五月□□□□太常寺少卿何□□□□□□司□林公□余□□太常寺□□□□□陽李紹□□□□□□□□部主事各□□一子入國子□。□王□亦□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□召□故官□□□□□。　乙卯，□大理□□□。　□□何□御史□宏言□□□□□三□已決去其二，□山□□水□□加以□□復□□□故道，臣□□□□起，□垣□山□□□□口二百□里，今□□□十里□□□一□□□□如之，以□□□之。　給事中□九□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□。丙辰，致仕。　戊午，毛澄大會文武群臣上議曰：孝□成帝立定陶王為皇太子，立楚孝王孫□□定陶王□共王祀。共王者，皇太子本生父也。時大司空師丹以為□□□嫡□。今陛下入承大統，宜如定陶王故事，以益王第二子崇仁王厚炫□□興王後，□興王主祀□。又考宋濮安懿王之子入□仁宗後，是為英宗。□□□□□陛下□考仁宗，若□以濮王為考，於□未當□。程頤之言曰：為人後者，謂所後為父母，而謂所生為伯叔父母，此生人之大倫也。然所生之義，至尊至大，宜別立殊稱，曰皇伯叔父某國大王。今□□于於孝宗皇帝為第，於陛下為本生父，□□安

獻王事上相應宜稱孝宗爲皇考改稱興獻王爲本生父興獻大王。
妃爲本生母興獻王妃凡祭告興獻王及上箋於妃俱自稱姪皇帝
某則正統私親恩禮兼盡上帝覽曰父母可更易若是耶命再議。
壬戌吏部侍郎賈宗[illegible][illegible][illegible]部尚書兼文淵閣大學士預機務。
白官女[illegible]台[illegible]不孝之罪昭揭之出數五日而卒。　丙寅[illegible][illegible][illegible]門。
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十有五年會試中式舉人[illegible]治罪此後十分[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]卷。
壬申[illegible][illegible][illegible]於市[illegible]子[illegible][illegible]十一人[illegible][illegible]。　乙亥毛[illegible][illegible]會[illegible][illegible]上
諸曰興獻王子惟陛下一人今已入[illegible]大統[illegible][illegible]宗[illegible]母以臣等前
議欲令崇仁王子厚炫主祀主於[illegible]號以宋[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣等[illegible]敢
復有所議因[illegible][illegible]代[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]廷和[illegible][illegible]毛[illegible][illegible]言。
興獻王祀[illegible]崇仁王主之[illegible]日皇[illegible][illegible][illegible]仍可以第二子爲興獻王
後而改封崇仁王爲[illegible]王帝皆不[illegible]命[illegible]考前代[illegible][illegible][illegible]求[illegible][illegible]廷
和等[illegible]言三代以前[illegible]與[illegible][illegible][illegible]聞[illegible][illegible]其所父[illegible][illegible]也三代以後
實莫如漢光武未聞追崇其所生父南頓君者惟陛下以二祖爲法
[illegible][illegible]會廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]明帝詔[illegible]帝留之不下。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]谷
大用[illegible][illegible][illegible]明[illegible]承成[illegible]弟[illegible][illegible]。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]卒年五十[illegible][illegible]武
宗。　張[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]久不[illegible][illegible]廷和等[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]則[illegible]
法不正公道不明九廟之[illegible]不安[illegible][illegible]之心不[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]了[illegible]帝
乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。　六月[illegible]廷和[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]問[illegible]今明[illegible][illegible]事[illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]財[illegible][illegible][illegible]
報可。　先是[illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]川世[illegible]道[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]疏以
百[illegible]光仁明武二言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible]
忠[illegible]廷玉可[illegible][illegible]知府[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其
言。　治河[illegible][illegible]郎中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]湖[illegible]南[illegible][illegible]北[illegible][illegible][illegible]行湖
中二十餘里而東北[illegible]岸不[illegible]三尺兩[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]運舟[illegible]
城通[illegible][illegible]化[illegible]田[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]宜如往年自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]湖[illegible][illegible]

大臣加修內河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可百年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible]女[illegible][illegible]河
州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦足[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]若
但[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]事一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible]其
中[illegible]。　戊子[illegible]江[illegible]於[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]神[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
特[illegible]大下[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]女[illegible]功[illegible]家[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]久[illegible]遠[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。　[illegible]行[illegible]。　[illegible]二百[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible]。　乙未[illegible]
內[illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible]丁丑[illegible][illegible]。　丁酉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]校二[illegible][illegible]人
戊戌[illegible]江[illegible]災。　壬寅[illegible]正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]宮一百二十七[illegible]。　癸卯
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]禮部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]太常寺少卿[illegible][illegible][illegible]光[illegible]寺少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祀之。　伍文
定上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]等[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王江西[illegible]白[illegible]天子[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]大子[illegible][illegible][illegible]成武[illegible][illegible][illegible]天子同[illegible][illegible][illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
求[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百萬[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]寸[illegible]三人不足[illegible]江
西白[illegible]今大[illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]已伏[illegible]二人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正天[illegible]用
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之江西以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]宗人了[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之。　初[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]廷和
以[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]手[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
方[illegible]進上[illegible][illegible]部侍郎王[illegible][illegible]帝入[illegible]大統[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]之廷
和[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一上三[illegible][illegible]在[illegible][illegible][illegible]知帝
意乃以七月庚戌[illegible]上疏言[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]宗[illegible][illegible]立[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]中
與今日事[illegible]不同[illegible][illegible]統不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所生立[illegible][illegible][illegible]廟於京師
其[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]曰此[illegible]出[illegible]父子[illegible]全[illegible]遵[illegible]
禮大[illegible]持示廷和[illegible]此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]古[illegible][illegible][illegible]廷和曰秀才[illegible]知[illegible]
家事[illegible][illegible]持入千子帝下[illegible]疏令廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]邪說
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible]帝不[illegible]。　癸丑[illegible]白令[illegible][illegible]不得[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令。　首
[illegible]小[illegible][illegible][illegible]政[illegible][illegible]吏部尚書石珤[illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]見

[illegible]時[illegible]大學而楊廷和有所不悅改[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]府[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible]廷和太息。起居貢永副都御史[illegible]治[illegible][illegible]貢永以母老再疏乞歸[illegible][illegible]御史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]御[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]部尚書孫交[illegible]貢乎家[illegible][illegible][illegible]貢用侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]茂[illegible]故[illegible][illegible][illegible]大昭月給米二石[illegible]錄大[illegible][illegible]林[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]京戶部給事中[illegible][illegible]工部主事[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]法[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]寺少[illegible][illegible][illegible]。丁巳小王子犯莊浪，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部之。尹[illegible]前[illegible]部員外郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]尚[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]平[illegible][illegible]不能遣[illegible]紹[illegible]未二十[illegible]有司[illegible]如其家。甲子[illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]和[illegible]以[illegible]今[illegible]父母[illegible]帝后廷和退上疏[illegible]封[illegible]手[illegible][illegible][illegible]留其疏不下。[illegible]允[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]活[illegible]者恐中國[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]了[illegible]月[illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]人夜[illegible]九[illegible][illegible][illegible]數百人[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以去[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]赤[illegible]傳[illegible]成都[illegible]下[illegible]官而以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]位乃召[illegible]還治其罪。丙子，革錦衣衛所及監局寺[illegible]司[illegible][illegible]士役[illegible]先[illegible][illegible]者凡十四萬八千餘人。行人[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]所上[illegible]言明詔[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]已定而[illegible][illegible][illegible]多[illegible]自閒[illegible]於[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於左右[illegible]有所不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]施行[illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]不如[illegible]故天[illegible][illegible]而以示[illegible][illegible][illegible]上今[illegible]信[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以安[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]則今[illegible]可以[illegible]天災蓋天[illegible]矣。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]丁丑知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible]之力[illegible][illegible][illegible]。八月[illegible]辰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三[illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]先王制[illegible]本乎人情[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兄[illegible][illegible]立[illegible]下於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之中[illegible]以[illegible]下[illegible]同[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]母[illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]留中。給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]氏[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible]太[illegible][illegible]開。辛巳，[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]本公及主事[illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]衛[illegible]員成二千二百人，[illegible]官[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]一切[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]大半皆斥去[illegible][illegible][illegible]者[illegible][illegible][illegible]

和[illegible][illegible]廷和入[illegible]有[illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百人[illegible]出入[illegible]手自[illegible]遣[illegible]有人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]帝來治[illegible]其手[illegible][illegible]影[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝亦[illegible]任之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使天下欣欣望治。外戚邵[illegible]乞[illegible]田戶部[illegible][illegible][illegible]全[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]治[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分[illegible]全言[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民今[illegible]何[illegible]民以[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]主而[illegible][illegible][illegible]之人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從[illegible][illegible]。九月乙卯，[illegible]宗皇卒。王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]召[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]久[illegible]至[illegible]功[illegible]壯[illegible][illegible]兵敗一[illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]多[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible]九[illegible]年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]久[illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]甲[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西向[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]遼東[illegible][illegible]久[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其十[illegible][illegible]一二[illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]城[illegible][illegible]白[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]會帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]四十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]四人各一[illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]凡[illegible][illegible][illegible]萬一千四百[illegible][illegible]丈[illegible][illegible]百八十有一，招[illegible][illegible]三[illegible]二百人[illegible]田千五百[illegible]又[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河，之[illegible]城[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]。[illegible][illegible]所部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]久不能[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]道[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]立[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]增時[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]道[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守帝不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]。中官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州判官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]五百[illegible]人御史[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]內[illegible]法司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年[illegible][illegible]政[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]衣官校[illegible]天下[illegible][illegible][illegible]下方[illegible][illegible][illegible]了[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之命[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

少傅。庚午，葬毅皇帝於康陵，廟曰武宗。御史黎貫請倣起居注之制，命詞臣編錄言動，備參考。從之。帝以母妃將至，下禮官議其儀。毛澄等請由崇文門入東安門。帝不許。乃議由正陽門入大明承天端門，從王門入宮。又不許。王門者，王所出入門也。帝曰：聖母至，御太后車服，從御道入，謁太廟。故事，后妃無謁廟禮，澄等爭之。母妃至通州，聞考孝宗，恚曰：安得以我子為他人子！止不肯入。帝涕泣啟皇太后，願避天子位，奉母妃歸藩。羣臣惶懼。張璁聞，益自喜，乃著大禮或問上之，且曰：非天子不議禮。[illegible]獨斷。帝益稱之，乃下璁等前疏，更令博採輿論以聞。澄等乃請於內閣，加興獻王為帝，妃為后，以太后懿旨行之。諭言臣曰：一傳之[illegible]已重於私親，[illegible]聖心使宜於今而不戾乎情，合乎古而無悖乎禮，則有禮勿毀，嚴任臣等有司奉之。敢任冬十月庚辰，以皇太后旨，加興獻王為興獻帝，孝宗妃邵氏為皇太后，興獻王妃蔣氏為興獻后，頒示中外。壬午，興獻后至，以太后儀謁奉先殿。帝二殿不謁廟。帝[illegible]依奉大禮，廷臣議之。言不得已，乃奉廟見。兵部主事霍韜、給事中熊浹上疏，請陛宗王祚懷。先復議言大禮如張璁指。兵部侍郎吳廷舉上疏，稱陛竟王號，王祚鄭[illegible]及少[illegible]家龍帝不直廷議，調南京工部。十一月庚戌，振江西災。帝深知王守仁功，曾諭位，召入朝，欲封。楊廷和與王瓊不相能，守仁前後平賊，率歸功於瓊，廷和不喜，大臣亦多忌其功，或言國喪未畢，不宜舉行賞，因拜守仁南京兵部尚書。守仁不赴，請歸省。丁巳，錄平宸濠功，封守仁特進光祿大夫柱國新建伯，世襲，錫鐵券。[illegible]子加[illegible]字少保，伍文定副都御史，[illegible]右布政使邢珣[illegible]各增秩二等。守仁[illegible]四方學者[illegible]王王[illegible]十[illegible]人，[illegible]知名於是有[illegible]知之學。進[illegible]台右[illegible]文[illegible]。甲戌，乾清宮災。帝由文華殿入居之。鄭本公言事之可畏者有大變，宮八作警。一日告成，陛下居安思危，當謹小節，無遊以防一朝之虞。言妃配宜擇嗣，以為萬世之計，宜嚴加[illegible]，若天祖之訓。求言善，切防政蠹，勤用防言，持聖心，遠聲色，毋溺於燕遊，宜罷作備封力，承恩於先朝帝事缺之。罷廣西貢香，諭各鎮巡守備官，凡額外之征悉罷之。十二月己丑，帝尊[illegible]興獻帝后加稱皇[illegible]。和尊言議宜[illegible]帝稱孝昭後[illegible]孫二夫人曰壽安皇太后，加[illegible]武上[illegible]元帝[illegible]以上立廟，[illegible]皆未書追尊。今若加皇字，與孝廟並稱，並是忘所後而重本生，任私恩而棄大義，臣等不敢阿諛其實，請皆斥罷。因封還御批。毛澄抗疏力爭，又偕九卿喬宇等會議。給事中安磐言：[illegible]世不可加於帝號之上，皇字法也，不可加於本生之母。本生所後，勢不兩大，興獻私恩，自有至重。廷臣聯章凡百餘人，帝皆不允。孫交請令日講祖訓，言[illegible]取準則，勿[illegible]日講[illegible]勿輟。給事中[illegible]紹宗言太祖貽謀[illegible]大臣[illegible]臣野[illegible]衣[illegible]宮中[illegible]水[illegible]心[illegible]大學衍義之[illegible]，陛下所當[illegible]思祖述，而二三大臣尤宜朝夕[illegible]以[illegible]，陛下日御便殿，[illegible]臣使耳目不[illegible]於邪佞，左右不[illegible]於險佞，則君志素定，治功可成。帝皆嘉納。詔遣中官[illegible]金[illegible]安川[illegible]代[illegible]守，復令總鎮劉[illegible]守涼州[illegible]不可[illegible]之議也。[illegible]臣[illegible]力士[illegible]附之。已而[illegible]氏大臣阮宏[illegible]山道[illegible]太原[illegible]都三府自保[illegible]立[illegible]之兄子[illegible]封[illegible]武川伯[illegible]水[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]位[illegible]立其族子[illegible]兵攻都[illegible]出走[illegible]兵[illegible]殺之[illegible]特功專[illegible]女[illegible]自為太傅仁國公[illegible]兵攻[illegible]敗走死。

明紀卷第二十八

賜進士出身工部候補主事署衡司行走陳鶴纂

即用知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

世宗紀一 起壬午嘉靖元年盡癸未嘉靖二年凡二年

世宗欽天履道英毅神聖宣文廣武洪仁大孝肅皇帝嘉靖元年春正月癸丑，享太廟。 己未，大祀天地於南郊。清寧宮後三小宮災。毛澄及給事中朱鳴陽等俱言，咎在大禮稱考去言，災及內殿，責臣指斥之禮，有戾天常，背違之名，深乖典則，輔臣[illegible]禮臣[illegible]明不能救[illegible]生之邪說，使帝之誠[illegible]動，假母后以箝天下之口，臣竊不正大禮不動邪說，所謂[illegible]者皆具文也。況詔旨由中出而內閣不知，奸黨成而曲為庇護，諫臣斥逐，耳目有壅蔽之虞，大臣[illegible]殷敕有[illegible]之[illegible]，司禮之權重於宰相，[illegible]之官，[illegible]臣食祿[illegible]有遠除[illegible]不斷，猶斥耕田之實[illegible]多，淮邸之乞田未已。伏望陛下仰畏天明，俯察民隱，親大臣，勤庶政，以回天變。給事中鄧繼曾言：去年五月日精門災，今月十二日長安榜廊火，及今郊祀日，內廷小房又災。天有五行，火實主禮；人有五事，火實主言。名不正則言不順，言不順則禮不興。令未[illegible]而災者三，殆禮失言之效也。楊廷和言興獻帝后加稱，以聖神[illegible]容有未安，帝乃降詔稱孝宗為皇考，慈壽皇太后為聖母，興獻帝后為本生父母，不稱皇。興獻帝園曰陵，[illegible]監衛如制，設祠署安陸，歲時享祀，用十二籩，樂用八佾。 [illegible]言開邑諫，黜傳奉，今止[illegible]擬而裁決[illegible]近習，[illegible]失參贊之權，近習起干政之漸。旨令重要請召大臣面決施行，講官事畢，班列左右，使[illegible]而公稟之，帝相待取善之名，內臣免招權之謗。臣言錦衣不當典刑獄，東廠不當[illegible]，[illegible]按兵衛官不當以軍功授，校尉不當與府部衙事，不當[illegible]以入京營授官職，御史[illegible]位，帝[illegible]赴[illegible]有功，不當[illegible]平逆功臣，安[illegible]外，不當[illegible]。帝嘉納之。 [illegible]又言[illegible]遺官[illegible]受

[illegible]大不[illegible]作同官言多先以[illegible]得[illegible]名[illegible]言官[illegible]其奸，故[illegible]事，責在[illegible]撫，帝置不問。 甘肅總兵官李隆[illegible]巡撫都御史許銘不[illegible]，己巳[illegible]卒[illegible]其屍，五[illegible]大[illegible]九[illegible]右僉都御史[illegible]撫甘肅。 二月己卯，耕耤田。 河南妖人馬隆等[illegible]，[illegible]兵[illegible]之，[illegible]介正直，不通私謁，歷官至應天府尹。 安[illegible]言先[illegible]內外臣奸，若張忠、劉[illegible]王[illegible]全要[illegible]其貨賄，可以通神，未[illegible]復用，[illegible]預防，天下[illegible]令若[illegible]世。帝納其言，令錦衣官[illegible]防護之。 三月辛[illegible]，帝[illegible]獻生[illegible]之。 甲[illegible]於先師孔子。 丁巳，上[illegible]皇太后尊號曰昭聖[illegible]皇太后，武宗皇后曰莊肅皇后。戊午，上皇太后邵氏尊號曰壽安皇太后，興獻后曰興國太后。 [illegible]定[illegible]功，封楊廷和等爵，毛紀伯爵，[illegible]千石，廷和等固辭，改廕錦衣衛指揮使，復辭，帝以賞太輕，加廷和廕四品京職，世襲，紀[illegible]五品文職，又辭。 夏四月，立報功祠於[illegible]祀[illegible]，從何孟春之請也。 令公侯伯[illegible]任[illegible]年二十以下者送監讀書，令已任者亦送監。 壬辰，命各[illegible]巡按御史三年一更代。 改召用工部尚書林俊為刑部尚書。俊年已七十，在道數引疾，不許，因[illegible]帝[illegible]近[illegible]正其心以出[illegible]令[illegible]天下先，切詔所載[illegible]敢以[illegible]公[illegible]。又言推舉所生，有不容已之情，有不可易之禮，因[illegible]至宋理宗事，凡十條以上。比至京，請止[illegible]示[illegible]久居[illegible]為帝言[illegible]大臣[illegible]繼節，封[illegible]朝有大政，必[illegible]天下[illegible]。 時承武宗後汰之，後[illegible]文武冗食，定錄[illegible]會廷臣[illegible]內閣給事[illegible]官[illegible]可，[illegible]中官[illegible]所[illegible]交言[illegible]同。命出從反，非新政所宜，中官監督倉場者，初止數人，正德中增至五十五人，以交言[illegible]半，其後[illegible]，帝已[illegible]二十七人，交欲盡去之，並[illegible]清餘准[illegible]倉。一切勿遣。帝令自今毋更加而已，守[illegible]中官[illegible]

領守十事而安川貴遇復其丈勒川令如前止宿中上林苑內臣凡九十九人，僅留公私地無冒者卽位令僅一入人，如弘治時。已復僅存千八十二人，今乞汰如前，且勅舊隸許，又勅御馬監內臣宜如舊制，冊世隸並令戶部酌如時數，其條頗不從。五月己酉朔，葬于京山之部，昌化侯上大行，皇帝安太后尊號。勅朝太后尊世，毛澄等上元年乃乃三十六人，皇帝知其當勅太后皇帝入其大，執附公舊王宋，以翊戴功，封承春侯，但言無故給事中府給事者，其不可不議。初議中官張銳等子孫世襲，給事中亦相爭，錦衣千戶世子百戶，上錄其千戶王守仁千正官，錄衣百戶，其中官爭反之，中勅大臣會了，其近侍如前，國戚之臣皆不能保，知臣料臣所復推安，朝臣言乘拒才能，乃量內侍而擇士大夫，能令輔臣保，詳僅祖宗以治事，以餘才識。御史言事有關大坑者當緣為奏，皇帝仁厚而當成事帝等年長，非欲臣所錄者。六月，致仕少師，禮部尚書，年八十六，歸太平，少保文郡尊，修守以貴不事者，如適行于十餘年，居貴偏二載，勅世易退世皆高之。秋七月己丑，以禮部侍郎江西，刑部四川，籍部縣議官，兵部言薦之。御史議除一斷略官職，初所位天下，欣然望治道，可，如初鄉事，勘縣今庫，望在右，或議言及大臣，今會議輔臣所言。曰，議初錢不經從，今議輔復，初廷議，以坊職司，或以新巧佞進，初曰會今在不省今在方可否，初議革冗食，今議職士末不任，費不得守，議革額實令大臣近侍以迎立，議世爵臣校尉數罷，初中官有罪以成法，今犯者多貸死，會不得，初中官有過不復任用，今鎮守守備，求貴僅門復事，初納粟留令議不便者官命，直曰有

言然犯人所能而納其餘，頃年命等擇官仕安，不許，中官命事，許利事，嘉自陛下數給事中，不得有旨，勅官所糾劾下司，付法司，冊內臣犯法者，司不得執其奏，府具情也，乞下法司公議，以昭平明之治，疏入不報。二遣侍郎等錢物事，候兵來，乃下令大會開，不得議，育例未敢遲，乃之賀引去，錢以其間，議社上為備八月，安慶八年，以鄭州錢令，開，開御文事分，伏奏言過其所，所事，錢，欽定兵科，必定，伏侍，果至，又取去已而言京州，鄭州，兵官，廷推王朝，等並及錢館，自勅文體不許，府收，鎮命府，知府，李亘坤之，王佑，隸臣，陸大理對，重來之後，世，呼之曰太守仁，兵民，不許，掌侍議中，重平得台館，而備之復，以貴曰，九月，巡按江西御史，程某上言，以私，去解，復之代，成侯其可，其文子守仁亦可，因，部，守仁，立道，給事中，程，官，以，守仁，立，言之，所，功，主，禮，亦，守仁，御史，向，信，勅，比，曰，守仁一，問，兵，定大，如，多，以，大，功，其，勿，問。己巳，生，御，輔，世，祀，下所司。辛未，立皇后陳氏，初，太后，貴，皇太后，安，太后，知，之，乃，上。初，水，所，事，先，有，之，武宗，死，工部，尚書，水，及，工部，郎中，林文，如，理，尤，不，井，縣，一，日，針，工，川，民，百，木，鐵，湖，法，沙，小，百，以，之，白，來，現，其，大，月，而，乾，工，臣，成，而，不，姓。冬十月，會，民，府，賴，家

平一■。命錦衣■■■■三千戶所■江■■■■■甸四安撫司屬
■■甸茶山二長官司。辛卯，振■■■■江西、廣西災，命■■有
差。壬辰，以災傷敕群臣修省。南京大理寺丞■■■入賀，卒於京師。
行人張岳疏其■■■■少■■子■■。特王守仁之■■行。給事中
■■言：「三代以下正■■■如■■近有■明才■■■■■以■■天
下，■■高■名■■■宗之■陸九淵之■■■■■■■■■■天
下■■■■御史■■世■亦以■言從之。王守仁疏■■■■■■■■
同■■臣功■■。■西上■■■■■■■■■■十一月■
■兩■■御史■■■■會之。陸■■■■■■二十人■各一■從
給事中■世揚■■■■■■■■陛下■作■言之■以防
■■之奸■■■■■■大臣■■■■■■之■■■■■
則■■之■可成了■■加■■■■■■之臣■■■■帝不■■
近臣■■■■■■■■■■。■中■安■太■■氏■帝■■■■■■
■廷和■言，祖■了■■■工作，■■■■了■。南京■■部尚■
■■■■■大■■■■■■■■■■■言■■■■■■■■■■
■■■之一字■■加之■■王朱■■■■■宗今乃■■之
■■■此■■所不■■■■。■州■■■■■■■■■■■
■■■州■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■
■山東■■■■■分■■■不得■■■■■■■■
外■■河不■■■■■■河■■■■■■■■■守■
■告■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■若■■而
■使■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■者
■■■■■可。給事中■■■■■■■■■■■大學■■■
令左右■■■以■■■■。大理寺■■■■■■■■■■■■
既■■■從中■■■不能從。十一月■■■■■■■■及山東■
■流去者。初■■千戶■■以附中官■■■■■御史■百之■

■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■大■■■■■■■今■以■免荒
而■功不■■■以示■■■■百之■■■■■■■■■■■■■交
■■■■■■■百之■■■不行■私行■■■■■■
■百之刑■■■■■■■■■■■帝■■之■百之■三月■一
月。■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■之。山東■王
■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■乃■
■■■御史■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■以便■■
■■■兵■■。給事中■■■■■■陛下■■■■■田之■■
■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■以■民■言一■■
下■■■陛下之仁，乃■■給事中■言■■■■■■■■■■■
上■州■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■
以全大信■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■大用■■民■
■之。今■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■成大用故■也。
乞■■之■而■■■■■■■■■■■■■自■安■王
■■■■■母以■■■■■■■■■行以■■■■■
■■■■■■■■■。御史■■■山西■■■■■■■
■■■■■江■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■
■■■■■■■■■■■大奸及■■■■■■■■公■■■私
中■■■。
二年春正月，給事中■御史交章劾■■■■■■■■■■■■■
偉■■御史■■■■■和宇■■■■■太■■■和宇■■■■
毛紀■■■■■■■去。給事中鄭一鵬言：「文皇帝■立內■■■
■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■大臣■■■■
■■■帝■■之■■■■■■■■■■■內■定未可
■■■御史■■■■■和■■■■■■■不能■■■以■
■心又不能決去■以明臣節■■■■■■■■■■■以■■

反正足[illegible]救時宰相而遣一日擒[illegible]元惡不已甚乎且廷和以輸動
故陳言乞休同官又以廷和故嫉功求去臣不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可畏
帝乃[illegible]留廷和等[illegible]道赤陽所遇事　夏言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible]動
中官[illegible][illegible][illegible]昌侯張延齡殖凡七上請改後宮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
公私[illegible]一切禁減罷求請及河南山東奸人獻民田王府者俱從之
山東賊流至[illegible]城官軍[illegible]之會河南賊[illegible][illegible]引二百騎馳至
中都留守[illegible][illegible][illegible]前方戰[illegible]忽二[illegible]其[illegible]先[illegible]賊[illegible]之官軍大潰
將士死者八百餘人　丁卯小王子[illegible][illegible]騎入沙河堡總兵官杭雄
戰卻之　二月大計天下官給事中[illegible][illegible]司不職者二十二人所
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]吏部以軍功[illegible][illegible][illegible]布政使致仕[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]討賊
月餘成大功[illegible][illegible][illegible]以王守仁故[illegible]抑之二人竟[illegible]其[illegible]同事有
功者或賞或否亦不給守仁[illegible]券不子[illegible]之守仁再[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible]人心[illegible]阻當時[illegible][illegible][illegible]官伍文定
邢[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人外又有知府[illegible][illegible]明[illegible]元[illegible]知[illegible][illegible]
清馬[illegible]傳[illegible][illegible]李[illegible]及[illegible]材王冕[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]王[illegible][illegible]官郡
御史王[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]御史[illegible]山伍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
或遣[illegible]伏[illegible]或[illegible][illegible][illegible]所謂同功一體者也[illegible]下之士
若[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]已[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]仕[illegible][illegible]先[illegible][illegible]高[illegible]千戶王佐
[illegible]或作為兵[illegible]以[illegible]其途上[illegible][illegible][illegible]反側以[illegible]人心[illegible]
其[illegible][illegible]今閩紀功文冊改造者多所刪削[illegible]人[illegible]元[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]
宸反[illegible]奸人[illegible]陷[illegible]死[illegible]中[illegible]心[illegible]目[illegible]之[illegible]之中夫[illegible][illegible]
成[illegible]動[illegible]在數千里外[illegible][illegible]矢[illegible]而死江西[illegible][illegible][illegible]切近[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]目[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之義[illegible]力[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]
肯甘[illegible]之[illegible]從[illegible]之[illegible]必死之地以[illegible][illegible]之功乎今
臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible]人者或賞不行而[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]賞未及而
[illegible]已先行或[illegible][illegible]之名而[illegible][illegible]或[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]以

[illegible]斥非[illegible][illegible]已斥[illegible][illegible]奸所[illegible][illegible][illegible]而已世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]拾擁
[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]未[illegible]有鳴其不平[illegible]其屈抑者臣[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]
不行　癸未復建東[illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible]河南[illegible]平
[illegible][illegible][illegible]太后邵氏於[illegible]陵[illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible]毛[illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible]
行給事[illegible]但[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]推[illegible]所生[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]至[illegible]首[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]扶之親其人曰上[illegible]也上古人[illegible]父母奈何使我不得伸必
祈公[illegible]民比[illegible]金[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible]不能[illegible]與[illegible]有一
去不[illegible]已耳[illegible]引[illegible]至五六二[illegible]留不允[illegible]乃
[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]少[illegible]文[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]甚而[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]　[illegible][illegible]三月[illegible][illegible][illegible]百官[illegible]分廷臣四等加以
[illegible]題上之[illegible][illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]元[illegible]本[illegible]之[illegible]皆
承[illegible]而[illegible]之未有[illegible]其口[illegible]者也給事中[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]成法[illegible]是乞斥之帝[illegible]其言[illegible]外　乙巳[illegible][illegible][illegible]答
[illegible]大同　甲[illegible]武宗[illegible]主[illegible]太廟　[illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]言人臣[illegible][illegible]
自古[illegible]人[illegible][illegible]政[illegible]臣[illegible]而給事中[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]國[illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]加[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]臣乃[illegible]知台州[illegible]知[illegible]之士[illegible]於[illegible]臣
[illegible][illegible]朝廷[illegible]之[illegible]納其言[illegible]左[illegible]江西[illegible]使　[illegible]郎[illegible]
[illegible]別部[illegible]世[illegible]五[illegible]巴[illegible][illegible]之西[illegible]指揮
何[illegible]百戶王[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]州[illegible]化人[illegible][illegible]
會別部[illegible]世[illegible]四十二人斬首二十五級[illegible]其二[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible]官軍[illegible]其[illegible]郎[illegible]使江[illegible]
之朝　御史許宗[illegible][illegible][illegible]斥[illegible][illegible]同官[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]宗
[illegible]言給事中張[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]朝廷[illegible]之[illegible]乞[illegible]先[illegible]
斥五[illegible]上疏求去言[illegible]如[illegible]私[illegible]不[illegible]朝廷大[illegible]臣一[illegible]所
[illegible][illegible]公[illegible]所[illegible]其大[illegible]臣以[illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]之　夏四月壬

午朔以災異敕群臣修省。癸未以宋朱熹裔孫墅為五經博士主婺源朱熹祀。給事中張翀等言曾以大事自責曰敢不節與民失職與宮壼崇與女謁盛與苞苴行與讒夫昌與今試以近事較之快船方盛而織造充斥保泰永康戊方殷而更興增華分守附倚局房之類皆於聞世之一言矣武宗匠夫衆於監門之事以是敢不可謂節也末作倍於奇巧遊手半於闤闠耕桑時廢俯仰之資教化未聞成俗之習是民不可謂不失職也而宮壼崇采選頻年或一木而役夫萬千或一櫝而費財十百死亡枕籍之狀數萬之處陛下不得而見則是宮壼不可謂不崇也保聖之封先女寵於宮后往來肅事之名謀請於乳母或承恩於郡於飛熊或點選不下於飛良內以移主上之性情外以關近習之所知是女謁不可謂不盛也則奸之饋鐵公錐賂遺而進膳以之貨賂之最鋪首行鈔託而避二職之謀錢行賄而王英吹明於錦衣賜節適而千萬貴藏於謀城晁卿且不可謂不行也自嚴居主和居府部之職而用王鑑被伎之說置臣執害之說之宜而入小蓋開之端或關發於內陰姆雍鐵或譏行於外猶讒構於上以沮朝廷之是非下以亂人物之邪正是讒夫又可謂不昌也凡此皆成湯之所無而今日之所有是以不雨之旱猶之謀所賞災之氣從陛下孫稚獻。

錦衣百戶張瓚帥校尉支伊通自稱取其家搜得主事同僚共救錦衣鋪不置成安置與同官張遠坪張瑋捧校鑑伎於衛官帶於之下錦衣部屬共同付之法司終交刑部舉下尤其將仍不亂覺錦出讞湖州府通判。致仕尚書陳壽卒。壽歷官四十年無家可歸寓南京所居不蔽風雨此卒尚書李充嗣府尹葉天敘等之數又數年觀其歸助始得歸葬新城。癸巳命兩京二品以上及撫按官舉堪任守令者。帝用中官崔文言建醮於清寧宮西天西番漢經諸廠五花宮兩暖閣東次閣莫不有之或月靈延和合等大臣力言不可

別某武帝宋徽宗崇尚道教張翀言宮閣禁之內齋祀叢興乾清宮內官十數輩朝暮引類伏宮禁滋爲作日宮此由先朝邪人遺孽若太監崔文等以邪術爲書故貢陛下爲其滑弄而已得縱其奸欺干撓政事者引進邪佞太平之衆失四海之望講計陛下以事為君子而不忍斥其徒黨聽其言而不欲盡其執亦謂可以延年已病耳側聞頃來內侍女寵充塞閑暇一二結皆吏奉者藩戚尤甚固是息日觸政令多錯老居深處小人得夤間隙進以左道蠱惑天以聖明足持而不欲言宮壼之間以邪淫爲無傷而邪妄之術若非古帝王求福不回之道也。安寧宮寧武宗寵臣左右所從者傳禪授吉出入於房內官則內使傳內城十數年間禮貴大宮流為瘡禍官利尤效而數傳內因依遂使小人伏奔何疾及二年後監傳不寧則皆日月無虧日此豈陛下本意。帝太監崔文等爲之文錦貧減役乃曾夫殘民臣聞陛下乃首奉乘遠戚陛下至此使給事天下後世文可傳此文事故陛下欲行者則從之群臣則從之欲拜執則又從之帝已則專以神事士大夫以任伐方自建瑞以為何便以是臣故曰文可斷也。御史一疏言齋祀冗費必虛帑庫而齋饋之費歲累萬金有入千陛下悉數陛下豈容易哉臣巡視光祿見一年錢食之費經費萬有入千陛下忍斂民怨而不忍傳佞倖之心況今天災頻降京師遣擾相繼盜賊成卒日夜嘯戈不得飽食而事備遣廩費至此此臣所未解聞。崔文家人李陽鳳當匠師宋鑑聽不獲帶文杖之殺死下刑部治未決而中官芮景賢求司林俊留不遣力爭錦衣帥大科李之偶不納明日復又奏帝令貴其杖言請宗以刑獄付法司以鎮撫奸佞付鎮撫飭依律擬必付法司擬罪未有兼取未定之囚反付推問者此途一開恐後有重情輒自錦衣內降以團免實長亂階文先期奸罪不容赦祖宗以小事攝法司不容朝廷百五十年紀綱為此奪亂帝憚其言直乃不聽。給事中趙漢言

擅文□政巧進邪說不特此一事獨是而已工部侍郎□□□文家人罪文□補其□罪□杖□所□曰此杖□□□術□□□□主此□□□逐毋□□□□不□　給事中張逵言陛下臨御之初圖事大定今□□□□□□□□□□□紀政事不關於宰執者罪一□罷□行於□近有□多□□□□而斥□□□大臣執奏而貴以回□至如□元封侯□□市□□□言乞□□步□□成未有若是□倖也□□□死□□□官□□□問先□□人未有若是□□也□陛下一反目前之所為□聞　五月御史□□言國初夏秋二稅□四百七十一萬而今損九萬米二千四百六十二萬而今損二百五十萬而宗室之□育吏之冗內官之食軍士之□□來給其中以賦入則日減以支費則日加□□所司□□宗以來□□及今□□□之□□□上□知□入有□□用□□不□□嘉納之　南京禮部尚書□□□□言陛下□統以來昭德□□□圖治宜召天和而災□□□何也□曰□不有初□克有終陛下□極一□百度咸貞天下□目望至治比來□□□百司□□萬民失仰此即今不能如初也即位之初□□□臣任□□□比內閣□自□中改□□□□□此任□不能如初也即位之初□□□如□□□□□比來□涉□□官寺□九□□□□□道文□皆曰□□有言此□□不能如初也即位之初凡先□□□之□□宜一切□□比來□□□□□□此□名□不能如初也即位之初凡□□□□□俱付三法司比來□下□□此□□法不能如初也即位之初有令戶部□□□□之半且令科道官□□□乃因太監□□□官遂□前□此□民□不能如初也即位之初□□□□三□□□師比來於□□□□□正道不能如初也即位之初□□□□比來□□□天□□□此□□□不能如初也夫初政所以清明者政出公朝而左右不預也今政所以□□者政在左右而外廷不知也惟政不可一日不在朝廷惟□不可一日不□於左右所□政在朝廷者非必皆□□也□□□有□耳目有所□主威重於九□□□安於泰山自古帝王制御天下操此術而已不則宮府之□□而倩任有所偏□寺之情□而□□有所□名曰□□而太阿之□□□於下矣□下□郡　南京禮部右侍郎□□□同官條上六事且言□□□益且□政□□多□目疾民帝多納用之　庚午小王子犯□□石□□□□□□□　御史余□□司禮太監張佐□□□以□上□□召羊□□□給事中□世□□□□西而久任□□巡□帝卒召□　給□中□言天下政權出於一則治二三則亂公□大夫□□則治□人□于□□陛下□統之初□□□□□□中□□抑□倖□□□□可□明□□矣□未□□□□私□□□行明少□□少□□□未□其術而□何□□□□□中□之□□文以左道□上□□□□□之而不□□□□守□□□臣□十十上而不行近又□□文□□法司之守□□□以□旨□□之□□□涉中人□□□□□□□□乞必□此□正□□何□□□□之□也□去□□□□夫□□□必不留陛下□與一二近習私人共理天下乎今日天下□□□□武宗時□已□危然元氣□壯□□□宜可以立□何也承孝宗之□也今日□□□□而不□已□□□無方□手不□何也承武宗之亂也□□□□□□□□□病□文□之□□□□□□□去□□□□□中□□□民□□使宮府一體上下一心而後天下可爲也帝卒不□　六月癸丑以災傷免□□元年天下□□之半　日本貢使宗設及宋素卿□佐抵□□波互爭□□□□□而能太監□□□□坐宗設上□後□又令□□宗□□□之□□□□□其舟□□□□至紹□□□下□□□□以□宗□□□□□□□□□□□□□□出□□□□□□□□上□□□□御史□□以□□□□□宗□□□

素仰遺回[illegible]王守治撫按及命大能聞文章言事求外其才可
貸錦并治爾風戒斬謀副使張斥分中參政朱昂陽分巡副使許完
部楷揮張洪[illegible]擢中國之威殿救敗之計從之[illegible]入甘
肅殺楷揮孫仁等　秋七月永福長公主下嫁鄔景和[illegible]
尉駙都尉見公主行兩拜禮公主坐受拜夫婦之分[illegible]上帝[illegible]能
從　錦衣衛[illegible]獄校王邦奇等[illegible]任以[illegible]世[illegible]
置緹騎[illegible]其[illegible]姦盜也或以一人而[illegible]十餘人或以一家而
連數十家[illegible]之[illegible]言也或所[illegible]役
因此[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]然後從而
[illegible]之[illegible]有[illegible]之[illegible]數十年內死者[illegible]生者[illegible]今不追
正其罪使[illegible]保首領于已幸矣何[illegible]然[illegible]已[illegible]天[illegible]
且陛下[illegible]已[illegible]之人心[illegible]之[illegible]在[illegible]一[illegible]若此[illegible]
衛一朝[illegible]之則奸人[illegible]立[illegible]防[illegible]不知所[illegible]宜[illegible]
施[illegible]帝不能從　[illegible]正太常寺少卿[illegible]文[illegible]同知
神為官[illegible]估工作十十[illegible]之[illegible]帝下即中[illegible]員外
郎以錦衣衛[illegible]官二臣無與之罪臣帝不[illegible]已而[illegible]
言不自安兩[illegible]工[illegible]亦大[illegible]右文也　初
都[illegible]下[illegible]以交結明[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]
以王[illegible]詔[illegible]刑[illegible]乞[illegible]行[illegible]又勅谷大用占民[illegible]給
了[illegible]以[illegible]田[illegible]正不[illegible]還乞致仕[illegible]之加
太子太保　給事[illegible]文罪巨言文[illegible]帝從文言命
最自[illegible]後[illegible]言[illegible]內[illegible]臣不得[illegible]文乃[illegible]
行事此已罪制官官[illegible]入年[illegible]出[illegible]官[illegible]
八月庚子以定[illegible]功[illegible]國公[illegible]伯[illegible]言
子[illegible]稱伯[illegible]子[illegible]太后[illegible]牛封公[illegible]後
聽今[illegible]衛以父[illegible]子封[illegible]自封伯[illegible]子[illegible]又升[illegible]

陛下守[illegible]業以[illegible]世不從帝又[illegible]外[illegible]五人為錦衣[illegible]千
百戶彭[illegible]之給事中[illegible]亦[illegible]官[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible]任大學士
[illegible]年十十二[illegible]太保[illegible]文[illegible]　辛酉小王子犯[illegible]子[illegible]都
指揮王[illegible]戰死　九月[illegible]楊廷和[illegible]四[illegible]超[illegible]太[illegible]廷和四[illegible]不[illegible]
戶部[illegible]詔上各官莊田[illegible]不同帝[illegible]其[illegible]文官[illegible]以
[illegible]多[illegible]世[illegible]以[illegible]田多[illegible]帝[illegible]
令[illegible]成[illegible]以閱[illegible]官地所司[illegible]多[illegible]寺中[illegible]
遺至[illegible]十[illegible]以[illegible]　巡[illegible]大同[illegible]史[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]以大同北四[illegible]可[illegible]日[illegible]犯[illegible]府不能近[illegible]
者以[illegible]各日[illegible]外[illegible]今[illegible]外即[illegible]何以示[illegible]乃於[illegible]
九十里外[illegible]五里日水口[illegible]
十卒[illegible]　閏[illegible]祀[illegible]　[illegible]民[illegible]
永平知府郭九[illegible]太監[illegible]之[illegible]十月[illegible]
[illegible]并[illegible]先[illegible]下所司　戶部尚書孫交[illegible]
安子[illegible]不[illegible]行[illegible]于[illegible]交[illegible]其字[illegible]中
官[illegible]孫[illegible]帝曰此朱[illegible]所[illegible]敢[illegible]　初[illegible]父子及[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]以從[illegible]中人[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]上[illegible]及日[illegible]再[illegible]而後行[illegible]已[illegible]
非與[illegible]之[illegible]自二[illegible]後[illegible]下不[illegible]
下勿[illegible]詔自今[illegible]以[illegible]
帝不[illegible]　[illegible]下初政[illegible]不克[illegible]左右近侍[illegible]以[illegible]色
[illegible]上[illegible]臣[illegible]孫交等不得守法多自引去可[illegible]心[illegible]
官[illegible]遣[illegible]以隆太平之[illegible]又[illegible]官日[illegible]不宜[illegible]
[illegible]百今[illegible]推[illegible]二[illegible]太初以[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]
時以[illegible]而[illegible]近[illegible]正[illegible]而[illegible]皆安[illegible]
臣[illegible]中宮正[illegible]及冬[illegible]

月食至來年冬至以前二十四氣分至合朔日躔月離黃赤二道會
日中星七政四餘之度視元辛巳所測離合何如差次錄聞積
驗延訪精通理數者徵赴京師令詳定歲差以成一代之制從之
十一月丁卯御史衛道以災異言[illegible]東廠太監芮景賢言[illegible]在逮
仍給衛卒巨胡取夫役逆黨御史[illegible]言[illegible]遣錦衣逆之帝然遣二人
下錦衣衛獄[illegible]充軍邵武衛用[illegible]法司爭不得[illegible]
宗言三法司專理刑獄或主質成或主平反錦衣不得以用其權[illegible]出
入天子不得以喜怒爲[illegible]但錦衣衛[illegible]之官專理詔獄而法司[illegible]
成處設如有事小過耳[illegible]於官寺之門[illegible]於武夫之手[illegible]從內
降大臣初不與知[illegible]非法臣[illegible]至數人降級而已
王獻兄弟[illegible]政論戍而已以[illegible]視之其實天淵而罪[illegible]一律
何以示天下帝[illegible]以[illegible]比[illegible]一月　宋[illegible]之道世[illegible]中林[illegible]
古[illegible]至[illegible]生[illegible]之以[illegible]言請[illegible]江會所
司與宋[illegible]治臣遣給事中[illegible]御史王道往　初大禮議未定
吏部員外郎方獻夫巡[illegible]御史[illegible]向張璁[illegible]
議欲[illegible]王[illegible]宗[illegible]伯者會中朝[illegible]
[illegible]不敢上前京刑部主事桂萼性剛[illegible]同官日[illegible]私[illegible]
議會汪[illegible]以便[illegible]已改[illegible]雖知其名欲倚以自助而與議
不合即具疏[illegible]正統以安人心不[illegible]帝[illegible]從廷臣意
[illegible]宗[illegible]乃具疏并[illegible]夫[illegible]二疏上之曰臣聞天下有道禮樂自天子
出伏[illegible]斷[illegible]臣與二臣疏并付禮官令臣等面質　己丑[illegible]
河南饑　十二月[illegible]岳[illegible]甘[illegible]平[illegible]李隆及[illegible]伏誅
[illegible]南北[illegible]不[illegible]中官[illegible]造官[illegible]造工部及給事中御史言之皆不聽
[illegible]內[illegible]廷和等不[illegible]命因[illegible]民困財[illegible]
且[illegible]廷和言臣[illegible]大臣言官言之不[illegible]二三
邪佞之言[illegible]陛下能[illegible]二三邪佞共治祖宗之天下[illegible]且陛下

以織造[illegible]不知[illegible]武以來何[illegible]有之[illegible]始於成化弘治耳憲
宗孝宗[illegible]非一陛下不取法[illegible]法其不美者何也[illegible]
一詔中官之[illegible]天下方[illegible]令[illegible]有此何以取信
因[illegible]旨者何人[illegible]假御批以行其私者帝[illegible]不[illegible]所
遣官毋[illegible]已不能止也　御史[illegible]曰[illegible]陛下[illegible]臣所[illegible]
惟愛主[illegible]民是明知織造之害矣既知之而猶不已實由信任大臣
帝[illegible]而[illegible]小[illegible]政也自古未有[illegible]小[illegible]於內而大臣能[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]二三小人[illegible]今[illegible]陛下[illegible]
何任[illegible]私不[illegible]加[illegible]臣[illegible]一官行[illegible]方得之[illegible]
之以[illegible]而欲其不[illegible]於下此必[illegible]之事也[illegible]力[illegible]
帝不能用　吏部侍郎何孟春以[illegible]府[illegible]江淮北河水
大[illegible]田[illegible]人[illegible]相[illegible]入[illegible]帝以
災異[illegible]明年郊祀[illegible]宗[illegible]祀之[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]臣之[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]今[illegible]從吉宜[illegible]行[illegible]可
以災[illegible]求以[illegible]從之
二年春正月丙[illegible]河南山[illegible]陝西同時地震　壬午五星[illegible]
於[illegible]兵部[illegible]民以[illegible]占主兵[illegible]天下[illegible]守[illegible]之
[illegible]且[illegible]用[illegible]七[illegible]玩好帝[illegible]　帝[illegible]疏[illegible]丙
戌[illegible]下[illegible]行二月[illegible]臣七十三人上[illegible]曰祖
[illegible]兄[illegible]弟及[illegible]同[illegible]今陛下[illegible]武宗[illegible]宗明[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]武宗之[illegible]曰[illegible]人[illegible]大宗也[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]光武[illegible]明[illegible]后[illegible]子[illegible]
子以[illegible]大宗[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]宋[illegible]仁[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]入[illegible]不同[illegible]言[illegible]不[illegible]私[illegible]以生前[illegible]
子者乃[illegible]人[illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]武宗[illegible]之
子[illegible]立[illegible]臣[illegible]言陛下[illegible]武宗而上[illegible]宗非[illegible]宗立

後世尊又謂武宗全神器授陛下何忍不繼其統臣等謂陛下實嗣
武宗皇兄矣豈必改孝宗稱伯乃為繼其統乎尊又言禮官執奏不
過前宋儒議臣等尋味所執實不出此蓋宋程頤之言曰雖當尊崇
於正統豈得盡絕於私恩故所繼主於大義所生存乎至情至於名
稱統緒所係若其無別斯亂大倫殆為今日發也謹集諸奏章惟進
士張璁主事霍韜給事中熊浹與臣等議同其他八十餘疏二百五十
餘人皆如臣等議請上留中而特旨召璁韜及席書於南京　帝斷
陰大臣致家決鄰臺曾言比來中旨大戾王言事不考經文不會
理相弼知之封緘則賜敕或會所保之扑言且斷於默臣因睹
出淵以歸吾處太祖宗以來凡有批答必付內閣擬進者非止慮獨
見之或偏亦防矯偽者之假託也正德之世權姦恣縱尚未有如今
日之可駭可懼者左右群小目不知書身未經事恐招權弄筆取
寵故自此無窮　至於此陛下不由大臣共政倘信群小臣恐大器
之不安也疏入帝責以下錦衣衛獄掠治謫戍邊衛永遠軍一
及小官錦御史林有孚劉明衛李本給救不報初帝時所言路大
開戊五六切直方優容之自劉最及鄧曾得罪誹謗言者廢黜相繼
侍讀張於水官一二年間天變地震山崩川涌人饑相食殆無虛
日矣聖人不以乾否之時而後親賢之劍明主不以從經之時而廢
元首之守宜傳求修明先王之道者日侍文華以講聖學　初宸濠
伏誅言數百人毛玉等會往訊多所余連且言宸濠謀由左
右內臣須之因勒守臣不死事者而禁其天下有司與藩府交通
帝嘉從之　初楊廷和以帝性英敏冒信可致太平事事有所持諍
務大禮議起帝數召廷和從容賜茶欲有所更定廷和卒不肯順指
先後封還御批者四執奏幾三十疏帝常忽忽有所恨左右因乘間
言廷和恣無人臣禮帝意內移廷和累疏乞休會帝特賜疏入廷和力
持其議語稍不平丙午帝許之致仕責以因辭歸咎非大臣道賜

璽書給與璽如制寢前廢千戶錦衣衛指揮使之命給事御史交章請
留不報　夏氏南京歸寢　汪俊等議與給事中張翀旨王已乃下論
曰朕奉承宗廟正統大義豈敢有違第本生至情亦當兼盡其再集
議以聞俊等不得已乃議請加皇字以全徽稱　以昭聖皇太后壽旦
詔免命婦朝賀舒芬言前者興國太后令旦命婦朝賀如儀今遇
皇太后壽節忽行傳免恐失輕重之宜乞收成命以彰聖孝帝怒奪
俸三月御史朱淛言皇太后躬擎神器以授陛下母子至情天日昭
鑒若傳免朝賀何以慰親心而隆孝治御史馬明衡言曾免朝賀在
恒時猶可在議禮紛爭之時則斷不可且昭聖太后今節彼去了過
數旬而情文互異詔旨一出臣民疑駭某一兩禮儀末節稍成嫌隙
俾陛下貽譏天下非細故也時帝方欲尊所生而羣臣必欲帝母昭
聖相持未決二人疏上帝意且怒其搖異內廷直以離間宮闈歸過
於上下錦衣衛獄拷訊御史季本御史蕭一中論救不納御史陳逅
李本員外郎林應驄繼論帝怒下詔獄帝必欲置淛明衡死御
將寬曰此曹罪狀了非當死也何以盡得此臣久已色撫解之寬
俾繼以泣乃杖八十除名為民謫本外縣主簿本揭陽主簿應驄
餘聞耕承制明之獲　汪俊等議再上復留十餘日三月丙寅朔
詔禮部加稱興獻帝為本生皇考恭穆獻皇帝興國太后為本生母
章聖皇太后擇日告郊廟頒詔天下及議建室奉先殿側祀獻皇
俊等復爭曰陛下入奉大宗不得祭小宗亦猶小宗之不得祭大宗
也昔興獻帝奉藩安陸則不得祭憲宗今陛下入繼大統亦不得祭興
獻帝是皆以禮抑情者也然興獻帝祭於安陸奉安太后於藩邸陛
下得抑興國太后入內今天下之所知興獻帝以天子之禮樂
則人子之情獲自盡矣帝大伸於正統臣等不得辭責帝曰
朕但欲奉先殿側別建一室伸追慕之情耳迎養藩邸祖宗朝無此
例何容節以義折今即依俊所議旨也責俊等徐復遲違方

漢宣本公等言陛下嗣統之日，則爲孝宗之子，興獻王之子既外之日，自爲孝宗之子，興獻帝之神可與百世並存，立廟大內，實爲又經祖宗之典，則不得入太廟，又空去一國之祀，而附享於大內，陛下專之私，於是又曰尊興獻帝於興獻帝之廟，又當何地？蓋神靈兩無所歸，獻之以叔侄之安奈何，實諸人附言亂政之尊崇。張漢卿等議山川非禮宜從章疏，獻帝尊號禮部議。張璁等會議上疏白以上之議，不惟不與孝宗，不惟與獻帝同，以備南京主事桂萼宗明以獻議總合議之事。帝欲立廟奉先殿之側，作等上議曰：立廟大內有不可。上設位於廟，子孝帝昭帝不納，令集廷臣大議，從等復上議曰：禮臣等言其別殿爲孝宗奉帝尊稱皇太后，所謂神主無獻之所，而禮世者特議者皆曰所以奉祀獻帝而言，至爲本生立廟大內，則從古未聞，惟漢哀帝爲定陶共王立廟京師，師丹以爲不可，宋帝不敢立，遂後世之議，陛下寧可以獻帝之賢，臣等不敢專以群世之論，請於安陸特建獻帝百世不遷之廟，俾嗣封興王子孫世世獻享，陛下歲時遣官持節奉祀，亦足伸陛下無窮之情矣。并命遵制，百官議後，是抗疏乞依再議等，乃帝怒，責以朋黨，亢其去。刑部至今侍郎吳一鵬等，爲宇偕九卿言陛下能法使用，魏晉明衛朱制奉本獻，廷召張璁、桂萼等輩進，人心偏失，以一二人邪說壓天下萬世公論，內閣大臣共外朝君臣，名爲翊中，實果聖德，且不由廷議，特出內降，此祖宗來所未有之。今復舊名仍曾，是明衛等上疏，尋亦不納。改南舍永昌二千戶所爲保山衛。夏四月，吳一鵬等廷臣上議曰：前世入繼之君，間有爲本生立廟園陵及京師者，第當時建官致祀，尋亦廢罷，猶見非當時。後代若立廟大內而欲享之，從古以來未有也。臣等竊罪陛下不欲陛下失禮於天下後世。今張璁、桂萼之言曰：繼統公立，後私。又曰：繼統者，實爲之嗣，惟正統所傳之所，宗廟立宗，所以尊統；立廟所以承宗祀之與宗，析而二之，實況當禮，期子之世而所做嫌禁備尊之例，嚴非其倫，又既立不在異人，學惟在者，不尊，詐欲改稱孝宗爲皇伯考。臣等歷稽前古，未有神主稱皇伯考者，惟天子稱諸王曰伯叔父，則有之，非可加於宗廟也。前此稱本生皇考，實錄自聖心，非謂之考宜曰一暫以視陛下，又謂曰皇考不足當父子之名，何其言無忌乎？此乞速罷其說，立廟安陸，下賜張璁等法司，并治。帝即以起群議奉宗祀官於實，俾承本生皇考廟遺在安陸，於卿等安乎？令卜與臣等謂以神歲當同，勢違敗父子之情，傷君臣之義，復日勿識其奉先殿西室，獻以盡陛下追慕之情。給事中張橫諫曰：陛下承大統，臣僚序本宗，然於昭聖太后皆有興武宗遺詔，則無所與，命既命於武宗，自當兄武宗、考孝宗、母昭聖，而於孝廟武廟皆稱爲皇帝，以承大統承祀之義，今乃欲爲本生立廟奉先殿側，陛下臨之，知其不可。自古人君繼位猶之承統諱作，爲人後者，漢文宗皆生宗廟祭祀而言，稍遠至今未有爲本生父母立廟大內者，漢宣帝所生立廟奉所，光武亦四親廟於章陵，宋英宗父濮安懿王亦於園立廟。陛下光年有旨立廟安陸，與前代適同，得其當矣，豈可脅大宗之祀，又加於小宗之祀，情實於所生，義必不專於所後，將使武二廟之靈安所託乎？[illegible]獻帝之靈，子不能安，聖心亦自不能安也。前者復尤汪俊之去，張璁、桂萼之衆，人心益駭，廷議之曰天本情明，忽忽慨慨，至是乃風雷大作，天意如此，陛下可不思？計教因力求去，帝得疏不悅，以大臣故優詔留之。己酉，上昭聖皇太后尊號曰昭聖康惠慈壽皇太后。庚戌，上興國太后尊號曰本生聖母章聖皇太后。癸丑，追尊獻帝曰本生皇考恭穆獻皇帝，詔天下大赦。巡按山東御史吳廷舉以大禮未定，請如洪武中修孝慈錄故事，令兩京部寺臺省及天下書儒各條所見，並赴京居官臣采而行之，書爲一書，以詔後世。時已

史[illegible]禮本生考[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]此[illegible]張璁及給事中[illegible][illegible]文勑
之不[illegible]。吳一鵬極陳四方災異，言自去年六月迄今二月，其間天
鳴者一，地震者三十八，冬雷者[illegible]，雨雹者十八，[illegible]白[illegible][illegible]發山崩者[illegible]
各一，民饑相食二，非常之[illegible]，[illegible]於往時。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]工，[illegible][illegible]首[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]信大臣，聽中[illegible][illegible]四天[illegible]帝[illegible]詔[illegible][illegible]。[illegible]中國[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]生
其國太中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]非可[illegible][illegible][illegible]
於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。方[illegible]夫[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]廷臣目[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]得乃進大
[illegible]上下，[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]。辛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]字[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]本生之恩
[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子之[illegible]
[illegible]者[illegible][illegible]以父[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]天子[illegible][illegible]以祀[illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]勿以[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝，而使後世有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]正統，此皆[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]之統[illegible]時所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下不[illegible]改[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
無使[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
今[illegible][illegible]大統[illegible]不容[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州判官。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]五月乙丑，[illegible][illegible][illegible]仕[illegible][illegible]正[illegible]時，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]位守之不
[illegible]代[illegible]廷和[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以夫[illegible][illegible][illegible]有古大臣風。
[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]十二事[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州判官。致仕大學士王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]文
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]王守仁見之曰：王公

[illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible]也。帝手[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]丑[illegible][illegible]一
[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝神主[illegible]安陸。一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]大內，[illegible]此天下後世[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]言改[illegible]神主[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百世不[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]神位[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]則
[illegible]生之[illegible][illegible][illegible]正統之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入不納一[illegible][illegible][illegible]。己卯，[illegible]部[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]大學士[illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]本生[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]張璁[illegible][illegible]召命帝從之。時[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]面
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]此[illegible]求[illegible]其[illegible]，若不[illegible][illegible]本生之[illegible]，[illegible]下後世[illegible]以陛下
[illegible][illegible][illegible]之子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]帝[illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上十[illegible]特
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士大夫[illegible][illegible][illegible]名節[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
故[illegible][illegible]之於廷[illegible][illegible][illegible]敢[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]門[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中二十餘人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]性[illegible][illegible]立心[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]人臣不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之命由中而下。
行取[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]若是[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]立一[illegible][illegible]大內[illegible]明
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]夫[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又不[illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]也，
世[illegible]有[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不
由[illegible][illegible]廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]之張[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
命官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]命，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]六月，帝
[illegible]司[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]侍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出入[illegible][illegible][illegible]。
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝乃以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
士[illegible][illegible]昌[illegible]於朝曰：此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也，[illegible][illegible]可與[illegible]列耶？抗[illegible][illegible][illegible]
不[illegible][illegible]字[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]先[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]小人[illegible][illegible][illegible]，一[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]
不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]學士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]等[illegible]之，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]同列[illegible]給

事中御史李學曾吉棠等七十四人言璁萼曲學阿世聖世所必誅以儒學為學士梁寶龍不少御史段續陳相又特疏論并及席書請假正其罪帝怒切責學曾等對狀下續相錦衣衛獄　張璁取廷臣劾璁萼疏送刑部術書趣璁萼搶覆璁萼以溷語人言得命旨使璁萼勿留疏了下而書獨奪邪書政亦令對狀璁萼乃復列群臣十二事以折廷臣　考功員外郎薛蕙撰為人後解為人後辨及辨璁萼所論七事合數萬言上疏上下二篇推明大宗義其辨曰陛下繼明體而承嫡統合以為人後之義坦然無疑乃有二三臣者倡經畔禮上惑聖聽夫經傳之指彼未能睹其十一遽欲恃小慧肆為奇辭可謂不知而作者也其曰陛下為興獻帝不可奪之嫡嗣按漢石渠議曰大宗無後族無庶子已有一適子當絕父祀以後大宗否戴聖云大宗不可絕禮言適子不為後者不得先庶子耳族無庶子則當絕父以後大宗晉范汪曰廢小宗昭穆不亂廢大宗昭穆亂矣先王所以重大宗也豈得不廢小宗以繼大宗乎夫人子雖有適庶其親親之心一也而禮適子不為後庶子得為後者此非親其父母有厚薄也重於傳重收族不同耳今之言者不知推本祖禰惟及其父母而止此殆乃薄其親忍遺其祖也其曰為人後者為之子乃漢儒邪說按此禮歐陽修之謬也夫為人後者為之子其言出於公羊固漢儒所傳者然於儀禮實相表裏古今以為折衷未有異論者也獨歐陽修之說其悖禮甚矣禮為人後者斬衰三年此子於父母之喪也以其父母之喪服之非為之子而何其言之悖禮一也傳言為所後者之祖父母妻妻之父母昆弟昆弟之子若子其若子者由為之子故爾傳明言若子今顧曰不為之子其言之悖禮二也且立後而不為之子則古立後者皆未嘗實子之而姑備立是人也是聖人偽教人以立後而實則無後焉耳夫無後者實絕祖考之祀故立後以奉之今所後既不得而子則祖考亦不得而孫矣豈可以入其廟而奉其祀乎由此觀之名漢臣以邪說歸乃其自名耶抑二三臣者亦自度其說之必窮也於是又為遁辭以倡之曰大統與嗣不同陛下之繼二宗當繼統而不繼嗣此一言者特欲以塞先王為人後之義與則尤悖禮之甚者也然其意含附會眩於名實析不辨而推之殆將為後世禍矣夫禮為大宗立後者重其統也重其統不可絕乃為之立後主於小宗不為之後者統可以絕則嗣可以不繼也是則以繼統故繼嗣繼嗣所以繼統也故禮為人後者繼嗣也後大宗言繼統也統與嗣非有二也其何不同之有自古帝王入繼者必明為人後之義而後可以繼統蓋不為後則不成子也若不成子夫安所得統而繼之故為後也者成子也成子而後繼統又稱以繼同宗即親之心稱聖人之制禮也不亦厚乎抑成子而後繼統非獨為人後者爾也禮雖生而貴者雖天子諸侯之子苟不受命於君父亦不敢自成尊也春秋重授受之義以為子受之父為臣受之君故穀梁子曰臣子必受君父之命斯義也匪直尊君父也亦所以自尊禰耳蓋尊其君父亦所使人之尊己也如此則禮義明而禍亂無今欲者顧倫序當立斯立己是爲知禮與春秋之旨故若夫前代之君明有所繼而兄弟繼統而伯叔父繼者此適變不正者也然多先君之嗣先君於己則考也己與先君則子也故不可去後君而亦無兩統二父之嫌若晉之哀帝唐之宣宗是也其或諸王入嗣則未有仍考諸王而不考天子者也陛下天倫不先於武宗正統不自於獻帝是非予奪至爲易辨而二三臣者顧欲比於遭變不正之事故曰悖禮之尤者也其他所辨七事做此書奏帝大怒下錦衣衛獄考訊已貰出之奪俸三月　舒芬楊慎王思等三十六人言臣等與桂萼張璁學術不同議論亦異臣等所執者程頤朱熹之說也萼等所執者冷褒段猶之餘也今陛下既超擢萼等不以臣等言為是臣等不能與萼等同列願賜罷斥帝怒切責停俸有差　鴻臚寺少卿胡侍

勅張璁桂萼毋赴召因劾所建反覆持論凡千餘言帝怒命逮治
謫錦州同知　秋七月吏部尚書喬宇致仕御史許中劾[illegible]留
宇帝曰朕非不用宇宇自以病求去耳　乙亥更定章聖皇太后尊
號去本生之稱　禮部侍郎朱希周等言陛下考孝宗母昭聖二年
矣而更定之論忽從中出則明詔為虛文不足信天下何以稱禮
何以承神祇且本生非貶詞世子妨正統而稱之[illegible]何嫌於此
而必欲去之以駭天下之觀　何孟春偕九卿秦金等言伊尹有
言逆於心必求諸道有言孫於志必求諸非道[illegible]者大禮之議邪正
不同若諸臣匡拂[illegible]千萬言此所謂逆於心之言也陛下亦宜求諸
道否乎一二小人敢肆新[illegible]之說招[illegible]不學無恥之徒[illegible]
聽此所謂孫於志之言也陛下亦宜求諸非道否乎何彼言之易行
而此言之難入也既奉十二疏以辨折張璁桂萼　時修撰[illegible]員一
疏力言孝宗不可稱伯考本生之稱不可去皆留中才[illegible]毛紀石珤
再疏爭亦不納戊寅朝罷金獻民及大理寺少卿徐文華曰諸疏留
中必改稱孝宗為伯考何孟春曰憲宗朝[illegible]慈懿太后[illegible]
御百官伏哭文華門此我朝故事也[illegible]楊[illegible]曰國家養士百五十年仗
節死義正在今日張[illegible]及檢討王元正曰萬世瞻仰在此一舉有不
力爭者共擊之於是何孟春[illegible]金獻民[illegible]侍郎朱希周劉玉[illegible]
紙[illegible]御史王時中張潤寺卿汪[illegible]少卿張九敍吳祺通政[illegible]張璿陳
霖學士[illegible]少詹[illegible]張[illegible]民金[illegible]府丞張仲賢通政參議[illegible]寺丞
會宗[illegible]侍讀[illegible]張[illegible]修撰舒芬楊維聰姚淶[illegible]許成名劉棟
張[illegible]桂華王三錫余承勳陸釴土程[illegible]王用檢討金皐林
時給事中[illegible]安磐張漢卿張原[illegible]毛玉曹懷張嵩王瑄張[illegible]鄭
一[illegible]黃重李錫[illegible]時胡[illegible]宗[illegible]臣胡納御史王
時柯余翱葉奇鄭本公楊樞劉穎祁杲杜民表楊瑞張英劉謙亨許
中陳克宅[illegible]劉翀張[illegible]一中張恂倪宗岳王璜沈教鍾

卿[illegible]胡[illegible]張[illegible]何[illegible]曰[illegible]田張[illegible]翰林有學郎中余寬黨承志
劉天民[illegible]侍[illegible]昇[illegible]之[illegible]胡宗明[illegible]以平何[illegible]
鄭[illegible]余才汪必東張[illegible]張[illegible]賀[illegible]汝[illegible]相[illegible]相世芳
張[illegible]胡瓊[illegible]力張大[illegible]白[illegible]許[illegible]張子
東江[illegible]江[illegible]員外郎[illegible]理[illegible]一[illegible]南[illegible]可久[illegible]志
[illegible]李文中張[illegible]王[illegible]明[illegible]張[illegible]劉士奇余廷[illegible]
[illegible]淳主事[illegible]大獻李錫臣馬[illegible]彭[illegible]張[illegible]張[illegible]高[illegible]安[illegible]王
[illegible]志朱[illegible]一[illegible]高登程旦尹嗣忠郭日休李[illegible]周[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]宗周郎[illegible]仁胡瓊張希尹張[illegible]坊仵瑜丁汝[illegible]汪
[illegible]李[illegible]郎[illegible]劉一正郭持平余楨[illegible]賈郁[illegible]
廷松[illegible]宇何[illegible]劉仕[illegible]王國光汪[illegible]承[illegible]
[illegible]方一[illegible]伍[illegible]張[illegible]來張羽[illegible]純[illegible]司[illegible]林伊[illegible]中大李
可[illegible]劉從學[illegible]牧丁律寺正毋德純[illegible]同仁寺副王暐劉道評事[illegible]
大綱[illegible]王光[illegible]張[illegible]王天民[illegible]重杜[illegible]民[illegible]伏左順
門帝聞走告[illegible]臣曰[illegible]臣伏闕公等能坐視乎毛紀石珤亦[illegible]
伏以請帝命司禮中官[illegible]衆退皆曰必得[illegible]旨乃敢退自辰至午有
大[illegible]谷夫京宅視其項曰奈何乞去[illegible]人[illegible]其人[illegible]而止帝再[illegible]
[illegible]不叔帝大怒遣錦衣執[illegible]首者[illegible]待[illegible]世芳[illegible]純八人
[illegible]元正乃[illegible]門大哭衆皆哭[illegible]闕廷帝益怒命[illegible]諸臣姓
名[illegible]理[illegible]一百三十四人而令[illegible]周王[illegible]待罪坊熙之子也
己卯上[illegible]聖皇太后冊文[illegible]金[illegible]民[illegible]何孟[illegible]朱希周王
時中張[illegible]徐文華復疏[illegible]赴帝[illegible]陳狀金等伏罪復[illegible]旨[illegible]乃已
癸未[illegible]杖[illegible]以[illegible]獄[illegible]侍郎一百二十[illegible]人[illegible]令待罪[illegible]四
月[illegible]獄者杖於廷人三十[illegible]等八人於[illegible]張[illegible]
閣[illegible]翰林編修王思王相給事中毛玉裴紹宗御史張日韜胡瓊郎
中[illegible]准胡璉員外郎申良[illegible]主事安璽仵[illegible]令[illegible]承[illegible]

司[illegible]李可登[illegible][illegible]先[illegible]辛[illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible]同[illegible]而[illegible]似
事[illegible]欲[illegible]未能似伯玉則改[illegible]其人也改[illegible][illegible]別[illegible]也相[illegible]遺術志
節[illegible][illegible]李[illegible][illegible][illegible]空[illegible]知[illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
殆[illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]若水之門以[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]
以[illegible][illegible]自許皆知其[illegible]　甲申[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]主事原[illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible]
諸臣之下[illegible]也王[illegible]其[illegible]乞[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]明[illegible][illegible]私
紀乃上言曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]國家[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可否[illegible][illegible]行此[illegible]內閣[illegible]
[illegible]也臣[illegible]不能仰[illegible]明[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]平[illegible]召[illegible]可[illegible][illegible]不知
其[illegible]似乎[illegible]精[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible]何可否之有至於[illegible][illegible]
廷臣[illegible]手[illegible]百乃祖宗所[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]出自中[illegible]臣[illegible]才[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
召[illegible][illegible]杆[illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]切[illegible][illegible][illegible]加臣[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]之心不能自[illegible]
宋司馬光告神宗曰陛下所以用臣[illegible][illegible]其狂直[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國家若
徒以祿位寵之而不取其言是以官私非其人也臣以祿位自[illegible]而
不能[illegible]正[illegible][illegible][illegible]名[illegible]以私其身也臣於陛下[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]侍[illegible][illegible]
諸明[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]私正臣平日所[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]有一[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]上[illegible]
納今陛下以之[illegible]臣術可一日[illegible][illegible]宇[illegible][illegible]乞[illegible][illegible][illegible]里以
全[illegible]始尤[illegible]陛下法祖[illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible]非[illegible]未[illegible]以[illegible]和平之
福[illegible]衛紀方[illegible]己丑[illegible]致仕[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]廷和[illegible]
要正[illegible]立[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]其代[illegible][illegible]首[illegible]亦[illegible]三月。　[illegible]言前
此[illegible][illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]七人[illegible]科[illegible]伏天[illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible]
討王元正給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible]史王時[illegible][illegible]原[illegible]會
辛[illegible]王元正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible]民[illegible]廷和[illegible]國
[illegible]斥[illegible]官[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]之重[illegible]清[illegible][illegible]
云[illegible][illegible][illegible]成所[illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible][illegible]河南[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible]
臣既[illegible][illegible]給下何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大
[illegible]自出[illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所上十二條術

留中[illegible]安[illegible]先知其以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]未[illegible]之日
先以私[illegible]天人且[illegible][illegible]本[illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]使
得[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]等[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible]則臣等[illegible]死亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]非大臣[illegible]君之道[illegible][illegible]一月
徒[illegible]辛二千五百[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]衛
已如此則今[illegible]行[illegible][illegible]兵先往[illegible][illegible][illegible]
大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又不[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]
自甘州五衛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]明[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]未出[illegible][illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]等招之入城[illegible][illegible]治[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]大同府門入行都司[illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]
野王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王言[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]
其屍[illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]公[illegible]出[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]
郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]曲[illegible]亂[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]地[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]
不[illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]動[illegible]人
[illegible]以給事中[illegible]居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]宋元[illegible]不
戌不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]刊布之名[illegible]
字[illegible]部出之[illegible][illegible]上[illegible]言
本生之[illegible]因[illegible]守及文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]給[illegible][illegible]
前給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]郎
南京太常寺少[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]
後[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]諸臣[illegible]
狂[illegible]心[illegible][illegible]今[illegible]給事中[illegible]紹宗[illegible][illegible]王相[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]已
[illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不能[illegible][illegible][illegible]不知[illegible]

惟我皇帝神主已奉安入廟，正宣發揚有昭，章大孝於天下，甚盛舉典之成，然前者之議已死者即其後，仁者實其身，使人臣無復以言為諱者。頃者司禮屢奉聖旨，先責陛下，臣僚乃人子至情，誠不容已。諸臣一時觸冒天威，至得罪死者幾千餘人，大臣紛紛去位，小臣苟默自容。今日大同告變，曾無一人進一議，畫一策者，則大小之臣志不靖而氣不振，亦可見矣。乞錄即已死者，追諭戍遣復去國諸臣，而在位者委任責成之，使各陳所見，計臣愚不勝惓惓。帝皆不省。禮部左侍郎何孟春，南京工部，故事南京六部止侍郎一人，時已有右侍郎張璁，以孟春為冗員也。吳一鵬言大禮之議出自聖心，正統本生昭然不疑。今陳洸等謂陛下雖生於孝宗沒後三年，嗣位於武宗沒後二月，無從授受，其說大為不經。謂孝宗以受命為正始，故公上無所承，內無所受，則不當即位。今陛下承武宗之遺詔，奉昭聖之懿旨，正合春秋之義，而必謂無所授受，是以陛下為不得正始也。洸本小人，不齒清議，以杜欽尤之輒了議。倖序國子監學正倍銑上疏，未去日劾張璁、桂萼等，曰：臣究觀禮者其文，則陳議論之餘，其情則承望意旨，求將榮己，悍者放法以激怒者，甘言以動聽，非有元功碩德，而遽以官賞之，得毋使倖之徒攘臂乎？帝臣聞天子得四海歡心以事其親，未聞得一二人之心者也。實之遺留，會其私呢而已。夫守道者忠則逆旨，希旨者私邪則時道。今忠者日疏，而邪者日親，一邪進則可使萬邪升[illegible]。[illegible]陳心，會朱全嚴屏辨僅異一鵬、朱希周、余才等大臣[illegible]一鵬等，而萬[illegible]等十五人皆仁陳尉留之。大禮之議，諸臣力爭，帝意先顧，瑞知帝旨，寓書各公，後大會時論帝於崇心寄宏。乙卯，吏部侍郎賈詠為禮部尚書兼文淵閣大學士，預機務。張璁等既職貢于連者，爭以言帶上書，九川[illegible]，隨今評事韓子勤首劾帝宜實奉天實山，禮部尚書席書，帝不報，但

陳文皇帝不雅其陳言辨也。命吏部請小人王山陳言戾，郭璚亦言不可，乃止。丙寅，帝會廷臣大議，修文華及吏部侍郎汪俊、兵部侍郎鄭岳等力爭，郭勛議曰：祖訓如是，古禮如是，張璁等言當舍曰：大臣事君，當將順其美。乃定稱孝宗為皇伯考，昭聖皇太后為皇伯母，獻皇帝為皇考，章聖皇太后為聖母，及改題神主。文華諫曰：孝宗有祖道，不可以伯考稱；武宗有父道，不可以兄稱；不若直稱曰孝宗敬皇帝、武宗毅皇帝，則兩全無害也。岳亦言，若以兩者為議，稱孝宗為皇伯考，以稱存正統，石珤等請從之，帝切責。崔兩者文華及岳等復諫曰：大禮一事，已奉宸斷，無可言矣。但臣反覆思之，猶有不安於心者，心所不安而不以言，言恐觸忤而不敢盡，則陛下棄用臣，臣亦何以仰報君父哉？夫孝宗孝帝，與昭聖皇太后，乃陛下骨肉至親也，今使讒間得行，小人行離間，但知希合取寵，不復為陛下慮，雖孟冬時享在邇，陛下奉祀時，如親見之，豈不少動於中乎？夫事上如事存，陛下承列聖之統，以總百神，臨萬方，尚得不加慎重乎？細人之說，千不易之典，敢帝說了悅，乞勿信言。丙子，詔天下。陳九疇敗之，以[illegible]也。明廷以陳九疇立功，與志[illegible]撫土合安建等兵力[illegible]如[illegible]底[illegible]何[illegible]於巡撫都御史許廷光，總士兵二萬五千人，相機進勦，敵[illegible]而今賊常阿黑等攻[illegible]七星關，又[illegible]阿[illegible]斜[illegible]營[illegible]殺官軍[illegible]房屋[illegible]二百餘級，降其衆[illegible]。[illegible]二十[illegible]入寇[illegible]州，分兵犯甘州。丙戌，金獻民為右都御史，總制陝西四鎮軍務，兵部會[illegible]抗[illegible]為平[illegible]人[illegible]兵官張[illegible]。張璁等[illegible]南京[illegible]可。時方召旦代焉。冬十月，陳洸劾旦及汪俊，帝益大[illegible]及偉，而擢廖紀代旦，給事中御史趙漢、朱衣等[illegible]劾[illegible]豐田，時疏論之，疏劾席書，旦封上宋元[illegible]

覆勘洸言霍奸恨臣抗議大禮將令撫按殺臣請遣一錦衣洸意錦衣可利誘也得旨遣錦衣衞千戶李經往　析廣東潮陽縣地置惠來縣以海豐縣地益之以雲南騰衝司地置騰越州　十一月前吏部侍郎胡世寧言臣向以仁明武三言進然尤以仁爲本仁生成之德明日月之臨皆不可一日無武則雷霆之威但可一震而已今廷臣忤旨陛下赫然示威辱以箠楚體羸弱者輒斃傳之天下書之史冊謂鞭撲行殿陛刑辱及士夫非所以光聖德新進一言偶合後難保必當舊德老成一事偶忤後未必皆非望陛下以三無私之心昭臨於上無先存適莫於中世寧意是張璁等書疏請早定追崇大禮故帝不以爲忤　陳九疇自甘州晝夜馳入肅州射賊賊多死已又出兵擊敗之斬他只丁其分掠甘州者總兵官姜奭敗之張欽堡滿速兒乃引去　金獻民師過大同亂卒疑見討復鼓譟蔡天祐懼急請再赦兵部言元惡不除無以警後請特遣大臣督二鎮以制其變己卯命戶部侍郎胡瓚提督宣大軍務會魯綱充總兵官統京軍三千以往瓚等未發進士李枝齎餉銀至亂卒曰此承密詔盡殺大同人爲軍犒也夜中火起圍枝館出牒示之乃解尋復殺知縣王文昌圍代王俊杖府會草奏乞赦俊杖急攜二郡王走宣府巡按御史王官言亂卒方慮大兵壓境是趣之叛也請亟止禁軍容臣密圖乃命瓚駐兵宣府時左右皆賊耳目幕府動靜悉知之天祐廣招星卜藝士往來軍中因具得其情卒賴以成功　初柳州洛容縣爲猺獞所據及是復之　時大禮初定廷臣下吏貶謫者無虛日十二月大理寺評事韋商臣言臣所居官以平獄爲職乃自授任以來竊見羣臣以議禮忤旨者左遷則吏部侍郎何孟春一人謫戍則學士豐熙等八人杖斃則編修王思等十七人以帷中使逮問則副使劉秉鑑布政使馬卿知府羅玉查仲道等十人以失儀疏繫則御史葉奇主事蔡乾等五人以京朝官爲所屬訐奏下獄則少卿樂護御史任洛等四人此皆不平之甚上干天象下駭衆心竊以爲皆所當宥況比者水旱疫癘星隕地震山崩泉湧風雹蝗蝻之害殆徧天下有識莫不寒心及今平反庶獄復戍者之官録死者之後釋逮繫者之囚正告訐者之罪亦弭災懷患之一道也帝責以沽名貶直隸清江縣丞　遼東妖賊陸雄李真等作亂突入山海關兵部主事王覓方巡關侍吏欲扶避覓不可曰吾有親在急趨母所執兵以衞賊至母被傷覓奮前救母被執脅以刃大罵遂見害　蔡天祐奏總兵官桂勇已捕亂卒五十四人請止京軍勿遣帝責以阻撓令必獲首惡郭鑑等胡瓚次陽和勇天祐令千戶苗登責斬鑑等十一人函首送瓚請班師甫二日鑑父郭疤子復糾徐氈兒等夜殺勇家人又燬登家瓚言非盡殲不可帝乃切讓天祐召勇還京以朱振代之赦瓚仍駐宣府　壬子甘涼寇退召金獻民還　帝爲世子時獻帝嘗言楚有三傑劉大夏李東陽及楊一清也心識之及即位廷臣交薦一清戊午起一清爲兵部尚書總制陜西三邊軍務故相行邊自一清始璁韜褒美比之郭子儀

明紀卷第二十八

明紀卷第二十九

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

卿銜知府銜給[illegible]世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

世宗紀二 [illegible]

四年春正月，侍郎孟春及李昆交章言[illegible]逃塞外必為後患。馬永[illegible]言迎賊十起，朝廷赦其罪，從因至甚，願將扶命，今子孫皆和[illegible]南牧，叛卒句連，倘與大寇[illegible]邊鎮兵亂，[illegible]利害。[illegible]移之寇，令賊自相斬為功，元凶乃[illegible]。世[illegible]命永督諸軍會胡瓚往。丙寅，西海卜兒孫以八千騎犯涼州，[illegible]擊於苦水墩，大敗之，斬首百餘級，獲其長，實所掠人口[illegible]千戶[illegible]張錦戰死。初，長洲知縣郭波以事[illegible]中官張[illegible]未[illegible]同，波出街遇之，事後與史[illegible]按兵殺[illegible]一姓符[illegible]悉聽[illegible]遣[illegible]亦具奏[illegible]帝[illegible]陞[illegible]五級[illegible]遣方志[illegible]亦召還。致仕兵部尚書[illegible]卒。二月，胡瓚等還京，言逃卒無足慮，乃[illegible]永還鎮[illegible]文武大臣[illegible]部[illegible]及各邊撫按[illegible]監[illegible]一[illegible]言[illegible]年[illegible]未至之先[illegible]兒等之[illegible]事由[illegible]振[illegible]備[illegible]已非[illegible]乃請[illegible]以[illegible]之未自大同[illegible]大臣[illegible]書一說者孤城[illegible]倘多遣[illegible]各邊[illegible]鎮相去數千里[illegible]州[illegible]台[illegible]實乃不行。陳九疇言[illegible]納其[illegible]販使[illegible]也[illegible]亦[illegible]仙逆[illegible]已[illegible]嘗[illegible]幸以犯邊之寇[illegible]實[illegible]臣[illegible]利[illegible]拱手[illegible]人句連，援引以至於今。今卽不能如漢武與大宛之[illegible]亦當效光武絕西域之計。先後入貢未歸者二百人，宜安置兩[illegible]，其[illegible]有逃者[illegible]如之刑[illegible]則內[illegible]所恃必不復有[illegible]五衛所承無息肩之期，世下[illegible]

[illegible]時[illegible]臣無事時當如有事隄防，有事時當如無事鎮[illegible]。乙卯，[illegible]。三月，御史王[illegible]言：「廷臣以[illegible]死杖下者十有七人，其父母妻子顛沛可憫，乞賜優卹，贈官錄[illegible]。」帝大怒，[illegible]高縣典史。巡按[illegible]御史郭楠疏言：「人臣事君，[illegible]者未必忠，[illegible]者未必[illegible]。今羣臣伏闕呼號，或榜掠殞身，或[illegible]，不[illegible]聖明之朝，而[illegible]罪若此。[illegible]生者之[illegible]，卹死者之[illegible]，以收納人心，全君臣之[illegible]。」帝得疏，[illegible]。行人司副柯維熊言：「陛下親君子而君子[illegible]，[illegible]遠小人而小人尚在。如張[illegible]之用[illegible]，以今伏[illegible]諸[illegible]死徙，而御史[illegible]能[illegible]心[illegible]民。」[illegible]城大索[illegible]其黨[illegible]十四人[illegible]肯[illegible]帝[illegible]言[illegible]行[illegible]必自[illegible]宜付史館[illegible]從之。張文錦[illegible]父[illegible]守[illegible]部[illegible]郎不許。文錦妻李氏[illegible]上[illegible]命[illegible]刑部御史陳[illegible]言文錦[illegible]事[illegible]之可[illegible]假手[illegible]國[illegible]不[illegible]降官[illegible]是[illegible]言。[illegible]給事中[illegible]言：「朝廷設六科[illegible]滑進退[illegible]大臣[illegible]王相、張[illegible]失職[illegible]陛下[illegible]不混[illegible]而張[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]善良[illegible]科失職[illegible]陛下[illegible]不[illegible]和[illegible]科失職[illegible]陛下[illegible]科失職[illegible]陛下[illegible]收而不[illegible]所不[illegible]刑科失職[illegible]陛下[illegible]刑罰不中[illegible]如[illegible]得[illegible]之去[illegible]如[illegible]刑科失職[illegible]陛下[illegible]作不[illegible]局官[illegible]內監[illegible]抽[illegible]及[illegible]此皆[illegible]之[illegible]

忠且大而足以格天事者願陛下勤修庶政而罷臣等以責有付安
可以格天心弭災變帝以浮詞責之　夏王若頻小事不事事求事
卻事楊慎自太至謫死鎮撫王邦奇以不得復官謂之張璁其言帝遣
大理寺少卿黃宗明偕中官錦衣往訊學論不捕使詞事錄遣錦衣
百行會鞫中官奉簧子也以中旨付事給事中劉世揚等亦及民言
宗有制禮樂有典例陛下方極有眼前鮮無異議又非秦子姓
僕以罪貴國名舞彙敗與章可之大者官鉄謝官吾第釋　部核
王道等上宋李淸等及中林聖古委晦並論死會議獄使伍皿
經總國命傳諭日本貢使宗設遣使宋素卿持之人否則嚴閉
絕貢給議征討　夏五月甲戌錄思州知府胡猷官錄詔天下做諸
備若指揮法　錦衣衛副千戶李全王邦奇等以冒應汰去奏辯不
已令無民食全驗足不履行陳而坐論首功者不隸公家而曠隴間
狀陛下登極汰去者二百餘人人心稱快萬一傳播再發則前行皆
懲辨來奏據有何紀綱帝是其奏卒驗其百日戶部覆奏曰今上帷行
勿惜反令以小人排黜一旦復官九十餘人備左右私媚祖宗法關
請陛下惜之明旨不許詔是審事而奏報之戶咸憤矣不許比例奏今
而奏援已經至是陛生驗陞至今爲復賊仍斥全等以來小人言務天
變官官任法等示以爲言不驗　何淵奏平涼王重修上宮請從
求內改帝用之主禮寺議承乃復申前議請崇祀皇考於太廟
下廷議吏部尙書廖紀等乞罷其奏帝弗從於力拒曰廟所言子弟
臣之分屬昭穆之倫宋祖宗之例臣與此不敢聞勿議　詹事抗疏曰
祖宗身有天下大宗也君也陛下皇帝舊藩王小宗也臣也以臣並
君亂天下大分以小宗並大宗干天下正統獻帝雖有成德非若周
文武創王業也欲以世世各升矣如以獻帝爲自出之帝則前無祖
宗以獻帝承祖而宋之是使無孝武二宗陛下前既屏學士劉龍之
言今乃欲廟之設臣不知其何謂也時廷臣無一人以爲可者張璁

桂萼亦同於說帝意浸格召議都止帝不欲實以皇考紀以獻皇帝今會
庚辰命學士張璁等議於皇城內立一廟廟如文華殿制帝且學
舞一用天子禮帝親定其名曰世廟　致仕尙書楊廉卒　六月
夏綱兵官神動行路京師偵事者獲妄稱有全曾民名給事中張經
御史麻世制等交劾之錦民引去帝以議禮故不能發旨令致仕
初璁士台諫論鎭守太監李昕及神勳求得奉請復璁昕亦不敢言
諫官之會議官僚指揮楊鉞等得罪於是擇都御史熊浹羣情王戒
璁及詔奏事下都司指揮司指揮僉事楊台諫不敢言以闡帝後王
時中扶安等羣官台諫牝那有之無諫不敢言朝廷臣定議生前
屠事之蓋屋不錄外宮寮小舊官守臣廣東康人會鄉兵與美三
百石以其叔父唐王宮爲視府事　弋陽王拱樻奏宜以王魯王
四繼子孫所共祀非宗藩一人所自出如臣等皆得乘別守職如
故而一王不敢上事臣願爲之說二上帝令拱樻以郡王奉祀兼
府事　何淵奏安寧當歸政軍以附皆所奉宣不出政兵久不能起
撫都御史湯沐以附詔宣撫對奉令戰跡自顧政使人持獻稟奏
其印巡按御史劉驗及前奏立支撫王叔代沐巡撫上言攻擊若
欲就奏我將廷命更用不可義乃會貴州兵分道進會攻於大西垣
猪三營印前後斬六百七十四級招撫白角石等四十九砦秋七月
按劾遷御史帝如故貴州巡按御史劉廷宣言僞撫所失何憲等
民及本西所閉事政員僞未可信恐首惡尙在不得復爲變
八月戊子朔詔錄仁壽宮殿拜王敕工部右侍郎黃衷采大木　四川
副使余珊應詔陳十漸其略曰陛下有事無武之責而無禮樂伊
周之佐數時事漸不克終者有十正德間世子寶學敢不知
紀綱以爲何物者陛下起而振之未幾而事業因循政令新舊名
號宮府異同紛紛彈奏以爲在朝廷而不在朝廷以爲在督省而
不在督省繼又天子以其心爲心百官萬民亦各以其心爲心此紀

綱之頹其禍一也正德間士大夫尊奉權貴附麗門戶陛下起而作之乃今則前日之去者復來來者不去自大學況一世之人靡然從之首取[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]名[illegible]者列之首位致[illegible]後[illegible]成風[illegible]恥道喪若者便[illegible]自[illegible][illegible]科[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]交[illegible][illegible][illegible]市門復開買職仍前此風俗之頹其禍二也正德間國柄下移王[illegible]不振是以有安化南昌之變賴陛下起而奮之乃[illegible]上戊卒近益[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]許巡撫而始[illegible][illegible]發張巡撫而救[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以立威近又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵而[illegible][illegible]敢[illegible]關妖賊舉之而[illegible]主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]之而賊[illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之賊[illegible]俗[illegible][illegible][illegible]之計[illegible]使[illegible][illegible][illegible]今出於一二戊卒之口此[illegible][illegible]之頹其禍三也自[illegible][illegible]以來以[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]故[illegible]防[illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible]而中[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]已久未能[illegible][illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible]見於[illegible][illegible]見[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西川北狄[illegible][illegible]於[illegible]進[illegible][illegible]方張而食[illegible]之徒不能早見預料[illegible]求制敵之方乃假[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]名[illegible][illegible]能之[illegible]跡[illegible]且[illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible][illegible]賞責[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]伐[illegible]取首[illegible]而[illegible]上[illegible][illegible]日[illegible]此外[illegible]之張其禍四也自逆瑾以來[illegible]天下之脂膏[illegible]入權[illegible]之室是以有[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]陛下起而保綏之乃近年以來[illegible][illegible][illegible]放白紙催[illegible][illegible]外之[illegible]下及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝之[illegible]旨[illegible][illegible][illegible]江淮母子相食[illegible][illegible][illegible]賊[illegible]行川[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible]田野[illegible][illegible][illegible]生之心此邦本之[illegible]其[illegible]五也正德朝衣冠[illegible][illegible][illegible]國[illegible]空幸陛下起而救[illegible]之乃未幾而[illegible][illegible]之言一鳴[illegible]斥昔[illegible][illegible][illegible]外任今[illegible][illegible][illegible]遲[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]身今至[illegible]不[illegible]陛[illegible]自呂[illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]去而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]清汪俊[illegible]去而郭[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]胡[illegible][illegible]死而言[illegible][illegible]間有一二忠直之士又[illegible][illegible]好[illegible][illegible]而違之[illegible]不[illegible]致陛下耳[illegible]目[illegible][illegible]不自知其在[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]矣此人才之[illegible]其[illegible]六也正德朝奸邪[illegible][illegible]求[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]陛下起而[illegible]遏之[illegible][illegible]時未久而此風復[illegible]陛心未[illegible]其[illegible]逆耳[illegible]動[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]人以[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]人以[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible]至二十[illegible][illegible]九[illegible][illegible][illegible]此言[illegible]

之[illegible]其禍七也正德間[illegible][illegible][illegible]天下[illegible]危[illegible]陛下起而主持之[illegible]綱一[illegible][illegible]間[illegible]邪投隙而起[illegible]大[illegible]以文奸言假開言而[illegible][illegible][illegible]白[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]大奸似忠大詐似信王[illegible][illegible]情於下士之日安石始而於人相之初[illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]之臣忍正不敢[illegible][illegible]陰日其[illegible]邪正之[illegible]其[illegible]八也正德之世大臣日疏小臣日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]非[illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃自大[illegible][illegible]起[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]言之[illegible][illegible]之必一[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]已由是小人[illegible][illegible]巧[illegible]奇中以投主好以弋功名陛下[illegible]用先入[illegible]主[illegible]之無不合逆之無不[illegible]由是大臣[illegible][illegible]小臣[illegible][illegible]上下[illegible][illegible][illegible]成[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]文之[illegible][illegible]矣此君臣之[illegible]其[illegible]九也正[illegible]之世天[illegible]地[illegible]物怪人妖[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]災異[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]以來雨[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]子兩頭[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible]四方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]何異正德之[illegible]乎月[illegible]京師[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]太陽白[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]為可畏此災異之[illegible]其[illegible]十也此十[illegible]天子有一[illegible]以保四海陛下聖明何以致此[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]見今日之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一人[illegible]使以[illegible]佞[illegible][illegible][illegible]致上[illegible]天[illegible]下召民災中失人[illegible]臣[illegible]知其非天下之[illegible]一流而陛下乃任信之不[illegible]於[illegible][illegible]不已[illegible][illegible]去其人[illegible]求才[illegible]文武[illegible][illegible]大學士[illegible]一清者臣[illegible][illegible]知今大學士石[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]左右[illegible][illegible]政可[illegible]天下可治臣又聞[illegible][illegible][illegible]好[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]下所共知也今[illegible]禮諸臣一言未合[illegible]以[illegible]逆加之[illegible][illegible]北[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]空[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]非其[illegible][illegible][illegible]以天下無[illegible]也陛下[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝在天之靈[illegible][illegible]反[illegible][illegible]四十言其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一人[illegible][illegible][illegible]世帝付之所司。內府諸監局[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]

九月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]其末言人才[illegible][illegible][illegible]正德之[illegible]宗社[illegible][illegible][illegible]者但知平定逆[illegible]之功而不知保[illegible]京師之力自陛下[illegible][illegible]未成[illegible][illegible]去斬遺[illegible]指[illegible]以出位[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]分[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]伏望陛下[illegible][illegible]

年致仕大臣令其保全之勸行召用其他被黜除名遣戍者皆得以才自效帝但納其正士風重守令二事而已。　致仕刑部尚書林俊從病中上書言古者鞭撲之刑辱之而已非欲糜爛其體膚而致之死也又非所以加於士大夫也成化時臣及見廷杖三臣皆用厚棉底衣重氈疊裹然且臥久乃得痊正德朝逆瑾竊權始令去衣致末年多杖死臣又見成化弘治時惟叛逆妖言劫盜下詔獄始令打問他犯但言送問今一槩打問亦非故事自去歲憂臣斥逐殆盡諸署爲空乞聖明留念既去者禮致未去者慰留顧鑾重望如羅欽順王守仁呂柟鄒守益輩宜列置左右臣宜崇碩俾費宏復佐輩致古人遺衣之意敢布犬馬之心下所司。　土魯番復犯肅州分兵圍參將雲冒而以大衆掠南山援兵至賊始遁。　冬十月丁亥作玉德殿景福安喜二宮。　有錦衣官校偵事廣東按察使張祐副使孫燧疑其偽執之事聞詔逮祐等下錦衣獄謫邊方雜職。　郭楠謫判下鎮撫治復廷杖之削其籍。　世廟既建帝欲毀神宮監伐林木以通營道楠偕御史楊秦巡中等交章諫件旨奪俸給事中衛道鎬言之帝怒外石勒復抗章極言不可帝怒。　田州岑猛叛十一月提督侍郎盛應期巡撫御史謝汝儀調大征詔從之宜留輔可。　張璁桂萼由郎署入翰林驟躋其人費宏每示裁抑璁萼大恨密書給事先田化嘗改推封武宗實錄成宏推出錄書事萼等之得留書亦嫉共排宏御史言業請還楊一清內閣事備及御史侯秩等爭之帝謂楊一清召一清於三邊。　張璁言近廷臣所上封事陛下批答必曰已有旨或曰已行者不可言或曰尚議處未定是未行者不可言也一者不言則是終無可言也且今日言者已非陛下初政時比矣於年事之大者既會議公言之又各疏獨言之一不得行則相繼瞞視以不得其言爲愧近者不然會議則削忌諱以附和獨疏則毛舉細微以塞責一不當意則交相慶賀以苟免爲幸循習氣長循默之風甚非朝廷福也章下所司。　黃綰與李經楚皆嘗天會御史熊蘭論祐相等罪治陳洸事具上洸罪狀至百七十二條詔戮前及曖昧者勿論當論者十三條罪止罷職宜所羅星子桂萼洸獄上誥謂中宗帝持鹿聽萼不下館閣張璁郭本公及給事中解一貫等建言欲奏帝不得已令刑部問中書林韓錦力持應聽璁疏桂萼爲居間不能得璁張璁共奏桂洸謀陷臣爲法官所中帝入其言命免罪爲民大理寺卿湯沐及館賈鋒等爭之不聽。　十一月辛丑大禮集議成頒示天下。建張璁等官并原職洸妻子。　閏月乙卯朔日有食之。　乙亥振遼東災。　南京守備己三人復命太監卜春鄉注以往兵部尚書李鉞力爭不納。　兵部侍郎胡世寧條上戊邊時所見險要利害二十五事又請舊保舉經綸學術大學兼督重洪範惟辭咸禮靈節初又請親並乞留中給事中余經勤世寧春告密之漸世寧乞罷不許。

五年春正月御史張袞論茂堅朱實昌以世廟禮成請賞張禮得罪諸臣章下吏部學紀等列上四十七人辛卯罷。　大計外吏。薛蕙紀以私憾欲去廣東副使魏校河南副使蕭鳴鳳陝西副使唐龍考功郎中馬理力爭曰三人學政名天下必欲去二人請先去理乃止。　御史王文等言好鬼神事日事齋醮信龍虎山道士邵元節入京見於便殿大加寵信俾居顯靈宮專司禱祀令兩京都督兼總育敕二月甲寅勅命爲清微妙濟守靜修真凝元衍範志默秉誠致一真人。　初權浙長蘆引鹽常股內分以給各邊主兵及工役振濟之需存積大分非國家大事邊境有警未嘗妄開正德時權倖奏開殘鹽改存積常股皆爲正鹽日皆折銀邊臣緩急無備而勢要占中實窩價增數倍課日耗絀給事中管律請復舊制從之。　庚辰免山西被災稅糧。　壬午振京師饑。　陳九川爲主客郎中正貢獻名物節貢使賞賚數萬會天方國貢玉石九川簡去其不堪者所求

韜衣不[illegible][illegible][illegible]復[illegible]遇事朝士[illegible]等。三月，士[illegible]假[illegible]人[illegible]計九川
及[illegible]同[illegible]主事[illegible]郎[illegible]侍郎[illegible]下二人[illegible]衣衛獄[illegible]璁桂萼方獻夫[illegible]
宏[illegible]其位乃[illegible]士[illegible]與許九川並貢玉[illegible]宏[illegible][illegible]詞[illegible]璁張[illegible]及[illegible]衣
衛指揮[illegible][illegible]帝答[illegible]并下[illegible]等獄[illegible]指揮[illegible]安[illegible]士[illegible]賈[illegible]一一
賈[illegible]亦以[illegible]言[illegible]不許[illegible]戍九川戍[illegible]海衛郊[illegible]僱[illegible]有差。丁
未定[illegible]司久任法。[illegible]四月兵部尚書[illegible]郎[illegible]以[illegible]收[illegible]所光
王師大[illegible]始克[illegible]平。今其本[illegible]文[illegible]人[illegible]設[illegible]府。
設流官知府[illegible]之分所[illegible]部佐[illegible]員[illegible]四[illegible]化感
循[illegible]四長官司[illegible]民[illegible]阿[illegible]白[illegible]明[illegible]阿[illegible]四人分設知程
番府，例二年一[illegible]貢，從之，以[illegible]判程洪[illegible]知府。　析江西新建縣
地置[illegible]江縣。　五月，析[illegible]東[illegible]三水縣，以高要[illegible]之
又析[illegible]平[illegible]地置大埔縣。　刑部[illegible]仕帝[illegible]其行[illegible]
史[illegible]洛[illegible]言陛下[illegible]大臣此[illegible]之風[illegible]推此心以[illegible]
如[illegible]仕大臣[illegible]林[illegible]文[illegible]時[illegible]政則[illegible]
宏又推此心以[illegible]如[illegible]劉[illegible]十[illegible]時[illegible]四[illegible]
與[illegible]則聖[illegible]。　陳子[illegible]一[illegible]入[illegible]。　少[illegible]侍
學士[illegible]翰林[illegible]新命，因[illegible]令大部[illegible]給事御史[illegible]外任[illegible]
政[illegible]司守令，政[illegible]即[illegible]文學者入翰林，[illegible]入仕皆
得[illegible]林，[illegible]不宜[illegible]帝不允。[illegible]令[illegible]下其[illegible]司。
送給[illegible]用。　六月，帝御平[illegible]特賜[illegible]宏[illegible]七言一[illegible]命[illegible]和詩
[illegible]其[illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible]宏[illegible]和言
詩文小技，不足[illegible]心，臣[illegible]朝士，帝[illegible]不省。　致
仕太常寺少卿[illegible]府卒。　初，[illegible]與父[illegible]村[illegible]
[illegible]誅[illegible]知[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]
賦，自[illegible]有[illegible]帝[illegible]至京，[illegible]臣以[illegible]臣問[illegible]與臣
左[illegible]法司[illegible]官[illegible]訊[illegible]史[illegible]部[illegible]以

[illegible]故[illegible]且以[illegible]有夫大[illegible]之[illegible]於[illegible]一言[illegible]
[illegible]此以[illegible]陛下[illegible]政[illegible]此[illegible]
[illegible]死戍[illegible]　[illegible]言此言[illegible]或乞休或引疾[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]本不相[illegible]而[illegible]引[illegible]府何[illegible]小人欲中傷
人以非此不足[illegible]陛下[illegible]而欲自[illegible]其[illegible]又非此不足得陛下[illegible]也。
乞自今[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]帝是其言，令[illegible]院
[illegible]示百官。　自[illegible]國[illegible]封以[illegible]無河[illegible]而[illegible]沛[illegible]州[illegible]河徙不
[illegible]河上流[illegible]北至[illegible]口[illegible]河[illegible]口入昭陽
[illegible]汶泗[illegible]下之水從而[illegible]比[illegible]而北[illegible]十里河水[illegible]
[illegible]治[illegible]之[illegible]部[illegible]史高[illegible]山[illegible]河[illegible]河南[illegible]口。
分流水[illegible]一方，郎[illegible]山東河南不丸。　致仕戶部尚[illegible]
[illegible]文卒，年八十六，[illegible]太傅，[illegible]中定。　初，[illegible]縣人李福達[illegible]妖賊[illegible]
李[illegible]戍山丹衛，[illegible]名午，[illegible]御史所[illegible]，再戍山[illegible]衛，復[illegible]
[illegible]洛川以[illegible]民[illegible]伏[illegible]福達[illegible]
[illegible]得[illegible]姓名曰張寅，[illegible]得人[illegible]指揮使，子大仁
大義大[illegible]京師[illegible]用[illegible]白術千[illegible]勳大信[illegible]秋十月，其仇
[illegible]以[illegible]御史[illegible]所[illegible]不從[illegible]
郡御史江[illegible]以[illegible]且[illegible]勛[illegible]法[illegible]下[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]如[illegible]方言[illegible]進[illegible]福達父子[illegible]女[illegible]
對狀[illegible]之[illegible]因[illegible]福達[illegible]帝[illegible]不問。　張璁[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]攻[illegible]先宗言[illegible]私[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]鄉[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]則怒不[illegible]兩京[illegible]官則怒不[illegible]則又[illegible]
內[illegible]臣[illegible]抑知臣下[illegible]物[illegible]上[illegible]可[illegible]
[illegible]臣位臣安能[illegible]小人相[illegible]所[illegible]帝知其[illegible]
不即[illegible]乃以[illegible]帝[illegible]用[illegible]右侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]言[illegible]方[illegible]勳，吏部[illegible]尚書[illegible]引[illegible]人李

懇切責之。帝以觀德殿窄隘，欲別建於奉天殿左，廷臣諫謂不可不
謀，乃建於奉先殿之東，曰崇先殿。庚寅，免四川被災稅糧。寧府
宗室勛注以事謫閒，詩八月，奏詩誣舉勵識訓，且請大禮議至京
以兵為民。丙寅，振湖廣饑。九月，世廟成。御史李鳳諸邸錦請禮
議諸臣，且請辨察是非，謂禮是而行事非者，不以是掩非；禮非
而行事是者，不以非棄是。使明良全備，時則有爭則大公之治世。不
納。初，四方天變多，所以乞帝皆許之，又禁司以扶安民人人宜
錦衣衛馬監理洪因軍政請旨考選四衛牧馬所官兵，部衛為事
紙軍疏力爭，帝皆不納，至是以抗旨令對狀，錦引罪，乃罷部助以會
武事列衛書下疏爭之。錦引東平監察，帝竟從助言，錦旋益降百戶
李全等乞復任，錦請治其違旨罪，帝不問。於是官校軍[illegible]皆援全
例以請，錦執奏如初，而疏有[illegible]，帝是之，復責錦奉職無狀[illegible]一
月，錦復具疏乞休，許之。錦來行李，贈太子少保，進官[illegible]久之
賜祭葬焉。帝欲奉章聖皇太后謁見太廟世廟，張璁等力主之。
禮部侍郎劉龍等爭之，帝一一以為言，皆不納。石瑤上疏曰：「祖
宗家法，后妃已入宮，未有無故復出者。且太廟尊嚴，非時享祫祭，雖
天子亦不輕入，況后妃乎？琉璃所引周禮，假令奉先殿是也。聖祖神
宗行之百五十年，已為定制，中間納后納妃，不知凡幾，未有謁廟及
出，何至今日忽倡此議？彼容悅佞臣，豈有忠愛之實，而陛下乃舒視
之乎？且陰陽有定位，不可侵越。陛下為天地百神之主，聖母后無故
出入太廟街門，是坤行乾事，陰侵陽位，不可之大者也。夫從令非孝，
而孝有大於從令者，臣誠不敢曲從以成君父之過。」帝終不聽。
己亥，奉章聖皇太后謁太廟、世廟。冬十月辛亥朔，命觀事世廟
如太廟禮。壬子，以浙江災，免被災物料。丙[illegible]，上[illegible]陸完
請卹諸臣，乞復[illegible]臣，帝大怒，[illegible]南京僉[illegible]巡按
御史邵[illegible]責承仁以卹軍[illegible]以為己面[illegible]防禦強敵，軍民安帝責
後其城關，承去運道，乞留巨稱子女，欲逃避，未陸宥久死，安據非
有得者可託，承後感國士知，欲效區區之報，不負知己，盡員國家所
曲賜優容，俾還舊籍天巡撫都御史劉源乃給事中御史交章效之，
俱報聞，承竟廢不用。帝以四方災異，命群臣修省。給事中[illegible]言：「下
用度無節，工役不休，畿內土地半成荒田，內庫所藏世宗御倍，而
無二年之積，而冗食日增，京營無十萬之兵[illegible]
未見所言[illegible]乃[illegible]所當行者[illegible]
傳旨獲免于和，召怨自非一端。」帝引咎，嘉納之，不知所由也。御史[illegible]
有本疏劾郭勛[illegible]中沈[illegible]勛[illegible]
為言，且薦承及錦。帝納之，有本得無罪。[illegible]一[illegible]
學言。[illegible]以他事去[illegible]
臣[illegible]知[illegible]子[illegible]
家[illegible]之[illegible]乃具疏[illegible]知州[illegible]女[illegible]
千戶[illegible]臣[illegible]
官[illegible]兵八[illegible]之分五
遣[illegible]丹[illegible]大兵至[illegible]下[illegible]女兵[illegible]
乞[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]子[illegible]守[illegible]千[illegible]之
[illegible]曰[illegible]以千人內[illegible]夜[illegible]二百餘山下[illegible]出其[illegible]
明合[illegible]山[illegible]兵大呼曰我[illegible]州兵[illegible]
兵[illegible]之[illegible]數千[illegible]知所出[illegible]使人[illegible]之[illegible]
遣走[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]之子也。[illegible]兵部[illegible]
欲用[illegible]伯[illegible]武[illegible]動[illegible]又因[illegible]子[illegible]
夏下[illegible]共攻[illegible]又[illegible]前[illegible]上之不[illegible]則力[illegible]
尤切[illegible]上[illegible]乞休，帝[illegible]下[illegible]留[illegible]不以[illegible]
御史[illegible]言：今水旱相仍[illegible]出正臣工修省時[illegible]人[illegible]
相[illegible]此[illegible]災[illegible]不[illegible]三人以問天[illegible]

同官□復言璁九川□人□瓊□□□圖己得罪公論而宏□與之事亦未明夫朝廷有紀綱大臣□進退宏瓊事皆不可不去宏不去則有持祿保位之譏瓊□不去亦□□囚□牛之□解一□□言宏立朝行事雖以古大臣固不能無過但入仕至今未聞有大過至瓊□平生奸險□以□□一□□合聖心起□以來□特□□□□明士與宏□怨已久欲奪其位而居之陛下以罪疏俱付所司而於其然乃曰□□□□□乃□□所以除折其奸謀者至矣二三臣不□至意或專攻宏或□攻瓊□不知能去宏不能去瓊□也君子□進易退小人則不然宏即人言□屢取□可□以君子瓊□則小人之尤者所忌憚者其計得行則奸邪氣勢益熾□類中傷無已天下事□大有可□者時科道多論三人事而一□言尤切瓊□□不已竟□□州判官以卒。給事中陳□□言□□帝□□之□□出陛下至情□□乃□□己功互相□援□□□□作福作威若李□父子□□昭然□□出□□中□□□以□□□臣因□□死大□□□朝廷之公與合與不合何至□□□□非君子朝□成交□也何□□之至□□□既奸人□□□□則又代奸人主□方以□□□□□言不至於□□□法不已皆不大可□□乞□斥□□而□□□□□□□□□□託事使人心□然知□奸不足恃國法不可干然後□□□□□門不□帝弗□。

六年春正月癸未命群臣議民間利病。教授王价□□錢子勳以考□□□□帝□□□解一□□言如此於□□□宗百年制□乃□以從□□□□從吏部言□□與□□□官□□□者不□。二月辛亥小王子犯宣府參將王經戰死。南京工部侍郎何孟春致仕。□衣衛百戶王邦奇□□□廷和彭澤因上言哈密失國番賊內侵由□□□□求知廷和瓊□□亦虎仙所致誅此兩人□哈密可復邊境無虞語連金獻民陳九疇下都察院□邦奇復言費宏石珤曲庇

廷和廷和次子兵部主事惇□□□金獻民□人□□桂□及彭□第沖文閣□□俱逮下□衣衛獄□治桂萼方出使□□於途□言折疏曰先帝□□江彬手□□遺四□□□不動廷和□□□行禁□□□定迎立聖主此社稷之勳也□使有罪□□十世宥之今既以奸人言罪其官戍其長子矣乃又□邦奇之誣而□逮其家屬□戚指為□□何□聖明之朝忽有此事王宏□乃天子師保之官百僚之表也邦奇心□□文飾奸言詆辱大臣□□□□若□治不已株連益多臣□為國家大體惜也□奏帝□怒并□□言□□□於午門□臣□□□□□五□□其一□□□大呼曰臣□以不肖□罪□□不死□□□帝曰□之□不□□言亦□□□□下五府九卿□□具疏□言申理□□下邦奇於□□□□□□□侯□仕□□□□邦奇言□□矣帝□□仕□□□而□亦因是解官□州判官程啟充□□□言□任不□。石珤□介□□致□國□以力行王道□心□□□□□□大□□□□□帝□□迂闊弗□也□大□□帝□□以自助而珤□□□持□□□失帝意張璁桂萼□亦不□□□夕□□攻□□□宏□□曰以□行高不能有所加及王邦奇誣訐宏珤皆乞致仕□□帝許宏□□而□珤□□□□廷失大臣體一切□□皆不予□□□□□□一□而已都人□□□自來宰臣去國無若珤者自□及□廷和□□毛紀以清□□政□□□□左右□□之臣無復進逆耳之言者矣。□□□改巴州府□流官□□□曰□屬以流官□□至今未已臣州□然兩□兵□□□□□□□於□□□□七□詔□從之。□□□汪必東□事申□參將□□以兵□人□其地知府王□并□事。起□欽□禮部尚書□辭未□改吏部何□□又辭□致仕時□桂萼用事□□正人欽順□與同□故屢辭不起。□宏之去□□□自代□□瓊□□一清必援己一清□□□瓊亦力□□是□午帝□行

人曾手勅郎宗起遣命梅枯宮殺促上慎璫等出暴然一擭。三月庚辰，小王子復犯宣府，總兵官將關山戰死。給事中郎臣吳勅請兵官僧帥副將時陣以撫部御史劉逵守中官王科等罪，錄陳陳備紀帝全孫，實立功贖罪。新化大學士劉健卒，年九十四。遺疏數千言，勸帝正身勤學，親賢遠佞。帝覽疏嗟悼，贈太師，諡文靖。健器局嚴整，正己率下，朝退幃賓客私謁不文。嘗事事備以詩文引後進，健獨教人治經窮理。其事業光明俊偉，明世輔臣鮮有其比者。時帝序建諸九武英殿大學士七取帝京師后錄如故蘭陵命而卒贈人傳。禮文[illegible]一下街[illegible]司不罪數也。疑猶當以帝者在保璫帝與命再推乃充禮部侍郎[illegible]官多[illegible]者解文用之有一清以[illegible]望[illegible]用矣。一[illegible]帝不許。甲午，命[illegible]以吏部侍郎[illegible]林學士入閣預機務。延必[illegible]中[illegible]佛[illegible]王受等，詐言婦人[illegible]死，借交阯兵二十萬且至，令民皆之[illegible]等據城，城中陰為內應。呼[illegible]四出，積經方[illegible]了去，文[illegible]走，士卒死者數百人，城遂陷。帝亦攻入，出走府巡按御史不令[illegible]，[illegible]同上世[illegible]明[illegible]期安以[illegible]自為部[illegible]宮[illegible]中官[illegible]部尚[illegible]工部尚[illegible]徵。[illegible]自陳致仕，吏部[illegible]中[illegible]張[illegible]言其請[illegible]勵，[illegible]大[illegible]或問[illegible]招帝[illegible]今諸臣去之[illegible]以方去臣等[illegible]留[illegible]。日[illegible]復言至[illegible]朝抗[illegible]五年，[illegible]朝攻臣至白十[illegible]，今[illegible]大[illegible]全書[illegible]奸[illegible]日將[illegible]其因引[illegible]乞休，以[illegible]帝，[illegible]留。[illegible]令其[illegible]太子，[illegible]殺[illegible]帝。[illegible]者[illegible]之[illegible]，陛下[illegible]言。[illegible]法[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]又[illegible]口以[illegible]以[illegible]日以[illegible]日欲[illegible]以仇臣，[illegible]亦日欲[illegible]以仇臣[illegible]如出一口，以陛下[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]公行，[illegible]非聖[illegible]也。[illegible]自李福[illegible]起廷臣[illegible]動

[illegible]亦[illegible]自[illegible]今張[illegible]臣攻[illegible]乃合[illegible]臣內外交[illegible]動[illegible]及[illegible]者[illegible]入其言，而外廷不知攻勸益[illegible]命取福達等主京卜。法司[illegible]命會文武大吏[illegible]之皆無異[illegible]帝[illegible]部[illegible]陛下[illegible]少[illegible]使法官[illegible]子[illegible]國不[illegible]人主之前，何以使刑罰中。[illegible]一清亦[illegible]乃止[illegible]下廷[illegible]刑[illegible]不敢自堅，改[illegible]言[illegible]命法司[illegible]事[illegible]江[illegible]前問官[illegible]御史李[illegible]部[illegible]御史李廷[illegible]命[illegible]四月，刑部主事[illegible]者[illegible]陛下[illegible]再三[illegible]帝王[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]者[illegible]其[illegible]是以[illegible]而是非卒不能明[illegible]陛下[illegible]有六[illegible]罪[illegible]加[illegible]所疑一也。[illegible]天下人[illegible]相似一[illegible]言不可[illegible]一一[illegible]四世[illegible]臣下[illegible]五[illegible]之其[illegible]一一[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]之其[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]何[illegible]前進[illegible]必疑一也。[illegible]或[illegible]如李二李使李二[illegible]其[illegible]也，杜[illegible]全[illegible]以至[illegible]州之人[illegible]川之人，止[illegible]道路之人，[illegible]不識之，此不必疑一也。[illegible]非[illegible]所言[illegible]之[illegible]李午[illegible]有明[illegible]非[illegible]亦不能[illegible]私從[illegible]之[illegible]原不必出之[illegible]之人，此不當疑二也。李廷因[illegible]人[illegible]又見[illegible]字，又見五[illegible]于[illegible]戶內[illegible]有張[illegible]父子，又見[illegible]左[illegible]都[illegible]李[illegible]事午

名進衛且進秩權元兇瑾不寄五畫官嘉靖元年曾稱鯨叛賞父子勿從何來納質拜官其錦衣封必非一日之積前此何以寬假錦在城坊既有事伏莽乃於右廂都治寮又以事年為其名尺其實性何可得也則軍錄之無考何足據也況龍虎狀錦衣字安知非福達前此假之以取衆而後此去之以辭罪乎此不當疑四也京師自四方來者不一錦達既改名復爾求討錦衣郡勳從而官之其為狀既錦衣方賞料所不及在勳自有可居之道陛下既宏議貴之固諸臣縱欲論劾亦安能加之以罪此不用疑五也[illegible]必首所謀何因曰[illegible]必首所[illegible]何事[illegible]曰[illegible]中則一切非[illegible]也曰[illegible]員料成[illegible]也則高尚飾屈耳[illegible]非[illegible]也曰[illegible]事例承[illegible]也則布按府縣官非[illegible]也曰山[illegible]也京師道路之人非[illegible]也此不用疑六也望陛下[illegible]明正[illegible]之罪[illegible]科等其疏入帝大怒下[illegible]民。乙巳以[illegible]撫按災傷。五月丁丑朔日有食之。丁亥詔王守仁以原官兼左都御史總制兩廣江西湖廣軍務討田州叛蠻。吏部尚書桂萼[illegible]前[illegible]書六部[illegible]侍郎劉龍遜仁和仁和以[illegible]境言[illegible]乃[illegible]黨仁和亦不宜官帝命大臣[illegible]令[illegible]

寧藩王受[illegible]同[illegible]引疾乞罷[illegible]書[illegible]方[illegible]夫[illegible]之官[illegible]大[illegible]合[illegible]大同[illegible]而[illegible]成[illegible]北[illegible]時[illegible]夫[illegible]方[illegible]代[illegible]貴[illegible]伍攻[illegible]等而以[illegible]動[illegible]宜[illegible]仁[illegible]既而[illegible]石金前[illegible]金[illegible]帝[illegible]入[illegible]等言[illegible]閑住。[illegible]王[illegible]南安[illegible]等[illegible]人[illegible]亦坐抗[illegible]。[illegible]河侍郎[illegible]陽北[illegible]渡。

[illegible]陽北[illegible]皆可引水[illegible]但[illegible]王[illegible]臣[illegible]北[illegible]可[illegible]文[illegible]又[illegible]至[illegible]州[illegible]出[illegible]小河以[illegible]而通之[illegible]而[illegible]工[illegible]之[illegible]子也。[illegible]前[illegible]州知府宋以方[illegible]立祠[illegible]州。張璁[illegible]用事以王[illegible]與[illegible]之[illegible]而有[illegible]亦力[illegible]用[illegible]帝亦[illegible]令[illegible]自[illegible]御史[illegible]等言[illegible]官[illegible]治[illegible]引[illegible]御史[illegible]松[illegible]州[illegible]御史[illegible]在[illegible]松下在[illegible]前攻[illegible]和[illegible]臣[illegible]而[illegible]之帝乃命[illegible]尚[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]。[illegible]部[illegible]少保[illegible]子[illegible]疏[illegible]附[illegible]臣人[illegible]。南京言官拾遺[illegible]上言[illegible]私[illegible]聽者六年今次[illegible]作[illegible]言路[illegible]年命[illegible]拾遺[illegible]互[illegible]科[illegible]言路[illegible]部[illegible]侍郎[illegible]言[illegible]無以[illegible]心[illegible]言[illegible]出[illegible]宗[illegible]欲[illegible]官[illegible]下部再議[illegible]等言[illegible]有[illegible]令五[illegible]去者七人非[illegible]拾遺[illegible]言[illegible]令[illegible]給事中王[illegible]民等等之劉[illegible]等亦[illegible]世[illegible]帝[illegible]民[illegible]其[illegible]五月[illegible]等[illegible]七月[illegible]以御史[illegible]才等四人各上帝[illegible]才。[illegible]時[illegible]自[illegible]令部院[illegible]給事[illegible]大[illegible]等[illegible]人乃已。[illegible]仁尚書林俊[illegible]上書[illegible]任[illegible][illegible]年七十[illegible]朝[illegible]以[illegible]始[illegible]一[illegible]。吉[illegible]從[illegible]入八月[illegible]制[illegible]王[illegible]其[illegible]至[illegible]四[illegible]二百[illegible]馬[illegible]等[illegible]乃[illegible]告[illegible]帝以[illegible]及[illegible]甚[illegible]戌命張璁署都察院[illegible]刑部方[illegible]夫署大理寺事。

遂下尚書顏頤壽侍郎劉玉王啟左都御史聶賢副都御史劉文莊僉都御史張潤大理寺卿湯沐少卿徐文華顧佖丞汪淵於獄嚴刑推鞫給事中劉琦言祖宗之法不可變璁等之罪不可長大臣不可辱妖賊不可赦不報璁等逮[illegible]得大學士賈詠都御史張仲賢工部侍郎閔楷御史張英及汪淵私書詠致仕去仲賢等亦下獄謫戍邊大[illegible]給事中劉琦常泰刑部郎中劉仕[illegible]相[illegible]私[illegible]事任[illegible]殺人給事中王科[illegible]一[illegible]若沈漢程輅評事杜鸞南京御史姚鳴鳳潘壯戚雄[illegible]同宦[illegible]助宗好[illegible]給事中張逵御史高世魁方[illegible]實就死得郭勛[illegible]遣各問[illegible]刑部郎中司馬相宴引事[illegible]以故寬[illegible]上行私[illegible]者言官緣[illegible]求內則叔[illegible]公然外則[illegible]不司[illegible]任情恣[illegible]始非一日請大[illegible]乾斷彰[illegible]法帝納其言并下[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]南京刑部[illegible]是廷臣會訊大[illegible]寺卿汪天春光祿寺少卿余才偶語曰此[illegible]已得[illegible]情何[illegible]者[illegible]事以聞亦逮問[illegible]自[illegible]以下咸[illegible]不[illegible]刑自[illegible]入人[illegible]乃[illegible]非[illegible]逮[illegible]等[illegible]成[illegible]因利[illegible]臣[illegible]各[illegible]遣[illegible]教不[illegible]五人文[illegible]及[illegible]罪[illegible]戍[illegible]七人[illegible]仕及御史[illegible]知州胡[illegible]民者十一人[illegible]一[illegible]世[illegible]及御史[illegible]任者十七人[illegible]玉[illegible]文[illegible]沐[illegible]天[illegible]才[illegible]及江御[illegible]史毛伯溫其他下巡按御史逮問[illegible]五人[illegible]死[illegible]以故入人[illegible]未[illegible]帝以[illegible]欽[illegible]以[illegible]來死而[illegible]之死[illegible]天下不[illegible]實戍[illegible]令[illegible]及子孫乃戍廣西南丹衛[illegible]不[illegible]帝[illegible]未[illegible]一[illegible]日[illegible]其[illegible]及後世不若[illegible]非其[illegible]及[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]曰祖宗[illegible]成法[illegible]罪不中死[illegible]若法外用刑[illegible]作奸人無所措手足矣帝不得已從之以[illegible]平反有功[illegible]之文[illegible]

賜璁一品服俸金[illegible]給三代誥命　光祿寺少卿[illegible]上[illegible]王守仁功[illegible]諸臣從之　先是大計京官南京六科無[illegible]因言南京吏部尚書朱希周曲庇希周言南京六科止七人[illegible]無可去者臣以言路私之固不可如[illegible]言路[illegible]之尤不可已而[illegible]必去一二人示公[illegible]皆不肯亦但去一二人[illegible]平因力[illegible]乞休許之林居三十年中外[illegible]三十餘疏[illegible]不復起　庚午振湖廣水災　九月己卯免江西河南山西被災秋糧　[illegible]璁復請考察諸御史[illegible]十二人[illegible]行[illegible]七[illegible]京巡按御史　壬午頒欽明大獄錄於天下[illegible]不[illegible]是[illegible]所坐大[illegible]張璁三人所[illegible]以祖宗之法[illegible]臣[illegible]而帝不[illegible]南京御史[illegible]抗[illegible]諸[illegible]臣帝[illegible]所[illegible]已而[illegible]亦以[illegible]言[illegible]切[illegible]張璁[illegible]不[illegible]自[illegible]敢言者　方[illegible]大請[illegible]任王守仁[illegible]而罷朱[illegible]及[illegible]守中官[illegible]帝乃召[illegible]冬十月戊申[illegible]張璁[illegible]部[illegible]文淵閣大學士[illegible]六年壬寅[illegible]前此未有也[illegible]一[illegible]不如璁[illegible]者[illegible]田[illegible]因引仁宗[illegible]楊士奇事[illegible]帝[illegible]璁[illegible]因[illegible]一[illegible]令[illegible]封[illegible]　前御史[illegible]上[illegible]正[illegible]千百[illegible]改[illegible]山帝[illegible]其[illegible]下巡按御史[illegible]問[illegible]光祿寺[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]下[illegible]衣衛[illegible]御史[illegible]仲言[illegible]帝因而成之[illegible]力[illegible]可[illegible]二十[illegible]且[illegible]代[illegible]理[illegible]未有[illegible]於五十[illegible]帝心以[illegible]侍郎王[illegible]何館及[illegible]僚相度　乙丑[illegible]入閣　張璁[illegible]但[illegible]不[illegible]帝令[illegible]外[illegible]自[illegible]以下[illegible]外[illegible]改官及[illegible]者二十二人[illegible]吉士[illegible]除[illegible]及知[illegible]引所[illegible]少詹事[illegible]侍[illegible]學士[illegible]言　河決曹[illegible]武[illegible]二口[illegible]

衛入黄河，漕運河沛北廟道口淤塞數十里，糧艘阻不進。刑部尚書胡世寧、山東僉事江良材請於昭陽湖東別開漕渠，爲經久計。下總理未決，會黄仲勳極不能治河事，乃召總理，起盛應期右都御史往代。　十一月，雲南尋甸土舍安銓作亂，使持都明木密陽林等處。巡撫雲南都御史傅習、■■■貴昭遣兵討之，大敗，賊遂陷尋甸、嵩明，殺指揮王昇，毒功等知府馬性魯棄城走。　王守仁在道，疏陳用兵之非，且言思恩未設流官，土酋歲出兵三千，聽官征調；既設流官，我反歲遣兵數千防戍，是流官之設無益可知。且田州鄰交阯，深山絶谷，瑤獠盤據，必仍設土官，斯可藉其兵力爲屏蔽；若改土爲流，則邊鄙之患，我自當之，後必有悔。章下兵部，尚書王時中條其不合者五。帝令守仁更議。十二月，守仁抵潯州，會石金定計招撫，悉散遣諸軍，留永順、保靖士兵數千，解甲休息。　楊一清言延綏總兵官曾經守莊浪二十餘載，屢立戰功，其部下士軍非他人所能及，雖其子已爲指揮僉事，令統其衆，將年尚少，令陝西總兵官張鳳乃延綏世將，若調鳳延綏，而改經陝西，自可彈壓莊浪，無西顧憂。帝從之。　帝以京營多弊，欲振飭之，改刑部尚書李承勛於兵部，兼左都御史，加太子太保，專督團營，令兼掌都察院事。

七年春正月，帝視朝，見張璁、桂萼所承旨下，意嫌之，楊一清因請加散官，乃手敕加璁尊太子太保，璁辭以青宮未建，官不當設，乃更加璁少保。　癸未，命桂萼等考滿■大下以■■官河南巡撫都御史潘璵回籍候調。　總督河道盛應期開新河於昭陽湖東，北進江家口，南出留城口，開■百四十餘里，較故道河力省而利永，夫六萬五千人，銀二十萬兩，刻期六月竣之。　桂萼以彭澤等前欲去璁，欲重興大獄，請逮治陳九疇、■■■獄。初，土魯番陷哈密，都指揮王輔言滿速兒等木蘭倶死於戰，九疇以聞。已而二人上表求通貢，帝怪之，及萼等復上言陳九疇欺罔事，詔數百官切責九疇，欲置之死，楊一清勿爲成論，遂逮九疇自金州民李昆以下坐累者四十餘人。一清言事已明，決不論九疇，至下錦衣衛獄。　給事中張■等論言枚捏人之書顯罪，勿遣胡世寧，俯從其議，不納。　二月，給事中陸■■請增築邊牆，推聽楊一清與時議，一清因力從與之。帝爲黄錦衣命侍郎王廷相往勘，久之亦竟止。　初，昌化伯邵蕃子早卒，伯無子，以弟蕃從子錦衣指揮杰、千戶茂言實非蕃族，不當襲，惟母之請久不決。張璁等言邵氏子孫已絶，今其爭者皆旁枝，不宜嗣爵，必欲爲立後，甲宜以爵兄安之孫杰，爲昌化伯。　■■■■賢河清，帝遣使祭河神。楊一清、張璁等屢疏請賀，御史■■相言河未清，不足爲陛下稱，今奸■■事之臣張人文飾之，後風一■■■者將■■■■■告止，稱賀詔天下臣民毋妄■■■水■■郎時以聞。疏上，帝大怒，下相錦衣衛獄，拷掠之，後杖於廷，謫■州府經歷。　■■■居數月，力求去。三月戊寅，致仕。　桂萼等必欲殺陳九疇，科道■■■和等劾世寧言於朝曰：世寧司刑而殺忠臣，寧殺世寧。乃上疏爲九疇訟冤曰：番人變詐，妄爲妨謗，欲害我謀臣。夫其畜謀內犯爲日已久，一日擁兵深入，鎮巡約內應，非九疇竭力，■■■■■■■■■其窟巢，使彼內顧而返，則■州孤城且覆沒。保臣以爲文臣之有勇知兵者，宜■■九疇，宜番人深忌而欲殺之。惟■部下■妄■以爲■■■■死，則其罪有不足耳。已法司具獄，如世寧言，帝乃■九疇戍極邊，彭澤削職，而廷和得免。　武定知府■詔母子坐事留雲南，土舍■朝文紿其衆言詔已■，與官軍■■■其■■遂率■■爲亂，殺同知以下官吏，劫州印，聚兵與安銓合犯雲南府，滇中大擾。　癸巳，右都御史伍文定爲兵部尚書，提督雲南、四川、貴州、湖廣軍務，討之，以戶部侍郎梁材督餉，會兵部沈保子■奴復叛，命文定兼勦。陸軸掠山寺，殺將軍，將軍■■定。　夏四月甲寅，封■■降，告於郊廟。盧蘇、王受既已降，守仁與撫夫■■守仁赴南寧，盧蘇遣使乞降，守仁令

諸軍門撫按議曰王公果多詐始我請兵入見守仁數二人罪
杖而釋之親入營撫其衆七萬五月事聞於朝謂用兵十[illegible]招撫十
善因請復設流官量割田州地別立一州以岑猛次子邦相為吏目
署州事俟有功擢知州而於田州置十九巡檢司思恩府地為九巡
檢司以盧蘇王受等任之並受約束於流官知府帝皆從之乃改田州府
為田寧府別置田州使治八甲　[illegible]等之以[illegible]也桂萼
[illegible]刑部陳洸上書訐[illegible]等因訟洸冤謂[illegible]及宋元翰息
辭賞給令張祐等還籍候命詞連四百人館方為紹興知府以寬大
為治被徵時士民哭送野學教職館止取二錢比至良並下錦衣衛
獄會九卿廷訊璁萼曰某所持者王章耳必欲置洸陰諸公命胡
世寧等心知洸罪重顧前大獄不敢執會是日黃霧四塞獄竟坐次
日又大風拔木有詔修省勿用刑乃書[illegible]拾事不實[illegible]為民元翰
謫戍盧田等所有參洸者己[illegible]留前[illegible]責[illegible]　下[illegible]仕兵部尚書金
獻民[illegible]法司劾獻民奉命事征木至其地揚功妄報失大臣體宜奪
職閒住削其世廕詔可　六月辛丑朔明倫大典成頒示天下　土
魯番求通貢乞歸留使臣[illegible]遣都御史王瓊再議請邊撫
使通貢如故　癸卯定議禮諸臣罪追削楊廷和籍毛紀[illegible]守汪
俊林俊何孟春及前吏部郎中夏良勝等奪林俊子官以上禮部
使　給事中陸粲言我朝太祖至宣宗大臣造膝陳謀不啻家人父
子自英宗幼沖大臣[illegible]權宜設常朝奏事先日擬旨其餘政事具疏
封進沿襲至今今陛下銳意圖治願每日朝罷退御便殿延見大臣
等從容[illegible]日令[illegible]入侍[illegible]仿便宜[illegible]妙選儒臣開有
道之[illegible]賢者入直講論經史如仁宗弘文閣故事則上下情通天下
事舉陳於前矣又言貴[illegible]進士致貢[illegible]無上進階州縣教職
[illegible]王官[illegible]經歷皆宜變通臣請久任使優考察汰冗官諸事而
[illegible]之以復制科[illegible]唐宋法數歲一舉以待異才高者備之[illegible]近其文

分會諸曹先有官者量遷庶人才畢出野無遺賢帝皆不能用　吳
仲言通惠河成因疏五事一大通橋至通州石壩地勢高四丈流沙
易淤宜時加濬治二管河主事宜專委任三官吏閘夫宜[illegible]西
[illegible]上閘平津中閘宜改建通州西水關外五剝船宜[illegible]及議改修
[illegible]復宜酌處又請留督工郎中何棟專理其事以經久計詔悉從所
請　以大禮成詔拜[illegible]紹禮部尚書[illegible]紹三疏力辭且舉
給事中陳洸[illegible]監生[illegible]才可用帝允紹辭復洸職擢[illegible]國
子監博士　伍文定未至雲南巡撫都御史歐陽重黔國公沐紹勳
會兵討鳳朝文等紹勳以便宜告土官子弟嘗襲者[illegible]
從調者得襲衆皆奮戰賊大敗奔回武定重遣鳳紹母子還武定[illegible]
同逆者相[illegible]鳳朝[illegible]歸紹勳文討其[illegible]渡河走追斬之東川鳳
朝文安銓遣其[illegible]利會兵十萬兵分剿攻衆破之銓奔芒部獲
土舍[illegible]所執誅之先後斬二千九百餘級俘千餘人　丁卯雲南
平文定遂[illegible]師征[illegible]　[illegible]入大同參將李[illegible]禦卻之　秋七月
己卯追尊孝惠皇太后為太皇太后[illegible]孝宗皇帝為恭[illegible]淵仁寬穆
純聖[illegible]皇帝聖母章聖慈仁皇太后戊子詔天下
昭陽新河工未成會旱災言官多謂開河非計帝遽令罷役
盛應期請展一月竟其工不聽初應期請令郎中柯維熊分濬支河
維熊力贊新河之議至是亦言不便應期上章自理帝怒詔應期維熊
俱奪職胡世寧言新河之議倡自臣應期剋期六月今四月功已八
九[illegible]程功促[illegible]雖[illegible]及[illegible]許須大臣[illegible]國事自古國家
[illegible]大事必責[illegible]臣請得與同罷帝不許新河至朱衡始成之　八
月壬子免河南被災稅糧　容美宣撫司等入貢飾領千人所過擾
害[illegible]陽巡撫都御史[illegible]以聞禮部按舊制進貢不過百人赴京不
過二十人令所司申飭　初大禮議起楊一清方家居[illegible]門人[illegible]
[illegible]曰張生此議聖人復起不能易也璁[illegible]既[illegible]引一清帝亦以

一清老臣，嘗其職杜衆口，璁萼加意所言，遂事圖計，大小無不傾擠。及璁入內閣，多所更建，一清引故事裁抑之，遂相齟齬。錦衣僉事聶能遷者，初附錢寧得官，用登極詔降百戶，後附璁等議大禮，自交關於文得復故職，大典成，諸人皆遷，獨能遷不與，大恨，屬張明主事翁洪草奏，誣王守仁賄席書得召用，詞連貴籍及璁，帝下能遷法司。璁欲置之死，一清不可，能遷得謫戍，洪為民。璁怒，上疏陰詆一清，斥為奸人鄙夫。錦衣亦上疏辨。一清求去，一清再疏乞骸骨，詔慰璁、留一清。帝手敕慰留一清，因極言璁自伐其能，恃寵不讓，良可歎息。又以淨詞責萼，璁見帝怒甚，其疑居後狃，未幾，一清因災變請戒飭百官和衷，復乞宥謫諸臣，璁萼等益憾。　廣西斷藤峽諸賊，上連八寨，下通仙臺花相諸洞蠻，盤亙三百餘里，郡邑罹害者數十年。王守仁發討之，故留南寧，罷湖廣兵，示不再用，賊稍不為備。守仁令官軍突進，連破油榨、石壁、大皮、牛腸、六寺等十餘寨，賊奔斷藤峽，復追擊破之。賊奔渡橫石江，溺死者六百餘人，守仁斬獲甚衆，遂循江而下，攻克仙臺、花相、白石、古陶、羅鳳諸賊，令布政司林富帥盧蘇、王受兵直抵八寨，破石門，副將沈希儀邀斬軼賊，九月甲戌，八寨盡平。　壬午，振杭州嘉興湖州災。　李承勛以疾三疏乞休，且言山西群盜蠢賊，以四道兵討之，不能於一人，故無功。川貴芒部之役，措置乖方，再勝再叛，宜命伍文定深討，毋專用兵。黃河洊河工二年三易大臣，工不就，宜令知水利者各陳所見，而俾侍郎潘希曾度可否。其尤要者在抉擇藏宂，汰僧宋冗封大封故事，不時召見大臣。帝不允，詔下其議於所司。　陝西山西湖廣四川災，俱詔免田賦。李承勛言有司例十月始徵賦，今九月矣，恐官吏督促，陰圖乾沒，宜及其未徵，遣官馳告以所蠲數，山陬僻壤俾家喻戶曉，有司不能奉宣德意者罪之，撫按失察並坐。帝嘉納之。　帝性嚴厲，一日與皇后同坐，張、方二妃進茗，帝循視其手，后恚，投盃起，帝大怒，后驚悸，冬十月庚子，墮娠崩。

從殺。　兵部敘潯州平賊功，請及潯州守備都指揮敘官，李璁勸尚書王時中，時中乞休，且詆言者劉世揚等，言時中不嘗遷秩，請言官，帝乃切責時中，令致仕。　初，潞州巨盜陳卿據青羊山，為亂山西，巡撫都御史江潮常遣先後討賊，無功，乃敕河南巡撫都御史潘塤會勦。塤請於道曰：賊守險藏，以陳合諸路夾攻，出不意搗其險，乃可禽也。遂分五哨，二路入寨，士大為掠，皆攻寨，并殲賊黨，衆擒降官軍奮勇大破之，進兵至萬草寨，破安陽諸巢。山東副使牛鸞由黎城入破賊李莊，悉其夕，河南副使翟璜焚巢，遂敗走，追敗之楊莊山，又敗之神河，山西僉事陳大綱亦屢敗賊。閏月，賊平，自進兵至擒賊，凡二十九日。帝將大賞，遂更言其狀。　王守仁既斷藤峽捷，帝以手詔問楊一清等，稱守仁自誇大，且及其生平學術。一清等不知所對。張璁萼嘗與守仁共學，守仁及萼長吏部，璁入內閣，積不相下。萼素貴喜功名，風守仁取交阯，守仁辭不應，萼遂銜甚。守仁征撫交失，實格不行。方萼夫疏言諸猺為患積年，初嘗用兵數十萬，僅得一田州，旋復召亂。守仁片言招之，斷藤峽賊阻深險絕，國初以來未有輕動者，今一舉蕩平，若拉枯朽，論者乃言守仁受命征思田，不受命征八寨，夫大夫出疆，有可以安國家利社稷，專之可也，況守仁固承詔得便宜從事者乎。守仁討平叛夷，亟者輕以犯同賊誅，又疑其黨金帛，當時大臣楊廷和、喬宇飾成其事，至今未白。夫忠如守仁，有功如守仁，一屈於江西，再屈於兩廣，臣恐勞臣灰心，將士解體，後此疆圉有事，誰復為陛下任之。帝報聞而已。

十一月，兵部尚書胡世寧陳兵政十事：曰定武略，興武學，重將權，增武備，覈實罰，嚴十禁，足邊儲，絕弊源，正銓選，惜人才。所言多破常格，帝優旨答之。　侍衛軍不給衣履，錦衣帥駱安援紅盔軍例以請，工部尚書劉麟執不可，詔會給銀，自後五載一給，以為常。　丙寅，立順妃張氏為皇后。　總督兩廣兼巡撫兵部尚書新建伯王守仁

明其說之[illegible]陽巡撫林富自代了作命[illegible]歸行至南安卒年五十七實過江西軍民無不縞素哭送者守仁天姿異敏年十七謁上饒婁諒與論朱子格物大指還家日端坐講讀五經不苟言笑游九華歸築室陽明洞中泛濫二氏學數年無所得謫龍場窮荒無書日繹舊聞忽悟格物致知當自求諸心不當求諸事物喟然曰道在是矣遂篤信不疑其爲教專以致良知爲主謂宋儒[illegible]一千[illegible]惟象山陸氏簡易直捷有以接孟氏之傳而朱子集注或問之類乃中年未定之說學者翕然從之[illegible]致書曰聖門博文約禮[illegible]於文[illegible]明訓知問學不實於外求但當反觀內省則正心誠意四字亦何所不盡必於入門之際加以格物之功哉守仁得書亦以書報大略謂理無內外性無內外故學無內外講習討論未嘗非內也反觀內省未嘗遺外也反覆一千餘言欽順再以書辯曰執事云格物者格其心之物也格其意之物也格其知之物也正心者正其物之心也誠意者誠其物之意也致知者致其物之知也自有大學以來未有此論夫謂格其心之物格其意之物格其知之物凡爲物也三謂正其物之心誠其物之意致其物之知其爲物也一而已矣就三而論以程子格物之訓推之猶可通也以執事格物之訓推之了不可通也就一而論則所謂物者果何物耶如必以爲意之用雖極安排之巧終無可通之日也又執事答人書有云吾心之良知即所謂天理致吾心良知之天理於事事物物則事事物物皆得其理矣致吾心之良知者致知也事事物物各得其理者格物也審如所言則大學當云格物在致知不當云致知在格物當云知至而後物格不當云物格而後知至矣書未達守仁已歿　[illegible]

劉源清遣[illegible]捕之[illegible]所[illegible]令曰止者[illegible]以[illegible]而呼其眾皆散[illegible]自刎死　丙子小王子犯大同指揮[illegible]戰死

劉世[illegible]同[illegible]仁[illegible]臣行[illegible]且[illegible]今日[illegible]即[illegible]日[illegible]

臣帝慰諭[illegible]臣世作[illegible]世[illegible]仁[illegible]帝怒不解子赦下詔獻賊乃得釋　[illegible]牙木蘭[illegible]其主帥所部二千人來降少州番族帖木兒哥土巴俱爲土魯番所侵[illegible]婦女牛馬[illegible]亦帥其族[illegible]五千餘人來歸[illegible]之內地[illegible]虎力納咱兒引瓦剌二千餘騎犯肅州[illegible]中賊呼[illegible]殺之賊遁去[illegible]番人[illegible]言番自[illegible]貢利[illegible]朝而又言賊方[illegible]牙木蘭本曲先衞人我之[illegible]三[illegible]其王已[illegible]用民[illegible]賊[illegible]不[illegible]西[illegible]牙木蘭不遣　帝[illegible]實[illegible]流[illegible]入[illegible]江河[illegible]木邦孟養[illegible]以[illegible]安定[illegible]黃金及大理太和泰山寺石浮費大省

明紀卷第二十九

明紀卷第三十

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

即用知府銜給事中附世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

世宗紀三 起己丑嘉靖八年盡癸巳嘉靖十二年凡五年

八年春正月己亥，振山西災。　致仕大學士石珤卒，謚文隱。　王守仁既卒，桂萼奏其擅離職守，帝大怒，下廷臣議。萼等言：「守仁事不師古，言不稱師，欲立異以為高，則非朱熹格物致知之論；知眾論之不予，則為朱熹晚年定論之書，號召門徒，互相倡和；才美者樂其任意，庸鄙者借其虛聲，傳習轉訛，背謬彌甚。但討捕畲賊，擒獲叛藩，功有足錄，宜免追奪伯爵，以章大信；禁邪說以正人心。」帝乃下詔停世襲，卹典俱不行。給事中周延爭之，謫太倉州判。　二月癸酉，吏部尚書桂萼兼武英殿大學士預機務。　丁丑，振襄陽饑。　知州金輅[illegible]戍邊。[illegible]勒納其賂，遣人[illegible]取之，惟得王臣不予，輅因以歸，折取其賄，事[illegible]罪[illegible]勳[illegible]保傳官階，刑部尚書高友璣存告侍郎許讚等以獄情[illegible]帝[illegible]勳[illegible]毋刑部[illegible]等[illegible]不承[illegible]如當訊，具得勳納賄狀，乃再[illegible]其祿，友璣尋坐[illegible]被勳去[illegible]世之子也。　晉府[illegible]國將軍當熾請以父子慶得祿米任振，因勳帝法祖宗[illegible]國本，裁不[illegible]之[illegible]息土木之工，詞甚懇切，帝[illegible]其意，特[illegible]其之不聽辭祿。　[illegible]八千騎[illegible]犯[illegible]夏，總兵官杭雄、副總兵趙鎮[illegible]之，前鋒陷伏中，雄等皆敗。王[illegible]勳之[illegible]官所住，雄[illegible]戰[illegible]以[illegible]騎行[illegible]救[illegible]走，乃下[illegible]跪而射之，敵退，解衣[illegible]血，乃知中飛矢。少役延綏巡撫行[illegible]既責每至[illegible]事，不敢正席坐，曰：「此[illegible]年役所也。」　戶部尚書梁材言：「臣考去年所入止百三十萬兩，而所出至二百四十萬，加備邊不前[illegible]無節，凶荒又多[illegible]免。請計安所[illegible]求[illegible]：一宗[illegible]，二武職，三冗食，四冗[illegible]，五冗費。乞集廷臣計[illegible]條議。」於是宗[illegible]武職各議上二事，其他皆[illegible]為節。帝令武職閑住者仍給半俸，餘悉報可，歲[illegible]大省。

甲申，[illegible]於南郊。乙酉，[illegible]社稷。　給事中王汝梅言：「比來[illegible]多從中出，請分別宗法，毋信[illegible]官大臣[illegible]近多留中，請悉付之公論。人主之學，詞命非所重，今一[illegible]之行[illegible]須[illegible]賴亦少[illegible]矣。宜[illegible]祖宗故[illegible]時御平臺，召見宰執，面決大[illegible]，既省[illegible]札之勞，且[illegible]之[illegible]。」帝[illegible]旨切責。　[illegible]世揚言：「在[illegible]閣及[illegible]首諸臣冒昧之氣，上干天和，請罷[illegible]。」帝不能用。　升山西[illegible]州為[illegible]安府，置長治縣為府治，又分[illegible]城縣置平順縣屬之。　三月丙申朔，[illegible]皇后於[illegible]京[illegible]梓宮出王門，百官一日服。王汝梅[illegible]不[illegible]。　兵部尚書李承勛言：「[illegible]廷有大故及推[illegible]文武大臣，必下廷議[illegible]首宰相[illegible]子[illegible]一言。宜及未議前[illegible]條所議，布告於[illegible]者，俾先就其故，然後平心商[illegible]，各[illegible]所[illegible]議行不合[illegible]其別[illegible]，庶足[illegible]諸臣之見，而所議者公。」帝然其言，下詔申飭。　國子監祭酒陸深言[illegible]官[illegible]進[illegible]閣臣不宜改[illegible]，又令於訓詁之外，凡天下政[illegible]得依經比[illegible]條[illegible]以[illegible]桂[illegible]悉之[illegible]延平府同知。　工部四司[illegible]物[illegible]後[illegible]司官出納[illegible]傳[illegible]請[illegible]除一郎官主之，帝[illegible]其臣[illegible]各節慎[illegible]。　中官李福請[illegible]牧馬草場租[illegible]材不可，從之。　帝從李承勛言，召伍文定還，命提督京營。文定至湖廣，乞省[illegible]。　四川巡按御史戴金言：「叛[illegible]之初[illegible]尚可[illegible]，而文定[illegible]進兵，一無[illegible]飛[illegible]費數十萬，及有詔罷師，尚不肯已，又[illegible]給士[illegible]等罪[illegible]民死亡[illegible]生[illegible]，臣愚以為文定可罪也。」又言：「芒部改流之[illegible]，諸司咸[illegible]不可，王[illegible]程洸[illegible]違[illegible]獨行，致[illegible]不[illegible]。」乃[illegible]文定，卸致仕。文定忠義自許，欲為國伸威，[illegible]者所[illegible]事務姑息，故功不克就。　河南大饑，[illegible]駁銘請[illegible]文[illegible]，乃發河南府知府[illegible]不待報，[illegible]開倉發粟，全活者數十萬，民德而頌之。[illegible]怨[illegible]大[illegible]流聞禁中，帝切責戶部及撫按匿災狀，[illegible]罪目[illegible]罪於[illegible]逮[illegible]張經等所[illegible]，詔罷[illegible]永不敘用。[illegible]言最上平[illegible]功，[illegible]為首，但[illegible]而已。　夏四月，考選庶吉

士僅一清利上[illegible][illegible]之等二十人餘令官教習[illegible]言以復古士之道
祖宗舊制試[illegible][illegible]來大臣衙私遷取市肥立黨於國無益遂改順之
等講主事等官并改翰林之職侍講侍讀修撰各二員編修檢討各
六員著爲令時張璁霍韜方以大禮之議驟升[illegible][illegible]
附璁又欲傾一清故以立黨之說進而[illegible][illegible]遂罷 代王充燿言[illegible]
王當附國而自始封至今已[illegible][illegible]之數請定[illegible]制曾孫[illegible][illegible][illegible]
時[illegible]請始封百世不遷以下四世而祧[illegible]始祖之主[illegible][illegible]則出而
合祭從之 先是侍郎王[illegible][illegible][illegible]成祖附[illegible]宣[illegible]等[illegible][illegible][illegible]請
成祖班祿有七田[illegible]由田出非[illegible][illegible][illegible]有十[illegible]也今[illegible]成[illegible][illegible][illegible]
分而[illegible]乞[illegible]千[illegible]中[illegible]之官[illegible][illegible]外[illegible]存二之一以供祀事帝令
[illegible]清已[illegible]者[illegible]外[illegible][illegible][illegible]之民[illegible][illegible]屯田自正統間以[illegible][illegible]理
[illegible][illegible]屯[illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible]用[illegible]史[illegible]安化言天下七田[illegible][illegible]初[illegible]
半宜通行清丈村[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]但[illegible]所司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而丈
帝[illegible]從之 岡安[illegible][illegible]生季[illegible]王[illegible][illegible]上所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十五[illegible][illegible]
言[illegible]賜廷[illegible] 六月[illegible][illegible][illegible]弘治故事命吏兵二部每季開南京
府部堂上文武方面官[illegible]歷及[illegible]動[illegible]否略節奏[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]令 採
未侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乞致仕未[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大臣入部豈能[illegible]乞止[illegible]者[illegible]明[illegible]不[illegible]
前大學士[illegible]廷和卒年七十一子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]復還自是[illegible]四川居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]戍[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]
視之 京[illegible]民張[illegible][illegible]里人[illegible]杜[illegible][illegible]母[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]刑[illegible][illegible]柱[illegible]不
服[illegible]帝亦[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]母[illegible]自殺之[illegible]鄰人之[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible]郎中[illegible][illegible]召
[illegible][illegible]改坐[illegible][illegible][illegible]法司[illegible]出入[illegible]帝[illegible]秋七月甲午[illegible][illegible][illegible]召[illegible]
衣衛獄右都御史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]召[illegible][illegible]如[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]給[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]平之帝大怒並下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]杜[illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible]之
郎人[illegible]充[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]各杖三十[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

武宗后[illegible]杜[illegible]武宗后[illegible][illegible]氏[illegible]故必欲[illegible]之人以[illegible][illegible] [illegible][illegible][illegible]
上節時十四[illegible]以內府[illegible][illegible]局[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陵工[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]成[illegible][illegible]
止[illegible][illegible]中官及[illegible]小[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝納[illegible]官[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible]工役[illegible][illegible][illegible]
浙江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而上供[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible] 封任
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官不[illegible]居工部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年而[illegible] 江
[illegible][illegible][illegible]仲[illegible][illegible]作[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守江[illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible]而[illegible]平[illegible][illegible]兵
不[illegible] [illegible]人張[illegible][illegible]知帝好神仙[illegible]其徒十餘人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西四川
採取[illegible][illegible]古[illegible][illegible]上方且以[illegible]衣玉[illegible][illegible][illegible]守中官[illegible][illegible][illegible]動之不
聞 [illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州三[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible]十餘人[illegible][illegible][illegible]
遣將年二[illegible][illegible]行[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分遣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵而
還 桂[illegible]入內[illegible]亦與一清不相能一清[illegible][illegible]月言今[illegible][illegible][illegible]
給[illegible]臣[illegible]主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]主[illegible]平用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]百[illegible]之給[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible]並[illegible]一清[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]力帝令[illegible][illegible]全[illegible][illegible]給之[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]云入帝[illegible][illegible]日[illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible]應了[illegible]前日中[illegible][illegible][illegible]給[illegible]
中王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]私[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]私人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]乞休[illegible]
[illegible]陰[illegible]一清帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]八月丙子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]
之[illegible]明上[illegible]私[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]向[illegible]王[illegible]正[illegible]明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]能[illegible][illegible][illegible]力[illegible][illegible]從[illegible]土之[illegible][illegible][illegible]用昌化伯邵[illegible]本邵
氏[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使[illegible][illegible]小人[illegible][illegible]封[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]宮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
託[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居[illegible]相[illegible]郎中[illegible][illegible]戶[illegible]來[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居[illegible]行[illegible]又引[illegible]人[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去
胡[illegible]代之[illegible][illegible]主[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]里[illegible]也[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年[illegible]用
[illegible]故不可[illegible][illegible][illegible]仕[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]視也侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]子之[illegible]
也僉都御史[illegible]如[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使一[illegible][illegible]入內[illegible]南京太[illegible]寺少[illegible][illegible]
御[illegible][illegible]知府[illegible]月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]知[illegible]史

載金承恩撓學甘心廣大皆尊與黨相與朋比爲奸者也何喬李時柔和善應措狡多智南京侍郎王縉曲學阿世虛談駭人陳儀貪濁貪緣改附錢珏清華皆陰厚方璁而張所欲薦者也璁等職增所或責與偶多天下事異議紛紜皆不原其之心人之性不擇術來必罰柱弼墜臺入帝大感悟立奪尊官以術籍狡計璁亦罷政歸璁尊難私璁與萼言其自用自怠負君負國何等茲弊[illegible]偕懼刑罰料御史少等下獄錫等法司以陳子旨結與律貸皆一定　時有訂採一產爾謫撫都御史林富言五年採珠之後至今者百一歲人而得珠僅八十兩天下謂以人易珠今下鍛以人易珠[illegible]所得輸京中下有司言甫慶珠池相宗設官監守不過防民爭奪之謀聞邇因用事使者採取池蕃甫竭陛下御極革珠池少監未久旋復驟縱罪之民諸了用之除以求了可以得之物非聖政所宜有矣　天下紛採等川川者爲令　劉世揚浮陽勸張璁洪材藉之冀章下吏部方獻夫議尚寶錦等二十三人劉蝸從[illegible]御史儲良才等八人法司訊事[illegible]皆負職[illegible]杖[illegible]一身由法繫之疏一清[illegible]張木藏[illegible]清因[illegible]乞罷劉[illegible]備朝廷帝下錦衣衛獄鞫繫[illegible]天律命行人薛[illegible]手敕召還九月癸巳[illegible]復入閣[illegible]清益自言法司承一清風旨構成萼罪帝果怒令法司會廷臣雜議出刑部侍書周倫爲南京郎中以下皆奪職以詳讞代倫[illegible]乃黜[illegible]言萼假託行私與萼無與請削一清籍[illegible]削萼[illegible]桂林[illegible]振吳從周罪璁等敕官令一清自陳璁三上密疏引一清贊禮功乞賜寬假帝意疑一清癸丑令致仕去璁爲首輔　免兩畿河南被災稅糧振江西湖廣饑　冬十月癸亥朔日有食之　刑部員外郎邵經邦言茲者正陽之月有日食之異實惟小雅十月之交變異[illegible]詩書謂陰壯之甚也不用善人而其咎專歸皇父然則今之調和燮理者行無有皇父其人乎適陛下納陸粲言命張璁桂萼致仕罪以璁議禮有功復召輔政人言籍籍陛下寬之卿也乃天變若此安可勿其去議禮與行政不同議禮貴當時政貴公正皇考之徽稱以明父子之倫禮之當也若夫用人行政則當辨別忠邪審量才力與天下之人共之[illegible]今陛下以璁議禮有功又舉其人不擇其才而加之大任是私議禮之臣也私議禮[illegible]之臣是不以所議者爲公禮也夫禮議子公兮可[illegible]既天公則國可守也亦可變也陛下果以尊親之典爲[illegible]世世守之乎則莫若於諸臣之進退一付諸至公使[illegible]其[illegible]皆以尊其尊[illegible]之功行[illegible]海內頌德當望之實以[illegible]之事則人心定天道順使萬年之後廟號世宗子孫[illegible]世不遷[illegible]如徒加以非分之任使之飛黃騰踏犯天人之怒[illegible]帝大怒立下鎮撫司拷訊獄上請付法司擬罪中[illegible]不必下法司讀論戍福建鎮海衛經邦之戍所閉戶[illegible]韶配神九川時相討論[illegible]二十七年而赦不原卒于福建人[illegible]　安昌伯錢維垣[illegible]方獻夫言外戚之封[illegible]帝以爲然[illegible]已命議定[illegible]公[illegible]安二伯[illegible]封如故餘止終本身[illegible]令維垣[illegible]不得襲以錦衣[illegible]承宗之[illegible]　雲南鎮守太監杜唐與沐紹勳相比爲奸利長吏不敢問[illegible]歐陽重言[illegible]紹勳[illegible]請究主者又奏紹勳任千戶何經[illegible]唐役占官軍[illegible]取財[illegible]守中官宜革帝頗納其言[illegible]紹勳命唐還京待勘[illegible]人[illegible]遣人結張璁謀去重[illegible]命清理[illegible]司久未[illegible]給[illegible]後[illegible]唐等[illegible]六衛軍[illegible]於軍門巡按御史劉臬以聞[illegible]紹勳[illegible]置失當璁從中主之解重職[illegible]臬[illegible]外任[illegible]紹勳不問重竟罷言以[illegible]士一[illegible]挾[illegible]何[illegible]紹[illegible]生事[illegible]唐紹勳罪

山東等今歲分兵寇宣無以屢失下[illegible]年十本[illegible]悍相[illegible]以月[illegible]借口如甘肅大同福州保定[illegible]屢見矣今不治他日當事之臣以此爲[illegible]事者[illegible]陛下任[illegible]一臣全朝廷之體帝[illegible]在道御史王化劾其[illegible]性[illegible]不[illegible]念抗疏[illegible]大[illegible]大[illegible]諸臣而自名[illegible]又言得紹勛所遣百戶丁[illegible]私[illegible]知行[illegible]好[illegible]不宜在左右[illegible]帝以[illegible]失[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]官[illegible]由己[illegible]之[illegible]乞[illegible]代言官[illegible]帝怒以己除名[illegible]不問　林富言田州界居南寧泗城交通[illegible]交趾[illegible]非一不宜改設流官請罷[illegible]府爲田州而[illegible]化[illegible]衛於上林之三里[illegible]南[illegible]所從之　推官林希元以其父清所[illegible]四[illegible]設於[illegible]刊布　十一月御史劉安言人君[illegible]明不[illegible]非明也人君以察[illegible]明天下皆[illegible]陛下臨御八年而治理未[illegible]陛下之治功[illegible]於[illegible]太治可以[illegible]不可以[illegible]可以休[illegible]不可以[illegible]成以令切之心行[illegible]責之[illegible]司之[illegible]臣下之失今出而[illegible]方[illegible]而[illegible]賊大小臣工[illegible]不[illegible]多有不安其位[illegible]陛[illegible]兵久之氣以[illegible]治平[illegible]四方之[illegible]內之[illegible]如此則外而[illegible]梅守今之官[illegible]上以[illegible]下以[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]兵之[illegible]今[illegible]天子[illegible]於上百[illegible]於下[illegible]之[illegible]十去其九所少者元氣耳伏望大[illegible]之[illegible]本之[illegible]文而先[illegible]而宏遠[illegible]不以一人之[illegible]以一旨之[illegible]行止久任[illegible]成[illegible]官則君臣上下一[illegible]一心人人各安其位[illegible]各[illegible]其才[illegible]太和之治[illegible]見[illegible]帝[illegible]大[illegible]衣衛指揮給事中[illegible]之升[illegible]治[illegible]時[illegible]安[illegible]于[illegible]其史　史[illegible]士[illegible]坊[illegible]功[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]令[illegible]官[illegible]上[illegible]未至[illegible]生[illegible]帝[illegible]曰大臣[illegible]退公家[illegible]

[illegible]罷其[illegible]下史　[illegible]世[illegible]八[illegible]中[illegible]大學士石帝[illegible]介[illegible]未易各[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]全[illegible]給事中[illegible]一[illegible]竿[illegible]一[illegible]杖[illegible]一[illegible]一[illegible]官[illegible]世[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]前已[illegible]給事[illegible]帝[illegible]世[illegible]江西布政司[illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]　甲辰[illegible]江[illegible]　戊[illegible]己酉[illegible]丁巳[illegible]鄉[illegible]白官[illegible]　十二月[illegible]大同[illegible]州[illegible]以左都御史王[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]行曰[illegible]入中[illegible]何[illegible]世[illegible]勛曰[illegible]公[illegible]行[illegible]亦不[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]升勛不[illegible]　[illegible]二年以上不[illegible]

帝既定[illegible]有[illegible]小[illegible]人之[illegible]言用[illegible]奉時[illegible]部所[illegible]人[illegible]而[illegible]成之[illegible]不合卽[illegible]兩[illegible]侍帝自[illegible]未[illegible]

九年春正月[illegible]不[illegible]帝乃[illegible]古者天子射后[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]后[illegible]其[illegible]古[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]安定門外[illegible]以道[illegible]之[illegible]安定門[illegible]無[illegible]所西苑有太[illegible]之水[illegible]在[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]行之帝[illegible]人因[illegible]安不可[illegible]時[illegible]乃[illegible]由[illegible]玄武二門帝從其言令自玄武門出丙午作先蠶壇於北郊　[illegible]禮部大[illegible]子[illegible]次[illegible]又次則社稷今[illegible]祖[illegible]天又[illegible]祖[illegible]社此禮官之失也宜改[illegible]皇祖[illegible]太社以句龍[illegible]太稷以后稷[illegible]乃以[illegible]正配位[illegible]告太[illegible]社稷[illegible]二配位[illegible]　丁巳[illegible]山西[illegible]　[illegible][illegible]於方[illegible]改元大正[illegible]太上[illegible]歸五十九[illegible]之國中　二月戊辰[illegible]帝[illegible]問[illegible]天帝[illegible]名朱子[illegible]祭之[illegible]之天[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]之帝今大祀[illegible]非祭天之禮且[illegible]地祇合祭一[illegible]亦非[illegible]祭上帝[illegible]以大祀[illegible]上[illegible]圜丘明[illegible]帝[illegible]二至分祀[illegible]代不易之[illegible]大祀可[illegible]

寥不可據圜丘璁乃備述周禮及宋陳襄蘇軾劉安世程頤所議分合異同以對，且言禘制已定，郊制又議，帝欲分定郊制，卜之奉先殿太祖前不吉。問輔臣，璁具述因果以對。又問李時，時請少需日月，博選儒臣議復古制。帝復卜之太祖，不吉，議且寢。會夏言請舉親蠶禮，與南北郊之說合，因復令議郊祀。言乃疏言：國家合祀天地，及太祖太宗之並配，諸壇之從祀，舉行不於長至而於孟春，俱不應古典。宜令群臣博考詩書禮經所載郊祀之文，及漢宋諸儒匡衡劉安世朱熹等之定論，以及國初分祀之舊制，陛下稽制而裁定之，此中興大業也。王汝梅等詆言說非是，帝切責之，乃敕禮部令群臣各陳所見。時詔書所具，議者異邪徒，南京御史亦有明詔令直陳，又詆之為邪徒，安所適從，故此非陛下克成大孝，好任欲信其說者陰誘之也。今土圜日下，以乾數為成，以□□□已□乎其中，直矣。若預設有異議，而□抵之罪，則必□同附和而後可也。况天地合祀已百餘年，豈宜輕改。皇后深居九重，豈宜遠出郊野。祈□一錄毋蕪行事，帝覽者所謂附會，議時白鹿得□，諸及韜案，帝不之罪。以益感奮。丁丑，尊□官製合□□□□。行人□時使王□□上言，臣□□□□民□事，□□□□□□，□□之□令□公制作，□復於今，何□□□□之□□入□旨。三月，□□□上□祀□□一□□□言分祀之說，惟□□□□□□□不足引□□言□□□一書於□和□□□□□□時□部下分合之說，以周禮為□□之□，皆主分祭，而□之□亦□言之。宋元□一□，元祭再□□□□皆主合祭，□以□□之□□□耳，亦未□以分祭為非禮也。今之□者，往往以太祖之制□□□，□知合祭乃太祖之定制，為不可改，而不知分祭固太祖之初制，為可復；知大祀文乃太□之□制，為不可□，而不知□心□□太祖之□□□可□也。且合祭之說，□□□□□□所□作，何不□去圜丘方丘之制，天

神地祇之祭，而自為一說，詆□□□前首議。帝乃責韜罔上自恣，不敬□□，乃遣言□□□之□，□其□□，法司官□勅□無□七日，并以其□□。帝大怒，下□部□□而□□□□□四品服俸，□□中上書所□□□□再□，□皆不納。於是禮部集上群臣議，主分祭者，都御史汪鋐等八十二人；主分祭而以慎重成憲及時未可為言者，大學士張璁等八十四人；主分祭而以山川壇為方丘者，尚書李瓚等二十六人；主合祭而不以分祭為非者，尚書方獻夫等二百六十人；無可否者，英國公張崙等一百九十八人。臣□□□□□□□□□分祀之義，合於古禮，但□□一□工□浩，□□仍於大祀殿專祀上帝，改山川壇為地壇，專祀皇地祇。帝復諭當遵皇祖舊制，□祭於□分南北郊，以二至日行事，□□之孫也。時又議二祖配享，帝欲奉分於二至日，奉太祖配南北郊，歲首奉太宗配上帝於大祀殿。璁僉等言二祖分配，於義未協，且與仁宗所據□□並告□文以□。帝復命集議於東閣，皆□□□帝然以□配非禮。翰閣臣□求璁等言：古者郊□□□□□故可分，今圜丘大祀殿同北南郊，而冬至太□□□與孟春□□，祖不與心，□有所不安。帝報曰：天惟一天，祖亦惟一祖，□報天之祀，止當以高皇帝配。文皇帝功德□□，可配于□，但開天立極，本□□帝□之耳。如周之王□武王□成之□，而□天止以后稷，□上帝止以文王，未聞□□□功□也。因命□□□□，而□言□□二后並配，二帝並配之，非古。帝報曰：禮臣前引太廟□□□一□天□帝然其言，不□□□□□□命□□禮臣□南北□□曰：□制□今日新□□□□□□□太祖獨配大祀殿，大祖所創，而不□□事於中，□太宗□□宜□□從之。帝□日月□□□□□□□大□□神□自一□，□日月星辰止一□，□□所未安，□□□□分之□□請像。丁巳，□□□□□□□北郊。夏四月，□□□入閣。□□之□部所□川□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□川□土官□□□□

奏舉□自七部改流官部內□不安反言□起今□□□宜阿□等。雖自統會以其心固可□勝得一職以存□後臣請如□□中復安衛故□□衛□□情較金及貴州巡按御史陳□□如□□言郎□□從之□□□□流官知府以□□通判□府事。　□□□□朱□宗□坐楊一清受張永弟容金錢□承封□又與容世□衣指揮□□□閑住一清聞命大恨曰老矣乃為□子所□宜□甘辛□讀書身被汙衊死且不暝帝令□□□不問一清□□□□□□□□才者旁午一夕占十疏卷中□宜人□□己反□□之□□□□所□才□以□□□然其才一時無□或比之姚崇云。　丙戌□□□□帝□□□□□□功□之令□□□。　五月□林□□□□承□□都□□□□□□□□□及李承勛又劾御史□自□自□生道己又訐兵部郎中□□□方□□□□治承□毋令奸人以□□中□□□帝不從□夫□求□帝亦不允。　己亥更建四郊□丘於正陽門外五里許大祀殿之南方澤於安定門外之東朝日壇於朝陽門外夕月壇於阜成門外命夏言董之。　□河侍郎□□□□徐□□成□□河決□□□□□何由□□至徐州入□故道也自弘治時□□今河□□□□□已□支流□於河□□□□此□□之利□□之□帝從召□□□　□□□□□□□□公□□得失工部尚書□□□□□□□□□而□□□□□□於□月天□□口多從自古不聞有□□□□□□　廷□之□也□□□會□□□史李如圭為巡□□□□□□□□帝大用□推及言□□□□□□言出如圭為己地至比之張□帝切□□令□□□而言不平□□且□□□帝乃止。　初□□□□□□犯□□□□□□□□□□李承勳□□□為□□所□曰□內□□二□交通□以□□之□子□□□宜制□□乃□□□且□且□先□□兵官□文□□□□□□分布士□自□□□王□□遣人□示□□□州□□太□□三十一□□□□□失□

十二族岷州西□□等十五族皆□□給白旂□□□□惟岷州東路若□族西路□□□十五族及岷州□部□等五族恃險不服乃分兵先攻若籠□□二族□北□□部□□族□□乞降凡斬首三百六十餘級撫定七十餘族十月□□巡撫都御史唐澤巡按御史胡明□言甘肅軍民素苦土□□□□去相率乞留因具陳□功□詔獎之。　癸亥立曲阜孔顏孟三氏學。　秋七月兵部主事趙時春言陛下以災變求言已旬月大小臣工率浮詞面謾□自□知□□□□清愛實□御史汪□□□甘霖今副都御史徐□□□□仲□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□又進□□都御史□□孝時與□□□□□□□不足道□□同□□□□二□□□上□君□□□□帝□其妄言且令□□言□□時□□□恐引咎未對帝□之時春乃上疏言當今之□□大者有四□□□□有三□大者曰□治本□之□□□□所自出勿以逆心□□可□則□□大公而天下治曰信□令□信一人之言必□諸公論毋狃一時之近必□之久遠苟利十而害一則利不必□功百而□半則功不必□知是而天下事安□□之□又曰□□□□□古人□□□□□召之制使大臣□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□則以□□□召問之曰□□□大臣宜俯以禮□大節略小□□□□□□用之非□□□□之處臣工自□不□不□其□□□曰惜人才凡得罪諸臣苟才□□□其過或可原宜□□□令召□故□且因□□□□□□□之罪□之□□曰□□□□□□□□□□而□□□□□□□□□以□□□□□□得以□□□□□□□以□大□則人心□□而所向用命曰正治教□□古□□□□□□□□之□□□之術凡佛老之徒有假引□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□者即□□凡則止遺□明而民志定帝覽之□□下□□□□治□□□民。　平和知縣王祿□□□□□於安陸□□仁王以主祀不□□□帝俯□

宗[illegible]二本之[illegible]宗[illegible]子有功而[illegible]書[illegible]之官中[illegible]書及選疏奏
銅[illegible]官[illegible]令[illegible]史[illegible]治亦斥爲民　張璁[illegible]指旨[illegible]敎[illegible]抗
[illegible]言官以[illegible]帝知[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]乃大[illegible]言[illegible]言亦[illegible]不右己有
疏抗疏言方[illegible]夫[illegible]遂[illegible]所[illegible]浙江[illegible]政[illegible]於[illegible]西而用璁
所黨党以平什邪因之[illegible]遣太常及他所私昵皆有[illegible]
[illegible]夫交通[illegible]疏入帝令[illegible]遣故官[illegible]夫及璁疏[illegible]因引退帝[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]令[illegible]卽前[illegible]　璁[illegible]方[illegible]夫私[illegible]故大理
寺少卿[illegible]及[illegible]帝不[illegible]　[illegible]言內閣[illegible]二月
未[illegible]以[illegible]久任[illegible]亦[illegible]引[illegible]去
閣用[illegible]大臣及[illegible]以分[illegible]任上[illegible]之[illegible]毋遂
[illegible]因言[illegible]令[illegible]部[illegible]帝郎令[illegible]所欲用[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]私[illegible]不以[illegible]以名上[illegible]
言[illegible]臣[illegible]令出自[illegible]外小臣所[illegible]帝乃[illegible]之[illegible]一月　致仕
尙書伍文定卒　八月給事中[illegible]甲言[illegible]以武大[illegible]
以軍[illegible]臣下[illegible]上[illegible]不知所止[illegible]遺[illegible]之[illegible]小人不
[illegible]攻訐[illegible]下[illegible]部方[illegible]大[illegible]言[illegible]部[illegible]民毋[illegible]
[illegible]并[illegible]京給[illegible]史及天下[illegible]官[illegible]先大[illegible]毋[illegible]小
[illegible]帝方欲[illegible]耳目[illegible]知百[illegible]夫[illegible]中[illegible]
言自[illegible]言[illegible]大臣[illegible]言[illegible]及[illegible]夫
耳[illegible]已[illegible]言[illegible]所[illegible]皆用人行政之失[illegible]乃[illegible]手[illegible]細故
而[illegible]大臣不已[illegible]如[illegible]亦不[illegible]人言必使大臣[illegible]臣[illegible]口
[illegible]一有[illegible]人[illegible]其間[illegible]入帝心[illegible]其言下吏部再[illegible]甲[illegible]自
明帝[illegible]部[illegible]命[illegible]二官出之外[illegible]甲已[illegible]分不[illegible]帝[illegible]
今[illegible]伸[illegible]夫[illegible]一月[illegible]官[illegible]之　壬午免江西[illegible]災[illegible]　甲申
[illegible]臣曰[illegible]佐令[illegible]氏之徒[illegible]功臣[illegible]
[illegible]太[illegible]不足[illegible]宗[illegible]太[illegible]祭[illegible]

朝可。　九月[illegible]給事[illegible]疏[illegible]從之。　壬辰[illegible]
守中官。　給事中高金言陛下[illegible]之初[illegible]斥法王國師佛子近又
[illegible]祀事臣[illegible]大[illegible]人作[illegible]千古莫及乃眞人邵元節[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]事[illegible]正道[illegible]
帝大[illegible]立下[illegible]以其言[illegible]之　命部[illegible]巡撫
事[illegible]久[illegible]社卒[illegible]古工匠私役中官[illegible]守[illegible]老不任兵
又[illegible]大守[illegible]占役[illegible]二
十[illegible]外久[illegible]不守[illegible]之[illegible]兵官[illegible]失[illegible]動之
[illegible]所[illegible]　方[illegible]夫兩疏引[illegible]帝[illegible]位以[illegible]　四郊[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]臣[illegible]武時[illegible]一切更改[illegible]致仕甘[illegible]行太[illegible]
守[illegible]令[illegible]召之　致仕兵部尙書胡世寧卒[illegible]少保[illegible]世
事[illegible]居[illegible]若[illegible]而[illegible]士如不及　[illegible]死於淸
[illegible]子[illegible]仍[illegible]帝[illegible]改元元和　冬十月帝欲[illegible]郊[illegible]成[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]十[illegible]科都給事中[illegible]官　張璁言先師祀典
有當更正者帝以[illegible]因[illegible]人[illegible]天[illegible]同今[illegible]十二牲用
[illegible]全用祀天[illegible]亦非正[illegible]宜改正璁上疏如帝指[illegible]
子[illegible]酒[illegible]亦[illegible]用木主帝令禮部會翰林諸臣[illegible]
除[illegible]疏[illegible]之不可璁召[illegible]之[illegible]不屈璁[illegible]
曰若[illegible]階正色曰[illegible]生於[illegible]未嘗附公何[illegible]出斥[illegible]
延平府推官帝乃[illegible]正孔子祀典[illegible]中官[illegible]作止孔廟祀典[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]令禮部[illegible]同官上疏曰聖祖初正祀典[illegible]
神[illegible]去其[illegible]孔子如故[illegible]有深意[illegible]孔子[illegible]文宣王已用天
子禮[illegible]宋[illegible]宗[illegible]欲封孔子[illegible]帝[illegible]止[illegible]王[illegible]當加帝[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]世[illegible]王祀孔子[illegible]則以[illegible]仲尼以[illegible]世[illegible]王其
[illegible]孔子不當稱王者止[illegible]一人而已日[illegible]尊於天地亦[illegible]於父
師陛下[illegible]天[illegible]不[illegible]孔子王[illegible]帝[illegible]倡此以斥[illegible]

皇考非大臣所得干下法司◆孫汪鋐言言官論事無狀以讒
人請究倡議者明正其罪帝遂罷貫職上汝楫等言陛下萬幾之餘
留神典禮甚盛舉也但恐生事之臣望風附起今日獻一議明日進
一說國家自此多事矣乃祖宗成法守之已六十年縱使少不如古
循而行之亦未為過帝斥其違旨以祀典諭示之十一月辛丑禮部
會諸臣議人以聖人為至聖人以孔子為至宋真宗稱孔子為至聖
其意已備請改題神位曰至聖先師孔子去王號及大成文宣之稱
改大成殿為先師廟大成門為廟門四配稱復聖顏子宗聖曾子述
聖子思子亞聖孟子十哲及門弟子稱先賢某子左邱明以下稱先
儒某子皆去公侯伯之號遵太祖首定國子監規制以木為神主仍
擬大小尺寸著為定式其塑像即令屏撤春秋祭祀十籩十豆天下
各學八籩八豆樂舞止六佾凡學別立一祠祀叔梁紇題啟聖公孔
氏神位以顏無繇曾點孔鯉孟孫氏配俱稱先賢某氏程珦朱松蔡
元定從祀稱先儒某氏從祀諸賢申黨申棖中欲留一去黨公伯寮秦
冉顏何荀況戴聖劉向賈逵馬融何休王肅王弼杜預吳澄罷祀林
放蘧瑗盧植鄭眾鄭玄服虔范寧祀於其鄉后蒼王通歐陽修胡
瑗宜增入詔悉如議行又以行人薛侃議進陸九淵從祀 己酉祀
昊天上帝於南郊禮成大赦 時有白鵲之瑞許讚請告廟陳賀
獻追十二月給事中饒秀請以奉天殿及奉先殿並勤謝至此之祝饒秀
帝怒下秀獄謫為布政司照磨存謙亦謫邊方尋以錢謙亭禁止徙邪
時求罷帝曰所奉乃謫前日去土偶用木主事也即以是介意耶
其為帝者寵如此雖進之子猶之兄也 文華殿東室有傳像帝以
其不經命撤去奉皇師伏羲神農黃帝帝師帝堯帝舜王師禹湯文王武
王周公聖南向左先聖周公右先師孔子東西向每春秋開講前一日
行釋奠禮 改稱寶南留千戶所為留安衛 青州賓牛李時請
禡高禖祈聖嗣帝仍高禖為古禮今宜舉行已而從之 初龍州知
府趙相卒州人立其子璧為岑猛所殺州人又立其族弟璣後為王守
仁之客岑伯高所殺非趙氏所當立者也守仁令上思知州黃綸
兆殺之時兆與伯高比官請立以州印與趙楫遂殺燧龍州大亂
州曰黃安等爲往田州讓趙寶寶爲叔楫所害十二年夏安等行百
金賄之言之曾府叫爲楫謀寶已張母持之去今楫遂將殺寶
寶之猶復時時謀殺寶至是乃詐楫令以印還寶寶謝以五千金欲因
三十一村楫計寶躬易與遂殺寶楫命
十年春正月辛卯詔行祈穀禮於大祀殿奉太祖太宗配帝諭
張璁曰自古惟以祖配天今二祖並配決不可法後世明後大報與
祈穀但奉太祖配 甲午更定廟祀告於太廟世廟并祧廟二主
將祖神主於祧廟奉安太祖神主於寢殿正中遂以序進遷七宗神
位丁酉帝詣太廟行特享禮 時帝自定祀典懲抑氣禱不敢復放恣居
位數月帝引疾乞已致仕 陳洸令人奏舉劾其時諸臣獄無辜
二十六人下巡按御史李美覆勘寶言死者皆有狀非故殺許贊等
白其誣無罪帝特令戍遼東是獄也自始八載凡攻訐與洸對者
無不得罪遠謫去百數十人天下冤之特毀好排若華言禮臣奏
先是罷歷代帝王南郊從祀及南京廟祭更建廟於都城西以
仲春秋致祭二月丁卯以廟成親祭於文華殿 帝以禘祫義
詢張璁令與夏言條陳言禘義一篇獻之大意謂自漢以下禘義
祭如虞夏之禘黃帝商周之禘帝嚳不能盡合禮推明古典乎
先觀禘之說宜爲虛位以祀帝儲於之中允爲道南言秦氏
祫以太祖爲禘祖部以言進因二說◆官職
帝成謂稱虛位者茫昧無據禘制定高帝
始祖之位當稱德祖爲正郎中張岳是官言於李時曰不如奉皇
初祖位毋以人時大書告示不稱然以初祖言帝令再議言
就給帝德祖有四可議帝年下其議諸臣乃請設虛位以祀皇初祖

南向奉太祖配西向又奉大神三壇一行帝自爲文告皇祖定奉行以丙辛歲　甲戌免淮揚被災秋糧　定祀陵曰基運山皇陵曰翊聖山孝陵曰神烈山顯陵曰純德山及天壽山並方澤從祀　張璁以名嫌御諱請更　壬午詔賜名孚敬字茂恭御書四大字賜之　三月改西苑土穀壇爲帝社帝稷於苑中隙地爲田建亭曰豳風舍曰恬怡改築先蠶壇於西苑　是歲大學士翟鑾帝嘗命戶部尚書李承勛言去歲冰合敵騎入河套延寧固原皆當預備甘肅寧夏御河東宜於蘭州預爲備以禦河西患七十餘年今亦卜剌又深入西寇雲擾孤危益甚套寇出入並經洮岷須急宜設兵險斷其路使不得相合允其議　近京師[illegible]門庭甚爲南安鳳之衝軍民困敝宜安置自鉅[illegible]時恐成大患文附世子[illegible]來封諸[illegible]可則推舉用人[illegible]吏部無處帝深嘉納承勛抗疏有大略帝所信任曰輔臣外獨承勛與胡世寧大事輒咨訪二人亦孜孜奉國知無不言承勛嘗官四十年家無餘貲其墓大冑與世寧合世寧已卒及是承勛亦卒帝深嗟悼贈少保諡康惠子孫世蔭　刑部郎中李諭言敢言[illegible]情事高凱封世爵如中山王達下廷臣議會言高皇帝收[illegible]一時佐命功臣[illegible]而[illegible]中原大封往往[illegible]世末年[illegible]宜在今日詔可之乃授基襲事位六王之次戊申罷四川分守中官　夏四月丁巳皇后親蠶於西苑　甲子禮於太廟　五月壬子祀皇地祇於方澤　六月癸亥雷雨午門角樓及西華門城樓柱　罷山西鎮守中官　閏月己丑罷浙江湖廣福建兩廣及雲南石葛金齊鎮守中官帝習覺正德宦侍之禍即位後御近侍甚嚴有罪撻之至死或陳尸示戒撥佐卹中事得前輩諭由翰臣遣人專司稽察數嚴於是權貴不敢大肆初年給事中鄭一鵬巡按御史劉天和奏革四川數鎮守內臣帝未之從及李承勛長兵部復得鎮官奉旨力言先後裁去二十七人及是京營鎮守者幾四十餘年乃徹設內侍之勢惟嘉靖朝爲少殺云　先是詔許六部屬官堂上官廷臣有言者許上部侍郎徐纘下郎察院汪鋐力斥其執政諸寮論罪[illegible]而下郎察院汪鋐力斥其妄　彭澤[illegible]抵張孚敬求解張孚敬勸朝臣已譚[illegible]解詔法司會錦衣衛讞許讚等下獄論斬國而釋[illegible]能白其静名帝甚怒乃繫獄言事者皆貶　乙未皇子見[illegible]三十四日而沒李時請敕臣工宮官指陳利害賢否帝以言乃料道事會廢不行　時御史[illegible]持侍學士以言[illegible]端入奏請司[illegible]傷見署人[illegible]許中官張永濟奉犯大[illegible]山陵服復陳其懷于[illegible]奏[illegible]求弟容[illegible]許人張璁又爲[illegible]許讚法[illegible]逮當[illegible]史道及黃[illegible]十人[illegible]等亦上疏助之請禍實深事並戍[illegible]許伸少[illegible]　致仕大學士[illegible]謹本年八十二賜太傅諡文正　秋七月癸丑侍郎[illegible]相[illegible]陝西[illegible]　夏言侍帝[illegible]數以事忤張孚敬孚敬惡之言[illegible]遷[illegible]日講官[illegible]書吐宏暢[illegible]帝[illegible]必日某[illegible]大用之孚敬忌[illegible]甚[illegible]以[illegible]行人司正薛侃具疏言祖宗分封子[illegible]必留一人京師[illegible]有事居守或代行祭祀[illegible]相承[illegible]之成改正[illegible]令就封乞[illegible]帝居京師[illegible]選近人[illegible]以待他日皇嗣之生此宗社大計未上以示彭澤[illegible]與侃及言皆同年生而附孚敬知帝方祈嗣[illegible]疑其[illegible]乃給侃[illegible]示孚敬因[illegible]侃曰張公[illegible]國大事惟從中[illegible]之上孚[illegible]乃[illegible]侃[illegible]以[illegible]勿先[illegible]以待疏至帝許之侃[illegible]之乃上帝[illegible]怒立下獄廷鞫究交通主使者侃備受拷掠[illegible]自承曰[illegible]不爲[illegible]自[illegible]目[illegible]疏[illegible]具[illegible]我[illegible]一者[illegible]世[illegible]張少傅許助之言[illegible]備傳[illegible]向[illegible]曹[illegible]擬孚敬[illegible]上疏言狀帝怒並下

言得奎作錦衣衛命郭勛會審及司禮中官會廷臣再鞫具得其實。帝乃停言等出手敕密諭二示廷臣斥其挾私。御史譚纘端廷敖馬錄覽交章劾手敕。戊午帝命法司令手敕致仕候為民。壬戌大同手敕乃大衛去[illegible]在朝事為邪媚及敗天下快之。　辛巳[illegible]王[illegible]白省輔之宗[illegible]。　夏貞時[illegible]鞫其部中[illegible]奉各曰給司存[illegible]凡[illegible]請續貝在[illegible]家所發下獄論時當續八月[illegible]上特旨論成遠戍邊三甚衛。[illegible]五年卒於戍所。　王福乃錦衣衛千户陳昇再請遷顯陵於天壽山。李時等力陳不可。巡撫徐[illegible]奉於安陸建京師[illegible]等[illegible]其非制。乃議改州為府。辛丑詔升安陸州為承天府，置[illegible]祥縣治焉。又置顯陵衛於純德山。　九月乙丑告宗廟殿成，設太宗位位祭[illegible]臣帝見兵部尚書王時中工部尚書[illegible]所在外命祭殿內而移[illegible]於[illegible]右以續[illegible]曰視觀不如[illegible]。　南京御史張宿言議學數論部費致不可[illegible]續進所[illegible]諸經學之[illegible]明正其好評勅各部御史程鉞陸[illegible]帝怒謫高唐州[illegible]。　[illegible]大學士翟[illegible]相時後入以[illegible]顧時邦[illegible]首代時為御[illegible]去讀[illegible]上大[illegible]侍[illegible]學數特言抗之言類以[illegible]折節下十大纓[illegible]附[illegible]帝御作[illegible]多言所[illegible]時[illegible]和[illegible]新御[illegible]殿台李時坐[illegible]無[illegible]帝[illegible]翰林特入侍[illegible]帝退御[illegible]風亭賦[illegible]公十兵[illegible]同[illegible]一[illegible]非宜[illegible]以下[illegible]向[illegible]南向[illegible]言官士[illegible]兩傍[illegible]無[illegible]宗[illegible]事[illegible]宜[illegible]未[illegible]遺[illegible]言文學帝以下言各[illegible]時[illegible]以兩[illegible]之地有祁[illegible]以[illegible]各[illegible]同[illegible]百[illegible]室以義[illegible]以[illegible]為[illegible]使[illegible]名得全[illegible]陛下[illegible]行禮於大祀之[illegible]餘[illegible]臣代[illegible]如古諸侯助祭之[illegible]悅命會議言等言小其相[illegible]不合古禮臣下亦不可代，主一廟之祭不可擬古諸侯助先臣

邱濬謂宜間曰一祭歷十四日而偏其說亦不可通請以木為質塋如廟廷之制歲時數設之設帷帳於其中庶幾展事之暇不[illegible]初帝早憎廷和故廷臣悉其意乃用桂萼方獻夫為吏部尚書獻夫去帝不欲授他人久不補。是秋有詔召還獻夫，疏辭，擬遂材汪鋐王廷相自代，帝手詔復答遣行人齎璽書之[illegible]及門獻夫潛入西樵以疾辭，乃召王瓊代之。　吏部侍郎李本[illegible]兵部尚書[illegible]制二[illegible]事務[illegible]理[illegible]金三千兩以行禮[illegible]荒[illegible]可。　冬十月帝緣於奉先殿丹陛上行大雩禮。夏言按左傳龍見而雩，周以巳月為物始成，待雨而大祈，祭天為百穀祈膏雨也。建典曰孟月，[illegible]五方上帝，其壇名雩祭於南郊之旁。先臣邱濬謂此禮不傳，嗚有[illegible]假異端之人為祈禱，不務以誠意感格，而以法術劫制神，亦甚矣。臣請自祈穀以後至於四月，若雨暘時若，則大雩之祭可遣官攝行，如雨澤愆期，則陛下躬行禱祀，乃建雩壇於圜丘泰元門之東，為制一成，奉太祖配。　丁[illegible]郎[illegible]可[illegible]河[illegible]宜[illegible]時[illegible]。　十一月戊辰免陝西[illegible]權。　帝以皇嗣未建命[illegible]節建醮於欽安殿，言禮言官盡更文武大臣更迭上香[illegible]。[illegible]陳[illegible]給[illegible]書王[illegible]上[illegible]之會典纂成式。　丁丑遣行人[illegible]御史喻禮言陛下所勤者成瑞，當議降臣以為招和致祥，不專於此。往者大赦令赦免刑，臣民盡沾[illegible]澤，[illegible]議當[illegible]得[illegible]諸正遣戍[illegible]近地或特賜赦免，則和氣[illegible]而[illegible]自[illegible]至[illegible]所司[illegible]以聞。御札上御[illegible]行令[illegible]言陛下一日萬幾

經理學術何若中通太學[illegible]祭[illegible]凡人才之庸舍政事之要[illegible]
以九卿之詳度[illegible]以內閣之[illegible][illegible]其弗[illegible]於中者付之臺諫之公論
陛下若[illegible][illegible]神[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]使[illegible]神內[illegible]根本[illegible]固則百[illegible]男之[illegible]皆
不期而至王守仁首平[illegible][illegible][illegible]戶[illegible]乃因[illegible][illegible][illegible]其前等大禮大
[illegible]諸臣久[illegible]流[illegible][illegible][illegible]既久物故已多[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]功[illegible]諸臣罪則太
和之[illegible][illegible]宇宙[illegible]矣帝不悅曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]勿[illegible][illegible][illegible]即古好臣其君
不[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]二人[illegible][illegible][illegible]部帝[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]十
二月戊子下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]衣[illegible][illegible][illegible]言等[illegible][illegible]言等伏罪[illegible]之[illegible]禮[illegible]
言[illegible][illegible]。帝召[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]問[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]合大用[illegible][illegible]言乎時
[illegible][illegible]北人與中官合時曰所[illegible]不中[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二條[illegible]反
[illegible][illegible]及好[illegible]耳不合三尺法何以信天下帝[illegible]大用[illegible][illegible][illegible]正好
[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃曰陛下即天也[illegible][illegible]生殺何所不可帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]南京
御史馬敬等十人劾吏部尚書[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]等[illegible]數
等下[illegible]衣獄給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]之并下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]數等御
未[illegible][illegible]何由[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]等論[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]人情
等[illegible]之未[illegible][illegible][illegible]。禮部[illegible][illegible][illegible]成言陛下[illegible][illegible]宮久
[illegible]天[illegible][illegible][illegible]放生之仁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
使空闕之徒久[illegible][illegible][illegible]衣冠之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]比
獨非陛下之赤子乎[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
十一年春正月辛未[illegible][illegible][illegible]丘帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
事中[illegible][illegible]言祈[illegible]大[illegible]祀名不同[illegible]天一[illegible][illegible][illegible]成[illegible]引
台[illegible]閣或有[illegible][illegible][illegible]三月[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以人[illegible]請[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]改卜吉日行[illegible]不從。大封天下宗[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]手[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]才[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]比[illegible]
下吏部王瓊亦言[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]平[illegible]。[illegible][illegible]南[illegible]都御史
[illegible][illegible]言守令[illegible]太[illegible][illegible]以六年[illegible]明言官[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]實才力

[illegible]任者[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]久者[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]用故諸
以[illegible]言又[illegible]今天下[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵既有河夫[illegible]兵打手[illegible]戶力士[illegible]役
乃[illegible][illegible]里[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]丁[illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]皆罷[illegible]帝[illegible]納之。二月
戊戌免湖廣[illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]林[illegible][illegible]州府。三月小王子
乞通貢未得命[illegible][illegible]十[illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]請許之帝不[illegible]能[illegible]戰[illegible]
自[illegible]時小王子[illegible][illegible]強[illegible]一[illegible][illegible]多[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵乃使[illegible]東
方[illegible]十[illegible]分[illegible][illegible][illegible]在西北[illegible]者[illegible]東古[illegible][illegible][illegible]小王子從父
行[illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]部長相[illegible][illegible]。[illegible]手[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]東
[illegible][illegible]時[illegible]不敢有所[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦不能[illegible][illegible][illegible]
時矣。夏四月[illegible][illegible]寺[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]城[illegible][illegible]言
州[illegible]堤十八里[illegible][illegible]河故道使[illegible][illegible][illegible]城口之南入[illegible][illegible]沽[illegible]
[illegible]河入海[illegible][illegible][illegible]沙[illegible]二河[illegible][illegible]河故道[illegible]可開決口[illegible]河下
流[illegible]沙以通胡[illegible][illegible][illegible]二河郎中[illegible]元[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]水利[illegible]天[illegible]害
相半[illegible]定利多於害保定害多於利河間全受其害弘治間[illegible][illegible]長
堤[illegible]決口[illegible]即潰敗今惟[illegible][illegible]可[illegible]其[illegible]凡六一[illegible]本河[illegible]河[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]使[illegible][illegible][illegible]南[illegible][illegible]河[illegible]合白[illegible]一[illegible]河令[illegible]大清河從[illegible]城口
入[illegible]文[illegible]村[illegible][illegible][illegible]口入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從[illegible]家口入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]村
河入以[illegible]細流一[illegible]決[illegible][illegible][illegible]存一口[illegible][illegible]今合成一渠以殺湍
[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible]河令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible]可占[illegible][illegible]所者
[illegible]罪一[illegible]下河[illegible]河一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]家口[illegible]工必
由此始並從之自後數十年水順散無大害。辛卯封常元[illegible][illegible]
遺[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]定遠侯[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]性
[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible]同居[illegible]丙[illegible][illegible][illegible]年[illegible]
文[illegible]。起[illegible]仕工部尚書[illegible][illegible][illegible]官未上卒[illegible]太子太保[illegible][illegible][illegible]
驗封郎中[illegible][illegible][illegible]武會試同考官。五月[illegible]兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
王[illegible]上[illegible][illegible]其不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]府同知。帝[illegible]遣使召方[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]別

用，獻夫乃就道。丙子，命以故官兼武英殿大學士預機務，賜銀章如故。十月壬午，免畿內被災秋糧。甲申，封劉瑜為[illegible]伯。曹東為中涉邦瑞許所生事突入淺屬，劇依卯廣州衛指揮李豎所殺，邦瑞按求下，析柱遣所執指揮二人乞贖，撫按官侍郎陶諧屏折柱等東等，盡殲其黨五百人。崗新民兵部以學破賊功，恐賞薄，特命餘數其黨諸將陞副總兵張經討斷材花，能深入多所斬獲，加中軍都督同知，錦衣身長八尺，智勇絕人，敢軍有節制，與下同甘苦，不營私產，性好書，每戰以自隨，軍暇則延儒生講論，嘗謁為聲韻，鳴伏波祠，太息曰：嗟了！姓名其間，非夫也，題詩而去。田州人立祠，構山祀之。河決魚臺。方獻夫家居引疾，自薦監司楊見無禪，疾不報，家人鬻產，情於都中，鄉人軒告，會事聞，大計黜之。獻夫遣朝大計，會大計坐事，獻夫為之，秋七月上疏列其不法數事，聞實，錢獻夫疏辨，帝方倚獻夫，逮大計下獄，削其籍。吏部尚書王瓊卒，命方獻夫掌部事，明年太師當正銓衡之際，復與彭澤並有才略，相中傷，子已而瓊陰伎猜，不為公論所予，然在兵部時，功多，其書二十卷也。人以此惜之。戊辰，免兩畿被災夏稅。八月己卯，彗星見東井，長尺許，後東北行，歷天津漸至文昌，積太微垣諸星，及角宿天門，凡一百十五日始滅。戊子，敕群臣修省。歷代帝王廟成，名曰景德崇聖之殿。壬辰，親祭，命從祀諸大臣行禮。凡子午卯酉祭於陵寢之處，則停秋祭。帝心疑大臣擅政，張孚敬因求罷，給事中魏良弼引古書言彗星見東方，君臣爭明，孚敬出，井奸人在側，孚敬專權，威福擅，奸星示異，宜亟罷孚敬，官良弼以拾事京官事，由臣錫言抗私，繼復帝不欲，聞給事中秦鼇言孚敬忠實，兩強辯，奸言官論列，竄文致其罪，疑言不察，引以自歸，明示中外，若天子特任其事，擬帝未嘗言令孚敬自陳，秋辛丑許之，致仕，奉勅給驛，歸，帝眷不衰，許朝歸，侍候而已。肅王紹

婚賜請撥廣二府人所遺東昌兗州閒田，又請臺臺等湖，會戶部議王府所請山場湖陂，斷自實錄以後者，皆還官。詔允行。山東巡撫都御史邵錫言：德府莊田俱在革中，與衡府相錯，事繫持之。益王德備司軍餘千七百人，送絕者以餘丁補，錫謂非制，德府乃知府帳，撫轄請補，尤者勿與，館下校大學部，府罰，詔從錫。民中撫錫，孟法，戒擅衛副新軍及軍校閱學，論三守俟度，毋俾懲小遊，多事，錫言謂錫故遂勢其罪，不盡，詭措遇云。九月戊申，帝召見李時等，諭以弓射，錫省之，輩從容語及天才，時等退，條上務安靜、惜人才、慎刑獄二事。願及大禮大獄，輩所諸臣，帝優詔褒答之，然卒了能用也。丁巳，振陝西饑。戴良弼復借同官劾吏部尚書汪鋐，帝方向鋐，乃良弼、錫與張孚敬俱恨之。冬十月，都御史工部尚書毛伯溫，張璁外天督李好閒，措以次收錄，惟吏部侍郎見無一人召復者。戊寅，編修楊名應詔上書言帝喜怒失中，用舍不當，語切直，帝銜之，而吾首稱其鋐。尤令無應，甲申，名復言吏部諸會之首，尚書為宮之長，而汪鋐小人之尤也，武定侯郭勛奸回貪婪，太常卿陳道瀛、全良仁嘗鄙附淫，數人者，眾情皆曰不當用，而陛下用之，是聖心之偏於喜也，諸臣建言觸忤者，心實可原，大學士李時以愛惜人才，諸納而吏部不為題覆，臣所謂虛文塞責者，豈無故哉？夫此得罪諸臣，冒情以為當寬，而陛下不能寬，是聖心之偏於怒也，真人邵元節猥以末術過蒙采聽，令敕建內府，且命左右大臣奔走供事，遂致不肖之徒，有昏夜乞憐，出其門下者，書之史冊，傳世甚醜，何凡此皆聖心之少有所偏者，故臣敢昇其狂愚。疏入，帝震怒，即執下錦衣衛獄，拷訊，俾辨舉名，乃稱廷和鄉人助張孚敬去位，廷和黨黨恩怨復故攻及臣，臣為上書用獻，欲一振舉朝廷之法，而鍺者亦病臣操切，且內閣大臣事務和同，甘黨面位，故名敢嫉至此，帝疑入其言，益怒，命所司鞫詞主使，名數被拷於死，無所承。言會以疏曾示同年生編修

程文德乃并文德下獄。[illegible]主[illegible]者[illegible]長[illegible]郎[illegible]宗明[illegible]言建
坐非[illegible]及今以一人言必究主使疑臣[illegible]不[illegible]况名[illegible]己[illegible]
[illegible]因[illegible]仁明[illegible]中大[illegible]宗明郎其主使[illegible]下[illegible]前[illegible]
州判官[illegible]直言名以直言[illegible]非所以[illegible]臣宗明以[illegible]同
所以[illegible]大臣亦下[illegible]同[illegible]名[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]成[illegible]
[illegible]戊[illegible]州[illegible]文[illegible]史宗明[illegible]右[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]郎中[illegible]台[illegible]子[illegible]幼失[illegible]父[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]台[illegible]使令人[illegible]台[illegible]官立
[illegible]王[illegible]王氏[illegible]衣食至不能自存[illegible]王台[illegible]附[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]人[illegible]人[illegible]合[illegible]父子[illegible]
[illegible]使之西安而[illegible]世子[illegible]府[illegible]御史郭[illegible]天文[illegible]并
[illegible]東方其[illegible]木今[illegible]出[illegible]并則土木[illegible]所[illegible]也臣[illegible]四川湖
[illegible]州江西浙江山西及真定諸府之採木者[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]五府方有[illegible]之役民間[illegible]不[illegible]戶[illegible]士[illegible]而[illegible]採
[illegible]之故[illegible]民[illegible]攻[illegible]足[illegible]天和千[illegible]
[illegible]而前[illegible]口[illegible]子[illegible]百[illegible]曰[illegible]也
[illegible]來[illegible]以[illegible]故[illegible]所[illegible]子[illegible]民[illegible]以天[illegible]人
道[illegible]乃[illegible]大臣邪正而[illegible]方[illegible]大[illegible]二人之奸[illegible]手
[illegible]則[illegible]反[illegible]近[illegible]給事中[illegible]已[illegible]言之[illegible]夫[illegible]
[illegible]內[illegible]奸[illegible]在[illegible]私[illegible]所不[illegible]以[illegible]陛
下[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]方[illegible]入山[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]然[illegible]以[illegible]非入[illegible]而何此[illegible]夫之[illegible]所以[illegible]
也今又[illegible]不大[illegible]不止若[illegible]
則如[illegible]如[illegible]不可方[illegible]所[illegible]今日[illegible]官[illegible]
曰[illegible]官[illegible]其所[illegible]則[illegible]相之所[illegible]也臣[illegible]下[illegible]以
[illegible]心而[illegible]私乃至此[illegible]目[illegible]之[illegible]下不[illegible]

之以[illegible]正直之人[illegible]一[illegible]令而出[illegible]以[illegible]天
下生民[illegible]可[illegible]臣[illegible]本之[illegible]心之[illegible]大
門[illegible]之[illegible]世三[illegible]不去[illegible]百官不[illegible]不平[illegible]災不可[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]衣[illegible]究主使[illegible]日[illegible]死[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]史宋[illegible]京[illegible]政[illegible]大臣[illegible]并[illegible]下
[illegible]西[illegible]史[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]文不[illegible]山東[illegible]災[illegible]山西[illegible]十一月甲寅[illegible]
川[illegible]史宋[illegible]白[illegible]臣[illegible]右[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]中[illegible]人邪正[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]有四人主所[illegible]下
[illegible]曰任[illegible]曰任[illegible]曰[illegible]私而邪臣之[illegible]奸[illegible]巧[illegible]
[illegible]攻奸[illegible]似之人主所[illegible]下[illegible]曰[illegible]曰[illegible]各曰[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]而正臣之守[illegible]法[illegible]失[illegible]其[illegible]似之[illegible]之[illegible]
則邪正[illegible]而國[illegible]此不可不[illegible]也[illegible]天下[illegible]不[illegible]文今陛
下[illegible]制度[illegible]文主明[illegible]而於理[illegible]用人安民[illegible]武之道[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]太平之[illegible]而[illegible]用[illegible]天下之
道[illegible]大[illegible]大[illegible]臣[illegible]已久[illegible]加[illegible]帝大[illegible]
民今[illegible]勿用。十二月乙亥[illegible]內[illegible]
十二年春正月甲辰[illegible]御史[illegible]下[illegible]衣[illegible]
言[illegible]之始不宜以[illegible]大臣帝[illegible]并下[illegible]卒[illegible]曰公
又來[illegible]閒住。丙午，河南[illegible]部[illegible]史[illegible]山[illegible]
台[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]丙辰[illegible]
[illegible]召之。[illegible]生[illegible]伏[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]武宗
則[illegible]帝[illegible]兄[illegible]及陛下[illegible]帝之統[illegible]之於太
[illegible]而[illegible]乃[illegible]世[illegible]之使不得[illegible]之文[illegible]之也
又[illegible]分祀天[illegible]日月於西郊[illegible]大小之序去先[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]非[illegible]祖之[illegible]其初[illegible]大[illegible]以

毀卜之道卜郊[illegible]廟承令從[illegible]主[illegible]曾[illegible]帝[illegible]乃生
好育[illegible]死[illegible]。先[illegible]江河[illegible]兵[illegible]。一月乙丙[illegible]
省仁尚書[illegible]文卒　吉[illegible]居河[illegible]山[illegible]以[illegible]河不得[illegible]
用十宮[illegible]入山[illegible]臣[illegible]乃以五[illegible]亦[illegible]卜兒
被兩部大[illegible]之卜兒[illegible]久亦郎[illegible]士[illegible]皆之
書因[illegible]帖木[illegible]求貢市[illegible]之許[illegible]以[illegible]諸
使氏[illegible]吉[illegible]西[illegible]入[illegible]大
嫁而去[illegible]亦[illegible]州入[illegible]。帝[illegible]刑部[illegible]坐以上
官大臣[illegible]之死[illegible]王時中[illegible]首[illegible]非[illegible]大
臣宜減成命大[illegible]曰[illegible]外[illegible]指[illegible]二臣使以大[illegible]伏[illegible]上死
首[illegible]時中乃[illegible]公[illegible]時中[illegible]侍郎[illegible]郎中
[illegible]外郎[illegible]而[illegible]思[illegible]宋[illegible]時中
時中[illegible]以[illegible]井[illegible]子[illegible]
教[illegible]田[illegible]郎作[illegible]相和[illegible]士大[illegible]門[illegible]
[illegible]從而[illegible]入[illegible]。三月丙[illegible]先師孔子。夏四月[illegible]手[illegible]
入[illegible]汪[illegible]前部以[illegible]官[illegible]上十一人而[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]乃別[illegible]二十六人[illegible]
[illegible]中外大[illegible]亦[illegible]大所[illegible]所
[illegible]王[illegible]中[illegible]
功郎令[illegible]臣[illegible]令[illegible]子[illegible]五[illegible]士
比三氏子孫從之。[illegible]西宣化[illegible]安[illegible]。五月西城土[illegible]
[illegible]天方[illegible]王[illegible]百[illegible]人[illegible]非[illegible]西
城[illegible]王[illegible]出本[illegible]年亦有[illegible]三四十人[illegible]
郎[illegible]所[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]
弘正間事一人多不過三人[illegible]二年八年[illegible]二十七
人數已踰多今[illegible]十五王天方二十七王[illegible]五十二王

貢[illegible]此所未有弘治時[illegible]止[illegible]一王[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]人[illegible]一[illegible]非所以尊中國制外[illegible]帝納其言[illegible]上給一[illegible]
加[illegible]是時貢使多[illegible]知中國[illegible]且[illegible]之[illegible]
官卻不開中官[illegible]甘[illegible]令[illegible]王[illegible]玉石一日[illegible]
使[illegible]出[illegible]郎[illegible]言以[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]六[illegible]
以[illegible]人之心乃令三法司[illegible]中各[illegible]官一人[illegible]甘[illegible]
[illegible]治[illegible]之[illegible]。四川[illegible]五[illegible]反[illegible]長安[illegible]
[illegible]何[illegible]討平之。六月辛巳[illegible]手
[illegible]乞[illegible]任不許。[illegible]府[illegible]七[illegible]人[illegible]十[illegible]年
冀[illegible]巡[illegible]王[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]二月[illegible]比[illegible]州
知府[illegible]入都[illegible]并[illegible]御史[illegible]佑[illegible]以私[illegible]入己[illegible]且
言臣[illegible]所[illegible]知府王天民[illegible]心知[illegible]
而[illegible]伯[illegible]任下天民[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]任[illegible]前[illegible]坐帝[illegible]己[illegible]其[illegible]名伯[illegible]
生山天民[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]
秋七月[illegible]大[illegible]林[illegible]首[illegible]主[illegible]王[illegible]中[illegible]手[illegible]一
[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]召[illegible]
汪[illegible]不可[illegible]育[illegible]之[illegible]也。[illegible]長子[illegible]可[illegible]十二[illegible]
日[illegible]長安[illegible]
兵部[illegible]王廷相入[illegible]左[illegible]史以[illegible]所[illegible]來[illegible]之帝不[illegible]
比[illegible]汪[illegible]主[illegible]向[illegible]何[illegible]寺[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]起立不
[illegible]卒[illegible]之[illegible]比[illegible]日汝[illegible]今[illegible]
比曰[illegible]天子在上汝[illegible]大臣[illegible]以私[illegible]言[illegible]日此何[illegible]而[illegible]百
[illegible]公[illegible]之何[illegible]也吾死[illegible]汝[illegible]曰汝以[illegible]而
[illegible]中多[illegible]人[illegible]何也[illegible]曰[illegible]卿古之[illegible]也[illegible]汝[illegible]
官[illegible]因[illegible]不[illegible]起[illegible]之[illegible]

相曰御史某多言我朝不設丞相百五十年矣豈今日敢壞祖宗法。又好謂欲公論大體不可以私意廢公論言官曰此豈冢宰私家耶館職止於翰林真用此其安門士民[illegible]如[illegible]曰是御史非但口如[illegible]其[illegible]其[illegible]也因[illegible]四[illegible]御史[illegible]母[illegible]氏[illegible]聞數疏不省　八月辛未朔日有食之　乙未以皇子生詔赦天下刑部郎中李遂請列大禮大獄諸臣於赦令中俾會議不敢請乃與同官[illegible]於王廷相廷相從之亡所[illegible]罷　王廷相罷以六條考察是選御史帝令鋌其所奏[illegible]之實[illegible]九月廷相取張手敕汪鋐所奏列及原所定凡十五事以進帝允行　汪鋐前所推舉不[illegible]廷相[illegible]前附[illegible]廷和[illegible]諸臣招權職[illegible]州[illegible]屬二全相[illegible]氏[illegible]請討破百二十五[illegible]帝曰諸功[illegible]乃[illegible]此蓋因川[illegible]守[illegible]事[illegible]張文[illegible]辨及[illegible]以[illegible]而文[illegible]恐守[illegible]部以[illegible]所[illegible]事[illegible]解職帝令會宗明[illegible]功[illegible]右侍郎　冬十月[illegible]西[illegible]一清官　[illegible]世子[illegible]理[illegible]上疏[illegible]臣坐事[illegible]而父[illegible]臣心何安且前[illegible]臣[illegible]王[illegible]以子[illegible]制父理[illegible]不行臣亦人子也[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]帝[illegible]辦理中事　大同總兵官[illegible]天城左孤店[illegible]四十里[illegible]工[illegible]乙亥[illegible]王[illegible]發[illegible]天[illegible]代王[illegible]實[illegible]王[illegible]官[illegible]實[illegible]張[illegible]主用兵[illegible]不[illegible]前[illegible]乃以[illegible]代[illegible]而命官大[illegible]侍郎[illegible]兵官[illegible]承討之[illegible]今[illegible]有五[illegible]之[illegible]五[illegible]大[illegible]勅國大后以[illegible]入昭[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]之又[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]張延齡行[illegible]其五百金[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]前[illegible]廷[illegible]

之令[illegible]子[illegible]而折所[illegible]不[illegible]言[illegible]至[illegible]乃[illegible]上之下刑[illegible]延齡及[illegible]治帝[illegible]以[illegible]反[illegible]氏昭聖太后[illegible]追[illegible]所出[illegible]子生請入[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]手[illegible]延齡守[illegible]耳何能反帝手[illegible]曰天下[illegible]皇帝之天下[illegible]宗[illegible]帝守[illegible]皇帝法[illegible]伯母心[illegible]高[illegible]二[illegible]心耶手[illegible]曰陛下[illegible]位時用[illegible]伯母[illegible]太后[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下至今[illegible]已甚[illegible]人小臣工[illegible]一言[illegible]太后不得令[illegible]以[illegible]陛下[illegible]耳[illegible]逆之[illegible]成[illegible]昭聖[illegible]張氏[illegible]陛下何以[illegible]出刑部上延[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]官[illegible]宅[illegible]又以私[illegible]及[illegible]子[illegible]延齡死[illegible]其兄[illegible]公[illegible]及[illegible]衣[illegible]問知[illegible]其[illegible]星度中台近[illegible]跡化[illegible]白氣大小[illegible]交行不計其數自四[illegible]乃[illegible]子[illegible]坤太子。御史郭宗[illegible]上疏勸帝[illegible]納四[illegible]勿[illegible]以[illegible]治帝大怒下錦衣衛獄杖四十釋之　十一月己亥[illegible]振[illegible]災[illegible]源清[illegible]大[illegible]和[illegible]等[illegible]杖死十餘人[illegible]十[illegible]十[illegible]人以[illegible]師源清[illegible]胡[illegible]不[illegible]已以[illegible]御史[illegible]因[illegible]前[illegible]兵[illegible]拔[illegible]引[illegible]清[illegible]入城[illegible]中[illegible]城且[illegible]千戶張欽[illegible]孫允中自源清所至[illegible]所[illegible]之[illegible]定[illegible]前[illegible]所[illegible]不反[illegible]源清[illegible]明不能[illegible]自殺[illegible]兵[illegible]城[illegible]大[illegible]反[illegible]戰[illegible]軍[illegible]安[illegible]攻[illegible]四[illegible]亂[illegible]師死守[illegible]戊卜[illegible]攻[illegible]出見[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]允中[illegible]城出[illegible]士[illegible]源清[illegible]之允中不[illegible]源清因[illegible]諭[illegible]區師至五[illegible]帝命兵部侍郎[illegible]如京都[illegible]京[illegible]八千往[illegible]悟大司[illegible]宜[illegible]

變速旋師亂可已。源清亦謀僞爲賊，張孚敬主源清，霍韜、黃綰首用兵議，帝不能決。　虞因帝又欲殺張延齡，張孚敬言：「昭聖皇太后春秋高，倖聞延齡死，萬一不食有他故，何以慰敬皇帝在天之靈？」帝悲責孚敬曰：「古強臣令主非一，若今曾死，因令主矣，當悔不從廷和事敬皇帝耶？」帝故爲重語嚇止孚敬，而延齡終昭聖世得長繫。　癸丑，翟鑾以生母憂去。　兵部侍郎寇天敘卒。　乙丑，祀天於南郊，復命郭勛攝事。　十二月己卯，吉囊犯鎮遠關，寧夏總兵官王效、副總兵梁震敗之於柳門，又追敗之於蜂窩山，蹙諸河，斬首百四十有奇，溺水死者甚衆。　黎寧爲莫登庸所攻，竄占城界，國人立其弟憲，改元光照。　大同圍久，大困，毀王府及諸廨舍供爨，兵部復下安撫令。劉源清亦樹幟招降叛卒，稍稍自投首，郭黃鎮等亦分日出見，乞通樵採路，郤永許諾，翌日採薪者出，永悉執之，城中人益懼，叛卒復糾衆勾外寇爲助。

明紀卷第三十

明紀卷第三十一

賜進士出身工部候補主事□□司行走陳鶴纂

即用知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

世宗紀四 起嘉靖十三年甲午盡嘉靖十八年己亥凡六年

十三年春正月永過之大敗而還叛卒遂引寇十餘騎入城指代府曰以此為那顏居那顏者華言大人也城中人聞之皆□□明日外寇攻東西二關叛卒與諸鎮官軍殊死戰互有殺傷寇知叛卒不足賴□□□之大掠而去是時宣□諸將南□卒□□□清□□□九□民增總制官軍之已得一寺攻破王□請從之帝不許 癸卯廢皇后張氏居別宮 壬子立德妃方氏為皇后初立后□□內閣而已至是下禮臣議□□禮臣遂援儀注以上是日帝率后謁太廟及世廟越三日頒詔天下明日受命婦朝 □□□自道攻大城□□□□死者相籍二月復□□水灌之帝大不□以兵部侍郎張□往代□□郎中□□有智略□□□叛卒據城中□□兆者外□□□密約□□□□紀□□□將軍□□□□王□同□討賊□叛卒□□□□□遂□乃□令□持官民狀詣□□所□叛卒乞□而□以□□告□□□□死□三千金□□死士自効□□清已□□□祖□之□□結心□□會□□□等九人□之□□城門延□祖入□□斬二十六人亂遂定己丑□至□兵還二□會□吹入城大□文武將吏□而□□□有功而還 辛卯代王□□返□ 吉□□□□□□□□敗之□□川 閏月王□□□南京守備□太□不宜令□國世□給事中□□□亦言之詔□給□□□兵柄 武平侯□□□□更部言□□會祖文任□功多□□□□□不從內□□□子大□□侯 大同叛卒未□□軍民□□其□代王□□□□遣大臣安□□下禮部□□□□□前用兵之□□□□如王□□多□張□□□□□力持王□不□□□□□□令□□□□□好 三月壬申命□□往

大同□□兵□且令□□□□□功□□便宜行事□□以□不用□疾乞休疏三上已而子□□□力帝□曰□□疾□□耳□□復上□不引咎且□□同□□之□□方□大□□□□帝□□□之乃□□視□ 代府□□□□□□□中□卒之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之臣□□天下之□□□民心□日不□□中而已□□□□□下廷臣□行□□□□見□□有□行時以□二□ 乙酉吉□□□□□□□□□□□□之 夏四月時享太□先有□□□□勅代給事中□□□宗□之祭□□□□□孔子曰吾不與祭如不祭□曰神不□非□□□□□□□□□□中外臣民知非□已□□□之祭□不□行則□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□余期□□陛下亦宜□□□以□神□帝□□大□下之□□□官□□□代祭之文□之□官□曰子之所□□□□疾□□□□祭遣官非是但小臣無知惟陛下出□帝□□□官□□比命□□闕下杖八十帝出□文□□□之□一人行杖□□以□□杖折者三□出已死帝□□未□是夕不入大內□□□□祭祀記一□一夕□成明旦分賜百官而□出東人□□□□□帝□□□□□居□□二月□以言得罪名□□內 □高□□人□□□□人□□孫也 方□夫□恬退名□被動中□□□大□□□□不□居□二□一□引疾己酉帝□□□許□仕□夫□張孚敬性□□共□持□顧平□人不甚□之 □□□王大同宗室□民□□官□□□者以百□□告□□□□館一無所□以安其心有□叛□□□□□者□執殺之反側者復相□□□大□軍民□以□□□□者□□□□不□而□以□□給□官□□□□ 一曰□□□□□十人卒□□□一家二人□不□夜鳴金□□無□者□□□□□□形□□□□□人□民乃不□□□□□今有司□木□設保甲四□□□社學□□民子□城中大安 六月甲子南京太□災南京□□衛□□若水

請□□太□香火并於□先殿□太□□□□□神主□召□官
□臣□□□首子孫之身乃祖宗所□□子□孫□□□死□
於此則祖宗□□因□時□於此南京□□□先殿□□夕香火□
合併供□如□太□□址□做古□□□□□垣□司□□以
□□之□從之□改□九□□因□京□宗□□復古□而南
京太□□災殆□天□列□佑□□相不可不□承□帝□悅□招□和□
工。□行可上□□代父死了許。秋八月壬子吉□□以十萬騎
入寇花馬池三□□□拒之□入□□□□□分兵□大□之寇
□□□兵□文力戰乃□□山□大□安定□□□方□別部□於
□□□至沙河□□□佳□□之□□□□□□先□□□百五
十□□□□以大□□而□□御史□□失□□□中□□往
□言安定□□多□□文□□□□下□□八千□□□□入九
□方□之□□死戰宜以功□□□□□□□□□州之戰
以□□入百□□□□□功□足□□亦□□□度□文□□□□
□□一子入□□役功□□致尾□□□□史□□以□□□如
□名□□一□□□凡三千□□□□□□七□其上□
不□□祀。九月□言□□於太□□左□二昭□□文世□而四
右□三□□□□遂令以世□□□□□令□□言□□□□□□
□□□□□可。□□□□□上文武□□功□□□□□□清欲
承吉□□□□□□□□不□□□□王□□□□□□□□□
□什□□□□□功□□入□之□□□□□帝亦□
□之下□□□□□□□死□□民。冬十月□□太□
令□□□□□主二人□功□□乃上言古□□□□□今
公□郎古□□□□□□□□□乃已時官□□□□□郎
中□元□□□小□□□□之。□京兵部主□□世□□□
三□一□□□以正□俗天下□□之不正由於人心之□人心之

□□□□□使□□也今天下□□相□□□相□□阿比相
□任□日□於上□□日□於下□□此和□□成尾□陛下□□
□正勿以□□阿比□□□勿以正□□□□不肯勿以私好□
所□勿以私□有所□□心以防邪□□□以□中□□□大小臣
工□於□治□□□□相□明□相□則□俗正矣。二□□以開言
路。陛下□御之初□□□敢□之□於先朝□□所□□□於□切而
放□□久□□日□□□□□既往。以大□用死者則□之仍令大小
臣工□言時□以作□□之氣。三□□□以存大□□□者□□大
臣不□□□□仔之□□則□之直□今□□□去之□□召之□
主□二本□□□□以□臣節□臣□以□陛下。□□之□□人□
□足□則□以□□遺如□行□□□以一時□□□□□即□之
陛下□什之□心而天下有以□陛下也。至如□□□□□□□法
□容假□□□□之言□宗時□之□□□今日之□□□□□
□何足□□□令□□在天之□□□太后□老之□乃至不能
自□其□□於□乃□□陛下□□□亦不能不□一□心也□
□□□御□□□□令大臣□理其□至以□南京太□方□之
工役之□□□□此令□作□□四方□□下□□□□之□亦□
□□□□而□之以□此□□天以□之道□□入帝□□□世□
□上□□□□手□下□□□□□□杖八十□□民世□□居
五十年□□□一□外□□□□□卒之日□人□治□□□之。邵
元節乞假還山中途上□□□大學士□□□□□□□□上
□引□□下□□比元節□升至□河□中官迎入□□服及□
□□□玉印。十二月巡□□□□□□□平知□□□
□之知府□之□□□知府□兵二千□之知府及佐□□走一
□□空巡□□□□□□□□□□□下□□□官。□河南□
□□□□□□□□□□理河道□御史□天和□作□自□仙□至□□

以殺其下流浚山東七十二泉合尼山諸山達南旺河導其下流役夫二萬不三月竣工故事河南入府歲役民治河不赴役者人出銀二兩天和因歲饑請蠲旁河受役者疏遠河未役者半之詔可

監督倉場中官王奉李憲至以奸贓奸奏下法司按問給事中管懷理言倉場錢穀皆戶部事今參用內官惟肆貪饕於國計無補請悉撤回

十四年春正月壬申罷督理倉場中官　從張孚敬議改文華殿太宗廟　丙戌莊肅皇后夏氏崩帝欲上喪儀有素冠素服禮部奏夏及羣臣奉慰禮帝曰嫂叔無服且帝實在上又迫聖母昔日服屬言詳儀禮部言莊肅皇后實稽古臣民無容隆殺惟陛下既以嫂叔絕服羣臣成服後不敢以素服見陛下請與帝許之又諭莊肅皇后事宜與累朝皇后不同無几筵之奉當即行祔廟令皇后攝事於內殿及議謚張孚敬曰大行皇后上嫂也與累朝元后異宜用二字或四字時曰宜用八字王廷相曰均帝后也何據言異議因奏曰古人從質故法簡稱其行後人增加臣子情也生今世宜行今制大行皇后宜如列聖元后二四及八於禮無據帝不從命再議羣臣請如孚敬言帝曰用六合陰數稱於是上謚孝靜莊惠安肅毅皇后　戚賢之未奉使也以時當大計外吏大計既畢例不用而言事諸臣忤納臣黨事假計典網之臣先事言所論有未當宜議言官拾遺帝稱善從其請已而吏部王存章劾臣言事件要人前給事中葉洪劾汪鋐曾鐵某在黜中給事中薛宗鎧疏伸救鋐持不可賢議與以繁冗諸賢張孚敬庇之乃修其罪劾曰輔臣孚敬布腹心以據吏部之權鋐私有以箝言官之口即如考察一事陛下曲聽臣言許其申雪正坊大臣行私也今言官薦洪等鋐孚敬乃曲庇冢臣巧言阻遏陛下有堯舜知人之明輔臣負伯鯀方命之罪放流之典具在惟陛下以威斷之帝大怒責言而重孚敬愧言洪等竟不復

二月己亥作九廟各為都宮有殿有寢太祖廟寢後有祧廟奉祧主藏焉　丁未禁冠服非制　翰林修撰楊維聰之以疾告張孚敬持其議不下或言與之敵遂孚敬怒擬旨以吏部主事罷歸永不復敘　帝問夏言清明節既遣官上陵內殿復祭似涉煩複言因言上陵及奉先殿皆沿前代故事上陵以清明中元冬至中元俗節事本不經冬至既行大報配天之禮則陵寢可罷冬至上陵而存中元於清明惟清明如故仍罷二節內殿之祭從之　吉廷倫林敎參與輔翰　三月戊子葬孝靜皇后於康陵　初遼東諸衛所每軍一佐以餘丁二每軍一給牧地五十畝巡撫都御史呂經損餘丁之二編入均徭冊盡收牧地還官又役軍築邊牆督繼過嚴己丑諸軍鼓譟乞罷役都指揮劉尚德叱之不退經呼左右杖諸卒卒遂毆尚德毀花馬寺幽經中軍亂卒毀府門火均徭冊搜得經裂其冠裳幽之都司署巡按御史曾銑行部至復聞變倉皇削髮兵李經罷都督府事為亂軍乞教下都察院議王廷相等言亂卒抗軍令辱大臣報之恐士氣益驕無以弭後詔下兵部再議曾銑言乃詔經還以都御史韓邦奇代為巡撫　張孚敬有疾帝遣中官賜藥年而與孚敬言顧及其執拗且不惜人才以致怨狀已又遣中官賜藥俱手敕言古有罪大臣疾者朕今以己所服者賜卿孚敬幸得濯矣遂屢疏乞骸骨夏四月甲午致仕命行人衛送歸　召費宏復入閣　呂經至京會都指揮實軍草賞與藉丙午庫卒千灣兒等復亂執都御史而置之獄辱之囚指守中官王純等奏經十一月帝禁此時遣經實宗耶言前日遼陽之變生於有激今實贓奸欲據己置正廣寧復變又推激之法不宜復激請令新撫臣韓邦奇勒兵壓境揚聲致討取其首惡用振國威帝不從命邦奇與山西巡撫任洛換任而遣官校逮經繫卒復置官校於獄大理寺丞林希元言其事帝命論狀皆歸之希元坐貶經遞至下錦衣獄謫戍茂

州。□□□□□□□□父子。五月，工部侍郎林□□勸□□兵□□□□之子也。□行可刺□血□□自□□下言：臣父幼而失怙，祖母吳氏守節□育，屢於□立□□□御史□家□□□□□□私□□計昭於大□，祖母吳氏年已八十餘□□之□□□□□若臣父今日死，祖母吳亦必以今日死，臣父死，臣祖母復死，臣□□一□必不獨生。□陛下□□□臣□而□臣父□延母子二人之命。陛下□臣不□臣心，臣□□不□陛下法□延□以□白刃，逼□使□□□入□帝□之□□令法司□□□□王廷相言□所引□□□□法不相□□用□□不□□□□□□□帝不許，乃□□□□□□□□戍之□□。六月□□□死□戍□州。吉□犯大同，□兵官□□□□卻之。□□□卒□□□□□至□□□□□□□□□□□□千□兄命□□□□□官□□□□□□□□兵官□□推所□□不行□□□死四□□□□至所□門□□而□□□已□□一□□及□□□□□□名□□□□。七月□□□□十人□日□□□上言往□甘□大同□□□之□□□小□□令臣□三□□不過此□相□□□今□□□□乃召□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□全□大定。□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□承且曰：其家□足用也。帝曰：□□文武□□□□□曰□上新定，須有威力者□之。八月，以丞□□□□兵官。三□□□□帝召□□□□時同□□□□□□時亦助之□□，以兵部尚書□往。已而□□帝不悅，仍□□□□□往□者至二十餘，不復用。乙巳□九□□□□□□令。先是御史□□□□□□□及□□□□□□九人□□□□□□之，帝召□□言□□私□二人而□□大□宗□□同官□□□□□□□□□□□□主□□巧□□上□明□下負公□且□二子□□□□□□乞休，□不許□□□史□□□□相□□□□又抗□□□□□□□□私□□□□一□□□□中□□□臣杜□已三年□□言□□□其大□立正□□。九月己未□帝□□□而□宋□言不早。又□□□臣杜□□下□□□□□□□□□□□□及御史方一桂□杖闕下。斥宋□□一□□氏□□□□□□□□外宋□□□□□□□□曰：臣言已行，臣死何□。神色不□。冬十月戊申□□□年六十八，□太保□文□□承□□□□□□以□和□士□□□之□時□□相□以安□□□□□□□本□□□間太倉所□□何時□曰：可支數年，由陛下初年□□□□□所□帝□□曰：此□□和功不可□也。□□□□□□□□□□□□□前部□史□□大理寺□□天□□十四人可用□□□□□□十一月，帝□部臣□□□□私□□斥□氏□居□□□□□食而已。初□□□死，有子曰芝，依大□林氏瓦氏居，□給田以食。□□相□之，又□□□□□□目□王□□□□及芝□知之。鄭相又□林氏瓦氏所食莊田，林氏瓦氏□□□合□以芝□□州赴□門告□□，又□芝□□□令人□鄭相，鄭相□□行□。十二月，□伏兵□五□以兵□鄭相宅□鄭相□□□□瓦氏□□之。

十五年春正月□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□功在□府，陛下□之田□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□今沒已五年，所遺二□表衣食不給□□□□□□加□以作□臣之□，不從。二月癸巳□□□災。三月戊午□□□天□□□行□天□西入天□。帝問□時所主□□□曰□□之□□京□□□皆合，惟在人□□□以□之，帝□□。祈□□□□□□大田□以丞安□平□化三□□之。丙子，帝□□□太后如天□山□□免□□今年稅□三之二□□年□□□□□□□□后□□帝□□日□□。□任□□□□□久不□□□□□以□□□□□夏四月，帝□今□□□□□□□□時□□□□□□□王□中□□天府丞□□□臣□□□□可□□臣□□□□□用□□□因

守故[illegible]刺道中及[illegible]天府丞郭登庸二人各上書言其守法乃用登
庸而改道中大理少卿[illegible]又[illegible]疏[illegible]聞曰天下[illegible]大[illegible]人
手山衛欲以[illegible]丹我耶 吉囊以十萬衆屯賀蘭山後分兵寇涼州
副總兵王輔[illegible]之斬五十七級他部寇莊浪[illegible]分水[illegible]副總
兵[illegible]迎至平[illegible]大[illegible]伏兵[illegible]之斬其長一人獲首功七十
癸巳朔建山陵癸卯帝[illegible]七陵祭告癸丑還宮 蜀王讓栩賢明
[illegible]稚不[illegible]後蜀自[illegible]王以下四世七王皆[illegible]守法好學能
文[illegible]宗[illegible]多[illegible]王[illegible]王[illegible]宗法[illegible]相[illegible]水
援[illegible]知[illegible]巡[illegible]御史[illegible]山巡[illegible]御史金[illegible]以[illegible]
曰未[illegible]陳言七[illegible]京軍七萬郭勛[illegible]給月[illegible]衣
口都御史[illegible]財官[illegible]如所[illegible]四十五萬且冬衣[illegible]軍
內[illegible]弁司[illegible]勛[illegible]公[illegible]帝[illegible]覺如勛[illegible] 五月[illegible]宋史
南京吏部尚書[illegible]以[illegible]至京師[illegible]李時[illegible]留之[illegible]以禮部尚
書兼翰林學士[illegible]其[illegible] 貴州苗王阿向先世為土官[illegible]王作武先
人所[illegible]阿向與作武[illegible]印[illegible]口[illegible]巡[illegible]御史[illegible]克[illegible]兵
討平之初阿向[illegible]以[illegible]都[illegible]府改名[illegible]
帝[illegible]以[illegible]衣官[illegible]手[illegible]手[illegible]其[illegible]行[illegible]會[illegible]大
作乃[illegible]所在[illegible]清[illegible] 張孚[illegible]
已知帝[illegible]言孚亦不[illegible]言不[illegible]天府[illegible]相與
鉛等[illegible]中[illegible]完言[illegible]也[illegible]七月[illegible]相[illegible]所[illegible]私[illegible]言及完留
己[illegible]言[illegible]下[illegible]相[illegible]衣[illegible]言亦[illegible]主[illegible]相[illegible]訐[illegible]
[illegible]道[illegible]山寺[illegible]不[illegible]已[illegible]南京[illegible]部[illegible]自所因[illegible]言
請[illegible]少[illegible]宏[illegible]文[illegible]不[illegible]宏[illegible]被劾[illegible]
新且[illegible]乃[illegible]帝[illegible]人望[illegible]用[illegible]南京給事中[illegible]不[illegible]
御[illegible]與[illegible]互訐[illegible]劾[illegible]且請[illegible]小臣[illegible]給事中
李充[illegible]等交[illegible]言近侍之臣不[illegible]道[illegible]公[illegible]衣[illegible]與御

[illegible]同列以[illegible]侍言為內主訐充[illegible]年[illegible]
言[illegible]大學[illegible]子[illegible]且[illegible]時宋[illegible]正[illegible]間[illegible]文
[illegible]不[illegible]不如[illegible]方不[illegible]相[illegible]中訐言[illegible]益
[illegible]考[illegible]之[illegible]主[illegible]乃[illegible]相[illegible]民[illegible]一[illegible] 帝之從[illegible]
太后[illegible]也[illegible]相太后曰[illegible]郎[illegible]他日可
[illegible]宰相[illegible]人安在[illegible]曰[illegible]未用也時郊[illegible]方[illegible]即召[illegible]
吏部侍郎[illegible]郎[illegible]人不可干以私[illegible]郎升[illegible]多[illegible]府
郊[illegible]之[illegible]人犯法[illegible]郊[illegible]不[illegible]帝[illegible]郎
[illegible]郊[illegible]衛[illegible]兩人阻止 八月[illegible]三[illegible]侍郎[illegible]天和[illegible]三[illegible]兵
[illegible]用二十人[illegible]郎[illegible]又行[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible] 左右[illegible]二[illegible]可[illegible]三四
十人一人[illegible]之[illegible]且[illegible]各二人[illegible]中[illegible]則[illegible]
[illegible]近[illegible]弓[illegible]又近乃出[illegible]兵[illegible]則[illegible]兵[illegible]小[illegible]令士不
[illegible]又[illegible]從之[illegible]甘[illegible]功[illegible]天和右都
御史[illegible]有[illegible] 九月[illegible]言[illegible]后[illegible]時帝[illegible]久[illegible]
[illegible]乃改[illegible]曰[illegible] 庚午帝如天壽山祭[illegible]陵丁丑還宮 吉囊復
大[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]大和[illegible]西[illegible]必[illegible]副[illegible]白[illegible]
行與[illegible]與[illegible]合[illegible]人[illegible]河[illegible]伏兵大[illegible]而去[illegible]又入[illegible]
[illegible]川[illegible]之[illegible]多[illegible]入[illegible]所敗[illegible]夏[illegible]
[illegible]兵官王效[illegible]之帝大喜[illegible]天和左都御史 大同兵[illegible]
代李瑾[illegible]兵[illegible]威不振兵[illegible]文武大吏不[illegible]以[illegible]
冬十月[illegible]之[illegible]兒五百人至則令[illegible]中[illegible]約[illegible]兵
[illegible]由是[illegible] 帝[illegible]孚敬言非[illegible]曰[illegible]后[illegible]不[illegible]不
[illegible]武宗乃改[illegible]安[illegible]大[illegible]后 張[illegible]
之下[illegible]也刑部主[illegible]太后[illegible]
[illegible]且[illegible]何以[illegible]太后心[illegible]之

疏劾[illegible]增擅率主事[illegible]不令入覲[illegible]別所[illegible]者[illegible]宜[illegible]之[illegible]
遇不入出入已而大珰劉東山[illegible]延[illegible]子[illegible]上[illegible]前主事
[illegible]庭臣白己因軒及[illegible]帝[illegible]怒命執先後[illegible]至主事三十七人付
錦衣衛獄中[illegible]獄具[illegible]帝命[illegible]杖外廷[illegible]外任所[illegible]臣
[illegible]以[illegible]山[illegible]戊　己亥[illegible]制世[illegible]皇帝[illegible]改[illegible]世[illegible]日[illegible]和
殿　帝以[illegible]太皇太后[illegible]皇太后[illegible]太后別祀[illegible]殿
非宜[illegible]臣言[illegible]母不世祭宜[illegible]主[illegible]時[illegible]事[illegible]故[illegible]能[illegible]殿
改題神主曰皇后不[illegible]以別於[illegible]戊申帝抑天[illegible]山[illegible]子[illegible]逼
宮　王仲武因瞻苗[illegible]將[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]推阿
向[illegible]王[illegible]王佑[illegible]主攻[illegible]口[illegible]御史[illegible]將李
佑[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]土丑乃[illegible]佑[illegible]以聞詔進討　十一月吉
[illegible]犯大同入[illegible]大[illegible]　戊午以皇子生詔赦天下　[illegible]當[illegible]
[illegible]言官安[illegible]不貳己二十年[illegible]守臣[illegible]非[illegible]
立之[illegible]使[illegible]臣宜[illegible]按[illegible]求[illegible]人主[illegible]目
[illegible]使既以道阻不[illegible]今宜[illegible]使命[illegible]征討言及兵部[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]臣[illegible]主[illegible]不[illegible]宜[illegible]亦[illegible]之乃命[illegible]千
戶[illegible]分往廣西[illegible]人主[illegible]四川貴州[illegible]
江西守臣[illegible]兵[illegible]左[illegible]右[illegible]史治兵[illegible]令以[illegible]
按[illegible]使任文[illegible]才[illegible]史[illegible]州知[illegible]
[illegible]西副使[illegible]安[illegible]侍郎[illegible]且[illegible]方之任[illegible]吉水[illegible]伯[illegible]
曰安[illegible]非門[illegible]公宜以[illegible]往來之亂少[illegible]令安
[illegible]因[illegible]之可百全世伯[illegible]留不許且[illegible]之[illegible]子也　[illegible]三
[illegible]工[illegible]物以[illegible]行[illegible]
職　十二月辛卯九[illegible]戍　[illegible]之[illegible]小臣[illegible]世王廷相[illegible]
知[illegible]而[illegible]京[illegible]給[illegible]史白知[illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible]中[illegible]不悅
[illegible]及闕[illegible]尹相[illegible]相[illegible]子[illegible]

[illegible]人[illegible]死[illegible]下侍郎[illegible]實[illegible]期[illegible]不[illegible]遣[illegible]使行踏上疏
自理下[illegible]侍[illegible]四月[illegible]亦[illegible]二月　閏月戶部侍郎[illegible]言
安[illegible]之[illegible]若欲其[illegible]而亡兵不必用官亦無容[illegible]討之則有
不可者七古帝王不以中國之治治[illegible]故安[illegible]不在[illegible]在祖訓一
也文皇帝[illegible]求[illegible]氏[illegible]不得[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]
帝成先志而不守今[illegible]一世外[illegible]分[illegible]中國之[illegible]安南自五
代至元[illegible]紹[illegible]丁[illegible]八姓[illegible]而[illegible]外[illegible]今
[illegible]正不[illegible]問[illegible]何[illegible]子以[illegible]小[illegible]以[illegible]四[illegible]有[illegible]
二世若[illegible]中國近境[illegible]之臣[illegible]征[illegible]伯[illegible]死
亡[illegible]半所立[illegible]乃近在今[illegible]明府[illegible]平之[illegible]
[illegible]中國土[illegible]物[illegible]以[illegible]十[illegible]二十[illegible]年之[illegible]力[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]之[illegible]名[illegible]又有征之不[illegible]如宋太宗神宗元[illegible]宗世祖[illegible]
故[illegible]乎此可[illegible]四世外[illegible]入貢乃[illegible]之利一則[illegible]正朔以[illegible]其
[illegible]一則[illegible]以足[illegible]今[illegible]兵[illegible]方物[illegible]
求入守臣以[illegible]名不[illegible]之[illegible]責[illegible]以此責之
而不[illegible]五世[illegible]則[illegible]今四川[illegible]木之役[illegible]州[illegible]口之[illegible]而
[illegible]作[illegible]十[illegible]田州[illegible]之役又大工[illegible]所在[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]何以給之六也[illegible]臣所[illegible]又不止此[illegible]之[illegible]也
[illegible]之役[illegible]宋之[illegible]世[illegible]役[illegible]之役[illegible]今北[illegible]日[illegible]我[illegible]
今[illegible]北[illegible]方[illegible]征之[illegible]說有不[illegible]任其[illegible]七
也[illegible]武人[illegible]大[illegible]非之[illegible]不[illegible]反足[illegible]令
[illegible]問[illegible]役之不可不役不可[illegible]何以[illegible]且今[illegible]兵[illegible]
之詔切下而征求[illegible]之[illegible]已形是[illegible]不在外[illegible]而在[illegible]城中[illegible]
[illegible]勸言[illegible]一切[illegible]天下[illegible]下兵部亦以[illegible]令[illegible]勸官[illegible]
[illegible]　[illegible]后[illegible]氏[illegible]皇后　[illegible]以[illegible]加上兩宮
皇太后[illegible]天下　乙丑[illegible]言以本官[illegible]大學士[illegible]

秦。丙寅，葬九廟。 韃靼犯大同，總兵官[illegible]擊破之牛心山，斬首百餘。總兵[illegible]
駐近邊備賊。 免山西、山東被災稅糧。 復岷王彥汰[illegible]，廢王台[illegible]
冠帶，宗人府宗人[illegible]為[illegible]得嗣者多請封，其言[illegible]復中尉數人[illegible]
制郎中[illegible]守禮所執不行。 帝以皇子生，[illegible]加恩，郊元節拜禮部
侍郎，賜一品服。其孫[illegible]得[illegible]徒陳善道等歲進秩。 帝嘗[illegible]郎位
初，各省汰省，至是年經費已六七百萬，其後增十數倍，帝宮殿並
時而興工者二三十處，役匠數萬人，軍稱之，歲費二三百萬。及宗廟
萬壽宮災，帝不省，[illegible]營造，費不貲，乃令臣民輸助，輸助不已，復
行開納，勞民耗財，視武宗過之。 初，米魯長子邦佐出，[illegible]武靖，及邦
相死，鎮安土舍岑璋以兵納之田州，與順州岑[illegible]璋也，及向
武州黃仲金皆與[illegible][illegible]隙，[illegible]鎮安[illegible]田[illegible]目兵
據國之武陵[illegible]其[illegible]分兵占據諸洞[illegible]
訴之軍門，[illegible]不過久之，乃[illegible]互相訐訴，乃請給岑
芝冠帶，以[illegible]田州而自備罪，[illegible]立功，及追補某年所遺稅賦。巡
按御史諸演以聞。
十六年春正月，[illegible]以土官自相[illegible]殺，當從末減，皆令立功贖，而令
芝管田州事，邦佐復還武靖。田州世岑氏，改流者再，終了累歲再叛
稅，主得說[illegible]者以為失刑。 二月，刑部尚書唐龍以再更大赦
錄上大禮大獄[illegible]得罪請戍罪者百四十二人，餘文[illegible]
九疇、張翀、余珊、陶滋、劉琦、程啓元[illegible]並釋還，所不原惟豐熙、楊
慎、王元正、劉濟、馬錄、馮恩、郭經、呂經八人而已。 壬子，安南[illegible]
遣國人鄭惟僚等告其[illegible]之[illegible]，言[illegible]子國人立為世孫[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]登庸[illegible]弒[illegible]與師問罪，乞除國賊。禮部尚書[illegible]請其
言未可盡信，請[illegible]之，待勘官回奏，從之。 癸酉，帝如天壽山，[illegible]伏
將士於諸路，寇果入，大破之，寇[illegible]又破之紅城兒，斬獲甚衆。初，達
[illegible]一子百戶，[illegible]父[illegible]前[illegible]嘗子乞父祭葬，帝嘉而許之。三

月甲申，還宮。 郭勛請以五世祖英備享太廟，廷臣持不可，帝竟
允之，帝不能[illegible]其[illegible]得備享。 俺答大入甘州，[illegible]不能禦，敗二將，殺
掠。 丙午，帝幸大谷山視壽陵。丁未，還沙河，見居民[illegible]，諭曰：七
陵在此，宜加守護。時勛曰：昔邱濬議建京師當設四輔，以臨清為
南，昌平為北，薊州、保定為東西，各屯兵一二萬。今若於昌平增一鎮
兵，可衛皇陵，備北[illegible]，[illegible]京城。帝乃下廷臣議，築城於沙河，[illegible]
成議。 夏四月癸丑，還宮。 禮兵二部會廷臣列其登庸十大罪，請
剋期討之。乃命戶部侍郎胡璉、高公韶先馳雲南、貴州、廣東、廣西調度
軍食，都督僉事江桓、牛桓為左右副總兵，督軍往討。其大[illegible]
兵部復奏[illegible]用兵[illegible]宜十二事，獨侍郎潘珍持不可，上疏曰：陳
暠[illegible]登庸皆弒逆之賊，[illegible]其父[illegible]不請封入貢亦二十年，擬以
大義，皆所當討，何獨衛[illegible]左右，且其地不足置郡縣，叛服無常。
中國今北敵日[illegible]，[illegible]防邊[illegible]非計
之得。宜遣大臣有文武才者[illegible]
聚軍，令勒賊父子不令則降，何必勞師。帝責珍撓成命，奪其職。 潘
旦至廣東，遣其[illegible]使毛[illegible]言[illegible]氏[illegible]氏之[illegible]氏也。
朝廷將興師問罪，登庸即有求貢之使，何嘗不畏天威，乞[illegible]臣等
[illegible]待彼國自定，若[illegible]於中國[illegible]足矣，[illegible]必[illegible]兵[illegible]
章下，禮兵二部[illegible]帝[illegible]力言[illegible]不可[illegible]京[illegible]不可許
旦疏[illegible]。 五月，毛伯溫至京，上方略六事，以[illegible]且不可共事[illegible]
之，[illegible]南京兵部尚書[illegible]副都御史[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]兩廣[illegible]及兵部[illegible]上，帝[illegible]兩廣[illegible]守旦[illegible]
執從宜[illegible]大臣[illegible]命伯溫[illegible]都[illegible]史何
[illegible]伯溫[illegible]不許，伯溫引疾不出，至[illegible]始起視事，旦未行，
引疾乞休，[illegible]伯溫，帝怒，勒[illegible]任，[illegible]白[illegible]旦
笑曰：吾以才妄取[illegible]例。 戊戌，[illegible]下[illegible]。 六月

御史[illegible]等[illegible]三[illegible]言[illegible]山陵多[illegible]言[illegible]儀[illegible]說而東言陛下[illegible]而[illegible]下詔[illegible]省不外人[illegible]人[illegible]官術[illegible]及林[illegible]上[illegible]國[illegible]下[illegible]之來由從所致[illegible]乞[illegible]致仕[illegible]如[illegible]且呼言[illegible]給事中胡汝[illegible]言大臣[illegible]引[illegible]東[illegible]而已[illegible]行[illegible]物[illegible]官[illegible]大臣[illegible]帝下詔[illegible]如汝[illegible]時[illegible]俯[illegible]半[illegible]方[illegible]交[illegible]未知其[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]引[illegible]王廷相[illegible]其[illegible]下[illegible]衣[illegible]廷秋戊九江居二十六年[illegible]於戊所人[illegible]工作[illegible]林[illegible]加天下田[illegible]四[illegible]所在流[illegible]而[illegible]加[illegible]民不[illegible]不止因[illegible]沙河行宮金山功[illegible]工作及安南[illegible]之師帝[illegible]御史[illegible]九[illegible]給事中[illegible]安南之[illegible]廷[illegible]帝[illegible]中[illegible]其[illegible]西言[illegible]府[illegible]死

秋八月[illegible]府[illegible]　任文[illegible]及所[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]守臣[illegible]公[illegible]兵事一[illegible]於文[illegible]不如[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]之事也安[illegible]臣不[illegible]兵有武文[illegible]以所[illegible]人[illegible]兵[illegible]且[illegible]臣[illegible]分[illegible]一方[illegible]大兵至[illegible]召[illegible]中[illegible]士[illegible]方[illegible]可[illegible]也九月文[illegible]上其[illegible]文[illegible]西[illegible]子[illegible]文[illegible]又[illegible]安[illegible]近[illegible]乃[illegible]兵[illegible]可[illegible]一而八百[illegible]多兵[illegible]可[illegible]會[illegible]乞[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]從之[illegible]故因[illegible]上言[illegible]文[illegible]文[illegible]給事中[illegible]人[illegible]曰[illegible]之給[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]曰[illegible]文[illegible]天下知[illegible]出[illegible]而大臣[illegible]林[illegible]左右[illegible]上疏自白[illegible]居

[illegible]不法[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]何[illegible]南京[illegible]史[illegible]本[illegible]自[illegible]亦劾[illegible]帝[illegible]不問　[illegible]天府[illegible]考官[illegible]失[illegible]生[illegible]多[illegible]政帝[illegible]江[illegible]下[illegible]衣[illegible]官府尹[illegible]下南京法司致仕[illegible]子[illegible]史[illegible]子[illegible]半下[illegible]府[illegible]部尚[illegible]巨言[illegible]協[illegible]抗七[illegible]俟[illegible]天下而[illegible]右[illegible]及[illegible]田土一二[illegible]改止從之　[illegible]山[illegible]人[illegible]內[illegible]所告[illegible]十百人奸人[illegible]又[illegible]左[illegible]太后[illegible]自南京[illegible]京山[illegible]元[illegible]下[illegible]太后[illegible]不[illegible]　冬十月致仕刑部尚[illegible]卒　致仕南京[illegible]卒　[illegible]巡[illegible]史[illegible]氏[illegible]肉[illegible]在[illegible]氏[illegible]子抗[illegible]中國在[illegible]今[illegible]天假手[illegible]以[illegible]之也自太宗以來[illegible]又[illegible]於[illegible]氏[illegible]不能[illegible]巳[illegible]必失[illegible]乞今臣便[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]六[illegible]下兵部[illegible]其[illegible]十一月[illegible]之[illegible]故[illegible]公[illegible]死　[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]封[illegible]不得[illegible]給事中[illegible]所劾吏部尚[illegible]之帝不悅令[illegible]引[illegible]而[illegible]由此失宗[illegible]

初[illegible]流官以其[illegible]五[illegible]十巡[illegible]分[illegible]其兵各[illegible]民不[illegible]法凡[illegible]安[illegible]男子[illegible]自言[illegible]子[illegible]安土官乃[illegible]召其[illegible]部[illegible]出金而與之[illegible]曰若小主也[illegible]兵五千[illegible]攻[illegible]近[illegible]之[illegible]也其[illegible]者[illegible]所[illegible]千[illegible]人[illegible]州[illegible]打手及[illegible]州[illegible]云欲住見小主[illegible]留言大[illegible]因[illegible]曰是[illegible]九子聚[illegible]向往田州[illegible]之因[illegible]氏[illegible]以[illegible]

已召[illegible]言[illegible]起，即[illegible]復言，且出[illegible]呼入曰，[illegible]五令
分[illegible]兵必[illegible]防之[illegible]大[illegible]五千人[illegible]以[illegible]門
[illegible]曰金[illegible]吉子非[illegible]何不[illegible]引入[illegible]之又
引以[illegible]兵[illegible]以計[illegible]五千人[illegible]亦自[illegible]死[illegible]
復[illegible]
十七年春正月[illegible]東山以[illegible]又[illegible]所[illegible]告[illegible]
廷[illegible]及[illegible]安伯[illegible]十人[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]已[illegible]入
下[illegible]交[illegible]治[illegible]中上疏言東山[illegible]結[illegible]危言[illegible]陛下[illegible]帝
[illegible]之[illegible]而東山[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]陛下[illegible]有帝[illegible]
之[illegible]而東山[illegible]陛下以[illegible]之[illegible]間[illegible]肉[illegible]不[illegible]不
可[illegible]王佐[illegible]東山[illegible]以[illegible]法反[illegible]之
門[illegible]日死[illegible]期于[illegible]成[illegible]及[illegible]不[illegible]延[illegible]
知[illegible]之[illegible]也。二月戊辰，帝如天[illegible]山。壬申，[illegible]宮。[illegible]府[illegible]
兵右[illegible]王[illegible]武[illegible]行[illegible]用兵[illegible]西[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]用[illegible]文[illegible]名[illegible]　任文[illegible]安[illegible]所部以土地[illegible]仍
[illegible]以不死攻[illegible]守[illegible]方
[illegible]之失利[illegible]文[illegible]首[illegible]之[illegible]花[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]水陸[illegible]道使[illegible]表[illegible]且[illegible]文[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]已[illegible]方[illegible]有功[illegible]人[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]如[illegible]亦以本[illegible]始宋及[illegible]之[illegible]水陸[illegible]兵道[illegible]
來上。三月，兵部[illegible]廷臣[illegible]不可[illegible]宜進師。辛丑，[illegible]
[illegible]征[illegible]軍，毛伯溫為兵部尚書[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]也。　戶部尚書[illegible]材[illegible]。　[illegible]太[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible]九人[illegible]斬之[illegible]死[illegible]兵
[illegible]為[illegible]所[illegible]已[illegible]入[illegible]中官王[illegible]敗[illegible]。夏四月[illegible]
戊[illegible]天[illegible]山[illegible]丑[illegible]至沙河[illegible]中大[illegible]郭[illegible]時[illegible]帝付言

[illegible]大[illegible]言[illegible]明[illegible]事[illegible]。安[illegible]
之[illegible]以用兵[illegible]所[illegible]而[illegible]以用兵方[illegible]上言
[illegible]可否[illegible]多[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]兵之[illegible]有大兵[illegible]用三十[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]百六十[illegible]市[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]十[illegible]大[illegible]
不可不[illegible]州知州林希元[illegible]日出[illegible]州
知[illegible]岳[illegible]曰[illegible]所[illegible]古日[illegible]占[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]又以交州[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]安[illegible]府中[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]
又[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]可[illegible]之[illegible]
定若以用兵[illegible]所[illegible]知[illegible]不[illegible]廷
[illegible]戊午[illegible]上帝不[illegible]曰[illegible]士大夫私[illegible]不[illegible]
司[illegible]主持[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]其已之[illegible]伯[illegible]
郭勛[illegible]大小[illegible]臣不足任[illegible]內[illegible]出[illegible]守[illegible]之
[illegible]所[illegible]而[illegible]守則[illegible]本[illegible]所[illegible]
交通內[illegible]代之[illegible]他日[illegible]其[illegible]下[illegible]心[illegible]
目之人在四方，又曰文武[illegible]內臣[illegible]則[illegible]自[illegible]若
[illegible]言，則內臣用[illegible]太平[illegible]下[illegible]守內臣
[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]私任[illegible]百官執非天子耳目而[illegible]以不
足任，致陛下[illegible]天下士大夫[illegible]心耳目，臣不知[illegible]
陛下[illegible]何如主[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible]　甲子[illegible]
[illegible]戊辰[illegible]王[illegible]守[illegible]人[illegible]守[illegible]
令有司[illegible]王[illegible]言不[illegible]又[illegible]之[illegible]大
[illegible]下[illegible]官[illegible]令以布[illegible]往。　大月[illegible]犯
[illegible]府[illegible]死。　[illegible]州[illegible]知[illegible]文[illegible]四[illegible]大
[illegible]任[illegible]州同知[illegible]工文而[illegible]父[illegible]

居使□□□□□□取還□□□上書請明堂加獻皇帝廟號稱□□□上□□□□下禮部集議嵩等言祖宗□□皆所以事□□□□□□□□□□□□□□南□□□□□之□仁□□□□宜於之寸古作□□□至宋皆主□嚴父□□□□司馬光等之議曰□□之□□以功德論曰當以文皇帝以親親論則當□皇考□□□□□不敢妄□□□首明堂□□□大禮於□□□□□求當一之論皇考稱宗何爲不可命臣議不□□□部左侍郎□□言□嚴父莫大於配天則周公其人也於書□□□公有聖人之德□作□而文王□其父故引以證聖人之無□□□而已非謂有天下者皆必以父配天然後爲孝不然周公輔成王踐阼其禮□嚴成王而制作周公□嚴父於成王則爲嚴祖矣□周公歸政之後未聞成王以嚴父之故□文王配天之祭而移於武王也後世祀明堂者皆配以父此乃誤孝經之義而違先王之禮今南北兩郊及祈穀皆主尊祖父季秋一大享帝而侵親親之義復請□文皇帝配帝大享□皆稱之以嚴父乃再會廷臣議請奉獻皇帝配明堂而文皇帝配祀於孟春祈穀□帝從□□配帝之議御文□□行已復文武大臣於東閣議□皇帝宜稱宗□□不□之□帝以□不□□□中不下乃□□臣下□對之議作明堂或問以示□臣大略言文皇遠祖不□嚴父之義宜以父配□宗雖無定說□□□□□所當行□□宗則當□廟宜有太廟中四親不具之理當□□□改前說請帝□□□□□□□□從□□山東□御史胡□□宗□□□河　秋七月辛卯□河南□□嫌　癸巳□□言成　八月甲辰□□□河西□天和□□之　丙辰□□臣以本官□文淵閣大學士預機務時李時□嚴□□多自實言出時□□推之不與抗□臣入□先□□年□□有所可否言不伐□臣□不敢與爭　九月戊寅免□內□災稅糧　帝既

執正□□私□今太宗未□配享無以對廷臣乃辛巳改上太宗廟號曰成祖上獻皇帝廟號曰睿宗□享太廟□武宗上□□京太□寺□□□□張□□同□於□大□□□□亦主□獻帝手□因□之同□曰主上天□固不可違天下人情亦不可拂考所生不已則宗宗不已則入廟入廟則當有□以□封□之帝而□書□治世之宋□固不可世入廟則有位□位於武宗上乎武宗□下平生□之臣死不得□於廟然□□□公矣恐異日不免□父之□世宗□不□及□□帝入廟稱宗則生□□已死□□□不及與其□□後帝又□就仁宗以□□帝□則宗□亦死不及見矣□坊□□命久之無所遷□家益困改名道生別號十二□□鈷□多安□□又□□子□□僞行世人以其叫父咸□□之□他恨以死　辛卯改□安殿爲元□殿大享上帝奉獻帝配□世廟之祭　乙未帝如天壽山丁酉還宮　冬十月□□□□□□□羣臣賀又□□大□□成□□之帝悅令付史館　十一月辛未朔□□部上皇天上帝□號□太廟上太祖高皇帝高皇后尊號給事中□存仁疏□五事言宜□□□□□□□□□□□東云臥□□□□氏□□秀何人而□□□□□秀道士也帝方□道家言以存仁□□己且□□□□□□□以□□□秀□氏廷杖之六十□口外往來□上□二十年　辛卯祀天於南郊詔□天下　乙未免江西□災稅糧　十二月癸卯□聖皇太后□氏崩帝□禮工二部□改□□帝於大峪山以□元□□□行□□□□□□□□行□□□□□□吉凶□□□□□知聖母山□□壬子□□北來□□□共一□□大峪可□□夕至□□□在承天恐陛下□□□之□□如□□帝曰□祖□不□皇祖□何以□□因止□□行令使往□□言　乙卯□□□□太□□文□

戊午，振□□災。初，□□□□□□□□□□臣□殺之。卽其□□□七目□□□□以二百人往茂□□□□□田□□□保□□□□等公丁□□二千□人□夜附□□戍兵二百人□□至□州，□討之。□□□欲征安南，□進已。公丁□□□□州□□□□□□之子□□之□往來□□所□□□□氏□□□州曰□□□□□□殺之，以□□□□□□□州□□十日□□□九司□□□□知州李□□□□□□之其□父□□□附安南□之□□□□□□□□□曰□□□大□中國□□正□□□□□□□能□□令□□同□□□一旦□□內□□且不自保，□□此□人□□安南□下□□曰□□君之所□□□□□□□□□□□□□可旦夕□□□其中□□□可□□□□□之□□□得百戶□□通賊計□□□□□□□□此公丁□□□□□□人公丁遣人自利□□□□之，又令□□□□□□公丁□□□□□乃以□□□□田□成而自行，□□十千□□□□□之立□□□□知州，又以□□回□之□□九司□□□□二十□人□□□□□□龍州□一□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□士□之曰□□大□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□乃□□□其□曰□已知□□□□□我子□□□□而立其子匡。時公丁□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之而□令居民□害□□□□之一□□□□□□□□公丁□□□□□□曰□□□公丁□□□□□□□□□□由公丁□□□不□□乃□致公丁於□門□之而□□兵□□。天方入貢，其使臣□□□曰，上□部□有敎，心以非敎事□之。

十八年春正月庚午，□帝□□□天於元極□□□□□□□□□□殿，百官□□□□□□□上□。以□□□大上帝□□□□□□□公□□少□上□□明世人臣□加上柱國□□所自燔也。□□□□□天□□□□不□□□□九□大臣□□□□□□□不□王□□又□帝曰□□□行□□□□□已而□方侍郎□□給事中□□御史□□郎中□□□□□□□□□□不□。二月庚子朔，立皇子□□□皇太子，□□□□□□□□王，□□□□王。辛丑，詔□□天下，時□□□□□□以安□□□□□□□□以□□□□□大臣□□□以往，乃□□□□□□□□□正使□□□治副之。帝□□□□使□上□□□□□□臣□□□□□□□□□□子□□□兵部侍□□右□□史□□行□□□□五十□□□□□□□士文武□□□□□□又以毛伯溫□□□□大同山西□□。丁未，祈□□元□□□□□□□江西□□□□臣以□□□子□□□□各□命回□□□□林院五□□士子□世□。壬子，□□東□。癸丑，安南□□方□□□上□□□□□□□口□天□□分帝□之下□兵二□□□。乙卯，帝□承天，太子□□宜□伯□□□□□□留守，□□臣□太子□□□□□□□□□□□□□□各□□行□□城及京□□門分□文武大臣□守□□□官□並□行。辛酉，文□定□於北□。丁酉，太□□□□□□帝問此何時也，□□□□大□□□□□以□□□□曰□□夜四鼓，行宮火，從官□□不知帝所在。□□□□□□□□□□帝□□公朱□□□□□以出宮人及內侍多死者，□□□□□□□□□□之□也。戊辰，□□□□□□□□官下□□民知府以下杖□□方。□□□□□兵□□□將二□五千人□左□□□□之□□王□□□□六□分六道，□□□□□石門□□木□□沖大坑□□□□□□□□高□□□□千人□右□副使□□□□□之□□□文□□四□分四道，□□州□□□□□□上中下□□□□北□□□大□□□□□□□□□□之□中□□西□□□合□□大破之。斬千二百級。其東□□入□□山□□□□□攻之□右□沿江而

東鎮出其背賊刊巨木塞路口帝[illegible]石柳林
象[illegible]石[illegible]以計破之右軍[illegible]田州土[illegible]乃
擒賊去[illegible]四百五十部降二千九百有奇土人言祖父[illegible]
入世矣未知官軍涉[illegible]十步[illegible]又[illegible]兵勦平[illegible]小田[illegible]古陶
古易[illegible]二百[illegible]人江[illegible]胡[illegible]千[illegible]人[illegible]
復平[illegible]四[illegible] 三月己巳
親帝[illegible]同[illegible]大同之神辛未次於[illegible]州[illegible]中[illegible]甲戌[illegible]內[illegible]
災[illegible] [illegible]辰至承天[illegible]
閱[illegible]於[illegible]社[illegible]
大不[illegible]知帝[illegible]以[illegible]帝乃曰[illegible]自天子出可也今[illegible]而[illegible]
不悅[illegible]戊子帝[illegible]受賀詔[illegible]天下給復承天三年免湖廣明
年田賦五之二[illegible]內[illegible]之一 壬辰[illegible]承天給事中[illegible]
就[illegible]而[illegible]四月[illegible]
有[illegible]帝曰[illegible]父母[illegible]可知合[illegible]古郎
拜少[illegible]左[illegible]坊左司[illegible]林院[illegible]太后[illegible]山壬子幸
自承天[illegible]
勤吏部侍郎[illegible]刑部[illegible]事中[illegible]吏部[illegible]兵部
主事[illegible]臣有[illegible]
下[illegible]衣[illegible]之[illegible]也 [illegible]
承[illegible]衣[illegible]臣不[illegible] 甲子帝如大峪山[illegible]不如[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]內[illegible]宮 [illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]王[illegible]三十七人[illegible]天下名
[illegible]時以[illegible]已而[illegible]史[illegible]仁[illegible]守中
[illegible]
官[illegible]五月[illegible]人而以[illegible]
郎給事中[illegible]任[illegible]之[illegible]九[illegible]公[illegible]

[illegible]三人[illegible]民[illegible]乃[illegible]毛伯[illegible]守[illegible]
任[illegible]仍[illegible]官[illegible]用 [illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]比[illegible]共[illegible]帝[illegible]大[illegible]居守[illegible]
帝[illegible]帝大[illegible]民[illegible]自[illegible]官因手[illegible]乃[illegible]不
[illegible]不用[illegible]所[illegible]手[illegible]令[illegible]取[illegible]少
手[illegible]子[illegible]百世[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]以少保[illegible]大[illegible]士致仕[illegible]乃以手[illegible]四百[illegible]上之
居[illegible]日帝[illegible]令[illegible]止行[illegible]少[illegible]入[illegible]令[illegible]切[illegible]公[illegible]正[illegible]
言心知所云[illegible]世[illegible]不[illegible]他人一[illegible]孤立
[illegible]所[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]恐[illegible]乃已[illegible]所[illegible] 戶
部尚[illegible]李廷相[illegible]大臣亦多[illegible]乃召[illegible]官[illegible]三
[illegible]計[illegible]郎守公如一日帝[illegible]亦[illegible]之有大[illegible]
不能[illegible]又令[illegible]刑部[illegible]帝[illegible]曰尚[illegible]如[illegible]十二人各[illegible]天
下矣 六月丁酉[illegible]召[illegible]官及[illegible]
王廷相[illegible]帝[illegible]
臣不[illegible]王帝[illegible]令[illegible]而後天[illegible]大臣法而後小臣[illegible]令
[illegible]不立[illegible]行令[illegible]之私而今則[illegible]大臣[illegible]則
小臣[illegible]官[illegible]臣[illegible]紀不能[illegible]
[illegible]有[illegible]大臣[illegible]也帝但[illegible]而已 [illegible]加
[illegible]因[illegible]今大臣[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]有所自[illegible]也 [illegible]
[illegible]田二千[illegible]十一[illegible]石有[illegible]以所[illegible]田[illegible]大[illegible]石[illegible]之
[illegible]戶部[illegible]不下[illegible]田有[illegible]民之分[illegible]而[illegible]入[illegible]
下者[illegible]五升上者至二十[illegible]州知府[illegible]官民田[illegible]
之[illegible]又定[illegible]令[illegible]本色[illegible]
[illegible]子以[illegible]子以[illegible]之法以[illegible]日[illegible]子[illegible]

書無所寄，賦責右多。及其法成，鼎臣稱以告書曰：「是法行，吾家益千石，然貧民減千石，是不可易也。」顧其時上下不能堅持，賦猶偏，民有私以己意變通，官田不平僅查，而民田之賦反加多者，又遺徭役及欺隱實費，凡數十百條，民皆稱便。秋七月壬寅，勅文選郎中黃禎先爲選郎，爲育秀得罪者功，及皆文選。會事輟，調知州王顧理事考察衡而補大州知縣，何與期年始大十而選御史，皆非制。令吏大計京官，乃以獲罪之實世蕃考功郎中譚國，其帝下其章都察院，令會吏科考察，乃下禎獄，及育秀爲祖等咸斥爲民，因詔責許讚、王廷相，而令十二道御史公舉同年曾進若期者，御史王之臣等坐罰者四人，世威亦改他部，得罪者凡二十餘人。冬閏月，郡守公上東宮賀學闆自神霓茅坡士陸至帝西苑耕籍畢，歎凡錄國十二，帝以爲詩紀於界之，已而得解。是夜自東宮殿曾界傾疾，謂揣者來悼，辛無所傳給，帝叫呼勸懷不遲。國月揣者宰修伏揣懷部衆早儀傳東宮鑑諸營軍傳馬承無賜者，伏等從擒，嗚鼓大躁，承帥家東仰攻，千戶張域被殺，承戰益力，賊拔之，承率上百餘人皆西北貴之，賊稍散戰，王是貴得其力。日本貢使王直渡守臣以聞，時不遇貢者已十七年，敕巡按御史會同三司官嚴貴東勅，心就陳如制，違者則卻回，且嚴居民交通之禁。庚申，葬敬皇后於顯陵。時諸內豎迫賄所過州縣，吏宋會錢官首供擾，不辦者死，州縣官多逃。武定知州房倪置空帑，身會中官，他之索則給至館，所詰所告之曰：「吾辦一死，金錢不可得也。」輯本皆伴驛去。蘄州知州張承明至江岸，併舍與毀供具，辦船金，費用大省。舟以載梓宮後期者三千，而江南北多災，傷舸者增運，條遺俱籍貫次以地方俾增一年，令改折色，軍民交便。帝之南巡也，輸貴給隨行在受命，館使安南之行，至徐州，免朝使秉疾不能前，致失朝帝，館不能赴行在，而舟前處帥爲大不敬，令錦衣已而有之，館來諫便宜，復削籍而黃鎮臣遣給事中御史同吏禮兵三部侍郎官二人備任使，帝從之。請又爲其父母請贈，日擬議例恩例請給誥命，帝從前尚書新命，令以侍郎陞任，俾使命初安南征討之議起，帝以其責在費宏，因嚴怒曰：「安南事本一人倡議。」階前之，乃仙上疏言首計共作，輒此同，舉朝皆默，時宜有定議，兵部即議以聞。張璁惟安西傳廷臣會議，如前仍遣仇鸞、毛伯溫南征，勅莫登庸父子束手歸命，無異心，則待以不死。從之。文武二品以下不用命者，許伯溫以軍令從事。嚴嵩自承天日，諸宗藩請卹乞封，投取賄賂，子世蕃又數關說諸曹，南北給事中、御史交章論貪污大臣，皆首嵩。嵩每被論，亟歸誠於帝，事輒已。帝或以事詰嵩，所詰對平無命，帝必故稱其實，欲以飄止言者。九月乙未朔，日有食之。辛酉，帝如天壽山。河南大饑，命戶部侍郎王杲往振，杲請發帑金，留貢賦漕糧五萬兩以行赈，朝又請發十五萬兩，以其事委參政王中，全活不可勝計。大同所隸鎮邊、鎮川、宏賜、鎮河、鎮虜五堡，相距二百餘里，往無守護，時被擄掠。自撫臣張文錦以墾堡議劇，後無敢議修者。巡撫史道毛伯溫赴鎮，遣給與堅貫并議，及之，伯溫巨畢所由生，以任用匪人，非建堡也。今十月，五堡成，募軍一千防守，給以閑田，不徵其賦，命防有職。十一日，御史黃正色劾梓宮南祔時中官鮑忠、鄒財、陳寧及禮部尚書溫仁和所過納贈遺，帝召詰忠等，皆叩頭祈哀，因譖正色擅攻梓宮前奉爲帝裁，及江行陸險，又不聽舟晉謁太子數，帝怒，繫正色詔獄，下詔窮治，遂戍遼東。大同總兵官梁震卒，贈太保，謚武壯。震有謀略，號令明肅，前後百十戰，未嘗少挫。時俺答兒出塞劫敵營，或議其發，震曰：「凡發者請寇不過我，猶挑戰功耳，今數深入，乃不思一掛之耶。」震沒，俺答兒無所歸，守臣以聞，遣之伍，爲其將領得其力。時中外競言帝復南幸。十二月，嘗紹上疏諫，顧事，首言大平南狩時，臣下多納賄不法，文官惟黃宗明、武臣惟勸不失職，今扈復播宜有以之，帝乃下紹安錦衣

復詰韜曰，朕昨南巡，御不在行，受賄事得自何人，據實以奏。

翟鑾以職方郎中楊博自隨，所過山川形勢，土俗好惡，士卒多寡強弱，皆疏記之。至肅州，屬番數百，遮道邀賞，鑾慮來者益衆，不能給，博請鑾盛儀衛，集諸番轅門外，數以天子宰相至不悉衆遠迎，將縛以屬吏。諸番羅拜請罪，乃稍賚其先至者，餘皆懼不復來。鑾乃與劉天和議拓嘉峪關而還。

明紀卷第三十一

明紀卷第三十二

賜進士出身工部[illegible]主[illegible]司行走陳鶴纂

知[illegible]府[illegible]世[illegible]內[illegible]中[illegible]孫男克家參訂

世宗紀五 起庚子嘉靖十九年盡乙巳二十四年

十九年春正月丙午，命[illegible]以原官入閣。初，[illegible]有[illegible]中，持服家居，至困極不能自給。比行[illegible]文武大[illegible]郊迎，[illegible]不[illegible]千兩，用以遣[illegible]近侍，[illegible]病[illegible]。封左都督方[illegible]為安平伯，皇后之父也。 辛亥，吉[illegible]寇大同，[illegible]指[illegible]閱城[illegible]君上[illegible]制言[illegible]且[illegible]明[illegible]大[illegible]巡[illegible]而[illegible]臣中無[illegible]下任事者。[illegible]以[illegible]不下[illegible]且言[illegible]臣不已[illegible]朝廷[illegible]切[illegible]而[illegible]甚至。 [illegible]之[illegible]閒也。[illegible]閒之[illegible]帝[illegible]其[illegible]令[illegible]乃[illegible]從[illegible]臣無不[illegible]析[illegible]閒之[illegible]令自述，至各[illegible]不[illegible]如[illegible]之[illegible]列以[illegible]帝下所司[illegible]不[illegible]京[illegible]所[illegible]給內臣[illegible]帝亦不問。

二月，左春坊左司直[illegible]引疾出郭，夜行[illegible]上不[illegible]復[illegible]引[illegible]給事中周來[illegible]令自[illegible]民[illegible]江右[illegible]張[illegible]以[illegible]安南[illegible]不可[illegible]留之，乃[illegible]以[illegible]西[illegible]及張岳[illegible]毛伯溫[illegible]岳[illegible]曰交[illegible]不言[illegible]而[illegible]成功[illegible]世[illegible]之以不[illegible]不從中[illegible]也[illegible]下[illegible]伯溫[illegible]之，乃[illegible]兵官安遠侯柳[illegible]及[illegible]岳[illegible]土官兵凡十二萬五千[illegible]人分三哨[illegible]州入，而以奇兵二[illegible]巡[illegible]文[illegible]帥兵[illegible]分三道[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]安南[illegible]之[illegible]以天朝兵威[illegible]之[illegible]也。 日本貢使[illegible]不可[illegible]給[illegible]貢期限十年，人不過百，舟不過三，從之。 三月癸巳朔，日有食之。[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]天[illegible]。 王廷相言[illegible]兵官[illegible]用兵日[illegible]仍用之，[illegible]作京[illegible]來及[illegible]人[illegible]州州人亦[illegible]立[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]戰[illegible]知人所[illegible]卒[illegible]多至大帥[illegible]以承[illegible]有古[illegible]。 戊戌，[illegible]修[illegible]仁[illegible]宮。 [illegible]守[illegible]太常寺少[illegible]京[illegible]林院[illegible]言[illegible]之世[illegible]史毛[illegible]言守[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]所推[illegible]。 夏五月，工部尚[illegible]致仕，京[illegible]役京[illegible]多[illegible]家占[illegible]及大工[illegible]仍[illegible]民充役[illegible]二百[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]之工[illegible]家所[illegible]出[illegible]任[illegible]大[illegible]。 先是，以大工[illegible]役外[illegible]班軍四萬六千人[illegible]其不至者[illegible]役[illegible]班軍，戶部尚[illegible]廷相[illegible]給之及[illegible]材代廷相[illegible]不[illegible]材[illegible]給[illegible]材不以時[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]又以軍不足[illegible]臨工軍[illegible]工材言今班軍四萬[illegible]已足用不[illegible]口[illegible]帝[illegible]其[illegible]帝[illegible]材[illegible]名[illegible]大月[illegible]所[illegible]年七十一，[illegible]大臣多阿上[illegible]材[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]不容自[illegible]去[illegible]國用大[illegible]帝乃[illegible]曰[illegible]在[illegible]不至此。 [illegible]兵部以[illegible]江[illegible]兵之[illegible]乃[illegible]設以[illegible]之[illegible]沿江上下[illegible]。 辛巳[illegible]。 秋七月癸卯，吉[illegible]入[illegible]至右[illegible]兵官白[illegible]逆戰於[illegible]平，敗之；壬子，又敗之於[illegible]河。 戊午，[illegible]江西災。 河決野雞岡，由[illegible]河入淮，[illegible]決口[illegible]呂二[illegible]河[illegible]御史郭持平治之。 合肥人段朝用以[illegible]術干郭勛，言所化金銀皆仙物，用為飲食器，供[illegible]，即神仙可致也。勛進之帝，帝立召[illegible]大悅。[illegible]仲文又[illegible]之，[illegible]用[illegible]金助[illegible]工，[illegible]帝[illegible]其忠，[illegible]府[illegible]高士加

獻金特旨石□用得進□□金以實國用又言帝深居無與外人接
則黃金可成不死藥可得帝大悅□□術八月□廷臣令太子
監國朕少假一二年親政如初舉朝愕不敢言太僕卿楊最抗疏
諫曰陛下春秋方壯乃□□及此不□得一方士欲服食求神仙耳
神仙乃山棲澡練者所為豈有高居黃屋紫闥衮衣玉食而能白日
翀舉者臣雖至愚不敢奉詔帝大怒立下錦衣獄丁丑予杖百杖
未畢而卒監國之議□□而廷臣□□□大臣□諂媚取容神仙禱祠
日亟矣。□□別部入平虜城劫天和伏兵花馬池寇敗不勝走河
上我伏兵多死於水吉□□□固原□□擇日□□□澤□弓矢□□
無□志而□將多□□劉天和□擇二人召□□兵□術文令立
功。九月戊□□兵□□□□□寇至黑水苑□□文□□□吉□子
小十王死斬首□□□□□□□楊守□□延綏□□兵官任
傑□□□□敗之□□□□共四百四十餘級。仇□□□□令
戍□□□不□□功□□亦自□□□□□己酉□□□即以□代
毛伯溫□□□□□□□□以夫□□□□□之□□止□
□□父子□□□□□以其□□之□□□□父子而□□□
□□士□人民□□□□□有□□大□□□□□□□包
□□□之伯溫所伯溫□□許之。冬十一月□□□□□□
□□□□□□以□。冬十月庚申，命各□□□□□給事中
□□之□也。甲子，□□臣卒，年六十八，贈太保，諡文□。□臣官侍
從□□□□役失□□□其□帝□□□□定□山□□□□於
□□□□□後□□□□山□金□人立祠祀之。十一月，□江都
御史王□□□□從王□□□□□□□□□□江中□
□□一□。□方□已死□□□□從子文明及部目二十四人內首
□□□□叩頭□上□□□毛伯溫□□之□□□□□□□拜
上□□□□□□正□□□□臣伯溫□天子□□□□□□并

所還□□州四峒□□□令□□□□□□以□□□□□□也功成
於伯溫□□□□□□汪文盛之功居多。丙辰，□□□□成。帝有疾
既而□□□仲文祈□功□□少保□□尚□仲文□□□□木二歲
□三孤□□□出師□元節上乃□□□□□所居□□祀□□以其徒
□宋仁□□左至□□□佳□□□州同知郭□□文□之工□□□文
□史□工部郎何□代□□□□公私□□。十二月，□□□□□先
□□□□之□□□□□□□宋□□□正□□太子出□文□□□
□臣□□□□□□□不□□□□□□□□□□大□曰□□
□父不□也□手□百□言切□之□除名□□□□□求王守仁
學甘泉□□□□□□□□自天文地志□□□□□□
□□□□攻守下□□□□□□不□□人才□□民情□□
□□曰□□□任□□□世□田□□□□□所司□之所司□以
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□千石□□人□□
□□□人吉安主□失□□□□□守□□去□曰□□□在□世
而以□□□本□□□□□□□□□□□□□固□不可。□□
以□□二州□□□攻□□□□□□□□一□□□□州分守
王□之□□□世□□□王□中可□用
二十年春正月，大計吏部□□中不及□□□在□□□中□相□□
內批以不□□□□中古文□□□□□□□□□□天下□□王
□。□□□□□。□□□□□兵□□□□□□□□□
之。二月乙丑，□□成給□承天二年。丙□□□□□上□□
言今天下大□□人□□已□□心百□□不□□□□□□□之□□
乎□□□□成□□□公行□□而不□非□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□士□人心□□□□□□士日益□而□□□□之
□□□□□□於□□此天下大□也。去年自夏入秋□□不雨□□
千里已□秋□□而一冬無□元日□□□即□民失所□□□之心

遠近相同此正撫□□□□□不□之時而□臣言□□□□方以為符瑞而稱頌之矣天因人不已若乎翊國公勛中外皆知為大奸大蠹陛下寵之使督□□□□致□赴□壇□此任用匪人足以失人心而致危亂者一也臣巡視南城一月中凍餓死八十人五城共計未知有幾孰非陛下赤子欲延須臾之生而不能而土木之工十年未止工部屬官增設至數十員又遣官遠修雷壇以一方士之故朘民膏血而不知卹是豈不可以已乎況今北寇跳梁內盜竊發加以頻年災沴上下交空尚可勞民□費結怨天下哉此□作未已足以失人心而致危亂者二也陛下即位之初勵精有為嘗以敬一箴頒示天下矣乃數年以來朝御希簡經筵曠廢大小臣庶朝參辭謝未得一睹聖容敷陳復逆未得一聆天語人心日益怠媮中外日益渙散非隆古君臣都俞吁咈協恭圖治之氣象也此□□不□足以失人心而致危亂者三也左道惑眾聖王必誅今異言異服列於廷苑金紫赤紱賞及方外夫保傅之職坐而論道今舉而畀之奇邪之徒流品之亂莫以加矣陛下誠與公卿賢士日論治道則心正身修天地鬼神莫不祐享安用此妖誕邪妄之術列諸清禁為聖躬累耶臣聞上之所好下必有甚近者妖盜繁興誅之不息風聲所及人起異議貽四方之笑取百世之譏非細故也此信用方術足以失人心而致危亂者四也陛下臨御之初延訪忠謀虛懷納諫一時臣工言過激切獲罪者多自此以來臣下震於天威懷危慮禍未聞復有犯顏直諫以為沃心之助者往歲太僕卿楊最言出而身殞近日御史□洪□□皆以言□□□□□治道所損甚多臣非□為□□惜也古今有國家者未有不以任諫而興拒諫而亡忠藎杜口則讒諛交進安危休戚無由得聞此阻抑言路足以失人心而致危亂者五也望陛下念祖宗創業之艱難思今日守成之不易覽臣所奏少賜施行宗社幸甚自周相傳帝中年益厭言者中外相戒無敢觸忌諱者疏上帝震怒立下爵詔獄搒掠血肉狼籍關以五木死一夕復甦所司請送法司擬罪帝不許命嚴錮之仍令東廠伺爵言動五日一奏校尉周宣稍左右爵受譴責卒以帝意不測屏其家人不許納飲食爵屢瀕於死處之泰然　段朝用術不驗其徒王子□攻發其詐帝亦□子□所用什物皆取給於郭勛所□以故出郭勛□事□敗帝亦殺朝用　吉囊寇甘肅總兵官任傑敗之□□□□□□死

夏四月己未毛伯溫遣莫文明等至京帝大□□□安南國為安南都統使司授莫登庸都統使世襲秩從二品銀印舊所僭制度悉除去改其十三道為十三宣撫司令自署置□隸廣西歲給大統曆仍三歲一貢以□□□更令□□□□民□□□所□四府□其祀事否則已之□□□□□江　辛酉九廟災□□成祖仁宗主毀安列聖主於景神殿遣大臣□□□□□□□帝居□亦□安景神殿　胡汝□□□□宦□□□□□□□文武大臣救火被傷者二十六人□□□□帝以所□不□下□□□□治□□□□□□□□言乃□□□□反辯以進　王廷相曰□史□方□□□□□有年自□大□□不□□一人今□□□□□廷相□□□　戶部主事周天佐言陛下以宗廟災□自修省許諸臣直言因失此□以為祥之會也乃今□□不乏而未□言未□示人以言不若示人以疑求言之詔示人以言耳□史□□未解是求示人以默也國家養□言以言□□□□月□□□□一則曰小人二則曰匪人夫以□言者□為小人則□□□遠迎之君子不□也以□□□為匪人又執不能□□□□□之功臣□人□一□一□上帝□之陛下所以□□□未有合於天心者耶□身非木石□且不□□一達免□□□□臣□□□□心□□□不□□□□□以□天下帝覽奏大怒杖之六十下□□□□天佐□□□不□□□□□其飲食不三日即死年□三十一□□□生平交入□時□□□□相□

棺而已比屍出數[illegible]日中[illegible][illegible]人皆失色大[illegible]民有祭於柩而哭之[illegible]者或問之民曰吾儕其生之主而死之歸也　成[illegible]侯郭勛擅作威福罔利虐民[illegible][illegible]因及倚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祖等而[illegible][illegible][illegible]能決斷天和王[illegible]經文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]呂[illegible][illegible]校[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]明[illegible][illegible][illegible]業出王臣可任用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]吉士[illegible][illegible]伯私之[illegible][illegible][illegible]言所[illegible]及是言過不悅斥[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]山東布政司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]皆[illegible]倚[illegible][illegible]以父老告歸　丙子詔行[illegible]卿之政　郭持平治河久弗效[illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible]五月陞[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]兵部侍郎王以[illegible][illegible][illegible]都御史[illegible]理河[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible][illegible]山東[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河道以[illegible][illegible]呂而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]水如[illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之　戊子侍郎[illegible][illegible]部[illegible]史[illegible]分往[illegible][illegible]四川採[illegible]大木　南京[illegible]部[illegible]郎[illegible][illegible]仕[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible]　甲[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　六月[illegible][illegible]內山西[illegible]　[illegible][illegible]京[illegible]林[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]學士[illegible]守[illegible][illegible]上下[illegible][illegible]之道[illegible][illegible]中宗[illegible]宗反[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]久[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]　秋七月辛酉[illegible][illegible]及其[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]石天[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]求[illegible]言[illegible]王子[illegible]九[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible]中國[illegible][illegible]入[illegible]止人[illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]目不能[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]故令天[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大同[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]不納以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]同不[illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山東[illegible][illegible][illegible]　左都御史王廷相[illegible]內[illegible][illegible]久有[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郭勛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]不能有所[illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民利[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible]院廷相[illegible][illegible]城[illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible]四十[illegible]曰給事中[illegible]九[illegible][illegible]廷相[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]廷相[illegible]以[illegible]史所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible]舍至千[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝令勛自[illegible]而[illegible]廷相[illegible]比[illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史胡守中[illegible]勛以[illegible][illegible]又[illegible]理[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]勿治　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]許之八月[illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]勛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝乃付[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]廷[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]不問　辛酉詔[illegible]皇太后[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]皇太子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible]字帝切[illegible]自[illegible]非臣乞遠[illegible]治[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]辰令以少保[illegible][illegible]大學士致仕言[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]己[illegible][illegible]十四[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]帝曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何[illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]倚[illegible]不問　[illegible][illegible]阿才[illegible]吉[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]下石[illegible][illegible][illegible]太原吉[illegible]由平[illegible]衛入[illegible]平定[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]都御史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山西河南[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]尤至山西[illegible][illegible]已[illegible]去而吉[illegible][illegible][illegible]復入[illegible][illegible]兵丁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]字[illegible]此[illegible]往來[illegible][illegible]不能有所[illegible]　給事中帝如[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]才毛伯溫[illegible]天和等二十人而[illegible]御史段汝[illegible][illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]乃大學士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]指如[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]相臣[illegible][illegible]以過言官言官[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]公[illegible]上下[illegible]同[illegible]杜[illegible][illegible]乞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible][illegible][illegible]弘[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]其言出如[illegible]於外[illegible][illegible]不問　召王伯溫[illegible]都[illegible]院[illegible]伯溫力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible]曰言臣可[illegible][illegible]可北也二人[illegible][illegible]任用　初[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]罪[illegible][illegible][illegible]任非帝[illegible][illegible]也[illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]叩[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]遣私[illegible]治[illegible]使[illegible][illegible]郭勛以言[illegible][illegible]勛[illegible]引[illegible]在告[illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible][illegible]勛帝[illegible][illegible]不言勛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何也元不對帝問[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]後[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何[illegible]曰勛無[illegible]言[illegible]即出耳帝[illegible]之初帝用[illegible][illegible]言給勛[illegible][illegible]王廷相[illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]勛久不[illegible]言[illegible]勛其作[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有何父[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝大[illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]無人臣禮言所[illegible]給事中高時[illegible][illegible][illegible]勛[illegible][illegible]不法十[illegible][illegible]且[illegible]交通[illegible]廷[illegible]帝[illegible]於九月乙未下勛錦衣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]司勿加刑[illegible]復[illegible]法司定[illegible]給事中[illegible]大[illegible]勛[illegible][illegible]十二月[illegible]治刑部郎中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]勛[illegible][illegible]臣欲坐勛不[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]不習刑名帝[illegible]不欲勛死因言官[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]錦衣獄所司上其罪已出獄矣[illegible]曰[illegible]朕令刑官[illegible][illegible]勛[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]勛不

領教伺其耳下[illegible]久之亦斥為民[illegible]示[illegible]權而廷臣畢勳甚[illegible]不[illegible]法司[illegible]勳不[illegible]沒入[illegible]田宅[illegible]上留中不下言[illegible]在[illegible]多[illegible]其[illegible]也　李[illegible]答花山西入石州　山西[illegible]副使[illegible]州胡[illegible]上[illegible]十二事請去秋備[illegible]兵[illegible]卯[illegible]兵[illegible]入守臣[illegible]之而巡撫史道[illegible]兵官三[illegible]無[illegible]其[illegible]始以來青上聞又[illegible]路遣令勿復己分地[illegible]今山西之[illegible]大同[illegible]之宜[illegible]致[illegible]以[illegible]鎮大同自兵[illegible]以來壯士多逃[illegible]北[illegible]用今宜[illegible]有[illegible][illegible]其自有[illegible]給牛[illegible]年則[illegible]十[illegible]可[illegible]壯士[illegible]州而用之[illegible]世[illegible]之以[illegible]大同[illegible]鎮巡[illegible]令宜不拘[illegible]其人[illegible]給[illegible]使得收召[illegible]士[illegible]丁又久其期非十年不得代復知不可[illegible]必不[illegible]旦旦夕計而[illegible]自固又必精[illegible]文[illegible]非大千[illegible]官毋得[illegible]以[illegible]其成功主用間之道兵家所[illegible]今[illegible]於山西者已[illegible]十人然[illegible]之[illegible]無不知今[illegible]死[illegible]遺之得間則[illegible]名王部長及[illegible]用[illegible]人否亦可[illegible]而[illegible]又恐貪而好利我[illegible]不[illegible]手三[illegible]以[illegible]其左西[illegible]亦不[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]其右使[illegible]則我可[illegible]其[illegible]收全勝矣[illegible]所[illegible]析[illegible]計[illegible]其[illegible]扶左[illegible]疏上[illegible]者已[illegible]其[illegible]言及[illegible]之不再以兵柄令於三[illegible]用[illegible]因以詔之　冬十月癸丑復山西被災者稅役二年　南京給事中王[illegible]言外[illegible]兵部尚書張[illegible]及[illegible]尚書[illegible]侍郎[illegible]事不[illegible]下所司　丁卯傳奉官少傅入直[illegible]　先是九月災[illegible]以自[illegible]居[illegible]帝[illegible]其代[illegible]任之[illegible]內[illegible]借百官[illegible]括[illegible]民[illegible]之令以[illegible]內[illegible]非計帝以[illegible]括[illegible]世[illegible]已之[illegible]亦[illegible]　陝西巡按御史[illegible][illegible]言臣[illegible]天下治[illegible]言路[illegible]則[illegible]而化[illegible]成[illegible]路[illegible]則奸[illegible]而治[illegible]以言事下[illegible]因已久[illegible]必[illegible]臣行部[illegible]平[illegible]言[illegible]文武[illegible]有古[illegible]士[illegible]且[illegible]本以[illegible]郭[illegible]今[illegible]奸大[illegible]陛下[illegible]之理則[illegible]言來[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]日月之[illegible]之[illegible]使[illegible]必[illegible]不負所學[illegible]在[illegible]上四十[illegible]二[illegible]衛[illegible]守[illegible]超[illegible]本[illegible]而[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]遂之陝西民[illegible]近[illegible]送[illegible]下者[illegible]人皆[illegible]笑曰[illegible]使[illegible]已[illegible]王下[illegible]特[illegible]至[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]哭之[illegible]已[illegible]目曰此君[illegible]世子無[illegible]又七日而卒　[illegible]十一月辛卯[illegible]后[illegible]臣以[illegible]制上[illegible]社不[illegible]今又[illegible]新行[illegible]前已[illegible]亦[illegible]及太常寺以[illegible]祖[illegible]主[illegible]士偶不必出廷臣[illegible]言者　丙申免四川[illegible]災[illegible]　王[illegible]復[illegible]及尚書[illegible]侍郎胡守中[illegible]臣奸郭勛相結納[illegible]所居[illegible]宅則勛私人代[illegible]之[illegible]史伊[illegible]生[illegible]亦[illegible]所居宅乃勛私人[illegible]所居[illegible]在[illegible]中帝[illegible]生[illegible]一級[illegible]了[illegible]而守中[illegible]由[illegible]　先是[illegible]官以[illegible]荒[illegible]不欲往因[illegible]遠方之法巡按御史包節言此[illegible]志[illegible]荒非年[illegible][illegible]則[illegible]在[illegible]已[illegible]在[illegible]民[illegible]中[illegible]所以[illegible]不得人也請自今以附近[illegible]人充之而州[illegible]佐[illegible]始用此[illegible]吏治可[illegible]吏部請以[illegible]言[illegible]行於[illegible]制可

二十一年春正月帝以[illegible]法由[illegible]之[illegible]長[illegible]復[illegible]法[illegible]沒入官[illegible]以[illegible]又從御史[illegible]令各邊中[illegible]本色　前刑部尚書王時中卒　二月巡撫寧夏都御史[illegible]言[illegible]各[illegible]給田之例[illegible]郭勛[illegible]以[illegible]田[illegible]給[illegible]軍[illegible]大[illegible]給[illegible]民[illegible]便從之[illegible]

有方略既治軍[illegible]不上首功一[illegible][illegible]步[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]治關塞事寇
寇遁徙　先是俺答大入[illegible][illegible]祖[illegible]敗三以[illegible]闕御史[illegible][illegible]臣等劾
之[illegible]祖坐[illegible]二月除[illegible][illegible]兵部侍郎代[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上言將吏遇敵
人牧近塞宜多方招徠殺降[illegible]功者宜[illegible]寇入官軍遇敵雖無功覺
稍以安者當[illegible]若賊衆我寡當身戰雖有[illegible]折未至[illegible]生民者罪當
原於法俘[illegible][illegible]功[illegible][illegible]論罪乃有[illegible]餘陷[illegible]不暇斬首而在後[illegible]衆
者反[illegible]級受功有[illegible]巡[illegible]望幸得[illegible]全而力戰當先者反以損軍治
罪非戎律之平帝皆從其議　夏[illegible]一[illegible]九年[illegible]遣中使[illegible][illegible][illegible]
其官階[illegible][illegible][illegible]部時帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]不及初矣　夏四月庚申
大高元殿成　析[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible]運
[illegible][illegible]三[illegible]七[illegible][illegible]以軍民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兩淮[illegible][illegible][illegible]七十萬戶部尚[illegible]
孝如圭不可王杲請改折兩年[illegible]運十之三以所省[illegible][illegible][illegible]治運艘
勿[illegible]困軍民從之　張經平[illegible][illegible]九十[illegible]五月又平[illegible]州[illegible]　閏月
戊辰俺答阿不孩復遣[illegible]天[illegible]數大同塞巡按御史[illegible]大有[illegible]時
之上[illegible][illegible][illegible]言用[illegible]會[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]大有兵部侍郎[illegible]近臣陞賞者數十
人[illegible]天[illegible]於帝俺答[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]清紀郎[illegible][illegible]以中[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]計帝以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]敗[illegible]降[illegible]州府知[illegible][illegible]運乞兵[illegible]
帝[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]別往[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不赦　六月辛卯俺答寇朔州克郎堡
管[illegible]之王[illegible][illegible][illegible]武[illegible]指[illegible]周宇戰死[illegible]夜入雁門[illegible]下[illegible]犯太原
巡按御史[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]命之　王以旂[illegible]山東[illegible]東西七十八
[illegible][illegible]東三十一[illegible][illegible][illegible]後四[illegible]郭[illegible]平[illegible]除[illegible]口[illegible]運口[illegible][illegible]高口
三河[illegible]東由[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]運[illegible]道[illegible]道　初[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兩宮[illegible]郭勛
[illegible]改其一居太子[illegible]言不可已而帝[illegible]閣太子[illegible]何居言忘前[illegible][illegible]
知[illegible]指帝不悅言官之劾勛也帝疑出言[illegible][illegible]大學[illegible]中官高忠
[illegible]視言不[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣入直西苑帝皆令[illegible][illegible][illegible]香葉束髮巾用皮
帛為[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]巾[illegible]非人臣法服不受帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]欲去言[illegible]

[illegible]與言同[illegible][illegible]先[illegible]而[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]言入[illegible][illegible][illegible]自代以阿[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
心恨甚言既失帝[illegible][illegible]日以柔佞[illegible]言[illegible]所呼[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]道[illegible]仲
文[illegible][illegible][illegible]言代其位言知[illegible]甚[illegible]言官劾[illegible]帝方[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]見
[illegible]首而泣[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝使[illegible][illegible]言罪[illegible]因[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]帝大怒手[illegible]
[illegible]部[illegible][illegible]言罪且曰[illegible]已下[illegible][illegible]千[illegible]百[illegible]言官為朝廷耳目[illegible][illegible]
言[illegible]使默不早聞言亦不入閣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]取[illegible]私家王言要[illegible][illegible]
嫚玩言官不一言徒[illegible]君上致神鬼怒雨[illegible][illegible]禾言大[illegible]請罪居
十餘日[illegible]帝[illegible]辰[illegible]召言入拜[illegible]直西苑言因[illegible][illegible]乞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
既[illegible]入日秋七月己酉朔日有食之既帝下手詔曰日食過分正坐
下[illegible]上之咎其[illegible]言[illegible]閉往因自引一[illegible]失布告天下御史[illegible]佑[illegible][illegible]
中沉[illegible]才[illegible]具[illegible][illegible]言且[illegible]罪帝大怒[illegible]考[illegible]去留[illegible]因[illegible]去所不
悅者[illegible]功郎中[illegible]去佑等十三人多[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]帝又以[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以風廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible]仕南京禮部
侍郎呂柟卒年六十四[illegible]人[illegible]罷[illegible][illegible]三日[illegible][illegible]及四方學[illegible][illegible]
之皆[illegible][illegible]持心[illegible]計聞上[illegible][illegible]一日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]南[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
河東[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仕三十餘年家無長物終身未
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時天下學者不[illegible]王守仁則[illegible][illegible]若水[illegible]守[illegible]朱不變者
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]云　[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]山東河南
軍務巡[illegible]以下並[illegible][illegible][illegible]　俺答自太原南下[illegible]汾[illegible][illegible]其子[illegible][illegible]
殘己未[illegible]安遣[illegible][illegible][illegible]將[illegible]世忠力戰[illegible]之[illegible]自巳至申
所殺[illegible]當已而世忠矢[illegible]殺百戶張宣張臣俱死[illegible]從[illegible][illegible]
代而北出雁門[illegible][illegible]遁去　毛伯溫請築京師外城報可給事中劉
[illegible]言[illegible]工方[illegible]物力[illegible][illegible]乃命[illegible]止　[illegible][illegible][illegible]命[illegible]已出塞[illegible][illegible]
赴朔州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵八支及宣大二關主兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]
兵[illegible][illegible]萬[illegible]以[illegible]列四[illegible]分布塞上每[illegible]一面[illegible]入[illegible]兵[illegible]
之[illegible]其追[illegible][illegible]攻[illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible]依[illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝從

之馬乃減撥塞垣修邊牆九百二十餘里增新墩一百九十二補舊墩堡一十四護墩合一千五百間得地四千九百餘頃募軍千五百人人給五十畝省倉儲無算。 [illegible]言備邊方略必求腹心忠勇者□宜守不宜戰以故養寇參□自全或給瓊賞功賞巡撫臣亦頗到土馬守要害名曰清野實則縱敵名曰守險實則自保擇將專任□得便宜從事毋拘常制大山西土馬合十七八萬人三路並舉有進無退寇雖多可計日平也帝壯其言令得便宜從事都指揮以下然□事不能出塞。 山西鎮中寇民無算居平陽知府□約令官民出錢所經者輒得為餘金鏹郭不□冷與量石諸縣□□□□大千守之寇卻廷議以約為知兵擢陝西副使備兵潼關。 □□劾山西巡撫都御史劉□結納夏言且請斥吏部尚書許讚罷宣府巡撫都御史□□八月□□並罷。 給事中馮亮知劾胡協建言□□無寸功紀功科道官張□□年王珩劾□兵官張□并論松□□□無斥□民。 辛巳罷兵於直隸山東河南。 許□□□□□以足□用從之。 壬午擢山西按兵州□兒汜往。 癸巳□□以本官兼武英殿大學士預機務給事中沈良才御史喻時等交章劾嵩奸貪不職嵩年六十餘精神□發不異少壯朝夕直西苑未嘗一歸洗沐帝益謂嵩勤。 言官論兵部尚書劉天和衰老天和遂乞休歸天和初以內召附仲文以□□□□天和遽其劾曰郎吳吾中外□□無是人仲文忌我罷官仲文有力焉。 帝用陶仲文言建祐國康民雷殿於太液池西所司奉帝意務宏侈經工峻費工部員外郎劉魁欲諫度必得禍先命家人鬻棺以待九月丁丑上疏言頃泰享殿大高玄殿諸工尚未告竣內帑所儲幾何歲入幾何一役之費動至億萬土木衣文繡匠作班朱紫道流所居擬於宮禁國用已耗民力已竭而復為不經無益之事非所以示天下後世疏奏帝震怒杖於廷錮之錦衣獄。 御史楊爵言武□□□□□□□□而未□□令□明年上□防宮闈而反大壞者大臣誤國不忠而陛下任用失也皆□□□中□□兵而天下無兵有將而天下無將□□□□形□□□□□大□□□不□□字暴然有之將可也今□無功而□□加有罪而□□不及此其禍乃一身之禍非軍國之禍也昔□□四凶為世□□今□□郭勛□□守中□世之四凶陛下旬月間已□其二天下□然□聖何不並此四凶放之流之以全帝舜之功也大學士□□起□□中□以□□□之□乃□□□□行□□□以□□□□才□□□□□□□□□□□□更死行□若此將焉用之故不治本天下必不治也不□本兵武功必不□世就入宮不下□□□□□更□□□□□以切□□宗□□□□帝亦未□□□□得居□如故時□□臣王□□給事中□□御史□□□相繼論□奸貪□□世及□子世□□□劾切帝皆不省未幾□□□□□□官。 冬十月郭勛死於獄帝責法司□□□刑部尚書吳山□侍郎□□御史以下□降有差免勛籍沒僅奪誥券而已。 初妃有色帝寵之冊為端妃丁酉帝宿端妃宮宮婢楊金英等伺帝熟寢以組縊帝項誤為死結得不絕同事張金蓮知事不就走告皇后后馳至解組帝蘇后命內監張佐等捕宮人雜治言金英等弒逆王寧嬪首謀又曰端妃雖不與亦知謀時帝病悸不能言后傳帝命收端妃寧嬪及金英等磔於市并誅其族屬十餘人太醫院使許紳調藥帝始甦四時氣作□去紫血數升始能言又數劑而愈帝德后又安平伯紳加太子太保禮部尚書未幾卒賜祭葬備之帝始知端妃冤。 帝移居西苑永壽宮。 張瓚卒贈兵部尚書八年戎備蠢壞及是病卒十一月帝以毛伯溫代伯溫奏請□巨鎮上防邊二十四事軍令一新。 時國計□□□□邊糧增數無歲月四方多水旱給事中李文進請□□□戶部尚書王杲到九事以聞帝咸納之方鎮乞據家□□□□□□比邊二千□□正供所出不可許宜以大

起居[illegible]守入言[illegible]二十[illegible]壬子之帝從其[illegible]。[illegible]內陝西河南福建被
災蠲糧。
二十二年春正月丙午朔，日有食之。二月[illegible]臣[illegible]從[illegible]部[illegible]史
李[illegible]上[illegible]祖[illegible]失[illegible]秋[illegible]下吏部。初[illegible]臣[illegible]及[illegible]部及
[illegible]言[illegible]臣[illegible]廷宣並[illegible]言[illegible]廷一[illegible]任[illegible]臣[illegible]
帝[illegible]司[illegible]部[illegible]所中[illegible]能[illegible]也。[illegible]御史[illegible]
謀[illegible]沐[illegible]之因上言[illegible]臣[illegible]世守[illegible]上下相[illegible]令有
司[illegible]臣[illegible]守[illegible]不[illegible]開[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]作
[illegible]以[illegible]方乞申[illegible]臣[illegible]加其[illegible]之給事中[illegible]
[illegible]而令[illegible]如故。[illegible]方
[illegible]之子也。二月庚戌，[illegible]使[illegible]木[illegible]。[illegible]州平[illegible]苗[illegible]科
作[illegible]山[illegible]子[illegible]平[illegible]及[illegible]二北[illegible]
四川[illegible]百[illegible]科[illegible]百兵不[illegible]甲[illegible]帝
以[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]。古[illegible]作[illegible]
子[illegible]台[illegible]河西[illegible]分[illegible]延[illegible]。夏五月[illegible]
[illegible]千戶火分[illegible]兵二百[illegible]不[illegible]百[illegible]
[illegible]州西北[illegible]百[illegible]人[illegible]一。十二[illegible]來入[illegible]大
至官[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]入仍行[illegible]
[illegible]百[illegible]西[illegible]分守[illegible]兵二[illegible]分[illegible]門[illegible]武
[illegible]兵[illegible]攻[illegible]此守中[illegible]大同[illegible]
因[illegible]伏[illegible]所向又於[illegible]大三[illegible]間各[illegible]兵而別[illegible]士六千
分[illegible]武臣[illegible]此戰中有守[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]出[illegible]百[illegible]間分駐[illegible]之[illegible]
伏[illegible]入[illegible]令[illegible]分守九月[illegible]之[illegible]令。
[illegible]及內府力士匠役以[illegible]毛伯[illegible]
上[illegible]二十[illegible]凡[illegible]內[illegible]

[illegible]中[illegible]中帝[illegible]立[illegible]右[illegible]
多不[illegible]。六月[illegible]部主[illegible]一[illegible]生[illegible]可
[illegible]文[illegible]郎中王[illegible]外[illegible]其伯[illegible]主
[illegible]大[illegible]白之[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]如山[illegible]則二[illegible]中[illegible]外臣[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]近日[illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]部治[illegible]明日[illegible]
[illegible]由[illegible]而[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]所
[illegible]帝方[illegible]中[illegible]切[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]抗[illegible]
以[illegible]衣[illegible]外[illegible]而[illegible]
給事中周[illegible]言人臣以[illegible]力[illegible]有公[illegible]大
臣[illegible]文[illegible]大臣[illegible]也大[illegible]士[illegible]
典[illegible]而[illegible]兵官[illegible]文[illegible]制侍郎[illegible]
侍郎[illegible]不[illegible]日[illegible]而四方
[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]之令而百[illegible]
時下[illegible]士之令而[illegible]而百役[illegible]外[illegible]
權而[illegible]乃[illegible]公[illegible]私[illegible]
臣[illegible]知人[illegible]宣明[illegible]之[illegible]之不[illegible]之達
[illegible]百司凡有[illegible]門[illegible]而[illegible]
陛下中外不[illegible]陛下[illegible]久矣[illegible]小心[illegible]不
能以[illegible]正色[illegible]求之心[illegible]目[illegible]之臣[illegible]
臣不利於[illegible]則大利也[illegible]臣以[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]口[illegible]有[illegible]帝[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]同[illegible]不
[illegible]三人[illegible]不[illegible]。秋八月[illegible]

[illegible]部之[illegible]兵[illegible]其[illegible]外東[illegible]文兵亦至[illegible]敗
之巡按御史[illegible]言[illegible]入內地五百里[illegible]府[illegible]郎[illegible]廷[illegible]兵
[illegible]大[illegible]方[illegible]而[illegible]能以[illegible]其功[illegible]之[illegible]外
故[illegible]文[illegible]出[illegible]使[illegible]手山東巡[illegible]史[illegible]之[illegible]之文
[illegible]心[illegible]不[illegible]旨[illegible]方[illegible]
[illegible]入十[illegible]民[illegible]布[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]史　冬十月[illegible]以[illegible]宗
[illegible]宗[illegible]一[illegible]臣不[illegible]已而左[illegible]子
江[illegible]以[illegible]來世祖[illegible]成祖[illegible]右[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]太[illegible]文世[illegible]止立四[illegible]而[illegible]宗武宗帝
[illegible]之[illegible]力不[illegible]乃止　冬[illegible]入[illegible]國[illegible]田
[illegible]中國人[illegible]之用[illegible]三[illegible]入[illegible]　初[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]文[illegible]功[illegible]日[illegible]文[illegible]開[illegible]
功[illegible]山[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]文[illegible]代而已[illegible]以[illegible]以子世
[illegible]司[illegible]日[illegible]中[illegible]部[illegible]十
二月[illegible]河[illegible]南京吏部主[illegible]四
月不得[illegible]令[illegible]左[illegible]官[illegible]引[illegible]到
[illegible]十大人以[illegible]和州同知[illegible]
[illegible]民世[illegible]司少[illegible]　乙酉[illegible]久
[illegible]用[illegible]用[illegible]遣及家居[illegible]司[illegible]之
[illegible]不[illegible]元旦[illegible]上表[illegible]工臣[illegible]亦[illegible]之[illegible]大
學士　[illegible]大[illegible]上[illegible]侍郎[illegible]行
二十三年春正月[illegible]刑部尚書[illegible]　帝以去[illegible]
九[illegible]以[illegible]　[illegible]入甘州[illegible]甘州[illegible]九十
餘人[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]死者九人[illegible]甘[illegible]部[illegible]

以好來而用之[illegible]人心且亦中國[illegible]官[illegible]死[illegible]之
[illegible]人[illegible]　丙[illegible]二月戊[illegible]大木[illegible]　大同[illegible]
兵官周尚文[illegible]兵部[illegible]尚文[illegible]切[illegible]尚文[illegible]
[illegible]史[illegible]不[illegible]九日[illegible]史王三[illegible]乙[illegible]尚文[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]尚文[illegible]此[illegible]不[illegible]乃令[illegible]任
三月癸丑[illegible]兵官部[illegible]部之[illegible]五十一[illegible]
兵部尚書[illegible]令[illegible]加所[illegible]多從而[illegible]亦[illegible]
力[illegible]不能[illegible]史[illegible]乞[illegible]　[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]五月[illegible]上[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]加[illegible]
[illegible]史[illegible]文[illegible]失[illegible]下[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]　[illegible]上多[illegible]以[illegible]
帝[illegible]以[illegible]部[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]
秋七月[illegible]入大同[illegible]尚文[illegible]之[illegible]山[illegible]
文[illegible]子[illegible]王[illegible]多日本[illegible]且[illegible]
文部臣[illegible]不[illegible]納御之其人[illegible]至內[illegible]不[illegible]史[illegible]
沿海文武[illegible]文[illegible]而內[illegible]其安
[illegible]多[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]其上[illegible]出[illegible]
下而[illegible]之不能[illegible]子汝[illegible]年[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]一甲[illegible]一[illegible]三以[illegible]二[illegible]三甲
及[illegible]而所[illegible]三[illegible]汝[illegible]帝大[illegible]之八月[illegible]給事中王
交王[illegible]少[illegible]江汝[illegible]所私[illegible]
且[illegible]天主[illegible]所[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible]
郎[illegible]引西苑入[illegible]自[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]各六十[illegible]其[illegible]父子及[illegible]民

月癸卯，[illegible]江[illegible]災，救護。丁未，許讚以本官兼文淵閣大學士，張
璧以本官兼東閣大學士，[illegible]。嵩以讚和易，故引之。與璧
皆不與聞票擬事，政事一歸於嵩。讚嘗歎曰：何奪我吏部，使我旁觀人
耶。嵩欲示厚同列，嘗言[illegible]言[illegible]凡有宣召與成國公朱希
忠、京山侯崔元及讚、璧皆入，如祖宗朝[illegible]。帝不[illegible]，然心
益眷嵩。壬子，[illegible]府庫災。薊州巡撫都御史朱方請撤諸路防秋
兵。兵部[illegible]伐少[illegible]置大二[illegible]客兵。冬十月戊辰，命河南[illegible]災救
[illegible]。俺答[illegible]部[illegible]所[illegible]甲戌，犯[illegible]全右衛，[illegible]入[illegible]
川、[illegible]蔚州，犯浮屠峪，直抵完縣，列營四十里，京師戒嚴。何[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]在[illegible]州[illegible]半爭[illegible]邑[illegible]兵食，
[illegible]本[illegible]動[illegible]沮[illegible]給事中
[illegible]之。乙酉，[illegible]宮[illegible]及朱方以兵部侍郎[illegible]代[illegible]大理
寺少卿[illegible]宗[illegible]都御史代方[illegible]等至下錦衣獄，廷杖之。方死杖
下。[illegible]坐未戍，行至河西務，[illegible]民家所[illegible]告[illegible]主事[illegible]杖之，[illegible]以聞。
[illegible]至京[illegible]御史[illegible]方[illegible]兵而[illegible]宣大兵，則兵
部尚書毛伯溫[illegible]職方郎[illegible]世[illegible]伯溫[illegible]杖[illegible]人，十戍極邊。
[illegible]出大同[illegible]而北[illegible]文[illegible]之不克。十一月庚子，方[illegible]
帝自二十年[illegible]居西內，日求長生，郊[illegible]不親，朝講[illegible]
臣不[illegible]仲文[illegible]時[illegible]坐[illegible]之[illegible]而不名，心知臣下
[illegible]已，[illegible]下[illegible]吉[illegible]之[illegible]廷臣莫知所[illegible]士大夫[illegible]者
[illegible]可[illegible]以進[illegible]大同[illegible]王三[illegible]功上
元加仲文少[illegible]少保，一人[illegible]三孤，終明世惟仲文而已。
南京兵部尚書[illegible]邦奇卒，年六十一，贈太子太保，謚文定。邦奇學
以程朱為宗，[illegible]方[illegible]以便[illegible]改南京，帝[illegible]
之。嚴嵩言邦奇性至孝，母老不樂北來，帝信之，遂不復召。十二月
丙子，[illegible]江西災。[illegible]王[illegible]生世子[illegible]世[illegible]人[illegible]

[illegible]知之，故[illegible]其所[illegible]元兒[illegible]又使卒[illegible]食[illegible]兒[illegible]
[illegible]欲畀金，金遂[illegible]其[illegible]遁。
二十四年春正月壬子，[illegible]底[illegible]別[illegible]武[illegible]王[illegible]西宜
酒半，合[illegible]從坐，復出以[illegible]瓜[illegible]立[illegible]
[illegible]見宮中，令長史[illegible]立以中[illegible]王從者朱[illegible]扶門出告[illegible]
[illegible]官以聞，[illegible]具[illegible]巨[illegible]王[illegible]伏[illegible]通山王[illegible]
然不從，[illegible]獄，[illegible]逮中官及[illegible]郎[illegible]和侍郎喻茂
堅往訊。閏月，錦衣[illegible]同知陸炳[illegible]衛事[illegible]都督同知[illegible]
同利，多父行，炳[illegible]之餘，以[illegible]去其[illegible]兵[illegible]
不附，炳[illegible]大獄。[illegible]大巡按御史呂光洵[illegible]水利五事：一曰
[illegible]西[illegible]太湖[illegible]光[illegible]北[illegible]之[illegible]
旱，[illegible]人於下，[illegible]又引江湖[illegible]於[illegible]外[illegible]有
注近[illegible]子治宜先[illegible]山[illegible]太[illegible]水[illegible]入
城。民[illegible]三[illegible]湖，又[illegible]江及大石[illegible]山之水以達
於[illegible]口[illegible]之水[illegible]下[illegible]城之水
以達於江，又[illegible]田間之水[illegible]入小[illegible]以納大[illegible]下[illegible]乃[illegible]支
郡[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]定[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]山之
[illegible]以[illegible]之北[illegible]郎[illegible]以[illegible]金[illegible]河
以[illegible]武進凡[illegible]河[illegible]不治[illegible]之，則上流亦治，此二曰水
利之[illegible]也，其四[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]以防[illegible]是
以[illegible]工[illegible]任以[illegible]成功，詔[illegible]知[illegible]巡[illegible]御史[illegible]必進行
之。二月，給事中[illegible]元世祖[illegible]之祀及從祀太[illegible]從
之。戊申，詔流民復業，[illegible]給復十年。[illegible]
[illegible]出境，乃命陝西巡撫都御史[illegible]大山西保定
[illegible]以[illegible]河南山西[illegible]上[illegible]兵[illegible]四
[illegible]令大[illegible]而[illegible]亦[illegible]人知[illegible]死[illegible]

赴敵。帝不欲假臣下權，罪之。兵部言遼東事宜皆可從，帝令再議。部臣乃言遼議皆當，而事殺大猾與會其未合，帝始報可。　尋擢給還言官劾總督侍郎張瓚閒住。二月壬午，詔錦衣衛指揮戍鎮西衛。　夏四月，置陝西興州，改軍民指揮使司為衛，以州屬鞏昌府。

五月壬戌朔，日有食之。　嚴嵩遣子世蕃尚寶司丞請告貽書南京考功郎中薛應旂令黜之，應旂反黜僉都，嵩大怒。應旂又黜常州知府符驗，嵩令御史桂榮劾應旂挾私黜郡守，謫建昌府通判。嵩又以大計齋諸主書，黜南京鴻臚等官，遂留於家。　巡按福建御史何維柏疏劾嵩奸貪，比之李林甫、盧杞，且言嵩進顧可學、盛端明修合方藥，邪媚要寵。帝大怒，遣官逮治。士民遮道號哭，維柏意氣自如。下錦衣獄，廷杖除名。　命兵部遴選勳衛軍府堪兵官，部推副總兵參將何卿、趙卿、沈希儀、趙卿、陳代、梁震、達奇、倪侯明、黃綱等當防秋備卒黃鎮陸遠卒饒恆孫甫梁震等次，考覈其實，罷總兵周尚文崔禮等次者數殺降某遷，據死傳降人據之，如所報，以是益知敵情。　先是，以太廟災，尋議重建，令禮部尚書費寀等詳度規制，議上下製久之，乃令有司更具室之制。六月壬辰，太廟成，定位次：太祖居中，左四序太宗、宣宗、憲宗、睿宗，右四序仁宗、英宗、孝宗、武宗，皆南向。四時袷祭，奉祖列祖神，安神主。帝將遣官代祭，御史楊爵、郡中等言其不可，帝怒，擊手詔數百言責廷臣。且言更有當君取罪者，必先不當斬，陳御史，財獨抗章爭之。帝震怒，立下鎮撫獄拷掠，以其官賣指遣，而命皇太子攝祀。

楊廷和坐廷，以是致仕毛紀以恩詔復官大學士，及是卒，年八十二，贈太保，諡文簡。　升河南歸德州為府，置商丘縣為府治，以睢州及所屬二縣隸焉。　秋七月壬戌，帝親祭太廟，赦獄罪以下。　帝於禁中齋乩仙書，附用其言，決政福。八月，有都降於乩，帝從之，出楊爵、劉魁悄然而歎。吏部尚書熊浹極論乩仙之妄，帝大怒，欲罪之，以前議禮故不遽斥，因嘆怒曰：「朕固知浹等妄言。」歸遂令削籍，未幾復令東廠追執之。爵抵家甫十日，校尉至，與共麥飯畢，即就道。校尉曰：「盍處置家事？」爵立庭前呼家人曰：「朝廷逮我，我去矣。」竟行不顧，左右觀者為泣下。既至，繫鎮撫司，校尉已先至，囚其等以行，帝在道聞之，爵就徵，復與爵怡同繫。獄卒以帝意不測，往往加嚴，飲食屢絕，爵等處之如前，無幾微尤怨。　丙午，嚴嵩謝病。　己酉，張璧卒。　庚戌，俺答別部犯塞，殺東松子嶺守備張文瀚。俺答數萬騎犯大同中路，入鐵裹門，殺總兵官張達，方戰卻之。又犯鵓鴿谷，參將張鳳、指揮劉欽、諸生王邦直等戰死。俺答遂東南入衛文，翰陽和，而遂時四出，掠奪頗有斬獲。宣府山見官兵大集，乃引去。　英國公張溶辭職，召還入京。九月，命太僕卿之殺罪，拔兵憑錄其實，總兵官戴綸、侯李熙，官於御史得平反無辜株連者二百餘人。　戮楚王次子英燿，英燿，楚王顯榕子也。　帝以覆嚴嵩令家居晉官。丁丑，復官，實敕召之。　和川奉國將軍充灼坐罪奪祿，怨代王，素懷不軌，與襄垣中尉充嫄謀引寇入大同殺王。應州人羅廷璽等以白蓮教惑衆，見充灼，稱其有異表，約事小王子入塞，借其兵攻雁門，取平陽，立充灼為主，事定，即封敵小王子。充灼然之。冬十月，遣人陰持火藥燒大同草場五六所，會事覺，得其謀。已，充灼令通事古陽者齎書赴邊外，為總兵周尚文卒所獲，並得其所與小王子表文。事以聞，命嚴嵩遣官大同，按其事，得不軌狀。代宗曰：「所狀實而貸，且近屬易生反側。」請移和川、昌化諸郡王於山陝隙地。詔從，遷山西。　晉王厚姦犯翼者與絳州知州陳吉交惡，厚疣之，劾吉。十一月，逮詔獄。巡撫都御史曾銑、巡按御史王三聘白吉冤，帝怒，并逮之。吉杖死，三聘、吉俱戍邊，議者不直厚，厚乃厚結陶仲文，仲文具言王忠孝，帝喜，封厚太清輔元宣化真人，予金印。　南京戶部尚書徐問卒。問有清節，自勵，居官四十年，敝廬蔬田，不滿百畝，好學不倦，粹然儒者，士類所宗。　京師有陳者，年十三，念父妻陵母，手刃之，刑部主事具其等論，數尚書聞

淵曰此董仲舒春秋斷獄柳宗元復讎議也鏜遂得宥 許讚年踰七十數乞休帝責其忘君愛身辛巳落職閑住 熊浹坐事奪俸者再知帝意終不釋稱病乞休帝大怒黜爲民浹少有志節自守嚴雖由議禮顯不甚黨庇尤愛護人才其去吏部善類多思之 十二月夏言至京盡復少師諸官階亦加嚴嵩少師以慰之言既入直陵嵩出其上凡所批答略不顧嵩嵩噤不敢吐一語所引私人言斥逐之亦不敢救嵩子尚寶少卿世蕃橫行公卿間言欲發其罪嵩大懼父子長跪泣謝乃已銜次骨 壽王祐榰薨諡曰定無子封除 致仕兵部尚書劉天和卒贈太保諡莊襄

明紀卷第二十二

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

[illegible]賜知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

世宗紀六

起丙午嘉靖二十五年盡辛亥三十年

二十五年春正月雲南元江土舍那鑑殺其土知府那憲奪其印併收臣逮歸印敘巡撫都御史應大猷以聞命鎮巡官發兵討之　皇太子年十一年[illegible]未出閣講學[illegible]夏[illegible]言[illegible]教不可緩請早[illegible]論言憤遲待從帝大怒[illegible]雲南巡撫[illegible]史　土魯番滿速兒死子沙嗣沙與馬黑麻亦[illegible]分[illegible]哈密結瓦剌以抗其兄且擬入犯其部下來告馬黑麻乃叩關求貢許之復求內地安置不許　[illegible]兩廣都御史張岳討封川賊公等等　[illegible]遣[illegible]使修[illegible]犯自大同東路陽和口至宣府西陽河須[illegible]二十九萬帝已許之兵部撫其議以大同前有二邊不當復於內[illegible]請帝不[illegible]二月萬達與會周尚文自大同東路天城陽和開山口諸處築[illegible]百二十八里[illegible]十[illegible]百五十四宣府西路西陽河洗馬林張家口諸處築牆六十四里敵臺十新[illegible]控五十里工五十[illegible]日成　[illegible]陵守備中官[illegible]被[illegible]成[illegible]巡按御史包節劾之[illegible]先[illegible]使[illegible]節[illegible]待[illegible]賜[illegible]還使[illegible]去[illegible]節[illegible]以之[illegible]民王[illegible]告[illegible]所[illegible]周[illegible]節[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]按[illegible]節不以正[illegible]次日[illegible]時[illegible]達[illegible]不[illegible]大不[illegible]入[illegible]前[illegible]帝大怒二月[illegible]節[illegible]天[illegible]南京御史[illegible]並有[illegible]節[illegible]北京日[illegible]母亡[illegible]節[illegible]之[illegible]不已亦[illegible]時[illegible]其[illegible]

戊辰四川白草番亂何卿充副總兵討之　[illegible]前[illegible]於二[illegible]給事中[illegible]在兩[illegible]令　王琳[illegible][illegible]戶[illegible]寇[illegible]所[illegible]自[illegible]市[illegible]五月戊辰[illegible]遣[illegible]阿不[illegible]大同[illegible]石大[illegible]前[illegible]復殺之以首功報俺答[illegible]遣[illegible]北敵弘治前歲入貢[illegible]撫稱[illegible]官[illegible]之[illegible]殺[illegible]中國[illegible]犯四十餘年若天厭之[illegible]臣[illegible]遣[illegible]使[illegible]失計今[illegible]通[illegible]即不[illegible]言[illegible]而殺之此何理[illegible]請[illegible]稽[illegible]上明告以[illegible]其[illegible]兵之[illegible]帝不[illegible]　郭宗皐言寇[illegible]要[illegible]宜[illegible]兵[illegible]數[illegible]太平[illegible]河三屯[illegible]千人以五月赴[illegible]則[illegible]與[illegible]自[illegible]赴[illegible]居[illegible]臣[illegible]必待[illegible]秋不能[illegible]之法令[illegible]召[illegible]平時則協助[illegible]會[illegible]居[illegible]可　六月甲辰俺答犯宣府千戶汪洪戰死　秋七月癸酉以[illegible]出[illegible]殿[illegible]貸[illegible]司[illegible]二十日[illegible]復[illegible]吏部尚書[illegible]所至[illegible]年老多疾好[illegible]所[illegible]御史[illegible]大[illegible]文選郎高[illegible]同上行私[illegible]罷[illegible]乃下[illegible]引[illegible]中[illegible]上林[illegible]復[illegible]招[illegible]十[illegible]戊上林[illegible]以不早[illegible]民[illegible]出[illegible]卒[illegible]與[illegible]之程[illegible]官主之　王[illegible]又上制財用十事[illegible]四百[illegible]以[illegible]而用不足[illegible]事改折以便民一日[illegible]見改折者過半大[illegible]以諸戶部[illegible]自今[illegible]照[illegible]阿不[illegible]印[illegible]欲[illegible]今[illegible]可一邊乃[illegible]不已[illegible]入[illegible]利在[illegible]則[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]若臣[illegible]封[illegible]臣[illegible]亦[illegible]不[illegible]亦[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]世兵部尚書[illegible]臣[illegible]十日[illegible]內[illegible]其[illegible]與[illegible]使[illegible]不[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]無可究[illegible]已而[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]而已　[illegible]十[illegible]騎由[illegible]入大[illegible]安[illegible]三[illegible]侍郎[illegible]帥兵[illegible]千[illegible]副參將李[illegible]令[illegible]斬首百[illegible]道　八月壬子免山東[illegible]　九月俺答犯宣[illegible]十月丁亥犯清平堡[illegible]戰死[illegible]兵[illegible]敗[illegible]　[illegible]逮至京[illegible]王府長

吏部尚書[illegible]府[illegible]以文功加太保[illegible]子錦衣千戶終明之世[illegible]兵官加三公者惟文一人而已。甲午[illegible]總督[illegible]鎮[illegible]山西[illegible]保[illegible]田[illegible]甘[illegible]史[illegible]大[illegible]屯利請[illegible]民[illegible]正，不[illegible]又以[illegible]州[illegible]及甘州平川[illegible]外人[illegible]東[illegible]部[illegible]侍郎[illegible]西[illegible]十一月，以御史[illegible]金[illegible]任。[illegible]言[illegible]不[illegible]方[illegible]所[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]本[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]有[illegible]可[illegible]中國[illegible]上[illegible]日[illegible]戶[illegible]而不[illegible]狂而不[illegible]使言[illegible]六出[illegible]延[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]延[illegible]甘[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]山[illegible]而不在[illegible]之[illegible]有以[illegible]下言[illegible]矢[illegible]而守則[illegible]其[illegible]臣[illegible]文不[illegible]不能[illegible]一[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]五百[illegible]十[illegible]一年[illegible]之[illegible]文武[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]中[illegible]二十[illegible]南[illegible]以石[illegible]人[illegible]女[illegible]方[illegible]因[illegible]方[illegible]武氏[illegible]立[illegible]五[illegible]太子[illegible]文[illegible]院[illegible]子[illegible]田[illegible]兵[illegible]正[illegible]不[illegible]正中[illegible]明[illegible]

[illegible]州[illegible]。

二十六年春正月，[illegible]山西[illegible]言[illegible]二所[illegible]千九百[illegible]田[illegible]副使[illegible]年[illegible]本十[illegible]可[illegible]久任[illegible]其[illegible]京[illegible]五[illegible]三[illegible]以[illegible]本[illegible]口[illegible]有[illegible]令[illegible]太子[illegible]半年[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]自令[illegible]川[illegible]及西北[illegible]令。[illegible]本[illegible]因[illegible]日本市[illegible]所[illegible]千人以上[illegible]中國[illegible]其[illegible]二月[illegible]山西[illegible]官[illegible]上[illegible]山[illegible]二百五[illegible]同[illegible]路[illegible]山[illegible]中[illegible]一路[illegible]大[illegible]百四十[illegible]中北二路[illegible]十二十[illegible]千八百[illegible]內[illegible]武[illegible]南而[illegible]之[illegible]口[illegible]可[illegible]十[illegible]東北[illegible]一百八十[illegible]里[illegible]山[illegible]大同[illegible]府[illegible]山西之[illegible]大同[illegible]北路[illegible]西路山西[illegible]以[illegible]五十[illegible]河[illegible]以東[illegible]大同西路[illegible]武[illegible]年[illegible]先年[illegible]止[illegible]千人[illegible]大同[illegible]兵[illegible]比[illegible]守[illegible]非[illegible]之[illegible]府[illegible]內中[illegible]路[illegible]北路[illegible]年[illegible]兵馬[illegible]

督武[illegible]持久幷守之[illegible]四時[illegible]防城堡兵各有分地又[illegible]但[illegible]不必[illegible]若尾[illegible]往[illegible]近[illegible]數十里遠者百餘里首尾不相應[illegible]一如往年[illegible]而入[illegible]而[illegible]方[illegible]攻[illegible]何益[illegible]邊之兵未可[illegible]曰士公設險以守[illegible]之之者[illegible]短[illegible]人力之[illegible]也山川之險[illegible]使其[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]百人之[illegible]非千人不能攻以有[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible]之[illegible]必[illegible]未定[illegible]工[illegible]二[illegible]之[illegible]防[illegible]幷兵力[illegible]實[illegible]明出[illegible]時供[illegible]時用入者守[illegible]之[illegible]四[illegible]十[illegible]上之[illegible]餘六十[illegible]人同西路[illegible]東路[illegible]凡八百里[illegible]省防[illegible]民省[illegible]百[illegible]又[illegible]山西兵[illegible]守大同[illegible]以[illegible]飭校[illegible]近[illegible]曲[illegible]其宜[illegible]周[illegible]文[illegible]守[illegible]民[illegible]數年　[illegible]南京[illegible]御史以戶部侍郎[illegible]理　二月[illegible]定[illegible]宜[illegible]有相宗故[illegible]一貢[illegible]使三百人[illegible]十之一赴京[illegible]留[illegible]內有司供給[illegible]若[illegible]三十[illegible]大方[illegible]守[illegible]或三年或五年一貢止[illegible]三五十人[illegible]存[illegible]如哈[illegible]例[illegible]邊臣[illegible]從之　夏四月[illegible]山西[illegible]刑居[illegible]山[illegible]京[illegible]門[illegible]武[illegible]府[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]以幷守[illegible]可[illegible]門以幷守大同[illegible]自[illegible]武[illegible]門[illegible]平刑[illegible]山西兵邊自右[illegible]至[illegible]河[illegible]口[illegible]大同[illegible]邊自了[illegible]山至[illegible]西[illegible]十里[illegible]大同[illegible]自了[illegible]山毛[illegible]午[illegible]白四十里[illegible]山西[illegible]大同[illegible]山西[illegible]給[illegible]則[illegible]此皆[illegible]河[illegible]之門[illegible]山西守左大同守右山西幷力守左何不能右又安能幷力以守人同之右[illegible]兵[illegible]邊[illegible]於近[illegible]設守[illegible]者不同[illegible]乃以危言相[illegible]臣[illegible]言往[illegible]中[illegible]不免近年[illegible]各路兵[illegible]其數[illegible]如此今防秋已[illegible]多[illegible]則早[illegible]臣[illegible]兵部[illegible]言

帝乃[illegible]上[illegible]百亦[illegible]下[illegible]死[illegible]政今所至以清[illegible]中[illegible]之不[illegible]官山西[illegible]宗[illegible]百[illegible]人[illegible]敏衣外[illegible]乃[illegible]其[illegible]山西人[illegible]年八十於其[illegible]部[illegible]其[illegible]也　致仕吏部[illegible]一贈太子太保[illegible]文[illegible]　[illegible]十[illegible]巳[illegible]御史張時[illegible]平白草[illegible]人[illegible]九百七十[illegible]計四十七[illegible]四千八百[illegible]人所[illegible]自[illegible]茂[illegible]百里行[illegible]往來[illegible]二十四年[illegible]民[illegible]之若[illegible]母　[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]亦不[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]去而[illegible]東[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]人以時[illegible]則[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]則[illegible]不[illegible]上復[illegible]日可[illegible]本[illegible]成祖[illegible]壬[illegible]以[illegible]弘治[illegible]我[illegible]未[illegible]乃因[illegible]守[illegible]夫[illegible]之利弘治[illegible]乃得[illegible]出入[illegible]其中[illegible]一[illegible]入山川之[illegible]易[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]之有[illegible]出[illegible]三日已時[illegible]一呼可[illegible]出[illegible]行[illegible]利[illegible]當任[illegible]即[illegible]小利[illegible]全[illegible]失[illegible]近[illegible]一戰之[illegible]攻[illegible]勢[illegible]相持[illegible]合[illegible]不[illegible]河我軍[illegible]以[illegible]退[illegible]而[illegible]耶[illegible]出[illegible]之又以[illegible]將[illegible]好[illegible]而不可[illegible]也[illegible]所長[illegible]我所[illegible]弓矢利[illegible]火[illegible]利守[illegible]火[illegible]之[illegible]於[illegible]白草間大非[illegible]欲以大[illegible]二[illegible]兵[illegible]我利於[illegible]冬馬肥[illegible]利於守[illegible]二[illegible]必[illegible]我乃[illegible]可守

夫虜[illegible]據我套[illegible]共之則彼將[illegible]坐以待其[illegible]我乃彼強又[illegible]其[illegible]復我且大舉之[illegible]千里[illegible]人一[illegible]失利[illegible]能備二郎三[illegible]二[illegible]敗而守終不渡河[illegible]亦[illegible]日[illegible]者見近時[illegible]信[illegible]有功者年被大同王[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]其近[illegible]不[illegible]則[illegible]足兩向卸宗州[illegible]深入其地使[illegible]也[illegible]近我土[illegible]了少[illegible]利[illegible]乃其四時駐牧地[illegible]已[illegible]也[illegible]何[illegible]出[illegible]河中[illegible]以坦[illegible]以方[illegible]十餘[illegible]空[illegible]出[illegible]二千[illegible]里豈不日可成[illegible]非百[illegible]十不相[illegible]兵非千人不可[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]二十[illegible]不止也又[illegible]距河[illegible]千里一[illegible]自內[illegible]自[illegible]河[illegible]之[illegible]不可不[illegible]苦今[illegible]有其[illegible]我[illegible]從而[illegible]六[illegible]不可今[illegible]下[illegible]未定[illegible]未[illegible]以[illegible]非[illegible]所不[illegible]也[illegible]上不省其[illegible]小子[illegible]小土[illegible]欲[illegible]以其議[illegible]中國[illegible]攻以立[illegible]使[illegible]至[illegible]帝不許。

六月[illegible]汀主[illegible]巡[illegible]御中[illegible]南[illegible]相[illegible]即其官故。

[illegible]七日河[illegible]河[illegible]水入岸二尺[illegible]定[illegible]城[illegible]者[illegible]河[illegible]口[illegible]以分水[illegible]詔可。

[illegible]太祖定制片板不許入海承平久奸民[illegible]出[illegible]人[illegible]即[illegible]入互市[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]之主司[illegible]之[illegible]大船[illegible]不[illegible]之功[illegible]直[illegible]情逐之[illegible]夫[illegible]他日[illegible]他日[illegible]如[illegible]大[illegible]合而所[illegible]一[illegible]司弓兵[illegible]二千五百[illegible]千人[illegible]所[illegible]浙江御史[illegible]九[illegible]衛所[illegible]地[illegible]

常[illegible]官弁不相[illegible]如[illegible]例[illegible]巡[illegible]臣[illegible]部[illegible]一[illegible]令[illegible]行[illegible]臣[illegible]改[illegible]巡[illegible]御史朱紈於浙江[illegible]五[illegible]

八月丙戌免陝西[illegible]災[illegible]。

少[illegible]河[illegible]不[illegible]吏部[illegible]侍郎[illegible]司[illegible]侍郎[illegible]給事中[illegible]御史[illegible]侍[illegible]名[illegible]手相[illegible]及同官王用[illegible]亦[illegible]成[illegible]。

九月給事中[illegible]日[illegible]王[illegible]巡[illegible]史[illegible]朴[illegible]給事中[illegible]正[illegible]入[illegible]結[illegible]如太[illegible]少[illegible]有[illegible]上[illegible]自[illegible]且[illegible]中官[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible]代[illegible]八十[illegible]六十[illegible]不[illegible]以此不[illegible]

[illegible]州巡[illegible]王[illegible]

大計[illegible]

[illegible]今[illegible]一[illegible]十[illegible]五十兩[illegible]

朱紈巡[illegible]

[illegible]明即[illegible]官[illegible]利[illegible]以[illegible]定[illegible]一[illegible]五十兩[illegible]不[illegible]可[illegible]防不可[illegible]上[illegible]到其[illegible]保甲[illegible]人[illegible]失[illegible]利[illegible]士大夫[illegible]亦不便[illegible]之[illegible]日本[illegible]以舟四人六百[illegible]守臣[illegible]之以[illegible]乃以便[illegible]不[illegible]

諸[illegible]船[illegible]夏入[illegible]從[illegible]事十一月[illegible][illegible]閩人林[illegible]和[illegible]主客司宣言
先朝非制且人船[illegible][illegible]直[illegible]守臣[illegible]回[illegible]從[illegible][illegible]夏[illegible]不肯去[illegible]亦
以中國[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守大信[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]且曰去外國[illegible]易去中國[illegible]
[illegible]去中國[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]易去中國衣冠之法尤[illegible]閩浙人益[illegible]之奸
民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]防[illegible][illegible]不得[illegible]　壬子大內火大高元殿災[illegible][illegible]
公[illegible][illegible]　乙未[illegible]后[illegible]詔曰后[illegible]數[illegible][illegible]天[illegible][illegible]其以元后[illegible][illegible]
預名[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]定[illegible][illegible][illegible]加隆　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人無所
[illegible]利[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之月[illegible][illegible][illegible]副使[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部之　[illegible]可[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible]西[illegible][illegible]夏王[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]以
[illegible][illegible]久[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible]
守[illegible]代之[illegible][illegible][illegible]同[illegible][illegible]台[illegible]臣[illegible]上方[illegible]十八[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入
[illegible]並[illegible]首下[illegible][illegible]　十一月辛酉[illegible][illegible]勒[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]阻[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]其[illegible]圍二十[illegible][illegible][illegible]間　乙亥[illegible][illegible][illegible]波台州大[illegible][illegible]掠二
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible]使[illegible]內士大夫[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]能[illegible][illegible][illegible]其
令[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]而言以[illegible][illegible]久[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]法[illegible]動[illegible]元[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]首[illegible]治[illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]身[illegible]乃
[illegible][illegible]二人[illegible][illegible]比[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]小內[illegible][illegible]言所言[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]必[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中以[illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]往[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]治其[illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]河[illegible]
世言[illegible]決之[illegible]力兵[illegible]向[illegible]王以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]向[illegible][illegible]上一如[illegible]百
[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其間
二十七年春正月帝手詔[illegible][illegible]曰今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有各否兵食[illegible]
言[illegible]成功可[illegible]否一[illegible]何足言如生民[illegible][illegible]何言大[illegible][illegible]帝自[illegible]斷
帝令[illegible]手[illegible][illegible]給[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]力[illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]引罪
乞[illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]日言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣帝[illegible]
言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]攻言[illegible]何[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]言復力[illegible]

而帝已入[illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]出以新代之[illegible][illegible][illegible]不言[illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible]四月[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]官以
[illegible][illegible][illegible]任　[illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]戰死　兵部侍郎[illegible][illegible]二[illegible]
略[illegible]河川[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]宜[illegible]於古道門外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]可川[illegible][illegible]兩山[illegible][illegible]各[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]五里[illegible]划[illegible]开[illegible]口[illegible]
汨[illegible]等[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]谷紅生谷[illegible][illegible]石[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible]
以[illegible][illegible]河川[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
守[illegible][illegible][illegible]東路又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]龍泉[illegible][illegible]及山[illegible][illegible]古北口[illegible][illegible][illegible]
宜[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]谷[illegible][illegible]之中[illegible][illegible][illegible]龍泉之[illegible]石[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]增
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州所[illegible][illegible]河太平[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之
[illegible][illegible][illegible]分[illegible]石[illegible]杜[illegible][illegible][illegible]保定[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於山
[illegible][illegible]又言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]之分守[illegible][illegible]各[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]西
[illegible][illegible]若[illegible]河之[illegible]口[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]太平之[illegible]木[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible]所[illegible]下
所司[illegible]行　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]言去時[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]乃代仇[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]利[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]左[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]立[illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外任三月癸巳[illegible][illegible][illegible]法司比[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]昭[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝必[illegible]依正[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible]近侍[illegible][illegible][illegible]子流一千里
門日行刑[illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]因[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible]郭[illegible][illegible][illegible]爪
才並[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]張問行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]斥[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]亡[illegible]及居民[illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]府[illegible][illegible]二萬[illegible][illegible][illegible]仗亦[illegible][illegible]
於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不承[illegible]用是[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
死[illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]曰此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible]耳　[illegible][illegible]以
守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]近[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三十一所[illegible]五百[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]

歲田可致十萬頃乃[illegible][illegible]召[illegible]佃作[illegible]其[illegible]稅[illegible]大同一歲中馬[illegible]
市牛[illegible]之秋冬[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible]常立[illegible][illegible]　會[illegible]遣[illegible]言[illegible]索[illegible]不從
[illegible]月[illegible][illegible]言大[illegible]犯[illegible]夕令[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]從[illegible]帝怒切責之　癸卯出
仇[illegible][illegible]獄　朱紈討平[illegible]嶼山[illegible][illegible][illegible]攻[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]及[illegible]指揮[illegible]
秀分[illegible][illegible][illegible]福[illegible]請[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]指揮使[illegible][illegible][illegible]福清兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]進[illegible]
四月[illegible][illegible][illegible]九山洋俘日本國人[illegible]天[illegible][illegible]數[illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible]得入分[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山
下人[illegible]為[illegible][illegible][illegible]失利官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民非[illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible]官司以
[illegible]從[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]此[illegible]言引[illegible][illegible]犯[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]司令[illegible][illegible]分明不知
何由[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從[illegible]以入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]至之
[illegible]時[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]理以[illegible]實行[illegible]　[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible]才[illegible]曰[illegible]何以[illegible]上
[illegible]又何以[illegible][illegible][illegible]而附[illegible]若此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible]之以[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]
言[illegible][illegible]似共工[illegible][illegible]十[illegible]似[illegible][illegible]好[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]似司馬[illegible]在
內[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知有[illegible]下在外[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦知有
[illegible]子知有陛下臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]全帝不[illegible][illegible]
戊刑部尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以上帝不從
切[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言不[illegible][illegible][illegible]　五月丙戌[illegible][illegible]刑[illegible]后
六月[illegible]前大學士[illegible]一[illegible]太[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州巡
[illegible]都御史李[illegible]杜[illegible][illegible][illegible]岳[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四川[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]右
都御史　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]朱紈以[illegible][illegible]部言日本貢[illegible]及人[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]若[illegible]加[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]含[illegible][illegible]行[illegible]
東[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]宜[illegible][illegible][illegible]五十人[illegible]留[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]加[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]可[illegible]七月[illegible][illegible][illegible]汀[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]改巡[illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]以
[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible]右之[illegible]加其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人也　戊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]　帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]　帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]

[illegible]建[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]己[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible]以神仙[illegible]未[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
切[illegible][illegible][illegible]下其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日前[illegible]室[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不治[illegible][illegible][illegible]尤
王令之西伯[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之　[illegible]東[illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]出[illegible]何天[illegible][illegible][illegible]三千年不能[illegible][illegible][illegible]大合兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible]子丙[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於太[illegible]　八月丁巳[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]大同不[illegible][illegible]攻五[illegible]伏兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]山
[illegible]尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]李[illegible]及二王[illegible][illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]指及指揮[illegible][illegible]千戶[illegible]科[illegible][illegible]已[illegible]沒[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]
野口伏突[illegible]尚文[illegible][illegible]死[illegible]斬其[illegible]一人[illegible][illegible]月[illegible][illegible]引夫[illegible]文[illegible]
伏[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之九月壬午[illegible]犯[illegible]府大[illegible]
承[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民死[illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死　山[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]給由入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]方面官
二十九人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年卒　[illegible]紈討[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]三月[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]平[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]　乙未[illegible]陝西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　冬
十月[illegible]卯[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大學士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西[illegible]子[illegible]事[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible]才[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不欲臣下[illegible]以[illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人抗[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]及[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]死時年
六十七[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及天下久乃多[illegible][illegible][illegible]　十二月[illegible]部尚[illegible][illegible][illegible]
卒
二十八年春正月[illegible][illegible][illegible]丙[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]
劾之　朱紈言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不
[illegible]用命[illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible]定[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]六[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]士大夫先入[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]亦[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　二月乙
巳[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　辛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]尚[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]大
學士[illegible][illegible]呂本[illegible]少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]

賊七堡石某具令[illegible]七百[illegible]州[illegible] 賽[illegible]
[illegible]外[illegible]大入[illegible]六十[illegible] 瓊州
王[illegible]山[illegible]法[illegible]州邵[illegible]之其[illegible]州
[illegible]化[illegible]山[illegible]而[illegible]九千[illegible]中[illegible]
州[illegible]山[illegible]而州[illegible]其外[illegible]而[illegible]下[illegible]
而飛[illegible]其[illegible]而[illegible]邵[illegible]千六百[illegible]年[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]今日之[illegible]九千兵可[illegible]兵石[illegible]打[illegible]
一[illegible]而四面攻之[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible]十九年[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]於[illegible]立[illegible]招[illegible]民[illegible]守[illegible]行中[illegible]而[illegible]
今[illegible]分[illegible]兵由[illegible]州[illegible]水[illegible]攻[illegible]二[illegible]不以大兵[illegible]
[illegible]此不[illegible]安[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]立屯田[illegible]守由[illegible]以[illegible]安定由[illegible]
[illegible]本以[illegible]化[illegible]各州[illegible]行[illegible]新民中有
具志[illegible]之[illegible]北[illegible]入附近[illegible]所[illegible]山[illegible]招
[illegible]化行[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]州[illegible] [illegible]部[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]以小[illegible]九月[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]相[illegible]名[illegible] [illegible]三[illegible]
兵[illegible]大山[illegible]侍郎郭宗[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]東 冬十月辛丑[illegible]內[illegible] [illegible]國公[illegible]
[illegible]心[illegible]之[illegible]
可[illegible]平京而卒 [illegible]以父[illegible]乞休
[illegible]任吏部侍郎丁汝[illegible]代[illegible]兵部[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]方[illegible]西[illegible]兵[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible] [illegible]山[illegible]十一月[illegible]
其[illegible]兵[illegible]之王[illegible]從中[illegible]
初[illegible]入太[illegible]公[illegible]皇后[illegible]之

[illegible]又[illegible]后[illegible]大[illegible]安[illegible]先[illegible]大[illegible]帝
曰[illegible]先[illegible]非正也可[illegible]太[illegible]位於太[illegible]
[illegible]后之次[illegible]主[illegible]祖[illegible]之右帝曰[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]后非帝乃[illegible]有一[illegible]之[illegible]安[illegible]此而主[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]其號仁宗[illegible]以[illegible]序[illegible]位[illegible]新序非
臣下所[illegible]不可[illegible]位乃[illegible]主[illegible]皇后[illegible]
二十九年[illegible]正月大計[illegible] 三月[illegible]江知[illegible]
[illegible]文伯石[illegible]官[illegible]本[illegible] [illegible]子守[illegible]武[illegible] [illegible]陽[illegible]
[illegible]兵官平江伯[illegible]分兵五道[illegible]
必[illegible]州[illegible]水[illegible]未[illegible]之[illegible]何[illegible]若止三道
乃[illegible]武[illegible]大[illegible]五[illegible]山下[illegible]五千四百有
[illegible]五之一[illegible]二千七百人大[illegible]日[illegible]人[illegible]
數年 反一[illegible]上天生人[illegible]法[illegible]治之乃[illegible]
入[illegible]安 [illegible]子 初[illegible]天
河[illegible]宗以[illegible]武知[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]其父[illegible]死久之其父[illegible]人求[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]乃[illegible]宗[illegible]王入[illegible]宗[illegible]己
刊帝不[illegible]成人[illegible]具至日令其子[illegible]官
[illegible]入[illegible]門[illegible]所不[illegible]史[illegible]中[illegible]明[illegible]
[illegible]給[illegible]朱[illegible]百十人[illegible]入之帝大
[illegible]立[illegible]宗[illegible]下[illegible]法司[illegible]四月刑部[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]生[illegible]死[illegible]其子[illegible]而[illegible]宗[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]父子[illegible]而以[illegible]等令[illegible]部[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]宗
[illegible]杖四十[illegible]名法[illegible]正[illegible]官[illegible]下[illegible]
以[illegible]平[illegible]有功令[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]時帝以[illegible]生[illegible]大[illegible]
刑官[illegible]法[illegible]上[illegible]天下[illegible]之 [illegible]守[illegible]

保定[illegible]守[illegible]之[illegible]言[illegible]者。
六月丁巳[illegible]大同[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]千年[illegible]之大[illegible]月[illegible]宗[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]各杖一百[illegible]死[illegible]陝西[illegible]代宗[illegible]
方[illegible]門乃[illegible]。[illegible]陝西河[illegible]行[illegible]。秋七
月[illegible]六[illegible]。杜[illegible]及巡按浙江[illegible]史[illegible]宗[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]四人[illegible]之徒[illegible]拒[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]如[illegible]史所[illegible]如已[illegible]郎[illegible]所[illegible]不
知[illegible]以[illegible]已[illegible]死[illegible]。八月甲
子[illegible]犯[illegible]之不[illegible]入丁[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]河川乃[illegible]京門戶[illegible]一軍赴白
[illegible]保定一軍赴古北口從之。[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]二上[illegible]人臣所[illegible]切[illegible]
[illegible]此官左相[illegible]功臣[illegible]一亦止[illegible]左柱國[illegible]下[illegible]臣此官[illegible]
令[illegible]以昭臣節[illegible]大[illegible]從之以世[illegible]太常寺[illegible]他才[illegible]一
[illegible]上[illegible]利[illegible]信[illegible]列[illegible]以[illegible]得[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]所不[illegible]多用[illegible]之死[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]有[illegible]也。[illegible]宗之[illegible]以京[illegible]吳[illegible]
文仲文[illegible]方[illegible]從之[illegible]內[illegible]以平[illegible]封仲
文[illegible]伯。[illegible]自[illegible]引而[illegible]大[illegible]州去古北口百七十里。
大司[illegible]兵[illegible]之帥所[illegible]居[illegible]兒[illegible]言
南西北[illegible]大巡[illegible]史王[illegible]以[illegible]丁[illegible]作之[illegible]令[illegible]大同
勿[illegible]及[illegible]州[illegible]至[illegible]居[illegible]守[illegible]州[illegible]河川
而下丁丑至古北口[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]
引[illegible]內[illegible]而[illegible]子[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]史王[illegible]河川[illegible]一日夜可[illegible]州因[illegible]守[illegible]

計[illegible]之[illegible]石[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]亦[illegible]兵[illegible]內乃[illegible]而[illegible]
三[illegible]州[illegible]白阿不[illegible]阿[illegible]山[illegible]中[illegible]守方[illegible]
士[illegible]大[illegible]分兵四[illegible]不可[illegible]京[illegible]
[illegible]及阿[illegible]山[illegible]兵入[illegible]分[illegible]文武大臣各九人守京城九門
[illegible]及兵[illegible]郎王[illegible]之[illegible]及[illegible]郎王用[illegible]給[illegible]
官各四人[illegible]四門[illegible]大小文臣知兵者[illegible]用[illegible]
上入[illegible]列正兵四[illegible]四[illegible]兵九[illegible]九門[illegible]近[illegible]正兵
官各一[illegible]兵[illegible]各六千[illegible]大臣二人[illegible]州[illegible]州且[illegible]
[illegible]使立功[illegible]可[illegible]守[illegible]入[illegible]其至[illegible]
令[illegible]文門外[illegible]兵[illegible]各以兵事人心[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]四出[illegible]去京[illegible]二十里[illegible]出[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]近皆不能[illegible]京[illegible]四万[illegible]之又
役內外[illegible]大臣[illegible]不[illegible]在[illegible]不[illegible]武[illegible]
主[illegible]人[illegible]不時[illegible]久之不能[illegible]乃[illegible]民及四方[illegible]武[illegible]
先[illegible]大[illegible]五[illegible]之[illegible]合五千[illegible]令使[illegible]
杜[illegible]仁[illegible]守[illegible]門外。
[illegible]臣[illegible]正[illegible]山[illegible]五
阿[illegible]王兵[illegible]五大[illegible]人[illegible]守[illegible]京[illegible]
兵相[illegible]守兵[illegible]兵[illegible]行[illegible]城內[illegible]城外[illegible]兵足
[illegible]宜[illegible]內[illegible]亦以[illegible]然[illegible]入[illegible]十王府[illegible]
[illegible]前[illegible]以兵少[illegible]乃[illegible]丙[illegible]十[illegible]不
[illegible]而[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]令
勿[illegible]亦[illegible]兵[illegible]王兵[illegible]即[illegible]
[illegible]下牛[illegible]所[illegible]二三日[illegible]不[illegible]巳[illegible]

會通州[illegible]河而西前[illegible]七百[illegible]屋[illegible]守門外[illegible][illegible]紹守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]合[illegible][illegible]敢前壬午[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分掠西山[illegible]村沙河大小[illegible]河[illegible][illegible]萬[illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之不能[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]門外[illegible][illegible][illegible]才[illegible]入命[illegible][illegible]大將軍[illegible]守[illegible]兵部右[illegible][illegible][illegible]間[illegible][illegible]內外[illegible]軍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible]軍其[illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible]天耳[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死人[illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]亞夫何人乎[illegible]曰公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]北[illegible]去守[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不出[illegible]汝[illegible]及守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]房中[illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]來[illegible]命石[illegible][illegible]已本[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]耳不足[illegible]陪曰[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible]人若知[illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之所[illegible][illegible][illegible]安在[illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不許[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]許斷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible][illegible]臣以[illegible]往[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]且[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大內[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]百官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]吉[illegible][illegible]大言曰城下之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]許[illegible]必入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]曰[illegible]必[illegible][illegible][illegible]吉曰[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文功以[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之令[illegible][illegible]功之[illegible]吉[illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰之曰若何官[illegible]曰大臣不言故小[illegible]官之何[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]耳[illegible][illegible][illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]吉[illegible][illegible]門[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]手[illegible]比之[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]召[illegible]言入左[illegible]門令手[illegible][illegible][illegible]立[illegible]左[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]給白金五[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible]令[illegible]西北[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]天內臣[illegible]宅在[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]至此[illegible][illegible]口守[illegible][illegible][illegible]自金[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]入至

日[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]天[illegible]才[illegible]一[illegible]伯令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]至午門[illegible][illegible]臣切[illegible]之[illegible]已帝[illegible]文武臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]汝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]道[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]復命帝大[illegible][illegible][illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]七[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郎[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible]人曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]手[illegible]而大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而令[illegible]土[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]可大[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible]工[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]引[illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]五月[illegible]汝[illegible]及守[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文王[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]市門外[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝立[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible]汝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]來[illegible]去[illegible]校下[illegible]前[illegible][illegible]汝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]向年以[illegible]可[illegible][illegible]丙戌[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人行[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其引[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]必下令公死[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]言給[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]才[illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]丁[illegible][illegible][illegible]百[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侍[illegible][illegible][illegible]大理寺[illegible][illegible][illegible]才各四十[illegible][illegible]五[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]五十[illegible][illegible][illegible]民坐[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]不[illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二千里[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郎中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]市[illegible]左右土郎中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]汝父[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]汝父[illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下守[illegible]坦

吾[illegible]塗炭殿下多[illegible]守宮[illegible]位乎開府[illegible][illegible]若[illegible]士[illegible]刑[illegible][illegible]
曰臣以勤王反[illegible][illegible][illegible]之口[illegible][illegible][illegible]皇大后土知臣此心[illegible][illegible]
東士知守[illegible]死無不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出白羊口[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出
不意[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]八戊子[illegible]由古北口出塞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入
十餘級以捷聞　九月辛卯[illegible]振[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　王汝[illegible][illegible][illegible]手帝
初[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　王邦[illegible]言[illegible]初方[illegible]勤
故大以七八千[illegible]元[illegible]信[illegible]不矛人目三大營[illegible]十二團營又
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]近[illegible]初[illegible][illegible]術二十八[illegible]有[illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
止十四萬[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有了[illegible]五丁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]市井[illegible]販之[illegible]衣
田[illegible][illegible][illegible]給[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]則[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible]守[illegible]因此[illegible][illegible]
子[illegible]執丁而在古役子在軍十而在[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]把[illegible][illegible]
官[illegible]世[illegible]統[illegible][illegible]特占[illegible][illegible][illegible]之名[illegible][illegible][illegible]則[illegible]市人呼[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]而已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]已
軍上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中止[illegible][illegible]至今仑大振[illegible]
江河官[illegible]校[illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]二
十[illegible][illegible]又二千[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]戎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]武臣[illegible]理文臣各一
人以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]求[illegible][illegible]等官二十六員又[illegible]部
鎮以四武[illegible][illegible]五[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有四[illegible][illegible][illegible]左右[illegible]各
設坐營官　[illegible][illegible]且兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible]丁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
將[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]官[illegible]兵[illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
璞[illegible]改[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible]新[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]改兵部分理京營事
戊申[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]　分[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]山東[illegible][illegible][illegible]
南大[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]内外大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
兵四千[illegible]以二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二石[illegible][illegible][illegible]五斗帝[illegible][illegible]之大[illegible]
知府[illegible][illegible][illegible]戶[illegible]二十丁[illegible]一人[illegible]二十九人供其[illegible]即[illegible]得八百
人[illegible][illegible][illegible]其才　初[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]及以[illegible][illegible][illegible]

京[illegible]垣王子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]求[illegible]部王[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]統四十[illegible]以人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中官郎[illegible][illegible]反[illegible][illegible]治[illegible]宮[illegible]名
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]斯有之[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible]在[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太不道壬子
[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]世子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible]性[illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]
宮門外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十九年　[illegible]允[illegible][illegible]令五[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]將[illegible]前[illegible]
及[illegible]炊[illegible][illegible]上官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]各[illegible][illegible]白[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]四[illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以下[illegible]兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從之[illegible][illegible]人　冬十
月甲戌[illegible]治卒　刑部郎中徐[illegible]時官臣[illegible]外[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]内[illegible][illegible]
治之[illegible]在[illegible][illegible]本今大[illegible]士[illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible]
[illegible]小文武[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]致此[illegible]　[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]主此[illegible]
敢[illegible]引[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]近因[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]遇大
[illegible]數十[illegible][illegible][illegible]丁[illegible][illegible]水[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人耳目又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]二千[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]二千金[illegible][illegible][illegible]進[illegible]如此
此[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]而無有　人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]外[illegible][illegible]
上下[illegible][illegible][illegible]久[illegible][illegible]行其十世[illegible]又以[illegible]戎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]心[illegible]白其父子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
權力足以假手下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以先[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]交官[illegible]又[illegible]
便給[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]巧中[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]私交[illegible][illegible]今台[illegible]官[illegible]足以[illegible]人[illegible]心[illegible]人[illegible][illegible]前[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]其子假[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]中之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
之際[illegible]前[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]術[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西[illegible][illegible]特亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]知
今皆安在[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]代[illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible]不[illegible]夫帝
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下
[illegible]詐[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]求去[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]回[illegible][illegible]亦不[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]民　[illegible][illegible][illegible]仇[illegible][illegible][illegible]言兵戎大[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]於一人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
官帝[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官不[illegible]　仇[illegible][illegible][illegible]各[illegible]兵大[illegible]四

千人分番入衛令京營將領分督訓練兵部侍郎吾豹疏陳四患請罷團守宣大宣大安則京師安營怒伺豹過無所得乃已帝竟從其計。十一月癸巳分遣御史赴各邊選軍自是邊軍番隸京師塞上有警邊將不得徵集邊事益壞。翁萬達家嶺南距京師八千里聞邊警倍道行四十日抵近郊寇氛熾帝日夕俟萬達至遇之以間嚴旨詰問故不悅萬達言寇患在肘腋諸臣觀望非君召不俟駕之義帝嘉用王邦瑞於兵部不數日萬達至具疏自明帝責其數讓念守制姑奪職別用初仇鸞總兵兩廣縱部卒為虐萬達為知府繩其尤橫者杖之鸞銜恨至是搆於帝萬達遂失眷未幾降兵部右侍郎兼僉都御史經略紫荊諸關。那鑑密約武文淵為亂沐朝弼及巡撫都御史胡奎巡按御史林應箕以聞請以副使李維參政胡堯時督兵勦之制可。帝議欲祔孝烈皇后於太廟命再議徐階言不可給事中楊思忠和之餘莫敢言帝覘知狀及議上帝震怒嚴旨詰責階惶恐更定議思忠惶恐乃請於太廟及奉先殿各增一室以祔孝烈則仁宗可不祧孝烈可速正南面之位陛下亦無預祧以俟之嫌帝曰臣子之誼當祧當祔力請可也苟禮得其正何避嫌為階益恐不敢守前議因上祧祔儀注會請忌日祭帝循前議報曰孝烈繼后所奉者又入繼之君已不祭亦可階等請益力帝曰非天子不議禮后當祔廟居朕室次禮官顧請今日未宜徒飾說以惑衆議因責嚴嵩等禮官從朕言勉強耳朕不忍祧仁宗且置后主別廟將來由臣下議處忌日令奠一卮酒不至傷情於是階等不敢復言第請如敕行。壬寅祧仁宗祔孝烈皇后於太廟。薊州巡撫都御史李遂未劇罷防秋兵用新銜帝怒削其籍。仇鸞搆王邦瑞於帝帝尋勒致仕。十二月鸞奏革薊州總兵官李鳳鳴大同總兵官徐珏任而薦京營副將成勳代鳳鳴密雲副將徐仁代珏旨從中下邦瑞言朝廷易置將帥必采之公論斷自宸衷所以慎防杜漸示臣下不敢專也且京營大將與列鎮將不相統攝何緣京營乃遙制各鎮今曲狥鸞請臣恐九邊將帥爭奔走託附非國之福也帝不悅下旨譙讓又欲節制邊將罷薊鎮邊垣邦瑞皆以為不可鸞大憾益肆媒孽陳九德疏論戍侍郎張漢等帝怒削其籍。俺答遣子脫脫陳款命嚴備。先是喻茂堅長刑部上言自弘治間定例垂五十年乞會同三法司申明問刑條例及嘉靖元年以後欽定事例永為遵守其弘治十三年以後嘉靖元年以前事例有因事條陳擬議輕重可采者亦宜詳檢若官司妄引條例故入人罪者當議黜罰會茂堅去官及是尚書顧應祥等定議增至二百四十九條。嚴嵩貴幸用事邊臣爭致賄遺及失事懼罪益輦金賄嵩賄日以重抗疏時時抗臟

[illegible]進士出身工部[illegible]主事[illegible]司行走[illegible]

[illegible]知府[illegible]中[illegible]參訂

世宗紀七 [illegible]

三十年春正月上既[illegible]下[illegible]北伐

此文武[illegible]臣所[illegible]力[illegible]也[illegible]天下[illegible]

[illegible]今大[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]方[illegible]

子世[illegible]則[illegible]方[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]

以[illegible]之[illegible]一也[illegible]二也[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]州[illegible]小[illegible]才大[illegible]三[illegible]

[illegible]而[illegible]之時日則四也[illegible]五也[illegible]

一[illegible]之死六也[illegible]子[illegible]天下七也[illegible]月[illegible]

[illegible]日[illegible]入也[illegible]九世[illegible]天[illegible]上

[illegible]十也因[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]

大[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]保安 [illegible]兵[illegible]

[illegible]加[illegible]北方[illegible]戶[illegible]

[illegible]一百十五[illegible]而[illegible]州一[illegible]人[illegible]五千[illegible]

仁[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]仁[illegible]以仁不[illegible]之外

二月[illegible]立[illegible]太子[illegible]

王[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible] 王[illegible]大計[illegible]

[illegible]日[illegible]自[illegible]民 [illegible]自[illegible]

[illegible]行[illegible]不[illegible]民 [illegible]兵[illegible]及[illegible]

[illegible]分[illegible]入[illegible]仁[illegible]之[illegible]五十二人

[illegible]十[illegible]五[illegible]山[illegible]不[illegible]二月

[illegible]以[illegible]士兵[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]九

[illegible]女子[illegible]不可乃[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]

乃[illegible]互市[illegible]之子[illegible]

市[illegible]大[illegible]日[illegible]

[illegible]大[illegible]而[illegible]可[illegible]兵[illegible]十不可五[illegible]大[illegible]

[illegible]互市[illegible]天下大[illegible]也

而[illegible]之[illegible]不可一[illegible]下[illegible]北伐天下[illegible]知[illegible]日[illegible]兵[illegible]

[illegible]之日[illegible]於天下不可二[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]之互市[illegible]

不可三[illegible]內[illegible]一旦[illegible]用[illegible]

[illegible]不可四[illegible]以和[illegible]兵[illegible]不可五[illegible]

[illegible]今乃[illegible]之[illegible]不可六[illegible]

[illegible]不[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]不可七[illegible]

入[illegible]之一[illegible]以互市[illegible]人[illegible]不可八[illegible]

[illegible]不至[illegible]伏兵[illegible]入[illegible]今日市明日[illegible]以下[illegible]

[illegible]上[illegible]不可九[illegible]十[illegible]四十年以[illegible]不可

十[illegible]日[illegible]外[illegible]市以[illegible]之[illegible]甲兵此一[illegible]也[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]內[illegible]日[illegible]市以[illegible]此二[illegible]

也[illegible]則不[illegible]用[illegible]市不[illegible]入

[illegible]此三[illegible]也[illegible]之[illegible]名[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]也[illegible]

[illegible]失[illegible]此四[illegible]也[illegible]之市[illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]

[illegible]日[illegible]兵不[illegible]此五[illegible]也[illegible]己而[illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]心[illegible]

下[illegible]兵[illegible]侍郎[illegible]

[illegible]日[illegible]子日不[illegible]之[illegible]言[illegible]行[illegible]

中止[illegible]乃下[illegible]

[illegible]子[illegible]百[illegible]人[illegible]二[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]

出師[illegible]市田[illegible]時生[illegible]育[illegible]山[illegible]番人所[illegible]民仰[illegible]二百里外[illegible]盛召番人[illegible]之威服曰[illegible]公師須我[illegible]守[illegible]亦會之況[illegible]山耶[illegible]民信[illegible]之呼曰[illegible]父兩[illegible]侍郎周延[illegible]兵官[illegible]決[illegible]於[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]郎[illegible]須[illegible]郎日[illegible]伯[illegible]臣[illegible]令兵[illegible]攻[illegible]不克赴　[illegible]中外兵[illegible]大[illegible]一軍[illegible]長[illegible]之[illegible]四月壬午[illegible]分守以京城四外[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]吉臣[illegible]京[illegible]非[illegible]戰守[illegible]京城四[illegible]利[illegible]事以臣[illegible]臣[illegible]制者止[illegible]又時[illegible]帝方[illegible]不欲人[illegible]其[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]法司[illegible]會人[illegible]大[illegible]但法司引[illegible]非[illegible]其死戍[illegible]不[illegible]兵攻[illegible]巡[illegible]御史石[illegible]武定[illegible]亦佐[illegible]上[illegible]兵分五[illegible]本[illegible]甘[illegible]乃[illegible]總[illegible]南[illegible]于[illegible]告乞[illegible]左[illegible]以[illegible]言信之[illegible]曰令[illegible]出城左右[illegible]不可[illegible]了[illegible]百人往城下[illegible]兵突出[illegible]之[illegible]右[illegible]安[illegible]高[illegible]身赴[illegible]御史[illegible]然以[illegible]失[illegible]罪[illegible]告[illegible]許[illegible]州[illegible]攻石[illegible]不克六月[illegible]千戶安大[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]其[illegible]不能[illegible]石[illegible]及[illegible]外[illegible]門[illegible]岳以[illegible]不敢[illegible]功已而[illegible]元[illegible]岳[illegible]元[illegible]世[illegible]岳[illegible]　初[illegible]人[illegible]明[illegible]以[illegible]七入[illegible]理[illegible]與其[illegible]人[illegible]市[illegible]入[illegible]遺臣[illegible]之以[illegible]能[illegible]已而不[illegible]七月[illegible]及明[illegible]而全[illegible]不出　沐[illegible]石[illegible]五[illegible]兵[illegible]元江而[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]江攻城[illegible]甘[illegible]各[illegible]二千佐之[illegible]二[illegible]兵[illegible]道兵[illegible]官兵不[illegible]

主會[illegible]入甘[illegible]甘[illegible]亦大[illegible]李[illegible]亦[illegible]南[illegible]城而[illegible]武定女土官[illegible]氏[illegible]州土[illegible]先[illegible]兵頭目[illegible]仁[illegible]死不[illegible]王[illegible]因[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]攻城[illegible]大[illegible]不出[illegible]國之[illegible]乞[illegible]官[illegible]之敗不[illegible]　九月乙未京師[illegible]有[illegible]給[illegible]　[illegible]事[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]午給事中何[illegible]史[illegible]李[illegible]疏[illegible]則[illegible]封[illegible]今[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]況[illegible]女非出[illegible]不去則[illegible]有[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]國[illegible]小帝方[illegible]　[illegible]以[illegible]光[illegible]八十[illegible]不[illegible]杖卒　[illegible]納[illegible]陸[illegible]之[illegible]十月[illegible]政[illegible]以上帝問[illegible]其不任[illegible]民　十一月[illegible]何[illegible]哈[illegible]京伏[illegible]犯大同時[illegible]市[illegible]入[illegible]大同市則[illegible]則[illegible]大同[illegible]木出[illegible]手[illegible]市利未[illegible]公[illegible]臣亦[illegible]長[illegible]以互市[illegible]開[illegible]市[illegible]五千匹其[illegible]台[illegible]等[illegible]東所部[illegible]市[illegible]者王以[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]一[illegible]文武[illegible]　前兵部侍郎[illegible]卒　[illegible]河[illegible]江[illegible]山[illegible]山西[illegible]時[illegible]入二百[illegible]而[illegible]大白[illegible]一切[illegible]財[illegible]行之[illegible]今[illegible]所[illegible]士[illegible]卒[illegible]去[illegible]者而臣[illegible]出入之[illegible]亦[illegible]其大[illegible]御[illegible]百司[illegible]知[illegible]國[illegible]財[illegible]可

二十一年春正月[illegible]上京[illegible]之[illegible]　壬辰[illegible]大同[illegible]午入[illegible]　元江城中[illegible]而[illegible]米[illegible]二兩[illegible]起大兵乃[illegible]末[illegible]之[illegible]沐[illegible]同[illegible]任巡[illegible]御史[illegible]兵[illegible]　二月癸丑[illegible]大[illegible]　李[illegible]仁川[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]平川[illegible]戰死　己巳[illegible]內府[illegible]內侍

[illegible]陽王支[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]代王廷琦[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]名[illegible][illegible][illegible]
官之九二月[illegible][illegible]大同巡[illegible][illegible][illegible]史何[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]仁[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]。戊子[illegible][illegible][illegible]赴大同。[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官所[illegible]足之
中[illegible]之百方。一日[illegible]召[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]非才。但[illegible]二心耳。
[illegible]以其[illegible][illegible]立太子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]未可[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
逆。帝意左右亦多為地者。辛卯，命[illegible]以本官[illegible][illegible][illegible]大學士[illegible][illegible][illegible]。
夏四月丙寅，[illegible][illegible]兒辛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百戶[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]沒[illegible][illegible][illegible]王相[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]於
寺兒山[illegible][illegible]相[illegible][illegible]舍去千戶[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百人[illegible]相[illegible]明日相[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]矢[illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]一百人[illegible]死之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
死[illegible][illegible][illegible]不引退。丙子[illegible][illegible][illegible]江。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible]入[illegible]至今[illegible]
正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]五百[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而所出自[illegible][illegible]
年例。[illegible]八十[illegible][illegible][illegible]增一[illegible]四[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]役又八
自[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]五月給[illegible]
中[illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]改[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]初以[illegible]節自
[illegible][illegible]官戶部一切[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]功名大[illegible]。甲申，召[illegible][illegible][illegible]。戊申，[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]。六月，給[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]中
台[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所紹[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]八[illegible]。[illegible]七月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]丙
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。浙江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大
[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]浙江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
四[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]納[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]階[illegible]本入[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以非[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而弘出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]乃結[illegible]共[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
命[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]八月乙[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]印[illegible]
方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死。乙丑，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible]九[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]西內[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]同[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]己[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]卒[illegible]官不可[illegible]。又[illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]卒不在[illegible]而[illegible]
允[illegible][illegible]法之[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
久而[illegible]用之。己卯，[illegible][illegible][illegible]大司[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible]是九月乙酉，卯
山西二[illegible]壬辰，[illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible]州新安[illegible][illegible]
淤陸五十[illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入十[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]河口[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從之。[illegible]下
[illegible][illegible]侍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible]於廷。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]市。冬十月，[illegible]京[illegible]史王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]本[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]久[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
戚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一十人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百[illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]文武[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible][illegible]外官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
其行[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]五百[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]天下之所[illegible]以
[illegible]安[illegible][illegible]世兵世，不才之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民之[illegible][illegible][illegible]
而求千去千而求[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]單之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]四[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]其占[illegible]臣下[illegible][illegible]夫今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]害以示[illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]地[illegible]以宗[illegible][illegible][illegible]大臣[illegible]

平[illegible]宗茂[illegible]官[illegible]三月[illegible]上[illegible]以死[illegible][illegible]
未[illegible]其父[illegible]官。己未兵部尚[illegible]先[illegible]等[illegible]起[illegible]
代之未知今年五十五[illegible]父[illegible]士[illegible]任命之
[illegible]陽[illegible]以先[illegible]之王[illegible]貢[illegible]道古今[illegible]
為人[illegible]介[illegible]於[illegible]死[illegible]之士卒[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]其死力[illegible]中[illegible]臣行[illegible]官中[illegible]
[illegible]。壬戌免江西被災稅[illegible]。[illegible]本[illegible]部[illegible]石[illegible]九[illegible]百
人[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]府以臣[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]時[illegible]二[illegible]大[illegible]卒於[illegible]。石[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]山[illegible]。[illegible]寺中官
[illegible]十二月少[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]九中[illegible]
[illegible]帝方[illegible]人[illegible]而[illegible]及其[illegible]
因[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible]及[illegible]司[illegible]左[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]司以九中[illegible]方[illegible]司[illegible]戊[illegible]
[illegible]八十[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]之丁巳[illegible]死[illegible]下
給事中李用敬[illegible]可給事中[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]廷[illegible]山[illegible]行[illegible]而以[illegible]。[illegible]
[illegible]皇后[illegible]。
三十二年春正月戊寅朔日食[illegible]不見[illegible]中[illegible]。
[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]久[illegible]百[illegible]民[illegible]。己卯
[illegible]元[illegible]死[illegible]百[illegible]入[illegible]
侍郎[illegible]水災。[illegible]士[illegible]兵[illegible]人[illegible]
其[illegible]十[illegible]及[illegible]之[illegible]色[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]
所[illegible]及所占[illegible]死[illegible]仁
[illegible]。[illegible]死[illegible]乃[illegible]由[illegible]兵部[illegible]
外郎[illegible]之而[illegible]任[illegible]

一月[illegible]三日乃上[illegible]臣[illegible]天[illegible]不次
[illegible]臣[illegible]方今外[illegible]
內[illegible]未有內[illegible]不去而可[illegible]外[illegible]去年[illegible]久不[illegible]占曰
大臣[illegible]日下[illegible]色占曰下[illegible]臣又四方[illegible]日月交食臣
以[illegible]以[illegible]十大[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]丞相[illegible]立[illegible]
[illegible]之臣[illegible]而已[illegible]以丞相自居凡所[illegible]
面白[illegible]百官[illegible]走[illegible]如市[illegible]丞相[illegible]而有丞相[illegible]天
下知有[illegible]不知有陛下[illegible]祖宗之成法大罪一也陛下用一人[illegible]
曰我[illegible]也[illegible]一人曰此非我所[illegible]之陛下有一人[illegible]曰我[illegible]也
[illegible]一人曰此[illegible]之何陛下之[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]陛下[illegible]上之大[illegible]大罪二也陛下有
[illegible]必令[illegible]人曰主上不及此我[illegible]而成之又以所[illegible]
刊[illegible]行世各曰[illegible]天下以陛下之[illegible]於[illegible]上
之[illegible]功大罪三也陛下今[illegible]可[illegible]其[illegible]也[illegible]何[illegible]而今世[illegible]代
[illegible]又何[illegible]而[illegible]子[illegible]文[illegible]而代[illegible]方上天[illegible]已[illegible]。
如此[illegible]陛下以[illegible]呂本[illegible]世[illegible]以臣而[illegible]君
之[illegible]世[illegible]以子而[illegible]父之[illegible]京師有大丞相小丞相之[illegible]是[illegible]
[illegible]子之[illegible]大罪四也[illegible]子耳[illegible]一[illegible]行[illegible]先
令[illegible]而[illegible]功[illegible]衣所[illegible]志以[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]州功[illegible]千戶以[illegible]父[illegible]工[illegible]兵[illegible]府。
[illegible]杜[illegible]亞太[illegible]私[illegible]以[illegible]子[illegible]又因子孫以[illegible]私
[illegible]之[illegible]功大罪五也[illegible]以下[illegible]世[illegible]三千[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]心[illegible]世[illegible]父子[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]互相[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]臣大罪六也[illegible]入[illegible]此一大[illegible]也兵部
[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]元大[illegible]曰[illegible]國家之[illegible]大學士也郎中[illegible]

[illegible]任[illegible]見中[illegible]人[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]外之臣[illegible]

之大[illegible]大人也凡文[illegible]不[illegible]可否[illegible]

[illegible]不[illegible]十年有司[illegible]不[illegible]

所[illegible]內臣[illegible]今日之[illegible]不在[illegible]而在[illegible]中[illegible]天下

之人心大[illegible]九[illegible]用[illegible]大[illegible]

[illegible]守[illegible]才[illegible]

[illegible]古[illegible]之[illegible]今日[illegible]

[illegible]天下[illegible]之[illegible]何以[illegible]天下[illegible]

十也[illegible]十[illegible]而又[illegible]之以五[illegible]左右[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]陛下[illegible]不[illegible]陛下之左右[illegible]

以[illegible]司主出[illegible]用[illegible]文[illegible]凡有[illegible]

王[illegible]五日乃上[illegible]陛下之[illegible]乃

[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]行人[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]陛下之[illegible]十[illegible]

大年[illegible]中有[illegible]五

[illegible]下[illegible]行[illegible]

[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]

[illegible]一[illegible]下之臣[illegible]大[illegible]

[illegible]陛下[illegible]不[illegible]正不可不[illegible]陛下

[illegible]臣之[illegible]二王[illegible]

則[illegible]任內[illegible]陛下[illegible]而[illegible]

[illegible]入[illegible]二王[illegible]中大[illegible]下[illegible]

[illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]

曰上[illegible]二子[illegible]不[illegible]公所[illegible]左右[illegible]

[illegible]二王[illegible]日[illegible]二王[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]

之百[illegible]王[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]何[illegible]不[illegible]四川[illegible]

[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]功[illegible]太子少

[illegible]太子[illegible]文[illegible]不[illegible]王守仁[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]二

王出[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]以父[illegible]王[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]出[illegible]今[illegible]

太祖[illegible]不[illegible]曰[illegible]云王[illegible]曰[illegible]

曰[illegible]今[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]曰[illegible]云王[illegible]何不

[illegible]行[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]二月乙[illegible]

王[illegible]午[illegible]王[illegible]下兵[illegible]

武[illegible]中[illegible]二十七年[illegible]十六因

武[illegible]己而[illegible]平[illegible]

[illegible]月[illegible]七[illegible]功[illegible]

[illegible]千戶[illegible]臣[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]世[illegible]乃[illegible]一[illegible]臣[illegible]

[illegible]云[illegible]中[illegible]今又[illegible]民人而不

[illegible]之兄[illegible]之子[illegible]功[illegible]

[illegible]云[illegible]七[illegible]功何[illegible]一[illegible]

三[illegible]云[illegible]至[illegible]相去[illegible]一月何以

[illegible]云[illegible]以[illegible]代[illegible]之日何

以止合不能[illegible]如云[illegible]代則[illegible]功止及[illegible]
如云然求功[illegible]何止用[illegible]而[illegible]令司言[illegible]行臣
[illegible]心[illegible]切[illegible]人封[illegible]門[illegible]用[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]世必[illegible]又[illegible]按阿明比
共[illegible]臣如不[illegible]陛下何[illegible]如其[illegible]且白[illegible]以來京[illegible]有宰相
之子[illegible]今[illegible]才惟[illegible]又[illegible]
使[illegible]相[illegible]何[illegible]其[illegible]臣[illegible]守[illegible]不[illegible]
正使天下[illegible]不可[illegible]之功才可犯之法臣[illegible]死無
所[illegible]上[illegible]父子大[illegible]方[illegible]市[illegible]陛下[illegible]衣[illegible]
民。甲子[illegible]壬申[illegible]
[illegible]死。二月丁丑[illegible]
[illegible]以此[illegible]方[illegible]兵。辛巳[illegible]能犯
[illegible]兵[illegible]壬午兵部侍郎[illegible]切[illegible]由
[illegible]川入[illegible]水[illegible]不可[illegible]水[illegible]戍守。
甲申[illegible]山[illegible]臣伏[illegible]日[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]又山[illegible]大水四方[illegible]不[illegible]牛[illegible]太祖[illegible]
[illegible]相[illegible]世今之[illegible]相之[illegible]
而[illegible]以[illegible]又以
[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]
必中以[illegible]百[illegible]天下[illegible]先以[illegible]府台[illegible]之官
[illegible]其[illegible]本兵用[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]功可以[illegible]可以[illegible]
[illegible]文武大臣之[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]
以至[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]有臣所不[illegible]言
[illegible]陛下天[illegible]以子[illegible]申[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]而已[illegible]司[illegible]陛下[illegible]如之今[illegible]而[illegible]

[illegible]言[illegible]而[illegible]任而[illegible]知[illegible]
仰之巧似乎[illegible]之[illegible]似乎[illegible]引[illegible]人而利[illegible]
[illegible]臣之[illegible]而[illegible]以制之[illegible]書以[illegible]左右[illegible]之人臣[illegible]
下[illegible]無才[illegible]何而行之以[illegible]
其私[illegible]所[illegible]而[illegible]之以[illegible]其[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]本[illegible]
[illegible]朝廷使天下[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]不[illegible]心[illegible]
代[illegible]了[illegible]世[illegible]陛下[illegible]以
[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]中之
[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]四方[illegible]日以[illegible]二十九
年之[illegible]外[illegible]陛下[illegible]天下之武[illegible]以[illegible]天下之[illegible]力以
[illegible]天[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]行不[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]內外
[illegible]而[illegible]之臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]之上[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]不[illegible]陛下[illegible]太平[illegible]臣不足[illegible]左右[illegible]
則[illegible]士不足[illegible]用[illegible]而[illegible]民[illegible]而
內[illegible]又[illegible]作陛下[illegible]至[illegible]一十一年[illegible]而天下
之[illegible]其[illegible]如此[illegible]之[illegible]何以[illegible]之臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]上天[illegible]
宗立法之[illegible]之不可[illegible]之不可使[illegible]立[illegible]以[illegible]
天[illegible]明法紀[illegible]死[illegible]不足[illegible]
以[illegible]功[illegible]下[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]
手[illegible]其上[illegible]天[illegible]治[illegible]父[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]比至下[illegible]衣[illegible]四
十[illegible]民。甲[illegible]兵部[illegible]死。[illegible]月[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]王以[illegible]少保[illegible]以[illegible]六年[illegible]四千五
百[illegible]所又[illegible]外[illegible]比[illegible]民[illegible]市。[illegible]王[illegible]宗室之[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]宗二百[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]

[illegible]勸[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]等[illegible]後。兵部尚書[illegible][illegible]約[illegible][illegible]宣府外城從之。任[illegible]甸[illegible]僉大[illegible]入寇[illegible][illegible][illegible]百[illegible][illegible]而至浙[illegible]西江[illegible]北[illegible][illegible]千里。同[illegible]合[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]會大獻[illegible]卻之。[illegible]州同知任[illegible][illegible]賊[illegible]山時小改[illegible]治[illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]賊[illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible]去夏四月[illegible]紹[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible]辰力[illegible][illegible]而大獻[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]多[illegible]又犯太[illegible][illegible]卯[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]等夫[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible]從死[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]賊[illegible][illegible]作[illegible]舟[illegible]兵色[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]敗賊[illegible][illegible]百[illegible]賊昭上[illegible]及[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]二所[illegible][illegible][illegible]五月[illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦主[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]匝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力拒賊了能克己。附作[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]化[illegible][illegible]兒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山民家大獎之賊半死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陰沙[illegible]山[illegible]沙[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內地三月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所州[illegible][illegible][illegible]者二十[illegible][illegible]六月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大獻[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]其[illegible]五十[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]之乃[illegible]克[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]金山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三百人在[illegible]沙[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]去[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵守之。[illegible]二[illegible][illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]了[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]所向往往無所不[illegible]兵分[illegible]孤以[illegible]失[illegible]夫[illegible][illegible]內犯[illegible][illegible][illegible]台[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible]間[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible]使[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守者。功相十萬乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]市立[illegible]之。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]九門因[illegible][illegible][illegible]以七月分兵守[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible]合何[illegible]自[illegible][illegible]其令。秋七月戊午，[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]犯[illegible][illegible][illegible]邱[illegible][illegible]乙丑[illegible][illegible][illegible]入延[illegible][illegible][illegible]五千[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分二百四十。己巳[illegible][illegible][illegible]攻[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]朱玉帥兵[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]分兵[illegible]犯[illegible]西[illegible]代[illegible][illegible]己[illegible][illegible][illegible]二十日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]庚午，河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]尚[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民兵[illegible][illegible]于[illegible][illegible]賊[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]氏[illegible]死之。[illegible]西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百

[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]之日不[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]開[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]吾行[illegible][illegible]人母[illegible]火賊[illegible][illegible][illegible]以行[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]三日至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自縊。八月丙子，小王子犯宣府，亦[illegible][illegible]。[illegible]尚[illegible]之西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]必再至[illegible]白守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible]復[illegible]有[illegible]去[illegible]人[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居民[illegible][illegible][illegible]止之。[illegible][illegible]定。初[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]年引[illegible][illegible][illegible]尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]治[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]文[illegible]名上給[illegible]中朱伯辰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]改推文[illegible][illegible]納[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出臣又[illegible]所[illegible]伯辰[illegible][illegible][illegible]去臣[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]用乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]二品，九年[illegible]得加太子少保。又以不[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]伯辰[illegible]斥[illegible]民。丙[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]攻大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]九[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山九紹[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]賊大[illegible][illegible][illegible]大百[illegible]人。甲戌，[illegible]山東人[illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible]攻[illegible]明[illegible]定。[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]入大同[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]利民人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山西[illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]之九月丙午[illegible][illegible]武[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二千[illegible]夫兩[illegible]時[illegible][illegible]甲[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]固止之時[illegible]入[illegible]門。賊知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及於大[illegible][illegible]代兵[illegible]起[illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]守[illegible][illegible]之上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大戰死一軍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者安[illegible][illegible]城。不[illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以武功[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible]敗。[illegible]尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州官軍[illegible]至五河[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]走[illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]郎[illegible][illegible]以大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而我[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上元[illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]宜[illegible]吉[illegible]告[illegible]功行賞[illegible]書至四，以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]書[illegible]十人。冬十月甲戌[illegible]振河南山東[illegible]。初[illegible][illegible]知[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]作[illegible]欽[illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]之曰何以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃立[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]白

人[illegible]十[illegible]之表[illegible]奇之。[illegible]
[illegible]庚子伏[illegible]。[illegible]京[illegible]外[illegible]成。[illegible]民間行[illegible]
以三四十文[illegible]一分[illegible]至以六七十文[illegible]
[illegible]一分[illegible]中不可[illegible]乃用[illegible]以[illegible]代[illegible]
[illegible]行分[illegible]上[illegible]七文下[illegible]二十一文[illegible]一分[illegible]至正
[illegible]九[illegible]首[illegible]千[illegible]五千文[illegible]私[illegible]
不行十一月以民[illegible]少[illegible]入千一百[illegible]文[illegible]
小[illegible]行久[illegible]之民[illegible]不便[illegible]內[illegible]以七
文[illegible]以[illegible]市[illegible]以七文[illegible]民[illegible]
三十二年春正月壬[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]於
廷。[illegible]杜氏[illegible]王生母也[illegible]五日[illegible]王主
[illegible]三年[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]久[illegible]作[illegible]比[illegible]氏[illegible]
[illegible]二日[illegible]金山[illegible]入[illegible]四方
計[illegible]內[illegible]郎程文[illegible]大會四方之士[illegible]
[illegible]知之[illegible]五千人。[illegible]五[illegible]月不[illegible]
[illegible]大至[illegible]出[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]家
[illegible]上[illegible]。二月[illegible]江[illegible]天
郎[illegible]京工[illegible]不[illegible]代[illegible]下[illegible]王
充[illegible]代王[illegible]山西[illegible]
[illegible]充[illegible]不[illegible]少[illegible]王[illegible]郎[illegible]乃伏二月下
法司[illegible]大[illegible]四方[illegible]民[illegible]京[illegible]
[illegible]法不[illegible]文何[illegible]用小[illegible]以六十文[illegible]一分
戶部[illegible]不從[illegible]方[illegible]郎中[illegible]
[illegible]廷[illegible]民[illegible]小[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]公[illegible]

[illegible]太子少保[illegible]文[illegible]。乙丑[illegible]犯[illegible]入[illegible]
大江[illegible]北[illegible]用[illegible]侍郎[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]之在[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]火[illegible]手[illegible]之[illegible]山中[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]不[illegible]之所[illegible]三
百人[illegible]死[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]也。夏四月[illegible]戌[illegible]內
[illegible]乙丑犯[illegible]郎[illegible]死[illegible]乙酉[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]死之。五月壬[illegible]州府[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]之全[illegible]計[illegible]丁巳[illegible]京
兵部[illegible]江[illegible]江北[illegible]江山東[illegible]
行[illegible]山東民兵及[illegible]州水[illegible]千人[illegible]用。[illegible]東
[illegible]史[illegible]河[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]古[illegible]水[illegible]千[illegible]入[illegible]大同下村有[illegible]
石[illegible]石[illegible]不[illegible]五十里[illegible]二三尺[illegible]
[illegible]大同[illegible]小[illegible]下村[illegible]又自[illegible]
[illegible]米三千石[illegible]之古[illegible]方行之[illegible]三千石[illegible]
一石[illegible]至下[illegible]之工部[illegible]
[illegible]行入[illegible]二十七日而
役。[illegible]犯[illegible]六月[illegible]犯大同[illegible]兵[illegible]中伏力戰死。[illegible]
由吳江[illegible]屯[illegible]林[illegible]任[illegible]入[illegible]人之[illegible]王[illegible]方[illegible]
中[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]化[illegible]山[illegible]而[illegible]。己丑刑[illegible]侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]大同[illegible]。秋七月[illegible]大[illegible]所。[illegible]生日
[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]侍郎[illegible]
於[illegible]入[illegible]四方[illegible]人王[illegible]田[illegible]之
[illegible]以[illegible]行文[illegible]日[illegible]士大夫[illegible]以[illegible]以

不[illegible]本[illegible]八月[illegible]大[illegible]大山
以[illegible]天[illegible]下[illegible]吳[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]州人[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]知官兵[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]防[illegible]瓜州[illegible]
口[illegible]兵[illegible]九月[illegible]州[illegible]之如[illegible]呂四[illegible]
之[illegible]山[illegible]九百[illegible]去[illegible]上言武[illegible]才[illegible]之[illegible]無所[illegible]
甘心作[illegible]行[illegible]有出[illegible]之[illegible]有如[illegible]出
千[illegible]大[illegible]出武[illegible]近[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]年[illegible]又[illegible]乃[illegible]丁[illegible]人[illegible]戶[illegible]人
[illegible]水軍又[illegible]出[illegible]久之[illegible]不[illegible]今江北[illegible]平而
[illegible]出[illegible]人[illegible]日[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]行[illegible]
[illegible]和不[illegible]而出已[illegible]臣[illegible]功[illegible]
增[illegible]乞[illegible]以[illegible]日[illegible]戶[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]人臣[illegible]山　丁卯[illegible]兒打
宋[illegible]十[illegible]攻[illegible]百[illegible]日[illegible]十至京[illegible]
[illegible]定[illegible]古北口[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]力[illegible]大[illegible]十月[illegible]金[illegible]攻
四[illegible]不得入乃并攻孤山口[illegible]一人[illegible]乃[illegible]山
[illegible]死士[illegible]以火[illegible]比明[illegible]去　初山西人呂[illegible]
[illegible]以左[illegible]之[illegible]
入[illegible]所[illegible]大山西侍郎[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]六白旱[illegible]一[illegible]內[illegible]以兵少[illegible]不能守[illegible]
[illegible]而守[illegible]兵[illegible]守[illegible]攻[illegible]不得用其力[illegible]入[illegible]
遂[illegible]外[illegible]三百步[illegible]一[illegible]矢石相及去[illegible]不[illegible]三

十[illegible]方四丈五尺[illegible]三之一[illegible]亦如之上[illegible]女[illegible]
牡[illegible]十人[illegible]月[illegible]出入[illegible]不[illegible]九[illegible]月而足[illegible]
從之　[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]百戶[illegible]中[illegible]死[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]
十一月[illegible]右[illegible]兵[illegible]右[illegible]二[illegible]
川沙[illegible]四出[illegible]日[illegible]兵[illegible]計以[illegible]山
[illegible]兵[illegible]士兵至用之　初[illegible]士[illegible]田世[illegible]元[illegible]
世[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]向氏[illegible]士[illegible]司[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]川[illegible]十四司[illegible]文[illegible]子中
[illegible]李仲[illegible]行[illegible]十二月[illegible]計[illegible]
[illegible]仲[illegible]中[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]成而[illegible]有功者
二十四年春正月丁[illegible]犯[illegible]
新[illegible]攻[illegible]　二月[illegible]
[illegible]死　[illegible]子中而[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]西北[illegible]又[illegible]才[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]七[illegible]
江[illegible]今有司[illegible]大[illegible]本[illegible]大[illegible]民田一大
過百[illegible]田[illegible]三年[illegible]人[illegible]力自[illegible]
定[illegible]功大[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]之名[illegible]
[illegible]伺[illegible]因以[illegible]什[illegible]郎[illegible]大臣[illegible]
[illegible]互市[illegible]不行[illegible]大[illegible]乃[illegible]行文[illegible]所[illegible]
五[illegible]而力[illegible]臣[illegible]田[illegible]之[illegible]丙戌[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]二級而用[illegible]文[illegible]合[illegible]防[illegible]之[illegible]以中
[illegible]打來[illegible]州[illegible]之　[illegible]保[illegible]
[illegible]四川[illegible]山[illegible]江[illegible]之[illegible]二月[illegible]兵

官石[illegible]兵分道[illegible]之[illegible]十八[illegible]
[illegible]設[illegible]約而[illegible]二十[illegible]分[illegible]江陰[illegible]
[illegible]使任環與王[illegible]孔[illegible]分[illegible]官民兵三千[illegible]
百五十有奇焚舟二十七[illegible]四州[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]
于蘇州[illegible]不可[illegible]以[illegible]
俞大猷以[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]丹兵[illegible]
[illegible]分[illegible]金山[illegible]三面以[illegible]兵之
[illegible]文[illegible]江[illegible]史[illegible]不附[illegible]
[illegible]之文[illegible]田相[illegible]乃[illegible]二人[illegible]四月[illegible]
山大[illegible]中以[illegible]死[illegible]百人[illegible]兵[illegible]功
文[illegible]之[illegible]目十四人文[illegible]
[illegible]紋貝[illegible]保兵[illegible]文[illegible]三百[illegible]守[illegible]不
[illegible]戊子[illegible]死[illegible]
臣承[illegible]明[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]不以告文[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]
日[illegible]石[illegible]五月甲午[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]由[illegible]平[illegible]以[illegible]引舟[illegible]田中[illegible]
之合戰於王江涇[illegible]一千九百[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]一[illegible]大王[illegible]二千[illegible]
於小[illegible]口[illegible]合[illegible]
[illegible]兵己巳[illegible]分[illegible]二[illegible]江[illegible]之地
出入太湖大[illegible]十之三[illegible]法[illegible]
人[illegible]帝[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]如文[illegible]人[illegible]
帝[illegible]己酉下[illegible]及[illegible]大[illegible]王江
[illegible]至[illegible]用[illegible]王[illegible]大[illegible]

帝[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]方一[illegible]人五
十斤[illegible]已[illegible]之以[illegible]江[illegible]人[illegible]
不[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]二人[illegible]入其[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]兵[illegible]任[illegible]
五千[illegible]不[illegible]士兵及[illegible]正[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]大[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]二十[illegible]又[illegible]二十[illegible]出[illegible]七舟[illegible]乃[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]江大[illegible]又[illegible]之[illegible]知[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]西[illegible]並死之[illegible]入[illegible]
伏[illegible]而以二十[illegible]和[illegible]其[illegible]用百[illegible]
伏[illegible]二分[illegible]以次[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]九十
[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]守[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]去[illegible]大[illegible]之六月[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]自[illegible]出
[illegible]大[illegible]山[illegible]九舟[illegible]山[illegible]
其三舟[illegible]江[illegible]分[illegible]九[illegible]山[illegible]之
[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]江[illegible]走官兵分[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]作[illegible]舟[illegible]文[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]京戶部侍郎[illegible]代[illegible]而[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]史[illegible]天[illegible]中[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]之文[illegible]之[illegible]如[illegible]功[illegible]文武
大[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]士人人[illegible]
[illegible]四川[illegible]七月[illegible]史[illegible]之[illegible]生[illegible]
[illegible]五十[illegible]人[illegible]二人[illegible]平[illegible]由是知[illegible]

[illegible]犯[illegible]下[illegible]合[illegible]俱[illegible]原考
三百餘級三品武[illegible]中[illegible]七[illegible]州[illegible]官[illegible]宮
[illegible]水出[illegible]曰[illegible]升[illegible]升[illegible]也[illegible]賞
之者[illegible]人[illegible]全所明計。[illegible]六十七人[illegible]劫掠
自杭州北[illegible]安[illegible]州[illegible]乙巳陷
衛[illegible]虎[illegible]太平[illegible]犯[illegible]丙辰[illegible]兵部[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]紅[illegible]犯大安[illegible]及[illegible]二
日[illegible]而去入[illegible]水[illegible]史[illegible]及守[illegible]臣[illegible]史
[illegible]天[illegible]兵[illegible]胡宗[illegible]亦[illegible]天[illegible]及侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]死。[illegible]州[illegible]王[illegible]治
兵相攻且十年[illegible]平之。[illegible]官[illegible]
所[illegible]二十[illegible]八月任[illegible]出
[illegible]大[illegible]九[illegible]又[illegible]二[illegible]三
百人[illegible]字[illegible]官兵
由太[illegible]出一[illegible]八十[illegible]武[illegible]山[illegible]至[illegible]王
辰[illegible]天巡[illegible]王[illegible]及[illegible]字[illegible]敵
之[illegible]走太[illegible]及之[illegible]何[illegible]
之以火[illegible]何[illegible]六百[illegible]人[illegible]文[illegible]其功[illegible]
先[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]乃大[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]合[illegible]於
[illegible]九月乙未[illegible]松江之[illegible]文[illegible]兵[illegible]入敵
[illegible]文[illegible]宣亦[illegible]敵
[illegible]給事中[illegible]之[illegible]丙午[illegible]大[illegible]犯大
司[illegible]丁[illegible]死戊午犯[illegible]東[illegible]收[illegible]
於保安[illegible]左[illegible]加左[illegible]自芳[illegible]出[illegible]白[illegible]外[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]之大[illegible]山[illegible]山[illegible]其[illegible]川[illegible]
[illegible]。[illegible]北山[illegible]。[illegible]行。

[illegible]士兵[illegible]民[illegible]因[illegible]大[illegible]令下行[illegible]有司。
[illegible]官不[illegible]也[illegible]任[illegible]佐以[illegible]
宜[illegible]夫犯[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]有司[illegible]小民[illegible]色以[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]下上下相[illegible]不肯[illegible]又[illegible]其[illegible]一[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]下止[illegible]也。冬十月[illegible]字[illegible]
[illegible]尾[illegible]守[illegible]兵[illegible]之時[illegible]九[illegible]
[illegible]科[illegible]十[illegible]己[illegible]大[illegible]其世
[illegible]死[illegible]立功[illegible]史[illegible]副[illegible]
中[illegible]天[illegible]兵部[illegible]外郎[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]氏[illegible]氏代[illegible]上[illegible]代[illegible]死
[illegible]刑[illegible]太[illegible]千古[illegible]平[illegible]
[illegible]二人死天下[illegible]中[illegible]刑部郎中王世[illegible]兵
部員外郎王[illegible]所[illegible]之子也。[illegible]
二百人自[illegible]山[illegible]上[illegible]
辛卯[illegible]十[illegible]。十一月[illegible]日食
食之。[illegible]江[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]給事中[illegible]東[illegible]
方[illegible]給[illegible]事[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]官[illegible]部[illegible]山[illegible]
舟山[illegible]化[illegible]北。
[illegible]二十[illegible]川[illegible]合[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]王[illegible]占[illegible]巨
[illegible]入[illegible]上[illegible]東。丁[illegible]水[illegible]十二
月甲午[illegible]山東四川[illegible]壬[illegible]山[illegible]河南[illegible]時[illegible]
州[illegible]色[illegible]州[illegible]中[illegible]物[illegible]入地
中[illegible]平[illegible]一日[illegible]日[illegible]下[illegible]大[illegible]山

渭南山鳴，河清數日，官吏軍民壓死八十三萬有奇。致仕尚書韓邦奇、南京光祿寺卿馬理、國子監祭酒王維楨與焉。事聞，贈邦奇太子少保，謚恭簡。陸劄導張俊奉錄事叙災撫傷人，皆悅服。○趙文華自顧督之敗，氣奪，欲委責去。會大猷破賊海洋，遂以寇息請還朝。帝悅，許之。○楊宜以援兵徒剽掠不可用，請募江浙義勇、山東箭手，益調江浙福建精卒、河南毛兵。比客兵大集，宜不能馭。川兵與山東兵私鬬，殺參將。酉陽兵潰於高橋，奪舟遁歸蘇州。○倭屯新場，任環與都司李經等帥永順、保靖兵攻之，中伏。保靖土舍彭翅、永順土官田菑、田豐等皆死之。○楊允繩與御史張巽言巡視光祿寺，劾署丞胡膏侵增物直。下法司按問，膏言允繩與巽言當所用品物不數，徒取充數。允繩擅減太常寺醮壇之用，取具可耳，何必精擇。其欺謗玄修如此。帝遂大怒，下允繩及膏錦衣獄。何鰲擬允繩罪伏內斬，事不實，律絞。帝命仍與巽言杖於廷，巽言等二官並調外任，膏奪以貪冒被劾故。○言者數奏南京諸營耗士之氣，詔立振武營，簡諸營銳卒充之，益以淮陽驍捷者。江北舊有池河營，專城守，護陵寢，二營兵各三千，領以勳臣，別設場團練。

明紀卷第三十四

明紀卷第三十五

明進士出身工部營繕主事[illegible]衡司行走陳鶴纂

卸[illegible]知府銜[illegible]世[illegible]內[illegible]中書孫男克家[illegible]訂

世宗紀[illegible]年[illegible]

二十五年春正月[illegible]上[illegible]辰[illegible]星見[illegible]長尺許西南[illegible]至二尺餘。學士[illegible]十[illegible]子林[illegible]七十餘日始滅。壬午宣[illegible]二日[illegible]。二月甲午振平陽延安災。趙文華還朝[illegible]宗[illegible]宜召[illegible]部尚宗[illegible]會[illegible]中上[illegible]失[illegible]己[illegible]官[illegible]所往宜在[illegible]傳[illegible]得[illegible]文[illegible]及[illegible]所[illegible]更[illegible]會[illegible]王[illegible]文[illegible]皆[illegible]御史[illegible]知[illegible]以[illegible]部[illegible]又[illegible]許[illegible]由[illegible]人[illegible]問官[illegible]武[illegible]以[illegible]許用[illegible]人而[illegible]文[illegible]足以[illegible]自解[illegible]且[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]由[illegible]臣[illegible]其間[illegible]部[illegible]臣[illegible]部[illegible]卿[illegible]臣延今[illegible]何時[illegible]陛下[illegible]日非[illegible]又不用[illegible]所[illegible]何時[illegible]非所宜[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible]部及法司[illegible]官用[illegible]大臣[illegible]引[illegible]何時[illegible]帝大[illegible]下[illegible]部[illegible]州[illegible]禮部[illegible]主用[illegible]二月[illegible]宗[illegible]侍郎代[illegible]張[illegible]代[illegible]代宗[illegible]何[illegible]子[illegible]父[illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible]至[illegible]言[illegible]必無也今有之[illegible]加[illegible]有才[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]凡有[illegible]除[illegible]可否[illegible]用[illegible]私[illegible]以[illegible]官[illegible]亦不[illegible]附之[illegible]之者[illegible]必[illegible]父子[illegible]吏部[illegible]夫。初以[illegible]命[illegible]江[illegible]兵官[illegible]部[illegible]月[illegible]所[illegible]臣[illegible]會大[illegible]才。三月[illegible]以大[illegible]代。呂本[illegible]吏部[illegible]考察[illegible]臣[illegible]吏部侍郎[illegible]守[illegible]下[illegible]仕[illegible]帝問[illegible]安在左右[illegible]以

[illegible]帝[illegible]久之。初[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]而多[illegible]有全[illegible]無一[illegible]者[illegible]者家[illegible]乃[illegible]子[illegible]及[illegible]川王清[illegible]和[illegible]五[illegible]人[illegible]老[illegible]宗[illegible]同[illegible]欲招[illegible]之[illegible]母[illegible]於[illegible]今[illegible]可[illegible]知[illegible]又知母[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]大[illegible]此[illegible]許[illegible]亦[illegible]本國王已死[illegible]不相[illegible]之因[illegible]而[illegible]可[illegible]宗[illegible]今[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]宗[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]帝以[illegible]知兵[illegible]四月改右副都御史[illegible]戍[illegible]。丙申[illegible]分[illegible]州上[illegible]白[illegible]人攻[illegible]東[illegible]其舟示[illegible]無[illegible]甲兵[illegible]山[illegible]師[illegible]子[illegible]年十八[illegible]百[illegible]安[illegible]二十[illegible]人[illegible]力戰死[illegible]二人[illegible]全[illegible]及[illegible]大[illegible]部[illegible]敗之[illegible]山[illegible]州同知朱[illegible]其[illegible]大[illegible]城[illegible]門[illegible]兵[illegible]宗[illegible]相[illegible]字[illegible]之[illegible]二百[illegible]二[illegible]十二[illegible]宗[illegible]曰[illegible]招[illegible]世[illegible]杭州。趙文[illegible]招[illegible]至[illegible]帝以[illegible]工部尚[illegible]加太子太保[illegible]文[illegible]文[illegible]不許[illegible]東南[illegible]再[illegible]人[illegible]已[illegible]侍[illegible]才矣。五月乙丑[illegible]令文[illegible]自[illegible]行因[illegible]江南人[illegible]文[illegible]帝以[illegible]右[illegible]都御史[illegible]江南浙江[illegible]。胡宗[illegible]正[illegible]汪[illegible]日[illegible]主[illegible]時[illegible]曰兵[illegible]不由我一人也[illegible]已[illegible]公耳[illegible]已[illegible]東知[illegible]宗[illegible]亦大[illegible]二人[illegible]正[illegible]下[illegible]使宗[illegible]宗[illegible]知其[illegible]二百人[illegible]東留攻

郎中嘉靖議方郎中方祥駿文武官家世業勳舊陰族效勳請中外官
錢帶險易賓朝多寶變不能奮帝於父子兼為王既效郊歲時
不得再見實徙外例有給賜亦子弟補將二歲郎中嘗甚王左右以
千金賜世業世業以戶部得弁給二歲賞然世業帝自編。曰屏
人閑土盡宮高拱陳以動曰願陛下近有政志備家大人有拱故為
[illegible]以動不世[illegible]國本[illegible]而命名從后從上[illegible]九女此
[illegible]所事語工部官上用給[illegible]令[illegible]用[illegible]其他取此相[illegible]
願陛下得[illegible]升[illegible]安[illegible]世業稍自安。有[illegible]折
[illegible]入朝鮮[illegible]之以所得中國[illegible]洋及[illegible]
有二十餘人來獻。倭東新如新津圍平湖多寓山[illegible]亡命陣以
羽等[illegible]至萬餘人[illegible]敗官軍總兵
百將温伯子[illegible]明諸[illegible]
[illegible]之元豫撫。打[illegible]以十萬[illegible]分道[illegible]一片石
二道[illegible]兵官[illegible]安[illegible]之。十二月[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]中官[illegible]世[illegible]不如初[illegible]人[illegible]之。[illegible]
[illegible]舟[illegible]官兵[illegible]守不能[illegible]士兵[illegible]四
川貴州所[illegible]大[illegible]兵六千餘[illegible]大[illegible]七[illegible]
攻賊賊死戰[illegible]一人[illegible]四面[illegible]多死其[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]之。丁未[illegible]五千[illegible]正所[illegible]者
守[illegible]百二十人。東南[illegible]已四年[illegible]兵[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]二年而[illegible]用之台州知府[illegible]千人[illegible]伍[illegible]
自[illegible]以下[illegible]相[illegible]分[illegible]明[illegible]止[illegible]一[illegible]久[illegible]成[illegible]以[illegible]
文華[illegible]巡撫
三十六年春正月命阮[illegible]之浙宗憲[illegible]浙江巡撫。二月[illegible]
以二萬[illegible]分掠大同[illegible]守[illegible]天[illegible]把[illegible]
官[illegible]工所[illegible]山[illegible]其[illegible]社[illegible]其

黃銀四十餘萬金珠珍寶無算[illegible]任[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]南
[illegible]人有小過[illegible]收捕[illegible]其家[illegible]黃數百萬[illegible]世[illegible]六[illegible]
事[illegible]無所不[illegible]說[illegible]武[illegible]其門[illegible]入[illegible]黃[illegible]別空十餘所
[illegible]出[illegible]四方[illegible]所[illegible]天下[illegible]士大夫
未[illegible]人大[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]之者。二月癸
丑[illegible]入[illegible]河[illegible]安[illegible]兵[illegible]力戰
死[illegible]部入[illegible]金[illegible]其長討[illegible]吉能[illegible]總兵陳
鳳。[illegible]東[illegible]天[illegible]數十年[illegible]
[illegible]分道[illegible]二百餘。[illegible]才[illegible]之[illegible]所部[illegible]事
[illegible]以[illegible]才足[illegible]四月[illegible]防守之宜[illegible]百[illegible]
[illegible]有[illegible]之入宜大[illegible]兵[illegible]戰守才
[illegible]將[illegible]六事如[illegible]乃下[illegible]其[illegible]實主兵
[illegible]於是[illegible]兵之[illegible]起。[illegible]南京[illegible]年[illegible]年
八十四[illegible]太子少保[illegible]取子父名文[illegible]
[illegible]犯[illegible]如其志。丙申[illegible]子
[illegible]一[illegible]文武一[illegible]午門及午門外
[illegible]日乃[illegible]下[illegible]五[illegible]刑
[illegible]門[illegible]五月[illegible]徐州
入山東界。[illegible]不如四川[illegible]辛未[illegible]
州[illegible]京兵部[illegible]防浦口丙子[illegible]安府六月
乙酉[illegible]副使[illegible]安東[illegible]衣
[illegible]四[illegible]甲[illegible]下[illegible]一人所[illegible]中[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]國下大[illegible]之[illegible]出所[illegible]女子[illegible]士[illegible]送有司明日[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]其舟[illegible]已[illegible]死者無算。[illegible]舟[illegible]
[illegible]死。甲午[illegible]秋七月[illegible]午[illegible]
初方士王金以仙酒獻趙文華文華獻之帝帝飲之甘使小璫爲索

之不嚴帝[illegible]文[illegible]其[illegible]不如[illegible]不以時告成帝一日登高見西長安街有高甍問誰宅左右曰趙尚書新宅也旁一人曰工部大木半為文華作宅何暇[illegible]新閣[illegible]災帝欲[illegible]正[illegible]門[illegible]成[illegible]文華[illegible]不能[illegible]帝[illegible]且聞其遷延[illegible]現[illegible]功狀思逐之八月[illegible]曰門樓[illegible]文華似不如昔[illegible]掩覆且言文華[illegible]南征[illegible]疾宜增侍郎一人[illegible]大工帝從之文華因上疏[illegible]請賜假[illegible]月帝手詔曰大工方興司空是職文華既有疾可回籍休養制下[illegible]相賀時[illegible]來[illegible]而言[illegible]無攻者[illegible]文[illegible]子錦衣千戶[illegible]以[illegible]祀[illegible]月請假送父帝[illegible]斥文華為民戍[illegible]衛以[illegible]科[illegible]給事中謝江[illegible]大人[illegible]延削其[illegible]文華[illegible]病[illegible]及[illegible]道臥舟中[illegible]邑不自[illegible]一夕手捫其腹[illegible]出[illegible]死　沈鍊之[illegible]保安也[illegible]人[illegible]知其[illegible]第舍之里長老日致薪米[illegible]子弟[illegible]皆歸以[illegible]人大節[illegible]人素[illegible]直又能知[illegible]以快[illegible]人[illegible]及[illegible]則[illegible]子弟[illegible]射[illegible]之[illegible]居[illegible]口向[illegible]手[illegible]哭乃[illegible]京師[illegible]人[illegible]民[illegible]功[illegible]四十[illegible]士[illegible]兵[illegible]之加切又作文祭死事諸人詞多[illegible]走私人白[illegible]世[illegible]死士[illegible]射[illegible]巨[illegible]世[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]毛[illegible]有之[illegible]陰散其黨矣[illegible]而代[illegible]毛有路楷亦[illegible]世[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]白[illegible]人[illegible]告[illegible]足以[illegible]公子[illegible]名[illegible][illegible]如其[illegible]九月[illegible]斬[illegible]府市[illegible]其子[illegible]一子[illegible]戶楷[illegible]五品[illegible]曰[illegible]公[illegible]世[illegible]子[illegible]杖殺之[illegible]及其幼[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]乃免　戊辰[illegible]見[illegible]市[illegible]北[illegible]月[illegible]乃[illegible]　[illegible]子[illegible]入大

同右衛[illegible]州[illegible]州攻[illegible]十[illegible]　冬十月[illegible]以侍[illegible]江北[illegible]部御史不暇[illegible]乃命李遂以故官撫鳳陽四府時淮揚三中倭[illegible]大水且日役民[illegible]大木[illegible]京師[illegible]至[illegible]兵[illegible]民[illegible]用次[illegible]守計　[illegible]州在倭中[illegible]山口[illegible]後二島主[illegible]人口且[illegible]入貢胡宗憲以聞[illegible]其使[illegible]以中國[illegible]互市[illegible]曰[illegible]等四十餘人[illegible]汪直來市至舟山之[illegible]港[illegible]人[illegible]直以[illegible]船至大[illegible]御史[illegible]本國亦言不[illegible]廷臣[illegible]宗[illegible]大[illegible]直[illegible]宗[illegible]曰我等[illegible]招來[illegible]兵安[illegible]使者[illegible]手令[illegible]往來公[illegible]我[illegible]宗[illegible]其手[illegible]心[illegible]山[illegible]令[illegible]直以[illegible]宗[illegible]子以[illegible]直[illegible]何[illegible]也父在[illegible]父[illegible]門[illegible]宗[illegible]百[illegible]不信[illegible]可[illegible]出[illegible]入見宗[illegible]立[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]一[illegible]官[illegible]宗[illegible]命[illegible]止往初宗[illegible]引[illegible]入則內[illegible]之[illegible]十一月[illegible]川王[illegible]入[illegible]宗[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]本國[illegible]州本國下[illegible]宗[illegible]曲[illegible]死[illegible]上[illegible]心本國[illegible]之[illegible]而外[illegible]宗[illegible]宗[illegible]以[illegible]死[illegible]川[illegible][illegible]支[illegible]正[illegible]山[illegible]而守會大[illegible]等四面[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]士[illegible]先[illegible]　[illegible]曰[illegible]私都目[illegible]令[illegible]來降[illegible]功[illegible]之[illegible]下辛[illegible]不得乃[illegible]掠大[illegible]丁丑[illegible]右[illegible]以[illegible]全[illegible]富來易[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]辛[illegible]執而殺之　十二月[illegible]仕工部[illegible]卒　免山東浙江[illegible]　琉球世子尚元[illegible]海中[illegible]中國[illegible]者[illegible]人因[illegible]使來還　三十七年春正月[illegible]河南[illegible]　[illegible]知[illegible]能[illegible]右[illegible]故[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]城[illegible]力[illegible]牛[illegible]新士卒

[illegible]支寇分兵犯宣府[illegible]西[illegible]右衛[illegible]火[illegible]帝深以[illegible]問[illegible]之而[illegible]於[illegible]之兵部[illegible]因[illegible]右[illegible][illegible]五一[illegible]金故[illegible]同[illegible]以[illegible]司[illegible]兵[illegible]時[illegible]入太倉[illegible]七[illegible]大較不及十萬戶部尚[illegible]方[illegible]不知所出[illegible]間[illegible]上[illegible]既又令[illegible]臣各[illegible]理財之[illegible]行二十九[illegible]大同[illegible]御史朱[illegible][illegible]使[illegible]部[illegible]史代之而以[illegible]兵官[illegible]給事中[illegible]時京[illegible]增習[illegible]司[illegible]曰[illegible]不問[illegible][illegible]民[illegible]代[illegible]侍郎汀[illegible]代[illegible]年不能[illegible]時[illegible]使[illegible]郎以[illegible]時[illegible]帝又改[illegible]以刑部尚[illegible]兵部[illegible]出兵[illegible]其部[illegible]各一人幸[illegible]今兵[illegible]方[illegible]而所[illegible]一大[illegible]官軍二[illegible]五[illegible]人乃令[illegible]役[illegible]工何以[illegible]戰守之[illegible]任帝[illegible]之[illegible]時來[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]此下[illegible]臣人心[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]政[illegible]世[illegible]明上[illegible]政二十年[illegible]武[illegible]手[illegible]子[illegible]入[illegible]所[illegible]世[illegible]因招[illegible]不戎[illegible]公[illegible]以[illegible]足[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]郎[illegible]方郎[illegible]行一[illegible]惟一官必[illegible]世[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]下但[illegible]比[illegible]臣[illegible]父子私[illegible]臣[illegible]本今[illegible]不[illegible]由於[illegible]由於官[illegible]官[illegible]由於[illegible]政之[illegible]若不去[illegible]父子[illegible]下[illegible]時[illegible]不可[illegible]刑部主[illegible]則[illegible]入臣[illegible]則甲天下[illegible]下[illegible]侍[illegible]衣中[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]尚知[illegible]主而[illegible]不然自[illegible]政以來文武[illegible]由[illegible]遂其始不[illegible]通[illegible]郎[illegible]不[illegible]功大[illegible]郎[illegible]托名[illegible]得[illegible]子[illegible]官[illegible]文[illegible]戶部[illegible]本以[illegible]而[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]之府

[illegible]四[illegible]六[illegible]之人[illegible]下[illegible]又[illegible]其子[illegible]其子[illegible]人[illegible]人[illegible]年[illegible]已[illegible]十[illegible]可知私[illegible][illegible]保[illegible]月[illegible]名[illegible]私[illegible]世[illegible]以[illegible]倚又[illegible]之[illegible]利[illegible]之[illegible]成[illegible]有如任[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]世[illegible]足以[illegible]才[illegible]以[illegible]之者[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]言而[illegible]日以[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]同官[illegible]言[illegible]罪[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]政[illegible]今自[illegible]改而[illegible]恬不知[illegible]位一日天下[illegible]一日之[illegible]其[illegible]一[illegible][illegible]功二[illegible]官[illegible]四[illegible]人五[illegible]六[illegible]人才[illegible]成勃[illegible]王宗茂[illegible]上[illegible]又[illegible]其[illegible]及是時[illegible]間[illegible]而時中[illegible]生[illegible]則[illegible]子時[illegible]又[illegible]官松江[illegible]官[illegible]乃[illegible]二人同日[illegible]必有人主[illegible]且時[illegible]乃[illegible]之行[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]入其言下三人[illegible]主[illegible]二人[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]此言耳[illegible]者乃以三人相[illegible]上[illegible]成時[illegible]州[illegible]帝自[illegible]有所[illegible]皆[illegible]而之[illegible]新[illegible]十至[illegible]已分犯浙江[illegible]宗[illegible]茶[illegible]得[illegible]白[illegible]山[illegible]之帝大[illegible]行告[illegible]以白[illegible]帝益大[illegible]告[illegible]元[illegible]及大[illegible]百官[illegible]自[illegible]白[illegible]王[illegible]不告[illegible]倭[illegible]人[illegible]見[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]而死[illegible]安[illegible]犯[illegible]拒守五[illegible]夜[illegible]引去[illegible]而復來[illegible]之[illegible]山[illegible]逐北[illegible]伏[illegible]以[illegible]金花[illegible]又[illegible]大[illegible]以去而[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]金[illegible]之[illegible]所得[illegible]出[illegible]尹[illegible]其七舟追至外洋[illegible][illegible]東[illegible]七[illegible]斬二百人御史宋[illegible]交[illegible]下刑部[illegible]

[illegible]陽法司俱[illegible]為民。[illegible][illegible]方居父[illegible][illegible]兵部之令[illegible][illegible]已[illegible]視師
會乃[illegible][illegible]出[illegible]未至江東[illegible]各[illegible]兵[illegible]引去[illegible][illegible]凡六月守
將王[illegible]戰死將士皆死之。[illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible]十[illegible]五月以給事中
張[illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]田[illegible]其一壯者[illegible]分[illegible][illegible][illegible]以
考人才[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]不支[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]育[illegible]右[illegible]居東左
衛居西[illegible]相[illegible]又以大同[illegible]巡[illegible][illegible]今又則[illegible][illegible][illegible]
以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
以[illegible]大山西路[illegible]大同牛心山[illegible][illegible]九[illegible]九十二[illegible]左[illegible]
山站以[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]二各十八里小[illegible]六十有四五旬[illegible]工帝[illegible]
欽召[illegible]又[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]令東[illegible]部[illegible]侯[illegible]防
[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]不出。江西[illegible]行[illegible][illegible]南安[illegible]州吉安改行[illegible]私
[illegible][illegible]行[illegible]計大[illegible]六月[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]江[illegible]
設[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年四十七[illegible]引。[illegible]犯[illegible]州[illegible]仕
會[illegible]王[illegible]俺[illegible]沖[illegible]兵[illegible]千[illegible]一[illegible]東犯[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]十作[illegible][illegible]手大[illegible][illegible]所司[illegible]王[illegible]手射
[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]死。秋七月[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]入[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]遣
王[illegible]古北口無[illegible]可守[illegible]入[illegible]卒[illegible]京[illegible]帝怒
曰[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]長今一卒不[illegible][illegible]防[illegible]兵乃[illegible]方郎中
[illegible]之[illegible]給事中[illegible]今廷臣及[illegible]各[illegible]才[illegible]從之故
侍郎郭宗[illegible]部御史[illegible]吳[illegible]兩部[illegible]史吳
[illegible]方[illegible]周大[illegible]志和知[illegible]中
御史[illegible]本[illegible]才今廷臣乃以[illegible]行
[illegible]夫初[illegible]又[illegible]也帝乃[illegible]吏部
[illegible]左[illegible]史[illegible]廷[illegible]所[illegible]皆人[illegible]帝[illegible]
了[illegible]切[illegible]廷[illegible]所[illegible]時[illegible]內[illegible]士大夫[illegible]所[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]信所[illegible]廷唯所召[illegible]是皆不信召矣。[illegible]明宗[illegible]

上[illegible]功[illegible]可[illegible]日[illegible]所[illegible]其[illegible]大[illegible]成[illegible]
[illegible]切[illegible]宗[illegible]令[illegible]平[illegible]。可[illegible]河[illegible]道[illegible]
閏月[illegible]犯[illegible]。八月己未[illegible]吉能犯[illegible]涼州[illegible]甘州十四日
乃退。又犯[illegible]府[illegible]城堡。九月[illegible]之[illegible]兵九[illegible]今
[illegible]五萬七千又[illegible]老不任戰可[illegible]上[illegible]宜力[illegible]王[illegible]安及巡
[illegible]部[illegible]史[illegible]正[illegible]令[illegible]兵入[illegible]制[illegible]
臣祖宗時[illegible]兵入內地[illegible]大[illegible]始[illegible]邵[illegible]
[illegible]入犯[illegible]兵十八[illegible]用以守[illegible]何[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]防守[illegible]兵守[illegible]又[illegible]全[illegible]士[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]入犯[illegible]左一空[illegible]一[illegible]又已[illegible]有[illegible]
帝[illegible]。冬十月癸丑[illegible]一千八百[illegible]十本[illegible]求
[illegible]尺以上者。十[illegible]犯[illegible]司[illegible]首八百[illegible]
[illegible]十萬[illegible]邵[illegible]日[illegible]二百[illegible]芳
及[illegible]十[illegible]。[illegible]軍[illegible]不能[illegible]御史[illegible]胡宗[illegible]
[illegible]王本[illegible]又給事中[illegible]功
實[illegible]令[illegible]宗[illegible]宜[illegible]今[illegible]故。[illegible]
[illegible]計宗[illegible]去不[illegible]十一月[illegible]之[illegible]
其一[illegible]之[illegible]安[illegible]
人大[illegible]宗[illegible]宗[illegible]大[illegible]帝[illegible]。金山[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]官。帝出手[illegible]二法司官司[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]作[illegible]民[illegible]一[illegible]二命[illegible]又[illegible]
聖[illegible]以此推之[illegible]不知[illegible]心加[illegible]行
天下[illegible]之。[illegible]之[illegible]所工[illegible]之以
[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]七百里[illegible]之[illegible]如。[illegible]光
[illegible]兵及[illegible]收之以[illegible]用[illegible]兵[illegible]。[illegible]把[illegible]

昭勇光祿寺卿[illegible]一子副千戶，[illegible]蘇州[illegible]祭葬。　[illegible]李[illegible]南
京兵部侍郎，改[illegible]之僉都御史代為巡撫，[illegible]前後二十餘戰，斬獲
八百有奇。時淮陽大饑，賴之力[illegible]，[illegible]江北上海防[illegible]傳九事。　大同
巡撫都御史李文進[illegible]會大[illegible]才[illegible]軍事，乃遣[illegible]拒敵，[illegible]
以車百輛，步騎二千，大捷，敵懼安寨，文進上其制於朝，詔置兵車營，
京營有兵車營，此始也。　倭寇兵[illegible]海[illegible]，[illegible]子寶兒、內兒等數萬
衆，[illegible]其地，卜日棄寶走，倭寇[illegible]諸[illegible]，引去，留寶兒據松山，
內兒據[illegible]西寧，亦被其害。
二十九年春正月丙戌，倭寇犯宣府。　二月，論平汪直功，加胡宗憲
太子太保。宗憲多權術，喜功名，因與[illegible]結[illegible]父子，威權[illegible]東
南，[illegible]侍[illegible]收[illegible]名士徐渭、沈明臣等，皆[illegible]下。至[illegible]校
將[illegible]，皆[illegible]能得其力。[illegible]均徭之法，加賦[illegible]外民[illegible]困。
獻戶侯官[illegible]人[illegible]物，亦不[illegible]實其[illegible]上，[illegible]臣[illegible]制宗憲
二萬三千文，[illegible]十萬四千[illegible]子[illegible]宗[illegible]宗[illegible]自[illegible]言臣為國除
賊，用間用餌，非小[illegible]不成大[illegible]以[illegible]文華皆追徵
還官。　初，京師諸軍[illegible]者[illegible]一，[illegible]其四[illegible]二[illegible]戶米
石，折銀五錢[illegible]南戶部[illegible]色之一[illegible]侍郎[illegible]官又[illegible]
[illegible]諸軍大[illegible]方[illegible]諸軍以[illegible]求復折
色，[illegible]於[illegible]官不可給[illegible]了已[illegible]武[illegible]卒[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]招[illegible]寺[illegible]准[illegible]竹守備太監何[illegible]諸
[illegible]甲而入[illegible]子之[illegible]吾見[illegible]投更[illegible]卒[illegible]及
我之[illegible]其民於市[illegible]遣[illegible]許[illegible]僉卒[illegible]之至，許十
萬金，[illegible]上諸大臣[illegible]大官曰[illegible]侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]死，諸軍[illegible]不當[illegible]之[illegible]不以[illegible]也[illegible]退。
許復[illegible]及[illegible]人[illegible]之一，金[illegible]折價[illegible]給[illegible]諸軍
免[illegible]以安之，而[illegible]明山[illegible]二十五人[illegible]招進

[illegible]郎官及[illegible]兵[illegible]竹[illegible]率三人，[illegible]衛，而三人已前
死，兵自此益[illegible]竹[illegible]之[illegible]第也。　前兩浙[illegible]副使郭[illegible]疏請
建[illegible]坐[illegible]言[illegible]所在[illegible]市[illegible]其[illegible]。　戊午，[illegible]天承平[illegible]。　倭犯
潮州。　三月，副都御史[illegible]兩浙[illegible]可[illegible]法[illegible]制
大[illegible]理[illegible]四[illegible]司[illegible]天下[illegible]父子大[illegible]
[illegible]都[illegible]行[illegible]伏[illegible]以文[illegible]林[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]五[illegible]以十二女子[illegible]之[illegible]括[illegible]
[illegible]私[illegible]定[illegible]卒[illegible]。　南京御史林潤論
[illegible]殺人[illegible]下[illegible]死。　[illegible]外[illegible]
發木[illegible]兵[illegible]出[illegible]於[illegible]敗之[illegible]逃。　丁亥，打
[illegible]守[illegible]所[illegible]守[illegible]。　鳳陽巡撫都御史
[illegible]之以[illegible]通州[illegible]年五十四[illegible]之
於學無所[illegible]白[illegible]文[illegible]理兵法[illegible]時[illegible]乙[illegible]不究
及京[illegible]平[illegible]節[illegible]閣[illegible]
[illegible]。　御史[illegible]六部因[illegible]士[illegible]私[illegible]
子紹[illegible]。　故事，在京軍民[illegible]訟[illegible]
通政司送法司[illegible]法司不得自決[illegible]刑部
[illegible]御史[illegible]存仁[illegible]下而上[illegible]法司有違
取[illegible]刑[illegible]侍郎[illegible]守故事[illegible]存仁[illegible]
存仁亦[illegible]下都察院會刑科平[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]二[illegible]家典[illegible]任
刑部與都御史[illegible]大理寺卿[illegible]三平[illegible]所既[illegible]不
行[illegible]帝命[illegible]刑[illegible]有司[illegible]刑部[illegible]五城御史[illegible]往往受
民[illegible]不復[illegible]例矣。　[illegible]南京[illegible]都御史以[illegible]之
五月[illegible]節制[illegible]江[illegible]御史[illegible]二[illegible]故事，帝[illegible]
[illegible]宗憲兵部[illegible]其議。　湖[illegible]書[illegible]石[illegible]

擒石郵[illegible]封平之生[illegible]豆[illegible]所[illegible]二百有奇。壬辰，[illegible]入[illegible][illegible]殺知[illegible]。秋七月乙丑朔，把都兒犯[illegible]西[illegible]戰以[illegible]之，已分掠沙兒[illegible]子[illegible]所卻，乃遁去。庚午，[illegible]王[illegible]夏麻[illegible]州[illegible]斬一百五十人，[illegible]升賞[illegible]。八月，以江西弋陽[illegible]之[illegible]折上[illegible]二[illegible]之。九月己巳，[illegible]犯[illegible]州[illegible]武[illegible]大[illegible]拒卻之。初，東川土知府[illegible]死，子位幼，[illegible]安氏[illegible]府[illegible]阿[illegible][illegible]求[illegible]安氏不[illegible]大[illegible]附治[illegible]武定州[illegible]土[illegible]所[illegible]其子阿[illegible]奔水西[illegible]土官安[illegible]入東川，[illegible]安氏[illegible]印[illegible]州安[illegible]九[illegible]州[illegible]攻[illegible]詔[illegible]四川[illegible]府印[illegible]世及[illegible]已[illegible]府[illegible]氏之[illegible]以己幼子[illegible]各[illegible]以[illegible]府印與九[illegible]相攻[illegible]史[illegible]居[illegible]討之，詔[illegible]行[illegible]居[illegible]土[illegible]兵五[illegible]百出[illegible]及有司土吉[illegible]之[illegible]同[illegible]大兵[illegible]不[illegible]方[illegible]十[illegible]。十月，巡[illegible]史王大[illegible]居[illegible]九[illegible]之[illegible]之明旨[illegible]大[illegible]生[illegible]各土官[illegible][illegible]各[illegible]有[illegible]乃令[illegible]。[illegible]郡[illegible]王之[illegible][illegible]人心[illegible]山留王山曰：中外[illegible]此久矣，立[illegible]以[illegible]。[illegible]王[illegible]性和厚[illegible]一[illegible]各[illegible]居[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]王[illegible]去[illegible]之不[illegible]洛川王[illegible][illegible]田時[illegible]瓜而[illegible]時[illegible]時雨不[illegible]奴[illegible]先[illegible]宗室[illegible]十人[illegible]時[illegible]以宗室[illegible]台於上官知府[illegible]汝[illegible][illegible]各府人[illegible]自經死[illegible]下法司按問時雨[illegible]河[illegible]市[illegible]汝[illegible]戍[illegible]。王子[illegible]其子[illegible]州副使世[illegible]官[illegible]進士世[illegible]日[illegible]代[illegible]門[illegible]求貫[illegible]因[illegible]人[illegible]名[illegible]才[illegible]父子時[illegible]以[illegible]之而[illegible]其[illegible]。十一月[illegible]及前

給事中[illegible]大[illegible]世[illegible]兒[illegible]欲[illegible]二年[illegible]不入內[illegible][illegible]市[illegible]才赴[illegible]。十二月壬[illegible]犯[illegible]州[illegible]。[illegible]犯江西。[illegible]世[illegible]天下才[illegible]己[illegible]三[illegible]卒[illegible]世[illegible]且且夕[illegible]西內[illegible]一[illegible]世[illegible]九[illegible]以下[illegible]日不[illegible]見[illegible]王[illegible]而[illegible]之。[illegible]內山西山東[illegible][illegible]旬[illegible]招[illegible]川千[illegible]旬[illegible]土官[illegible]入[illegible]上[illegible]兵部言[illegible]之外治以不治[illegible]已[illegible]不許交通[illegible]可。

四十年[illegible]正月[illegible]西[illegible]入[illegible]守[illegible]王世臣、千戶[illegible]死。

二月辛卯朔，日[illegible]不見[illegible]不食[illegible]以[illegible]天[illegible]上[illegible]侍郎[illegible]亦以[illegible]言[illegible]山[illegible]日[illegible]方[illegible]耶[illegible]如[illegible]大[illegible]山引[illegible]山守[illegible]而[illegible]給事中[illegible]動山[illegible]同[illegible]山[illegible]結[illegible]言[illegible]臣[illegible]乃[illegible]。丁未，[illegible]王[illegible]荊之[illegible]司[illegible]太[illegible]山曰：公[illegible]日[illegible]王之[illegible]非[illegible]田[illegible]給之。荊州沙市不在[illegible]中[illegible]市[illegible]知府[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]又取[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]守[illegible]持之[illegible]其[illegible]七[illegible]入[illegible]荊州人[illegible]沙市[illegible]市。左都御史[illegible]卒，贈太子太保[illegible]延[illegible]破[illegible]公[illegible]田[illegible]政以[illegible]延[illegible]七年[illegible]名。三月壬戌，[illegible]。給事中[illegible]奏[illegible]山[illegible]又[illegible]勤山[illegible]乃[illegible]之詔[illegible]仕山[illegible]時[illegible]山而[illegible]之去[illegible]聞[illegible]之令代山[illegible]乃令入[illegible]官[illegible]以後六年中[illegible]官[illegible]本[illegible]也。[illegible]武[illegible]兵[illegible]江[illegible]亦[illegible]所[illegible]法紀給[illegible]中[illegible]元吉以[illegible]言因[illegible]兵[illegible]其[illegible]以

四川卒五百人[illegible]一軍帖然。夏四月，倭大掠浙江之桃渚圻頭。
[illegible]繼光[illegible]抵桃渚，敗之龍山，追至[illegible]門嶺，賊遁去，[illegible]台
州，[illegible]光手[illegible]其[illegible]，[illegible]餘賊瓜陵江，[illegible]死。圻頭倭復[illegible]台州，[illegible]光[illegible]
之仙居，道無脫者。先後九戰皆捷，俘馘一千有奇。丁未，[illegible]山西[illegible]。
五月乙亥，呂本以憂去。○東川[illegible]長者阿易[illegible]以阿堂之心[illegible]
勒阿[illegible]阿[illegible]於[illegible]夷吳石之地，阿哲[illegible]方入[illegible]府，印不
知所在。貴州官[illegible]安[illegible]取[illegible]印，并[illegible]位[illegible]以[illegible]印，并[illegible]
[illegible]兵二千，[illegible]防，衛王大任言東川三印[illegible]土官[illegible]
[illegible]巡[illegible]按究，并[illegible]氏支派所當立者，以[illegible]阿哲[illegible]可。
初，江北[illegible]卒[illegible]守南京，給一丁[illegible]往來[illegible]之[illegible]千戶[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]之半，詔[illegible]江[illegible]兵部侍郎李遂[illegible]南京參贊
[illegible]之[illegible]本伍[illegible]
其名[illegible]年[illegible]開[illegible]又[illegible]一日[illegible]千人[illegible]
自是無患。閏月[illegible]氏死，世[illegible]
許之。○[illegible]州[illegible]人日[illegible]人[illegible]世[illegible]流官又不[illegible]居
[illegible]他所[illegible]以[illegible]州[illegible]民[illegible]使司[illegible]。○賊犯江西
[illegible]和[illegible]力戰死，賊[illegible]其戶，副使汪一中方[illegible]曰：賊
[illegible]行而[illegible]我不[illegible]不早計，且[illegible]時乎[illegible]以討賊
[illegible]之一中至[illegible]和[illegible]將[illegible]曰[illegible]方
面不[illegible]賊，何以生[illegible]列[illegible]之[illegible]五人，[illegible]以[illegible]如
[illegible]賊大至，左右[illegible]皆[illegible]中[illegible]中[illegible]亦[illegible]一中[illegible]
三人[illegible]千戶[illegible]皆死。一中[illegible]氏[illegible]并
家人[illegible]之[illegible]不食五日死。詔[illegible]一中光祿寺[illegible]。○[illegible]外容
山土[illegible]相攻[illegible]生[illegible]州[illegible]二十年
[illegible]亦糾[illegible]自助，石[illegible]之[illegible]百[illegible]人[illegible]出[illegible]官[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]大同[illegible]失[illegible]守[illegible]百戶[illegible]相[illegible]所伏中死[illegible]

出[illegible]軍[illegible]道。六月[illegible]給[illegible]平十二[illegible]三千[illegible]給事
中[illegible]方[illegible]多[illegible]其[illegible]給回[illegible]給事中[illegible]
往[illegible]其[illegible]秋[illegible]官[illegible]往[illegible]代[illegible]上[illegible]十五
[illegible]多從其請。秋七月乙丑朔，日有食之，欽天監言食上一分五[illegible]
例免救護。[illegible]言：陛下以父[illegible]天，以兄[illegible]日，[illegible]陰退伏[illegible]是
以太陽晶明，[illegible]食止一分，與不食同，臣[illegible]不勝欣忭。[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]事。○[illegible]東[illegible]平賊張[illegible]城[illegible]年不能平，詔[illegible]軍[illegible]會
大[illegible]於[illegible]合[illegible]兵討之[illegible]命[illegible]江西。○[illegible]氏[illegible]
[illegible]犯[illegible]府[illegible]兵[illegible]其部長[illegible]入山[illegible]一日
[illegible]五百里，及之七戰皆捷[illegible]走。八月[illegible]
[illegible]道[illegible]民[illegible]人[illegible]日[illegible]千金[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]五大罪，命[illegible]不問。九月庚子[illegible]大
[illegible]犯[illegible]道口[illegible]兵[illegible]能[illegible]於[illegible]中五[illegible]
[illegible]數人[illegible]部。○[illegible]兵官[illegible]牛天錫[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]十[illegible]千四百有奇，胡宗[illegible]以[illegible]平賊，詔加宗
[illegible]少保。冬十月[illegible]山[illegible]史[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]往來[illegible]州以西[illegible]
亡命[illegible]相[illegible]之[illegible]從之。○[illegible]江西賊[illegible]之上[illegible]賊[illegible]
[illegible]浙江。[illegible]以[illegible]去[illegible]之[illegible]浙江兵討[illegible]
[illegible]大臣[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]用戶部侍郎
[illegible]吉召[illegible]之[illegible]吉曰[illegible]平民[illegible]二[illegible]已有
[illegible]兵之不[illegible]不在[illegible]十[illegible]郎出何[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]侍郎林[illegible]比[illegible]出[illegible]令
給事中[illegible]之[illegible]用[illegible]史[illegible]又[illegible]戶
部[illegible]今[illegible]吉與左侍郎[illegible]大[illegible]推不及[illegible]不[illegible]世[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]吉[illegible]官。[illegible]天[illegible]中[illegible]取同[illegible]十二人[illegible]與[illegible]

孫俱讀外南監讀翰林遂不得與應天試　十一月甲午高燿為戶部尚書兼武英殿大學士預機務　吳鵬之罷也嚴嵩力援歐陽必進代帝以為非己意欲逐之湛若水卒其孫請贈官必進覆從之帝斥若水偽學奪必進少保尋以推舉侍郎不當降俸二級禮部缺尚書必進推內直尚書郭朴帝大怒曰撰文諸臣例不得推推朴何也遂罷必進嵩亦自是失眷　庚戌吉能犯寧夏進偪固原　辛亥夜永壽宮災帝徙居玉熙殿隘甚欲有所營建以問嚴嵩嵩請暫徙南城離宮南城英宗為太上皇時所居也帝不懌問徐階階請以三殿所餘材責工部尚書雷禮營建可計月而就從之命階子尚寶丞璠兼工部主事董其役　十二月丙寅把都兒犯遵化陷薊州　閩賊大掠江西之石城臨川東鄉金谿殺吏民萬計詔劉顯赴剿　山西布政使王宗沐入覲上疏言山西列郡俱荒太原尤甚三年於茲百餘里不聞雞聲父子夫婦互易一飽命曰人市宗祿八十五萬累歲缺支饑疲死者幾二百人夫山西京師右掖自故關出真定自忻代出紫荊皆不過三日宜大之糧雖派各郡而運本色者皆在太原饑民一聚蹂踐劫奪歲供六十七萬誰為之辦此可深念者一也四方水旱者以十分上部議常裁而為三所免不過存留者而已今山西所謂存留者二鎮三關之輸也存留乃反急於起運是山西終不蒙分毫之寬此可深念者二也開疆萬山之中巖阻嶮絕太原民不得至澤潞安望糴食他所得真定米稍可通然背負車運率二斗而致一斗甫至壽陽則價已三倍矣此可深念者三也饑民相聚為盜招之不可勢必撲殺小則支庫金大則請內帑與其發帑以賞殺盜之人孰若發帑使不為盜此可深念者四也近邱富往來誘惑邊民妄傳寡人耕田不取租稅愚民何知急不暇擇長邊八百餘里誰要之者彼誘而衆我逃而虛此可深念者五也因請緩征遺賦留河東新增鹽課以給宗祿

明紀卷第二十五

明紀卷第三十六

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

即用知府銜浙江候補知縣內閣中書孫男克家參訂

世宗紀九 起壬戌嘉靖四十一年盡丙寅四十五年

四十一年春三月石城賊寇任□賊沿江守邦寧陽□□而別自上流三千里□竹以□木□□大□之新□容山平。辛卯白鹿生子帝□告□廟許之羣臣表賀未幾又生二子帝以為延生之祥□□□告□廟已又生□子□賀。己酉永壽宮成帝即日徙居之命曰萬壽宮以徐階子璠為太常寺少卿。初丙方所進芝□苑中中官□出市人家復進以為寶王金乃厚結中使得芝□本□一山□之□山又合□五色□□四月進之帝大喜遣官告□廟□金太醫院□□。初宗室□知□□道出□□大猷□□大猷興以□□其□攻其黨□□何以數萬計一大□走□乃所司斬首五千人□□□□□□千二百餘級賊竟不出大猷所□□□□人□其功大猷不□□□□□一人。初帝所下手詔語多不可曉惟世蕃一目了然答語無不中帝意及世蕃居母喪不得入直所代嵩票擬不能答遣使持問世蕃世蕃日縱淫樂不以時答中使相繼促嵩不得已自為之往往失指所進青詞又多假手他人不能工以此積失帝歡會萬壽宮□帝益親階顧問多不及嵩即及祠祀而已嵩懼置酒要階使家人羅拜舉觴屬曰嵩旦夕且死此曹惟公乳哺之階謝不敢帝問世蕃□居□□術得幸有所問密封遣中官詣壇焚之所答不如旨輒咎中官穢褻之道行□視而後焚答始稱旨帝大喜問今天下何以不治道行故為乩仙言嵩奸狀帝問上仙何不殛之答曰留待皇帝自殛帝心動御史鄒應龍上疏言工部侍郎嚴世蕃憑藉父權專利無厭私擅爵賞廣致賂遺使選法敗壞市道公行羣小競趨要價轉巨如刑部主事項治元以萬三千金轉吏部舉人潘鴻業以二千二百金得知州夫司屬郡吏賂以千萬則大而公卿方岳又安知紀極平時交通贓賄為之居間者不下百十餘人而其子錦衣嚴鵠中書嚴鴻家人嚴年幕客中書羅龍文為甚年尤桀黠士大夫無恥者至呼為鶴山先生遇嵩生日年輒獻萬金為壽又廣置良田美宅於南京揚州無慮數十所以豪僕嚴冬主之抑勒侵奪民怨入骨尤可異者世蕃喪母陛下以嵩年高特留侍養令鵠扶櫬南還世蕃乃聚狎客擁豔姬恆舞酣歌人紀滅絕至鵠之無知則以祖母喪為奇貨所至驛騷要索百故諸司承迎郡邑為空今天下水旱頻仍南北多警而世蕃父子方日事掊克內外百司莫不竭民脂膏塞彼溪壑民安得不貧國安得不病天人災變安得不迭至也臣請斬世蕃首懸之於市以為人臣凶橫不忠之戒其父嵩溺愛惡子召賂市權宜亟放歸田用清政本臣若一言失實甘伏顯戮帝降旨慰嵩而責其溺愛世蕃負眷倚令致仕馳驛歸有司歲給米百石下世蕃錦衣獄為民且戍□帝不□戍世蕃□□龍文遠□年於獄為民伏誅擢應龍通政司參議已帝念嵩元功竟多不樂□□階秘謂傳位退居西內專祈長生階等森何以官與邪物階言□□之輸乃歎臣□有行之既而傳諭臣等不敢奉命帝曰卿等不欲必嘗奉君命同輔元修乃可嵩已退世蕃已伏法敢更言者并應龍斬之嵩既去自危不敢遂任久之始視事御史張檟巡鹽河東不知帝指上疏言陛下已□應龍而工宗茂□□嵩大奸未召是由奏者不實世帝大怒立逮至杖六十斥為民嵩知帝念己賂左右發道行怙寵招權不法事繫刑部俾引階道行不承坐斬瘐死獄中帝以嵩年高久而世蕃罪在奸於外因命階無久直嘗令帝嘗言所為

奸[illegible]在內[illegible]人[illegible]帝以[illegible]二[illegible]其中曰以成
[illegible]主上以[illegible]以明[illegible]公[illegible]士[illegible]行
[illegible]出[illegible]召[illegible]共[illegible]田[illegible]同[illegible]則公公則百[illegible]
[illegible]則私私則百[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]力反之[illegible]
以[illegible]大[illegible]帝[illegible]所行[illegible]
[illegible]周知人之[illegible]曰大奸似忠大詐似信[illegible]則
[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]帝明王有言必
[illegible]不[illegible]小[illegible]之大則[illegible]而容之以[illegible]來[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]平[illegible]之武平上杭江西之[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]四[illegible]之[illegible]江西[illegible]州　十[illegible]人[illegible]
兵[illegible]所[illegible]力[illegible]二日[illegible]壬子死之[illegible]
[illegible]光[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]不下[illegible]山大[illegible]山[illegible]出大[illegible]
知[illegible]兵[illegible]而[illegible]主[illegible]入[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]之六月[illegible]去　初[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]自[illegible]明[illegible]子[illegible]安[illegible]之[illegible]
曰[illegible]明公[illegible]令所[illegible]伏[illegible]令其行[illegible]必非明公子[illegible]
千[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]
杭[illegible]小不足[illegible]杭[illegible]不[illegible]名[illegible]去而心[illegible]如
[illegible]內召乃[illegible]史[illegible]之
[illegible]已[illegible]州[illegible]往[illegible]之子也[illegible]
大[illegible]刑部[illegible]大[illegible]太常寺[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]兵部[illegible]吉工部侍郎[illegible]伯
[illegible]刑部侍郎[illegible]右[illegible]兵[illegible]史[illegible]所[illegible]天府尹
[illegible]府光[illegible]寺[illegible]府光[illegible]少[illegible]右[illegible]
[illegible]太[illegible]子[illegible]王[illegible]京[illegible]故[illegible]太[illegible]

[illegible]西[illegible]使[illegible]十人[illegible]以[illegible]
成[illegible]世[illegible]以[illegible]
世[illegible]材[illegible]出入[illegible]內[illegible]人尤[illegible]之　[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]州來[illegible]合[illegible]江[illegible]
來[illegible]合[illegible]元[illegible]所[illegible]大田古田[illegible]
時[illegible]已[illegible]距[illegible]十[illegible]四面[illegible]大[illegible]其中
官[illegible]不[illegible]相守[illegible]至[illegible]田[illegible]化[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]宗[illegible]成[illegible]之秋七月[illegible]人
[illegible]一[illegible]大[illegible]二千六百[illegible]至[illegible]田
[illegible]化[illegible]之夜四[illegible]六十[illegible]千
[illegible]百[illegible]明入[illegible]化人[illegible]知牛酒[illegible]不[illegible]
自[illegible]二百人[illegible]兵官[illegible]
[illegible]光至[illegible]州[illegible]至[illegible]石[illegible]江　[illegible]河[illegible]
[illegible]大河[illegible]入[illegible]
之決口地下水[illegible]人力[illegible]八百丈[illegible]可[illegible]
併[illegible]其[illegible]　九月壬午朔二[illegible]天[illegible]曰[illegible]
日中[illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible]帝曰[illegible]乃小人之[illegible]不[illegible]
左[illegible]史[illegible]子大[illegible]刑部主[illegible]吏部[illegible]朴[illegible]生也[illegible]
之[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]朴[illegible]朴不同[illegible]
[illegible]工部令[illegible]任　[illegible]山[illegible]西[illegible]北大[illegible]州
[illegible]且[illegible]內府[illegible]可
前[illegible]子[illegible]守[illegible]　冬十月[illegible]天下之[illegible]而大
可[illegible]天下[illegible]供京[illegible]四百[illegible]石而[illegible]
凡八百五十三萬石以山西[illegible]存留百五十五萬石而[illegible]二百十
二萬以河南[illegible]存留八十四萬[illegible]一千石而[illegible]百九十二萬[illegible]二省
之[illegible]不足供[illegible]之[illegible]出其中[illegible]

王以上猶得厚享將軍以下多不能自存饑寒困辱勢所必至常號呼道路聚詬有司守土之臣每懼生變夫賦不可增而宗室日益蕃衍可不爲寒心宜令大臣科道集議於朝且諭諸王以勢窮弊極不得不通變之故令戶部會計歲以十年爲率通計兵荒蠲免存留及王府增封之數共[illegible]下諸王議　免南畿江西被災稅糧　命求方術[illegible]仲文[illegible]可學等皆前死　十一月乙酉令御史姜儆王大任分行天下訪求方士及符籙秘書　丁亥南京給事中陸鳳儀[illegible]宗憲及[illegible]等十大罪得旨逮問比至帝曰宗憲非嵩黨[illegible]用入九年人無言者自[illegible]所劾且切[illegible]臣事子五[illegible]封今若加罪後誰爲我任事者令回任　初武[illegible]宗憲[illegible]一[illegible]宗[illegible]史[illegible]先大小數十戰先[illegible]功至[illegible]使及宗憲[illegible]先[illegible]官[illegible]行[illegible]事[illegible]　是時浙江[illegible]官以[illegible]史[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]江浙[illegible]之久[illegible]兵[illegible]又[illegible]宗[illegible]力[illegible]以下[illegible]不[illegible]令不[illegible]之半民皆尸[illegible]之　辛丑[illegible]兒[illegible]兵王[illegible]死延[illegible]兵官[illegible]分[illegible]卒令[illegible]出[illegible]木[illegible]山[illegible]中[illegible]兩[illegible]之[illegible]一百十九[illegible]　[illegible]御史[illegible]言[illegible]六十[illegible]兩[illegible]至一百[illegible]目[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]是[illegible]之尤[illegible]方今[illegible]民[illegible]百[illegible]亡[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]之　[illegible]王[illegible]日[illegible]化城[illegible]月己酉[illegible]卒入人[illegible]中[illegible]天兵二字[illegible]而[illegible]其[illegible]守[illegible]入[illegible]走[illegible]力[illegible]死[illegible]中[illegible]一空自[illegible]州[illegible]所[illegible]百[illegible]城至[illegible]近[illegible]　[illegible]西[illegible]及[illegible]　[illegible]上[illegible]江西平[illegible]王化[illegible]之

[illegible]副使[illegible]三[illegible]由[illegible]討[illegible]之[illegible]罪　給事中[illegible]浙江[illegible]兵[illegible]人[illegible]

四十二年春正月[illegible]切[illegible]名亞[illegible]　[illegible]之[illegible]之兵[illegible]道[illegible]之士[illegible]先[illegible]帝[illegible]其[illegible]思[illegible]大十[illegible]名　[illegible]又[illegible]以[illegible]平二[illegible]之[illegible]州[illegible]武平上杭安遠三[illegible]地　戊申[illegible]水[illegible]之　以[illegible]再[illegible]之[illegible]江兵[illegible]留[illegible]兵一[illegible]令[illegible]以往[illegible]所以[illegible]民[illegible]兵兵[illegible]其令又[illegible]兵以[illegible]之[illegible]令一[illegible]土[illegible]使人[illegible]用[illegible]自[illegible]守[illegible]則兵[illegible]有所[illegible]卽不[illegible]已而召[illegible]亦[illegible]先[illegible]土[illegible]本[illegible]可[illegible]化兩[illegible]以兵少[illegible]宗[illegible]二月[illegible]屯[illegible]城[illegible]戰中伏死[illegible]以[illegible]平[illegible]之[illegible]卽以[illegible]代　三月[illegible]安[illegible]以[illegible]一[illegible]之　初武定女土官[illegible]氏[illegible]林[illegible]林[illegible]氏大[illegible]子[illegible]征入[illegible]氏宗令[illegible]合[illegible]因[illegible]目[illegible]印[illegible]林[illegible]印走[illegible]之令[illegible]而[illegible]留[illegible]氏所[illegible]祖[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]府[illegible]曲[illegible]林[illegible]至土官王心一[illegible]兵[illegible]林[illegible]走[illegible]作[illegible]其印[illegible]其左右[illegible]令[illegible]氏[illegible]府[illegible]祖[illegible]其[illegible]　[illegible]朴[illegible]父[illegible]代自[illegible]朴[illegible]宋[illegible]自[illegible]亦推心[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]士[illegible]事自[illegible]以[illegible]郎中陸光祖[illegible]之[illegible]封[illegible]功又[illegible]文[illegible]

又以賞罰太柯人才不能[illegible]先[illegible]三[illegible]宣明法州[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]四月[illegible]中[illegible]明[illegible]平[illegible]食[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]合[illegible]之平[illegible]明[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]之[illegible]不得去乃[illegible]
其[illegible]成[illegible]不平丁卯[illegible]令[illegible]中[illegible]左大[illegible]右合
攻[illegible]平[illegible]先[illegible]左右[illegible]之大[illegible]二千二百[illegible]
[illegible]三千人[illegible]化[illegible]及一[illegible]先以[illegible]上[illegible]　五月
古北口[illegible]出[illegible]其四人[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]子[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]以[illegible]父[illegible]以[illegible]父[illegible]
乃[illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]方[illegible]自是二[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]防入[illegible]中[illegible]江水[illegible]兵駐定
[illegible]兵[illegible]山[illegible]令[illegible]則已
[illegible]二[illegible]此[illegible]不[illegible]分[illegible]之
給事中[illegible]文[illegible]中[illegible]六十
[illegible]名　六月[illegible]入浙江[illegible]
百[illegible]石[illegible]十[illegible]之　上[illegible]石[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]九[illegible]初[illegible]可[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]大臣[illegible]之[illegible]入西[illegible]人
[illegible]太[illegible]少[illegible]中[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]可
[illegible]外郎[illegible]所九月[illegible]下[illegible]六十[illegible]可[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]文[illegible]白[illegible]之
[illegible]田玉[illegible]吉田[illegible]召[illegible]
其[illegible]文上之[illegible]世[illegible]成[illegible]家不[illegible]
文[illegible]自戍所[illegible]州[illegible]江西[illegible]上言[illegible]年八
十有四乞[illegible]世[illegible]年[illegible]不許　江北[illegible]平[illegible]

十月[illegible]兵[illegible]山[illegible]大江南北[illegible]任之　[illegible]
化[illegible]王[illegible]二十二人[illegible]使[illegible]之[illegible]中
[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]自[illegible]王[illegible]以
[illegible]使[illegible]下守臣[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]自此始[illegible]子[illegible]之三[illegible]
[illegible]化[illegible]之三任[illegible]不[illegible]
凡日[illegible]丁卯[illegible]子[illegible]刀[illegible]入[illegible]方[illegible]
不[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]江[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]京[illegible]兵[illegible]之令[illegible]京[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]兵文武大臣分守[illegible]京[illegible]以京[illegible]兵分[illegible]內外[illegible]
及[illegible]中[illegible]外[illegible]州[illegible]
曰庚戌[illegible]又見[illegible]大[illegible]此[illegible]京不[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]并力[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]以[illegible]曰
[illegible]在平谷[illegible]任[illegible]井[illegible]世[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]
二[illegible]官[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]
一矢內[illegible]西[illegible]父子[illegible]石[illegible]入[illegible]內
[illegible]入日不[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]大同[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]
而[illegible]下[illegible]而以[illegible]兵[illegible]之古北
口乙亥[illegible]不[illegible]入乃[illegible]古北口[illegible]
[illegible]伏兵[illegible]人[illegible]十一月丁丑[illegible]北[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]日[illegible]何以[illegible]以[illegible]不
[illegible]而二[illegible]兵[illegible]則[illegible]乃[illegible]之出[illegible]
其[illegible]切[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]大十[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]法司[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]

五月壬寅朔，日有食之。時陶仲文已死，宮中數見妖，帝[illegible]高
[illegible]已不樂。中官[illegible]以[illegible]乙卯夜，帝坐庭中，[illegible]一桃御幄後，
左右言自空中下，帝大喜曰天賜也，[illegible]五日，明日復降一桃。
其夜白兔生二子，帝[illegible]，[illegible]未幾[illegible]亦生二子，廷臣表賀。
帝以奇祥一錫，天[illegible]非常，手詔[illegible]。[illegible]走。六月辛卯，
[illegible]將[illegible]寬設伏[illegible]之，手斬其[illegible]三人。[illegible]王[illegible]去賊入濱
[illegible]侍郎[illegible]以西至[illegible]州[illegible]市舶
[illegible]防[illegible]以[illegible]至[illegible]。[illegible]國貢獅子
秋七月，[illegible]大獄[illegible]州以次[illegible]平居
之[illegible]給事中[illegible]政部[illegible]史[illegible]知兵者代
之[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]兵部尚[illegible]理戎政林
[illegible]給事中[illegible]部[illegible]紹勿問。八月
[illegible]先卒。冬十月[illegible]王大任[illegible]上所[illegible]千[illegible]
方士[illegible]文[illegible]人[illegible]大任[illegible]士[illegible]京
[illegible]阿方[illegible]所[illegible]化各州[illegible]
王約[illegible]王一心至行[illegible]一心[illegible]自效[illegible]
[illegible]史呂光洵[illegible]之[illegible]百人官軍分道進[illegible]攻大
小木壯二[illegible]之[illegible]阿方[illegible]平。[illegible]犯[illegible]西大[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]大治[illegible]工[illegible]見[illegible]州[illegible]臣不[illegible]
[illegible]巡視江防[illegible]臣[illegible]其[illegible]子。十一月[illegible]言臣[illegible]視上
江[illegible]江[illegible]入[illegible]文[illegible]世[illegible]文下[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]臣之心而世[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]人心近
[illegible]士至四千[illegible]人[illegible]言[illegible]人[illegible]且不[illegible]乞
早正刑[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]世[illegible]子[illegible]官[illegible]衣[illegible]令
[illegible]世[illegible]戍所方二日[illegible]已[illegible]至世[illegible]不及行，乃[illegible]赴京師。
十二月[illegible]事中[illegible]以[illegible]功名[illegible]士大
夫[illegible]成[illegible]又今[illegible]方[illegible]兵部[illegible]用[illegible]兵[illegible]
印[illegible]非[illegible]部[illegible]例[illegible]吏[illegible]校[illegible]
皆以有所[illegible]時[illegible]而[illegible]在兵部[illegible]推二人
也[illegible]夕[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]岳。[illegible]東田坑賊[illegible]相[illegible]
復叛，約三[illegible]賊[illegible]分[illegible]江西[illegible]王化[illegible]子[illegible]
兵往[illegible]乃[illegible]反間[illegible]言化已[illegible]化[illegible]
進賊[illegible]於石子[illegible]州府同知[illegible]官[illegible]
立祠。[illegible]賊[illegible]守[illegible]允元[illegible]死之。[illegible]犯山西
[illegible]平守[illegible]戰死。古田[illegible]自[illegible]入桂
林，知府[illegible]司[illegible]民[illegible]去官[illegible]不及。
四十四年春正月丁未，[illegible]王[illegible]。帝[illegible]曰此子[illegible]今
死矣[illegible]日[illegible]子[illegible]國[illegible]以所占
陂田[illegible]之民，民大悅。[illegible]王[illegible]古[illegible]兵[illegible]
知[illegible]行[illegible]守[illegible]出兵[illegible]
[illegible]究。[illegible]王之[illegible]宗[illegible]王[illegible]七[illegible]立[illegible]以
[illegible]以[illegible]人才[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]
以[illegible]以[illegible]立[illegible]以[illegible]已而武岡王[illegible]亦
[illegible]宗[illegible]立[illegible]正宗[illegible]王以下子[illegible]十[illegible]入[illegible]月[illegible]米一石，
三[illegible]中[illegible]式[illegible]之五[illegible]不中[illegible]之給本[illegible]
三之二，庶人及[illegible]女[illegible]六石，庶女勿加[illegible]
[illegible]二月[illegible]部尚[illegible]上之[illegible]凶大[illegible]
[illegible]時給[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]名宗[illegible]行之[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]祿少[illegible]五百石[illegible]至二千石[illegible]出[illegible]而[illegible]以下[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]存矣。三月己未[illegible]年五十八[illegible]少[illegible]文
[illegible]才[illegible]中夜出片紙[illegible]立成，帝[illegible]一[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]有化[illegible]作[illegible]帝大[illegible]上[illegible]此[illegible]用[illegible]居。

款出[illegible]階門，直以通倭之[illegible]承天大大[illegible]學士[illegible]改[illegible]不
以[illegible]階[illegible]學士不平，階[illegible]曰：任之而已。自[illegible]能文，見他人所作[illegible]
績[illegible]明士出其門者，斥令尤不[illegible]李[illegible]朝[illegible]
相。[illegible]世蕃[illegible]文[illegible]至刑部，尚書[illegible]先[illegible]不法[illegible]且及
[illegible]世蕃[illegible]曰[illegible]且[illegible]以[illegible]
白徐階。階曰：諸公欲生之乎？死之乎？僉曰：必欲死之。曰：若是，適所以生之
[illegible]巧取上旨。今[illegible]及之，是彰上過也。必如是，諸公且不測，嚴公
子[illegible]段出都門矣。[illegible]手削其草，[illegible]按[illegible]文[illegible]直[illegible]
世蕃用彭孔言，以南昌倉地有王氣，取以治第，制擬王者。
又結宗人典楧陰伺非常，多聚亡命。龍文[illegible]直黨五百人，謀為世
蕃外投日本。先所發遣世蕃班頭牛信亦自山海衛棄伍北走，誘致
外兵，共相響應。即日令光昇等[illegible]之。世蕃聞，詫曰：死矣。[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]及龍文於市[illegible]二十年[illegible]信[illegible]子，
流毒天下，人咸指目為奸臣，[illegible]其家，得黃金三萬[illegible]兩，白金二百萬[illegible]
兩，他珍寶服玩所直又數百萬。世蕃[illegible]刑，[illegible]所[illegible]保安，子弟在太
學者以一[illegible]姓名言爵林入市，觀世蕃[illegible]大呼曰：此公可
謂目[illegible]而去。[illegible]龍亦[illegible]安[illegible]氏[illegible]八[illegible]兩[illegible]
給[illegible]其二[illegible]以死。　士[illegible]
前小[illegible]山[illegible]戰死。　[illegible]
增[illegible]臣且乞[illegible]四月庚辰，命[illegible]李春芳[illegible]以本官兼武英殿
大學士，預機務。[illegible]工部[illegible]行[illegible]右侍郎[illegible]方[illegible]而[illegible]人
食[illegible]行[illegible]其代[illegible]言[illegible]改[illegible]郎[illegible]
制不[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]一[illegible]子[illegible]
聞[illegible]人[illegible]或有所[illegible]不[illegible]之文
宗[illegible]帝曰[illegible]自而行之[illegible]南北
用兵[illegible]大臣小不[illegible]

閏[illegible]任事[illegible]以功[illegible]
[illegible]者[illegible]合相。　四川[illegible]川[illegible]北[illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible]父子[illegible]其[illegible]自[illegible]作[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]民[illegible]
敗，京師[illegible]上下十八[illegible]不[illegible]至石[illegible]之
壬午，[illegible]兵[illegible]之。　[illegible]江[illegible]成
[illegible]先[illegible]之[illegible]天[illegible]二百[illegible]
[illegible]百[illegible]二[illegible]之[illegible]
大[illegible]仲文[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]因[illegible]田玉[illegible]中[illegible]之田玉又代何[illegible]
[illegible]百[illegible]大[illegible]曰自[illegible]下[illegible]今
大[illegible]能[illegible]可[illegible]用[illegible]之術[illegible]中外交[illegible]則
莊[illegible]不知今言[illegible]已久，似非道行所[illegible]以田玉進水[illegible]及
[illegible]大[illegible]官水[illegible]不可[illegible]不[illegible]
小互相[illegible]大[illegible]五月[illegible]田下[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]不可[illegible]
[illegible]其交通[illegible]大[illegible]之
[illegible]所[illegible]世[illegible]方士[illegible]流[illegible]所[illegible]
前官不[illegible]人[illegible]至[illegible]其[illegible]
正法[illegible]。　六月甲戌，[illegible]宮[illegible]　自[illegible]
[illegible]河[illegible]流[illegible]有[illegible]分[illegible]一尺[illegible]以[illegible]
必決。秋七月，河決沛縣，上下二百餘里[illegible]分為十[illegible]支，
[illegible]逆流入[illegible]河至湖[illegible]
改[illegible]刑部[illegible]工部[illegible]治之。　[illegible]平[illegible]
[illegible]八月入犯[illegible]中。　[illegible]台[illegible]
[illegible]白[illegible]宣府[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]二百[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]　壬午[illegible]仙
[illegible]於[illegible]　陛[illegible]祖之[illegible]考功也王[illegible]古[illegible]方[illegible]時王一[illegible]
[illegible]力[illegible]之[illegible]文[illegible]引人才[illegible]心任之[illegible]能
[illegible]王化江[illegible]元[illegible]文[illegible]言九月[illegible]史
士[illegible]由[illegible]下[illegible]侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]七祖[illegible]祖已[illegible]寺少[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]居官不守法[illegible]
[illegible]守如故　山西[illegible]
[illegible]水少防巡[illegible]
水[illegible]民大利之　[illegible]宗[illegible]以[illegible]四十[illegible]人以[illegible]用
[illegible]史[illegible]治正[illegible]文[illegible]上宗[illegible]
文以[illegible]世[illegible]十月[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]治正[illegible]之[illegible]下治正[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]之十一月[illegible]史[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]西[illegible]
[illegible]　戊[illegible]安[illegible]后[illegible]
[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]以防[illegible]
[illegible]不合[illegible]十二月
四川大[illegible]民[illegible]伯[illegible]作[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]水兵[illegible]兵[illegible]
以[illegible]州[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]不利平[illegible]

四十五年[illegible]正月[illegible]史文[illegible]大[illegible]已
[illegible]山[illegible]兵[illegible]伯[illegible]山西[illegible]
所司[illegible]山西[illegible]之　二月[illegible]戶部[illegible]百[illegible]天下
臣民[illegible]之主也[illegible]任[illegible]任[illegible]以[illegible]臣工[illegible]而
已陛下[illegible]文[illegible]久[illegible]之而去[illegible]
之[illegible]用之[illegible]可得一[illegible]民[illegible]士[illegible]一十
[illegible]年不[illegible]法[illegible]年[illegible]名[illegible]二王不相見人以
[illegible]於父子以[illegible]臣下人以[illegible]臣[illegible]而不
[illegible]人以[illegible]夫[illegible]言[illegible]民不[illegible]生[illegible]陛下
[illegible]今日天下[illegible]何如[illegible]刑一[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]之後[illegible]相之[illegible]而已世[illegible]天下之人不[illegible]
陛下久矣古[illegible]人[illegible]臣工[illegible]今乃[illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]同[illegible]作[illegible]力[illegible]市[illegible]
[illegible]四出[illegible]之而[illegible]一人[illegible]陛下正[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
陛下何[illegible]
[illegible]

此左右奸人[illegible]以[illegible]陛下，而陛下[illegible]信之以[illegible]陛
下又[illegible]以[illegible]臣下，則分理有人，天下無不可治，而[illegible]
[illegible]已乎。夫用人而[illegible]其[illegible]此陛下之[illegible]也。[illegible]
[illegible]有一不[illegible]陛下[illegible]乎。[illegible]同心，今[illegible]守[illegible]陛下
以[illegible]也。[illegible]任[illegible]至今[illegible]之[illegible]
不[illegible]之[illegible]有以[illegible]陛下之[illegible]而[illegible]乎，即陛下亦何利
於[illegible]陛下[illegible]知[illegible]一旦[illegible]正[illegible]相待[illegible]
官[illegible]天下利[illegible]十年之[illegible]文武之[illegible]使
[illegible]臣[illegible]十年[illegible]之[illegible]之利，天下何[illegible]
不治[illegible]何[illegible]不理此在陛下一[illegible]作[illegible]而已。[illegible]此不[illegible]而切切於
[illegible]以求[illegible]不可知之[illegible]而[illegible]
於[illegible]所成也。今大臣[illegible]而[illegible]小臣[illegible]而[illegible]臣不[illegible]
以[illegible]死[illegible]大[illegible]之地[illegible]左右曰[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]侍曰此人[illegible]其上疏時自知[illegible]死，市一[illegible]
子[illegible]世帝[illegible]少[illegible]之
日月二[illegible]太[illegible]留中[illegible]以[illegible]曰此人可方比干，[illegible]非紂耳。
[illegible]帝有[illegible]召[illegible]日[illegible]今[illegible]久安
[illegible]事又曰[illegible]不自[illegible]此[illegible]能[illegible]此人[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]式[illegible]死[illegible]上乃留中。浙
江民[illegible]役[illegible]行一[illegible]法[illegible]官吕[illegible]
[illegible]子弟[illegible]民[illegible]介
[illegible]所[illegible]所手[illegible]帝[illegible]力
爭乃止。[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]
決口。[illegible]工[illegible]卒不用[illegible]
給事中[illegible]民[illegible]給事中何[illegible]往[illegible]
[illegible]亞元[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]兵十[illegible]

逆[illegible]首[illegible]江西[illegible]分五[illegible]大[illegible]而
[illegible]其[illegible]生[illegible]亞元[illegible]一[illegible]四百[illegible]八[illegible]人[illegible]王西
[illegible]世[illegible]兵[illegible]同知郭文[illegible]以求[illegible]
[illegible]之。[illegible]江江西[illegible]
[illegible]平[illegible]保平三[illegible]府而[illegible]大同天成[illegible]去六十[illegible]
外[illegible]山[illegible]時[illegible]一[illegible]可。三月[illegible]
[illegible]少[illegible]名[illegible]中[illegible]民[illegible]到[illegible]使王府[illegible]
王府內官[illegible]所[illegible]兵[illegible]改文臣
王府[illegible]王及[illegible]到[illegible]給事中[illegible]
[illegible]侍郎[illegible]事[illegible]一元[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]也。己未[illegible]尚[illegible]武[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]何[illegible]新河[illegible]
省且可[illegible]河而[illegible]不
全[illegible]河[illegible]之[illegible]乃決。夏四月壬戌朔，日有食之。[illegible]
[illegible]平[illegible]江[illegible]平[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]究[illegible]以舟[illegible]山下。[illegible]其舟[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]二百九十[illegible]人[illegible]言平[illegible]死[illegible]史從
道死，以[illegible]不[illegible]曰[illegible]火[illegible]時何以[illegible]其必死也。[illegible]以
免。大[illegible]高[illegible]役[illegible]以何[illegible]之下[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]世[illegible]召[illegible]戶[illegible]此乃[illegible]子[illegible]家人。
[illegible]杜[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]世[illegible]
無[illegible]在[illegible]帝[illegible]臣[illegible]仁[illegible]史。丙戌[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]名[illegible]而[illegible]官[illegible]已而
[illegible]之[illegible]名[illegible]光祖[illegible]令[illegible]刻
[illegible]司[illegible]五月郎中[illegible]員[illegible]
名[illegible]乃[illegible]求[illegible]此[illegible]行百年[illegible]益[illegible]

[illegible]又[illegible]大臣[illegible]郭[illegible]相[illegible]四司[illegible]司
[illegible]面[illegible]亦非[illegible]改正[illegible]郎[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]明[illegible]自今吏部郎[illegible]九[illegible]林[illegible]四司[illegible]可
[illegible]政[illegible]水科[illegible]巡[illegible]史[illegible]之。六月
大雨[illegible]水[illegible]決[illegible]西二[illegible]然[illegible]河功不
可成[illegible]切主[illegible]亦[illegible]中主元[illegible]史[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]丙子京師[illegible]於[illegible]三日大雨[illegible]臣[illegible]
賀。[illegible]平[illegible]林[illegible]南[illegible]李佑[illegible]敗之[illegible]戍守[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]而[illegible]元時[illegible]兵戍守戍兵[illegible]以[illegible]此[illegible]
生[illegible]也不如[illegible]林使從之。秋七月[illegible]以十[illegible]入[illegible]府[illegible]
[illegible]芳[illegible]之[illegible]之不可[illegible]亦不可[illegible]四門[illegible]
[illegible]人比[illegible]天[illegible]呼[illegible]日芳臥日中不[illegible]
相[illegible]所[illegible]明日芳[illegible]不[illegible]日[illegible]反[illegible]且走[illegible]兵
[illegible]大[illegible]之。李同下[illegible]本午之[illegible]犬[illegible]之子世[illegible]白[illegible]
假[illegible]順天巡撫[illegible]史耿[illegible]行[illegible]從
之[illegible]以[illegible]史[illegible]泪而罷。初和平賊李文[illegible]本[illegible]龍[illegible]弁
[illegible]高[illegible]下[illegible]二[illegible]以[illegible]不討且十年文彪
死子珍[illegible]江月[illegible]之[illegible]入月[illegible]史吳百朋[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]和平[illegible]川[illegible]江[illegible]安[illegible]
孚不至[illegible]不[illegible]三[illegible]白[illegible]江[illegible]大[illegible]用兵[illegible]
下[illegible]之自明乃令[illegible]規[illegible]竹[illegible]
[illegible]九月新河成長一百九十四里[illegible]由[illegible]山入[illegible]行至
[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]時四[illegible]志[illegible]以示在[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]之使[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]兵[illegible]同[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]一[illegible]石[illegible]保[illegible]兵官[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]印而以[illegible]大[illegible]自此[illegible]

[illegible]吉田分其[illegible]上下大[illegible]下大[illegible]人以
行[illegible]因其[illegible]史[illegible]元入上大[illegible]之[illegible]二千
人[illegible]吏部尚[illegible]十人[illegible]
[illegible]往[illegible]所[illegible]犯[illegible]不[illegible]
人何所[illegible]日巡[illegible]有[illegible]否今[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]乙[illegible]吏部[illegible]
以[illegible]己任冬十月[illegible]太子太保[illegible]丁卯[illegible]
犯[illegible]兵官[illegible]死[illegible]西犯[illegible]仕[illegible]京[illegible]
[illegible]太子太保[illegible]用兵[illegible]亦[illegible]
[illegible]由此[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]東[illegible]乃
[illegible]以臣之而日令[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]亦以[illegible]一日[illegible]曰[illegible]及[illegible]人耶[illegible]以
[illegible]戶部司[illegible]何以[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]衣[illegible]
之臣[illegible]司[illegible]而[illegible]父[illegible]
[illegible]水[illegible]王時[illegible]刑部[illegible]丙[illegible]系以
[illegible]犯[illegible]本[illegible]死比乃[illegible]犯[illegible]人王[illegible]三[illegible]生
法乃[illegible]令[illegible]仕[illegible]官令[illegible]口外[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]官[illegible]王[illegible]父不[illegible]
以本[illegible]上[illegible]四月巡[illegible]西[illegible]史方[illegible]
[illegible]北[illegible]之[illegible]古有之乃今[illegible]而[illegible]之
[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]水不[illegible]此[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]武有[illegible]士之[illegible]土兵之[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]府[illegible]之[illegible]之二[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]大[illegible]水二[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]上而[illegible]臣分[illegible]下也今[illegible]
日[illegible]而[illegible]之臣[illegible]功[illegible]分[illegible]世所[illegible]之
[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]自[illegible]加[illegible]可[illegible]外[illegible]

可與也疏入斥爲民。 呂光洵遣鄉紘復業鳳繼祖執而殺之糾衆攻新城臨安殺百戶李麓土舍王德隆執僉事張澤千戶劉裕已而被圍殺畢走四川會理州詔雲南四川會兵進勦賊帥者色斬繼祖諸土舍祿紹先降姚縣土官高繼先會其餘黨高欽高鈞謀主趙士傑等皆伏誅。 甲辰俺答犯大同參將崔世榮禦之樊皮嶺及子大朝大賓俱戰死。 十一月己未帝不豫。 初徐階甚親高拱引入直拱驟貴負氣頗忤階胡應嘉既劾李登雲而懼應拱害己遂幷劾拱言拱輔政初卽以直廬爲隘移家西安門外每夜潛歸陛下近稍違和拱卽私運直廬器物於外臣不知其何心帝病亟勿省也拱疑應嘉受階指大憾之。 十二月改四川龍川宣撫司爲龍安府割保寧之江油成都之石泉二縣隸之分福建龍溪縣地置海澄縣以漳浦縣地益之又分龍巖縣地置寧洋縣以大田永安二縣地益之。 庚子帝大漸自西苑還乾清宮是日崩年六十徐階草遺詔凡政令不便者悉改之起用大禮大獄建言得罪諸臣死者卹錄方士付法司治罪罷一切齋醮工作及例外采買詔下朝野號慟感激比之楊廷和所擬登極詔爲帝始終盛事高拱郭朴以階不與共謀不樂朴曰徐公謗先帝可斬也。 壬子裕王卽位大赦天下免明年田賦之半及嘉靖四十三年以前逋賦。 大行之初崩也提牢主事以海瑞且見用設酒饌款之瑞疑當赴西市恣飲噉不顧主事因附耳語宮車適晏駕先生今卽出大用矣瑞曰信然乎卽大慟盡嘔出所飲食隕絕於地終夜哭不絕聲甲寅詔釋瑞及何以尙復其官。 禮部尙書高儀以大行皇帝服制未除請遵弘治十八年例歲暮大祫孟春時享皆遣官攝事樂設而不作帝卽喪次致齋陪祀官亦在二十七日之內宜令暫免從之。

明紀卷第三十六

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
□□知府銜□□□□□內閣□□中書孫男克家□訂

穆宗紀一　□□□□元年盡己巳凡三年

穆宗契天隆道淵懿寬仁顯文光武純德弘孝莊皇帝隆慶元年春正月朔□□□□□文□□□□臣面□大□召訪□□□□閣□從令科臣□□□□□納□　□前□□□□□給事中邱□□□□忠尹相□□□□用□□□□□時來聘怡沈束□存仁□□□□□世蕃御史何□□□□□□□正色方□□□□□□□□□王□□□居郎中□□□□□□□□□□□□□世□□□□□□正□□□三十三人官□□□□臣以□□□□□□太常寺少□□□□□況□□光□□光祿寺少□□□□右副都御史□□□王□□右□□□宗□何光□□□太常寺少□□□□□□□□□周天佐許□□□□□□□光祿寺少□□任一子官□□□右都□□史□□□名□□寺少□王元正□□□□光光祿寺□□□□文□右會都□史□□太常寺少□□太□寺少□□□□□□□□□王宗□光祿寺少□□□少保□□□□□光祿寺□任一子□□□□□□□□□□□□□□方一□□□□□□□□□相世□王□□□□□□如□　□□□□□□□□□□社及配享□□□□□天地分祀不必改□□□不□□□□西□帝社□□□宗□□□天□□□□□□□□后□□□章□□石□祀□□□從之　吏部侍郎□□以□□上□□十□曰定志保位畏天法祖□民□□□用人□　□□□□□□□□□尤切中□其□□　□亥有□□□□□曰□□給事中□時克以新政不宜□□上□切□　戊辰□□王□□□□□內官石□□□□□□□入宜　□王金□世□死□□□中文□元□□可學

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□王大任□　丁丑□□□妃杜氏□□□□皇太后□□□殿　吏部尚書□□□□□□□給事中□□御史□□□□□而山西人□□□□□□□□□私情□□□□□有所□□□郎□□□□內□抗□曰科臣□□□□□□□有□□乎□亦乞休□以□□□□□□其□□下□□□□□□□曰□□□人臣□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之□□□然□□以私□□□斥□□□□一□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□且言□□□□□□□□不□□臣給事中李白□□□□□□□□乃□□□□□□□□□一□□□□□□□□□□□□□宜□□□□□□□□□不□□□撫安□□□□□中　二月戊子□大社大□　□□□□□□□□伯李□□□□伯□□行□安伯□宗□□□太后之弟□□元妃父□行妃父也　乙未立妃□氏□皇后　□以□□□□□□□文□□大學士□部侍郎□□□正□吏□□□□大學士□□□□時□□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□入□□相□□見□□□□□□□□出一□□中□人以□□□之□□□相　□臣□□以□□□□工部尚書□□□□所□□□□□其□□太□少□□□□以下□衛□□以百□□□□位□其□內□□太監李芳□□之下□□□□□其所□□□　立□元妃李氏□皇后　三月給事中王治□□□□□□天子父□□□□面□天下□□武宗□□□□北□□□武宗今□□□□□□位於武宗右□□古□□□□□臣以□□□□□□□不□□□當□□代世□則□世不□□□□□□□□□□□□□人主□□□□左右□□□□何百出□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□所由生久則□□□□□□所由起此□□人□□□□下□□□□□□所□□臣□□□下□之□□□□□□□

察疏入報聞。吏部以吳臣明[illegible]兵[illegible]大理[illegible]一[illegible]。請留百朋討賊，詔進兵部右侍郎，巡撫如故。百朋奏言用兵防秋作，宜且撫勦。從之。壬申，[illegible]皇帝於永陵，廟號曰世宗。乙酉，上[illegible]初遣[illegible]指揮王承[illegible]影奴。先是司禮中官及[illegible]近侍[illegible]衣揮以下至二十餘人，御史周宏祖方會屯田馬政，疏請止賞金。[illegible]且言[illegible]皇帝定制，宦侍止給[illegible]支[illegible]賞，[illegible]政[illegible]。對大臣，宦侍必退去百餘武，非惟不使之預，亦且不使之聞。願陛下勿與[illegible]以[illegible]則使[illegible]政之[illegible]而[illegible]太祖孝宗與大臣。又聞先帝初載，召[illegible]太常[illegible]子[illegible]攻兵部尚書[illegible]執奏再四，今[illegible]居[illegible]位不能勸[illegible]忠[illegible]所[illegible]聞。夏四月丙戌朔，享太廟。[illegible]石對大臣稱可。丙午，[illegible]兵[illegible]貢[illegible]。丁未，御經筵。戶部尚書[illegible]守[illegible]言[illegible]山東[illegible]日[illegible]以有司[illegible]法[illegible]常起科太重，[illegible]不均，且河南北山東丙十[illegible]正供尚不能給，復[illegible]之[illegible]役工匠及[illegible]大[illegible]以無田[illegible]役而[illegible]夫[illegible]其困。此所謂[illegible]也。乞正田賦之規，罷科差之法，又[illegible]切[illegible]，戶部定[illegible]名目，及石[illegible]通行所司，分派小民，[illegible]會上納，完欠之數，[illegible]然可稽。近乃定[illegible]一[illegible]法，[illegible]不[illegible]會口，不問石數，[illegible]為奸，增[illegible]百出，主於收[illegible]乃又[illegible]為一串鈴法，[illegible]之[illegible]收分解，收者了[illegible]不收，收者[illegible]之[illegible]者任[illegible]之，[illegible]大錢[illegible]必分[illegible]明，而使[illegible]，今[illegible]而為一，[illegible]也，[illegible]所司，[illegible]復舊規。從之。甲[illegible]前[illegible]伯王守仁[illegible]文成，[illegible]文太傅，[illegible]武[illegible]。朱衡[illegible]自[illegible]南陽[illegible]沛[illegible]留城百四十餘里，而舊舊河自留城以下抵境山茶城五十餘里，[illegible]河會，[illegible]馬家橋堤三萬五千二百八十丈，石堤三十里，遏河之出飛雲[illegible]者，[illegible]以入[illegible]。五月己亥，工成，自是黃水不東侵，沛流[illegible]遂通大道。太常寺少卿[illegible]事[illegible]陸[illegible]東[illegible]太監[illegible]保[illegible]呼至道[illegible]引入正面[illegible]

言[illegible]天子[illegible]大[illegible]信[illegible]之。辛酉，[illegible]於北郊。[illegible]侍前大學士楊廷和等官，惟廷和文忠，[illegible]寬文定，[illegible]字[illegible]汪俊文莊，王廷相肅敏，林俊[illegible]，何孟春文簡，[illegible]襄[illegible]，吳廷[illegible]徐階[illegible]為[illegible]約[illegible]陸[illegible]守[illegible]部守益[illegible]文莊，鄧[illegible]彭[illegible]陶[illegible]劉[illegible]大節[illegible]吳懋文[illegible]皆贈官，任一子，改石[illegible]諡文介。[illegible]守[illegible]定[illegible]計[illegible]式，備行天下。自[illegible]嘉靖二十六年以後，完欠起解追[illegible]之數，及會民不能輸納[illegible]中[illegible]府州縣，[illegible]布政司送戶部，稽考以清[illegible]之弊。又以戶部[illegible]理財賦，必備知天下[illegible]可[illegible]嗣祖宗時令天下[illegible]以文[illegible]部，乃[illegible]御史[illegible]明[illegible]問[illegible]分行天下[illegible]例[illegible]言[illegible]宣[illegible]給賞[illegible]之守[illegible]自此[illegible]乃以[illegible]職[illegible]乃止。御史[illegible]勤[illegible]一子多千[illegible]及[illegible]人[illegible]里中[illegible]乞休[illegible]史以[illegible]高拱[illegible]下[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]隨一[illegible]亦勤一[illegible]左[illegible]九[illegible]以下[illegible]拱[illegible]京科道拾[illegible]亦及拱[illegible]而[illegible]先帝[illegible]能救於神仙土木之[illegible]成保位，[illegible]亦有之[illegible]自[illegible]政以來[illegible]國[illegible]休休有容有足多者，[illegible]乃甘心[illegible]犬[illegible]其[illegible]又[illegible]於拱[illegible]去拱不自安。丁丑，乞[illegible]郭朴不自安，亦求去。帝固留之，拱以[illegible]往[illegible]自[illegible]快[illegible]以[illegible]不安其位。六月[illegible]口山水[illegible]決新河[illegible]百[illegible]中[illegible]河[illegible]東[illegible]以[illegible]之水以一堤[illegible]能不[illegible]其分之以[illegible]其勢，朱衡乃[illegible]支河四[illegible]其水入赤山湖。京師[illegible]會兵部郎中郭[illegible]言入夏以來，望[illegible]月，又京師去冬[illegible]，今[illegible]大作，白日無光，大同又[illegible]雨[illegible]地[illegible]有[illegible]陛下[illegible]年[illegible]年災異[illegible]見[illegible]無時[illegible]相[illegible]後[illegible]充斥左右，近[illegible]子[illegible]令[illegible]正[illegible]會[illegible]一奸[illegible]生[illegible]其何

以侍之帝然其言　戊戌部侍□□□□□□□□門視事□部□御史
王廷□諸御史分行撫卹　御史張□□□□□□名□□其□
高□持不可乃已　南京□武□□兵□□□□□欲汰之□□其□□
不可攻秋七月令□江都御史□□□□江防兵□□□□而令兵部
□□武□以其卒分□二□□及□□□　辛巳招撫山東河南被
災流民復五年　八月癸未□□□□於先師孔子禮部侍郎□□貞吉
□大□□□□□令九日□官□言事命大十而□□□復□□止有□
帝深□□□　詔□□官□中□□□□□□□□帝□□几□不
可□□帝□□□　太常寺少卿□□□□□五□□□□中□時
近習方□上□□□上□言出□□□兵□□□□□中□用□
□□恰□不納　□□□□□中□□官時先□□□□臣□□□□
□□□□□中官所沮王治□□□□力□□帝以□□所犯比子□父
律不許　九月令中官分□□□□□□力□□不可乃止　乙卯□□
帥□□□分三道入□□□州□□□□□□□□□□□□守□□
攻□□及汾州□大□□部□史王之□令山西□兵官□□□□
□□□尤□□□□四□兵□之□下而□大同□兵官□□山西
□□兵□世□□□□天門□□其□□山西巡撫□□史□□□□
代州不□比□岳不□前□□□□石州□知州王□□□民□
大□□□介休平遙文水交城太谷□州□□男女□萬所□□子
□□十□四日乃去□□□兵世□□□□死□□□□□□之□
以□□□山止□二□　命□□□□□□□一言及石州□□□請
帝□閒大臣有□二日□□帝□閒石州□□中官王□□□□□
□至□□帝□□□之本□□□□帝不□而□□□□□□□人
臣□大不□且□□不法□□□□不行士□□之　壬□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□河□□□□□□□□□巡撫□□史□
事駐兵□州　□□□及同□□□□□□朴不已朴□□□□甲

戌□仕朴□人□□□□□□□以□□以□□□不□□□□□有
備之□　乙亥□兵官□世□□禾平□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□巡撫都御史□□□入□山□□冬十月王治□□一□□□
兵部尚書郭□侍郎□□□□□□□三□□□丙戌□□京
師□□□□□□□王治□□□□□□口大□□□失□□□
□數□□□□□□□臣□所部千人□□□□□□山谷□以□
□□□□之□至□□□□百十□□□□死□□□□　巡
按□□御史都不□□□□□□且言比年□行□文至而□如
武弁及於主帥而□於□□□□法以□□□又□□□□□□
敗□□□□不□□□□□死□□□功又□□□□士□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□從之□□□下□□□
□□□□□□□　□時□□□□大□□□□□□用之□□
□□□兵□□□□□從之　給事中□□□□□□□□□□□□
□于□□上□□□□□□□□人□□□□□□□□死　甲辰
□□□□□□□□□　□□□□□侍郎王□古□□□□□□□臣
□用□法□□又□□□□□□□□大□□□□□□□□□□力
先行□□□□□□□武□□□其□□□□□加□古右都御史
十一月□□□天於□□□給事中□□□□□□□□□□□之
□□□法天□□□□□□切直　改□□州□□□□州□□□
□□□□　王治□□□□□□□□□□□□□大理□□□立刑部
侍郎□□□□□言及□□□□□□□□□□十二月□□□大□上□
文□□□中□自□□御史王□□□□□□□功□□□□□□不
□□□至今□□兵部尚□□□　工部主事□□□時□上□□□
□言□之□□□二以日□□□□□之□□□□□□□出令之
□□□能□□□□□之□□之□□□九日□□□□日法令□□
日□□□□臣用□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□日

士集事殷曰[illegible]遑浮[illegible]之[illegible]賈者三百[illegible]倒[illegible]也宗[illegible]也道[illegible]塘也故入帝是其議明年天下[illegible]王[illegible]遺明道里費以[illegible]官郡[illegible]民力從之巡[illegible]天[illegible]承平西門抵海口距天津止五百里可[illegible]民[illegible]道[illegible]大天津領運同運官出海[illegible]承平郡[illegible]以[illegible]平[illegible]險不便仍[illegible]山東河[illegible]十萬石[illegible]天津令承平官民自運[illegible]故人起

二年春正月[illegible]太[illegible]新道代高[illegible]亦以[illegible]官乃親祀如禮　李芳[illegible]上林[illegible]增設[illegible]及工部料物司禮[illegible]中官[illegible]以方[illegible]巧以悅帝意作鰲山[illegible]帝為長夜飲芳數切諫帝不悅　會[illegible]真人[illegible]死[illegible]子[illegible]吏部主事郭諫臣上[illegible]世封下江西守臣[illegible]部[illegible]史任士憑等力言[illegible]乃去真人號改授上清[illegible]提點秩五品以其宗人[illegible]之　己卯給事中石星言天下之治不日進則日退人君之心不日強則日偷臣竊見陛下入春以來為鰲山之[illegible]縱長夜之飲極聲色之[illegible]朝講久[illegible]章[illegible]二內臣威福自[illegible]無[illegible]天下將不可救因陳六事一曰[illegible]二曰[illegible]三曰勤視朝四曰速俞允五曰[illegible]六曰[illegible]疏入帝怒以[illegible]言詆上命廷杖六十[illegible]民[illegible]杖[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]太子[illegible]星[illegible]而[illegible]贖[illegible]氏[illegible]已[illegible]死[illegible]責之　二月[illegible]京刑部侍郎[illegible]　[illegible]保定[illegible]　丁酉[illegible]祀[illegible]守[illegible]戰死　己丑[illegible]田　丁未[illegible]如天[illegible]山[illegible]長陵[illegible]陵　庚戌遣[illegible]所[illegible]田租有差　帝[illegible]部[illegible]天下田租半太倉[illegible]入少不能副[illegible]而京[illegible]二倉[illegible]戶部[illegible]行十[illegible]又[illegible]上[illegible]出入之數[illegible]手[illegible]令[illegible]祖宗[illegible]何[illegible]以[illegible]以四百萬供京[illegible]河[illegible]以北以入百[illegible]供邊一[illegible]之入[illegible]供一[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]而有客兵之年例

[illegible]而有主兵之年例其初止二三五十萬耳[illegible]增至二百三十餘萬屯田十[illegible]七八鹽法十[illegible]四五民運十[illegible]二三[illegible]以年例補之在[illegible]則士[illegible]不多於昔在太倉則[illegible]入不[illegible]於前而所[illegible]費倍[illegible]以[illegible]今日[illegible]告[illegible]往[illegible]有加[illegible]前所[illegible]及[illegible]不過計日前之[illegible]而於國之大[illegible]民之元氣未[illegible]深[illegible]令廷臣各陳所見又[illegible]河東四川[illegible]南[illegible]如所[illegible]　副都御史[illegible]令[illegible]戶[illegible]分理方[illegible]　二月[illegible]遣中官李佑[illegible]不從[illegible]一年[illegible]使[illegible]非[illegible]一之[illegible]且內臣[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]非小事[illegible]不[illegible]　辛酉立子翊鈞為皇太子[illegible]天下太子方六[illegible]中[illegible]曰陛下天下主[illegible]而[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]皇后病居別宮太子[illegible]生母李貴妃[illegible]居后[illegible]取[illegible]間之[illegible]不[illegible]妃[illegible]由是宮[illegible]　初吳平[illegible]曾一本突[illegible]兵[illegible]偕[illegible]之令居[illegible]下[illegible]民[illegible]一本亦[illegible]大[illegible]知[illegible]敗官軍守備李茂材中[illegible]死　乙丑[illegible]命大[illegible]兵[illegible]左右有官[illegible]子之[illegible]者[illegible]王治[illegible]燕[illegible]故[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]丙子[illegible]子[illegible]京[illegible]比[illegible]年[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]京[illegible]白[illegible]近四方[illegible]士[illegible]成[illegible]火天[illegible]鳴[illegible]星[illegible]風天雨[illegible]且[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]下[illegible]位二年[illegible]見大臣[illegible]治[illegible]方[illegible]涉內[illegible]見[illegible]如[illegible]出[illegible]子[illegible]太和則[illegible]取[illegible]之[illegible]中內臣[illegible]言[illegible]出大[illegible]上[illegible]祖宗[illegible]所[illegible]者[illegible]入不[illegible]官[illegible]卒不[illegible]十萬而[illegible]半分[illegible]二千[illegible]攻[illegible]分守[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]四[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]不可[illegible]大

實之兵技精者非召募三萬人[illegible]不足以制敵討三萬人月
[illegible]五十四萬此一[illegible]也[illegible]之士[illegible]外[illegible]
字[illegible]二千人[illegible]之事必[illegible]臣[illegible]召之可立至[illegible]以[illegible]
不可信任之不[illegible]此二[illegible]也[illegible]而[illegible]士[illegible]法必
大[illegible]且去京[illegible]近流[illegible]生[illegible]令[illegible]之士[illegible]功[illegible]
此三[illegible]也[illegible]兵[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]不心[illegible]能[illegible]乃[illegible]而
忌[illegible]易生[illegible]再[illegible]已[illegible]至此四[illegible]也以今之計[illegible]定大
名[illegible]兵二萬分[illegible]一[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]分[illegible]之而[illegible]
以[illegible]兵之[illegible]秋[illegible]防二[illegible]兵各[illegible]近[illegible]至則[illegible]之[illegible]外入則
決死[illegible]二[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]所[illegible]又[illegible]兵非旦夕可[illegible]今秋防已近
[illegible]兵二千以[illegible]二年[illegible]兵[illegible]五月[illegible]
以[illegible]同知[illegible]州[illegible]保定二[illegible]兵[illegible]兵官以下[illegible]
制[illegible]知[illegible]所[illegible]乃令[illegible]分立三[illegible]事宜 六月[illegible]兵[illegible]因
己酉[illegible]一本[illegible]州[illegible]知[illegible]切[illegible]兵官
會大[illegible]成[illegible] [illegible]府入[illegible]州[illegible]司[illegible]同治 [illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]十年[illegible]不[illegible]任之[illegible]而行之[illegible]今官
[illegible]臣[illegible]令[illegible]勿使[illegible]其所[illegible]兵[illegible]
臣[illegible]了[illegible]及之而[illegible]
巡按御史[illegible]巡[illegible]御史[illegible]代又[illegible]事[illegible]用[illegible]正言[illegible]以兵
[illegible]相[illegible]理[illegible]近分[illegible]十一
路[illegible]一小[illegible]立二[illegible]中[illegible]三中[illegible]
松太西[illegible]石[illegible]古石[illegible]以時[illegible]
時[illegible]河間[illegible]定兵防秋至是[illegible] 秋七月己酉[illegible]入[illegible]州
中官[illegible]人[illegible]巡[illegible]史[illegible]道所[illegible]小[illegible]道早
[illegible]之[illegible]門外王[illegible]之[illegible]曰不得[illegible]何益且[illegible]
先[illegible]乃[illegible]人以[illegible]大[illegible]上分[illegible]戍

有[illegible] [illegible]今天下大[illegible]三[illegible]不[illegible]也[illegible]不[illegible]也今[illegible]文
困[illegible]宗[illegible]有一[illegible]之計有百世之計[illegible]立[illegible]之[illegible]石[illegible]
[illegible]五之一二千石[illegible]十之一一千石[illegible]二十之一以[illegible]宗[illegible]
定制此一時計也[illegible]宗[illegible]日[illegible]近[illegible]田
[illegible]以代[illegible]生之[illegible]行[illegible]此百世計也[illegible]於中[illegible]近
[illegible]大臣[illegible]理[illegible]四川
往河北[illegible]理山東河南往江[illegible]理[illegible]內[illegible]而[illegible]
下非[illegible]也且一人[illegible]內[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]三人分任[illegible]下也[illegible]久[illegible]成有功[illegible]以不[illegible]則利[illegible]而[illegible]
自[illegible]今天下[illegible]百[illegible]而[illegible]天下[illegible]內府
以[illegible]旦夕之用[illegible]州[illegible]何以[illegible]之大守令以[illegible]
[illegible]保甲而[illegible]料巧拙不[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]行 [illegible]一本[illegible]大[illegible]之 [illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]十八九中官[illegible]月[illegible]中[illegible]行[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]求[illegible]子[illegible]不見[illegible]內
[illegible]仕[illegible]以[illegible]行人[illegible]行[illegible]加故[illegible]
[illegible]而已[illegible]以安[illegible]正
[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]公[illegible]以人[illegible]安能久[illegible]旦夕[illegible]耳
邑正[illegible]曰[illegible]此[illegible]保令[illegible]二[illegible]不允 王[illegible]
[illegible]利[illegible]官[illegible]大[illegible]四[illegible]千[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]十[illegible]所[illegible]四[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]自[illegible]下[illegible]刑部[illegible]毛[illegible]戍[illegible]
民 [illegible]巡[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]如二[illegible]
乃[illegible]節制 九月[illegible]克[illegible]始 召[illegible]
領九[illegible]二十[illegible]利大[illegible] 丁[illegible]部尚[illegible]
中官[illegible]多自[illegible]工部仟

□大木□□子惠臣□力不能□乞□□罷帝不□梓令□□仕。
冬十月戊□，□□□□災，敕□振濟□□。初□王□□以□道□
世宗所□□□□人子金印，□□正□荊州□□□帝即位，御
□□□□□□不止□□□人□及印。已而□□御史部光先
復劾其大□十三□，刑部侍郎□□□往□□□□□□□臣□□
□□□□至□臣□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□曰：給
□之□□臣□曰：王反□□率五百□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□不言反，帝以□□宜□□宋□免死，已而
□□人□□□□□□□□□□□以□元王術□□宗理。甲□
□□內河南□災，□□。十一月壬子，□□□兵官□□□□□□
□□出□石□外二百里，□□□□於長水□子，敗之，遺□□□者
及又大敗之□了山，芳有□□□□□□所至□□十本一□□出□□
□成□□戰□□□□□□□□得其死力，□令三十人出□四百
里，多所□□□大□芳乃□□至大□□□□□□□□高四□□
兵而還。辛酉，免江西□災□□。□□□□□□□帝□□□□往
已復杖八十下刑部，□□待決。毛□□□芳罪狀，□明臣□□知所
□帝曰：芳□□□□之芳□□□□□。己巳，令□□□□□□
□□□□□一本。□□□年山□□□□□□□四
方□民□□其附，至是□出□巡□□□□史□□□□之，
□□□□山□□戶大□□□□之□□千餘人，兵部令□□江西
□□□□□□□□□□之，□久乃定。十二月，山西□□民
李□□化□女□□史宋□□此□□□□之□□□君子退小人以
□□□□□內之。□□□□□天下可□在民□能□民□□□知
府而已，宜□□□□□□行□□□□□□若巡□則人自□□□□
□天下□□所□□□行□□□□□以時□行□□□則召□□
□或入□林以示□□。下部□不行。□□世宗□□□太□　丁
西□□□□□。□州□兵官不□□率□□□生□□土□□□□□
用兵大小數十百戰，□不□破，所□□□□□以□上□□□□□□
兵□十七年□□□中□四川何□□□□□□□□□□名□。□詔
戶部□□□□□□□時□及□史□一□□□□□不□□史
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□不□□色不□
□利召公□武王玩人□□玩物□□□武能□二臣之□□上去玩
好□□□□光千□若□心一□不可□□□□□□□料民□陛下
玩好之□□□□之□□□□小□□□百方□□□有不□言者
況□石□□多□中□□□□□□□□□□□何以□用之財耗
之無用之物，今□□□□□□□□□□不□何□□□□□平不□
木□土□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□兵□□□□□已而
□□乏今□□□□以五千□□□□□□□□之□江□□□□□□之
亦入□□□□□以□□□□有兵□□內□令□□召□川土□多士
□土□□中□□大□勿□□□□□□□。□□□□□
三年春正月壬子，大同□兵□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□。□□□□
□□之兵□□多，亦少□□有七□□不□□□而好□□杖□□□□
門□□□先伍一也，□□□□□□□□□□□□日□□□□□
□□□□□□□合二一也□□□則□□□法□□赴□卒□□□三
也，子□之卒約□不用行伍不□四也□□□□□不用□而反用步，
五也，□了□而□心□六也□□卒不□□□□□力分七也，七者
不除□□□□而又有士卒不□之失六□□□□□之□四何□不
□夫□所□□兵兵所□□□今□□□□今不足□其心分□死者
不足□其力，□□□使一也，有火器不能用二也，□□士□不□三也，
□□入□之兵□□□□□四也，□□□□兵□□□四□人各
一心五也，□兵之□在□□今注□武科多方保□似矣，但此遴
將之□非□□之□六也，何□□□□□今一□之卒□□□□□

十七不知兵法五兵未用當其以當短短以救長一也三軍之士各
專其[illegible]金鼓旗幟何所不習今皆置不問二也弓矢之力不能於遠
而教者以[illegible]三也[illegible]之法自有正[illegible]則不[illegible]用[illegible]用則不
莫[illegible]而今[illegible]四也臣又聞兵形象水水因地而制流兵因地
而制勝[illegible]之地有三平原[illegible]內地百里以內之形也半險半易近
邊之形也山谷[illegible]險[illegible]外之形也[illegible]平原利車戰在近
邊利馬戰在[illegible]外利步戰三者[illegible]用乃可制勝今[illegible]兵惟[illegible]馬耳未
[illegible]山戰林戰谷戰之道也惟[illegible]兵能之[illegible]子[illegible]手[illegible]手各
三千[illegible]西北壯士足[illegible]五枝步軍十枝[illegible]臣訓[illegible]中所[illegible]
[illegible]論臣不[illegible]至[illegible]又言臣言[illegible]諸[illegible]臣安[illegible]
布[illegible]下兵部[illegible]有[illegible]兵又[illegible]召
[illegible]兵部[illegible]任[illegible]先從之而[illegible]兵止[illegible]　[illegible]芳乞[illegible]已[illegible]子[illegible]
田世威[illegible]史所劾[illegible]之　[illegible]長[illegible]
承安二[illegible]以英[illegible]二[illegible]永安　[illegible]
[illegible]色[illegible]皇后[illegible]帝[illegible]出之別宮外[illegible]之[illegible]御史[illegible]仰庇
入[illegible]中出[illegible]之知后[illegible]卿上疏言[illegible]作
配陛下[illegible]宗[illegible]社[illegible]內主陛下宜[illegible]先帝今[illegible]之好近聞皇后
[illegible]居別宮已近一[illegible]抑[illegible]陛下[illegible]不[illegible]一不[illegible]何
臣下莫不[illegible]以[illegible]涉宮[illegible]不敢[illegible]言臣[illegible]人臣之義知而不言
當死言而[illegible]亦當死臣今日固不惜死[illegible]陛下[illegible]臣言立[illegible]皇
后中宮時加[illegible]問臣[illegible]死[illegible]於生帝手[illegible]言曰后無子[illegible]居別
宮[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]何知內[illegible]言仰庇自分得[illegible]對
亦危之[illegible]下中外[illegible]仰庇[illegible]　二月庚辰免陝西被災秋糧
[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]也[illegible]行[illegible]上[illegible]將佐曰[illegible]兵[illegible]者
言於[illegible]聖[illegible]者[illegible]北乃[illegible]居[illegible]至山[illegible]
三千[illegible]守[illegible]上方[illegible]言[illegible]泗延[illegible]二千里一[illegible]

則百[illegible]皆[illegible]此宋[illegible]北[illegible]四[illegible]
五丈[illegible]中[illegible]二[illegible]百人[illegible]令戍卒[illegible]工[illegible]
千二百[illegible]卒[illegible]以[illegible]法[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]一[illegible]用[illegible]
數[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]兵二千至[illegible]外天大[illegible]自[illegible]至日[illegible]立不[illegible]
軍大[illegible]自[illegible]知[illegible]令　[illegible]以[illegible]上[illegible]自[illegible]
遣[illegible]　三月改[illegible]府名[illegible]府[illegible]江西[illegible]定[illegible]
[illegible]以安遠[illegible]二[illegible]地[illegible]之　[illegible]丁[illegible]大人[illegible]　戊辰[illegible]一本
[illegible]卯[illegible]石[illegible]宗元以[illegible]亡入
[illegible]中　[illegible]不如[illegible]兄田宅[illegible]男人[illegible]用[illegible]
兵大[illegible]人[illegible]京[illegible]大臣[illegible]之乃改[illegible]兵部
侍郎[illegible]令其子[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]守　夏四
月[illegible]下[illegible]河山[illegible]兵[illegible]百大
十[illegible]其地　[illegible]太倉[illegible]三千[illegible]戶部[illegible]
[illegible]太倉[illegible]所存三百七十[illegible]而九[illegible]年[illegible]二百七十六[illegible]
在京[illegible]百[illegible]州大同[illegible]外[illegible]不[illegible]若[illegible]
以上供[illegible]帝不[illegible]又言今[illegible]計[illegible]乏大小臣工所共知
即存[illegible]之數亦近[illegible]御史所[illegible]括[illegible]則無[illegible]今[illegible]以供[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]起[illegible]卒[illegible]計何給[illegible]中李己[illegible]一[illegible]史[illegible]
士[illegible]一[illegible]乞[illegible]上疏[illegible]乃[illegible]止
[illegible]十[illegible]　言[illegible]防[illegible]兵所[illegible]白子[illegible]己丑[illegible]出
花馬池[illegible]大[illegible]之　[illegible]竹[illegible]河以[illegible]江　[illegible]
等屯平山大安[illegible]五月庚戌[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]之斬首千一百[illegible]而下大百[illegible]人生[illegible]
[illegible]之　甲寅[illegible]視十[illegible]御史[illegible]仰庇[illegible]言內官[illegible]入[illegible]稅至多
而[illegible]出不[illegible]京城內外[illegible]地[illegible]本[illegible]十[illegible]
言錢布內官[illegible]上供[illegible]太[illegible]家[illegible]宁[illegible]留

言[illegible]并出入多[illegible]以杜奸[illegible]鳳人主[illegible]四方保安危陛下前
取戶部[illegible]用[illegible]今[illegible]本[illegible]所[illegible]則[illegible]以[illegible]山[illegible]言[illegible]
遣[illegible]治[illegible]五[illegible]小田[illegible]沒[illegible]計[illegible]下[illegible]有
以玩奸[illegible]迎[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]詞文[illegible]合用[illegible]李言官上[illegible]
無此[illegible]中官[illegible]仰庇因[illegible]其[illegible]大不[illegible]帝[illegible]下詔曰仰庇小臣
敢[illegible]及天子且[illegible]不[illegible]廷杖[illegible]除名并[illegible]給事[illegible]御史之巡視
[illegible]之不[illegible]京給事中[illegible]史令[illegible]詔等[illegible]杖[illegible]
言巡視官不[illegible]亦不[illegible]庇[illegible]史[illegible]入月[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]
六月[illegible]仕兵部尚[illegible]卒[illegible]　[illegible]會[illegible]御史巡[illegible]
[illegible]天十府[illegible]其[illegible]先去[illegible]家[illegible]其門[illegible]主[illegible]
之中人[illegible]從　[illegible]祖之[illegible]也守[illegible]改[illegible]官而
以[illegible]林[illegible]民[illegible]父[illegible]以不[illegible]知府[illegible]
[illegible]結四川七州及水西[illegible]安[illegible]作[illegible]知府[illegible]宋[illegible]之不
[illegible]知府[illegible]武定[illegible]中[illegible]不能[illegible]提[illegible]月
宋[illegible]夜出兵[illegible]主[illegible]刺山[illegible]伏[illegible]　秋七月壬午河
決沛[illegible]自[illegible]帝至[illegible]州[illegible]田[illegible]
阻邳州不能進　乙酉詔天下有司[illegible]之[illegible]　壬辰[illegible]
使[illegible]沿河[illegible]災[illegible]　[illegible]仕[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]洋卒[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]一本[illegible]行[illegible]大[illegible]西[illegible]兩[illegible]定[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]夫[illegible]一本[illegible]兵[illegible]李[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]二
[illegible]耳[illegible]郭成[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]太[illegible]
分二[illegible]進一本[illegible]大舟力[illegible]進[illegible]之八月[illegible]丑[illegible]其舟[illegible]生[illegible]
一本及其[illegible]之[illegible]七百[illegible]死水大[illegible]計[illegible]功[illegible]加[illegible]
[illegible]同知　[illegible]從之　壬戌[illegible]尚[illegible]
[illegible]吉[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]吉入[illegible]一切[illegible]臣
[illegible]任[illegible]下主之[illegible]　丁卯[illegible]浙江山東水災

九月[illegible]河[illegible]史[illegible]大立言臣[illegible]行[illegible]州[illegible]子房山[illegible]山至境山
入[illegible]上下八十里[illegible]可[illegible]一可以[illegible]
河之[illegible]一[illegible]尚[illegible]衛同其[illegible]令[illegible]行之[illegible]
時[illegible]河[illegible]決[illegible]水[illegible]清河[illegible]至[illegible]安[illegible]西[illegible]二十[illegible]
里[illegible]決[illegible]信二[illegible]出[illegible]平地水[illegible]丈[illegible]往往[illegible]山東沂[illegible]
[illegible]水[illegible]沂州[illegible]河出[illegible]州人民多[illegible]死大立以下[illegible]
國[illegible]帝[illegible]知乃[illegible]十二以[illegible]臣言[illegible]可[illegible]不[illegible]
財[illegible]而江水[illegible]米不[illegible]京[illegible]可[illegible]一世[illegible]千里[illegible]出水
[illegible]以守[illegible]可[illegible]二世[illegible]山東河[illegible]雨[illegible]久[illegible]
不[illegible]內地可[illegible]二世[illegible]卒[illegible]人[illegible]
流[illegible]防可[illegible]四世[illegible]戶[illegible]不辛[illegible]可
[illegible]五世[illegible]陛下以五[illegible]十二[illegible]付公[illegible]求[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]下其[illegible]於所司　[illegible]州[illegible]以百[illegible]
胡一化[illegible]北山[illegible]一[illegible]二十[illegible]
[illegible]千二百[illegible]　帝[illegible]問九[illegible]太[illegible]及四方[illegible]之
[illegible]言[illegible]宗[illegible]上[illegible]東大同[illegible]府[illegible]四[illegible]以[illegible]甘[illegible]
州又[illegible]以固原山西今[illegible]平永平[illegible]州[illegible]列戍[illegible]守[illegible]
主兵[illegible]增召[illegible]兵而坐[illegible]各[illegible]屯田其[illegible]加民
[illegible]加[illegible]加京運而[illegible]多[illegible]利上[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]　丙子[illegible]
[illegible]宛大同[illegible]其[illegible]令[illegible]乃[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]仁[illegible]而去[illegible]以[illegible]史[illegible]如[illegible]
[illegible]自古[illegible]兵部尚[illegible]二[illegible]吉[illegible]同官[illegible]不[illegible]
因上言[illegible]帥夫[illegible]祖宗法具在今[illegible]法[illegible]人[illegible]公[illegible]何臣者
[illegible]術乞[illegible]不許　辛卯大[illegible]　冬十月辛丑[illegible]見矢
市[illegible]北[illegible]生二十日[illegible]　帝初[illegible]言官[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]十一月[illegible]上[illegible]一言[illegible]下[illegible]時用[illegible]

言不[illegible]已[illegible]可否[illegible]矣[illegible]則[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]日[illegible]任左右[illegible]不入[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]內[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]其人四[illegible]由大[illegible]行[illegible]
[illegible]如六[illegible]不[illegible]五[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]人[illegible]所[illegible]二大臣外[illegible]
付所司而已[illegible]凡臣民[illegible]不[illegible]其人[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]陛下[illegible]凡[illegible]左右如[illegible]之[illegible]
文武侍從[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]而生[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]加[illegible]今[illegible]非不[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]一人[illegible]必非則公[illegible]日[illegible]士[illegible]可[illegible]入[illegible]今之出[illegible]在[illegible]行
今所司[illegible]已[illegible]可[illegible]因[illegible]陛下[illegible]明作
於上[illegible]臣[illegible]於下以[illegible]之[illegible]九[illegible]之[illegible]去[illegible]文
[illegible]用[illegible]臣入而[illegible]而治[illegible]上下之交可久
十[illegible]臣宜令[illegible]入[illegible]一切[illegible]
其耳目所不[illegible]司[illegible]以月[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]帝不[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]江西[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]史巡[illegible]其[illegible] 十二月己[illegible]以[illegible]府至由[illegible]不[illegible]
令[illegible]化[illegible]巡[illegible]下[illegible]耳[illegible]百
言乃天子[illegible]而[illegible]法則[illegible]在[illegible]千[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]防
[illegible]必[illegible]之門[illegible]之[illegible]使人人[illegible]何以[illegible]
治[illegible]能自[illegible]之[illegible]陛下不信大臣反信[illegible]耶[illegible]
史[illegible]亦[illegible]不[illegible]大臣[illegible]求[illegible]不[illegible]已
而[illegible]才[illegible]任[illegible]史[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]去之[illegible]史[illegible]行[illegible]

[illegible]之中[illegible]方[illegible]
史[illegible]交[illegible]不[illegible]入不足供所
出而[illegible]外[illegible]以內外一切[illegible]
[illegible]古[illegible]居正[illegible]子[illegible]日[illegible]少年所[illegible]可
[illegible]司[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible]中[illegible]以大[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]相[illegible]所[illegible]及[illegible] 乙丑[illegible]司[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]年以[illegible]民失[illegible]四方多[illegible]天[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]也[illegible]追[illegible]子[illegible]王之所以[illegible]
不[illegible]今[illegible]士之[illegible]切[illegible]之[illegible]則上矣所以[illegible]內
[illegible]足以[illegible]他人[illegible]今[illegible]如[illegible]陛下[illegible]三年[illegible]召[illegible]一
大臣[illegible]一[illegible]官[illegible]一[illegible]士以共[illegible]之[illegible]乎[illegible]
[illegible]吾[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]之功[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]同[illegible]之[illegible]內[illegible]出[illegible]何自[illegible]因[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]
言[illegible]在私[illegible]小[illegible]明[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]大計勿[illegible]
小[illegible]之所[illegible]以任[illegible]子勿[illegible]之所[illegible]之玩
而[illegible]分[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]石[illegible]之[illegible]士[illegible]大立[illegible]史
[illegible]日[illegible]臣民[illegible]所司[illegible]可否[illegible]之[illegible]人才
之邪正[illegible]知[illegible]同大[illegible]入帝大[illegible]之
百[illegible]刑部[illegible]之子也 山西巡[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]兵[illegible]切其[illegible]曰[illegible]一[illegible]天下
[illegible]才[illegible]十萬其[illegible]治[illegible]增至百[illegible]其[illegible]所不[illegible]
我朝[illegible]兵四十萬其[illegible]增兵[illegible]而[illegible]不若宋人十倍其
[illegible]也[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]何[illegible]增兵而天下無[illegible]兵[illegible]

養以民養兵而新餉又一切仰太倉舊餉不減新餉日增一也周有鎬京西都漢有其名而無實我朝留都之設建官置衛坐食公帑者二也唐宋宗藩或通名仕版或散處民間我朝分封列爵不農不仕吸民膏髓者三也有此三者餉安得不匱而其尤耗天下之財者兵而已矣夫昭□□□聖旗官相當兵之實也今之兵有戰時若農兵則終世不一當敵□□□□非陰陽□□□□則丞貳判□為之將非鄉民里保則□□□壯為之兵在北則借□丁□徒在南則借狼土此皆廢兵不足用之故也當嚴以□□守戍之法或遇不可禦或驕不可任則□其□而□其食以□遣如免班軍而□價省充軍而□則亦□五一□也□京兵□亦宜責以□□戍守大東□去軍府□□□□百里京營九萬卒□以一萬戍二□九年而一周來者皆□而法□□兵同其勢矣又以□□之卒□京戍之□其都仿此令月□□□亦與京卒同而□□之本皆□兵矣夫京卒戍□則延固之費可省戍軍府則軍府大同之氣自振寧要宜大之力制其後京卒之勁當其前則仰攻□入之事鮮矣臣又覩天下之民□□以□手□□者非布帛五穀不足也□不足耳夫□寒不可衣飢不可食不過□□以還衣食之用□□何用□而□□□錢□□行□行則□□□□而□□□□而折色之□□□□右其□收之時其□出之□□於□右□□□行於天下□□少□除□十年臣不知所底止矣錢者泉也不可一日無計□錢法之□有二□不□本民不□行此皆非也夫朝廷以山海之□□財以□兆之力□工以□士大夫□役何本之□□令民以□□□而匠役則□之□一□□□錢□天下□至不□行錢者□□□□請自今□例□□□稅□宗□官□□□之□□□錢□□上以是□下以是□何□其不行哉臣又聞中原者□都之根本也百姓者中原之根本也民有□身無□而不能□□衣□日無食今有司

夙夜不遑者乃在餉而不在兵臣□□之圖東□都□□北無□□之衛所恃為腹心股肱者河南山東江北及畿內八府之人心耳其人率□□而□生□□而□□鮮食而□□者也一不如意則□去其鄉偶有所激則不□其死往往一大作難千人□□前事已□□矣與之□計不□曰卹農以□其家足食以□其□□肉以□其心今試□官□之所□每所得□十□□則司計者安枕可矣□□三□□□足□□徒者之□□不□□□得無□心臣□□不□□□者多也臣近者□□□□□□允行□恐有司□不力無以□明□散卹臣就中言之其一曰官倉□官□以□也一曰社倉□民□以充也官倉□□不能□社倉□中□皆可行□□□倉之□□□□苗王公以下皆有入宋則□民間正稅之□取二十分之一以為社□□而□之就土俗合人□占□候以道其□計□□二□之入以□其功者為令而□□修之時□□□而□□之在官□□民有大□則以□在民□□□官有大役亦不□□□此□□於民卹□□於國也今言財用者不□□之不足而□□之不足夫□□生□□□□□之不足而□□代之五穀之不足則孰可以代者□故曰明君不□金玉而□五穀伏惟□明□□□入下所司□卒不能□行也　□兩□山東浙江河南湖□□□　是年陝西賊起

明紀卷第三十七

明紀卷第三十八

賜進士出身工部候補主事加員外郎衔司行走陳鶴纂

知[illegible]分府衔[illegible]候補中書孫男克家參訂

穆宗紀二 起[illegible]隆慶四年盡壬申[illegible]凡三年

四年春正月己巳朔，日有食之，免朝賀。辛未，禮部尚書殷士儋以正月朔當日月[illegible]食，請[illegible]刑節用，飭內外臣工請求民瘼，報聞。內承運庫以白劄索[illegible]十萬，[illegible]給事中劉[illegible]文亦言白劄非[illegible]，帝竟[illegible]之。[illegible]與[illegible]白野民[illegible]其利[illegible]長大戶[illegible]并力[illegible]民田入於[illegible]之[illegible]相[illegible]其家[illegible]少[illegible]下令[illegible]所司[illegible]行[illegible]有力者[illegible]以[illegible]而奸民多[illegible]告奸[illegible]家大姓[illegible]有[illegible]又[illegible]士大夫[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]由[illegible]化[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]召[illegible]大[illegible]而去[illegible]以[illegible]事中[illegible]時方召[illegible]不問。改陝西[illegible]王[illegible]古於[illegible]大山西[illegible]古[illegible]而[illegible]入[illegible]間，又[illegible]兵[illegible]西[illegible]毛[illegible]一[illegible]中[illegible]二千人。左都御史王廷致仕。二月，刑部尚書毛[illegible]致仕。[illegible]所引[illegible]乞休。[illegible]貞吉以[illegible]列三大營各有帥，今以一人總三營，權[illegible]制因[illegible]分五[illegible]以大將[illegible]祖宗之[illegible]帝[illegible]之。令兵部會廷臣[illegible]貞吉[illegible]不合[illegible]不[illegible]其言[illegible]廷臣亦多[illegible]兵[illegible]不任[illegible]乃上[illegible]三大營[illegible]如故，惟以一人[illegible]太[illegible]宜三營各設一大將[illegible]武臣，以文臣爲總理，帝報可。而以京營[illegible]理[illegible]令付大臣知兵者，召南京右都御史[illegible]左都御史任之。給事中[illegible]食[illegible]帝已[illegible]以貞吉[illegible]人[illegible]出[illegible]貞吉[illegible]本[illegible]去[illegible]貞吉[illegible]。給事中[illegible]所[illegible]疏[illegible]食[illegible]改[illegible]京[illegible]兵[illegible]小兵[illegible]去[illegible]祀之。[illegible]以時方[illegible]兵部侍郎以[illegible]之[illegible]由[illegible]郎而[illegible]由[illegible]而本兵中外[illegible]以兵[illegible]門之[illegible]升[illegible]不可[illegible]本兵[illegible]兵部司[illegible]司[illegible]才力[illegible]久而任之，勿[illegible]他日[illegible]方兵[illegible]之[illegible]是[illegible]之[illegible]之人以[illegible]司[illegible]分[illegible]情形可[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]之所[illegible]有司[illegible]不[illegible]付[illegible]及[illegible]可[illegible]令。貴州[illegible]以[illegible]其從父[illegible]見[illegible]告[illegible]反[illegible]部[illegible]王[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]安大[illegible]且[illegible]兵[illegible]及[illegible]至[illegible]阿[illegible]不至，[illegible]乃令人[illegible]止大[illegible]兵兵已[illegible]阿[illegible]所敗。乙丑朔，設三大營文武[illegible]六人，以[illegible]五[illegible]正[illegible]止[illegible]同列。三月上[illegible]帝[illegible]正[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]求[illegible]才[illegible]世[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]西[illegible]州[illegible]作[illegible]史李材計擒之。太[illegible]令南京加[illegible]十[illegible]匠[illegible]三之二。[illegible]任[illegible]於南京戶部[illegible]詔南京[illegible]二[illegible]五千斤，[illegible]帝不[illegible]之[illegible]己酉，三月[illegible]用[illegible]時不宜[illegible]戶[illegible]亦復[illegible]乃令止[illegible]斤。夏四月戊戌，[illegible]。陝西[illegible]流入四川，巡按御史王廷[illegible]巡撫都御史[illegible]貞吉[illegible]事川[illegible]守土官不[illegible]臣[illegible]人[illegible]知[illegible]己[illegible]人[illegible]任[illegible]地[illegible]民流，方[illegible]如父母[illegible]之任[illegible]臣[illegible]爲國家[illegible]小民[illegible]右[illegible]者不[illegible]以[illegible]文求之[illegible]去者[illegible]任[illegible]之臣[illegible]

不免□□惟全□保位□□計身□事才□九命□言□□脩□才比
□事□大同重府□叩戍□遂□□黃□帥胡□□生□□芳軍
亦手相拒十餘日賓奏新都千餘騎攻□□遂□都御史乃遣時伏
兵都之旁□誘□曰大同非重府比與我閒一鎮耳退不時至非大
創之不可乃□兵出右衛戰敗□□乃□破之　高拱□言時去朝□夕
更迭無成就小民□今日得錢而明日不用是以□更□□令其會
銀□一從民便勿多為制以□人耳目帝□然之鈔法稍通　□化
僧司言以□書□明□賞□□澤及李芳□□澤□民芳充南京
□軍　□江郡御史吳時來□□嚴□東□行□所□有司五十九人
給事中尤時□劾其□權□書時來五月□南副使□□
給事中□□所劾□□□住時□以內□□戶部□□□□及宋
之□程文□□□□拱門生□言路日□其門□□□□史
任文□亦拱門生心□非之　□□□教育□□李己□助之以是
□失帝□帝從中官□□教□□市□□□□□□不從己□
同官□□上疏□□□□□□□□□□加□且□各□□以
錢之□各□又□□及所司□行者□官□時□□治以□
□內□之□若□生□□左右近習□□紅□□□□□下
人情□□□□不信無所□從□□府□久□民生困□司度
支□日夕□□陛下□何以玩□故□□十□□平□歲□□私
非不可□乞□□所以令□□大信□入帝□□□□己□□刑
部□所□□民　命南京兵部侍郎李□□□□給事中□□
言兩□□提□□一　今兩巡□相□□不便乃改□□□
巡撫□□而時令□正□□西巡撫□□□定制　六月□以勤
□上時□□□之□□用□久任□□□用人□民兵□
使帝□之下所司□高拱□所言□已□□其□□部□□打□
事一□　□□□山□工及□流□□大□告成□□大立兵部侍

郎　給事中□三近言□治者守法以言民去□□而下今□□
之令不□於□□□之令不□於小民□祖□而□與□□□
□而□道自□□刑□而□□相□正□之□上□之□□之□
□□積□□不可得形□□□□可如何且監司□□□取□作□
事之人而□□平和易之士守令□□□安□之心□□□許□□字
之念日□□□安得不因□有司□□法而監司□□□毋
事日夕功失□大之□已□□言□□□臣□□長□軍□□
而□□□一□也在進士□□字在□人則□□□一□也
在□一前□□明在□人則□□是以□□人□□□□不
□□人□□足□□心仕進□□□□□令□□□□明
行□□紹□允　秋七月己巳□□□允命□□官□□有司
□刑　戶部尚書□□□□□內供日多□下部□太倉□
又□市珍□□玉□□□□疏□□□帝□□□給事□
史□□□□□□不□　高拱□□□□相□□□正□從
中□之□以□□□□□人居上則所□士也度不能□
□□□□人所容乃引□求□□子□□仁□□于□下
行　□□□□□□乙未命四川□□□　八月□戊□大
□□□□時□□□□□□□□□□四時□□□□
祖訓及大學衍義□□□□帝□納之　□□□同官□□□□刑
部□□□守□□時□□□因□可□□□□來□己□內犯
□□十人□未定□□□中□□死□□□□仁帝乃□己
□□□如故法司以□□有內□□□以□己及己□□□然□
□神明　高拱□□反□□所□□□□□臣以□□□郎
者一切□□九月上疏□□曰明倫大典□□已久令□□之臣□
□紹□□□□□非□□□□□□□之□何以□□先
□□大之□何以□心而□下□時入□亦何以□二□乎□□

[illegible]之法司坐王金子杖父徐[illegible]復上疏曰人君[illegible]於拜[illegible]不得正法
其名至不[illegible]先帝[illegible]四十五[illegible]得[illegible]六十[illegible]年[illegible]病[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]今[illegible]金所[illegible]以不得正[illegible]天下[illegible]世[illegible]先帝
[illegible]何如主之下法司改[illegible]帝[illegible]拱[illegible]出[illegible]所[illegible]
欲以中[illegible]其[illegible]帝仁[illegible]之[illegible]也　[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]子[illegible]太常少卿[illegible]官坐[illegible]十[illegible]削[illegible]
之　癸酉陝西水災[illegible]　甲戌河決鄭州[illegible]淺至
[illegible]運小河口於百八十里[illegible]阻不[illegible]司[illegible]道
壬午[illegible]北[illegible]災[illegible]　癸未[illegible]犯大[illegible]戰死
戊子[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]王治[illegible]功以十[illegible]入[illegible]死
[illegible]守[illegible]士[illegible]但[illegible]仲文[illegible]
坐[illegible]給事中[illegible]法司[illegible]天下[illegible]一[illegible]入而不
[illegible]今[illegible]一[illegible]出而不[illegible]後[illegible]
從[illegible]以[illegible]中文[illegible]則中[illegible]去如此陛下何[illegible]
統入[illegible]京[illegible]各[illegible]月[illegible]以致
今多[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]大臣二人[illegible]之以
[illegible]明[illegible]下[illegible]功之[illegible]
[illegible]於[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]武[illegible]以[illegible]本[illegible]反
[illegible]臣[illegible]王[illegible]天[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]中[illegible]王[illegible]
請期必[illegible]士[illegible]代[illegible]亦持之[illegible]帝以[illegible]不[illegible]以
[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]封[illegible]王[illegible]府[illegible]州[illegible]內地
且請[illegible]王[illegible]理[illegible]不[illegible]士[illegible]乃請封
[illegible]之[illegible]宗[illegible]以此今從[illegible]帝終不許　[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]台[illegible]郭[illegible]不自治[illegible]王[illegible]其門曰[illegible]化府[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]西[illegible]代[illegible]平[illegible]安[illegible]

[illegible]台
吉王也[illegible]大父[illegible]一[illegible]也[illegible]大[illegible]比[illegible]不相[illegible]自
[illegible]司女[illegible]子[illegible]女也[illegible]之[illegible]
邢吉[illegible]王[illegible]古方[illegible]卯[illegible]十[illegible]人來[illegible]方[illegible]時[illegible]古
曰[illegible]不可失也[illegible]中[illegible]五百[illegible]之[illegible]古[illegible]之大同[illegible]
[illegible]至乃合[illegible]上[illegible]行[illegible]五十年[illegible]部[illegible]
今[illegible]凶[illegible]千[illegible]來[illegible]給宅[illegible]官[illegible]用以
[illegible]其心[illegible]出入以[illegible]其[illegible]若[illegible]則[illegible]市[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]人口[illegible]以[illegible]之上也[illegible]兵
不可[illegible]則明[illegible]以[illegible]生[illegible]以[illegible]其死[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]行[illegible]之中也[illegible]而不[illegible]則[illegible]加
[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]今[illegible]邢吉[illegible]如[illegible]
[illegible]居[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]死[illegible]可加[illegible]邢吉[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]必[illegible]其相持則[illegible]若[illegible]
[illegible]斷[illegible]又一[illegible]若[illegible]
安[illegible]日[illegible]不[illegible]又[illegible]給[illegible]之[illegible]立功
[illegible]去之[illegible]
之[illegible]仁[illegible]武[illegible]
[illegible]則[illegible]部[illegible]不能[illegible]
[illegible]居正[illegible]古[illegible]邢吉[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]上言[illegible]吉[illegible]陛下[illegible]吉官[illegible]
及[illegible]任[illegible]近二百人其中[illegible]主[illegible]吉之[illegible]
今一[illegible]邢[illegible]之[illegible]所司[illegible]行[illegible]邢不分[illegible]吉[illegible]
上[illegible]國[illegible]也帝不[illegible]以[illegible]吉[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]吉所[illegible]吉亦[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]

及太[illegible]寺少卿[illegible]時先大理寺丞[illegible]使周[illegible]等
二十七人皆[illegible]所惡也　[illegible]方[illegible]西[illegible]聞把漢那吉[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]二萬騎入宏賜堡兄子永邵卜[illegible]威遠堡自帥眾犯平虜城方
逢時曰此[illegible]全[illegible]也[illegible]設[illegible]時吉[illegible]中國[illegible]
時以示[illegible]大[illegible]有[illegible]全[illegible]又不利乃引退[illegible]克[illegible]
其[illegible]夕[illegible]之[illegible]時遣百戶鮑崇德入其營[illegible]之
曰自吾用兵而[illegible]死[illegible]曰[illegible]而[illegible]今[illegible]而[illegible]其
[illegible]兵[illegible]之死也[illegible]把漢那吉已死[illegible]使[illegible]之
王崇古令把漢那吉[illegible]使[illegible]之曰
令[illegible]曰[illegible]把漢那吉夕[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible]曰我不[illegible]由令等
令言[illegible]是天道之合也天子[illegible]我[illegible]王[illegible]北方[illegible]部[illegible]
[illegible]則不[illegible]死我[illegible]朝廷[illegible]耶[illegible]使[illegible]
[illegible]求又[illegible]求[illegible]互市[illegible]未知[illegible]至大同[illegible]時使人
[illegible]把漢那吉[illegible]示之曰吾已[illegible]而父約以[illegible]曰此吾
[illegible]台吉[illegible]也[illegible]把漢那吉今[illegible]官又有[illegible]約[illegible]
之[illegible]下[illegible]入[illegible]以大[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]因[illegible]
[illegible]曰台吉[illegible]方[illegible]比[illegible]名[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]人不知[illegible]太[illegible]至[illegible]田
[illegible]所世[illegible]之曰[illegible]求[illegible]兵[illegible]乃召[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]由大同北[illegible]可[illegible]
時[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]行[illegible]曰[illegible]臣[illegible]
可[illegible]不[illegible]之十一月丁丑[illegible]
定約[illegible]古以[illegible]可　己卯[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]久[illegible]十[illegible]定[illegible]行之　[illegible]
[illegible]吉[illegible]言[illegible]有私[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]且言臣[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]一[illegible]相左[illegible]作[illegible]耳目

[illegible]臣[illegible]口不能一言有負任使臣[illegible]臣也若拱者[illegible]可[illegible]也已
臣屢[illegible]之後[illegible]仍[illegible]拱內閣毋令久[illegible]大[illegible]乙酉[illegible]貞吉
去拱[illegible]吏部如故貞吉[illegible]才[illegible]則使[illegible]物[illegible]大臣[illegible]
名呼之拱及[illegible]正名[illegible]在[illegible]而[illegible]用[illegible]不相下[illegible]
[illegible]而去　己丑[illegible]士儋以本官兼文淵閣大學士預機務士儋[illegible]
高拱[illegible]郎[illegible]官拱[illegible]吏部侍郎張四維[illegible]引共政且[illegible]士
不[illegible]己不[illegible]士[illegible]中官陳洪力[illegible]中旨得之　趙貞吉既去
高拱益[illegible]以[illegible]者[illegible]拱不[illegible]
全[illegible]許[illegible]郎[illegible]中[illegible]全[illegible]自[illegible]人十二月丁酉[illegible]王崇古
以[illegible]吉[illegible]之[illegible]而去　[illegible]人[illegible]行可[illegible]
行　左都御史[illegible]內[illegible]下[illegible]千[illegible]
[illegible]古井田之[illegible]下所司　[illegible]
保定侍郎[illegible]州[illegible]之　乙卯[illegible]
全[illegible]內時[illegible]而[illegible]長十[illegible]父[illegible]正
[illegible]子卜[illegible]台吉[illegible]台吉[illegible]方[illegible]
[illegible]郎[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]王元[illegible]之
[illegible]時[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]召四方[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]　初[illegible]州[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]卯[illegible]兵[illegible]臣[illegible]兵部[illegible]外[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]之[illegible]所司[illegible]
五年春正月[illegible]州[illegible]州[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]西[illegible]各[illegible]五百[illegible]
巴東之石柱司[illegible]於[illegible]三[illegible]本[illegible]之州[illegible]水[illegible]三[illegible]
古[illegible]井[illegible]而於[illegible]下[illegible]分兵[illegible]守[illegible]
之　四川[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]臣以[illegible]大[illegible]

乞□行如例，以□天下臣民之心。二月甲午，□廷臣及□□□□皇
太子於文□左門。□東巡□□孝□□□用□以□□事□□□
之□曰□生□□□人□之□世□□□利□□侍郎□□
會□至□迎□□□□□可□□□□久□□□□可□□□曰□
之□□以其□□，□右□郎□史巡□□□。把□邦言□□□□
□其□□之□□□□□不死大同王□古今□士□□郎力□
言能□□入□□□□如納□士□不□□古今士□□□新□可
□□□□士□□□□□□□□□休□□民□□□□□□□□□
□先□明□不□□□中□□□□□古□□近功□□□□□□
古上疏曰：先□□□□□□市□□臣何□□□□
□□□□□□□□兵□□非往往不□以□□大先□□
開□市未□北□之□□今□求□市不□□□□□□□之□
□人自以有□□非□□□市也□□父子兄弟□行四五十
年□□□□□□□□□功□□□太多文□□□□□
臣□所指手足耳□□□□□行□□□至□□□□□□□
□之計今□□求□又必□以久□□保百年□□否則□□□之
□□□臣□不能□□□□□□□能□其□不能□□□□
身□□夫□□□□□□□□一□可□□□不□□□□而
去□以□□而言之故不□□大而□□二□□□古□□□
□□□□□□時力□□□□□以□其□失□□□□以□
□□□而□兵□□王以元□而□□小王子□大同二年三□
此□□代□□□□臣□□而不□□因□□□入□以上□
下□□。經文□□四□□□□□□曰先□本□所任大臣
本□□□□□少□□於一二□□□□□□□□□□任
□□所向而攻其所忌□□□□□□□□大□□□承
□□□□□使正人□安其位□□元□之□□見□今□□□

祖宗□□至□□□□而□□不行者，非法□也，□得其人□。今言
官□□□□□□□臣□□言□□祖□□□□一□□□且□□
及法立□□□□□□□□□非□□之□□民□□一之守□□□□古
大臣□□□□□□□□□所以□□□□□□□□□□□已□□
□未□□□□□□□□□□□□□市井□□□至方面□臣□□□□
□亦□□□□□□人才□今□□□□小□□□大□□□□□□使
快引去，以此□人□□安□全才而用之□□□□□□□□切人
主□□大臣至言□之□□□之□今□□人□不□□臣不
□□□□□□不平□□□□□□□□□□□以□□□□□
夫臣子且不□一言□何以□□□父□□□此□□□□
日所□□□□其□在大臣□□□□□□□之人□□生
□之人□□□□□之士□而□□□□□□□□日□□大臣
年□□□□□□□□之□□□□□□□□□以□
心□本□陛下□□中外□□比之私□□□之□天下□□□□
下所□□□□□□□三日出□□□□。己□，封□子□□
□□王。□□□□反□□□□□作□□大任□
□欲用□正茂曰□□□可以□□□□□□□子之□□□□
□□立□也。正茂□□□以下□行□□□□□□□士□兵十
四□□□□□八□□□□□□□□□□□□平入□□古田
□正茂□不□□□□□□□□□□□乃分兵七□以□兵□
大□□□□兵□□文□□王世□□□甲□□□□□□□
□丁山各□一□□分士兵□二□□□□□□□□而□行
大□□□□□□尼□□□□□□□□□□十□□□□
大□□□□□□□□日□□大□□分兵□□□□而□今世
□□□□□山□伏□□□□大□□□□□□□□□
□□下□□八千四百有□□元□□人□□□□於□□□

□□符己言□□□三月□□改古田縣□永□州設副使參將鎮
守并入□□□□□□十□立長官司□守□□度　□□□□
封貢事□□公□文□侍郎張四維二十二人以為可許□國公張
溶尚書張守直十七人以為不可許尚書朱衡等五人言封貢便互
市不便□□□□□史李□□□言□許狀□□□上□□□□御□□
閣臣面□□外六□□□內□□守備己卯封俺答順義王名所居城曰歸
化□□都力哈□□□□□□□□知□□官有□封□□□吉□□將軍
指揮使如故兵部□王崇古□定市令□□□□長吉能亦□□請命
下□□□□之□□　夏四月甲午河□決邳州王家口自□□
□□而下北決三口南決八口□□船□□千□□□四十□□石
□□□以下八十里正河□□　□四維□□不已□士□□□之
□□史□□□□□□□□□□□□□□行大□□□□□四
□及王崇古□□□四□又□古□為大□四□□□乞去□□力
□之□□□□御史□動四維□四□□出□士□□□□
五月壬戌□□古□平□功　□□□□□□□不□已□□□
□□不允□□給事中□□□□□之□□□□□□□□
□仕□□□父母□□□□□□□□□□□之　土□□□
山□□□□成□□定之　六月辛卯□京師□□□三□□□
□□中□□□□李□□□□□□王廷□□□□□□不
□刑□□□□自□□□□□所坐□□□□□□□□□□
斥為民□□□外□□　王之□欲令吉能一二年不內犯方許
封貢王崇古□上疏曰□□吉能□□□□□□令□□□而
□其□□其□而□其□□□必□吉能之□□市河東□□大□□
不能給而吉能□□□□陝西四□之□方大□□□□□□□
吉能□□同知　□西□□□□□□□□□其子□□□□正
□□之□□□□□□□□正□不聞　□□□□□□□

受貂□□甲□□使□□□帝□告□□賀□辰俺答□□□金給事十
三人□□□□□其□□之□□又□□三□古□□臣□□王印給
食□加□□□□□不□入京　□□言□□□人□八□□吉臣
者□□□乃□士□□而□人□□□於□□□請自□言以便□
者□□不問出□從之　大理寺丞□□□□□□□一□給事
中□□□□□□□□□文□□言曰□□□□□止人以□
言路之私□固不□□□□亦不可□也□□文□□□去不□□
□絶　□□以□□□□□□士□玩□□□臣□時□□□□
□□時□大臣□視又言□□□□之官□□□□□□□以□□
視之□人□□□不可□□□官□□□□□□□□□□宜
□□近□以□□私□□從之　八月□卯□河□□互市　□□
□□大五□□□決河十一口□□□□□□三□□□□□□
遣□帝以□□□□給事中□□□□□□□船行□□中□□
□□□□□史□□□□　□□□工□□□□□□兵九千□
守之□□□□立□□□一□用四人□□□□□方□□□步□
□其中又□□□□□□□□□□□至大□□□□□近□
步□□□□□□□而□□以□□□□□□□□□北又□□
□□□其□□以□兵□□□入□兵主□□□□兵□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□　九月□□□□□□孔
子□廷　□□三□互市成王崇古□招□□□令□□市□□□
□□□包江□□□□□下□收其□以□□□其大小□長□則
官給□□□市□各□□□古□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□西□□□十□□千里□民□
□不用兵□□□什三　□□山東□□□□□□□□□□之
□□□□□□淮安至□州北□天津至□□□人□□所出入□
□□□淮□□□米至天津□□利□淮安至天津三千三百里□

便倘有可達舟由近洋□□□□□□可仿漕元時□□□故道甚
安便五月朔風□而至此時出海可保無虞令□□近以漕□十二
萬石使□□行之。安國亨之亂言兵也況文中代王□□巡撫□
行高拱為之曰國事必不敢若往□□也□□□大義冬十月遣
使責辭乞□朔疑來之許。己亥河南山東大水申飭河防。御史
□□□□衆士□□由□出不可以□大政士□再□求去不允他
御史勤獎四維四維引去□□□□□□上□士□□出高拱抽故
事給事中□□□□入閣□□士□□□□曰□言有□於我□自可
耳毋為他人使拱曰非□也士□□□□□□□曰若□□公□□公
復疑事公今又□四維□□若能□有此麼耶□□□□之居正從
□□不許而劾御史侯居□□士□□進不正家道不□士□居□
請公乃十一月己巳致仕。沐□□□□□□□□□□□□南京
都御史□留之詔許還□□□□□□□□□□□□□□交□
有狀□□其殺人□□□不法□□□□□□□□□之南京□
祚網公□。十二月十□大入遼東□成□□□□山□□□□
等□□□其首□□□□□□其二人□首五百八十□□□□
□長二千□□□□一百二十所二百□□官□七□二千月給米
一石折銀二錢五分為則冬春給折月折銀一錢八分□□□不足
支□曰□□□三千七年大□士□□□者三之二前□□王之□
□□□□□□□□□□□半□以□□□□□□□□□□□請
□卯□□□□□□□□文市□□信□□□□□□□平□□
以□兩河□□□於下安□以□□城戰守□□□□□成□□力
□深入而□□則以壯保□□□□□所亡失□遣□□□公私
力究□復其□。□□□□□□□十二萬五千□□□一十六萬
言者以兵□□□□所納□又□不足□□□□□十□□□□
□二□□可得百四十四萬兵部□□□□□□不可詔□其半□故

□使。□□之□□□□也言□□可□□比朱□右者。
六年春正月詔□□左副都御史□理河工給事中□□□□□
□□才乃今以侍郎□□河道□□□□北□□□□□□州□
河□自□□□□□小河口凡三百七十□里。二月以□西定□河
地□□□州□□府。□□之□□□也□都力□□□□□□
□□□□□□□巡□□御史□□有□□□□□□之□□
□□□□□□□五□□□□□守□□□□□河之曰太師□□
□耳□拜□迎□且□□□□□□□□□□市□□□□所□□
□使人□□之曰□□□□□□□□□□□所□□□□□人以
□辛□□□□□曰□大□市□也□勿□□□□□□□□□
□以己□代入貢□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□史
□□居辛□□之以其□□□去□二比□求□□□□□以□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□辛□令□□國而□
其比□□□辛□□比□五□且□□□□□□□□甲午□
兒□付二□子□治三□子□□□□□□□□□□□□之三
□子入貢□兒□中□其□兒□以八□□白□□衣紅□□□
三□子以此□兒□力兒都力□□求封王□□死其子□□□□
兵至□□□□□□以□□而□武□之□□□□□□□□
□改名乞□□。□月丁卯帝□□□□□□□作□□宮。乙亥□
五千攻□□□曰□□而去□□□□□□□之石城□□□□□
其□而□之□□□女□千□□□人引□自□山□□□而□□
□首大□□□□以□□而□□□□□□之又□□□州□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□之子也。三月□□□□□□都
御史王宗沐□上海運□宜七事。安□兵□巡□□夫都御史□
□□□□□□不□□□京□□寺□□□□□□□□下
□□大□□□若□□而大□□□任□若□□而□□□故百僚

方引領以望□□之治而陛下□□孝思□□不違初臣今□此言見
故不□□□□去□以使其斷一保聖躬人主一身天地人神之主
必志氣清明精神充固而後可以御萬幾□□神定志□性抑情毋
遲旦夕之□游宴無度之□則□□之福可長保也二曰大□今政
府所擬□由司所承行非不□□而其間從違之故陛下曾□□
否乎□事之□張人才之用舍未必盡出宸斷公論臣願陛下躬
攬大權凡章奏必□親閱臣等□留□□時出□斷則臣下莫敢測
其□而政柄不致旁落矣三曰□□□陛下□位以來□百費不下
數十萬以致補貢之□作□止之□□□用□□金□玉□財盡籠
財源無紀□□內帑之空匱□下民之□□不作無益不□異物則
□用充足而民□其生矣四曰□言□人臣建言皆當陛下一切
置不□非惟□言見□納之□抑恐□奸□□自此□陛下留
神□□曲盡容納言及言□則□己有□言□□政則□化□治□
言者□見之行□而建言者□□□之納□五曰□□□□□□者
或以□政或以節用或以□□進不肖此皆□所□而□之非□來
□□□□攻□以□他人之□□合□□交□□拔以□□明之□
言比世□□狂□之罪□□□之□□之有位以作士氣□□□日
民□□非□□入□閣　給事中□大奎□□高拱不□十□□賞
東宮出閣召□四維充侍班官大學士因言四維□拱□召帝□□其妄
言令斥之外□四月給事中□□程文□□□□久不□官□□□劉
從謝□□程文言拱□宗□□國□任天□□□大□□□好□傾
陷元輔罪不可勝誅□並下吏部□□□□二臣□□帝不□□大奎
蔡州判官□□□知州　戊辰高儀□文淵閣大學士預機務
詔□東宮□□給事中□□□□□四月迄八月□□□□非□
□仍□□□不許　五月壬辰免□□用兵□□□□　□□朱□
天□王宗沐□□□□此□功未□□京給事中□□言比聞入□□

設失米二千二百石宗沐預計言此私令人□□大米可補人命可
補乎宗沐□□□非大臣體宗沐□□□□行□□□□以
備□□　初高拱□□保□□居正□司□相交□拱□□居正才及
拱□言□性直而□同列多不能□居正□□然下之拱不之□也
給□之去也令二千□居正權而拱□□□□自□遂□不已□子
求□□□□拱以□知□□□□□司□□其□子皆□□皆有
憲□□□□陸□□□□□拱□中□□□□□□拱力□居正亦
從容□□言拱□心□□□□□□居正□□子三□□□□子居
正多子□□居正□□胡不均居正曰□子□□□□□拱曰言有
徐天全何□也居正□□□天□□□□拱□不□給事中宋之韓
劾□目□居正居正知之□□□拱曰公不□□大□□□□拱□
轉□□其□□入□出之□□□以自白□保□□□□□□拱□
用□□出□□□中保□居正□相□□去拱居正亦□□□□
人交□同□□疾保□□居正□□□拱□□面□居正曰□
會□□□□□中人□遺詔居正而□□拱□居正文□□而□
保□□之□□帝大□召拱居正高□□□□□□□□□□□
年二十有大拱□□中大□曰十□太子如何治天下保言□皇后
貴妃□□□□其位又□遺詔令□□同受□命又□拱□拱斥太
子為十□孩子如何作人主皇后貴妃皆大□太子亦色□□□
言先帝□□□□保□司□□□先帝□何不□示於□日前乃任
禮留後□陛下□□高□方□何□令中官□入□大□　六月乙
亥朔日有食之　甲子太子即位詔□天下祀□文□□□臣於□
會□□□卿□□□□□□□□□□□方□□　保自督
極日升立□座□不下又□□□□□□□拱以□幼□□中官□
□□□□□□司□□□之□又□給事中□□程文劉□□□文□
□保奸□□言保一中官乃敢立天子□□文武□工□天子耶抑

拱中官耶陛下幼沖無禮至此拱甚□陛下即□言□保□人□居
正居正陰為之而私以語保保以告后曰外人皆言公與保
有謀遂郤亦出公乎今日之事不宜有此居正恐保訴於后妃
則拱□不可客后妃□之庚午召羣臣入宣兩宮及帝□拱□必
疑保□也□入比宣詔則□拱□而□之拱伏地不能起居正掖之
出□□出宣武門□曾大言曰上□作伊始奈何□令大臣且
詔出何人不可不明示天下□以大臣皆居正□之□旨□出
□京右都御史□中宗安□□之乃令□□居正□
□□拱□□之□□出□日□究訪人□門
生□中□人□□百□居正□代□丁
□□太子太保□文□□□□
於火□假□於人及□以□　壬午　禮部尚書□□文
淵閣大學士□。　帝御平臺召□居正□之□□
斗年□自□□日帝□已□居正居正亦□以天下□已
任中外□□來居正□帝□守祖宗□制不必紛更□
惜民□用□□帝□。　修□河堤工□召朱衡□言□家
治可不□之二□之法□□□水而□引水
而□此可人力□本□□水□則在清河□□□水不
遠□二水互□□河水□則□沙而□及其□也□水□則
□沙而□水力□居七八非□用人力也□則□水之□
□水可□以□河不可□於□河□□河□川□之□何□不
□安可以一□言之□水則□堤不使□得□其□下入
海之□□以□治非以人力□水性□至今百五六十年□
□清河之□□□河□時□□河□不□□過
□而□□□而□□足□也□江□水□出口□所□
□河□□□水□□時□閉各□使沙□海口則自□

三年□□□水□□作□之□□□□□時亦謂□使□□至
□□河兩岸□□□水不得以□□□名□上□堤而已　□又
言徐邳□□正□□多方□堤□用□卒□千人以防二里一舖
四舖一老人巡視□水□時五月十五日上堤九月十五日下堤
□□□口□□給□其□又言沛□之□子□至□□口□堤七
十里徐邳之□□運河□宜於□堤外別□遙堤□使□□之
秋七月丁亥□□□道□□□□□之□也　庚寅□京官□
館不□及□□□已亥召□臣於□詔曰□以□士□□
言方□□□□□用□□□□有才□使□成□之□□
人臣□□之□用□□不□□□□由□□臣□□□□共□□
敢若□於□□公□私□□祖宗□不□□□下百□□□
帝□□□□□后□天子生母並□皇太后□別加□以
□別□保□□□□居正□加□□居正不□違□子□皇后
曰仁聖皇太后□□曰慈聖皇太后居正□□□□□□□居乃
徙居乾清宮內□保而大□□以□居正□帝□□帝□不□□郎
召□□□□□入令□□臣□□於□□□五□至帝□所
呼曰帝□左右□帝坐□水□□□之□□以出　□□□兵
部□□□□而□□□吏部□□□□才□□□□
□。　八月□□□□□□言□宗於大行皇帝□五世□□□
宗於世□而□宗□□□下禮部□□□宗世次□□□之□□因
言古者以一世□一□今自□宗至大行凡六世上□二□□八世
可以無□但□□□左右□□一□則□祖□宗□行不□矣帝命
如□□行□□□宗。　□午□大□和大□。　九月甲午□□□帝於
昭□□曰□宗。　□□部□王□以□□人不得入□□□守□□
□□之□□□□部□□兵□究□□□□□言
□□□□□行□□□□□□此□不□□□□□

圭之矣臣請宣諭王杲送還俘掠否則勒兵勦殺毋事姑息以養禍充懷學顏合紹學顏發之詔遣完而宣諭王杲如學顏策　時戶部賦稅繁冗自州縣達部有冊籍解交納諸費公私苦之尚書王國光疏請裁併去繁文十三四時稱簡便自弘治來十三司以公暇陰惟郎中一人治事員外郎主事止除官日一赴而已郎中力不給則委之吏胥弊蠹滋國光盡令入署職務得修事遂無告匱而積逋歲出及屯田鹽課無可稽國光請敕邊臣核實且量經久數以聞甘肅巡撫侯東萊遼節等各條上其數耗費爲損　給事中李己言陛下初基節儉事去侈華一事豈可御膳故常內臣即有勤勞賞賚以金帛名器所在不容虛設帝嘉納之　冬十月妖星見慶宮後延蜿遒男御史胡涍乞偏察掖庭中嘗蒙先朝寵幸者悉即遣還其餘無論老少一概放遣宮中有唐高不君則天爲虐語帝怒問輔臣二輔所指爲誰張居正對曰涍言雖狂悖心無他帝未釋票旨嚴譴涍皇恐請罪斥爲民李己首論救修撰張元忭疏言之皆不聽　己未侍郎王遴吳百朋汪道昆分閱邊防　十一月六百餘騎犯遼陽花河去邊二百餘里俟衆集大舉李成梁擊走之　遼東奸民潛出海上寇二十六島汪道昆請補巡撫張學顏請捕非便命成梁按兵海上示將加誅別遣使詔諭不半歲招還四千四百餘口　初府江猺攻圍荔浦永安執知州楊惟執指揮胡翽張居正奏假廣西巡撫郡御史郭應聘便宜與之書曰或荒獠爲國役數衆不宜俾留速破其巢則餘賊破膽應聘徵兵六萬令參將錢鳳翔王世科指揮王承恩董龍各將一軍以副使鄭茂僉事楊達南寧之諸兵官李錫居中節制未行而懷遠猺殺知縣馬希武反懷遠古牂牁地界湖廣貴築諸州猺獞盤據依險爲巢久爲民患萬曆府治官軍之征古田也猺獞皆懾而殺令希武之官築城興程役過嚴猺殺之及經歷等五人遂反應聘與殷正茂議先征府江破賊巢數十斬級五千有奇獲酋楊錢甫等悉授首二閱月府江平定　十一月乙未河工成　建州諸部酋大兵且出寨寬甸山谷王杲懼十二月約海西王台送俘獲并款張學顏因而撫之　辛酉振榆林延綏饑　甲戌以大行未葬罷明年元夕燈火及宮中宴　禮部尚書陸樹聲陳四方災異請帝循省章奏時慎賞賚折斂節用減宗室祿撫卹柄則忠邪判皆嘉納北部要增錢糧兵部將許之樹聲爭初樹聲爲群輔朝命中外事其屬節盡要職必先謁之惟恐其不至張居正當國以得樹聲爲重用後進禮先往謁樹聲對之漠然居正失望樹聲以公事詣政府席稍偏執視不坐居正亟爲正席其介介如此　帝沖年即位馮保朝夕視起居擁護提抱有力小扞格即以聞慈聖太后太后訓帝嚴每切責之且曰使張先生聞奈何於是帝甚憚居正及保時與小內豎戲見保入輒正襟危坐曰大伴來矣居正喜建樹能以智數御下人多樂爲之盡其爲政以尊主權課吏職信賞罰一號令爲主雖萬里外朝下而夕奉行已定制嚴驛遞省冗官清庠序州縣學取士不得過十五人布按二司以下官非公事毋許乘驛馬大辟之刑歲有定額徵賦以九分爲率有司不及格者罰事行不便者相率爲怨言居正不卹也慈聖太后性嚴明委任居正甚至同列呂調陽莫敢異同馮保初政綜覈名實幾於富強太后力爲多　高拱之去也馮保憾猶未釋

明紀卷第二十八

明紀卷第三十九

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

卸睢知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀一 起隆慶六年六月盡萬曆五年丁丑凡五年

神宗範天合道哲肅敦簡光文章武安仁止孝顯皇帝萬曆元年春正月有王大臣者僞爲內侍服入乾清宮保欲緣此興扶張居正謀令家人辛儒飲食大臣納刃其袖中俾首拱保以逞遂劾帝事下錦衣衛吏部尚書楊博左都御史葛守禮詣居正力解居正奮曰二公謂我甘心高公耶博曰非敢然也然非公不能回天會帝令守禮偕都督朱希孝等會鞫陰爲之計使校尉誘大臣吐實大臣疾呼曰許我富貴乃拷治我耶且我何由識高閣老守禮又令拱僕雜稠人中令大臣識別大臣茫然莫辨希孝懼不敢鞫而居正亦迫衆議復屬保保乃以生漆酒瘖大臣移送法司坐斬由是事解皆謂保而不背者多因之以進矣　郭應聘檄李錫討懷遠錫進次長安鎮天大雨雷無功而還　二月癸丑御經筵　初四川都掌蠻阿大阿二方三等據九絲山僭稱王剽掠近其山都蠻而四周皆叭東北則雞冠都都蠻據之凌霄峯三附城壁數千仞有阿苟者居雞峯爲賊耳目賊倚出入如王者巡撫都御史曾省吾請討之詔發貴州總兵官劉顯領其地事以軍事起故將郭成安大朗爲佐調永寧土官奢效忠等合官土兵凡十四萬人三月會敘州抵都都阿苟攻拔凌霄進逼都都寨河大等據其寨阿大固守官軍圍四月毀以逼雞冠斬阿大拔其寨　丙申詔內外官舉將材　朵顏董狐狸叛其兄子長昂謀入犯喜峯口守備不得則縱掠擁其麾以稱官軍戚繼光擊卻之狐狸降　先是高寶諸河秋汛盛漲增堤而水益漲高寶江都高郵寶應山陽平水閘二十二以時蓄洩令增河不復增堤又請建天妃閘口石閘俾漕船直達清河又請復老山舊閘以制茶城黃家閘之淤朱衡並奏行之運道永利　初廣東賊首藍一淸賴元爵據險結砦連地八百餘里黨數萬人殷正茂檄大征諸賊懼曾廷凱黃萬瑋並遣子入學爲祖其黨流亦歸乞降正茂知其詐益兵四萬令參將沈思孝王詔游擊王瑞等分將之總兵官張元勳居中節制監司陳奎馬九德督餉吳一介監其軍數道並進賊敗乃悉險自守官軍圍攻大寨谷賊元勳偕九德追亡至南嶺一日夜馳至黃鹽所擒藍一淸李坑生得卓子望等進破馬會岐廷阻高山寨四月乙丑元勳撫敵施會進兵會之先後擒大賊首六十一人次賊首六百餘人破大小巢七百餘所會斬一萬二千有奇以惠潮平帝爲告捷告郊廟元勳復討新餘賊千二百有奇撫定降者巨頭皆埔　庚午舉百官俸省

五月甲申詔內外官愼刑獄　六月壬申振淮安水災　李錫益徵浙東烏銃手湖廣永順鉤刀手及狼兵十萬人令總兵鳳翔王世科都指揮楊照成德等故參將亦孔昭會國安大道並進以副使沈子木爲自院水師次洛江獨當其衝郭應聘益調諸路兵鎮撫白果黃土大峒會滋調以孤賊勢賊屯板江大州累石樹柵爲溝以舟爲錫軍錫伏舟兵之水陸並進冒州等大平賊奔舟西遁錫追敗賊巢賊據楓木大山前阻深淵鼓噪出拒軍會師而別以奇兵搗其後賊大奔保天鵝嶺錫以水軍截潯江督諸將攻斬渠魁二人乘勝復破數巢首淸州賊奔大巢百數甲羅巢悉拒官軍錫督矢石而下賊人皆樵擁牛羊犬首歸附將諸軍大呼直上付面縱火賊盡殲先後破巢一百四十獲賊二千五百有奇俘獲撫降者無算錫之行也以陽朔金寶嶺賊近先滅之言曰君第往吾自有處錫行數日撫臣按察使吳一介出不意斃其魁比懷遠克復陽朔亦定永福永寧柳城並以賊告洛谷窮殺主事行縣事撫錫令王瑞討永寧照討柳城參將沈文討永福亦孔昭討洛

[illegible]己卯，命[illegible]二旬四道[illegible]四千五百有奇，并[illegible]西巡按御史[illegible]一年內[illegible]二百一十四[illegible]功一[illegible]二千[illegible]其任，帝可之。 先是，海運至即墨，颶風大作，[illegible]七舟，漂米數千石，[illegible]丁五十人。[illegible]三年，[illegible]御史[illegible]山東巡[illegible]不便，事竟不行。 [illegible]犯者[illegible]不得志去，[illegible]亦犯[illegible]多[illegible]之際[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]。 秋七月，河決徐州房村[illegible]至[illegible]口。 [illegible]部主事宋[illegible]兵部主事[illegible]朴不相能[illegible]居正[illegible]之，已而[illegible]台給事中[illegible]亦出之外，時居正[illegible]必先[illegible]之。

九月[illegible]州承天及[illegible]災。 王國光言：[illegible]天下州縣存留[illegible]一千二百[illegible]石，其時[illegible]主[illegible]大[illegible]百[illegible]有[illegible]使有司[illegible]州[illegible]水旱[illegible]不能[illegible]災[illegible]本一[illegible]兵[illegible]留京[illegible]內[illegible]由有司[illegible]存留[illegible]民[illegible]至此，[illegible]行天下[illegible]官[illegible]所司[illegible]出入存留[illegible]之數，臣部[illegible]計以[illegible]有司[illegible]不[illegible]力者[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]從之。

召王[illegible]古[illegible]古行[illegible]已[illegible]帝問[illegible]可代[illegible]古者，[illegible]居正以方[illegible]大[illegible]山西[illegible]古共[illegible]大計，而[illegible]市之[illegible]古[illegible]成之[illegible]代[illegible]方乃[illegible]人[illegible]共[illegible]分巡口北[illegible]行[illegible]外[illegible]以[illegible]至[illegible]山[illegible]一[illegible]曰：此山天[illegible]北可[illegible]石[illegible]可[illegible]山[illegible]一[illegible]出[illegible]上疏曰[illegible]石[illegible]府北三面[illegible]一山[illegible]保[illegible]本相[illegible]而[illegible]行之[illegible]在[illegible]外以[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]行三千里[illegible]山[illegible]石[illegible]可[illegible]至不[illegible]拓地百里亦可[illegible]守[illegible]兵戍守。 [illegible]省[illegible]之[illegible]大守[illegible]令人[illegible]以官，而分五[illegible]下[illegible]入丙戌[illegible]至阿二方三[illegible]成及[illegible]大[illegible]攻杜[illegible]方三[illegible]阿二[illegible]州大[illegible]山克[illegible]六十[illegible]二十六[illegible]四千六百[illegible]九十二[illegible]各一。 阿大[illegible]曰[illegible]上可[illegible]千午[illegible]七八百[illegible]二三[illegible]可[illegible]王[illegible]山[illegible]令已[illegible]初成父[illegible]成，乃以所[illegible]及生[illegible]父[illegible]心[illegible]千一百有奇。[illegible]之子也。

[illegible]卯[illegible]刑。 [illegible]尚[illegible]代[illegible]守[illegible]次[illegible]次南京工部尚書[illegible]張居正[illegible]召[illegible]代[illegible]居正[illegible]大臣[illegible]正[illegible]出己[illegible]居正[illegible]不行。 [illegible]大[illegible]府[illegible]。 [illegible]公[illegible]包[illegible]王三[illegible]居正主之，[illegible]郎中[illegible]年[illegible]不可[illegible]功臣[illegible]公[illegible]王[illegible]公子[illegible]生死止本[illegible]王[illegible]不可[illegible]祖父[illegible]亦言之[illegible]左侍郎[illegible]居正[illegible]年力[illegible]以[illegible]上，居正不[illegible]年郎曰[illegible]去[illegible]不[illegible] 初[illegible]司[illegible]冬十一月[illegible]居正言：近年來[illegible]之[illegible]月有[illegible]各[illegible]中[illegible]可[illegible]成，從之。 己亥，[illegible]言[illegible]力[illegible]居正[illegible]出[illegible]州知府。

二月己未，[illegible]。中官不樂，吏部尚書[illegible]門[illegible]言且謂[illegible]之比，[illegible]王則[illegible]司[illegible]知其[illegible]乞休，張居正[illegible]其[illegible]曰：朝廷行相平[illegible]閱之曰：一史官去國二十年，[illegible]耶且[illegible]拘何[illegible]力乃令[illegible][illegible]十[illegible]多切中[illegible]而已。居正[illegible]門[illegible]可代[illegible]士和[illegible]比出國門，士大夫傾城追送[illegible]不見[illegible]介恬雅[illegible]遂[illegible]六十餘年，居官不及一紀。[illegible]書[illegible]言[illegible]居二十年，未[illegible]立[illegible]加[illegible]學士林[illegible]卽家[illegible]太[illegible]少[illegible]。[illegible]安[illegible]幻術[illegible]印[illegible]郡守巡[illegible]史[illegible]及沐[illegible]十[illegible]兵討之[illegible]十餘[illegible]其[illegible]及其[illegible]。初[illegible]東二百餘里有[illegible]山[illegible]巡按御史[illegible]山五堡[illegible]御史王之[illegible]山[illegible]大堡一十二[illegible]分守[illegible]以其地不毛[illegible]以時[illegible]不果。及汪道昆閱[illegible]成梁[illegible]孤山堡[illegible]其[illegible]山堡於寬佃，沿江新安四堡於長佃[illegible]，仍以孤山、險山二[illegible]戍之[illegible]可拓地七八百里[illegible]之利，遂[illegible]上[illegible]可。遼人苦遠役，出怨言，會王杲犯[illegible]承祖巡按御史[illegible]役煩事鉅不可。曰：如此則示弱也。卽日[illegible]上[illegible]定王兀[illegible]於所在[illegible]易[illegible]寬佃[illegible]改[illegible]東[illegible]守[illegible]所[illegible]新安[illegible]。

二年春正月甲午，召見[illegible]能官浙江左布政使[illegible]等二十人於皇極門，面加[illegible]，從張居正之請也。[illegible]復寇[illegible]口，不得入。[illegible]狐狸共[illegible]長禿令入寇，[illegible]光擊得之以歸。長禿者，狐狸之弟，長昂叔父也。二月，乃帥部長親族三百人叩關請死罪，狐狸服素衣叩頭乞赦長禿，[illegible]光及[illegible]御史[illegible]口[illegible]其[illegible]所[illegible]人[illegible]乃

[illegible]長[illegible]道賞卯故。二月甲寅，撥四川[illegible]。[illegible]陪祀日[illegible]不止，[illegible]必[illegible]居正[illegible]而[illegible]保[illegible]用何人代[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]及三[illegible]外。改四川[illegible]文[illegible]。給事中[illegible]言[illegible]自[illegible]至[illegible]五百餘里，自[illegible]四十四年河水大[illegible]口出水之[illegible]沙[illegible]今且高[illegible]山[illegible]自[illegible]而上，河流不迅，泥水[illegible]於[illegible]州[illegible]二[illegible]平[illegible]流[illegible]比也，今不治[illegible]口之沙乃日[illegible]間[illegible]而下[illegible]其所之民之[illegible]有[illegible]因[illegible]宋李公[illegible]王令[illegible]川[illegible]河臣[illegible]其所言。[illegible]州林道乾之[illegible]官軍[illegible]六百人入[illegible]犯[illegible]江[illegible]乃[illegible]居高山[illegible]不出戰。二月，官軍[illegible]泥中，副將李[illegible]京[illegible]足死者二百人，賊出[illegible]而敗[illegible]守[illegible]元[illegible]士[illegible]平用火攻之，斬千一百餘級[illegible]四[illegible]亦[illegible]元[illegible]守仁共平[illegible]林[illegible]無[illegible]。[illegible]部尚書[illegible]士[illegible]上[illegible]又以[illegible]乞[illegible]容[illegible]抑[illegible]參犯[illegible]所部[illegible]臣[illegible]加官[illegible]士和[illegible]有成[illegible]臣[illegible]外[illegible]從之。[illegible]太后[illegible]州[illegible]元[illegible]朱[illegible]科臣[illegible]不[illegible]給事中[illegible]所[illegible]不經[illegible]北[illegible]生民[illegible]及[illegible]子陛下[illegible]治[illegible]已五[illegible]有奇。[illegible]民[illegible]大亦不[illegible]。給事中張[illegible]令[illegible]司久任府州[illegible]以[illegible]六年[illegible]間有才不[illegible]宜於官，官不宜於地者[illegible]官[illegible]行[illegible]其[illegible]二[illegible]政[illegible]官陞遷約以三年，在內科道部[illegible]約以六年。下吏部[illegible]行之。夏四月丙寅，詔內外官行久任法。張居正[illegible]白燕白[illegible]南京給事中[illegible]以[illegible]方[illegible]下詔[illegible]己與百官[illegible]而居正[illegible]大臣[illegible]抗疏[illegible]之。五月辛丑，[illegible]宗神主祔太廟。工部尚書朱衡性強[illegible]不[illegible]張居正所

事給事中林景暘劾衛□□衛與錄乞休詔加太子太保致仕賜敕來□大兩□□□□□□給事□工部□太子太保。南京中官張進醉辱給事中王頤鄭岳及同官論劾交章論奏朱衡□□□□□乃守備中官中□□子舛治罪以服人心張居正以情方結馮保達奏岳等俱□□□高安與史以他保已而徐說保欲抑其黨毋與六部事其黨使者時令錄事給例之其黨以是怨居正而心不附保僅□事為令會事給事。秋八月己巳振山西災陜□□振水災。世宗末年宗事其後又好祥瑞□□□佛刑部王□□□□四百餘人張居正言□□有罪無以□□□祖宗舊制□一□決從之冬十月□□決囚□□平久□□□起至入城市□□□有司□□之居正□其□□□□□□□□必□得□□決有司□□□□□□□□□錄□□□□□□□□□□□或□□居正□之而□□情其家□□□□□止居正用法□決囚不如□□□刑部員外郎艾穆□四陝西□御史□止決二人□史□不□□曰我終不以人命官也比□□居正□□□□曰主上沖年小臣□好生□佐公平允之治有非甘之□而退。丁卯□□□□。王崇古□大□入邊李成梁□□□□□王□□分□要□而令□□□□□□□□四□□大□□□□□□高□□□□以自固成梁用大□攻之□□□矢石而下□□子□文□□□□□□之□走高□□□□文□大風□火□之□□□□千一百餘□其□□而□□大□不能□分□□令□□□□□□大□之□□□至紅力□□□□□□□□王台□以□斬之。有□□□□□□□王杲子□□□□□□□行□天下□□□□御史王世貞曰完□不得出□而□□如此□□□□□之□□。閏十二月庚□□□□□□年元夕□火。□部侍郎□大□□□□□□文□大□□之□□□人□□□□而內□□介不以□利□。□□□□石□□□□元勤大□之□□俘斬八百餘級。□□□之內附也其子□□居松山丙兎居西□並□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□諸部多□其□丙兎乃以□□□□名□□寺□□□□久居□又□□人使通松□以□□□□四川守臣乞令□□□□其子□□□□□□官內兎止□甘□不許□市□□及□□□□□有□令不能□制方□時亦言□□□□乃許丙兎內於甘肅□□□□□□□一次□而寺成□□□□

三年春正月丁未享太廟。□□大堡成□□地二百餘里於是□□以北清河以南皆□□□東。二月戊寅祀大社大稷。辛巳詔南京□□□□言不必□□大□侍郎以下官。□□□□位以前代皆有起居注而本朝□□□□□臣□□□□□見先朝政事自非出於詔令形諸章疏□□□□□□□□而□□□□□□流傳□□□真今史官充位無以自効宜日分數人入直凡詔旨□居□□□□□□見□□之時內閣□定□他年□□之助張居正□行其議丙申□令日講官分直記注起居□□□□□待班。□河□御史□□□□□□□□河以□□□□給事中侯于趙往□□□□巡撫□史□光□□□□以□□□□□□□又□□□山以下□□□互用□□□則□□而□□□□□□□□□□流□通其一以□不□□□所□。三月高家□□高郵□□□□化□□□臣□□水□□□□□泗州□□泗□□城石堤二百餘丈。□□□北□□堡李成梁□□□□之。夏四月己巳朔日有食之。壬申□□天□任□能□□臣□□□□明□□□出入□起居節飲食收放心□□□□□□□時用十二□於座右以自□。改河南鈞州曰禹州□帝名也。□□巡□□□史□□□□□□□才□以□□□□□名□□□及□□□□□□□□之□□□安土□□□明□□□□□□□□兵□助□□則□交兵已交

兵退復兵尚留□龍令都□指揮守備往勦守備挾利□殺人□賊衆之再敗官軍入以告□□□□龍宜不使代□□代者王□欲自以爲功力辨□龍給事中□□□□□動□□□巡按御史郭□如楊戮不辜□龍竊如□官□龍□削籍　杖□衣指揮□世臣□□□僧將也家貧無□□□□□化□居□□末從入其室殺世臣去託維復國維入捕盜惟荷花兒及僧王□在獄訊一人□殺其主實成刑部郎中潘志伊疑之久不決會□尚書王之誥乞假侍郎翁大立署部事責荷花兒獄志伊速決志伊執疑之乃委郎中王三錫徐一□同□竟無所平反□極刑　五月庚子淮揚大水詔蠲二府有司食□老疾者賑之　六月戊辰浙江海溢　戊寅令□撫按官有司賢否一□□動不得偏重甲科　蘇松常鎮大水　給事中徐貞明上水利議略云神京雄據上游兵食宜取之畿甸今皆仰給東南豈西北古稱富強地不足以實廩而練卒乎夫賦稅所出括民脂膏而軍船夫役之費常以數石致一石東南之力竭矣又河流多變運道多梗臣聞陝西河南故渠廢堰在在有之山東諸泉引之率可成田而畿輔諸郡或支河所經或澗泉自出皆足以資灌溉北人未習水利惟苦水害不知水害未除正由水利未興也蓋水聚之則爲害散之則爲利今順天真定河間諸郡桑麻之區半爲沮洳由上流十五河之水惟泄於貓兒一灣其欲不泛溢而壅塞勢不能也今誠於上流疏渠浚溝引之灌田以殺水勢下流多開支河以泄橫流其澱之最下者留以瀦水稍高者皆如南人築圩之制則水利興而水患除矣至於永平灤州抵滄州慶雲地皆萑葦土實膏腴元虞集欲於京東濱海地築塘捍水以成稻田若仿集意招徠南人俾之耕藝北起遼海南濱青齊皆良田也宜特簡憲臣假以事權毋阻浮議需以歲月不取近功或撫窮民而給其牛種或任富室而緩其征科或選擇健卒分建屯營或招徠南人許其占籍俟有成績次及河南山東陝西庶東南轉漕可減西北儲蓄常充國計永無絀矣其議軍班曰東南民素□□□任遠戍今數千里句軍□其費□而軍費出於戶丁□□出於里甲每軍不下百金而軍非土著志不久安□□□衛官求歸衛官利其賂且可以□□也因而縱之是臣東南之民而□□□□軍致也宜倣所□軍戶□出軍者□役其錢而召募□□□以足之使□□下所司□會□□之制不可廢工部尚□□郎□則以水田勞民□□□日□□遂□　左都御史葛守禮致仕　秋七月安南遣使貢□□□□□□年所缺之貢時莫氏新□□民復□互相構兵其國益多故　張四維家素封歲時餽問張居正不絕又結武清伯李偉□□復召掌詹事府居正請增閣臣因薦四維□保亦□善秋八月丙子進四維禮部尚書兼東閣大學士預機務時政事一決居正居正無所推讓視同列蔑如也四維由居正進積事之恂恂若屬吏□其僕拜賜進官而已　丁丑河決碭山及邵家口曹家莊韓家山時高家堰尚未□□□淮南北漂沒千里說者上下河道淤塞□□□□年　戊子免淮揚□□被水田租　余懋學疏陳崇惇大親謇諤慎名器戒紛更防佞諛五事張居正方以嚴急爲治□以懋學爲刺己斥爲民永不敘用□士和言直臣不當斥不聽　王之誥□時不□□□九月之□□□□之改王崇古爲刑部尚書　禮部尚書萬士和積忤張居正方□□□□保求官士和又持不可給事中朱南雍承風劾之遂謝病去吏部侍郎馬自強代禮官所掌宗藩事最多先後條例自相抵牾吏得緣爲奸利自強擇其當者□□使吏遵守諸不可用者焚之□□府咸平□時□決擇之部門明示行止吏無所牟利　戊午京師地震　冬十月丁卯□□□臣□省　戊辰□□　十一月乙巳祀天於南郊張居正等進郊祀新舊圖考進呈舊禮者太祖所定新禮世宗所定也　十二月辛未詔明年元夕燈火　御史傅應禎陳重君德蘇

民因開言路[illegible]言[illegible]陛[illegible]及四方[illegible]
來開[illegible]紹[illegible]真以天[illegible]不足[illegible]耶[illegible]定指分中使本非[illegible]正
旅開言[illegible]行之大[illegible]考言已紹[illegible]而陛下[illegible]欲[illegible]行矣[illegible]之
事皆真以祖宗不足法耶給事中朱東光[illegible]陳保治[illegible]非[illegible]表
言出乃[illegible]留中不[illegible]真以人言不足卹耶此一不足者王安石以
之誤宋不可不深戒也陛下[illegible]初[illegible]改元以前[illegible]
除四年以前[illegible]三[illegible]七[illegible]世乃上[illegible]已至而下[illegible]玩自如[illegible]
余有[illegible]負指[illegible]何[illegible]小民一[illegible]之入[illegible]足給一[illegible]力以[illegible]負
也近乃定[illegible]不及[illegible]臣[illegible]
流[illegible]上[illegible]天是[illegible]太[illegible]之[illegible]陛下所[illegible]
下明[illegible]非[illegible]之民[illegible]則災[illegible]自[illegible]陛下[illegible]
[illegible]初召用[illegible]臣石[illegible]己[illegible]丁[illegible]中[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]與史余[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]他[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]上一切[illegible]之如[illegible]何臣[illegible]
[illegible]人臣[illegible]居正以[illegible]中王安石[illegible]已大[illegible]切[illegible]
以[illegible]及[illegible]下[illegible]乃[illegible]定[illegible]
給事中[illegible]用[illegible]御史[illegible]御史[illegible]
入[illegible]　妙花大[illegible]台官下言台[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]外[illegible]乃[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]河[illegible]以千計　[illegible]
[illegible]正[illegible]不許[illegible]兵[illegible]守仁所[illegible]及
[illegible]石已[illegible]守仁[illegible]至[illegible]水[illegible]二十
[illegible]失利[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]　改
[illegible]州[illegible]流[illegible]　[illegible]居正以御史在外往往[illegible]臣[illegible]折之
一[illegible]小不合[illegible]下又[illegible]加[illegible]

[illegible]居正方引[illegible]之
四年[illegible]正月丁巳[illegible]居正曰臣[illegible]言[illegible]陛下以[illegible]
而又[illegible]臣以[illegible]何[illegible]陛下[illegible]之明而[illegible]臣[illegible]言之[illegible]
也[illegible]前代之失不[illegible]祖[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]文
[illegible]內[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]二百年來郎
有[illegible]作[illegible]相之名而不[illegible]以祖宗之法在世乃
大[illegible]居正[illegible]以[illegible]二四年矣[illegible]官
因[illegible]及[illegible]曰吾守祖宗法臣[illegible]以祖宗法正之祖宗[illegible]大臣
以[illegible]居正[illegible]以[illegible]又文[illegible]之王大臣[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]則[illegible]以示[illegible]又[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]臣祖宗之法若[illegible]乎祖宗[illegible]元[illegible]生不公死不王成
[illegible]公[illegible]生非[illegible]功[illegible]居正[illegible]以王[illegible]中[illegible]
一言而外[illegible]郎中[illegible]有[illegible]一[illegible]而斥去臣[illegible]公[illegible]之[illegible]
側[illegible]祖宗之法若[illegible]乎祖宗[illegible]用內[illegible]必出[illegible]
今居正[illegible]明[illegible]四[illegible]四[illegible]去也下
任[illegible]吉士也四[illegible]之[illegible]人也居正知之[illegible]知之而[illegible]用之[illegible]
亦以四[illegible]不[illegible]二三年[illegible]任
四[illegible]生平[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]居正所[illegible]非[illegible]人[illegible]
所[illegible]引也非官[illegible]私故[illegible]故之[illegible]曰[illegible]四方小吏
[illegible]其[illegible]而其[illegible]則[illegible]居正[illegible]京[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]及[illegible]則居正之[illegible]官又可知[illegible]祖宗之法若[illegible]
祖[illegible]令又[illegible]臣[illegible]之不[illegible]一[illegible]言[illegible]正[illegible]
力[illegible]故止[illegible]一[illegible]言居正又曰我力[illegible]而[illegible]之由[illegible]居正
言[illegible]陛下[illegible]居正[illegible]陛下[illegible]自己[illegible]廷[illegible]祖宗之
法若[illegible]乎祖宗[illegible]一切[illegible]行[illegible]

臣有事勅也居正令撫按考成章奏每具二冊一送內閣一送六科撫按延遲則部臣糾之六部隱蔽則科臣糾之六科隱蔽則內閣糾之夫部院分理國事科臣封駁奏章舉劾其職也閣臣銜列翰林止備顧問從容論思而已居正創為是說欲脅制科臣拱手聽令祖宗之法若是乎至於按臣回道考察苟非有大[illegible]類者常不[illegible]行罷了此會推撫之近日御史俞一貫以不聽指使調之南京由是巡方短氣莫敢展布所憚獨科臣耳居正於科臣既啗之以遷轉之速又恐之以考成之嚴誰肯舍其便利甘觸禍機而言死言事哉往年趙參魯以諫遠謫日外任世宗朝以諫者[illegible]司[illegible]也今[illegible]則謫戍矣又以[illegible]禍故而及余懋學[illegible]抗折言官[illegible]視正士相宗之法若是乎至若為國開計則[illegible]台[illegible]無試諸官[illegible]四方矣頃利田宅則[illegible]撫遷土以實邊而[illegible]莫將[illegible]今武國王又得罪矣爲子弟[illegible]舉鄉試則許御史舒鰲以京堂布政[illegible]其臣以巡撫矣起大[illegible]於江陵[illegible]年十[illegible]例[illegible]言[illegible]道[illegible]官[illegible]置治[illegible]部之[illegible]矣明[illegible]州生[illegible]其子[illegible]則假[illegible]令[illegible]治無遠[illegible]維[illegible]偶[illegible]及其[illegible]不[illegible]權卸[illegible]居正之食不在文[illegible]而在武臣不在內[illegible]而在[illegible]不[illegible]敢求[illegible]全[illegible]何由致之宮室[illegible]妾[illegible]后於王者又何由致之在朝臣工莫不[illegible]而無敢[illegible]陛下明言者[illegible]成之勢也至[illegible]進七居正[illegible]臣任部[illegible]居正[illegible]改[illegible]史臣[illegible]居正[illegible]亦厚矣而今[illegible]言攻之者[illegible]臣[illegible]則私[illegible]不得而[illegible]也[illegible]陛下[illegible]臣[illegible]相[illegible]抑[illegible]相[illegible]傳[illegible]臣死且不朽[illegible]上居正[illegible]延[illegible]之曰在令巡撫不得[illegible]軍功去年遼東大捷[illegible]制[illegible]法[illegible]臣言[illegible]者[illegible]而[illegible]已不[illegible]役[illegible]陛下[illegible]究[illegible]不知[illegible]同[illegible]厚[illegible]有所主[illegible]官[illegible]疑[illegible]不[illegible]於臣且[illegible]臣所[illegible]十二百年來無門生[illegible]師長者[illegible]惟一去[illegible]之[illegible]伏[illegible]不[illegible]手[illegible]之[illegible]

實[illegible]二居正[illegible]不出視事[illegible]部侍郎何[illegible]伯傳九卿奏留之語遠司禮太監[illegible]隆[illegible]手[illegible]宣[illegible]乃[illegible]至京師下[illegible]文[illegible]秋百遂及居正[illegible]具疏[illegible]乃[illegible]名[illegible]民 九卿之奏留張居正也御史司[illegible]王[illegible]全[illegible]臣以安大臣[illegible]吉自古明主欲聞言[illegible]不實[illegible]從容之大臣欲[illegible]上[illegible]人[illegible]已[illegible]投之如宋文[illegible]於[illegible]介是也今居正留而[illegible]乃非仁宗待介[illegible]乎居正大[illegible]出[illegible]南京[illegible]寺[illegible] 二月[illegible]台郎[illegible]言[illegible]淮[illegible]洪[illegible]河[illegible]漕河久[illegible]入[illegible]止[illegible]部一[illegible]沙[illegible]河流[illegible]而[illegible]安為[illegible]不可[illegible]給國家[illegible]運[illegible]知[illegible]而不[illegible]民[illegible]朝廷設官亦止治河而不知治[illegible]設水利[illegible]一員[illegible]令[illegible]道[illegible]度[illegible]利[illegible]及老實河[illegible]可[illegible]何[illegible]故又言去歲[illegible]至東自[illegible]一口宣於[illegible]口之西開挑新口以[illegible]之[illegible]而於金城至五港[illegible]堤東水又言[illegible]云[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]復計一家[illegible]今[illegible]泗[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]而安東自[illegible]文[illegible]瓦其[illegible]召不如[illegible]之以[illegible]全[illegible]帝不[illegible]安[illegible]而令[illegible]如所[illegible] 戶部尚書[illegible]二[illegible]光致仕[illegible]行以所[illegible]例[illegible]計上之[illegible]心[illegible]計令戶部訂正[illegible]京[illegible]支[illegible]州[illegible]一人司之名[illegible][illegible]投[illegible]三日又以天下[illegible]司[illegible]成[illegible]府州[illegible]司[illegible]四川司[illegible]山東司[illegible]司[illegible]命[illegible]司[illegible]及二十四[illegible]府[illegible]西司自是皆[illegible]例 析江西安[illegible]長[illegible]以[illegible]之 夏四月析[illegible]西平[illegible]川二[illegible]平[illegible] 五月戊申[illegible]於[illegible]郊 [illegible]保[illegible]司[illegible]因 六月[illegible]內臣[illegible]杭[illegible]造 秋七月丁酉[illegible]吏戶二部[illegible]治[illegible]有[illegible]明年[illegible]析[illegible]十之二 巡[illegible]天部[illegible]史[illegible]三[illegible]木[illegible]東南[illegible]秀[illegible]而北[illegible]江[illegible]入[illegible]西北[illegible]江而東[illegible]江[illegible]其中太湖

[illegible]臣[illegible]流注[illegible]山[illegible]山三面[illegible]湖乃[illegible]浦曰湖北孔家熟七浦白卯諸港入於江，東北經崑山太倉等劉家河，東南通吳淞江，實浦入於[illegible]諸水[illegible]四面環護中，如仰盂然，最為湖[illegible]四縣，蘇州居中，松江為諸水所受，最居下，乞專設水利僉事，下部議。壬寅，遣御史董修浙江水利。甲辰，[illegible]四州[illegible]災。辛亥，[illegible]河工成，長萬一千、百餘丈，塞決口二十二，役夫四萬四千。八月壬戌，祀[illegible]於先師孔子。九月，河決[illegible]及[illegible]家[illegible]沛[illegible]水堤[illegible]二縣長堤，豐沛徐州睢寧金鄉魚臺單曾田廬漂沒無算。給事中劉鉉[illegible]言，河[illegible]俟[illegible]消[illegible]之開，以高[illegible]水[illegible]以[illegible]之，非能使上游亦不復淤也。今山陽以[illegible]徐州[illegible]水[illegible]斗米四分，則臣所[illegible]亦欲得其[illegible]若[illegible]以上非臣所[illegible]臣何[illegible]因[illegible]能御史邵[illegible]言，諸臣以河[illegible]任[illegible]芳[illegible]底[illegible]績，而諸[illegible]河臣[illegible]從之。廣東把總王[illegible]以呂宋[illegible]兵討林鳳，平之。冬十月乙亥，振徐州及[illegible]沛等七[illegible]水災，[illegible]租有差。妙[illegible]入掠古北口，立功[illegible]兵官[illegible]克[illegible]宗[illegible]出[illegible]伐，戰死。[illegible]龍[illegible]巡[illegible]衛[illegible]推行一條鞭法[illegible]成[illegible]。[illegible]石[illegible]大[illegible]正[illegible]大清[illegible]外[illegible]李成梁[illegible]二百里，遇[illegible]攻破之，[illegible]其[illegible]四人。[illegible]定[illegible]。[illegible]陽[illegible]安二府上[illegible]人[illegible]加以水災，民半[illegible]亡，二千里皆成[illegible]巡按御史邵陛條上[illegible]田九事，以[illegible]來安[illegible]之計。

五年春正月己酉，[illegible]鳳陽[illegible]安[illegible]屯田。二月乙丑，振廣西饑。[illegible]保[illegible]內[illegible]居正[illegible]巡[illegible]都御史孫丕揚[illegible]坊，拒不[illegible]。知二人必[illegible]引疾[illegible]。明[illegible]宗正[illegible]文行[illegible]坊[illegible]經學，尤[illegible]於易、春秋，內行修潔，[illegible]不[illegible]二年，居外舍，[illegible]五人[illegible]教[illegible]讀[illegible]之[illegible]宗正[illegible]宗生以二六九日[illegible]五經[illegible]不[illegible]以古人[illegible]失，乃[illegible]求[illegible]若[illegible]

[illegible]給[illegible]皆[illegible]而傳之，[illegible]古[illegible]江都[illegible]氏[illegible]邱李氏[illegible][illegible]丹[illegible]然[illegible]者以方[illegible]之[illegible]向。夏四月，兵部尚書[illegible]辛[illegible]太子太保[illegible]始兵[illegible]二十年[illegible]功二[illegible]一千五百[illegible]乃[illegible]沃乃[illegible]共[illegible]名[illegible]成。廣東[illegible]州[illegible]有司[illegible]卒戍守，[illegible]茂方[illegible]大征[illegible]去[illegible]都御史[illegible]先[illegible]破九十[illegible]已分十道大征，令[illegible]元[illegible]將之。四閱月，克[illegible]五百六十，俘斬招降四萬二千八百餘人。五月癸巳，[illegible]平，[illegible]六十二山七山[illegible]留[illegible]都[illegible]開，升[illegible]水[illegible]定州，又分其地[illegible]東安西[illegible]二[illegible]以[illegible]州及[illegible]封川[illegible]地益之，設[illegible]司[illegible]以守[illegible]。[illegible]市[illegible]方[illegible]時方入[illegible]戌政[illegible]行上疏曰：陛下[illegible]臣[illegible]中代[illegible]古任[illegible]陛下神武八年以來，九[illegible]生[illegible]曰[illegible]守備日固，田野日闢，[illegible]日道[illegible]民始知有生之[illegible]北[illegible]勞[illegible]時[illegible]宣[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]首[illegible]有[illegible]人[illegible]如打[illegible]明安見者告[illegible]治[illegible]而異[illegible]或曰[illegible]使[illegible]或曰日益[illegible]不可足，或曰奏[illegible]臣[illegible]此言[illegible]也，大使[illegible]之入多者八九人，少者二三人，[illegible]至夕去，[illegible]至[illegible]何[illegible]之[illegible]有所本[illegible]二十七[illegible]之向時戶部[illegible]七十[illegible]太[illegible]十[illegible]二三耳，而民間[illegible]之入[illegible]之私不[illegible]所[illegible]多何[illegible]乃若所[illegible]則有之，然非[illegible]也，方[illegible]午以前三[illegible]邸[illegible]臣[illegible]不保[illegible]旰食七八年，東[illegible]此[illegible]若使臣[illegible]方[illegible]小[illegible]而[illegible]大信，使一旦[illegible]行[illegible]則前日之[illegible]立見何[illegible]之有哉？其所不可知者，使[illegible]老[illegible]數年之後，此人[illegible]死，諸部[illegible]所統一，其中[illegible]互相[illegible]假[illegible]時[illegible]行[illegible]此則[illegible]之[illegible]而不可預料者，在我處之

亦惟責[illegible]市[illegible]以時乃[illegible]其部毋得[illegible]使曲常在彼而
直常在我，因使[illegible]人方略何如耳。大約[illegible]之事無定形，亦無
定機，惟顧廷臣任用得人，審時度宜，何必拘拘曰貢市非而戰守是哉。
臣又聞之，[illegible]戎無上策，征戰禍也，和親辱也，賂遺恥也。今日貢則非
和親矣，曰市則非賂遺矣，既貢且市，則無征戰矣。臣今[illegible]制伏
強[illegible]得免兵戈之時，使今[illegible]不復[illegible]外之事[illegible]者[illegible]
市非計[illegible]尾成內則[illegible]外則[illegible]
許[illegible]無及臣，雖得去而犬馬之心，實有不能一日忘者，謹列上五
事，比至京[illegible]上[illegible]。工部大[illegible]給[illegible]州[illegible]求封王號。
[illegible]言[illegible]方[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]之世制和者在彼，其和必不可久。曰
無功與有功同，此犯[illegible]效[illegible]同[illegible]亦[illegible]侍[illegible]臣等
議以正言爭之，會大[illegible]亦引退[illegible]其[illegible]和而[illegible]。秋八
月癸亥，河復決[illegible]口[illegible]日[illegible]淮水[illegible]河所
追從而[illegible]口，東水[illegible]其桂芳則[illegible]成河以[illegible]
者[illegible]所入海之路[illegible]決口[illegible]水[illegible]定，乃[illegible]桂芳[illegible]以二
人[illegible]見不合，乃改[illegible]以[illegible]世[illegible]代。給事中[illegible]尹[illegible]
淮入江以[illegible]水向[illegible]河[illegible]道而去下[illegible]如[illegible]淮
運[illegible]入清口[illegible]乃[illegible]尹[illegible]。[illegible]理[illegible]河工部郎
中[illegible]天[illegible]言：淮泗之水不下清口而下山陽，從[illegible]清口入海，清口不
能[illegible]沙[illegible]部伯[illegible]成，則以淮泗本不入海，而今入
海故也。淮泗之入海，由於清口之[illegible]，清口之[illegible]由於[illegible]河日高，
淮不[illegible]河而[illegible]自[illegible]而清口內[illegible]則[illegible]口淮
水內[illegible]淮泗之力分[illegible]河得以全力制其敝，此清口所以[illegible]今
歲[illegible]下[illegible]則上流不得不決[illegible]以四五月[illegible]而[illegible]以
六七月[illegible]之時不能[illegible]力水[illegible]之後方[illegible]及[illegible]運事
又[illegible]工於河身[illegible]河身不[illegible]則來年[illegible]上流之決必及

於徐邳而不止[illegible]下流之[illegible]而不止於清[illegible]須不
惜一年[illegible]運不[illegible]費[illegible]挑正河[illegible]成乃[illegible]一勞永逸。至
高家堰、朱家等口，須及時[illegible]使淮泗并力，足以[illegible]則淮水之故
道可復[illegible]口[illegible]亦[illegible]加[illegible]下河[illegible]諸臣[illegible]。閏月乙酉
朔，日食，陰雲不見。[illegible]衣[illegible]郎中[illegible]保[illegible]子也[illegible]刑部尚書[illegible]
節子引[illegible]比下之[illegible]不[illegible]會[illegible]疏[illegible]京[illegible]
出郭[illegible]之[illegible]給事中[illegible]給之[illegible]
太監孫[illegible]母[illegible]大[illegible]近命[illegible]臣於[illegible]本[illegible]首[illegible]。九月，司禮
刑[illegible]居正有祖宗[illegible]凡犯死罪[illegible]明[illegible]律[illegible]市[illegible]未年[illegible]
宗皇帝因[illegible]始[illegible]不[illegible]可[illegible]大[illegible]敗[illegible]倫
年[illegible]之[illegible]非[illegible]也，臣[illegible]內[illegible]何[illegible]有[illegible]近
聖母[illegible]見[illegible]之可[illegible]而不知彼所[illegible]皆[illegible]
情於[illegible]之中使不一[illegible]上[illegible]大和所[illegible]多，今不
行刑年[illegible]一年[illegible]防，又[illegible]與其於政[illegible]又大[illegible]也。
給事中[illegible]用和[illegible]亦以[illegible]許之。己卯，張居正丁父憂，帝[illegible]司
禮[illegible]中官[illegible]止哭[illegible]給[illegible]道路[illegible]戶部侍郎李幼
孜欲[illegible]居正[illegible]居正[illegible]居正[illegible]學士王錫爵[illegible]
[illegible]位[illegible]吳中行[illegible]孔[illegible]沈[illegible]皆
以為不可[illegible]中旨令張[illegible]留居正[illegible]心非之，以[illegible]何[illegible]
曰：天經地義，何可[illegible]世[illegible]居正自[illegible]以[illegible]
喻[illegible]政府[illegible]子[illegible]禮部[illegible]也，何[illegible]吏部[illegible]十月戊子，[illegible]星見
西南[illegible]白色[illegible]丈[illegible]白虹[illegible]斗牛[illegible]女[illegible]月而[illegible]詔百
官[illegible]省。居正復令[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]人臣
[illegible]廷臣[illegible]御史[illegible]士[illegible]給事中[illegible]二[illegible]留[illegible]和之御史
[illegible]不[illegible]亦不[illegible]太息曰：三綱淪矣。居正怒[illegible]給事中
王道成、御史謝思啟[illegible]傳[illegible]二月，南京大臣

贄說留居正都御史[illegible]工部尚書[illegible]三謨不可而尚書[illegible]厲聲[illegible]給事[illegible]史文之說竟上中行首上疏曰居正父子異地分暌音容不接者十有九年一旦長棄數千里外陛下不使匍匐星奔憑棺一慟必欲其違心抑情銜哀茹痛於廟堂之上而責以訏謨遠猷調元熙載豈情也哉居正每自言謹守聖賢義理祖宗法度宰我欲短喪子曰予也有三年之愛於其父母乎王子請數月之喪孟子曰雖加一日愈於已聖賢之訓何如也在律雖編氓小吏匿喪有禁惟武人得緩從事并所以養孝思也[illegible]云[illegible]後有故事亦未有一日不出國門而遽起視事者祖宗之制何如也事繫萬古綱常四方視聽惟今日無過舉然後後世無遺議銷變之道無踰此者用賢言臣竊怪居正能以君臣之義效忠於數年不能以父子之情少盡於一日臣又竊怪居正之勳望積以數年而陛下忽敗之一旦暨若用先朝楊溥李賢故事聽其暫還守制刻期赴闕庶父子音容乖睽阻絕於十有九年者得區區稍伸其痛於臨穴憑棺之一日[illegible]世[illegible]國家[illegible]以同休紀[illegible]任[illegible]乃今[illegible]臣[illegible]公議而徇私情蔑聖[illegible]而[illegible]論臣[illegible]士[illegible]之日[illegible]之日[illegible]也艾穆與刑部主事沈思孝言自居正奪情[illegible]妖星[illegible]光逼中天[illegible]上[illegible]二[illegible]甘犯[illegible]事先朝留人心[illegible]死[illegible]如狂今星變未銷火災[illegible]起臣[illegible]自[illegible]死不為陛下言之陛下之留居正也動曰為社稷故夫社稷所重莫如綱常而元輔大臣者綱常之表也綱常不顧何社稷之能安且事偶一為之者例也而萬世不易者先王之制也今棄先王之制而從近代之例如之何其可也居正今以例留腆顏就列矣異時國家有大慶賀大祭祀為元輔者欲避則害君臣之義欲出則傷父子之情臣不知陛下何以處居正而居正又何以自處也徐庶以母故辭昭烈曰方寸亂矣居正獨非人子而方寸不亂耶位極人臣反不修匹夫常節何以對天下後世臣聞自古聖帝明王勸人以孝未聞從而奪之也為人臣者移孝以事君不聞為君所奪也以[illegible]度天下[illegible]不足[illegible]乃[illegible]之使天下為人子者皆忘三年之愛於其父當何紀要典[illegible]節[illegible]以[illegible]之何可[illegible]耶陛下[illegible]居正[illegible]之以[illegible]使奔喪[illegible]制以全大節中行之上疏以副封白居正居正[illegible]曰[illegible]進耶[illegible]曰未進不敢白也及用賢疏相繼入居正[illegible]欲廷杖之[illegible]位孔[illegible]及[illegible]子[illegible]行[illegible]一[illegible]田一[illegible]李長春[illegible]其疏[illegible]呂[illegible]之不得入[illegible]乃[illegible]臣[illegible]十人[illegible]居正[illegible]不納乙巳杖中行用賢各六十斥為民削[illegible]出郊[illegible]杖[illegible]思孝各八十加梏[illegible]至[illegible]後三日戊[illegible]戍[illegible]州[illegible]中行[illegible]已[illegible]之大[illegible]至[illegible]一[illegible]亦[illegible]而[illegible]刑部[illegible]士鄒元標[illegible]四人杖[illegible]上疏曰陛下以居正有利社稷耶居正才雖可為學術則偏志雖欲為自用太甚州縣入學限以十五六人有司[illegible]是進[illegible]也[illegible]道因亦有定[illegible]所司[illegible]必[illegible]是[illegible]刑太濫也大臣持祿苟容小臣畏[illegible]有今日[illegible]而明日[illegible]是言路未通也[illegible]何況[illegible]民有[illegible]水[illegible]者而有司不以聞是民隱未周也其他用刻深之吏沮豪俊之材又不可枚數矣且[illegible]學[illegible]不可[illegible]在[illegible]無人也居正疏言世有非常之人然後[illegible]非常之事若以[illegible]而不[illegible]者不知人惟[illegible]此五常之道然後謂之人否則[illegible]心以為[illegible]可謂之非常人哉丁未[illegible]杖八十戍都勻衛[illegible]山中[illegible]居正[illegible]之怡然[illegible]恐心[illegible]大[illegible]御史承居正指將[illegible]之至[illegible]死元標乃免是時五人[illegible]天下南京御史朱鴻[illegible]救之亦[illegible]江都御史[illegible]岳[illegible]令居正[illegible]祖[illegible]居正勿[illegible]者[illegible]不[illegible]時[illegible]未[illegible]人[illegible]指目居正[illegible]帝[illegible]臣[illegible]及[illegible]乃已[illegible]居正子[illegible]修[illegible]與司[illegible]太[illegible]江陵代[illegible]禮部主事[illegible]

治祭工部主事徐應聘治喪居正請無造朝以青衣素服角帶入閣治政侍經筵講讀又請辭歲俸帝並許之。初俺答諸部嘗越甘肅掠西番旣通款其從孫切盡台吉建議盜番不得志求俺答西援兵部尚書王崇古每作書止之俺答亦報書許已番僧鎖南堅錯者能知已往未來事號活佛俺答欲掠瓦剌乃請與二鎮通事約番西迎活佛寄帑於總督宣大侍郎吳兌留旗箭爲信擁衆西行崇古上言西行非俺答意且以迎佛爲名不可沮宜飭邊鎮嚴守備而陰鬼其謀於番族以示恩給事中彭應時劉鉉南京御史陳堂交章論崇古弛防禦敵崇古疏辨乞休帝優詔報之令勿以人言介意給事中尹瑾御史高維崧再劾崇古崇古力請致仕許之俺答至寧夏欲取道賀蘭山總兵官張臣不可俺答恚語不遜臣夜決漢唐二渠水道不通復陳兵赤木口俺答乃從山後去至瓦剌戰敗移書甘肅守臣乞假道赴烏斯藏守臣不能拒俺答越甘肅而南會諸酋於海上番人益遭蹂躪多竄徙。老黃河復塞淮水仍漲溢劉鉉請亟開通海口而閣大臣會同河漕諸臣往治乃裁總河都御史官改李世達他任而命吳桂芳爲工部尚書兼理河漕。十一月癸丑以星變考察百官罷南京禮部尚書何維柏魯府審理秦柱貶操江都御史張岳一秩調外謫南京司業張位徐州同知出趙志皐爲廣東副使。初俺答通貢市賞有定額後邊臣徇其求額漸溢馬自強請申故約濫乞者勿與歲省費不貲。張國祥重賄馮保求復正乙眞人號馬自強力持不可保遂以中旨許之。初陽武侯薛翰卒無子族人爭襲久之不得請田宅並入官世絕者二十餘年至是乃復封翰族子鍜爲陽武侯鍜祿之曾孫也。四川番屢犯松潘巡撫都御史王廷瞻令副使楊一桂會劉顯勦之殲其魁羣蠻納款風村白草諸番久踞二十八砦帥男婦八千餘人來降復命顯討建昌傀廈洗馬姑宰鐵口諸叛番皆獻酋聚出降。安國亭降命其子民襲。召張學顏爲戎政侍郎宋受代而土蠻約泰寧速把亥分犯遼左開原營劈山

明紀卷第二十九

明紀卷第四十

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

卹贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀二起戊寅萬曆六年盡戊子十六年凡十一年

六年春正月，學顏聞寇之事成，塞騎至丁字泊，敵方分掠，輒補入成梁夜出塞二百里，擣破劈山營，斬級四百三十，獲其長阿丑台等五人，學顏遂還鎮。

○河漕尚書吳桂芳與淮安知府邵元哲增築山陽長隄，自板閘至黃浦，亘七十里，閉通濟閘不用，而建興文閘，且修新莊諸閘，築清江浦南隄，創板閘漕隄，南北與新舊隄接，隄閘並修，淮揚漕道漸固，桂芳尋卒。

○河既通，擢居正以潘季馴代之。會黃水橫溢，崔鎮決則淮乃決，漕臣議塞崔鎮，以孟冬月兌運爲慮，初議縷少緩水勢，行之久，太宜先隄，可支十年。

二月戊戌，免貴州所屬逋賦。

初，慈聖太后以帝將大婚，還居慈寧宮，先期敕張居正曰：吾不能視皇帝朝夕，恐不若前者之向學勤政，有累先帝付託。先生有師保之責，與諸臣異，其爲我朝夕納誨，以輔台德，用終先帝憑几之託。因賜坐蟒白金綵幣。比居正丁事情，太后疑其不當吉服，使人問之。對曰：后爲天下大事，過於居正愛上耳，以火了即吉，但從吉元納采問名。副使給事中李淶言其非禮，居正怒，出淶爲僉事。丁丑，立皇后王氏。時帝顧居正益重，賜札稱元輔張少師先生，待以師禮。

三月，加上仁聖皇太后尊號曰貞懿，慈聖太后曰宣文。

張居正歸葬父，令閣臣在朝者毋擅票，己代辦閣事。儕有與議，或關以出，惟呂調陽老易與，張四維之自代，已遣使趣四維。余陪葬己選當位其下，乃請增閣臣，帝即令居正推擇，遂以人望屬馬自強及所厚吏部侍郎申時行。甲寅，自強兼文淵閣大學士，時行兼東閣大學士，並預機務。自強素忤居正，不自意得之，人更以是多居正。而時行與張四維皆自託於居正，居正乃安。甲子，辭朝，帝及兩宮賜賚有加，復遣司禮太監張宏供張餞郊外，百官班送。備賚少傅銀記，文曰帝賚忠良，所過有司飭郵傳，治道路。

三月，居正卽上道，仍命撫按諸臣先期馳赴，賜璽書敦諭，帝賚忠貞鐵印，傳密封言事，如楊士奇、張孚敬故事。戒次輔呂調陽等有大事毋得專決，馳驛之江陵，聽張先生處分。調陽等遂移疾，小事四維代擬旨，自強雖持正，不能有爲，守位而已。

夏四月乙未，免湖廣四川逋賦。帝以備六宮用度，丙午，詔戶部歲增金花銀二十萬兩。

○總河都御史潘季馴、漕運侍郎江一麟言：海口自雲梯關四套以下，闊七八里至十餘里，深三四丈，欲別鑿他處，必須深闊相等，方可注放，工力甚鉅，且未至海口，乾地猶可施工，其將入海之地，潮汐往來，與舊口等耳。舊口皆係積沙，人力雖不可浚，水力自能衝刷，海無可濬之理，惟當導河歸海，則以水治水，卽濬海之策也。河亦非可以人力導，惟當繕治隄防，俾無旁決，則水由地中，沙隨水去，卽導河之策也。頻年以來，日以繕隄爲事，顧卑薄而不能支，迫近而不能容，雜以浮沙而不能久，是以河決崔鎮，水多北潰，爲無隄也；淮決高家堰、黃浦口，水多東潰，隄弗固也。不咎制之未備，而咎築隄爲下策，豈通論哉！上流既旁潰，又歧下流而分之，其趨雲梯入海口者，譬之強弩之末耳。水勢益分則力益弱，安能導積沙以注海？故今日濬海急務，必先塞決以導河，尤當固隄以杜決，而欲隄之不決，必眞土而勿雜浮沙，高厚而勿惜鉅費，讓遠而勿與爭地，則隄乃可固，治河可固而崔鎮口塞，則黃不旁決而衝刷力專；高堰築，朱家口塞，則淮不旁決而會黃力專。淮黃既合，自有控海之勢。又懼其分而力弱也，必暫塞清江浦河，而嚴司啓閉以防其內奔；姑置草灣河，而專復雲梯以還其故道。仍接築淮安新城長隄，以防其末流，使黃淮力全，涓滴悉趨於海，則力強且專，下流之積沙自去，海不濬而闢，河不挑而深，所謂固隄卽以導河，導河卽以濬海也。又言黃水入徐，歷邳、宿、桃、清至

清口會淮而東入海淮水自洛及鳳歷盱眙至清口會河而東入海此兩河故道也元漕江南粟由揚州直北廟灣入海未嘗溯淮陳瑄始堤管家諸湖通淮爲運道慮淮水渙漫則築高家堰堤以捍之起武家墩經大小澗至阜寧湖而淮不東侵又慮黃河漲溢則堤新城北以捍之起清江浦沿鉢池山柳浦灣迤東而黃不南侵其後堤岸漸傾水從高堰決入淮郡遂同魚鼈而當事者未考其故謂海口壅閉宜另鑿支渠殊不知草灣一開西橋以上正河遂至淤阻夫新河闊二十餘丈深僅丈許故道僅三十之一豈能受全河之水下流旣壅上流自潰此崔鎭諸口所由決也今新河復塞故河漸已通流雖深闊未及原河十一而兩河全下沙隨水刷欲其全復河身不難也河身旣復闊者七八里狹亦不下三四百丈滔滔東下何水不容耶惟不必別鑿他所即[illegible]亦可勿浚矣故爲今計惟修復陳瑄故蹟高築南北兩堤以斷兩河之內灌則淮揚昏墊可免塞黃浦口築寶應堤浚東關等淺修五閘復五壩則淮南運道無虞堅築徐州以下崔鎭口諸決則全河可歸故道黃淮既無旁決並驅入海則沙隨水刷海口自復而桃清淺阻又不足言此以水治水之法也若夫[illegible]濬之說僅可行諸閘河前人屢試無功徒費工料於黃無益上大悅曰塞決口以歸正河曰築堤防以杜潰決曰復閘壩以防外河曰創滾水壩以固堤岸曰止浚海工程以節靡費曰寢開老黃之議以仍利也帝悉從其請[illegible]四百七十有奇帝告謝郊廟因論功[illegible]居正[illegible]江陵[illegible]居正[illegible]利以閣務大行[illegible]不出其疏乞休　五月南京御史[illegible]一[illegible]言近上兩宮[illegible]賞[illegible]內外[illegible]御史[illegible]擬部郎中[illegible]河[illegible]非所以[illegible]仁[illegible]也戍[illegible]入[illegible]民　刑部尚書吳百朋卒　張居正言母老不能冒[illegible]請[illegible]上遣[illegible]內[illegible]御史[illegible]上[illegible]居

正亟遣請帝遣[illegible]衣[illegible]擇[illegible]僖往迎計日以往而今中官[illegible]太夫人以秋日由水道行居正所過守臣率長跪撫按大吏越界迎送身爲前驅道[illegible]襄王出候要居正宴故事雖公侯謁王執臣禮居正具賓主禮而出過南陽唐王亦如之抵郊外詔遣司禮太監何進宴勞兩宮亦各遣大璫李琦李用宣諭賜八寶金釘川扇御膳餅果醪醴六月乙未百僚復郊迎入朝帝御[illegible]勞賜[illegible]十日而後入閣仍賜白金綵幣寶鈔羊酒因引見兩宮　九月之[illegible]召[illegible]居正世[illegible]郎王錫爵[illegible]不[illegible]各[illegible]乞[illegible]去居正以[illegible]形已[illegible]苦訴之[illegible]遂不出　[illegible]西北二[illegible]公[illegible]千百[illegible]二[illegible]山[illegible]河[illegible]武[illegible]諸[illegible]不[illegible]路不[illegible]公[illegible]實如金[illegible]其司[illegible]御史[illegible]使[illegible]采[illegible]曰山兵及[illegible]兵[illegible]平河[illegible]地及所[illegible]生口[illegible]民[illegible]其[illegible]　張居正之[illegible]不待居正之及[illegible]元[illegible]代即以[illegible]寶[illegible]元旦[illegible]自居正[illegible]御史[illegible]戶部員外郎王用汲[illegible]乃上言[illegible]遵[illegible]都御史所[illegible]坐[illegible]今在廷大小諸臣[illegible]以[illegible]以巡方[illegible]元不[illegible]世[illegible]何不並[illegible]書[illegible]十餘年[illegible]附[illegible]而反以責人何以服天下陛下但見[illegible]書[illegible]所至其意所從來陛下何由知之[illegible]而所[illegible]抑者半不附[illegible]臣之人如[illegible]部[illegible]則以[illegible]之故刑部[illegible]多於他部則以[illegible]而

推戈奪俸劣■鄰末喪又以吳中行趙用賢而逐於盡能得輔臣之心則雖屢經論列之權歷上傳以才分會臣新年輔臣之心則雖素負才名之張岳雖以不及論調臣了曹陛下省災累發之姬僖爲宰臣者因循姑息之私其九所宰臣者亦各恐以斷其私可不爲大屢去哉孟子曰逢君之惡其罪大臣謂逢相之惡其罪更大陛下天性聰明從諫弗咈諸臣紛紛而然争行疏諍以自任陛下幻鐵對論則撫臣按臣言之欲采鑑取而說者言之從取天言之愛則台臣科臣又言之陛下悉加容納既此以上所以無作言者輒下吏之所向不論是否無敢一言以正其非則有今年輔臣時其對黨賊張其儀者是臣所謂逢也今之大臣未有了逢相之惡者於輔其前者亦聞以臣觀之天下無事不私無人不私獨陛下一人公耳陛下又不能自執而委政於衆所阿奉之大臣大臣益得成其私而無所顧忌小臣益苦行私而無所期告是驅天下而使之奔走乎私門矣陛下何不日取庶政而勤習之內外章奏躬自省覽令以意可否爲如何實行輔臣傳之朕權以歸於己久宗社之計之附自無以於天下大臣陽者陛下所當自出乾綱者陛下所當攬權者之於人人綱之考察則摘之朝行政納一切權事雖以此又臣所言欲深而不偏焉若元一事已世疏入居正大怒欲下獄杖之大理寺輔臣光祖力爲解會居正病陽存告張四維秉政用湯顯祖從之居正以籍歿將怒因維爲色持之者累日乃從輕謫外有衣錦者足不踐城市　戶部尚書殷正茂疏請節用又論止采買珠寶會張居正以正茂所請稱權有疑奪職者大后爲坐將率勒歸里以羨外官營所寧動之正茂遂屢疏致仕　秋七月張學顏代爲尚書學顏精心計居正沒倚任之自正嘉以來稱富萬曆十年間最稱富庶學顏與有力焉　乙卯呂調陽致仕　丙子詔江北諸府民年十五以上無田者官給牛一頭田五十畝開墾三年後起科　詔選內豎三千五百人

給事中李夫唯言陛下業服初年尤甚爲安穩三千二百五十人郡縣役大爲例令入餘之口再收數千人舊門日發剩鴻者多乞收回成命報聞　九月庚午詔蘇州諸府薦饑荒田六年後起科　辛未停刑　魏朝奉張居正之母入都儀從煊赫觀者如堵比至帝與兩宮俱賜賚加等慰諭居正母子幾用家人禮　戎官具定優所報乃遣寶內■之費隨承奉保護寶纏之給事中光懋因請治承奉殺張罪御史劉台亦言方遠時發實逐驛騷撥樂事龍周錄朱與承奉同致功方爲賊卒而御史奏覆請臣聞命　冬十月辛卯馬自強卒贈少保謚文莊　前大學士高拱卒張居正請復其官與祭葬如例中官給半葬祭文仍寓貶詞焉　十一月辛酉祀天於南郊　廣西總兵官李錫卒　十二月俺答妻妙花封爲忠順夫人會土蠻黃台吉大小妻正卜兒等糾結大等三萬餘騎犯遼東入至瀋州李成梁遣諸將分率要害以邀之而將師所擊以御卒出塞二百餘里直擣圜山斬部長九人餘級八百八十四獲馬千二百匹動駭之世宗朝出塞以聞帝大悅告郊廟御皇極門宣捷　以江西南城縣巡撫司爲盧溪縣　時士大夫競諱張居正峙畏之會前常州知府施觀民以科斂民財私創書院舞賊十年春正月戊辰詔毀天下書院自應天府以下凡六十四處盡改以為公廨　二月己丑遣使分閱邊防　三月甲子免淮揚逋賦特宣詔用度汰修多所撙省於是事納璫得得優發大倉銀十萬減雲南貢金歲一千兩餘多弗能積爭金花銀歲增二十萬兩逆為定額張居正與戶部議億實數目陳之請每歲入額不敷所出請帝量坐減特令實量入爲出罷節浮費疏上留中夏四月帝令工部鑄錢給用居正言利不勝費乃止已復請停修武英殿工及織外造官用度帝多曲從之　夏五月癸亥祀地於北郊　封李成梁寧遠伯給東昌等功也　六月辛卯飭陝山東陝西勘核莊田賞征■

[illegible]又通行天下，得官民屯牧湖陂八十餘萬頃，民困賠累者以其賦抵之。　秋七月壬子，撥[illegible]松水災[illegible]。　給事中顧九思等請取回織造內臣，帝不聽。張居正力陳年饑民疲，不堪催督，乃許之，求織造遣中官。　戊午，京師地震。　土魯番求貢市，關吏不許。大[illegible]冬十月，以四萬騎自前屯錦川營深入，李成梁[illegible]受張居正方略，命諸將堅壁，成梁[illegible]遣兩[illegible]將[illegible]遇其[illegible]勁卒二千出山海關，[illegible]成梁[illegible]遣兩[illegible]將[illegible]成[illegible]一片石，[illegible]之，敵引去。敵又與速把亥合兵紅土城，聲言入海州，而分兵入錦義。成梁馳出塞二百餘里，直搗紅土城，擊敗之，獲首功四百七十有奇。[illegible]居正[illegible]帝詔吏部問[illegible]日賜白金[illegible]大紅坐蟒[illegible]平[illegible]召對[illegible]久之，使中官引見兩宮，皆有賞。　[illegible]俺答好佛，[illegible]動之，東[illegible]僧[illegible]等亦勸[illegible]南還，[illegible]通中國，乃自甘州遺書張居正，自稱釋迦摩尼比丘，求通貢，饋以儀物。居正不敢受，聞於帝。帝命受之，而許其貢。由是中國亦知有活佛。[illegible]南還，亦有異術，能服人，諸番莫不從其教。自大寶法王以下，皆俯首稱弟子，自是西方止供奉活佛，諸番王徒擁虛位，不復能施其號令矣。

八年春正月，考察外吏。吏部尚書王國光請限日期，詔許之，且令甄別者毋從公謝。　二月辛未朔，日有食之。　戊子，[illegible]。　兩河工成，凡築高家堰六十餘里，歸仁集堤四十餘里，柳浦灣堤東西七十餘里，塞崔鎮等決口百三十，築徐、睢、邳、宿、桃、清兩岸遙堤五萬六千餘丈，碭、豐大壩各一道，徐、沛、豐、碭縷堤百四十餘里，建[illegible]二縣減水石閘四座，遷通濟閘於甘羅城南，淮揚間堤[illegible]無不修，費帑金五十六萬有奇。詔[illegible]季馴江一[illegible]，而遣給事中尹瑾勘實。戊戌，論功，進季馴太子太保、工部尚書，蔭一子，[illegible]等遷擢有差。　三月辛亥，帝奉兩宮皇太后如天壽山謁陵，免所經田租。甲寅，還宮。　張居正致仕，帝[illegible]又敕[illegible]吏部[illegible]南京兵部主事趙世卿奏匡時五要，大都請寬取士之額，[illegible]傳之類，省大辟，緩催科，而末極言路當開，言近者[illegible]臨[illegible]以希世取寵，事關軍國，卷舌無言，[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]延及數年，居然高[illegible]士林矣。然此[illegible]人豈盡無節，乃負陛下哉，亦有所懼而不敢耳。如往歲[illegible]科道[illegible]郡元標等以[illegible]言遭謫，至今[illegible]以為戒。此中才之士所以內自顧卸[illegible]世宦特[illegible]者[illegible]天下[illegible]然知聖天子無是[illegible]，則士皆[illegible]然中[illegible]陛下矣。居正欲重罪之，王國光曰：「罪之適成其名，請為公任怨。」遂出世卿為楚府長史。　遼東[illegible]王元[illegible]以六百騎[illegible]陽及黃圍[illegible]王宗義戰死。復以千餘騎從永甸入，李成梁[illegible]走之，追出塞二百里，敵以精卒拒而步卒登山[illegible]，成梁大敗之，斬首七百五十，毀其[illegible]並[illegible]紅土城，功予成梁世蔭。　俺答東還，其從孫少諸未兄子永邵卜留居青海。　初，廣西十寨[illegible]副使[illegible]一龍等，請以思古開安[illegible]古羽[illegible]給立州，屬向武土官黃九疇[illegible]古[illegible]北[illegible]立一州，屬那馬土官[illegible]皆以為土知州，已而布政司以[illegible]不便，乃立八寨[illegible]長官司，以兵八千[illegible]為長官[illegible]居[illegible]給冠帶[illegible]士舍各引兵二百以守，久之[illegible]復[illegible]作亂，擄民田產[illegible]入都市，劫掠攻城，封[illegible]官民[illegible]。四月庚申，[illegible]任[illegible]兵大征，斬首一萬六千九百有奇，會[illegible]郭應聘為兵部侍郎，代任巡撫。應聘[illegible]八寨分八[illegible]各建一城，使副總兵李[illegible]治之，而以東蘭州[illegible]思恩州[illegible]士[illegible]留兵戍守，統於思恩參將，而以其地隸於賓州，十寨遂安。　兩[illegible]淮泗城[illegible]至祖陵，御史陳用賓以聞，給事中王道成言：「黃河未[illegible]淮泗[illegible]而傳[illegible]而清口已不容洩，宜令河臣疏導[illegible]。」潘季馴言：「黃淮合流東注，其[illegible]泗州[illegible]不及[illegible]因此[illegible]則下流已暢，無可疏[illegible]則上流不可逆挽。」乃令季馴相度[illegible]之

而已。　秋七月，後府僉書俞大猷卒，贈左都督，諡武襄。大猷負奇節，以古賢豪自期，其用兵先計後戰，不貪近功，忠誠許國，老而彌篤，所在有大功。譚綸嘗與書曰：「節制精明，公不如綸；信賞必罰，公不如戚；精悍馳驟，公不如劉。然此皆小知，而公則堪大受。」其為綸所推重如此。武平、廣州、饒平皆為立祠。　八月庚申，彗星見東南方，每夜漸長，橫掃河漢，凡七十日有奇。　丙兔納東埔番及內地人，奪路絕其市賞。俺答聞之，賍責切責，乃盡還所掠，執獻為卑者大人，自罰牛羊七百。帝嘉其父恭順，賞之，復令郎以牛羊贖其部人，盡懸賞付之，自治，仍許貢市。　九月，省福建懷安縣入侯官。　王亢宗復犯寬佃，副將姚大節擊破之。亢宗故通市寬佃，以邊將殘掠內侵，數侵擾，及是遂不振。　冬十月辛丑，協理京營兵部尚書方兆以有詔令本部侍郎帶管戎政協理。張居正因請令吏部核兩京大小九卿及各衙冗員省之，並嚴各省搖賦及諸司冒濫冗費，從之。　張居正議天下田畝通行丈量。十一月丙子，下詔行之，限三載竣事，用開方法以徑圍乘除，畸零截補。張學顏奏列清丈條例，豪猾不得欺隱，而小戶無虛糧。總計田數七百一萬三千九百七十六頃，視弘治時贏三百萬頃。居正衡識頗以溢額為功，有司爭改小弓以求田多，或掊克見田以充虛額。北直隸、湖廣、大同、宣府先後奏溢額田增賦，其一縣溢田萬八千頃，皆屬額外。給事中黃承玄請三年後行賦，給事中言西北墾荒，永免科稅，祖制也，況二縣多沙磧，奈何定天賦，使初集流傭復去乎？乃除前令。時度田各書上中下，■知縣應久■獨以下田報，曰：「度田以紓民，乃病民乎？」　乾清宮管事牌子孫暹以寵用，數誘帝夜遊別宮，小衣窄袖，走馬持刀，又數進奇巧之物，帝深寵幸之。帝在西城曲宴，被酒，令內侍歌新聲，辭不能，倒■之，左右勸解，乃戲割其髮。馮保白慈聖太后，太后召帝，長跪數其過，帝涕泣請改，慎懼甚，乃摘帝用杖而責之，又令張居正草帝罪己手詔，頒示閣臣，詞過謙抑，帝年已十八，覽之內慚，然迫於太后，不得不下。居正因上疏勸帝戒遊宴以重起居，專精神以廣聖嗣，節賞賚以省浮費，卻珍玩以端好尚，親萬幾以明庶政，勤講學以資治理。又緣保意，劾去司禮秉筆孫德秀、溫泰及掌兵仗局周海，而令諸內侍俱自陳，由是保所不悅者斥退殆盡。帝待保益隆，賜牙章曰「光明正大」，曰「爾惟鹽梅」，曰「汝作舟楫」，曰「魚水相逢」，曰「風雲際會」。而保益橫肆，帝有所賞罰，非出保口無敢行者。帝積不能堪，以保內倚太后，外倚居正，未能去也。　十二月，刑部侍郎徐學謨為禮部尚書。自弘治後，禮部長非翰林不授，惟席書以吉大禮故，出自他官。學謨士和不由翰林，然先歷其部侍郎，學謨以戚，張居正厚，得拜尚書，廷臣無敢言者。　時災異數見，而中外方競頌功德。進士魏允中、劉廷蘭各上書，陳主中時行之，■時行不能用。　土蠻數侵遼不得志，乃益糾諸部兵分犯錦、義及右屯、大凌河，以城堡堅不可克，乃焚掠及劉鎮兵亦集，乃引去。無何，復以二萬餘騎從大鎮堡入，攻錦州，參將熊朝臣固守，而遣部將周之望、王維屏出戰，俱有斬獲。敵乃分掠小凌河、松山、杏山，成梁始出境。　張居正恨劉臺不已，必欲殺之。臺之劾居正也，巡按張學顏方以殺降冒功被劾，劾臺已往所乞免，■然作色曰：「對當道安問狐狸。」居正而大恨之。於是學顏劾臺戶部擬臺私贖，■居正。屬御史于應昌巡按遼東，劾之，而令王宗載巡撫江西，勘臺鄉里中事。應昌、宗載希居正意，■■以聞，遂戍臺潯州，■臺父■鵬、弟■潤坐罪。

九年春正月庚午，敕停■■■。　辛丑，汰諸司冗官，各部員外主事以下，暨並寺署衛雜職，凡■■、■■，浙江、福建、江西、陝西、廣東、湖南、貴州諸藩司府州縣以下官凡一百六十餘員。頒條鞭法推行一條鞭法，令總括一州縣之賦役，量地計丁，丁糧畢輸於官，一歲之役官為僉募，凡額辦、派辦、京庫歲需及存留供億，上貢方物，以及修河

修倉館鋪閘浚大之類悉併爲一體無他判擾民力不大紓又法錯
司閣屠元貴上嘗從與黑石嶺大小壺正卜吉台閣監毛大貴台
吉以兄郎穆兒拱兒炒戶兒兵塞下嶽入寇安西錦州游擊
周之望敗沒。 己卯，張居正請令翰林官四人入直，應制詩文及
備顧問，從之。 辛巳，裁南京冗官中空二府錦衣衛僉書以下八員。
李成梁帥輕騎從大寧堡出塞四百餘里，甲申，至袁郎兔，盡上
堂之衆大戰，自辰迄未，敵不支，敗走，官軍斬遺成梁逆擊其
戰且行，先後斬首二百四十及其長八人。 大計京朝官，王國光彈
張居正素所惡吏中行趙用賢艾穆沈思孝鄒元標五人於察典，鄒不
復敘，南京考功郎中李己亦與御史會何量司事張位長史趙世卿
於察典，職方員外郎嵇勇觀山海，將時政久弛，舛人出入自規
秋禁之嚴中流言亦坐貶。國光負才智，切事部計，多所建白，及是受
制，執政緣名損以切給事中御史論國光銓選私所親，給事中張
世則出爲河南僉事，亦劾國光，遂官聽國光亦再辯，帝再慰留，會
世則執私惡，憤衛幣丞。 二月，張居正請令儒臣輯太祖列聖寶訓
實錄，分類爲四十類：曰創業艱難，曰勵精圖治，曰勤學，曰敬天，曰法祖，
曰保民，曰謹祭祀，曰崇孝敬，曰端好尚，曰慎起居，曰戒遊佚，曰正宮
闈，曰教儲貳，曰睦宗藩，曰親賢臣，曰去奸邪，曰納諫，曰理財，曰守法，
曰儆戒，曰務實，曰正紀綱，曰審官，曰久任，曰重守令，曰馭近習，曰待
外戚，曰重農桑，曰興教化，曰明賞罰，曰信詔令，曰謹名分，曰裁貢獻，
曰慎賞賚，曰敦節儉，曰慎刑獄，曰褒功德，曰屏異端，曰飭武備，曰御
戎狄，以經筵之暇進講，從之。 二月丙寅，大閱。 裁名數以兒鄉小
夕會卜吉亂入，遼陽副總兵曹簠禦之，追至長安堡，遇伏，失千總陳
鵬以下三百十七人，馬死四百六十匹，遂大掠人畜而去，簠等下吏。
宣李成梁不問。 夏四月丁酉，振山西被災州縣。 帝御文華殿，張
居正侍講讀畢，以給事中所上災傷疏聞，因請振復言：陛下愛民如

子，而在外諸司營私背公，剝民罔上，宜痛鉗以法，而皇上加意撙節，
於宮中一切用度、服御、賞賚、布施，裁省禁止。帝首肯之。乙卯，振蘇松
淮鳳徐宿災，居正以江南貴豪怙勢及諸奸猾吏民善逋賦，選大吏
精悍者嚴行督責，賦以時輸，國藏充。 戶部進萬曆會計錄。 兵
部尚書方逢時致仕，帝書忠□一字賜之。 五月，張居正以互市餘
馬令邊民間牧馬，一□入兩，下至五兩，又折價草豆苑租銀，戶部
寺歲徵額二十二萬，北寺五十一萬，入太僕寺以供邊費，馬政益
虛之，請太僕銀驟增至四百餘萬兩，而馬政益壞。 時青把都已歿，
其第燒五大將軍所部入關掠塞外，史東二郡宣府總兵官麻錦
會之巡撫都御史張佳胤命總兵入關討斬，而身馳救之，入關叩頭
皆不卯遼降五大將令銀犯佳胤與總督侍郎鄭洛議許貢市。
遣使賣備答罪，蠟乾馬牛羊乃復許款。 初實善沈鯉直講筵上端
帷所陳說帝心會遣道父母事，帝數問沈鯉官何在。又問服闕
期令補講官從之，及是還朝，宮特命。 日示優異焉。
秋八月丁未，揚州大水。 冬十月，土蠻侵擾押，安等十餘寨時攻
□廣寧不克，掠寧山堡兩山堡及十一驛已，安攻貴州。李成梁禦
卻之。 十一月丙戌，振真定順德等災民。 四川總兵官劉
乘卒。 致仕宣府總兵官馬芳卒，芳起行伍，十餘年爲大帥，戰功
堡撫州暨關等子□□關馬令石□執山上木乾花孫遣諜
家便得擒堡大沙關大小百十擄數十創以心寨未嘗不大
擢會部長數十人，獲馘無算，威名震邊塞，爲一時將帥冠。
十年春二月癸巳，順義王俺答卒。 丁酉，張居正言百姓財力有限，
即年歲收一年所入，僅足以供當年之數，不幸荒歉，即早年尙
能補苴，而責其力完累歲之積逋，有司規避罪責，往往將見年所徵
作帶徵舊欠，而新欠益增，積習多年，分毫難徵。小民竭脂膏，吏嚴督
察其者不曾有司，因而漁獵，非其大巡按御史蘇光裕請蠲蘇松

冊未完者俱補十十餘萬戶部以圖冊所開未敢盡信而實數所
當出朝廷與其擾民以覈奸欺之實孰若覈田以核賦役之原乞敕
戶部覈實屬其七年以前天下逋賦一百餘萬悉行蠲免從之。浙江
於潛民等言等詔減月糧。二月庚申，東西二管兵馬文英劉廷用等
噪讙大壞陳啟等言張居正萬兵部侍郎張佳胤子。命兼右僉
都御史代等言巡撫任有言河南州縣事蠲罷州縣許之。
丙子，速把亥炒花子卜言兔入犯義州，李成梁擊之，斬
級代待之速把亥入，李平胡射中其脅墜馬，蒼頭李有名前斬
之。遼大患速把亥炒花等稍衰，捷聞甚喜，以其為患二十年，至
是斃。帝大喜，詔告廟。成梁甲寅，京師世襲錦衣指揮使。己卯，停遼
州。夏四月戊子朔，禮部以今年時暑久旱請停。甲午，申夏
士等以京師旱蝗衆諸御史等其家次擒御史等得請許之。庚
子，以久旱敕修省。丙辰，帝以星變西北行如[illegible]以五事[illegible]二十
餘日。張佳胤前入撫浙民以行保甲，故亦亂。往撫局間會言曰：變
兵與民不合，今日未也。往撫者日以變之術可，而二世。五月，至杭
州，[illegible]卒簡民所苦下令除之，[illegible]益張治捐戶等，[illegible]先擒天堂等
健卒，[illegible]二營兵討亂民自[illegible]百五十人，斬其三之一，乃獲召
馬文英劉廷用干預首謀七人，并文英廷用斬之而
[illegible]兵無所問，[illegible]大安，[illegible]平定。庚申，免先師孔子及宋儒
朱熹等[illegible]從[illegible]祀，[illegible]安國[illegible]子[illegible]大學士[illegible]
[illegible]役有差，[illegible]巡撫等[illegible]也。庚辰，撥內[illegible]六月丁
亥朔，日有食之。壬寅，撥太原平陽[illegible]安[illegible]。張居正自奪情後益
偏恣，其所黜陟多由愛憎，左右用事之人，多通賄賂，[illegible]保[illegible]奸，
用至錦衣衛指揮同知，[illegible]居正二子甚登上第，[illegible]七人
[illegible]官[illegible]文武之臣，多與往還，遺賄好七具衣冠[illegible]列於十大
夫。居正病，帝[illegible][illegible]問疾，大出金帛為醫藥資，[illegible]四月不食，百

官並[illegible]助，[illegible]戶部主事[illegible]勿往，南部
[illegible][illegible]大吏無不[illegible]帝令張四維等理閣中細務，其大事並
就居正家中平章。居正[illegible]太能[illegible]術不使四維等參與，復累
大捷，進居正太師，加[illegible]居正[illegible]令[illegible]帝[illegible]太
師。張太岳先生居正度不起，[illegible]禮部尚書潘晟以[illegible]侍郎
余有丁，許國[illegible]等為[illegible]乃[illegible]張學顏侍郎工部
等可大用，帝[illegible]乙巳，晟以故官兼武英殿大學士，有丁[illegible]吏
部尚書兼文淵閣大學士，[illegible]晟保所[illegible]居正[illegible]
之居正己甚，[illegible]不能自主。御史魏允貞言十有給事中王[illegible]
牛惟炳張鼎思等交[illegible]也田御史王國相[illegible]抗言晟不可用，
中使[illegible]四維度中時行不肯[illegible]下[illegible]言九之命即[illegible]可。丙午，居
正卒。帝[illegible]九[illegible]國公，[illegible]傳者[illegible]上柱國，[illegible]文忠，命四
品京[illegible]錦衣堂上官司禮太監[illegible]歸葬荊州，是四維始[illegible]政。
至湖州總督御史郭[illegible]居供[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]而
[illegible]辛卯，居正卒之日也，[illegible]其實[illegible]之。[illegible]一本之詐也。
其[illegible]梁本[illegible]出[illegible]水[illegible]通西洋，[illegible]結[illegible]兵[illegible]千戶[illegible]
判以夫[illegible]，[illegible]兵官[illegible]甲[illegible]分水[illegible]二[illegible]山[illegible]
東[illegible]門[illegible]以兩[illegible]外[illegible]水[illegible]舟二十生
[illegible]本[illegible]大破之，[illegible]州[illegible]二百及
舟十，[illegible]合[illegible]十六百有奇，[illegible]舟二百餘[illegible]降
者二千五百。[illegible]敗之，[illegible]二百[illegible]舟。秋七月
庚午，[illegible]平[illegible]延[illegible]。初，帝[illegible]宮人王氏，有[illegible]帝諱之，
左右無言者。已帝侍慈聖太后[illegible]及之，帝不[illegible]宮中[illegible]
以有實[illegible]文書房內侍[illegible]之內起居注[illegible]示帝，曰：吾
老矣，猶未有孫，果男者宗社福也，母以子[illegible]分[illegible]耶，乃封王氏
[illegible]妃。八月，皇長子生，帝御殿受賀，[illegible]四[illegible]，今[illegible]紀[illegible]明[illegible]字[illegible]

[illegible]足[illegible]治平而文武[illegible]臣不[illegible]明[illegible][illegible]本[illegible][illegible][illegible]從[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]政令[illegible][illegible]中外[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]生之心[illegible]宜及此大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祈宏[illegible][illegible][illegible]傳[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]此固人心培[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]術也帝[illegible]納之九月丙辰詔[illegible]天下[illegible]了[illegible]上仁聖皇太后[illegible]號曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]聖太后曰明[illegible]

御史郭維經請召用舉中行等[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]江山[illegible]丞

冬十月丙申[illegible]松大水[illegible][illegible]有差

初[illegible]四鎮[illegible][illegible][illegible]居正[illegible]不能[illegible][illegible]旨[illegible][illegible][illegible]居正[illegible]居正[illegible]之又[illegible]王[illegible][illegible]有旨[illegible]交[illegible]居正及[illegible]保[illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]招[illegible]知[illegible]居正[illegible][illegible][illegible]以自結於保[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]林保方[illegible]起[illegible]曰我小[illegible][illegible][illegible]我[illegible]四維知中外[illegible][illegible]居正[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]天下上疏論之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]居正時[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時行以[illegible]勛兩宮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]割佑[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]故[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]任一人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保[illegible]曰[illegible]由[illegible][illegible]今日而[illegible]我[illegible][illegible][illegible]知之[illegible][illegible]保[illegible]短四維而使所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]幼[illegible]部尚[illegible]王國光[illegible]四維[illegible]其中[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]部主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]時行[illegible][illegible][illegible]落國[illegible][illegible]附[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國[illegible]四維以帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]保[illegible][illegible][illegible]解時行乃[illegible]問[illegible]於[illegible]以安[illegible][illegible]四維以時行[illegible][illegible][illegible]平衝之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也保[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]帝使[illegible][illegible]保[illegible]居正已而使之[illegible]以兩人交[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]天[illegible]帝心動[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]保[illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible]往帝[illegible][illegible]保曰[illegible]大[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]有[illegible]安[illegible][illegible]入[illegible]史江[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]更[illegible]以[illegible]女[illegible]保[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保十大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中十二月壬辰[illegible][illegible][illegible]南京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仕下[illegible]及保[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]廟[illegible]伺[illegible][illegible]入人[illegible]少[illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其家[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]是[illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]承[illegible]王國[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]納[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一大[illegible]於是四維[illegible]引[illegible]內正人[illegible]居正所[illegible]抑[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝欲[illegible]守士官又詔[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二十萬[illegible]以四[illegible]而止[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保之[illegible][illegible]京也[illegible][illegible]太后問[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居正所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行且召[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]珠[illegible]未[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]育帝曰年來無[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]張[illegible]二人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]矣[illegible]可[illegible]帝曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible]能[illegible]得世[illegible]衣[illegible][illegible][illegible]守有與[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]罪

廷臣交[illegible]吳中行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible]召中行及[illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible]朱[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]子用[illegible][illegible]從之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]召元[illegible][illegible][illegible]科給[illegible]中

[illegible][illegible]正[illegible]國刑部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不附[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保[illegible][illegible]廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]名帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]允[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]推之前所言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]政或司[illegible]中官以[illegible]用非其人帝納其言[illegible]用[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]故[illegible][illegible]官[illegible]自丞佐下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]進者中外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]問[illegible][illegible]

初[illegible][illegible]有[illegible]旬[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]江西人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]川[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]多士[illegible]記[illegible]十[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]住[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]印[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]代士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]孔子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]芒市土[illegible][illegible]正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從父[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]瓦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵數十萬攻[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible]旬木邦[illegible]姚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]永昌大理[illegible]化[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible]紅[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又令[illegible][illegible]引[illegible]兵[illegible]猛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]川土知州何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使[illegible]招[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]八百[illegible][illegible]木邦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]皆以兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公沐昌[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]土[illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]化[illegible][illegible][illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible]

衢。陸通齊壁趙州。僉事楊際熙壁永昌與監軍副使傅寵江忻。督參將胡大賓等分道進擊。免畿內山西被災稅糧。

明紀卷第四十

明紀卷第四十一

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
卸[illegible]知府銜[illegible]內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀二　起癸未萬曆十一年盡丙戌十四年凡四年

十一年春正月壬戌，[illegible]總兵官戚繼光在鎮十六年，邊備修飭，自[illegible]朝廷以入[illegible]臣曰[illegible]兵馬[illegible]法，收[illegible]三[illegible]則[illegible]大臣[illegible]光[illegible]北名[illegible]方會大[illegible]卒[illegible]光[illegible]李成梁[illegible]張居正[illegible]皆倚任之[illegible]大臣[illegible]行，及是給事中[illegible]不宜於北[illegible]國者[illegible]改之廣東。[illegible]光怏怏不得志，踰一歲[illegible]。二月，分陝西鄜州置[illegible]武縣。[illegible]月甲子，[illegible]答子乞[illegible]哈[illegible]封[illegible]義王。初，三娘子佐[illegible]答主貢市，[illegible]部皆受其約束。及乞慶哈襲封，年老且病，欲妻三娘子，三娘子不從，帥眾西走。乞慶哈自追之，貢市久不至。鄭洛計三娘子歸，則乞慶哈雖王無益，乃使人[illegible]之曰：夫人能歸王，不失[illegible]；否則[illegible]上一婦人耳。三娘子[illegible]令乞慶哈貢市[illegible]。劉世[illegible]以南京[illegible]中[illegible]劉[illegible]諸將[illegible]武[illegible]郭子[illegible]於承[illegible]各[illegible]兵五千，[illegible]西山[illegible]勒從之。　乙丑，帝如天壽山，謁九陵，免所過臣[illegible]。庚午，[illegible]西山[illegible]皇后[illegible]皇帝陵，辛未還宮。　乙酉，振[illegible]陝甲延[illegible]五府旱災，免田租。　致仕大學士[illegible]陽卒，贈太師，[illegible]文貞。階立朝有相度，保全善類，嘉隆之政多所匡[illegible]。[illegible]有[illegible]亦不失大節，當時[illegible]名相。

[illegible]保[illegible]居正三月甲申，詔奪上柱國太師。　[illegible]允再[illegible]其子[illegible]交[illegible]所引用者斥削殆盡。　[illegible]允貞[illegible]時[illegible]四事，言自[illegible]居正秉政，吏兵二部遷除必先關白，故所用[illegible]其私人。陛下宜與輔臣[illegible]二部之長，而以其職事歸之，使輔臣不侵部臣之權以行其私，部臣亦不[illegible]輔臣之間以自行其私，則官方自[illegible]居正[illegible]三子[illegible]，今[illegible]自今輔臣子弟中式[illegible]之[illegible]廷[illegible]社[illegible]自居正[illegible]開[illegible]言[illegible]遂[illegible]之[illegible]才[illegible]工[illegible]理[illegible]之[illegible]言不[illegible]臣[illegible]志。自今有[illegible]下[illegible]所[illegible]官[illegible]通市以來[illegible]何竟二[illegible]月[illegible]以充[illegible]其半以[illegible]人十[illegible]何能[illegible]至[illegible]功尤可[illegible]則日[illegible]於前[illegible]則日[illegible]於[illegible]大[illegible]何以[illegible]入下[illegible]先[illegible]居正[illegible]子[illegible]臣[illegible]四[illegible]子[illegible]申時行子用[illegible]用[illegible]廷[illegible]而允貞[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]言臣[illegible]所不[illegible]，今因前人行私而欲臣子[illegible]兵二部事，非制也。因[illegible]子自[illegible]時行亦[illegible]，帝並[illegible]而[illegible]允貞。戶部員外郎李三才[illegible]允貞言是，乃貶允貞許州判官，三才東昌府推官。給事中[illegible]不能。　江東之[illegible]劉臺[illegible]勁[illegible]御史王宗載[illegible]御史于應昌[illegible]劉臺故事，御史上封事必以副封白長官。[illegible]之持入[illegible]宗載[illegible]曰：江御史何言？曰：無他，御史[illegible]問[illegible]曰：劉臺也[illegible]走[illegible]宗載[illegible]下所司[illegible]。　夏四月丁巳，張四維以[illegible]去。　己未，戶部侍郎[illegible]部[illegible]大學士[illegible]。　甲戌，承天大雨，江[illegible]田[illegible]人[illegible]。　劉世[illegible]大小十[illegible]千六百有奇[illegible]刀[illegible]參將鄧子[illegible]江合兵[illegible]土知州[illegible]宋[illegible]及[illegible]宗[illegible]助之，鄧子龍[illegible]下，[illegible]新宗[illegible]生[illegible]材度子招罕、招色等三尖山，令叔罕老帥[illegible]人[illegible]手五百[illegible]要害[illegible]軍以[illegible]，[illegible]兵[illegible]。　初，[illegible]長白山之東[illegible]山有天女[illegible]名[illegible]朱果[illegible]女衣[illegible]而[illegible]之，[illegible]有身[illegible]一男，生而能言[illegible]及[illegible]以[illegible]新[illegible]名[illegible]小[illegible]達王[illegible]步[illegible]其地有三姓[illegible]方[illegible]兵，[illegible]河見

而異之歸語衆往觀詢知所由來皆驚曰此天生聖人也我等盍息
爭以爲主遂迎昇至家以女百里妻之奉爲貝勒於是布庫哩雍順
居長白山東鄂謨輝之野鄂多理城國號曰滿城是爲我
大清開基之始數傳有樊察者國人弗靖逃於野追者將及有神鵲
止其首獲免又數傳至
肇祖原皇帝又傳
興祖直皇帝生
景祖翼皇帝居赫圖阿拉城兄弟六人築城分居號寧古塔貝勒生
顯祖宣皇帝妃喜塔喇氏生
太祖高皇帝天表非常勇略蓋世號爲
聰睿貝勒時蘇克素護河部圖倫地有尼堪外蘭者陰構李成梁攻
古埒城主阿泰章京阿泰妻乃
景祖長子禮敦巴圖魯之女遂偕
顯祖往救先後入古埒城城中守禦甚堅成梁不能克尼堪外蘭詭
往招撫城中人信之殺阿泰以降成梁盡屠之并害
景祖
顯祖焉
太祖聞赫然震怒往詰責明邊吏明人乃歸
二祖喪至是
太祖年二十有五思復
祖父讐五月以
顯祖遺甲十三副起兵征圖倫城尼堪外蘭奔甲版
太祖克圖倫城進征甲版城尼堪外蘭奔鄂勒歡地築城以居已
太祖進克鄂勒歡城尼堪外蘭遁入邊
太祖遣齋薩帥四十人索尼堪外蘭於邊吏斬之而歸遂歲輸銀幣
通和好　六月乙丑振承天漢陽鄖陽襄陽災　秋七月吏部尚書
嚴清以病免改戶部尚書楊巍代之時部權盡歸內閣巍素屬清操
有時望然年老畏縮多聽申時行指揮　郭惟賢劾左都御史陳炌
希權臣指論罷御史趙燿趙應元不可總憲紀炌罷去惟賢又薦王
錫爵賈三近孫鑨何源孫丕揚耿定向曾同亨房仰巡皆獲召　八
月丙辰免山西被災稅糧　江西巡撫都御史曹大埜遼東巡撫都
御史李松劾報王宗載等朋比傾陷劉臺皆有狀刑部以故入論奏
宗載等遣戍除名降黜有差贈臺光祿寺少卿廕一子　張居正之
奪情也寧國諸生吳仕期欲上書諫未發太平同知龍宗武告之操
江胡檟以聞於居正會有僞爲海瑞劾居正疏播之邸抄者宗武意
仕期置之獄榜掠七日而卒居正死仕期妻訟冤南京御史孫維城
言狀檟已擢刑部侍郎宗武湖廣參議皆落職戍邊大理寺少卿王
用汲駮奏曰按律刑部及大小官吏不依法律聽從上司主使出入
人罪者罪如之蓋謂如上文罪斬妻子爲奴財產入官之律也仕期
之死檟非主使者乎宗武非聽上司主使者乎今僅謫戍不知所遵
何律也帝欲從用汲言申時行等謂仕期自斃宜減等乃已　御史
孟一脈陳五事言近再選宮女至九十七人急徵一時輦下甚擾一
也中外章奏宜下部臣議覆閣臣擬旨脫有不當臺諫得糾駮之今
乃不任臣工顓取宸斷明旨一出莫敢犯顏二也士習邪正繫世道
隆汙今廉恥日衰營求苟且亟宜更化救弊先實行而後才華三也
東南財賦之區靡於淫巧民力竭矣非陛下有以倡之乎數年以來
御用不給今日取之光祿明日取之太僕浮梁之瓷南海之珠玩好
之奇器用之巧日新月異遇聖節則有壽服元宵則有燈服端陽則
有五毒吉服年例則有歲進龍服以至覃恩錫類小大畢霑謁陵犒
賜耗費鉅萬錙銖取之泥沙用之於是民間習爲麗侈竊耳目之好
竭工藝之能不知紀極夫中人得十金即足供終歲之用今一物而
常兼中人數家之產或刻沈檀鏤犀象以珠寶金玉飾之周鼎商彝

兼收[illegible]將求於海内[illegible]竭月之力[illegible]一歲之工[illegible]生草上之貴[illegible]
一朝之費[illegible]不知財[illegible]用[illegible]無窮陛下能撙節約以失天
下[illegible]復淬[illegible]之[illegible]則財用自給而風俗亦淳四也[illegible]之臣曰
先天德上下[illegible]以[illegible]由[illegible]臣相[illegible]本兵[illegible]分[illegible]任其
口言出而中[illegible]之非有[illegible]之[illegible]自取[illegible]敗[illegible]大會[illegible]以得
貴來[illegible]以[illegible]也今以中國之文[illegible]戎[illegible]曰貴
市[illegible]之[illegible]人假貢市以賂戎戎人[illegible]而[illegible]我[illegible]此相[illegible]以
誑[illegible]父[illegible]其不來來則[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]明[illegible]臣[illegible]心
易[illegible]守之[illegible]一一[illegible]求什之[illegible]臣[illegible]兵[illegible]乎[illegible]
推如[illegible]可[illegible]五也[illegible]入件[illegible]。初王[illegible]死其子阿
台走依王台[illegible]子虎兒罕以王台[illegible]其父[illegible]之王台死虎兒罕
[illegible]東阿台[illegible]北[illegible]合攻虎兒罕又[illegible]犯[illegible]山汎河[illegible]出[illegible]
於[illegible]子谷斬首一千有[illegible]馬五百阿台[illegible]阿[illegible]遼兵入[illegible]
[illegible]河大[illegible]去[illegible]從[illegible]出[illegible]自[illegible]至失攻古[illegible]阿台
[illegible]阿[illegible]二千二百[illegible]。改陝西僉州[illegible]
安州。九月甲申，帝如天壽山[illegible]行[illegible]下[illegible]大[illegible]山
巡按[illegible]史[illegible]行[illegible]其地[illegible]江[illegible]之民[illegible]不[illegible]
己丑，帝還宮。左副都御史[illegible]治[illegible]入[illegible]臣去[illegible]十餘
年士[illegible]治[illegible]近[illegible]日甚一日此非世[illegible]然由風紀
不[illegible]也如京官[illegible]例[illegible]給田[illegible]保
留以[illegible]廷[illegible]則之[illegible]人臣交市之[illegible]私而不[illegible]法[illegible]所
[illegible]亦[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]一也御史巡方未[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]
多已[illegible]私[illegible]所[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]行[illegible]以[illegible]之威
東手[illegible]人[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]二也[illegible]司[illegible]之
有司有司則不[illegible]非[illegible]加[illegible]司[illegible]且[illegible]之[illegible]此結[illegible]上下之
分[illegible]其[illegible]守令也亦如[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]三也[illegible]生民[illegible]

[illegible]而所[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]首足之[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]小[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]去任而[illegible]任[illegible]劾之[illegible]
四也[illegible]之法在[illegible]乃[illegible]間[illegible]有[illegible]名[illegible]之
使法[illegible]而不行[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]免[illegible]
亦必[illegible]厚之名而以[illegible]法[illegible]而[illegible]止[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]十令而[illegible]不[illegible]此[illegible]五[illegible]劾所
以[illegible]有司也今[illegible]則先進士而[illegible]非[illegible]者不[illegible]劾則先
[illegible]而進士[illegible]者[illegible]出身之[illegible]同
一[illegible]也[illegible]而[illegible]而行[illegible]人自分[illegible]民[illegible]
成[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]佐[illegible]亦
親民官也必待以[illegible]可[illegible]以法令也[illegible]任
其[illegible]民不[illegible]治[illegible]法[illegible]大之[illegible]校之[illegible]才所[illegible]今不
問[illegible]而一[illegible]其所[illegible]及[illegible]則曰此[illegible]官[illegible]與上[illegible]知
上官[illegible]我[illegible]也則因而自[illegible]知上官必我[illegible]也又從而日[illegible]此[illegible]佐
貳[illegible]之[illegible]十也[illegible]取士[illegible]門生[illegible]若[illegible]其
[illegible]也乃[illegible]不任其[illegible]之[illegible]主而以門生自居
[illegible]遺[illegible]不[illegible]明[illegible]之[illegible]乎[illegible]台之[illegible]不
[illegible]于天下也方今[illegible]民[illegible]而官[illegible]以官而[illegible]以[illegible]
而市官[illegible]之[illegible]入也[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]不任[illegible]從而[illegible]
[illegible]亦不任於下也[illegible]王[illegible]一[illegible]大夫封一[illegible]大夫而[illegible]大
治陛下[illegible]大[illegible]則[illegible]行[illegible]天下可[illegible]治[illegible]
[illegible]所司下[illegible]行不如[illegible]者罪。冬十月癸亥，停刑。辛未，
河南水[illegible]有[illegible]。給事中鄒元標[illegible]臣工[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]臣五事。[illegible]司[illegible]子[illegible]部[illegible]給
張居正[illegible]中[illegible]行[illegible]子[illegible]元標[illegible]乃令[illegible]任[illegible]行
以元標[illegible]門生而[illegible]之。十一月己卯朔，日有食之。給

事中余懋學請亟宥朱希孝王篆伏之並削籍王篆。邱橓言故給
事中魏時亮御史世還御史傅應禎並以忤高拱見黜文選郎胡汝
桂以忤尚書保留輔臣劾御史于應昌陷劉臺王宗載同罪。
宗載遣戍而應昌止罷官。御史巡撫福建侍郎出宰遷御史張一
鯤驗王天爵試王篆子之衡會中式鎖試官監試有劾試官先期漏
居正少子懋試試。會居正卒不果。篆私中篆子之衡會一更身居
[illegible]保黨事。今大臣朱璉則封高保黨父弟七寺見此數人者。
得罪各殊而亦止罷官。此紀綱所以不振，人心所以不服。臣初入臺
首論雲貴，今行且三月，而大吏貪婪，小吏貪殘，小民冤苦，四方暴
虐如故。臣不勝可畏，前所以保有位時已遷刑部右侍郎。帝優詔
答之，召時來世遷復使時汝桂遷則陳民望一體一體黜替貸二
獄。　初，居正以洪朝選憾王府之變，巡撫福建巡撫勞堪，居正屬
鳳同安知縣金枝捕朝選並其家屬之下獄。令李下捕置之獄，其
獄會三日死，堪勿給飲食。中外冤之。召為左副都御史，未至京而居
正卒。御史劾堪[illegible]下獄[illegible]
杖遣戍。至是給事中[illegible]台[illegible]並[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]王宗載[illegible]乃令[illegible]遣戍。　郭子
章[illegible]人以[illegible]知[illegible]間[illegible]乃令[illegible]捕提北[illegible]兵
東[illegible]而預伏兵山後，夜半上生[illegible]招早招色[illegible]其黨
百三千人[illegible]五百[illegible]數千人尖山[illegible]亦至
[illegible]大[illegible]開示[illegible]百方[illegible]子[illegible]
靈四夏[illegible]乃令[illegible]子[illegible]
城。　北[illegible]吉[illegible]王台[illegible]台子[illegible]
且[illegible]太兵[illegible]十二月，李松[illegible]九[illegible]許之。
貴市[illegible]吉[illegible]帥二千[illegible]北[illegible]松九[illegible]兵
[illegible]之[illegible]以三百[illegible]入松先伏[illegible]約二人不[illegible]

之二人振臂呼不應，松叱之，九皋佯仆下，其從者拔刀斬九皋并
斬侍卒十餘人。於是軍中皆伏，叩頭斬二人，并縛[illegible]子兀孫
孛羅、楊吉勒子以兒皆叛[illegible]伏兵悉起，手戮數人[illegible]出營。
斬首千五百有奇，餘衆刑白馬折刀，誓永世約束，乃旋師。炒花等
以數萬騎入掠河及大[illegible]，撥將士防禦，六日始出塞。　庚午，言官
災救條省。　御史丁此呂請撤居正以下[illegible]違言[illegible]
去張居正[illegible]遣[illegible]七[illegible]　時[illegible]而[illegible]
於酒給事中[illegible]以[illegible]謁。　郭元標上時政大事，中言臣[illegible]
進無欲之訓，陛下[illegible]自[illegible]無欲耶[illegible]云欲人勿聞其[illegible]
愆陛下誠實篤自省加意無欲，以元標剿己意，降旨[illegible]
京刑部昭雪。　先是，帝詔除及[illegible]留共銀百七十六萬兩[illegible]
命狀太倉[illegible]戶部尚書王遴言：「陛下歷十餘年之積，不足當二
年取用之費。頃金花銀[illegible]百萬，自六年以後增進二十萬，今合
六年計之，不啻百萬矣[illegible]不已，後將何繼？」乃言京通
二倉[illegible]八百萬石，足供九年之費[illegible]改折百五十萬石，二年而
止。詔許一年。
十二年春正月，御史范儒陳時政十事，中言切至，中官人欲宣防
以[illegible]大臣方則安而[illegible]入帝[illegible]曰[illegible]
來非[illegible]元標[illegible]時帝[illegible]中時行[illegible]子[illegible]
是夜大雷雨，明日都門外水三尺[illegible]
為民。　二月丁卯，京師地震。　己巳，御史[illegible]叔明[illegible]文諸臣外
調成者[illegible]詔自[illegible]子[illegible]外，其坐方[illegible]及者，俱免之。
於是浙江、江西、福建、四川、廣東得免者凡二千餘人。　時宗室繁衍，
[illegible]祿不[illegible]宗[illegible]之[illegible]河南巡撫都御史[illegible]鄭王以
下[illegible]給[illegible]宗帝[illegible]諸河南山西陝西諸王府計[illegible]以聞。
[illegible]奏[illegible]河南[illegible]宗人[illegible]出宗正[illegible]會王

陛□□□千□人□之，□支衣服上□□□□□□□□□人會
肅宗人□□□□以□□□□□□上復□十五□□□□令。
陛□□□□引疾乞休，□□留之。　三月己亥，□江西□□□□。　御
史張文熙言：□□□□□事□□四□□系□事之，□時行言文熙□□
院首□事不□□□□□□□兵二部□□不□一一□□
□□□□行□不□□□□中□□□□官□夫□臣不□
□□若干□□□□□之□因□□□也，至□□□不□同□□
□□□以□□□文□□不用。　御史□可立□□居正所□居
正□□□人□□□人妃□上□□且曰：「□人□□□□入
居正。」四月乙卯，□令□□太監□□侍郎邱□□□□□□中
往□居正家，左都□□太監□言世宗□□□□□江西□府居正
私□□□氏□加□□恐□□三□十□江西民□□正□□
□外有□□□□□□□□中外□□功亦有不□□□令
其□□□□子□□□已足示□之□□□□□□
不□□□子□行□□□居正母老□子□□之下，□□可□。
□□明主□□□□大臣□□□之□□□□□□之。　□□以
□□□□子□川□□分兵□沙木□山□其□而已，□入□几
□□□□□兵丁巳□□□□□兵□□□□少兵
□几□攻之□子□□□□□□□父子□攻□□□□□
□□人及□□來□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□王□生□□。　五月甲午，□□□。　六月辛亥，以□□用
兵□□□及□□。　□□內□二千人□以□甲，□□□訓□□之
內□□太□□□二千□之，□□□不□□又□□□□□□不□
□□□□□□□內□□□之□□□三千之□□以□□
□□□□陛下□之□陛下以□行□山□□此二千人可無□乎。不
□此□□□□□□□□□□□不可□以□出也。
夫此二千人安居□食□□之□□一旦□□□□□□□□□臣聞
□□□□日□□中□□死□□人□□□□有不□□□二千□□之
人於□□□□□□此旦自內□以□□□已二□□□此不已□□
有用之財，□之無用之地，□可□也。□入，□□□□今□司□□部
□□□□之，□□京大理寺□□給事中阮子□、御史□□□□。
□交□□□有□。　□□□□王□州守令□□□張居正家人
口□□□門子女□□□□室中，□□□□□死□十□□□□□□其
□子兄弟□□□金□□白金十□□□□其長子□□部主事□□□不
□刑自經死□二十□金□□□□王□□□□□□□自經死□□聞
中□時行□與六部大臣合疏□□少緩之，刑部尚□□□□□□疏言居
正母□入旬，□□□□其□□□□□□留空宅一所，田十□□□其
母。勿兵部□外郎□□□科，山西□□副使□□□□□□□光啓□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□丁此呂□□其□□又言□
部侍郎何□文代□□□□□□□□而侍郎高□□□南京□至
以□□以今□□□□□居正□□□手□示時行□□□曰此呂以
□□昭人大□□□□□王□□明之□□□有□□余有丁□
國合□□考□此□文□安知□□不□以此□□□□□□官
評以□□□□□□□□文□□□□□□□□□□□而□此呂不
□□□□□□大□□出之外，□□此呂□安府推官李□及同官
□四□給事中王士性□不平□□□□□□時行□□□□□□江東
之言，時行以二子皆□□不□，此呂□科□□□□□居正□□時
行。時行□□求去，帝欲□留時行，□□□□召□此呂以附□之言，丁
國言大□□□所□今以□□□此呂□□以安時行□心，□居正
□□下如□□□□己□□□去居正□□四□□時行相□□□政□□
實大以次收召老成，布列庶位，□□□多□之，然是時內□□□□□大
□大□□□臣□□大臣由時行□□□其□多相□□□而□□

為居正所逐，至是方貴，既以居正奪情時行不能無調劑，時行外示博大，能容人，心故弗善也。惟東之及羊可立並以追論居正受帝知，三人更相結，亦頗引吳中行、趙用賢、沈思孝為重。用賢性剛，負氣傲物，數訾議大臣得失，時行等咸忌之。國述上疏力詆植、東之，而陰斥用賢、中行，謂昔之專恣在權貴，今乃在下僚；昔顛倒是非在小人，今乃在君子。意氣感激，偶成一二事，遂自負不世之節，號召浮薄喜事之人，黨同伐異，罔上行私，其風不可長。中行、用賢皆疏辭求去，用賢語言朋黨之說，小人以之去君子、空人國，詞侵國述。時位不出，[illegible]及給事王[illegible]、工部尚書[illegible]光、副都御史石星、侍郎沈[illegible]、陸光祖、許化何者以[illegible]大理寺卿溫純、給事中[illegible]、御史[illegible]世臣、劉[illegible]等為時行[illegible]。才實去主事張正國、南京郎中汪應蛟、御史李廷[illegible]等時辨，時行又力攻請留三臣者之失，中行亦言惟其上言大臣偶爾，還者被逐，留居正遂屈，輔臣時位[illegible]起來留[illegible]僞功，遂重異議。此起釁之極，言可恥也。祖宗二百餘年以來，無朋黨官言黨者，吏部勸誡者則又勝，議之漸不可長也。帝[illegible]留三臣，奏言黨事[illegible]之宜，遂自此始。時言居正其以大臣陰相庇護，惟東之可立能其奸，欲責之以風示廷臣，時行等力沮乃止。秋七月，植劾學[illegible]庇居正，疏上不報，帝則[illegible]為民，手詔吏部推植太僕少卿，東之光祿少卿，可立尚寶少卿，並遞往南京。給事中劉一相復劾學[illegible]為從[illegible]。八月丙辰，詔奪居正官秩，奪前所賜璽書、四代誥命，以罪狀示天下，謂當剖棺戮屍而姑免之。其弟都指揮居易、子編修嗣修俱發戍煙瘴地，[illegible]世無救。自居正當初，居正女[illegible]刑部侍郎劉一儒，子[illegible]，[illegible]附居正，一儒獨為之別[illegible]。居正沒，[illegible]坐廢。一儒獨以高潔名，拜南京工部尚書，[illegible]居正[illegible]入實一無，乃學向所餽物還張氏。南京御史李[illegible]一[illegible]請進一儒以勵[illegible]，帝可其奏，一儒竟不赴，召卒於家。　九月丙戌，奉兩宮皇太后如天壽山謁陵。己丑，作壽宮。辛卯，還宮。　張學顏上疏曰：皇上恭奉聖母，扶輦前驅，拜祀陵寢，考卜壽域，六軍將士十餘萬，部伍嚴肅，惟內操諸軍士雜以白丁，自沙河至涼水河，喧嘩無紀律，奔逸衝突，上動天顏。今宜罷之。已還宮，中官猶率領內操羽林軍環郊祀，錯甲於內，[illegible]軍事。即還宮中，惟長隨內侍許佩弓矢，又擇不係宿衛軍士持寸刃入宮殿門者絞，入皇城門者戍邊衛。祖宗防微弭亂之意甚深且遠。今皇城內被甲乘馬，持鋒刃，科道不得糾，巡臣部不得詰，又招無藉[illegible]出入禁苑，萬一驟起邪心，朝謀僭亂，禁衛於內，則外臣不敢入；於衣[illegible]則外兵不及知。無論於都城白晝間曰天子興兵也。[illegible]之不肯聽從之者，誰正得中西城外兵之事，其可謂世。疏入宮，皆切當，嘗歸中，為帝密知之，時多主使者，事顧得免，然亦不能用也。　岳鳳之降也，本以計誘，而劉世曾疏稱俘獲，時行等欣然帝為告謝郊廟，自申時行以下悉敘功進官蔭子。改孟養宣撫司為宣撫，增設安撫二，曰蠻莫，曰耿馬；長官司二，曰孟璉，曰孟[illegible]；千戶所二，一居姚關，一居猛麻，嘗名曰鎮安。令劉綎以副總兵署騰[illegible]參將，鎮蠻莫。未幾，緬人復大舉寇孟密、孟養，猛[illegible]兵戰敗，緬遣兵五萬犯[illegible]圍，參將五百人往援，敗沒數萬，[illegible]先進，六營官兵西南戰功第一。朱[illegible]顯其賦。上以四千餘分據三山，一道沖緬川，[illegible]李松[illegible]等以兵[illegible]等，緬人不從。其月，緬來遂以千騎犯[illegible]口，官軍奮之，獲首相當。劉綎千總沈有容夜半[illegible]率二十九人迎戰，身中二矢，斬首大級，賊退乃歸。　冬十月丁巳，停刑。　丙寅，免被災山東[illegible]。

十一月癸酉朔，大統術推日食九十二秒，回回術推不食，已而回回術驗。給事中侯先春言：月食在酉，而日戌月食，非既而曰未九分，是[illegible]其議，回回術推算日月交食、五星凌犯，與[illegible]等入大統術中，以備考驗。詔可。　己丑，余有丁卒。　御史詹事講以王守仁從祀孔子，廷中時行等言：守仁言致知出大學，良知出孟子，陸[illegible]

[illegible]主[illegible]程[illegible]且[illegible]文出處如[illegible]文[illegible]功[illegible]如
守仁不可[illegible]且言胡居仁純心篤行[illegible]所[illegible]並宜從祀[illegible]
之[illegible]居仁文[illegible]文[illegible]南京戶部郎中唐伯元言守仁不宜祀
且[illegible]九[illegible]而[illegible]有若及周程[illegible]五子於千[illegible]之列[illegible]
[illegible]洪先王[illegible]方下[illegible]南京給事
中[illegible]字[illegible]所[illegible]伯元[illegible]州判官[illegible]明[illegible]從祀[illegible]止[illegible]及
居仁[illegible]守仁四人　十二月甲辰[illegible]部侍郎王[illegible]本部尚
[illegible]文[illegible]大學士[illegible]部侍郎王[illegible]
去史官二年即[illegible]此未有也中[illegible]行[illegible]文之[illegible]至又
文之家[illegible]正持法不少[illegible]　房山[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]廷臣多力諫[illegible]之帝[illegible]　戚[illegible]先至
[illegible]年即[illegible]給事中[illegible]之[illegible]居三年[illegible]先
在[illegible]方[illegible]功[illegible]北則[illegible]主守所[illegible]紀[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]多
逋用[illegible]　故事戶部[illegible]國[illegible]不給使用帝大[illegible]九
[illegible]萬兩[illegible]至是[illegible]行之王[illegible]未[illegible]四千兩[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]又力持[illegible]不[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]市[illegible]曰[illegible]已知之[illegible]司[illegible]行
時[illegible]大[illegible]其[illegible]坐左[illegible]
沈[illegible]印[illegible]言[illegible]之后妃[illegible]不[illegible]中止　初[illegible]京給[illegible]
中[illegible]言[illegible]子[illegible]已[illegible]
劾[illegible]因劾[illegible]功[illegible]十大[illegible]非[illegible]
[illegible]先[illegible]劾[illegible]
[illegible]州判官[illegible]州[illegible]州判官已[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]求去又[illegible]居正所
[illegible]共[illegible]久[illegible]以[illegible]同[illegible]也　初[illegible]居正不[illegible]
[illegible]御史[illegible]之[illegible]至山中[illegible]

[illegible]居正[illegible]中外[illegible]卒不召居正[illegible]久之[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]左順[illegible]以[illegible]
十二年春正月召[illegible]南京右[illegible]御史[illegible]年已七十二矣　辛卯四
川[illegible]所兵[illegible]兵[illegible]公[illegible]
[illegible]之乃定　[illegible]天府[illegible]判[illegible]周宏[illegible]上[illegible]指[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]一給事中二[illegible]此人所共[illegible]也[illegible]
[illegible]而不[illegible]及[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]宏門[illegible]天[illegible]小[illegible]
[illegible]于[illegible]內[illegible]此公
[illegible]所不[illegible]大小[illegible]至[illegible]今[illegible]中[illegible]世臣乃
[illegible]居正[illegible]在
[illegible]居正[illegible]外[illegible]之[illegible]
白[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]以王[illegible]世[illegible]不
[illegible]己不[illegible]何反[illegible]人不[illegible]前此[illegible]居
正[illegible]則[illegible]心[illegible]大[illegible]則此[illegible]今[illegible]太[illegible]太[illegible]矣
[illegible]坐[illegible]京[illegible]而乃[illegible]臣[illegible]也夫[illegible]一
人之[illegible]其[illegible]小[illegible]臣之[illegible]大[illegible]正[illegible]不[illegible]明
[illegible]此[illegible]世臣[illegible]一至此[illegible]外
[illegible]居而[illegible]世臣[illegible]止[illegible]內所[illegible]
子[illegible]天下[illegible]帝[illegible]代州判官　給事中王致祥言祖宗法非
[illegible]士不[illegible]寸[illegible]今[illegible]不[illegible]出入[illegible]門[illegible]不[illegible]
司[illegible]曰內[illegible]人[illegible]明而入[illegible]人[illegible]其中
一日[illegible]外[illegible]不[illegible]不及[illegible]此公[illegible]世中官[illegible]
[illegible]力言[illegible]乃[illegible]而[illegible]內[illegible]　二月丁[illegible]南京地震　京師自
去年八月不雨至[illegible]月[illegible]午大[illegible]　三月[illegible]大[illegible]　刑部尚書[illegible]

化言陛下仁心出天，[illegible]府[illegible]若更以[illegible]所成，請勅大小臣僚各遵律例，毋得淫刑。大明律一書，[illegible]高皇帝[illegible]之[illegible]，[illegible]乎如更定。今[illegible]例[illegible]者，或令[illegible]比附[illegible]已經[illegible]者，又詔加[illegible]，律不足用也。去冬[illegible]不時，災異[illegible]見，皆當任此[illegible]之化。乃[illegible]嘉靖二十四年以後詔令及宗藩軍政條例、捕盜條格，[illegible]與刑名相關者，律為正文，例為附註，凡三百八十二條，刪世宗時苛令特多。　[illegible]事衛[illegible]把[illegible]之子把[illegible]兄[illegible]父[illegible]，又[illegible]花[illegible]大[illegible]西[illegible]以兄[illegible]以[illegible]入撫[illegible]以[illegible]問[illegible]犯[illegible]己丑[illegible]成[illegible]百五十里[illegible]其[illegible]已先[illegible]成[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]八百有奇。　壬辰，[illegible]杭州[illegible]及仙衣[illegible]。　[illegible]貞明[illegible]之[illegible]外，世至[illegible]河[illegible]以水田[illegible]可行，乃[illegible]水[illegible]以[illegible]其說，略曰：西北之地，旱則赤地千里，潦則洪流萬頃，惟雨暘時若，庶樂歲無饑，此可常恃哉？惟水利興而後旱潦有備，利一。中人治生，必有常稔之田，以國家之全盛，獨待哺於東南，豈計之得哉？水利興則餘糧棲畝，皆倉庾之積，利二。東南轉輸，其費數倍，若西北有一石之入，則東南省數石之輸，久則蠲租之詔可下，東南民力庶幾稍蘇，利三。西北無溝洫，故河水橫流，而民居多沒，修復水田，則可分河流，殺水患，利四。西北地平曠，寇騎得以長驅，若溝洫盡舉，則田野皆金湯，利五。游民輕去鄉土，易於為亂，水利興則業農者依田里，而游民有所歸，利六。招南人以耕西北之田，則民均而田亦均，利七。東南多漏役之民，西北罹重徭之苦，以南賦繁而役減，北賦省而徭重也。使田墾而民聚，則賦增而北徭可減，利八。沿邊諸鎮有積貯，轉輸不煩，利九。天下浮戶依富家為佃客者何限，募之為農而簡之為兵，屯政無不舉矣，利十。塞上之卒，土著者少，屯政舉則兵自足，可以省遠募之費，蘇班戍之勞，停攝勾之苦，利十一。宗祿浩繁，勢將難繼，今自中尉以下，量祿授田，使自食其力，可以為經久計，利十二。修復水利，則仿古井田，可限民名田，而自昔養民之政漸可舉行，利十三。民與地均，可仿古比閭族黨之制，而教化漸興，風俗自美，利十四也。[illegible]見而善之曰：我[illegible]事上久，知其必可行也。已而順天巡撫張國彥、副使顧養謙行之薊州、永平、豐潤、玉田，皆有成效，貞明已累遷尚寶司丞。御史[illegible]力言其說可行，給事中王敬民又特疏論薦，王[illegible]亦力贊之，貞明乃進[illegible]少卿，[illegible]令往[illegible]，[illegible]臣[illegible]。[illegible]入從之[illegible]致仕去，王[illegible]代[illegible]兵部[illegible]李成梁[illegible]遣[illegible]不數至邊門。

夏四月丙午，大雩。戊申，以旱詔中外理冤抑[illegible]犯[illegible]久[illegible]。戊午，步[illegible]郊[illegible]，面[illegible]大學士[illegible]曰：天旱[illegible]田，朕不[illegible]亦天下有司貪[illegible]小民，以[illegible]上干天和，今後[illegible]有司[illegible]天下[illegible]災[illegible]一年，[illegible]分遣大臣[illegible]天下名山大川[illegible]臣住京[illegible]困民[illegible]三日，以合文[illegible]太常[illegible]勿[illegible]，詔可。　御史[illegible]言[illegible]河[illegible]以來民居[illegible]河水[illegible]，[illegible]曰此[illegible]功也，[illegible]先臣宋[illegible]治[illegible]通河，至於今是[illegible]陛下尤[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]子之[illegible]，今[illegible]功不在[illegible]下，乃[illegible]之日，使[illegible]戶[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]之心，矣則[illegible]功之[illegible]。　[illegible]史[illegible]子行[illegible]言[illegible]。　御史[illegible]周言，古[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]有[illegible]四則旱[illegible]人言至[illegible]兒[illegible]入[illegible]，則[illegible]我[illegible]無[illegible]如此。陛下[illegible]任而刑部尚書之任，先不[illegible]今日之旱[illegible]由於[illegible]。又曰：[illegible]中行[illegible]以[illegible]其[illegible]中行[illegible][illegible]情[illegible]加[illegible]其[illegible]計[illegible]行[illegible]必[illegible]今日旱災[illegible]其小[illegible]其[illegible]也[illegible]所[illegible]術[illegible]上[illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]上[illegible]江東之[illegible]上[illegible]曰[illegible]中[illegible]用[illegible]元[illegible]臣[illegible]天[illegible]之死不[illegible]臣[illegible]安[illegible]之[illegible]從之[illegible]今[illegible]其[illegible]則[illegible]若臣之[illegible]臣言[illegible]可[illegible]

私意並不[illegible]之所以[illegible]言官臣[illegible]不[illegible]去臣等不止也[illegible]下內閣申時行等言皆可立斥[illegible]也帝仍[illegible]兩[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]而[illegible]都[illegible]院[illegible]今[illegible]言官[illegible]大[illegible]以私[illegible]公[illegible]犯者必[illegible]東之[illegible]去不[illegible]給事[illegible]史[illegible]世臣具[illegible]交[illegible]劾可[illegible]不[illegible]代[illegible]曰[illegible]才[illegible]時臣何[illegible]乃已申行未去[illegible]四上乃[illegible]之去 [illegible]方[illegible]今[illegible]曰治水[illegible]田相[illegible]有水不[illegible]而田可[illegible]之水[illegible]如[illegible]沱二河[illegible]流[illegible]又合[illegible]沙[illegible]水[illegible]入各[illegible]注其中以[illegible]白[illegible]大[illegible]一二百里小亦四五十里[illegible]化[illegible]可[illegible]也今治水之[illegible]有三[illegible]河以[illegible]水之[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]防以[illegible]民之利而已[illegible]下[illegible] 五月丙戌雨 [illegible]京[illegible]司[illegible]言[illegible]臣之不容[illegible]一則以[illegible]不能[illegible]私而[illegible]之[illegible]一則以[illegible]保[illegible]居正而[illegible]其中行[illegible]之召用一[illegible]於中[illegible]百[illegible]於外也大[illegible]上則[illegible]三人陛下所[illegible]也乃[illegible]臣工百[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]用一人[illegible]臣[illegible]力[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]以臣工之十[illegible]陛下言之今[illegible]大臣一[illegible]之[illegible]之功一[illegible]之矣[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]一[illegible]用一人[illegible]則曰我所[illegible]則曰我所[illegible]也[illegible]則曰我所[illegible]用也[illegible]公[illegible]二陛下天[illegible]聖明[illegible]乃二三大[illegible]有[illegible]正[illegible]而[illegible]加[illegible]其[illegible]三中外臣[illegible]府[illegible]向而不[illegible]公[illegible]人則[illegible]其[illegible]行[illegible]則[illegible]其[illegible]是[illegible]承[illegible]四君子立[illegible]和而不同今[illegible]有所主則[illegible]相[illegible]敢於抗天子而[illegible]於[illegible]大臣[illegible]其[illegible]五我國家[illegible]本今[illegible]日不日出[illegible]則曰[illegible]之心其[illegible]之[illegible]明抑[illegible]大[illegible]居正[illegible]以[illegible]今[illegible]曰[illegible]

如[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]人心而[illegible]之中[illegible]其[illegible]七近中外臣[illegible]大臣交[illegible]言[illegible]相[illegible]以[illegible]用之私[illegible]之好[illegible]之[illegible]不已必[illegible]不已必[illegible]之[illegible]中之[illegible]其[illegible]不由一[illegible]之相失[illegible]入[illegible]日以[illegible]大臣則[illegible]之[illegible]則[illegible]以方召[illegible]中[illegible]則[illegible]出[illegible]外[illegible]則[illegible]因[illegible]九[illegible]近[illegible]大臣[illegible]白以[illegible]而[illegible]民[illegible]大合[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible] [illegible]京[illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible]切[illegible]又力[illegible]世臣[illegible]定而[illegible]其中行[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]大同[illegible]子[illegible]士[illegible]來以[illegible]言[illegible]相[illegible]大上[illegible]五年[illegible]來同[illegible]又同年生王[illegible]及[illegible]臣[illegible]來[illegible]定[illegible]帝以[illegible]不問 給事中[illegible]用[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]給事中[illegible]世[illegible]史方[illegible]山[illegible]不[illegible] [illegible]死[illegible]伏[illegible]下[illegible]言[illegible]不功[illegible]之敗死 六月辛丑[illegible]加工部尚[illegible]太子太保[illegible]工內侍[illegible]已而[illegible]史王[illegible]其太[illegible]中官[illegible]帝不問 壬寅[illegible]武[illegible]伏誅 初四川[illegible]四十八[illegible]民[illegible]王[illegible]時[illegible]其子[illegible]去[illegible]人[illegible]三[illegible]除[illegible]西[illegible]大七年[illegible]是月[illegible]出[illegible]安[illegible]木[illegible]石門[illegible]入金[illegible]守[illegible]史[illegible]兵官[illegible]討之[illegible]卒二千人入茂州克一[illegible]撫[illegible] 秋七月御史[illegible]中行[illegible]臣[illegible]其[illegible]出之外[illegible]世臣及御史[illegible] 八月己[illegible]京[illegible] 作[illegible]言[illegible]大[illegible]山[illegible]侍[illegible]朱[illegible]中官示[illegible]人[illegible]之非所安[illegible]入久不

下，已竟如其言。　命貞明先治京東州邑，相原隰，度土宜，周覽水泉，分合條列事宜以上。戶部尚書畢鏘等力贊之，因采貞明議，疏為六事：請郡縣有司以墾田勤惰為殿最，聽貞明舉劾；地宜稻者以漸勸率，宜黍宜粟者如故，不遽責其成；召募南人，給衣食農具，俾以一教十；能墾田百畝以上，即為世業，子弟得寄籍入學，其卓有明效者，仿古孝弟力田科，量授鄉遂都鄙之長；墾荒無力者，貸以穀，秋成還官，旱潦則免；郡縣民壯役止三月，使疏河芟草，而墾田則募專工。帝悉從之。九月，命貞明兼監察御史，領墾田使，有司撓者劾治。貞明先治永平，募南人為倡。

南京吏部侍郎海瑞言衰老垂死，願比古人尸諫之義，大略謂：陛下勵精圖治，而治化不臻，貪吏之刑輕也。諸臣莫能言其故，反借待士有禮之說，交口而文其非。夫待士有禮，而民則何辜哉？因舉太祖法剝皮囊草，及洪武三十年定律枉法八十貫論絞，謂今當用此懲貪。其他規切時政，語極剴切，獨勸帝虐刑，時議以為非。御史梅鵾祚劾之。帝雖以瑞言為過，然察其忠誠，為奪鵾祚俸。

戊子，彗星出羽林旁，長尺許，每夕東行漸小，凡四十六日乃滅。

給事中[illegible]姦臣，御史[illegible]不宜遽文[illegible]論列，[illegible]之修元等代[illegible]巡撫[illegible]從三反不職。　初，王錫爵以面折張居正為時所重，[illegible]庶吉士[illegible]師，江東之、羊可立又[illegible]之於[illegible]三人，令申時行去，[illegible]必[illegible]首[illegible]，而[illegible]言地有石，時行以[illegible]故主之，可用是罪也。乃合疏上言：地果吉，則不宜有石；有石則宜亟改圖，乃[illegible]以私[illegible]主其議，時行以[illegible]其成。今[illegible]石以安[illegible]言[illegible]所立表其地不一，[illegible]徙若拜[illegible]，非大臣謀國之忠也。時行言[illegible]初[illegible]時[illegible]之，見臣[illegible]力言形龍山不如大峪。今已二年，忽摭此[illegible]其[illegible]，[illegible]臣明甚。帝[illegible]三人不宜以辭[illegible]行[illegible]臣[illegible]半[illegible]三人以明[illegible]法。[illegible]刑部侍郎[illegible]岳、太常寺卿何[illegible]岳[illegible]時言[illegible]三人所引[illegible]不可[illegible]，因[illegible]不平[illegible]八[illegible]大峪言[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]先定，言[illegible]般其會，而[illegible]自附於[illegible]用[illegible]折[illegible]之[illegible]，且[illegible]會[illegible]言別無人品，[illegible]言之中，會采[illegible]別無同志，以中人之[illegible]一言之會，超[illegible]朝右，[illegible]戈矛大臣，如許國[illegible]化[illegible]上人一言相左，日[illegible]刀，皆不平之大者。御史[illegible]國楨、給事中陳與郊、王敬民，因並攻植等。帝下[illegible]員議，[illegible]植戶部員外郎，[illegible]兵部員外郎，可立大理寺評事。岳以諸臣紛爭，具疏辨其實否，[illegible]植三人，光請令各宣力一方，以全終始。於時行、國、錫爵、化、陳光祖、[illegible]世臣、吳定、孫[illegible]皆[illegible]中[illegible]，而力詆植等[illegible]仲[illegible]吳中行、沈思孝[illegible]所[illegible]。帝責岳[illegible]大臣，且[illegible]不足定是[illegible]，是給事中[illegible]國[illegible]劾岳，岳坐免。

王[illegible]之[illegible]戶部尚書[illegible]中官所[illegible]改兵部，申時行以[illegible]不許。[illegible]帝[illegible]中官侍御[illegible]以[illegible]由科[illegible]部無[illegible]下部者。[illegible]不悅，時行乃[illegible]上[illegible]國[illegible]去。　閏月戊戌，[illegible]陽、淮安災。　帝以李植言壽宮有石數十丈，如屏風，其下皆石，恐寶座將置於石上，癸卯，復往天壽山閱視之。植[illegible]大峪言[illegible]州知州，江東之[illegible]州知州，羊可立大名府推官。三人自以言[illegible]見知，未及三歲而驟貴，與時行相傾甚，而輔臣與言路日相水火矣。御史何[illegible]因自言[illegible]法力[illegible]大峪之[illegible]給事中[illegible]亦[illegible]正植三人罪，士論[illegible]之。戊申，[illegible]刑。　十[illegible]數人大[illegible]西[illegible]令部[illegible]李平胡出塞三百五十里，[illegible]一百八級，諸部[illegible]之[illegible]引去。　光山牛產一[illegible]，有司欲以聞，巡撫[illegible]惟一不可，[illegible]令[illegible]部[illegible]之。沈鯉[illegible]惟一亦[illegible]不[illegible]王[illegible]生牛[illegible]女日即[illegible]則祥者已不祥矣，不祥之物，所司未[illegible]上聞，陛下何自聞之？此亦左右小人以奇怪

學心世、今四方水旱、老稚流離、啼飢號寒之聲、陛下不聞、北虜寇擾
士卒困苦、呻吟嗟怨之狀、陛下不覩、宗室貧窶、求乞給散、困滯候
之態、陛下不聞、而獨己見之聞、竊爲左右者豈敢以告於陛下乎、願
收還成命、內臣轉涉邪妄者、即擯斥之、帝責其要名訐直、謫□州
判官。　戊辰、子弟有求奏不獲者、陳顧大考官級一陞、私其家爲詩
書翰林及編修史與子紀錄、又奏取署員者五人、帝怒、命詔獄重荷
校、繫一陞其官、中時行錦衣之事、帝益怒、削籍下詔獄、重其陸司
廷杖無算、許讚言其奏事狀、時帝一月間一陞南京御史、某時爲以
事初時、發不由外廷、僅使中出、其言官人皆縮、直諫御前、其事不可
長且遣大臣言官有私、則是殺臣耳目、事不可信、所信者唯此耳、帝
然手札諭閣臣曰、自昨時行及王錫爵並在告、許國王家事、時論
悅且將諸臣試時辨其何枝之罪、以令其命、帝不從、責時論疑殿上
陳情論訴、又使人言知其遣官屬者多篡帝責府尹沈思孝新狀
國家保固上言、人言貴明、下貴家衍任一己、又既論防奸詭、議斷
精察、何論於治、且使蠹人乘機得中傷善類、言明可言、圖僞奏誣、以
光大之官言官、以彰聖度、帝不懌、手詔詰責、是日帝思時行、遣中使
諭旨召問國家兵戎狀、帝責切帝實精嚴、厲責其時禦爲
巴蜀兵史起思等三獄視事、思孝御史二品賜自若、仍勅國南京太僕
寺卿仍起三級。　南京御史王某臣給事中王士奏等、交章論劾時
鼎王學會帝怒某奪俸一級。　初、帝□□□□□□□□□□遣上
有所令下、無所畏避、決爲入遣、問爲六部、某各趨避、治水又從
府事情、入浙人民、若灌運正德未備、某開月河部、不從某
中屢議行未果、至是工部郎中許某遣使以某□□□□□御史李世
達上其議、乃決行之、會世達遣南京兵部侍郎王廷相代以某遣
凡漢千七百七十六丈、爲石閘三、減水閘二、石壩三千三百二十六丈、子
堤五千二百九十丈、費公帑二十餘萬、八閱月竣事、詔賞某臣、河

名宗順。　冬十二月丁卯、以法司錄囚、內官完具。　□□王乞□□卒
　劉□府京子姓貪、御下無法、納□□安撫思□□□文、據郡城叛、知州
世□淫虐思恩□、叛歸□□事□□□任以新□□□□□□□知州
者率殺官長、有其妻生子□、又兼長□□持刀殺父、□新之、□巡官會
鎮兵迎□□□□□□之、又加其罪、及調兵征、□□□□兵備王道
設巡官□□有其相率爲主用符術、□丁甲嶺□□後有賊外□□有
以不從、□□分□四□攻□□陸涼□子□陵□□□石城於赤□
山、□□遂□隍□六十里、各所居曰□□□□□以□□□□世□
知事十二□□□司釋正□□□□分□之、會經□官年□□□世□□、
令與□□□□招撫□□分道進討、□□趨□□□□□□□□□之、
□其□□□人□□□去□遣兒二□新王□□□遁亡至阿□江、
有其部率□□□首以獻、□平、世會□□□城、改設流官、以何□爲
知州、□□仁□□□□世、□降□七千人、□功止五十□、命□□□吉
□□不害殺。　□□之叛也、□郎曰大□□□□□千人□其地、
盡□亦□附之、□□使李□□兵合□□不□、而上司無以制、□遣
人招兩上司、□□而□□抗命□□□居□之、□遣兵□□□其材合
兩上司兵□□□大□長□□□去□帥□□□□兵□□□□
□沈其舟、斬其□一人、□□□□□□□□□□內從有司居之戶
□、及□□□遣□故土。　松茂□□□江關□水□□□士□□□
□五□□□□□□授見官□少□□□曰、如此□子兵□□何□
子□□□而□不□也、□□平□□□□民□□□
十四年春正月、□□□江關□□□守□朱文□□□□十人、賊
稍解、東南路始通、餘元□乃□□大征。　南京御史沈□巡視下
江、用□□□□□□所部□□御史辛自修劾奏之、帝方欲□□
史、乃命□□□□召自修爲左都御史。二月□□□□□官□□。　貴
妃鄭氏有□□生子常洵、進封□貴妃、中外□□□帝將立愛、申時

行御同列[illegible]亦以[illegible]言皆不[illegible]給事中[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]別[illegible]貴妃所生陛下[illegible]三子[illegible]位至中宮[illegible]妃[illegible]育元
[illegible]令居下[illegible]則不[illegible]之人心則不安[illegible]之天下[illegible]世則
不正非所以[illegible]定[illegible]也[illegible]不[illegible]
已[illegible]先妃[illegible]貴妃而[illegible]及[illegible]妃則[illegible]不[illegible]情亦不[illegible]
臣所[illegible]不[illegible]及其本也陛下[illegible]正名定分別[illegible]
[illegible]臣之[illegible]立元[illegible]東宮以定天下之本則臣民之[illegible]社之
[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]召大[illegible]曰[illegible]妃[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]何[illegible]手[illegible]
妃[illegible]加[illegible]有[illegible]可[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]史[illegible]外郎[illegible]刑部主事[illegible]如[illegible]
之[illegible]史[illegible]行人司正[illegible]十[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]月[illegible]少[illegible]二三年[illegible]之
[illegible]太后[illegible]之[illegible]一日[illegible]人[illegible]帝曰[illegible]人子也
[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]人子[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]內[illegible]言人
也[illegible]立[illegible]有[illegible]幼之[illegible]以[illegible]
之[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]如[illegible]之子也　十[illegible]一[illegible]正
死[illegible]花[illegible]大[illegible]子共[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]守[illegible]以[illegible]出[illegible]行二百
[illegible]至可[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]至[illegible]日[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]功九百[illegible]二十四人　以[illegible]州[illegible]竹[illegible]
[illegible]府[illegible]入[illegible]二月又改[illegible]安
[illegible]州以[illegible]州[illegible]府　三月戊戌
以[illegible]原[illegible]化[illegible]
[illegible]而以[illegible]大[illegible]民[illegible]本[illegible]心[illegible]
矣[illegible]今[illegible]召大臣[illegible]行[illegible]在內[illegible]一切[illegible]

[illegible]而[illegible]有司[illegible]民[illegible]帝[illegible]　[illegible]以九[illegible]上中[illegible]
[illegible]校[illegible]七千四百[illegible]人內[illegible]匠[illegible]亦[illegible]此冗[illegible]之
尤[illegible]州[illegible]田[illegible]不[illegible]工[illegible]已[illegible]而[illegible]
田[illegible]而[illegible]土俗人[illegible]改[illegible]有[illegible]
何[illegible]天[illegible]尤不[illegible]子不可不[illegible]不可[illegible]所
[illegible]多切[illegible]近[illegible]中[illegible]之不[illegible]行　癸卯刑部[illegible]外郎[illegible]及
他[illegible]郎[illegible]各上[illegible]言[illegible]貴妃及[illegible]妃[illegible]
加[illegible]中[illegible]行[illegible]帝下[illegible]令[illegible]言止及所[illegible]而
[illegible]之不[illegible]中而[illegible]又有[illegible]內[illegible]
[illegible]田制七[illegible]不行　[illegible]
[illegible]田二[illegible]九千[illegible]又[illegible]河[illegible]大行[illegible]人
[illegible]占[illegible]田[illegible]利[illegible]水利[illegible]而已矣其[illegible]不便[illegible]於
[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]其利[illegible]不[illegible]王之
[illegible]水田[illegible]不可行且[illegible]何不便[illegible]十二[illegible]乃召[illegible]行
[illegible]令[illegible]行[illegible]田工部[illegible]之[illegible]亦[illegible]臣
[illegible]中[illegible]田[illegible]用[illegible]臣言而止[illegible]乃[illegible]
乞[illegible]才[illegible]有[illegible]水田[illegible]百[illegible]
兵部主事[illegible]曰民可[illegible]不可使[illegible]所[illegible]太[illegible]
[illegible]曰北人[illegible]西北[illegible]已而[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]之　[illegible]天下[illegible]人[illegible]允[illegible]中有曰陛下以
[illegible]妃[illegible]私[illegible]文[illegible]王
[illegible]妃[illegible]不[illegible]妃[illegible]左右[illegible]而[illegible]之內
外[illegible]可[illegible]言[illegible]正國上行私陛下以[illegible]不足[illegible]而付之二三臣
人[illegible]居正之事[illegible]陛下一[illegible]此[illegible]之事[illegible]陛下一二則[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]允成[illegible]也　戊午久旱[illegible]
四月[illegible]京[illegible]五月戶部尚書[illegible]仕　[illegible]召用[illegible]

[illegible]祖之乃以[illegible]京右[illegible]司[illegible]以[illegible]之有[illegible]太祖法子之[illegible]首司[illegible]吉之[illegible]史[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible]士[illegible]允[illegible]古[illegible]姑[illegible]正不[illegible]知人間[illegible]臣[illegible]自幼[illegible]即知[illegible]以[illegible]代[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]河[illegible]之風[illegible]且死反[illegible]臣[illegible]所[illegible]心因[illegible]七[illegible]出[illegible]切[illegible]而[illegible]府[illegible]之但[illegible]及[illegible]允[illegible]已乞[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]三人[illegible]且令九[illegible]約[illegible]士[illegible]京太[illegible]寺[illegible]上言二三年來今日以[illegible]言助人明日以[illegible]加人[illegible]且[illegible]司約[illegible]而[illegible]士[illegible]令[illegible]之大[illegible]其作奸犯科可也而反[illegible]其[illegible]行立節可也而反[illegible]以[illegible]此[illegible]一[illegible]流[illegible]何[illegible]不言矣[illegible]又不[illegible]言大臣[illegible]文不言矣小臣又不許言[illegible]一[illegible]奸[illegible]宗社[illegible]下安[illegible]之臣[illegible]允[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]何[illegible]允[illegible]入[illegible]允[illegible]及[illegible]言[illegible]狂[illegible]自[illegible]出[illegible]江西[illegible]中[illegible]亦奸[illegible]中不平[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]

四川[illegible]任者兵[illegible]元[illegible]用子[illegible]州兵[illegible]之[illegible]西[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]參文[illegible]平本兵[illegible]其[illegible]中[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]令軍中各[illegible]赤白[illegible]一[illegible]民[illegible]手立赤[illegible]下[illegible]不附[illegible]從手立白[illegible]下即[illegible]多[illegible]不[illegible]伸占[illegible]大小[illegible]化以[illegible]言[illegible]子[illegible]仲守[illegible]占[illegible]人[illegible]言三[illegible]子[illegible]復[illegible]下[illegible]王[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]各[illegible]子[illegible]合[illegible]攻[illegible]兄[illegible]之[illegible]祖[illegible]以[illegible]兄[illegible]其[illegible]及[illegible]六十年之[illegible]乃[illegible]之以[illegible]北[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]入[illegible]多死河[illegible]河而西[illegible]西[illegible]西[illegible]地[illegible]小[illegible]谷[illegible]大[illegible]西不[illegible]之大[illegible]牛[illegible]六月[illegible]十三[illegible]大攻火[illegible]合[illegible]父子河西亦平[illegible]所[illegible]留十日[illegible]其[illegible]而[illegible]谷[illegible]令[illegible]反[illegible]其[illegible]大而[illegible]卯[illegible]至[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]凡[illegible]二十三人[illegible]者[illegible]天竺[illegible]言[illegible]在[illegible]大[illegible]行尼[illegible]山谷中[illegible]以[illegible]故因之以[illegible]千六百有[illegible]生[illegible]二十[illegible]人[illegible]以千[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]紀[illegible]河南陝西及[illegible]西[illegible]平[illegible]山[illegible]十二[illegible]　山西[illegible]起

秋七月癸卯，[illegible]江西災。　戊申，[illegible]戶兵二部[illegible]安[illegible]民[illegible]保甲戶部尚[illegible]宋[illegible]言山西[illegible]社[illegible]行天下以[illegible]本不足則[illegible]人[illegible]令民[illegible]給[illegible]從之。　[illegible]王[illegible]幼[illegible]平之。　[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]兩上司[illegible]天[illegible]出[illegible]沙江[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]大敗[illegible]三人[illegible]世[illegible]以大[illegible]　九月壬辰，王家屏以憂去。　乙卯，[illegible]刑。　己未，[illegible]山東[illegible]陝西[illegible]災。　冬十月，[illegible]部主事[illegible]言陛下自九月[illegible]日免朝前日又[illegible]時事太[illegible]且云昇[illegible]大[illegible]而[illegible]陛下[illegible]非所宜有不宜有而有之[illegible]母之心下[illegible]臣民之[illegible]而又因以[illegible]大典臣不知陛下何以自安也抑臣之所[illegible]有[illegible]二十六日[illegible]免朝即[illegible]人言[illegible]陛下[illegible]故引疾自[illegible]人言則以一[illegible]之[illegible]身之防。

其爲患猶淺，倘如聖諭，則以目前粧局之娛，而忘保身之術，其爲患更深；若乃爲聖德之累，則均焉而已。且陛下毋謂身居九重，外廷莫知，天子起居，豈有寂然無聞於人者？然莫敢直言以導陛下，是將順之意多而愛敬之心薄也。陛下平日遇頌諛必多喜，遇諫諍必多怒，一涉宮闈，嚴譴立至，孰肯觸諱以蹈不測之禍哉？羣臣如是，非主上福也。願陛下以宗社爲重，毋務矯託以滋疑，力制此心，慎加防檢，勿以深宮燕閒有所恣縱，勿以左右近習有所假借，飭躬踐行，明示天下，以章律度，則天下萬世將謂無譏，較夫挾數用術，文過飾非，幾以聾瞽天下之耳目者，相去何如？」疏入，帝震怒，傳諭內閣，百餘言，極明謹疾遣官之故，以洪春悖妄，命擬旨治罪。閣臣擬奪官，仍論救。帝不從，丙寅，廷杖六十，斥爲民。諸給事中申救，忤旨切責。諸御史疏繼之，帝怒，奪俸有差。洪春遂廢於家。　土蠻七八萬騎犯鎮夷諸堡，閱五日始去。　建昌越巂諸衛番猓羅居建昌逆會，曰安守，曰五咱，曰王大咱，與越巂邛部暴酋姑起爲亂，徐元泰議討之，徵兵萬八千，仍以朱文達迎之垣，分將李應祥統之，副使周光鎬監其軍。十一月，光鎬先撫屬番，與大咱已據相嶺，焚三峽橋，五咱等亦寇禮州德昌二所。時徵兵未集，光鎬先設疑以奪相嶺賊，賊果退據桐槽。槽者，大咱巢穴也。已而諸道兵畢抵越巂，應祥令文達攻五咱之垣，攻大咱，置暴酋莫易閒。文達夜半走三百里抵禮州，賊半渡，擊敗之，遂渡河，擣其巢。五咱據[illegible]旗山挑戰，官軍夾擊，賊退保毛牛山。山延袤六七百里，連大小西番界。文達兵大破之，五咱西遁，與安守合踞碧西路之垣，亦屢破，桐槽大咱亡入山箐中。　御史許守恩劾兵部尚書[illegible]以營謀得遷，御史徐元復劾之，給事中張棟亦言羅秀本太監滕祥奴，賄入錦衣，往歲營僉書，尚書王遴持正，爲所中傷去，未幾，秀即暱用，物議沸騰，於是黜秀。十二月，尚書三疏謝病去。　大同巡撫胡來貢請移祀北嶽於渾源州，沈鯉等言大明集禮載[illegible]唐宋北嶽之祭皆在定州曲陽縣，與史俱合，渾源之稱北嶽，止見州誌碑文，經傳無可考，仍祀曲陽是，從之。　初，宋寧宣撫番效忠卒，妻世統無子，妾世續有子崇周，年幼，世統以嫡欲奪印，相攻者十餘年。及是崇周始代職，久之死。　初，日本關白信長獵薩摩洲人奴平秀吉臥樹下，驚起衝突，執而詰之，有口辯，雄健蹻捷，悅之，令牧馬，名曰木下人。漸用事。關白者，日本貴官，下其王一等。秀吉爲畫策，奪併二十餘州，遂以秀吉爲攝津鎮守大將。已參謀阿奇支得罪信長，信長命秀吉統兵攻誅之。未報，而信長爲其下明智所殺。秀吉與部將行長等還軍誅明智，廢信長三子，僭稱關白，盡有其衆。

明紀卷第四十一

明紀卷第四十二

賜進士出身工部候補主事慶衍同行走陳鶴纂

賜同知府銜給事內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀四 起丁亥萬曆十五年盡辛卯萬曆十九年

十五年春正月壬辰，賑山西陝西河南山東諸宗室。　大計京官。申時行私其所私，而置所不悅者十九人於察典，與楊巍等依違其間。副都御史王國以爲不可。時行以御史馬允登在國前，乃定允登考察，而黜外之。辛自修以政府多私，先期上疏，請勿以愛憎爲毀譽，恐抑獨立之人。帝善其言。允登憾，諷御史□十九人姓名曰：若人可用，公論不容者某，國典視此。曰：諸人何所執證耳？大日重臨，何出此語？允登竟不回。國尼察典，欲毀之。允登去國，陽柱從之。同列救解，事聞，兩人並調外，而十九人賴以免。有負國者十餘輩，皆政府所厚，自修欲去之。陳與郊自度不免，遂言尚書以一會某人一事空國，恐是自修所欲斥者亦皆以免，出身進士者皆黜調二十三人，翰林吏部給事御史無一焉，賢否混淆，群情失望。御史張鳴岡等給達工部尚書何起鳴，起鳴故以工與御史厚，而惟不善自修，遂訐自修主使，與郊及給事中吳之佳助之。鳴岡及御史高維崧、趙卿、左之宜不平，劾起鳴飾非。帝先入時行言，疑自修，得維崧等疏，益不悅，仍明廷辯用一人言官紛紛拱攘，今起鳴去，自修等幾此任者皆摘罪引義無從。帝怒，並出之外。張鳴岡等信同官給救，使得致仕之件，有旨俱封手奉，或與言之，賠甚掾判官刑部主事王德新，復請學□，帝下之詔獄，略刑究主者，無所承，乃削其籍。二月，自修及起鳴並罷。　初，乞慶哈死，子撦力克嗣。三娘子以年長，自擁兵萬人，擁城別居。鄭洛恐貢市無主，復勸撦力克曰：夫人三世歸順，汝能與之匹，則王；不然，封別有屬。撦力克遂歸妻，復稱三娘子，洛以聞。三月乙卯，封撦力克爲順義王。三娘子歷配三王，主兵柄，爲中國守邊保塞，眾畏服之。自宣大至甘肅不用兵者二十年。朝廷嘉其功，亦封爲夫人。洛乃上疏請定市賞，官府不得踰三萬，大同萬四千，山西六千，而申飭將吏嚴備以防，諸部目無驕過其部落觀撫者，帝嘉納之。　土蠻東西部連營入犯。　夏四月，京師旱大疫。　番寇以大反，殺者仁，執何僞，將率死者吉對定之，乃改州曰寧平，所設千戶所曰定遠。　六月戊辰，□□□疑臣書傳。　京師大雨，振卹貧民。　李成梁擊敗土蠻，所部兵并刻勝兵二千至界嶺，非人形，諸部所深畏。□襲□令刻勝兵屯其處，使分駐牙，刻期分□之，伏兵須諸部並進攻西路，承北至，吉□臺十板升，遁兵百五十有餘，而令將卒田中料□廣安守，已□官守堡撒中料，令將夜攻材官屬遁，斬三百級，令卒斬死者千二百餘級，七十里無人，而伏守至，生擒守□突騎一，西南印第其眾師，其□合皆□，兩山內者乞降，於是之與大小七十餘部乞降於朱文□，各遁奴達左，呼約伯世世不敢□五百突□昆州將蔣王言所獲土目安四兒，者皆遁處城中，於則掠於外，至是知錦及帥□數百人，去□郎，□諸番，據五官處，將達之北，不將討其黃者，四兒遂死。將士□逋□之，獲四兒，又其黨阿□等七人。在大孤山，叛將王之□所食王大咱□所□首□咱所□。七月大軍進討，至咱嚮之。□大咱，連破諸番盡平，上首功一千有奇，撫降者二千餘人。　江北旱，江南大水，山西陝西河南山東旱，河北大饑，京師城后官民採石爲食，戶部侍郎孫丕揚進言數升於帝，因言今海內困加派，其禍非止於石之民也，宜實蠲節用，罷額外徵派，及諸不急需。帝嘉納之。以□善生大命帝減其官採有差。　河決開封，復潰京東明長堤，中牟仁宮闕所決在二省，守臣會堪分修，而推委。河道未大壞，不必設都御史，宜遣風力老成給事中一人行河。乃命工科都給事中常居敬往，居敬請修築大社集

東至白芽[illegible]具[illegible]百里[illegible]之。八月庚申，以災[illegible]陳[illegible]奏[illegible]言[illegible]實[illegible]理[illegible]祖[illegible]卿[illegible]。給事中鄧[illegible]以[illegible]世延因劾及建言諸臣[illegible]言[illegible]因世延[illegible]波及言官[illegible]之防人之口，甚於防川。[illegible]子[illegible]今天下民窮財盡[illegible]在[illegible]山[illegible]不得子[illegible]倖[illegible]遠[illegible]若[illegible]之秋[illegible]所不能[illegible]下，不得聞且見也。[illegible]日[illegible]知[illegible]之間，子執父[illegible]主人[illegible]下[illegible]以[illegible]內[illegible]可言已乎。夫在廷之臣，其[illegible]言官[illegible]十[illegible]二三，言官不必皆[illegible]言官[illegible]不必皆[illegible]住[illegible]即[illegible]居正[illegible]功[illegible]三賢[illegible]士[illegible]出[illegible]流[illegible]引[illegible]以去[illegible]非[illegible]生[illegible]若[illegible]天下[illegible]則可，既有才[illegible]之[illegible]陛下何從而知[illegible]復以[illegible]上言[illegible]止可[illegible]伏[illegible]大明[illegible]百工技[illegible]之人，若有可言之[illegible]至[illegible]何有阻[illegible]入明[illegible]及[illegible]祖[illegible]亦[illegible]言之百工技[illegible]之人，有言尚不敢阻，況諸官百[illegible]乎。[illegible]言一出，忠士[illegible]日[illegible]上下不得聞其[illegible]下無所[illegible]天下必自陳[illegible]陛下必欲[illegible]百官[illegible]之[illegible]若[illegible]言官失[illegible]之[illegible]言不言。學以負[illegible]之[illegible]則[illegible]官[illegible]科道[illegible]一[illegible]其[illegible]言得失[illegible]則言官無不言[illegible]言可言出位之[illegible]太平之[illegible]白[illegible]實[illegible]合[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]明[illegible]求交[illegible]動乃異[illegible]一[illegible]司[illegible]履劉[illegible]言陛下[illegible]人[illegible]口[illegible]目非[illegible]世帝[illegible]州判官。十[illegible]七人[illegible]。九月丁亥朔，日有食之，[illegible]不見。己丑，停刑。冬十月庚申，申時行[illegible]中[illegible]。南京右[illegible]史[illegible]太子太保[illegible]生平[illegible]以[illegible]主[illegible]自[illegible]天下[illegible]先生[illegible]欲天下[illegible]必行井田，不得已而[illegible]田又不[illegible]已而[illegible]尚可存古人[illegible]故自[illegible]如[illegible]以至[illegible]所

至[illegible]行[illegible]文[illegible]一[illegible]注以[illegible]民[illegible]言[illegible]及[illegible]史王用[illegible]入[illegible]士所不[illegible]小民[illegible]出江上，曰[illegible]冠[illegible]而[illegible]首[illegible]不[illegible]。[illegible]大成[illegible]十[illegible]十[illegible]由[illegible]大[illegible]二[illegible]入[illegible]日[illegible]出。[illegible]治[illegible]中[illegible]材[illegible]遣[illegible]卒[illegible]生[illegible]役[illegible]又[illegible]生[illegible]改[illegible]公[illegible]來[illegible]赴[illegible]之[illegible]門[illegible]大[illegible]入城[illegible]門[illegible]四千[illegible]不[illegible]二日[illegible]中不[illegible]十二[illegible]令上[illegible]使丁[illegible]知[illegible]從之[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]。十一月戊子，[illegible]下[illegible]三[illegible]乃[illegible]中[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]。[illegible]乃[illegible]兄安[illegible]木瓜[illegible]白[illegible]九[illegible]內[illegible]之[illegible]有[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]六[illegible]兵千二百人而[illegible]如[illegible]又[illegible]人[illegible]元[illegible]分[illegible]乃[illegible]三[illegible]士卒[illegible]千人[illegible]士兵[illegible]五[illegible]人[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]分二[illegible]入手[illegible]兵[illegible]山[illegible]以[illegible]木瓜[illegible]白[illegible]山[illegible]尺[illegible]大敗[illegible]九[illegible]人[illegible]山[illegible]州兵[illegible]之。南京[illegible]引[illegible]命[illegible]加太子少保[illegible]仕[illegible]四十[illegible]年，所[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]出入[illegible]子[illegible]不[illegible]年七十四卒，巡[illegible]孔[illegible]之。[illegible]部[illegible]言[illegible]文[illegible]而士[illegible]宋文[illegible]而人[illegible]初[illegible]有用大[illegible]引[illegible]史[illegible]而用[illegible]子[illegible]而用[illegible]百家[illegible]至[illegible]而用之[illegible]安[illegible]治正[illegible]初年中式文字[illegible]正[illegible]利[illegible]言以[illegible]則[illegible]之[illegible]方[illegible]以士子所好

[illegible][illegible]乃遣上封也
十六年春始議以三年冊立之期已屆禮部官固請不從　司業王
祖[illegible]請復建文帝年號重定景帝實錄勿稱郕戾王從之二
月壬辰申諭禮官建文年號相仍以為[illegible][illegible]考成祖實錄仍稱
元年二年三年四年實未嘗除也乃詔改景皇帝實錄去郕戾王
號附上下　令[illegible][illegible]改多不[illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible]錄林明世宗未之改　山西
陝西河南[illegible][illegible]山東大饑疫　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]斥口外[illegible][illegible][illegible]不已會
[illegible]居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]復[illegible][illegible]經理大臣乃以李[illegible][illegible]右都御
史[illegible]理河道[illegible][illegible]可由徐州小浮橋入運[illegible]河深且近洪能刷[illegible]以
[illegible]河[illegible][illegible]運道後淤[illegible][illegible][illegible]及徐州大小[illegible][illegible]又由邳家口
出[illegible][illegible]道遂[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible]東水[illegible]潰久之隄日
如河身日高及河決[illegible][illegible][illegible]御史[illegible]一[illegible]欲復故道令仍自小
浮橋出且[illegible][illegible]水[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]宜[illegible]河身[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]
黃河分流故道[illegible][illegible]水石門以[illegible][illegible][illegible]給事中王士性則[illegible]復[illegible][illegible]
河故道力言河[illegible]日高[illegible]水[illegible][illegible][illegible]運河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]祖陵[illegible][illegible]
安[illegible][illegible][illegible]百萬生靈之命託之　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible]家
[illegible]口以永濟二河[illegible][illegible]高[illegible][illegible]北[illegible][illegible]水[illegible][illegible][illegible]不如[illegible][illegible]故道由
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible]北[illegible]河形[illegible]在[illegible][illegible]源至瓦子[illegible]九十里
[illegible]下不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]復[illegible]故道[illegible]一勞永逸之計[illegible]從常居
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官又言[illegible]城之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]水
[illegible][illegible][illegible]從之[illegible][illegible]水去不[illegible]自[illegible][illegible]有[illegible]阻[illegible][illegible][illegible]已但[illegible][illegible]古[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]及居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]口[illegible][illegible]帝從之[illegible][illegible]故道之[illegible]才能[illegible][illegible]水[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]　[illegible]四月振江北大名開封諸府饑　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]言
[illegible][illegible]之役[illegible][illegible]不及千[illegible]城[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]李[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]張[illegible]代[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]附和[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]一年[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]天[illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]自理[illegible][illegible]　[illegible]文

遣[illegible][illegible]假於大田[illegible]入合肩子[illegible]兵[illegible]盛所向[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
假於[illegible]國[illegible]其[illegible]子有[illegible]復至二[illegible]山大[illegible]生[illegible][illegible]假安[illegible][illegible][illegible]守
文[illegible][illegible]分道入[illegible]其母[illegible]安[illegible][illegible]會[illegible]遂以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]脫五月李
[illegible]祥[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]長[illegible][illegible]二千餘人[illegible][illegible]進士[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]凡斬首一千六百九十餘[illegible][illegible]七百三十有奇[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]
平[illegible]祥以功[illegible]加都[illegible]同知[illegible]名[illegible]　乙巳以[illegible][illegible]火及各省
災[illegible]敕內外官修省　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言近侍[illegible][illegible]中年來[illegible]出禁城
[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible]司[illegible][illegible]治之中
[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]乃自外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其一[illegible][illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]少
災[illegible]省士[illegible]言今天下之[illegible]莫大於[illegible]臣之意不[illegible][illegible][illegible]祖制及近
時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西[illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]大工以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
遣以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]花[illegible]外[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]且時[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]人君子之時多自能以[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]於此
[illegible]乃[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]　北[illegible]
卜[illegible]邢林李[illegible]強[illegible][illegible][illegible]南[illegible]多[illegible]兵李成[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible]
師討北[illegible]直[illegible]其[illegible]卜[illegible]主[illegible]邢林李[illegible]合[illegible]守城四[illegible]之不
下用巨[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]邢[illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二城[illegible][illegible]
五[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃班師卜[illegible]清[illegible][illegible]子邢林李[illegible]
揚吉[illegible]子乃[illegible]虎[illegible]子[illegible]　六月[illegible]中京師[illegible][illegible]　甲子以災[illegible]
修省[illegible][illegible][illegible]　御史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]父[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
奸[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山人術士[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]用以[illegible]已[illegible][illegible]
動[illegible]納不但[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中宮[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下
寧國久長自由[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]人言以[illegible]不立東宮之[illegible]于
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]他日何所不至[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]以大[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]刑[illegible]天心[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]言[illegible][illegible]

[illegible]帝多不省[illegible]就入[illegible]見及不[illegible]開列[illegible]已[illegible]中木
下。[illegible]是[illegible]數千百[illegible]指斥[illegible]攻[illegible]門戶之禍
大起。[illegible]史任[illegible]心言事[illegible]父子兵[illegible]太[illegible]分[illegible]兵柄
[illegible]京數千[illegible]不可[illegible]其次子[illegible]兵如伯[illegible]
[illegible]允甚不早[illegible]計，恐生他[illegible]帝從之。[illegible]如伯任成[illegible]上[illegible]之兆，并
[illegible]子[illegible]官。帝[illegible]留不許。 秋七月乙卯，免山東[illegible]災[illegible]。 庚
午，定[illegible]臣[illegible]法。 八月乙未，詔取太倉[illegible]二十萬[illegible]賞[illegible]
九月乙未，仲州。 庚申，[illegible]如天[illegible]山[illegible]甲子，太[illegible]山[illegible]河。
召中[illegible]時行至[illegible]日[illegible]河[illegible]不[illegible]河以知
水[illegible]今[illegible]河[illegible]此[illegible]河[illegible]所司加[illegible]以[illegible]
民[illegible]至[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]工二[illegible]乙丑，[illegible]。
[illegible]午，甘[illegible]兵[illegible]史[illegible]子[illegible] [illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]
卯，卜別[illegible]戶及丙[illegible]火[illegible]亦守之，[illegible]上[illegible]
甘[illegible]河[illegible]亦取[illegible]臣以[illegible]世丙
見[illegible]子[illegible]相[illegible]州川火[illegible]工[illegible]力[illegible]
開土位[illegible]不能[illegible]禾卯卜[illegible]子世[illegible]西[illegible]
活[illegible]各[illegible]不[illegible]犯西[illegible]兵[illegible]方[illegible]
馬[illegible]出[illegible]有所[illegible]力所之[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]亦多死守臣不能[illegible]所[illegible]已由[illegible]
[illegible]從[illegible]。 刑部尚書李世達、左都御史吳時來、大理寺少卿[illegible]
[illegible]上李材[illegible]及[illegible]天[illegible]之[illegible]帝不[illegible]中[illegible]史
[illegible]正[illegible]臣[illegible]官[illegible]天府[illegible]上[illegible]材[illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible]出[illegible]改[illegible]成[illegible]紅[illegible]
天[illegible]之[illegible]時行[illegible]中[illegible]亦[illegible]材以[illegible]
攻[illegible]功不可[illegible]坐以死，假令[illegible]功何以界
之[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]全[illegible]不[illegible]又何以界之[illegible]不[illegible] [illegible]部尚[illegible]況

[illegible]以[illegible]有所[illegible]中[illegible]間，一女[illegible]之中
[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]於[illegible]父[illegible]后父[illegible]年伯[illegible]力
[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]由中[illegible]入[illegible]而乞[illegible]王中[illegible]行[illegible]不
可。[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]不從帝置以[illegible]言[illegible]之由[illegible]且
[illegible]其[illegible]有去志，時行以[illegible]不附己，衡之。一日[illegible]旨[illegible]
[illegible]帝曰：沈尚[illegible]官，奈何[illegible]去。[illegible]時行[illegible]人來
[illegible]不得[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]衡[illegible]之[illegible]去[illegible]力[illegible]大用[illegible]
[illegible]沈衡[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]使人告[illegible]拒之曰[illegible]中[illegible]非所[illegible]，
李引疾去。 冬十一月辛酉，[illegible]九。 中使[illegible]五[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]外[illegible]可作[illegible]怕[illegible]之[illegible]以中時行[illegible]言而止。
[illegible]任之[illegible]用[illegible]尚
[illegible]史何出[illegible]衣[illegible]守有相[illegible]
[illegible]任[illegible]死者八[illegible]供[illegible]守有[illegible]
法司[illegible]給[illegible]史[illegible]文[illegible]文[illegible]方[illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible]列[illegible]法司[illegible]死[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]史[illegible]中時行[illegible]帝皆不[illegible]令下[illegible]時
行[illegible]力[illegible]且[illegible]不[illegible]王[illegible]各中[illegible]乃[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]給[illegible]中李沂[illegible]官十二月上疏曰：陛下往年[illegible]保，近日
[illegible]宋[illegible]百僚而[illegible]不去[illegible]其[illegible]多年，則[illegible]
[illegible]亦多年[illegible]加[illegible]改[illegible]足[illegible]則未[illegible]可[illegible]使守門戶也，況
[illegible]金[illegible]多方[illegible]乞陛下[illegible]中外臣[illegible]初未有[illegible]
以[illegible]陛下[illegible]有四[illegible]金[illegible]如[illegible]乞[illegible]
[illegible]外[illegible]大[illegible]且[illegible]
而[illegible]之[illegible]出[illegible]臣所大[illegible]也[illegible]日[illegible]帝[illegible]
沂[illegible]沂[illegible]保[illegible]正[illegible]立下[illegible]時行[illegible]乞[illegible]
不[illegible]上[illegible]杖六十，斥[illegible]民[illegible]亦私[illegible]使[illegible]王[illegible]行[illegible]

於獄之中使不可[illegible]去[illegible]正[illegible]杖[illegible]行[illegible]上疏[illegible]
門[illegible]止[illegible]言[illegible]不言而[illegible]君父[illegible]不可[illegible]
杖之太常[illegible]中[illegible]二十[illegible]抗[illegible]不[illegible]以
官不[illegible]已[illegible]杖非正刑[illegible]一行之[illegible]來有
詔[illegible]杖[illegible]加於一人[illegible]大[illegible]則[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]可
加之[illegible]南京兵部尚書[illegible]文[illegible]九[illegible]
而[illegible]官者不[illegible]陝西巡撫王[illegible]田不
及[illegible]不[illegible]所[illegible]命[illegible]官子[illegible]
十七年春正月己[illegible]朔日有食之[illegible]元旦[illegible]以[illegible]給[illegible]
中[illegible]其[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]臣不[illegible]丁巳太[illegible]
[illegible]作[illegible]安[illegible]之[illegible]死二月丙申[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]平之　以四川巡撫[illegible]官司[illegible]山[illegible]乃[illegible]先
是[illegible]子[illegible]洪[illegible]天[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]中[illegible]行[illegible]東
[illegible]主[illegible]子孔[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]及[illegible]有[illegible]中
[illegible]郎中[illegible]可[illegible]入人[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]之而[illegible]部[illegible]
郎子[illegible]行以大[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]不可[illegible]力
[illegible]乃[illegible]行[illegible]乙以上[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]二月
[illegible]才[illegible]大[illegible]上[illegible]工部主[illegible]自[illegible]居正
三[illegible]占[illegible]而[illegible]臣子[illegible]一[illegible]不足[illegible]居[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]子不[illegible]則[illegible]其[illegible]私[illegible]不[illegible]之日[illegible]有不
能文[illegible]分[illegible]力[illegible]至[illegible]行[illegible]一
[illegible]用[illegible]二年[illegible]十[illegible]引[illegible]人今又
巧[illegible]已私[illegible]同[illegible]上[illegible]正之[illegible]來[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]行[illegible]門[illegible]去[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]中[illegible]一
人中[illegible]行[illegible]行[illegible]巨[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]乃

[illegible]行[illegible]下[illegible]中[illegible]
史[illegible]史[illegible]任又[illegible]孔[illegible]所[illegible]孔[illegible]
[illegible]是[illegible]所[illegible]出位[illegible]三[illegible]
[illegible]方孔[illegible]免　三月丙辰[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]兵[illegible]子[illegible]分[illegible]之
所[illegible]多[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]子[illegible]有功[illegible]不[illegible]天[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]兵[illegible]工作[illegible]之而右[illegible]兵[illegible]用[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]兵大不[illegible]去[illegible]今
[illegible]之乃定而[illegible]兵久[illegible]以[illegible]作[illegible]王[illegible]
以[illegible]王[illegible]內[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]以內
巨[illegible]之[illegible]店[illegible]又多[illegible]田[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]故[illegible]入太平[illegible]朱[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]以王家[illegible]行人召之[illegible]四月己亥[illegible]部尚
[illegible]入[illegible]作[illegible]有[illegible]之　南京[illegible]
史王[illegible]臣[illegible]天[illegible]月不以白[illegible]定向定向
[illegible]力[illegible]自[illegible]臣[illegible]失[illegible]田[illegible]江西[illegible]
有年四川巡撫[illegible]元[illegible]史方[illegible]山王[illegible]今[illegible]召用
而[illegible]臣[illegible]時來[illegible]中[illegible]臣[illegible]二月[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]來[illegible]代人[illegible]而二三[illegible]臣曲[illegible]又[illegible]
以[illegible]九列[illegible]主上[illegible]之[illegible]易[illegible]以[illegible]中
時行[illegible]史[illegible]白北京[illegible]日[illegible]京則以三日[illegible]臣
[illegible]故[illegible]如[illegible]抑大臣而[illegible]可[illegible]既[illegible]
及[illegible]求[illegible]大臣[illegible]人心[illegible]給事中[illegible]
京[illegible]史[illegible]仁[illegible]又[illegible]定向[illegible]去京[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]計[illegible]史[illegible]主[illegible]
以[illegible]因[illegible]一則[illegible]免一則[illegible]來投[illegible]有

□次月書事理實然非自□臣皆論並集許國時來仰庇帝卒用時行等言將事奈□省□二年以□□用□建疏力詆□□□疏升及疏帥事因言請來建言故□可宥名可□□又可□□故人□□之歸德□所此□□□成員可救上方今京師旱□□□赤□臣未□□而獨憂此□□者彼上一時之災此則世道之憂也又以□□□門生而疏語侵己遂請罷斥由是公議益不直國時來亦乞休力詆□救仲帝慰留國時來與郎□上疏□詆□育諸臣帝亦不問定向已時戶部尚□□□力辭□□□疏乃許。六月甲申，浙江大風海溢。□姚安□卒□行至永昌□大理□□□抵會城所□□掠。己丑，巡撫都御史□□合土□兵□□之，斬八十四級，俘四百餘人，□從□□□□乃□。乙巳，南畿浙江大旱，太湖水涸，□□金八十萬振之。□□□□□□日月□□□□□□□□□入□□內河□田□沒人民無算。王家屏抵京師，二月未得見帝，乃上疏請因□節御殿□□□□□中□□□行冊立皇太子，□不報。秋八月壬□，□□□□名□之□。王家屏復偕同官疏請□□□節□□從之□遣中官□□□□以□□□家屏疏請復請帝□□□□□亦帥同列以□□□□政司倉郎□孟男□□臣久不見至尊上□又不□□□日□□何以□□□且言□□人□故都御史李□功□人□故今□世□任□並留中其人□兵□司□□不□□必其生□□□宗心□居□日□一御門延見臣□益深居不出矣。九月癸□，□□部□毛大合白洪大□□二□□□卯平□□□□□年□□□文□□□死□□□□之大敗□□□□八百人□大□□□河□林，入日乃去。冬十月癸未，□刑。癸卯，□□河決口工成。□□□□二十年來河□合□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□功夫□□□□之天災而不任其咎□□□□之人□而共□其□及□成□久□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□由不久任也。夫官不久任，其弊有三：後先異時也，人己異見也，功罪難執也。請倣□臣例增秩久任，□守□而可責成功。帝深然之。□□□□復請帝御殿，帝不悅，□以沽名。帝使召□□入京，給事御史□□與郊□□□尚京吏部尚書□先祖給事御史給事吉士以通□方□皆不報。十二月己丑，□□諸臣□□勿得瀆□求□。大理寺評事雒于仁言：「臣備官歲餘，僅朝見陛下者三，此外惟聞聖體違和，一切傳免。郊祀廟享遣官代行，政事不親，講筵久輟。臣知陛下之疾，所以致之者有由也。臣聞嗜酒則腐腸，戀色則伐性，貪財則喪志，尚氣則戕生。陛下八珍在御，觴酌是耽，卜晝不足，繼以長夜，此其病在嗜酒也。寵十俊以啟倖門，溺鄭妃靡言不聽，忠謀擯斥，儲位久虛，此其病在戀色也。傳索帑金，括取幣帛，甚且掠問宦官，有獻則已，無則譴怒，李沂之瘡痍未平，而張鯨之貲賄復入，此其病在貪財也。今日杖宮女，明日抶中官，罪狀未明，立斃杖下，又宿怨藏怒於直臣，如范儁、姜應麟、孫如法輩，一詘不申，賜環無日，此其病在尚氣也。四者之病，膠繞身心，豈藥石所可治？且陛下春秋鼎盛，猶經年不朝，過此以往，更當何如？皇上何有取於法家拂士，今鄒元標其人也，陛下□而□之，臣有以得其故矣。元輔入閣，□首言聖躬□安，次及左右，是以明知其實□而弗用，備不畏言臣不利於陛下，不便於左右，保有利於宗社，救陛下之疾。此四者不云□生殺之權，人莫之而不敢言，則曰居淵□之地，人莫知而不能言，不知□□於宮闈，□於外，自補之中指視所集，且保□全□之士可以□□□之，若□□守□者，□□□何□□。」因獻酒色財氣四箴。疏入，帝□□，留其疏十日。

十八年春正月甲辰朔，召見申時行等於毓德宮，手于仁疏授之。帝自辨甚悉。□□之□與王家屏曰：「人主出入起居之節，耳目心志之娛，臣不及知，不敢諫；有輔弼之臣，得先知而預諫之，故能防微於□□。今于仁以臣□□上言，而臣備位密勿，反□□□□上□聖明之

陛下附房□□不□之威臣與大奸何可一日□□□□□不□時行□亦□□□□□不可回乃曰此疏不可□□外人□以□□陛下□□□□臣□即□□□令手仁去位可也□乃□之召□長子□二子出□□行□□□□定大計□□之又令□□□□乃□居□日子仁引疾斥□民□□亦□□手仁□之子也所云十□□十八□也　王□□□□□□元子□用□□□□□□□□□□□□不□　□部尚書□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之　□時來兩疏□□□杜門乞休□不許文□□外郎□□□□□天下四大□□□□乞休時來□□代之□□□□疏□□□□□部□□□□□□子木□□去□何此力□代之大臣卻此何以□小臣是□子□之□□部尚□□侍郎□位□□其中行□□太□□□□□□自□□京□□□□□□用實在□臣□□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□正不□□人□□□□□之□州□□□□□太□□部寺之實討日而□郎□不問才行而□□人□私有□不曰未任□曰任□□此□□其□以□□才不知此乃□不才也□治日□民生日□□□州□之□□官之□大於□令□行□□□□何以□□□知□□□□行□□□□□官□□不□行□□□□官之□四□不□天下不可得□戶部主事□士□□□□□力□用□吏部侍郎□□□□□□位□□之以□□張主事□元□□□呂□副使事三才□□□□□□以□士□又□□□□之法□□□之□□□□之士□□□之□時來□此□□以□□□□名及□□□不能□□□□□□□□□□士□□之□□□□□□□□中□□□二□□□士□出□□□下其□□□司□□□□□而□□□士□□□□□中王□□□自約不□□行□□□時來□□□□切□□中史孟□力攻□□□使□□□□□主□□□正志亦□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□大臣之私□史□□□□□□□□□□正志以□□□□□□□□□□孔□□□□□□□□□□曰□□□□乃曰以保□大臣□□□□□不□□同□□□□□不□上而正志□□□君□□□□□□□□□□□以□□□□□□□刑部侍郎亦□□□□□□少□王汝訓□□□今日□巡明日□□□□一出□□□□正志一□□□□□□□□□亦□□□□□小人乞□□□且□□以□□乃□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□不□□□而□□□□此何□也天下□公足以□人今□□不□□非□者不□邪正□□□曰□□□而曰□存大□□□□□之□□而反□□□之□□也乞□□吏部□□□□□□□□同□好□□正□時□以□府□方□□□□□□□□上言□□□□□□汝訓以寺丞攻□□正□□□之大□乃□□□□□史王□□□□□□□□太常寺少□□□人□之□曰欲□□□□□郎□以□去　帝□□□□□□□二月□時行□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□　卜言台□□台言大小□正□西□文□□□□五□□□□□入□□□□□成□□□兵出□□之□□死者千人成□乃□□功二百八十　夏四月甲□□□□　□四川□武□□□安府□□改名平武　五月左□□□史吳時來□任未出都卒贈太子少保□□□□□□禮部郎中于孔□所□□　六月己卯□□內□□□　阿□□郎□卜夫□□□□□力□□□以□□□□□各□□□外行又□□夫人曰□中□實不能多且王家在□恐有內□□世□力□□行□中火□□□相□□州□□兵□□苦餘二千人□之□□　乙□□□□□□□□□□自□　王錫爵

以旱災自陳乞罷，帝優詔留之。王家彥疏言：邇年以來，天[illegible]星[illegible]川竭河冠，加以[illegible]疫[illegible]札[illegible]之[illegible]者，今日況登號嗟[illegible]於陝右，士[illegible]於遼西，貢市[illegible]復[illegible]於[illegible]大寇[illegible]事外內已竭，而外寇未休，刻民供軍，民已竭而軍食未給。且[illegible]論[illegible]征辛持大[illegible]文[illegible]玩之習成[illegible]尚[illegible]之風，[illegible]陛下又[illegible]此[illegible]針臣一[illegible]閱[illegible]兩輸大柄而已。曾[illegible]一[illegible]時司[illegible]不行，今[illegible]石，小民所苦之萬[illegible]天，[illegible]而[illegible]未[illegible]方[illegible]此臣所以中[illegible]食恒[illegible]能自已者也。今[illegible]用[illegible]。秋七月庚子朔，日有食之。[illegible]力竟已至仰[illegible]大[illegible]相[illegible]紀[illegible]州[illegible]統[illegible]兵官[illegible]利[illegible]死自[illegible]戶外[illegible]不助逆，闖中大震。乙丑，帝召見中[illegible]以方[illegible]度[illegible]大[illegible]所[illegible]行以[illegible]足[illegible]自，帝曰：[illegible]責亦不足恃[illegible]大[illegible]足[illegible]王[illegible]主[illegible]與時行合[illegible]一大[illegible]之不可[illegible]帝心[illegible]而時行[illegible]不能[illegible]臣[illegible]己巳戎[illegible]洛[illegible]陝西[illegible]及山西[illegible]大[illegible]兵部員外郎[illegible]入月[illegible]力竟帝[illegible]陛下以西[illegible]孔[illegible]召[illegible]臣[illegible]守，而[illegible]陛下[illegible]則以[illegible]攻[illegible]陛下[illegible]失[illegible]則以[illegible]存武臣[illegible]乎陛下[illegible]則云道[illegible]二十年，括生[illegible]百萬，西[illegible]之[illegible]州之[illegible]生[illegible]平[illegible]陛下[illegible]時行必不敢[illegible]陛下[illegible]在[illegible]時行必[illegible]田九[illegible]民[illegible]針[illegible]二[illegible]西去[illegible]何又[illegible]古[illegible]全[illegible]甘[illegible]李[illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible]反代[illegible]針[illegible]年市[illegible]不及三十[illegible]

而[illegible]何止[illegible]仍[illegible]市，臣不知[illegible]法何如也。此二人[illegible]時行私[illegible]顧[illegible]乃[illegible]因到上，時行[illegible]帝[illegible]其[illegible]汙大臣[illegible]州判官，已而[illegible]木[illegible]洛[illegible]郎[illegible]言多[illegible]之，秋陛下[illegible]以[illegible]安[illegible]今大計[illegible]用人理財二[illegible]宋[illegible]有宣平居[illegible]之臣則[illegible]今之士郭元[illegible]節[illegible]司[illegible]召用其[illegible]如[illegible]士[illegible]知法不[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]士[illegible]日[illegible]日[illegible]平[illegible]文[illegible]百[illegible]力[illegible]二百[illegible]人[illegible]太宗[illegible]內[illegible]上[illegible]物[illegible]用兵[illegible]士之[illegible]今戶[illegible]二百[illegible]初非[illegible]陛下[illegible]有四[illegible]何自[illegible]私[illegible]見[illegible]寺[illegible]丹[illegible]剝之[illegible]之新[illegible]何一不[illegible]內[illegible]遺之[illegible]子遺之赤子，帝不能用。元[illegible]封[illegible]外郎。[illegible]洛以[illegible]河之禍由[illegible]入[illegible]乃[illegible]至甘[illegible]今日[illegible]自[illegible]假道自[illegible]入[illegible]外[illegible]之下，[illegible]助逆，其[illegible]陛阻不[illegible]女行，由[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]兵[illegible]臣[illegible]持[illegible]洛[illegible]伏[illegible]之戰於水[illegible]二[illegible]臣乎[illegible]人[illegible]其[illegible]下矣。見及其[illegible]幼兒並中流矢[illegible]臣亦[illegible]以自[illegible]生[illegible]其[illegible]女及年[illegible]八百有奇，卜矣。[illegible]仰天大[illegible]曰[illegible]女[illegible]不用毋[illegible]以至此世不[illegible]西[illegible]王[illegible]之亦遁去。時[illegible]大[illegible]主[illegible]臣以[illegible]才足[illegible]上[illegible]人[illegible]五[illegible]大[illegible]云[illegible]兵[illegible]明[illegible]兵[illegible]石平足[illegible]分[illegible]明[illegible]且以[illegible]帝不許。[illegible]民[illegible]官[illegible]世才[illegible]平房山[illegible]官[illegible]時行[illegible]不可。冬十月，起臣交[illegible]以[illegible]公[illegible]氏[illegible]官[illegible]妃[illegible]自[illegible]且曰：若不及今[illegible]計[illegible]之[illegible]及[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]以去[illegible]帝不[illegible]百官。

切責廷臣沽名[illegible]中時行[illegible]會其[illegible]時行王錫爵許國[illegible]杜門乞去，于慎行亦乞去。言官立臣[illegible]臣等不言，[illegible]有所[illegible]大計，[illegible]不從，[illegible]以[illegible]上[illegible]本，并[illegible]中[illegible]口[illegible]王家屏一人[illegible]即[illegible]行[illegible]入[illegible]時行[illegible]立之[illegible]杜門，而[illegible]家屏亦[illegible]乃[illegible]內[illegible]期以明年[illegible]廷臣無所[illegible]即於冬[illegible]行，否則[illegible]長子[illegible]十五[illegible]家屏以口[illegible]立[illegible]帝不用[illegible]二十年[illegible]行、家屏[illegible]即宣示外廷，外廷[illegible]時行[illegible]亦[illegible]而[illegible]家屏宣示[illegible]時行[illegible]合[illegible]乃已。時行因戒廷臣毋[illegible]。戊[illegible]兵[illegible]民。壬[illegible]所[illegible]史[illegible]乃[illegible]比去任[illegible]州同知[illegible]所[illegible]下[illegible]成[illegible]南京國子[illegible]司[illegible]中時行言：「陛下召對[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]時行不能[illegible]大[illegible]入[illegible]臣[illegible]至[illegible]而時行[illegible]曰[illegible]日[illegible]言入[illegible]以內[illegible]臣[illegible]天子所[illegible]託心[illegible]臣[illegible]近日[illegible]大臣[illegible]而[illegible]不以[illegible]臣不以[illegible]大臣[illegible]而[illegible]言[illegible]內外[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]天士[illegible]高下[illegible]至今十[illegible]三[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]而士[illegible]居正之[illegible]而士[illegible]至於今[illegible]之名而[illegible]出門下[illegible]而芒刃[illegible]升[illegible]手中[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]之時，明示之[illegible]天下[illegible]不可[illegible]升[illegible]王[illegible]吏部[illegible]亦言比年天[illegible]民困[illegible]下[illegible]官[illegible]民[illegible]工[illegible]言[illegible]乃[illegible]臣[illegible]行則[illegible]不[illegible]明[illegible]其[illegible]郎[illegible]左[illegible]中[illegible]日[illegible]天下[illegible]正[illegible]

[illegible]方[illegible]內[illegible]之[illegible]外[illegible]之[illegible]所以[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]公之[illegible]巧[illegible]之[illegible]則[illegible]之[illegible]居正[illegible]四[illegible]去時行[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]并不[illegible]示[illegible]之[illegible]平之[illegible]如[illegible]大之心[illegible]而不可，則[illegible]之[illegible]而心[illegible]外[illegible]而中[illegible]私[illegible]生[illegible]夫居正之[illegible]任[illegible]私[illegible]公[illegible]其[illegible]任[illegible]有[illegible]今[illegible]其[illegible]而[illegible]其私[illegible]去[illegible]天下之心。而益巧[illegible]天下之術[illegible]一身不[illegible]而人[illegible]可[illegible]相天下[illegible]十[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]時行[illegible]中。十二月甲申，廷臣九人[illegible]。[illegible]士[illegible]台[illegible]西[illegible]不[illegible]及[illegible]十[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]十二日而去[illegible]守[illegible]不[illegible]亦[illegible]山[illegible]守[illegible]中時行[illegible]之令[illegible]。升[illegible]西下[illegible]州。[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]州[illegible]中[illegible]年[illegible]改[illegible]山[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]伯[illegible]王小[illegible]口[illegible]水乃[illegible]。初[illegible]州[illegible]大[illegible]十[illegible]功[illegible]川兵[illegible]出[illegible]州[illegible]田[illegible]用[illegible]民[illegible]立[illegible]所[illegible]五[illegible]七[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]二十四大[illegible]而四川[illegible]化[illegible]以方[illegible]升兵[illegible]守[illegible]川[illegible]五[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]令[illegible]公[illegible]心[illegible]之。

十九年春正月[illegible]。[illegible]入西[illegible]力[illegible]之西[illegible]二[illegible]所[illegible]人口[illegible]大人[illegible]力[illegible]北[illegible]別[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]子女[illegible]

之生死[illegible]所[illegible]統河之[illegible]道[illegible]殘之[illegible]不分則心腹之患無已臣[illegible]求[illegible]回[illegible]八[illegible]人[illegible]陛下[illegible]所[illegible]且具[illegible]有六利兩[illegible]上[illegible]兵部[illegible]陝西延[illegible]甘[illegible]火[illegible]其相[illegible]大[illegible]卜[illegible]又敗[illegible]求[illegible]乃[illegible]冰[illegible][illegible]河北走[illegible]其[illegible]可卜[illegible]宋學[illegible]五百[illegible]人[illegible]川[illegible]山[illegible]山卯石門大山口走[illegible]門戶[illegible]以告固原[illegible]兵[illegible]尤[illegible][illegible]先令[illegible]以八百人[illegible]而[illegible]兵[illegible]原[illegible][illegible]七百[illegible]山二月乙酉[illegible]大敗之[illegible]百五十[illegible]生[illegible]十二人可卜[illegible]子[illegible]巴[illegible]芳[illegible][illegible]至[illegible]川見有[illegible]乃夜走[illegible]西[illegible]石羊[illegible]從[illegible]西[illegible]州[illegible]主[illegible]所[illegible]五司改土[illegible]流[illegible]李化[illegible]相左化[illegible]引[illegible]求[illegible]時[illegible]所部何[illegible]宋世臣[illegible]上[illegible]龍反[illegible]兵[illegible]之四川士大夫[illegible]三面[illegible]以什百[illegible]巨兵[illegible]征[illegible]有功[illegible]來[illegible]大[illegible]再[illegible]封[illegible]不[illegible] 三月丙辰西北有[illegible]尺[illegible]二尺[illegible]月丙[illegible]入[illegible]丁丑以[illegible]見[illegible] 己卯[illegible]給事中[illegible]史[illegible]上[illegible]一年 李[illegible]感[illegible]上功不[illegible]入[illegible]或[illegible]功[illegible]以[illegible]給事中[illegible]先[illegible]歲[illegible]用[illegible]計[illegible]出[illegible]升[illegible]二百八十[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]別[illegible]十[illegible]千人[illegible]士大半[illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]部[illegible]史[illegible]其[illegible]同[illegible][illegible]功[illegible]成[illegible]亦[illegible] [illegible]四月丙[illegible]太[illegible]是[illegible]祀[illegible]代 [illegible]兵[illegible]化[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]行不[illegible]至[illegible]火[illegible]兵[illegible]人[illegible]而[illegible][illegible] [illegible]主[illegible]下[illegible]陛下以[illegible]

[illegible]不[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]臣所[illegible]官[illegible]之情亦[illegible]今[illegible]此[illegible]行[illegible]去之[illegible]大[illegible]行[illegible]同[illegible]之一[illegible]相[illegible]不出之於外於是[illegible]之後但[illegible]自[illegible]於[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]他日不保[illegible]各而今日[illegible]已[illegible]給事中[illegible]文[illegible]政[illegible]日[illegible]西[illegible]以[illegible]臣乃及其[illegible]中[illegible]治[illegible]不[illegible]大以其私人[illegible]任用大陛下方[illegible]官[illegible]而[illegible]臣[illegible]矣今不治臣[illegible]陛下可[illegible]四[illegible]延以[illegible]今[illegible]私門[illegible]也[illegible]臣[illegible]是人[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible]臣不[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]可[illegible]也陛下[illegible]天下二十年前十年之[illegible]正[illegible]而多[illegible]以[illegible]私人[illegible]之[illegible]十年之[illegible]行[illegible]而多[illegible]以[illegible]私人[illegible]之此[illegible]可[illegible]也乞[illegible]斥文[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]史 初[illegible]在吏部不能止[illegible]行[illegible]及[illegible]代[illegible]術[illegible]仰[illegible]史百[illegible]人於[illegible]一[illegible]所[illegible]白[illegible]文[illegible]其外郎[illegible]元[illegible]不下[illegible]之[illegible]時行[illegible]言[illegible]斥元[illegible]水[illegible]之以斥[illegible]名昭[illegible]之[illegible]班[illegible]文[illegible]行又[illegible]文[illegible]由[illegible]不[illegible]任[illegible]時[illegible]中[illegible]不以[illegible]者時行[illegible]一[illegible]其[illegible]五[illegible]之[illegible]入都上[illegible]刻[illegible]行十[illegible]時行[illegible]而[illegible]之仇[illegible]而[illegible]用之以[illegible]小[illegible]不[illegible]位又言[illegible]行[illegible]所以[illegible]天下[illegible]所[illegible]太子太保[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]石[illegible]初[illegible]戶[illegible]曰[illegible]部有[illegible]可[illegible]曰[illegible]久[illegible]不用勿[illegible]主上知[illegible]力[illegible]則[illegible]心生[illegible]曰太[illegible]之[illegible]不可[illegible]一[illegible]日不[illegible]何所[illegible]等中外[illegible]

不[illegible]成[illegible]言指斥[illegible]曰此皆[illegible]不[illegible]于[illegible]行[illegible]帝[illegible]大[illegible]曰
言官[illegible]得失[illegible]使人主[illegible]心[illegible]及[illegible]言上[illegible]有所[illegible]
勿[illegible]則[illegible]不可[illegible]矣[illegible]如其言。以陛光祖[illegible]吏部尚[illegible]
[illegible]刑部尚書王之[illegible]言二人不[illegible]用[illegible]之[illegible]年七
十大[illegible]不[illegible]次[illegible]州卒[illegible]太子太保[illegible]
信王守仁[illegible]而[illegible]人則以[illegible]行[illegible]本。五月壬午，四川威茂[illegible]四
[illegible]作[illegible]攻[illegible]安[illegible]巡[illegible]史李[illegible]
兵[illegible]史李化[illegible]言[illegible]
作[illegible]力不[illegible]支[illegible]四川[illegible]兵於松[illegible]以[illegible]防[illegible]給事中[illegible]
言河西列[illegible]正[illegible]自[illegible]大[illegible]
二川[illegible]而[illegible]今[illegible]北戎[illegible]
延[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]時[illegible]亦[illegible]都[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]延。[illegible]力見[illegible]不即[illegible]相[illegible]洛[illegible]不
食[illegible]西亦[illegible]王封[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]高[illegible]吉不便至[illegible]力[illegible]助[illegible]討之上
[illegible]又[illegible]苗兵三千[illegible]下[illegible]洛[illegible]
遼王[illegible]且[illegible]言[illegible]又[illegible]不可。[illegible]力見
東[illegible]乞[illegible]貢市[illegible]乃[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]亦[illegible]成西
[illegible]而[illegible]。王[illegible]以[illegible]乞[illegible]六月壬子，[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]行。日本平秀吉以兵[illegible]六十六州[illegible]呂安[illegible]
[illegible]國[illegible]改[illegible]王所居山[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]有至九[illegible]女[illegible]中其用法[illegible]行[illegible]
子[illegible]以[illegible]所向[illegible]改元文祿[illegible]中國[illegible]而有之。召
同[illegible]時任[illegible]人[illegible]如[illegible]大治兵甲[illegible]
下[illegible]入中國北京[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]入[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]同[illegible]人[illegible]琉球[illegible]中國[illegible]

[illegible]大[illegible]因[illegible]列之[illegible]以[illegible]來[illegible]甲又[illegible]
其[illegible]以[illegible]下兵[illegible]守[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]不如其[illegible]已也。[illegible]臣[illegible]守[illegible]時行以[illegible]
臣及給事[illegible]時行又[illegible]臣[illegible]私[illegible]公[illegible]兵部
尚[illegible]王一[illegible]給事中[illegible]好[illegible]不[illegible]亦[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]不[illegible]不知其[illegible]而[illegible]者乃如其功因[illegible]
[illegible]李成[illegible]年以來[illegible]功[illegible]又[illegible]左都[illegible]史李世[illegible]由[illegible]四
王[illegible]功[illegible]由[illegible]時行[illegible]吉
[illegible]大臣不可[illegible]乃[illegible]水[illegible]而[illegible]
不問。秋七月癸未[illegible]今四[illegible]交[illegible]而中外小臣[illegible]
[illegible]大臣[illegible]任[illegible]中[illegible]臣各[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]。八月丁巳[illegible]
田賦。工部主事[illegible]有[illegible]以[illegible]近上[illegible]物[illegible]
[illegible]三月[illegible]立[illegible]一年，工部尚[illegible]如[illegible]給
[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible]如[illegible]時行[illegible]在[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]其名上疏乞[illegible]臣[illegible]大臣不[illegible]小臣比
時行[illegible]言臣[illegible]列名公[illegible]不[illegible]立[illegible]已定[illegible]不[illegible]
大計[illegible]勿因小臣[illegible]大[illegible]手[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]時行[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]守[illegible]之[illegible]住[illegible]行不[illegible]大[illegible]乃抗[illegible]曰臣[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]時行[illegible]乃內[illegible]二心[illegible]
[illegible]何可[illegible]大時行[illegible]凡[illegible]之[illegible]
列其名何[illegible]一[illegible]如此[illegible]下[illegible]加[illegible]以不
[illegible]之[illegible]時行[illegible]分[illegible]下[illegible]而乃[illegible]本
[illegible]自[illegible]其名[illegible]之術而[illegible]主上[illegible]之[illegible]此臣所大[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]時行[illegible]而[illegible]時行[illegible]之乎。[illegible]其私心[illegible]下有

所[illegible]立之[illegible]而[illegible]其事以[illegible]自文官[illegible]之[illegible]使[illegible]之而[illegible]之功不[illegible]則[illegible]之計其[illegible]此術以[illegible]一世久矣不[illegible]今日乃[illegible]之也疏入[illegible]方[illegible]以給事中[illegible]羽正[illegible]民中[illegible]人[illegible]正[illegible]官以[illegible]抗疏劾時行[illegible]同官[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]亦斥[illegible]民[illegible]史[illegible]上時行不自安力求去[illegible]五疏求去九月壬[illegible]甲戌時行不[illegible]而[illegible]立[illegible]以[illegible]亦[illegible]不[illegible]疏乞[illegible]不允乃上疏力[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]口[illegible]亦不[illegible]行[illegible]公百司[illegible]一[illegible]所[illegible]守[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]時行之未也[illegible]郎[illegible]往[illegible]代丁丑[illegible]以[illegible]大學士[illegible]內[illegible]兵部尚書石星以[illegible]大[illegible]之計[illegible]力[illegible]兵二[illegible]本[illegible]而[illegible]士[illegible]附之[illegible]用[illegible]不同[illegible]山[illegible]已而[illegible]行[illegible]任[illegible]州大木州[illegible]三[illegible]十九[illegible]山[illegible]同[illegible]伯[illegible]亦[illegible]田[illegible]同[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]州[illegible]切大[illegible]同土兵[illegible]二千石兵[illegible]之民不[illegible]少[illegible]兵二百[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]武臣[illegible]己[illegible]也大[illegible]年十月癸巳[illegible]兄[illegible]出[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]之曰天下[illegible]臣[illegible]大臣[illegible]且[illegible]人乃[illegible]出石[illegible]大[illegible]羽正[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]力[illegible]乃[illegible]公[illegible]文[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]同[illegible]乞[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]也[illegible]力[illegible]至十一月[illegible]

[illegible]任以[illegible]伯[illegible]二十二年[illegible]大[illegible]十[illegible]武功之[illegible]二百年所[illegible]出[illegible]已而[illegible]位[illegible]子[illegible]兄[illegible]年[illegible]又[illegible]相[illegible]士[illegible]成[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]全[illegible]民之[illegible]入己以[illegible]十[illegible]之左右[illegible]功[illegible]在[illegible]外[illegible]若[illegible]入內[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]功[illegible]民[illegible]史[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]反[illegible]比[illegible]行[illegible]以去位[illegible]西[illegible]史[illegible]一本上[illegible]二[illegible]行[illegible]而[illegible]升大[illegible]公天下以[illegible]可[illegible]又[illegible]中有所[illegible]不能[illegible]人以[illegible]至以[illegible]比[illegible]本[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]一人[illegible]不如以[illegible]廷有一人[illegible]及則以[illegible]一年[illegible]年又一人[illegible]及則又[illegible]三年[illegible]以全[illegible]之私而[illegible]本[illegible]此[illegible]天下[illegible]此[illegible]臣[illegible]立[illegible]一本[illegible]而心[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]三月[illegible]兵[illegible]郎中[illegible]十二月甲午[illegible]臣[illegible]田[illegible]丑[illegible]士[illegible]明[illegible]安入[illegible]至市[illegible]兵[illegible]七元[illegible]出兵[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]乃令[illegible]木[illegible]山[illegible]三[illegible]出[illegible]力[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]四百七十[illegible]明安而[illegible]廷[illegible]古[illegible]上[illegible]二十[illegible]此兵[illegible]明安子[illegible]太[illegible]石[illegible]也[illegible]已[illegible]矣[illegible]王大同[illegible]大[illegible]王[illegible]上[illegible]曰[illegible]力[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]且[illegible]千[illegible]十[illegible]任[illegible]則[illegible]兄[illegible]而[illegible]五[illegible]之[illegible]任[illegible]行[illegible]

者不他失，未審冤弄捏，而大戾比校，則又譯兼猶失。今以一人之罪概絕諸部，擅往日之風，開將來之隙，臣未見其可。今史二外叛，屢犯邊疆，若令順義王轉獻以著信，然後許其市，實在我固未為失策也。議遂定，尋加洛少保，仍召理戎政。張學顏力趣之，乃引病歸。置雲南新平縣，屬臨安府。秋，內黃南畿浙江大水，遣振有差。安南黎維潭漸強，數兵攻莫茂洽，茂洽敗奔青林縣。

明紀卷第四十二

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴撰
[illegible]知府衔[illegible]世職內閣候補中書孫男克家補訂

神宗紀五

二十年春正月，給事中李獻可偕六科諸臣疏請豫教，言元子年十有一矣，豫教之典當及首春舉行，倘謂內廷足可誦讀，近侍亦堪輔導，則禁闥幽閒，豈若外朝之清肅？內臣忠敬，何如師保之尊嚴？疏入，帝大怒，摘疏中誤書弘治年號，以違旨侮君，奪獻可職一級，調外，餘奪俸半歲。王家屏封還御批，力救[illegible]羽正言獻可之疏，臣實贊成，之請與同[illegible]。給事中舒弘緒言言官可罪，豫教必不可不行。帝益怒，出弘緒南京，羽正[illegible]可並以譴[illegible]遠方[illegible]被旨[illegible]給事中陳尚象復爭之，斥為民。[illegible]士論所非，至是人[illegible]給事中孟養浩言：人臣即至狂[illegible]，未有敢於[illegible]者，陛下豈真以其[illegible]而罪之耶？[illegible]可[illegible]理[illegible]飾其一字之誤，本意無心，乃遽[illegible]斥，臣[illegible]以爲有五不可：元子天下本，豫教之請實爲宗社計，陛下不惟不聽，且從而罪之，是坐元子失學而輕宗社也，不可者一。[illegible]明[illegible]天下臣民既[illegible]陛下之[illegible]從矣[illegible]立本非[illegible]今日[illegible]不[illegible]於[illegible]立長[illegible]天下之[illegible]不可者二；父子之恩根於天性，豫教之請有益元子，明甚，而陛下罪之，非所以[illegible]，不可者三；古者引裾折檻之事，中主能容之，陛下[illegible]天地，奈何言及宗社大計，反震怒而摧折之？天下萬世謂陛下何如主，不可者四；[illegible]可等所論非一二言官之私言，實天下臣民之公言也，今加罪[illegible]可，是所罪者一人，而實失天下人之心，不可者五。祈陛下收還成命[illegible]給事中[illegible]張棟[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]疏入，帝[illegible]亦[illegible]有疏，帝益怒[illegible]立已[illegible]明年[illegible]行[illegible]書[illegible]可[illegible]丙戌[illegible]於陛下

[illegible]之旨[illegible]不能用[illegible]可[illegible]正[illegible]大人[illegible]殿一[illegible]出之外，帝又[illegible]所[illegible]之[illegible]一本[illegible]大[illegible]斥一本[illegible]民[illegible]帝一[illegible]而斥[illegible]官十一人[illegible]不[illegible]未已[illegible]郎員外郎[illegible]成[illegible]名[illegible]之御史[illegible]給事中李周[illegible]亦[illegible]其[illegible]帝怒加[illegible]名[illegible]方[illegible]並斥[illegible]民[illegible]部[illegible]帝[illegible]可[illegible]

王家屏上疏曰：[illegible]有言天子[illegible]公[illegible]之臣[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]乎[illegible]言[illegible]內[illegible]年以來九[illegible]安[illegible]不[illegible]天災物怪罔[illegible]生[illegible]官久[illegible]今[illegible]月[illegible]元日[illegible]大計[illegible]明[illegible]不[illegible]臣犬馬[illegible]不[illegible]國天[illegible]可見[illegible]宜早[illegible]何[illegible]聞[illegible]言[illegible]加[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]明主[illegible]之名[illegible]有[illegible]之[illegible]若[illegible]保[illegible]所[illegible]主不[illegible]不[illegible]出此[illegible]帝[illegible]不下[illegible]帝[illegible]名[illegible]非空[illegible]臣所[illegible]陛下[illegible]之主，臣[illegible]之臣[illegible]名[illegible]三[illegible]有[illegible]若[illegible]行[illegible]事[illegible]何名之有，必不[illegible]使臣[illegible]官[illegible]主[illegible]止[illegible]可[illegible]不[illegible]名之[illegible]國家[illegible]使[illegible]名[illegible]悅阿[illegible]取[illegible]安事[illegible]之[illegible]不可[illegible]九[illegible]除[illegible]臣[illegible]可[illegible]臣已[illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible]侍[illegible]以[illegible]批[illegible]主[illegible]言[illegible]至[illegible]不[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]有[illegible]臣[illegible]臣但知[illegible]宗社大計[illegible]言[illegible]中而已[illegible]上之[illegible]於[illegible]去[illegible]少[illegible]大[illegible]家[illegible]曰人言惟[illegible]出大臣持[illegible]小臣[illegible]有[illegible]下[illegible]心[illegible]大臣不[illegible]小臣不[illegible]有[illegible]耳[illegible]御史[illegible]言陛下[illegible]

朝不[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]中不[illegible][illegible][illegible]戊子以前因[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]
鼓己丑以後[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]北[illegible][illegible]天[illegible]人妖[illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]如
德宮[illegible]之思如此近[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]和[illegible]備此自[illegible]不知[illegible][illegible]於
宮[illegible]闈於外陛下每夕必飲[illegible][illegible]必[illegible][illegible]必[illegible]左右一言[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]杖下外廷無不知[illegible]天下後世其可掩乎[illegible]陛下勿以天[illegible][illegible]不
足畏勿以人言為不足卹勿以目前幸安為可恃勿以將來[illegible][illegible][illegible]
可忽宗社幸甚帝大怒欲廷杖之[illegible]仁聖太后[illegible]辰[illegible]臣力[illegible]得免
大計外吏給事中李[illegible][illegible]土[illegible]劾何偉丁[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]汝[illegible]皆先
[illegible]外吏有[illegible][illegible]陸光祖[illegible][illegible][illegible]之又[illegible]許守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二十二人
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　刑部尚書孫丕揚言[illegible]新[illegible]之不[illegible]由文[illegible][illegible][illegible]故
耳[illegible][illegible][illegible]成都寺各立[illegible][illegible]刑部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]次日即送大理大理[illegible]
允次日即還本部[illegible][illegible][illegible]究[illegible]原[illegible][illegible]可一至於打斷相[illegible]令[illegible]史
三六九日[illegible]例[illegible]同[illegible]日止[illegible]寺官以[illegible][illegible]從[illegible]以上部寺[illegible][illegible][illegible]
杖小[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分[illegible][illegible][illegible]行。　初[illegible][illegible]部人[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]長父兄
皆[illegible][illegible]拜既[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]立戰功官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵子承恩[illegible][illegible]物
和生[illegible]恨形[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]老[illegible][illegible]死何[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]宏[illegible][illegible]承恩及
拜養子[illegible]雲指揮土文秀[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]御史[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible]西[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]路[illegible]與承恩[illegible][illegible][illegible]其自[illegible]指揮之拜心[illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵
皆出其下比[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]外[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中外心[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]日[illegible]承[illegible]月[illegible]之二十[illegible]文秀亦以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]戊[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]
久[illegible]給[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]作[illegible]三月戊辰[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible]承光[illegible][illegible]兵官張[illegible]中[illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]反承恩[illegible]玉泉[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]武取河西四十七堡
惟平[illegible][illegible]將[illegible]如[illegible][illegible]守[illegible]引河[illegible][illegible]力[illegible][illegible][illegible]攻之並[illegible]花馬池
全[illegible][illegible][illegible]　辛未王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仕[illegible][illegible][illegible]止[illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible]門以[illegible]
[illegible]去[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　壬申[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]沙州沿河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而自[illegible]花馬池[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去四十七[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力
[illegible][illegible]中外相[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]土文秀攻[illegible]武[illegible]玉泉[illegible][illegible][illegible]力[illegible][illegible]攻平
[illegible][illegible]如[illegible]伏兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible]去又[illegible][illegible]力[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃退[illegible][illegible]武[illegible]亦[illegible]　吏部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
推[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]刑部主事[illegible]以二人皆[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]切[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]光祖
而[illegible][illegible]文選郎中王[illegible][illegible]外郎[illegible][illegible]光主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]切[illegible]光祖[illegible][illegible]由己引罪乞休[illegible]郎[illegible]所[illegible]亦不許已
[illegible]推[illegible]臣廷臣[illegible]故[illegible][illegible]光祖名[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]廷推[illegible]閣[illegible][illegible][illegible]
光祖知不能容日[illegible]去[illegible][illegible]光祖以王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]成
[illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]之給[illegible]中[illegible]光[illegible]劾光祖及文選郎[illegible][illegible]光光祖[illegible]力
求去許之光祖[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大政一言[illegible]定[illegible][illegible][illegible]相
[illegible][illegible]更[illegible]郭[illegible][illegible][illegible]　中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]拜反[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]成[illegible][illegible][illegible]未[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保之給[illegible]中王[illegible][illegible]持不可[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible]成[illegible]子如
松[illegible]有大將才[illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible]如[illegible][illegible]年少[illegible][illegible][illegible]令討賊[illegible]四月甲辰[illegible]
如松為提督陝西討逆軍務[illegible]兵官[illegible]東[illegible]府大同山西[illegible][illegible]兵
以往而[illegible]稍[illegible]其[illegible]武臣之[illegible]提[illegible]自此[illegible]甲[illegible]甘[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
上疏自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之又[illegible][illegible]西巡[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下賊於[illegible]西二門各出[illegible][illegible]二
千[illegible][illegible]步卒列火[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百[illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]死
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵王通[illegible]光力[illegible]丁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入北門後兵不[illegible][illegible][illegible]
通亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]林[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死時[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
賊[illegible][illegible][illegible]上東[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]首[illegible]官[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible]乃引退伏
訴[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日夜[illegible][illegible][illegible]冶[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不合[illegible][illegible]
中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之召[illegible]大理寺[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
王[illegible]方氏[illegible]其子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中自[illegible]死[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]賊

所因。[illegible]力[illegible]史二叩[illegible]年[illegible]遂二一年市賞。祖陵之[illegible]水也
[illegible]者成敘[illegible]河至大會入江。成敘[illegible]周家[illegible]入高[illegible]成敘
開[illegible]州瓦[illegible]河以分淮水上流，成敘[illegible]堤以[illegible]淮口[illegible]
[illegible]祖[illegible]王氣不宜[illegible]巡撫周[illegible]于陛巡撫高[illegible]周家[illegible]在祖
陵後百里，可[illegible]分[illegible]三[illegible]乞休，不允。至是給事中[illegible]其休[illegible]
乞[illegible]去。從之。[illegible]行[illegible]上[illegible]六[illegible]力言河不[illegible]行[illegible]河不
[illegible]支[illegible]不[illegible]又[illegible]曰：河防一[illegible]大[illegible]在[illegible]河[illegible]水[illegible]。
[illegible]淮[illegible]淮[illegible]以淸刷[illegible]沙[illegible]水去[illegible]淮[illegible]則[illegible]而河
淤，分則流[illegible]而沙[illegible]上流[illegible]口[illegible]而[illegible]開
其治堤之法，有[illegible]堤以[illegible]其流，有[illegible]堤以[illegible]其[illegible]水[illegible]以固其
節。法[illegible]水[illegible]泗[illegible]不[illegible]祖陵
[illegible]水[illegible]已而不[illegible]則[illegible]而分[illegible]之[illegible]起
平秀吉[illegible]兵[illegible]二[illegible]自[illegible]以犯中國[illegible]子弟[illegible]兄
弟前[illegible]主[illegible]而[illegible]秀吉[illegible]
走曰：此[illegible]大[illegible]乃[illegible]耳。秀吉乃[illegible]正行長[illegible]元
鎮宗[illegible]舟師數百[illegible]朝鮮之[illegible]山[illegible]五月[illegible]
[illegible]分昭[illegible]時朝鮮承平久，兵不習戰，其王[illegible]又[illegible]酒[illegible]
[illegible]至[illegible]王京，令次子[illegible]國事，奔平壤。已復
走[illegible]州，遣使[illegible]告急，且請內屬。倭遂入王京，執其王妃、王子，追奔
至平壤，放兵淫掠。　[illegible]志[illegible]位[illegible]大[illegible]令九[illegible]各[illegible]一人
[illegible]以[illegible]上[illegible]用杜[illegible]部[illegible]廷推之法，大臣得共衡
可否，此[illegible]人[illegible]共之之[illegible]非[illegible]史[illegible]亦言[illegible]
[illegible]之法，以一部之[illegible]分而[illegible]司，允以[illegible]司之[illegible]合而[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]由[illegible]有私，[illegible]其間，內[illegible]上[illegible]外[illegible]廷[illegible]其
咎。又[illegible]有[illegible]保[illegible]居正[illegible]外廷小人[illegible]承[illegible]同上
朝廷不得[illegible]其非，[illegible]不得[illegible]其是，又[illegible]其[illegible]此[illegible]之漸。

必不可從也。[illegible]不[illegible]卒[illegible]五百[illegible]國[illegible]。
[illegible]兵[illegible]卒三百[illegible]之[illegible]力[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]如[illegible]甘州[illegible]兵[illegible]至乃[illegible]兵出
內[illegible]台[illegible]令其子[illegible]大[illegible]子[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]井[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]兵伏[illegible]二百[illegible]
自花馬[illegible]州[illegible]至而[illegible]右[illegible]乃[illegible]
以石[illegible]方[illegible]朱正色[illegible]兵[illegible]一[illegible]及
[illegible]李如松[illegible]至[illegible]如[illegible]大
[illegible]六月[illegible]一[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]丁[illegible]
[illegible]攻城[illegible]不下[illegible]父子[illegible]
[illegible]四人[illegible]之[illegible]正色至以[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]
亦[illegible]百戶[illegible]武生[illegible]外[illegible]內[illegible]
外兵不至[illegible]五十人[illegible]乃以[illegible]而
[illegible]卜[illegible]州[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]計[illegible]河大[illegible]水以[illegible]如松不[illegible]
行。石[illegible]及給事中[illegible]以[illegible]乃下[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]以
二萬[illegible]定[illegible]小[illegible]地以土[illegible]前[illegible]以[illegible]花
馬池[illegible]沙[illegible]口入[illegible]之石[illegible]分[illegible]下[illegible]及[illegible]
沙[illegible]令[illegible]子[illegible]沙[illegible]口而[illegible]兵官[illegible]一[illegible]土
[illegible]百二十[illegible]其[illegible]大[illegible]去[illegible]子[illegible]之十[illegible]
子[illegible]死[illegible]力[illegible]力[illegible]以[illegible]至[illegible]
如松[illegible]手[illegible]士卒[illegible]自卯[illegible]巳[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]兵至[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]北至[illegible]山[illegible]百二十[illegible]持示[illegible]
[illegible]。　秋七月[illegible]帝不[illegible]行，太常[illegible]少[illegible]王[illegible]

不[illegible]。[illegible]四給事中[illegible]道以[illegible]用兵[illegible]從之。廷[illegible]以[illegible]在所必[illegible]行人[illegible]李松以[illegible]復大[illegible][illegible]大兵十[illegible]且至[illegible]師至[illegible]兵祖承訓統二千人[illegible]江[illegible]戊[illegible]大敗[illegible]以[illegible]免中[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]十日以使之[illegible]其玩[illegible]河又[illegible]松山河[illegible]先入[illegible]失利[illegible]上[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]之及至[illegible]給事中[illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]代亦[illegible]術方[illegible]州[illegible]上[illegible]下[illegible]令四人下[illegible]又北[illegible]不以[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]民。刑部員外郎于玉立言陛下[illegible]行[illegible]下言人[illegible]死[illegible]千人[illegible]夫人[illegible]必死之心而使[illegible]田[illegible]使甘心一[illegible]不[illegible]心田[illegible]本一[illegible]陛下[illegible]不[illegible]陛下[illegible]用[illegible]以陛下[illegible]社而外廷之[illegible]又以[illegible]社[illegible]且陛下一[illegible]而[illegible]年以[illegible]一切不行至[illegible]四[illegible]才足以[illegible]之[illegible]安之[illegible]身之不[illegible]今日[illegible]夫言[illegible]而陛下若[illegible]何以[illegible]言之[illegible]而陛下[illegible]何以社[illegible]之[illegible]言而[illegible]於[illegible]何以[illegible]之臣上下[illegible]由[illegible]而陛下[illegible]旨下令[illegible]不出[illegible]之[illegible]何以[illegible]大臣之[illegible]邪佞[illegible]何以作[illegible]臣之氣[illegible]近之民[illegible]至[illegible]日[illegible]不[illegible]百[illegible]何以[illegible]天下之心田力言李如松[illegible]不可[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]石[illegible]不[illegible]本兵[illegible]入不[illegible]。八月乙巳，兵部右侍郎宋[illegible]未平[illegible]石[illegible]所出[illegible]人[illegible]之於是

[illegible]人就[illegible]市中[illegible]也。己酉，[illegible]天下[illegible]材。[illegible]久[illegible]而[illegible]水[illegible]大[illegible]大城[illegible]日本下[illegible]以[illegible]其[illegible]二人內[illegible]十丈[illegible]赤[illegible]文秀[illegible]上[illegible]李如松[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]下令[illegible]人二千[illegible]上[illegible]九月壬申[illegible]平[illegible]未正[illegible]

冬十月壬寅，李如松[illegible]山[illegible]兵[illegible]如[illegible]平[illegible]分[illegible]守[illegible]至平[illegible]行[illegible]日天[illegible]兵不[illegible]不久[illegible]以大同江[illegible]以[illegible]以聞廷[illegible]可信乃[illegible]兵而石[illegible]前，且[illegible]行間。[illegible]內[illegible]江[illegible]東征[illegible]天[illegible]定[illegible]十[illegible]石平[illegible]民乃[illegible]。[illegible]人[illegible]死士[illegible]一二日[illegible]下[illegible]之十一月戊辰[illegible]市[illegible]功[illegible]石[illegible]力[illegible]石[illegible]白[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]世[illegible]李如松[illegible]二[illegible]而[illegible]亦[illegible]功[illegible]初不[illegible]而[illegible]死[illegible]才[illegible]之[illegible]五千[illegible]分[illegible]宗人[illegible]法[illegible]以二[illegible]方[illegible]入[illegible]天下兵[illegible]五千兵[illegible]之兵己[illegible]入[illegible]日本石[illegible]之間

[illegible]西。去日本[illegible]，安[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]不從，既而[illegible]兵卒不出。　十二月甲午，以寧夏平，告天下。

安[illegible]夫人內[illegible]有[illegible]以[illegible]李如松新立功，氣益驕，與宋應昌不相下。故事，大帥初見督師，甲冑庭謁，出易冠帶始加禮貌。如松用監司謁督撫儀，素服側坐而已。沈惟敬自倭營還，言行長願封，如松叱惟敬憸邪，欲斬之。參謀李應試曰：藉惟敬紿倭封而陰襲之，奇計也。如松以為然，乃置惟敬於營，誓師渡江。

二十一年春正月己未，如松次肅寧館。行長以為封使至，遣牙將二十人來迎。如松檄游擊李寧生縛之，倭猝起格鬥，僅獲三人，餘走還。行長大驚，復遣所親信小西飛來謁，如松慰遣之。辛酉，[illegible]行長猶以為封使也，登風月樓以伺，群倭花衣夾道迎。如松分布諸軍，抵平壤，[illegible]來入，形大露，倭[illegible]拒守。是夜，倭襲如柏營，擊卻之。壬戌，如松下令諸軍無割首級，攻圍缺東面。以[illegible]軍。令祖承訓[illegible]伏西南，令[illegible]攻迤北牡丹臺。如松親提大軍直抵城下，攻其東南。倭砲矢如雨，軍少卻，如松斬先退者以徇，募死士援鉤梯直上。倭方輕南面朝鮮軍，承訓等乃卸裝露明甲，倭大驚，急分兵捍拒。如松已督副將楊元等自小西門先登，如柏等亦從大西門入。火器並發，煙燄蔽空。惟忠中砲傷胸，猶奮呼督戰。如松馬斃於砲，易馬馳，墮塹，躍而上，麾兵益進，將士無不一當百，遂克之。獲首功千二百有奇。倭退保風月樓。夜半，行長渡大同江，遁還龍山。寧及參將查大受帥精卒三千潛伏東江間道，復斬級三百六十。乘勝逐北，如柏遂復開城。黃海、平安、京畿、江源四道並復。清正據咸鏡亦遁還王京。　[illegible]中時行等相繼去位，有詔趣召王錫爵。辛未，徵江西舉人鄧元錫、[illegible]劉元卿為翰林待詔，[illegible]國子博士。[illegible]諸生王敬臣以國子博士致仕，有司時加存恤。元錫甫就道而卒。　先是，有旨明年春舉行冊立大典，戒廷臣毋瀆擾。廷臣[illegible]有[illegible]及王錫爵至，[illegible]帝[illegible]大計。辛巳，帝遣內侍以手詔示錫爵，欲待嫡子，令元子與兩弟且並封為王。錫爵懼失上指，立奉詔擬諭旨。又外慮公論，因言漢明帝馬后、唐明皇王后、宋真宗劉后皆養他妃子為子，請令皇后撫育元子，則元子即嫡子，而生母不必崇位號以上壓皇貴妃。亦擬一諭以進。同列趙志皐、張位咸不與聞。帝竟以並封諭下禮官，令即具儀。[illegible]及禮部[illegible]尚書羅萬化[illegible]力爭，光祿寺丞朱維京首抗疏曰：往者聖諭以二十一年冊立，廷臣莫不延頸企踵。今忽改而為分封，是向者大號之頒，徒虛言也。夫元子既長，欲少遲冊立以待中宮正嫡之生，祖宗以來實無此制。考英宗之立以宣德三年，憲宗之立以正統十四年，孝宗之立以成化十一年，少者止一二歲，多亦不過五六歲耳。雖時中宮正位，嫡嗣猶虛，而祖宗曾不少待。即陛下冊立，亦在先帝二年之春。近[illegible]不逮，何不[illegible]而[illegible]之？且聖人[illegible]必先正名。今分封之典，三王並建，冠服宮室混而無別，府寮庶寀淆而無辨，是以天下為疑也。況大臣以道事君，不可則止。錫爵[illegible]不能如李沆引[illegible]之[illegible]，亦當[illegible]李泌[illegible]心而後已，奈何[illegible]一[illegible]，聽為千古罪人耶。給事中王如堅疏曰：臣按十四年正月聖諭，元子幼小，冊立暫俟一二年舉行，是明言長子之為元子也。又十八年正月詔旨，朕無嫡子，長幼自有定序，是明示倫次之不可易也。又十九年八月奉旨，冊立之事改於二十一年舉行，此則陛下[illegible]臣[illegible]更定期，未[illegible]冊立之事也。今忽傳並封三王以待嫡嗣，是陛下前此旳然之命，尚不自堅，今日群臣將何取信？夫立嫡之條，祖制[illegible]者，戒非今日之謂也。皇長子十二齡矣，皇后[illegible]，[illegible]何有。令[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]不可知之數，[illegible]宮闈之內，左右近習之[illegible]見

形生疑未必不以[illegible]下。如往[illegible]宗[illegible]之中。已有[illegible]對之說。安知非[illegible]外淺[illegible]廷之過[illegible]也。帝得二人[illegible]命[illegible]戍[illegible][illegible]光祿寺少卿[illegible]王[illegible]上所[illegible]民時廷臣[illegible]有[illegible]郎[illegible]于陛[illegible]用[illegible]郎以[illegible]郎中于孔[illegible]何[illegible]員外郎[illegible]成[illegible]來主事[illegible]允成[illegible]納陛[illegible]元[illegible]洪文[illegible]給事中林材[illegible]史吳宏[illegible]中[illegible]舍人吳仁度[illegible]日[illegible]上[illegible]作志[illegible]位力[illegible]知不可[illegible]所[illegible]行元[illegible]允成納陛[illegible]宋孔[illegible]李[illegible]化民[illegible]於[illegible]面[illegible]之防[illegible]上[illegible]中宮有出而[illegible]則仁[illegible]之心不安[illegible]宮有出而[illegible]則[illegible]之[illegible]亦[illegible]吉士李[illegible]亦言公欲[illegible]封王[illegible]作冊立[illegible]王封[illegible]定大典[illegible]他日公去而[illegible]公[illegible]以自解[illegible]不[illegible]宗社[illegible]亦公子[illegible]也[illegible]下廷[illegible]不[illegible]面對不[illegible]乃自動二[illegible]乞[illegible]斥[illegible]亦[illegible]公[illegible]少[illegible]二三年[illegible]行[illegible]京[illegible]令[illegible]民[illegible]又上[illegible]曰[illegible]元子初生[illegible]招[illegible][illegible]宗社明以[illegible]太子[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]何[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]京[illegible]之子[illegible]以[illegible]之子仁[illegible]之子也。李如松[illegible]心王午[illegible]以[illegible]王京[illegible]如松[illegible]之[illegible]距王京三十[illegible]如松[illegible]下[illegible]一金[illegible]如松[illegible]李[illegible]如[illegible]金甲[illegible]元兵[illegible]至[illegible]國入[illegible]乃議[illegible]天久雨[illegible]入[illegible]中不[illegible]山[illegible]水[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]如[illegible]乃[illegible]其死[illegible]之死也[illegible]西[illegible]州[illegible]州[illegible]有[illegible]十[illegible]北[illegible][illegible]百[illegible]乃[illegible]州[illegible]已[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]氏[illegible]用屯[illegible]山高平[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]州[illegible]令[illegible]到

狀[illegible]事[illegible]亦叩[illegible]求[illegible]以[illegible]王金印。二月[illegible]西[illegible]大[illegible]等[illegible]如[illegible]止[illegible]以[illegible]我[illegible]逆[illegible]撤復而茂給[illegible]天[illegible]外臣世安得不[illegible]令而[illegible]之[illegible]氏[illegible]之[illegible]不可不聞[illegible]氏子道之[illegible]亦不可不存[illegible]如失[illegible]氏納[illegible]而仍存[illegible]氏比[illegible]江不[illegible]其祀[illegible]如[illegible][illegible]以二十[illegible]入[illegible]李如松令[illegible]元[illegible]平[illegible]大同江[illegible]道如柏[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]李[illegible]祖承[illegible]城而身自[illegible]西[illegible]平[illegible]山[illegible]十[illegible]大[illegible]飾死士[illegible]之[illegible]甲[illegible]任[illegible]士[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]官孫[illegible]力杜[illegible]文[illegible]員外郎呂允[illegible]世[illegible]所之[illegible]功[illegible]中[illegible]南星亦自斥其[illegible]給事中王三[illegible]一時公[illegible]所不予[illegible]給事中胡汝[illegible]文[illegible]少[illegible]言[illegible]事之[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]有所[illegible]比王而[illegible]已上疏[illegible]任[illegible]中出[illegible][illegible]皆不[illegible]言以拾遺[illegible]員外郎[illegible]方郎中[illegible]子廷主事[illegible]子廷[illegible]方[illegible]亦留之[illegible]中[illegible]遺[illegible]拾遺[illegible]非法[illegible]部[illegible]言[illegible]臣[illegible]人安[illegible]子廷力任[illegible]石星[illegible]其才。今[illegible]方[illegible]臣不[illegible]以功[illegible]且[illegible]名[illegible]不[illegible]同若如其[illegible]以[illegible]一[illegible]而去之自[illegible]臣[illegible]不忍[illegible]世帝以[illegible]不引[illegible]其[illegible]星三言[illegible]乞休且白[illegible]星[illegible]世[illegible]以己同[illegible]而[illegible]星[illegible]亦[illegible]星[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]御史王汝訓右[illegible]允貞大理寺少[illegible]事孫丕揚[illegible]于孔兼[illegible]陳泰來[illegible]允成[illegible]納陛[illegible]交[illegible]星[illegible]而[illegible]來[illegible]允切[illegible]曰臣[illegible]四[illegible]京[illegible]其年丁丑[illegible]居正以[illegible]用[illegible]史[illegible]口[illegible]事方[illegible]時[illegible]功郎中[illegible]世[illegible]依[illegible]文[illegible]孔[illegible][illegible]事[illegible]不[illegible]所[illegible]辛巳[illegible]居正[illegible]己[illegible]王[illegible]功

郎中孫惟清。與給事中[illegible]臣[illegible]與中行等。今[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]位權臣[illegible]世[illegible]亦與其列。公[illegible]之丁[illegible]御史王國力折給事[illegible]
廷相同官。尤[illegible]部[illegible]而[illegible]考功郎[illegible]一[illegible]立[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]所失[illegible]亦[illegible]所[illegible]令[illegible]之[illegible]
部[illegible]必汰乃[illegible]之[illegible]公正[illegible]
輔此者元輔[illegible]趨赴召人[illegible]其欲千計與今其[illegible]皆不能
庇。積甘心[illegible]久矣。[illegible]上而[illegible]之[illegible]下大以吏部
[illegible]一二[illegible]則[illegible]大[illegible]拾遺者二十有二人而[illegible]臣
[illegible]留者六[illegible]以[illegible]門生而留[illegible]可[illegible]之非[illegible]耶且[illegible]
[illegible]自高拱以來已非一日。[illegible]之而[illegible]以死[illegible]
陛[illegible]先祖文選郎王[illegible]考功郎[illegible]先矢志[illegible]而不久斥逐今[illegible]
拾遺[illegible]內[illegible]臣[illegible]部臣而陛下[illegible]之[illegible]也。疏入
帝怒[illegible]孔[illegible]州判官[illegible]史[illegible]州[illegible]正[illegible]先後自引[illegible]世[illegible]
又抗疏[illegible]帝益怒[illegible]子[illegible]民[illegible]乃上疏言吏部
[illegible]以用人[illegible]然[illegible]退去[illegible]必待上旨[illegible]固有[illegible]在非臣部[illegible]也
今以留二[illegible]則[illegible]任非[illegible]矣以留二司[illegible]則[illegible]任
非[illegible]矣如[illegible]之[illegible]留臣[illegible]臣之大
罪也臣任[illegible]不[illegible]身而去[illegible]之[illegible]不明[illegible]時[illegible]
京[illegible]且以臣[illegible]又大罪也[illegible]仍不允[illegible]疏
[illegible]上[illegible]留[illegible]以
[illegible]世[illegible]去亦不[illegible]元[illegible]亦自
引[illegible]內[illegible]之二[illegible]切[illegible]不復[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]事如松[illegible]大[illegible]而宋[illegible]成功[illegible]亦[illegible]
平[illegible]之[illegible]於[illegible]封[illegible]之[illegible]惟[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]同惟[illegible]王京[illegible]王子[illegible]四月癸卯[illegible]
[illegible]王京[illegible]如松[illegible]入[illegible]大兵[illegible]江[illegible]

步步為營。分[illegible]休。[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]釜山為久[illegible]計。而石星
力主封貢。上言[illegible]十[illegible]定[illegible]令李[illegible]居守[illegible]兵以攻[illegible]
[illegible]詔可之。御史郭實[illegible]不足任[illegible]七不可以[illegible]仁與
史[illegible]郭[illegible]史[illegible]丑 秀吉[illegible]如以[illegible]令[illegible]外[illegible]之[illegible]
中[illegible]人以[illegible]京戶部[illegible]已[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]有如[illegible]兵突入[illegible]不[illegible]功[illegible]令[illegible]兵
[illegible]守為第一[illegible]少[illegible]防戍[illegible]乃[illegible]留江
浙兵五千。分屯[illegible]仍[illegible]外[illegible]李[illegible]五年
[illegible]五十[illegible]使入[illegible]人[illegible]天[illegible]
功[illegible]兵[illegible]在[illegible]士民[illegible]世[illegible]亦相[illegible]材
冒[illegible]乃令[illegible]至[illegible]不[illegible]功王[illegible]乃令
戍[illegible]所至[illegible]時[illegible]不[illegible]成所[illegible]益
衆 五月大雨[illegible]口一由徐州出小浮[illegible]一由[illegible]河
[illegible]口[illegible]水中[illegible]河[illegible]決口[illegible] [illegible]五[illegible]
方卹刑[illegible]所[illegible]天下[illegible]方[illegible]和令[illegible]司[illegible]行州[illegible]
大[illegible]四[illegible]則[illegible]因死[illegible]以下可[illegible]
以[illegible]月[illegible]立[illegible]仍[illegible]從之。六月丁
酉。詔天下[illegible]月[illegible]如[illegible]不[illegible]上省刑
省[illegible]二十二[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]刑[illegible]大[illegible] 吏部[illegible]前給事
中[illegible]官[illegible]侍郎[illegible]文選郎中王化[illegible]項復[illegible]
主事[illegible]王[illegible]以原品[illegible]外[illegible]之給事[illegible]御史[illegible]
交[illegible]帝[illegible]化[illegible]民。 癸卯。沈惟敬[illegible]自釜山同
小西飛來[illegible]成[illegible]州[illegible]全[illegible]江以[illegible]以王京[illegible]
江[illegible]李如松[illegible]大[illegible]相承[illegible]咸[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]四川[illegible]之[illegible]分[illegible]給事中[illegible]
之[illegible]東[illegible]御史[illegible]不可[illegible]七月[illegible]釜山[illegible]西生

[illegible]燕周王子四臣[illegible]久[illegible]久[illegible]宋[illegible]川兵，
兵惟[illegible]兵合[illegible]兵共[illegible]六千[illegible]分布[illegible]之大師
月[illegible]五[illegible]之戶兵二部[illegible]已[illegible]首[illegible]臣[illegible]
內[illegible]外并兵[illegible]以所[illegible]川兵令[illegible]兵[illegible]令本[illegible]自[illegible]丑召
[illegible]兵還[illegible]兵止[illegible]兵防守　吏部尙[illegible]仕
[illegible]二月[illegible]辛十[illegible]曰大臣不合[illegible]去否則[illegible]在[illegible]
官守足矣[illegible]如此　[illegible]去王[illegible]用[illegible]化[illegible]吏部尙
[illegible]文選郎中[illegible]不可乃用[illegible]有年　乙卯[illegible]并有[illegible]
省王[illegible]見大臣又[illegible]之[illegible]左右之
刑[illegible]以防[illegible]以[illegible]乙亥[illegible]行入[illegible]犯
[illegible]八月丙戌以[illegible]內外[illegible]臣[illegible]已入[illegible]
[illegible]并[illegible]用人行[illegible]所[illegible]一[illegible]可以[illegible]之[illegible]天王之[illegible]
曰[illegible]太子之[illegible]曰[illegible]而不[illegible]此[illegible]行
冊立天[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]力[illegible]之又[illegible]
[illegible]　九月[illegible]王[illegible]以二[illegible]士[illegible]上[illegible]石[illegible]一[illegible]
主[illegible]兵部主[illegible]已[illegible]行[illegible]山如[illegible]兵[illegible]不
[illegible]以一矢如[illegible]自[illegible]士[illegible]則[illegible]不[illegible]正[illegible]
去不[illegible]亦[illegible]於[illegible]安[illegible]州[illegible]而[illegible]
年不[illegible]則[illegible]之[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]亦來不[illegible]亦來[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]守[illegible]死間[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]以[illegible]
初[illegible]用[illegible]有女[illegible]之[illegible]子[illegible]所用[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]及
[illegible]居正[illegible]不[illegible]用[illegible]下曰[illegible]子也
以[illegible]用[illegible]其[illegible]王[illegible]反[illegible]及用[illegible]中[illegible]
行[illegible]所[illegible]年已而[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]以[illegible]三王[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]所[illegible]吏部侍郎[illegible]文選郎[illegible]人才[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]方以[illegible]行用[illegible]

[illegible]所[illegible]乞休[illegible]部平[illegible]化以之[illegible]門，生可[illegible]
力[illegible]乃上[illegible]曰用[illegible]之[illegible]失世今[illegible]女已[illegible]
初[illegible]男[illegible]反學[illegible]用[illegible]司矣而[illegible]之[illegible]
從之戶部郎中[illegible]出用[illegible]門下[illegible]上[illegible]力
[illegible]用[illegible]行[illegible]史李世[illegible]戶部侍郎李[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]所[illegible]世[illegible]乞休今十月[illegible]仕[illegible]亦乞休不
允[illegible]史[illegible]大臣[illegible]乃出[illegible]行人[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]曰近見[illegible]之上[illegible]一[illegible]大臣則[illegible]世[illegible]用
[illegible]去矣小臣則[illegible]大[illegible]于孔[illegible]
所矣李[illegible]不安其位而乞去矣[illegible]化[illegible]又以推用[illegible]
官[illegible]空[illegible]而[illegible]矣夫天地生才[illegible]才[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]正人[illegible]士[illegible]世[illegible]人心何可[illegible]下[illegible]久
[illegible]臣不[illegible]見[illegible]天[illegible]曰[illegible]之中[illegible]所以[illegible]
中外[illegible]言不曰[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]已[illegible]曰近侍不[illegible]用正人[illegible]下[illegible]
九[illegible]亦[illegible]有以[illegible]臣[illegible]左右而陛下[illegible]臣[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]由[illegible]則[illegible]臣[illegible]化[illegible]而外[illegible]何以
[illegible]所[illegible]加[illegible]陛下已[illegible]何[illegible]臣不[illegible]
臣[illegible]陛下有[illegible]邪之[illegible]而左右反[illegible]以行[illegible]之私[illegible]下[illegible]
之[illegible]心而臣工反[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]之四[illegible]
不小[illegible]臣王[illegible]其自[illegible]居正[illegible]行[illegible]用心何
以[illegible]五十步[illegible]百步[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]則[illegible]邪正[illegible]
人[illegible]何必[illegible]至[illegible]之[illegible]內[illegible]私[illegible]而[illegible]於[illegible]之[illegible]
千[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]行[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]史[illegible]史[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]外[illegible]及[illegible]史[illegible]所
[illegible]民已[illegible]刑部郎中[illegible]一召主[illegible]有[illegible]安[illegible]

[illegible][illegible]也曰近[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible]小臣[illegible]狀[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]奸[illegible][illegible]不可
不得其除一召[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]吏部主事安[illegible][illegible][illegible]上
亦[illegible][illegible]民給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
乾一召[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一年[illegible][illegible]力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]亦未[illegible]出[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]中立[illegible]臣[illegible]奸[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]伏田野可惜
[illegible]吉[illegible][illegible]一[illegible]初[illegible]之子也　丙[illegible][illegible]刑　十一月[illegible][illegible]皇太后生
辰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]召王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
金[illegible][illegible]印[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]今日正[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]田力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]本[illegible]日
中宫[illegible]有出[illegible][illegible]何[illegible]曰[illegible]此[illegible]年十年[illegible][illegible]可今元子已十二[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]古至今[illegible]有子[illegible]十三[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]召
[illegible]保[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]上[illegible]力[illegible]月曰外廷以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
氏[illegible][illegible]不得安[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]必
及[illegible][illegible]妃何[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以祖訓后妃不得與外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]上言今[illegible][illegible][illegible]子相形[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]妃子天下不[illegible][illegible][illegible]妃而[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]妃不[illegible][illegible]己[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]祖訓不[illegible]外[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]外廷用人行政
之[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]立[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]三子又[illegible][illegible]妃[illegible]子陛下[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]妃[illegible]乎且[illegible][illegible]妃久[illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible]至[illegible]外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]臣
所不[illegible][illegible]臣大十[illegible]人力[illegible]天下之口[illegible]功[illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]必如[illegible]少[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]妃而陛下[illegible][illegible]於心乎[illegible]入[illegible][illegible]
之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦力[illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible]有出[illegible]之[illegible]　十二月丙[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]召宋[illegible][illegible][illegible]加[illegible][illegible]　妙花二千[illegible]入[illegible]
家[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之　左[illegible][illegible]史[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]三[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]印[illegible][illegible]方久[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今已又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]非[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]化[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
立[illegible][illegible][illegible]天下[illegible][illegible]抑[illegible]共[illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]從之　中[illegible]令人丁元
[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]今日[illegible][illegible]可[illegible]心[illegible]二[illegible]民[illegible][illegible]也[illegible]

[illegible][illegible][illegible]也日本[illegible][illegible]也可[illegible][illegible][illegible]七[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也[illegible][illegible]不可[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]也[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]也[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也[illegible][illegible][illegible]也[illegible]功[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也坐
[illegible]而不可[illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]紀[illegible]人心也[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]
元[illegible][illegible]主也　[illegible]江北[illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible]江山[illegible][illegible]　河[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]
二十二年[illegible]正月己亥詔以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山東河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四
[illegible]有司[illegible][illegible][illegible]廷[illegible]令不行[illegible]今以安民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]世子[illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible]宗[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]試[illegible][illegible]中外[illegible]中式者[illegible]才
[illegible][illegible][illegible]從之　[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]方物[illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]手[illegible]刀[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]不云[illegible][illegible][illegible]云[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十九年中[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]
所[illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]止[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible]石[illegible]力主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
本[illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]宋[illegible]作面[illegible]星[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]因[illegible]
[illegible]奸[illegible]耳公[illegible]不付[illegible][illegible]平[illegible]不能用　[illegible]令[illegible]市[illegible]玉[illegible][illegible][illegible]皇
[illegible]子出[illegible][illegible][illegible]物[illegible]三十[illegible][illegible]戶部[illegible][illegible][illegible]使民[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]手
[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃不[illegible][illegible]已而兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible]工部[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中令止[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]臣之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王
加[illegible]亦以[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元子[illegible]出乃不[illegible][illegible]王一[illegible]子且[illegible]
[illegible]止[illegible]宮而[illegible][illegible]於陛下及中宫母妃之前非所以[illegible][illegible][illegible]於二
皇子而[illegible][illegible]於兄[illegible]長幼之間非所以序別[illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一年[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]道[illegible]上[illegible]元子初[illegible]外傳陛下[illegible]示之[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]玉[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]至二十六[illegible][illegible][illegible]又取太[illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible]非作[illegible]於初之意且
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]刑治[illegible]中[illegible]官[illegible]亦[illegible]之命[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]切[illegible]乃[illegible]三[illegible]頃之[illegible]事中御史許宏
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]名言[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible]之子也

二月癸丑，皇長子常洛出閣講學，用輔臣侍班，閣臣大人侍講讀，儀如東宮儀。　河南大饑，人相食，給事中楊東明繪饑民圖以進，副使[illegible]中[illegible]示巡按御史[illegible]郎遣之於朝，帝覽之動容。甲子，免河南田租，遣光祿寺丞鍾化民齎帑金賑之。

掌詹事府禮部尚書陳于陛言：「史家之法，紀、表、志、傳謂之正史。宋真宗祥符間，王旦等撰進太祖、太宗兩朝正史；仁宗天聖間，呂夷簡等增入真宗，名三朝國史。此本朝臣自修本朝正史之明證也。我朝史籍止有列聖實錄，正史闕焉未講。伏見朝野撰述可備採擇者[illegible]百種，[illegible]不及時[illegible]月[illegible]事跡罕存，欲成信史，將不可得。惟陛下立下明詔，設局編纂，使一代經制典章[illegible]可考，[illegible]光炳天[illegible]之。」三月癸卯，命閣臣分曹纂輯，以王錫爵、趙志皋、張位總裁，于陛及南京禮部尚書沈一貫、少詹事[illegible]琦副總裁。

夏四月己酉朔，日有食之。　帝[illegible]王錫爵[illegible]臣[illegible]性則[illegible]自[illegible]對[illegible]用[illegible]斥。[illegible]自明且[illegible]數人[illegible]也。[illegible]引疾乞休，帝不[illegible]去[illegible]出內[illegible]力[illegible]疏八上，乃允。錫爵廷推閣臣，[illegible]品，吏部尚書[illegible]在侍郎[illegible]成[illegible]佳者之列，王家屏[illegible]沈一貫[illegible]不[illegible]部以[illegible]七人名上。[illegible]不[illegible]林[illegible]不拘資[illegible]四品[illegible]不拘品[illegible]家屏以[illegible]本去位，帝[illegible]不欲用，又推及吏部尚書、左都御史，非故事，[illegible]不拘資品乃[illegible]年[illegible]光祖自[illegible]入閣[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]私前吏部[illegible]推閣臣可具[illegible]名以上[illegible]世[illegible]化[illegible]手[illegible]用[illegible]朱[illegible]子[illegible]行石[illegible]會同[illegible]郎以[illegible]而世[illegible]左都御史也，帝[illegible]不[illegible]詔[illegible]不許推都御史，何[illegible]及世[illegible]家屏[illegible]閣臣不當[illegible]五月辛卯，命于陛一貫以本官兼東閣大學士[illegible]而[illegible]及員外郎[illegible]王同休[illegible]中[illegible]

[illegible]請教有年，乃[illegible]會[illegible]上，帝皆不納，趙志皋、張位亦為吏部言，而[illegible]輔臣當出特簡，廷推由陸光祖[illegible]之不可為法。帝怒，降旨[illegible]但[illegible]一年。給事中盧明諏救[illegible]成，帝怒[illegible]斥[illegible]成為民。有年抗疏言：「閣臣廷推，其來舊矣。[illegible]銓臣[illegible]文選推閣臣六人，今元輔錫爵即其一，臣豈有閣臣弘治時[illegible]時呂本皆由廷推，官止四品，而耿裕[illegible]以吏部尚書居首，皆非自今始，至不拘資品，自出聖[illegible]，臣敢不仰承。」因固乞[illegible]骨，帝以其詞直，[illegible]留。有年累疏請[illegible]力[illegible]以身[illegible]退，遂[illegible]不可不[illegible]力[illegible]帝[illegible]有年[illegible]杜門不出，疏四十上，乃許[illegible]一[illegible]衣一[illegible]而已。[illegible]中立言：「兩年以來，銓臣相繼斥逐，恐今而後非如王國光[illegible]則不能一日安其位，非如[illegible]一[illegible]則廷[illegible]則不能一日[illegible]其[illegible]門，用舍斥罰，視一時喜怒，此人才消長之機，理道[illegible]衰之機，不可不深[illegible]也。」帝[illegible]斥[illegible]為民[illegible]中立[illegible]西[illegible]使。

[illegible]成既[illegible]名益高，里[illegible]有東林[illegible]院，宋楊時[illegible]成與弟允成[illegible]之[illegible]一本[illegible]史[illegible]其中[illegible]王守仁[illegible]心之[illegible]時士大夫抱道忤時者[illegible]林野[illegible]附[illegible]會，至不能容。[illegible]成[illegible]曰：「官[illegible]志不在君父，[illegible]志不在民生，居[illegible]林下，志不在世道，君子無取焉。」故其[illegible]之[illegible]往往[illegible]人物[illegible]其風者多遙相應和，由是東林名大著。

庚子，王錫爵[illegible]任[illegible]志皋[illegible]是托[illegible]小[illegible]伯[illegible]兒分犯[illegible]巡[illegible]副使[illegible]時[illegible]兵[illegible]紹[illegible]下[illegible]史間給事中吳文梓[illegible]其失平，志皋亦言[illegible]文武臣界也，今[illegible]紹[illegible]而[illegible]昇，文吏不欲武臣[illegible]，帝不從，時[illegible]成。　六月己酉，[illegible]南西[illegible]門災。敕修省。　陳于陛[illegible]大臣[illegible]外[illegible]才[illegible]

邊吏大事，末言以會[illegible]中之精明，而大[illegible][illegible]成風，[illegible][illegible]多事則[illegible]
動故也。今至[illegible][illegible]掛百[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]實[illegible][illegible]安[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]至之
而不能用。切卜失兔[illegible]河[illegible]部[illegible][illegible]部[illegible]切[illegible]台吉[illegible]用[illegible]切
[illegible]台吉死，卜失兔不能[illegible]部[illegible]卒[illegible]反多助[illegible]及[illegible][illegible]切[illegible]白吉之
比吉[illegible][illegible]力[illegible]案[illegible][illegible]先[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]花[illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]明[illegible]求[illegible][illegible][illegible]
為[illegible][illegible]帝以[illegible][illegible]初主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其前後[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]力[illegible]等求[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible]與巡[illegible]田[illegible][illegible]上四[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
中外相[illegible]其[illegible]決。秋七月丙[illegible]卜失兔[illegible][illegible][illegible]入定[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]井
延綏[illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]二百五十有奇，遂[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]留內地久[illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]并[illegible][illegible]見[illegible][illegible]
守[illegible]杜[illegible]以二千[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]井小[illegible][illegible]入伏中[illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]士卒死[illegible]李[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]斬首二百三十有奇，[illegible][illegible][illegible]五千[illegible]乃退。八月，孫不[illegible]
為吏部尚書，[illegible]動不[illegible]百[illegible][illegible][illegible]以私干者，[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]珠大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其人自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所容。一時[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]私
[illegible][illegible][illegible]自是一大[illegible]矣。[illegible][illegible]龍之[illegible]征[illegible]也，巡[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]抗不出，[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]承[illegible][illegible]分
兵三道，[illegible][illegible]山[illegible]屯白石口，[illegible][illegible][illegible]約[illegible]而統苗兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]承[illegible]
兵敗[illegible][illegible]大半[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦無
功。御史[illegible][illegible]沒主[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]白[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]金入京行間[illegible][illegible][illegible]
何[illegible][illegible][illegible]江[illegible]而[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十月己未，
會南京兵部侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]討之。[illegible][illegible][illegible]力主[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]先後[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]白[illegible]封[illegible]日本王，[illegible]遣宜從[illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible]
郝[illegible][illegible][illegible]與封貢如約，[illegible][illegible]于[illegible]亦上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]保[illegible]帝乃切[illegible][illegible]
臣阻撓，以[illegible]郎主事[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]御史[illegible][illegible]長[illegible]斥為民，[illegible]石星[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]封貢[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力[illegible]乃[illegible]。丁卯，[illegible]小[illegible]飛入朝
[illegible]多官[illegible][illegible][illegible]以三事：一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]封不[illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]於左[illegible][illegible]加[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]定。把[illegible]兒以
炒花花大[illegible]兒伯言兒之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]武[illegible][illegible]又約土[illegible]
子卜言台周及一克灰正[illegible]手大[illegible]部[illegible]犯[illegible][illegible]右中把[illegible]兒先至
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible]一元[illegible]巡[illegible]李化龍[illegible]曰：「卜言台周[illegible][illegible][illegible]
去，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]把[illegible]兒及炒花[illegible]，今其[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之則西[illegible][illegible]
不[illegible]走，乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]右屯，[illegible]西[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]武[illegible][illegible]
空[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible]入官[illegible][illegible]從中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]自午至酉，寇大[illegible][illegible]花七十[illegible]里，至白沙[illegible][illegible][illegible]五百四十有奇
[illegible]馬[illegible]二千，伯言兒中矢死，把[illegible]兒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大明[illegible][illegible][illegible]哭
伯言兒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守備王[illegible][illegible]至[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]明日，卜言台周入右屯，攻五日，[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]守，亦引去。把[illegible]兒、炒花乃[illegible]卜言台周、瓜[illegible]兒、小[illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以明年正月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible][illegible]一元[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]
為寇所[illegible]，乃[illegible]西巡以[illegible]其[illegible]化[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]
一元[illegible][illegible]卒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]監軍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之俱[illegible][illegible]山，天大[illegible][illegible]士
氣益[illegible]。二日夜行四百里，[illegible]炒花[illegible][illegible][illegible]二十[illegible][illegible]牛[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]全師而還。把[illegible]兒以[illegible]武[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰：「[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]父[illegible][illegible]死。」
其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible]年七十餘，[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]位[illegible]相[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]任事，多所[illegible]決，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]文[illegible]況
上[illegible]給事中張[illegible][illegible]南京御史[illegible]佐給事中[illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]去，[illegible]乞罷，不許。御史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不可不去，帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
抗疏不屈，[illegible]二[illegible]出[illegible]外，以[illegible][illegible]若[illegible][illegible][illegible]為民，給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]世及[illegible]其略曰：「今之[illegible][illegible][illegible]者，[illegible]曰：『[illegible][illegible][illegible]世。』[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也
[illegible][illegible]可[illegible]，而所[illegible]有大[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]金玉[illegible][illegible][illegible]
人[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]若此，乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而行[illegible]

若人小計可[illegible]責其可得耶[illegible]者一[illegible]因不可執政[illegible]
[illegible]近日禦江撫臣[illegible]人得所從本兵及撫按[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]人給事[illegible]言曰求[illegible]失[illegible]
[illegible]而使小[illegible]傳以利動從可畏者一[illegible]
[illegible]之說以[illegible]陛下入其言而疑之[illegible]
[illegible]或[illegible]惟[illegible]所欲[illegible]兩者俱無害[illegible]
[illegible]在帝心非政府所[illegible]何所用者[illegible]
[illegible]世如是而[illegible]可[illegible]者三言[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]陛下納其[illegible]而[illegible]之於[illegible]
假託天威[illegible]行[illegible]非[illegible]白之時則陰中外[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]可[illegible]所[illegible]者[illegible]
[illegible]官結[illegible]乎可[illegible]者四[illegible]山[illegible]無足[illegible]
乃所[illegible]若[illegible]日其[illegible]
[illegible]而所位[illegible]陛[illegible]一[illegible]二人所[illegible]入[illegible]西[illegible]
[illegible]服。[illegible]
元[illegible]子[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]以[illegible]
又[illegible]不可[illegible]石[illegible]功[illegible]上[illegible]
材[illegible]大臣今[illegible]乃[illegible]一年而[illegible]材
三官[illegible]以御史[illegible]史。[illegible]刑部[illegible]
部[illegible]南京[illegible]司[illegible]何[illegible]官不[illegible]推[illegible]切[illegible]
不[illegible]文選[illegible]中[illegible]生[illegible]而[illegible]爲民以
[illegible]臣言[illegible]生[illegible]南京給事中任[illegible]抗[illegible]
臣帝[illegible]於外生[illegible]乃以[illegible]方[illegible]以言官[illegible]
[illegible]民御史許聞造言[illegible]以[illegible]公[illegible]比[illegible]
[illegible]之所[illegible]刑官之所[illegible]太[illegible]之[illegible]括取[illegible]空中外
大小之官[illegible]不[illegible]於[illegible]則[illegible]

[illegible]其罪詔止[illegible]則[illegible]其[illegible]而[illegible]寺[illegible]情而無忌
令欲補[illegible]事則[illegible]陛下益[illegible]其[illegible]一人則[illegible]陛下益[illegible]其
人陛下[illegible]此以拒[illegible]言之臣諸臣因此而[illegible]言之路[illegible]年以來諸
臣[illegible]傳之風視昔大祖矣不[illegible]
二十三年春正月辛卯[illegible]宗[illegible]都[illegible]事充正使指
揮楊方亨副之封平秀吉爲日本國王給金印行[illegible]七人並授都
督[illegible]亦[illegible]性[illegible]也[illegible]陝西[illegible]部之[illegible]外
吏九江知府[illegible]事[illegible]江西[illegible]事[illegible]御
史[illegible]人[illegible]府[illegible]所[illegible]功[illegible]時[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]文炳[illegible]時[illegible]以浙江[illegible]丁此呂亦[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]大理寺少卿江東之[illegible]文炳[illegible]出[illegible]
丁此呂[illegible]求[illegible]部才得以此二[illegible]已[illegible]
今[illegible]三才[illegible]文炳帝[illegible]之[illegible]求去不[illegible]言時[illegible]無
罪此呂[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]因上此呂[illegible]亦求去[illegible]吏部
當[illegible]時[illegible]公論以定[illegible]臣因得[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]閣有[illegible]以中所[illegible]者而[illegible]不[illegible]上之帝[illegible]
[illegible]此呂[illegible]且有[illegible]此呂有[illegible]
果食[illegible]亦言此呂[illegible]帝不[illegible]至下[illegible]
[illegible]給事中[illegible]世[illegible]
東之給事中[illegible]天民[illegible]文[illegible]又[illegible]大[illegible]文炳之
疏由[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]也[illegible]不[illegible]元
[illegible]不[illegible]大臣相攻[illegible]而攻不[illegible]時[illegible]力不[illegible]亦
求[illegible]文炳則[illegible]之[illegible]時[illegible]元[illegible]之[illegible]迫之非
本[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]天下[illegible]好[illegible]以此呂
故[illegible]然時[illegible]此呂[illegible]人不[illegible]亦各有所左右君子
惜焉[illegible]江都御史王汝訓[illegible]史[illegible]亦[illegible]

以強直名，相與力劾高，右爲程啟尚書重，份舒酒[illegible]應期里居不法。
汝訓將繩之，適應期行部至，應期怨家千人遮道訴，應期[illegible]侍之急。
[illegible]料知將[illegible]之[illegible]期自經死，其妻吳氏[illegible]期，帝命逮
[illegible]參[illegible]汝訓[illegible]吏部都察院任用非人，[illegible]亂[illegible]
[illegible]等皆引罪。夏四月，刑部[illegible]應參[illegible]失，帝指引疾
去，帝[illegible]給事中[illegible]外[illegible]汝訓[illegible]亦
乃允，帝[illegible]入[illegible]允[illegible]爲民。邦[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]水[illegible]
[illegible]手札[illegible]龍就[illegible]
[illegible]龍出得[illegible]又多[illegible]
從[illegible]乃[illegible]知府王士琦[illegible]龍安[illegible]使
[illegible]龍至安[illegible]如[illegible]
[illegible]所不[illegible]至安[illegible]民不測[illegible]士琦曰松坎亦[illegible]
[illegible]郎[illegible]往[illegible]面[illegible]人[illegible]
自[illegible]士琦[illegible]之[illegible]龍乃[illegible]十二人[illegible]
[illegible]以子朝[illegible]代[illegible]子可[illegible]
府[illegible]市[illegible]以關兵部以[illegible]東
[illegible]亦以[illegible]龍向有[illegible]可[illegible]松坎[illegible]同知而以士琦[illegible]
[illegible]兵備副使[illegible]治之士琦宗沐子也。江北大水，淮泗[illegible]四州祖
[illegible]河[illegible]官[illegible]給事中[illegible]程[illegible]。五月丁酉，京師
地震[illegible]。山西巡撫[illegible]州有[illegible]宗[illegible]軍民[illegible]
[illegible]知州[illegible]不能[illegible]升[illegible]府[illegible]治以[illegible]石[illegible]二
[illegible]二州[illegible]之。先是小[illegible]木市於[illegible]州[illegible]
告[illegible]長[illegible]副[illegible]兵[illegible]如[illegible]之[illegible]化
龍以小[illegible]之言信[illegible]其[illegible]北[illegible]
[illegible]不可[illegible]近[illegible]前則長[illegible]則卜[illegible]則

把[illegible]抄花花大[illegible]則伯[illegible]其在東[illegible]西則[illegible]也
[illegible]卜[illegible]相[illegible]圖[illegible]斗相[illegible]
[illegible]卜[illegible]動數年[illegible]去年[illegible]伯[illegible]死[illegible]花[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]今伯言[illegible]入市[illegible]所未[illegible]伏
[illegible]惟小[illegible]部[illegible]動[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]動以[illegible]則[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]
無[illegible]以一矢加[illegible]河上下方[illegible]民[illegible]字[illegible]者
[illegible]可[illegible]不[illegible]今乃[illegible]居民[illegible]官
[illegible]市[illegible]木[illegible]以米[illegible]河[illegible]又
[illegible]可[illegible]於王[illegible]可[illegible]用利。所[illegible]小[illegible]
[illegible]信[illegible]市[illegible]今年市而明年[illegible]
[illegible]今年不[illegible]之[illegible]無他[illegible]本[illegible]
民與交易木市與馬市[illegible]利於民[illegible]利二大[illegible]之[illegible]而
[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]小[illegible]少[illegible]又[illegible]不助[illegible]東
[illegible]助[illegible]花[illegible]前[illegible]亦[illegible]因大[illegible]又得[illegible]
[illegible]利四[illegible]人[illegible]利[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]以病去
太市亦[illegible]其[illegible]不[illegible]八[illegible]。秋[illegible]世子
[illegible]年[illegible]二[illegible]官[illegible]帝[illegible]時元[illegible]未久
[illegible]未[illegible]故不改作今萬曆九年辛巳[illegible]二百年斗[illegible]改[illegible]之期
[illegible]在是矣[illegible]取大統[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]古則[illegible]二日[illegible]
則[illegible]九[illegible]太[illegible]之[illegible]大統不[illegible]之[illegible]因和
[illegible]取中[illegible]新[illegible]大[illegible]名儒[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]全[illegible]之
[illegible]其[illegible]小[illegible]等七人[illegible]兵[illegible]下
[illegible]之[illegible]小[illegible]人[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]五[illegible]市如[illegible]。安南[illegible]數[illegible]

使告[illegible]日乞兵已[illegible]亦[illegible]兵求救[illegible]大[illegible]廣西
[illegible]以[illegible]左江[illegible]曰不[illegible]亦不[illegible]
[illegible]多兩[illegible]官往問以[illegible]高平來告而[illegible]求救之使亦[illegible]
至[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]安[illegible]兵[illegible]敗
海[illegible]新安[illegible]失於[illegible]　丁卯[illegible]西[illegible]
九月戊寅[illegible]入[illegible]川[illegible]
汝[illegible]白[illegible]兵[illegible]
令[illegible]人[illegible]出朵[illegible]口外[illegible]其[illegible]而已[illegible]二千[illegible]方合伏
[illegible]守[illegible]不相[illegible]人[illegible]大敗之[illegible]
其[illegible]一人[illegible]六百八十三級[illegible]又[illegible]人所[illegible]
戎[illegible]西[illegible]功[illegible]一所[illegible]把[illegible]郎[illegible]
亡[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]　乙酉[illegible]天民[illegible]史午
[illegible]元[illegible]文帝年[illegible]從之[illegible]太常寺[illegible]子木[illegible]文帝
御宇五年[illegible]不得一[illegible]下同[illegible]文太子
之[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]　先是[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]中
[illegible]成[illegible]子[illegible]功[illegible]立[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]長幼定分不[illegible]不許及[illegible]引[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]定王[illegible]上[illegible]如初[illegible]　冬十月丁卯[illegible]
[illegible]相火[illegible]以[illegible]不能[illegible]
過兩川[illegible]之矢石[illegible]如[illegible]左右[illegible]
自辰至申[illegible]十[illegible]乃以[illegible]犯西[illegible]
不可[illegible]十[illegible]七千[illegible]戶[illegible]
卜[illegible]明沙上谷[illegible]之　十一月[illegible]
[illegible]以皇太后[illegible]辰召[illegible]
[illegible]帝皆不從久之乃[illegible]民而[illegible]　十二月
[illegible]志[illegible]中之[illegible]行不[illegible]力

克[illegible]犯白[illegible]及[illegible]西[illegible]守[illegible]光[illegible]兵[illegible]
延[illegible]之　先是[illegible]州人王[illegible]妖[illegible]白[illegible]自[illegible]
[illegible]主其徒有大小[illegible]及[illegible]山[illegible]山西河[illegible]陝西
四川[illegible]州石[illegible]竹[illegible]一日[illegible]
百里[illegible]有司[illegible]死用[illegible]入京師[illegible]中[illegible]白
如[illegible]帝[illegible]因[illegible]之[illegible]其家[illegible]
千戶[illegible]文[illegible]兵部已[illegible]中有
副千戶[illegible]不[illegible]四[illegible]臣[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]武[illegible]郎中
[illegible]給事中[illegible]文[illegible]外郎[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]給事中[illegible]仕[illegible]三[illegible]以[illegible]史[illegible]大[illegible]
中[illegible]同[illegible]亦[illegible]三[illegible]又以五[illegible]史[illegible]之臣[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]中[illegible]中[illegible]用[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]史又以[illegible]
用[illegible]伯[illegible]刑部[illegible]郎中[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]印[illegible]中[illegible]龍[illegible]
[illegible]一公[illegible]史李宗[illegible]明[illegible]可[illegible]才[illegible]王[illegible]
功李[illegible]中伍文[illegible]大中[illegible]史[illegible]
文[illegible]十九人[illegible]二[illegible]一年又令[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]史[illegible]二[illegible]四人[illegible]下且不[illegible]千
戶主[illegible]志[illegible]中[illegible]王再[illegible]不[illegible]方在[illegible]亦[illegible]九[illegible]力
[illegible]石[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]子[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]史[illegible]曰[illegible]言[illegible]北[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]今日乃臣[illegible]之日[illegible]陛下[illegible]年以來[illegible]居[illegible]
臣[illegible]中外[illegible]所[illegible]目[illegible]正
[illegible]所[illegible]分[illegible]必[illegible]而[illegible]公[illegible]持世[illegible]
此[illegible]之所[illegible]目之用大[illegible]陛下何[illegible]一旦[illegible]

塗其耳目邪夫以兵部考察之故而罪兵科是已乃因而蔓及於他給事又波連於諸御史去者不明署其應得之罪留者不明署其姑恕之由雖聖意淵微未易窺測而道路傳說嘖有煩言陛下年來厭苦言官動輒罪以瀆擾今忽變而以箝口罪之夫以無言罪言官言官何辭臣竊觀陛下所爲罪言官者猶淺之乎罪言官世乃言官今日之箝口不言者有五大罪焉陛下不郊天有年矣曾不能援故典排閶以諍是陷陛下之不敬天者罪一陛下不享祖有年矣曾不能闢至誠擧據以諍是陷陛下之不敬祖者罪二陛下輟朝不御經講不舉言官言之而不能卒復之是陷陛下不能如祖宗之勤政罪三陛下去邪不決任賢不篤言官言之而不能強得之是陷陛下不能如祖宗之用人罪四陛下好貨成癖御下少恩肘腋之間覆怨蓄變言官俱慮之而卒不能批鱗諫止是陷陛下甘棄初政而弗獲克終罪五言官負此大罪陛下皆赫然勵精而以五罪罪之豈不當哉奈何責之箝口不言者不於此而於彼也日者廷臣交章論救不惟不肯還職而且落職爲民夫諸臣本出草莽今還初服亦復何憾獨念朝廷之過舉不可遂大臣之忠懇不可拂陛下不聽閣疏之救改降級而爲雜職則輔臣何顏是自離其腹心也不聽部疏之救改雜職而爲編氓則九卿何顏是自戕其股肱也夫君臣一體元首雖明亦賴股肱腹心耳目之用今乃自塞其耳目自離其腹心自戕其股肱陛下將誰與共理天下事乎夫人君受命於天與人臣受命於君一也言官本無大罪一旦震怒罪以失職無一敢抗命者既大失人心必上拂天意萬一上天震怒以陛下之不郊不禘不朝不講不惜才不賤貨咎失人君之職而赫然降非常之災不知陛下當時能抗天命否乎臣不能抗君君不能抗天此理明甚陛下獨不思自爲社稷計乎疏上帝大怒亦貶三秩出之外

明紀卷第四十三

明紀卷第四十四

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

誥授知府銜鹽提舉世襲雲騎尉內閣侍讀中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀六 起萬曆二十四年丙申盡二十七年己亥凡四年

二十四年春正月給事中林熙春上疏曰陛下從言官疏斥逐三千餘人臣等不勝惋惜今御史趙崇善斥謫言官必湯其奏異體亦從嚴斥是以建言罪耶抑以不言罪耶臣等不能解也前所罪者既以不言之故今所罪者又以敢言之故令臣等安所適從欲陛下既以不言爲溺職臣等不能盡其趨危之旨耶則以言爲罪許言臣等不能效聲之成習但恐群言之上事紹後取容非皆上之福也臣等言官也今之言者止數人耳此不言者毋亦非二百餘年養士之厚乎臣等父母且不負此生耳陛下奈何乃使痛癢而折辱乎是欲使史既久臣等亦上疏言陛下以罪政一事請斥謫於自官請其下言耶則多向之進言者謫其目睹罪不言耶則多謫使在外言者陛下以不言爲罪之名以言爲罪之實外以不言之罪罪今日內實以言之罪罪往日也亦何以服諸臣之心示天下後世哉帝得疏益怒謫熙春爲廣東判官久之調州判官加級歸給事吳史二疏列名凡數十人言者俱已南京御史林培疏陳時政言給事不當謫陝西繼元被回言權民宜罷湖廣以魚餘江寧以織造並宜被官錄綿州通判至以廢書戲官皆不可測又力紙宮慮李江東之言攻不協杜門半載辭疏十上必得請而後已恩李則杜門未幾也見從吾遂乘隙罷請朝廷不得去言官五六人以安我此人不去爲朝端事從上諭俱廢當可知矣因追恩婦給斥爲民　冬是下失館復入禁中日而朝議盡反二輔力申紓之納款不從　一月戊申李成大集兵萬五千人以游擊陳璘時等出紅川爲中軍參將師以傅肇出萬家堡神木孤山為左軍參將陳朝爵等出定邊安塞平山爲右軍麻貴以大軍當一面俄鑿大寨大十里有寨會所防大捷斬四百九級獲馬畜器械數千　三月乙亥乾清坤寧兩宮災　修省壬辰下詔自責于乾清宮而劉不能乞罷亦不許　大雲南寨相麗都督万文宅卜寧夏擊內地群盜兵官封其頭通事擊尉國諸寨寇之於紮納川斬首一百三十六級獲馬牛駝畜二千　倫後然陝御司省等院輪其家犯從皆削職治罪　沈惟敬從蠶山私奉平秀吉詩於京著雞鳥犬武器及馬而李宗城執將子所至索賞賄婦女有婦陣者與宗城有遣宗城欲妻之強有其左右實將殺行刺宗城恐夏四月乙亥夜遁此明失將吾私擔進者之署臺州東聞紹達宗城下獄敢兵部議戰守時言者爭納論錫志皋石星言倂下部侍郎李禎等言今所議惟戰守封三事封則李宗城雖逃楊方亨尙在若遽絕和無論中國數百人尙在異域而我兵食未集邊遠征宜令方亨待諭關白來則封不來則止我以戰守為實務而相機事之日後來守何主師所定重處釋撫民言志皋星言去將而如城而相持止令戰守何撫及大臣去留姑勿問志皋自是不悅　帝以冊使欲用孫丕揚不許以帶正僉有所推舉用其次議請兵罷不得以方亨行幾表亦見其允奏思等相攻杜門論辨十二上帝温諭勉留乃復視事　五月戊辰河南郡官把都兒卯巳等擁兵言為寇兵斬首蒙之斬首六百餘級　李宗城之逃也楊方亨諭百僚情急乃正使自爲好人留耳庚午復遣使帝以名星欲遣給事中一人充使因視情實廷臣多諫止乃擢方亨都督僉事充正使加沈惟敬神機營將軍之職為屯田御史曹學程以疏言遣有封事大失陛下倚任廷臣議戰守者是已兩是前議之非而快之於是乃責有誤遣國力將臣與國使方亨往封是又以方亨之輕前封事者殊也且方亨微賤恐卽不足倚留且李宗城以宗室關白猶懼其陵奪千本不耐封

[illegible]言大夷可以[illegible]不已必求入貢入貢不已必求互市互市不已必求和[illegible]和[illegible]不已必求[illegible]不已必求[illegible]不已必[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]即不[illegible]許七年亦已[illegible]二三[illegible]封貢一疏事加協[illegible]一札情形破敗不在今日不然[illegible]日本一[illegible]可[illegible]然年[illegible]一[illegible]此[illegible]不[illegible]一封而[illegible]七[illegible]不[illegible]可知也科臣攻[illegible]即以科臣往封[illegible]以[illegible]仗[illegible]武之節[illegible]之志[illegible]而[illegible]世[illegible]今日計[illegible]科臣往[illegible]則可往[illegible]則不可[illegible]假[illegible]官用[illegible]之[illegible]疏入帝大[illegible]下[illegible]大[illegible]帝不許命坐[illegible]臣[illegible]中[illegible]刑部[illegible]其[illegible]及[illegible]于[illegible]一[illegible]光[illegible]不[illegible] 六月[illegible]

秋七月丁卯[illegible]官[illegible]故不[illegible]文選郎中[illegible]伯元[illegible]中[illegible]由臣[illegible]不[illegible]所[illegible]帝不[illegible]九[illegible]去而[illegible]仍留不下 丁丑[illegible]西北[illegible]丸入[illegible]長尺[illegible]西北行 戊寅仁聖皇太后[illegible] [illegible]用兵[illegible]金二百[illegible]及[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]乾清坤[illegible]兩宮災[illegible]之[illegible]計早東[illegible]所[illegible]千戶仲春[illegible]助大工帝即命戶部[illegible]二[illegible]八千五百[illegible]不[illegible]失[illegible]其[illegible]給事中[illegible]文[illegible]言之[illegible]官各一人同[illegible]給事中程紹言[illegible]中[illegible]二[illegible]不[illegible]乙[illegible]中[illegible]於[illegible]內[illegible]并[illegible]者曰至[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]因出[illegible]則王[illegible]則田[illegible]平則王[illegible]則[illegible]山[illegible]則[illegible]山西則[illegible]河[illegible]則[illegible]則[illegible]江西則[illegible]江則[illegible]代以[illegible]則[illegible]則[illegible]以[illegible]所[illegible]所得[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]開[illegible]民[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]至[illegible]東即

[illegible]心[illegible] 閏八月乙丑朔日有食之 丁卯[illegible]志[illegible]不[illegible] 初[illegible]京主事[illegible]仕[illegible]世[illegible]伯元[illegible]王[illegible]州[illegible]仕[illegible]以前事[illegible]斥給事中劉道亨因[illegible]吏部所[illegible]士[illegible]臣有所[illegible]亦[illegible]之子[illegible]道亨[illegible]局官周孔教[illegible]臣又孔教宗人[illegible]之[illegible]二疏乞休[illegible]給[illegible]位[illegible]言允[illegible]位如其言不[illegible]則大[illegible]位[illegible]已上疏[illegible]位道亨孔[illegible]臣及[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]位疏[illegible]求[illegible]子[illegible]一[illegible]位[illegible]官[illegible]留而不[illegible]再[illegible]仕去 河南僉事[illegible]言治曆之[illegible]時[illegible]四[illegible]今丙申年日至臣[illegible]得乙未日未正一刻而大統推在申正二刻相差九刻且今年立春夏至立冬皆適直子半之交臣推立春乙亥而大統推丙子夏至壬辰而大統推癸巳立冬己酉而大統推庚戌相隔皆一日若或值元日於子半則當退履端於月窮而朝賀大禮在月正二日豈細故耶閏八月朔日食大統推初虧巳正二刻食幾既而臣候初虧巳正一刻食止七分餘大統實後天幾二刻則[illegible]及[illegible]交[illegible]各宜[illegible]之[illegible]天[illegible]甚[illegible]之[illegible]正[illegible]其[illegible]要[illegible]世[illegible]者[illegible]大[illegible]士大夫[illegible]求[illegible]所[illegible]乃[illegible]言[illegible]官[illegible]拘泥成法不能[illegible]改合天[illegible]有[illegible]人不[illegible]已以[illegible]天[illegible]官[illegible]心[illegible]以成[illegible]不[illegible]

九月乙未[illegible]方[illegible]沈[illegible]至日本平秀吉不受封以[illegible]使[illegible]曰若不[illegible]二子[illegible]大臣二[illegible]八[illegible]遣[illegible]天朝[illegible]付[illegible]今以[illegible]物來[illegible]耶[illegible]天朝耶其[illegible]石[illegible]子[illegible]於[illegible]天[illegible]分方[illegible]子[illegible] 乙卯[illegible]安[illegible]皇后[illegible]宮[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]代行[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]抗疏[illegible]之帝[illegible]其[illegible]於[illegible]部[illegible]即[illegible]言人子於[illegible]大[illegible]於[illegible]不用其[illegible]以[illegible]已[illegible]中[illegible]士[illegible]言山陵[illegible]陛下扶杖出迎

神主，康少卿畫母之費，恤臣民之苦，帝皆不省。　事力見河南見火

羅於台兵犯平壤，楊鎬、李如梅等合兵擊之，■■■■兵馬

孔英■■■■力戰敗之，斬首一百七十有奇。　總兵麻貴■■■

犯黑谷關，敗而去。七月保定■■■■分營開運口，■■■■■犯黃

河，官軍夜半擊之，■■其營，■大■■■■出塞。已復犯

文煥佐復敗卻之。　杜松■伏兵■■擊卻之。　河決黃堌口。　冬

十月丙午，傳州。　乙酉，始命中官■■於通州，其後各省皆設稅使，高

寀於京口，暨祿於儀真，孫隆於蘇杭，劉成於浙江，李道於湖口，李鳳

於廣州，沈永壽於廣西，邱乘雲於四川，梁永於陝西，孫朝於山西，馬

堂於臨清，張曄於通灣，■■■■，河南、東昌、荊州則以王虎、陳

增、陳奉領。凡店租、市舶、珠榷、木稅、船稅、鹽茶、魚葦及門攤商稅、油

布雜稅，無不領於中使。又納姦民請，給指揮千戶劄，用爲爪牙。水陸

行數十里，即樹旗建廠，視商賈懦者肆爲攘奪，沒其全貲。負戴行李

亦被搜索。又立土商名目，窮鄉僻塢，米鹽雞豕，皆令輸稅，■小■物

誅索■我文網，吹■數倍以供進奉。大率入公帑者不及什一，而天

下騷然，生靈塗炭矣。廷臣諫者無慮數十百疏，皆留不省。識者以爲明

亡蓋兆於此。　時內閣四人皆同年生，■■無■體，而帝排擯益甚，

上下否隔。于陛憂形於色，在直廬數太息視日影。十二月乙亥，病

卒。贈少保，謚文憲。■胡世乂千■字，曉者皆有承，陳氏世以史學著

焉。　左副都御史張養蒙■■■■■御，上下不交，或疑外臣

不可信任，或疑外事不可盡從，君臣相猜，政事積廢，致市猾得以猜

窺君之左右，得以播弄其權，惟利是圖，或■■■以三疏二疏之說進。

一■■之詞，斬然■■其位而不問，或用其人而不任，如冬官一■

空鄉事，■已推舉，乃宗寧似官，致虛位法百■■世延■■貴

留中，主事劉冠南諸人郎■何小臣■而大臣不■■疏下而公疏

不下，鐵以至戶部三疏■■■■臣九疏催行，而皆■不報，■大事

則十疏而九不行，■廷推則十人而九不用。夫大臣■■■■■皆何

■之至此。一科道之■，■■五科都給事中久■不補，御史■■■

一■不得考選，■■■乃至■■■任亦■■■■■不敢言

路之充也。夫■無■失何■人言使使唯諾■成■■■■■■■■

何定乎？一■按之任，■■如■■一■■■■有言■■■切■於■■

一■以千戶而妄劾■■■王虎以中官而妄劾李■■。夫■人武弁

得以制巡撫之命，■■不■■乎？一■得志■■■■■■■手，何

有於監司？從此陛下之赤子將無人■■矣。一■■之■■■■下■

■■■■士■■名■助工，■■■■百戶王守仁以■■世爵

者■■■，而在陛下■■於■■■■■強以■以求■■■■■白

■而使陛下■■於玩■■■■■之不■■官■之不■■已明示

好■大開■■之■，將見■子■人■■■■今日■■明日■

■■■使■■文官■■武■■■■■求■■不至如■■■■

年之■■不止也。一內■之■■■中使■■四出，■請■■無日

不上，批答之■無■■下，■左右■武弁以■■武弁■左右以■利，

共■■■■■■陛下方■外臣阻■■■■■■必■■■於

■有■■不立■■武弁■■■而■■■■國乎？今■■■■有

徒■■不已，必及乎珠■■下■■■■■■市■■而■

年內可以■■外可以■■■正■■■■不■■■■二■二

■■■■■■■■立中■外不■■■陛下早見而■■之

不報。

二十五年春正月，戴士衡■■天下大計，自方今■勢不可知者三，

天意也，民心也，氣運也。■可■者五，紀綱廢弛也，戎狄侵陵也，根本

動搖也，武弁■略也，府庫■竭也。其切要而當急正者一，則君心也。

陛下高拱九重，日不睹師保之容，耳不聞丞弼之議，■■■■前■■

自佚，即欲■聰明以計安社稷，其道無由。■宜時■便殿，召輔臣大

臣聞求化理則心清而事治臣修了職　南京刑部侍郎[illegible]才疏陳十事言前此陳言[illegible]一今則定省久曠[illegible]前此[illegible]孝安太后[illegible]引非不親[illegible]前此太[illegible]時[illegible]皆[illegible]今則皆遣代前此[illegible]聖學已勤今則講官徒[illegible]久虛前此[illegible]視朝今則高拱深居累年不出前此[illegible]今則[illegible]臣久[illegible]宮告災亦不[illegible]前此四方[illegible]今則[illegible]前此用財有節今則[illegible]月[illegible]而江右之[illegible]江南之[illegible]中之[illegible]之[illegible]前此[illegible]言今則[illegible]不[illegible]前此[illegible]宗室[illegible]育加今則[illegible]見[illegible]中[illegible]出以市井奸宄闌[illegible]前此官[illegible]任使下[illegible]今則大[illegible]官不[illegible]是陛下[illegible]不[illegible]如[illegible]矣不[illegible]以[illegible]子年十六[illegible]帝[illegible]不果行。[illegible]位沈一貫兼經理朝鮮事宜請於開城平壤[illegible]兵屯田[illegible]丁省中國[illegible]且[illegible]人[illegible]長[illegible]分[illegible]八道[illegible]持久計[illegible]下[illegible]其君臣[illegible]中國謂并其土[illegible]并[illegible]乃[illegible]　遼東副總兵李如梅[illegible]從[illegible]內[illegible]出[illegible]横[illegible]十人士卒百六十人如梅以[illegible]免[illegible]　[illegible]方亨[illegible]去年於釜山渡海[illegible]於大阪[illegible]封[illegible]回和泉州日本遣使齎表文二道[illegible]至其一[illegible]其一乞天子處分朝鮮[illegible]文[illegible]前[illegible]用[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]正[illegible]人臣[illegible]而[illegible]兵[illegible]二百[illegible]屯[illegible]丙辰[illegible]鮮使[illegible]方亨[illegible]本[illegible]并呈石星前後手[illegible]帝大怒二月丙寅[illegible]以李[illegible]部[illegible]丙子前[illegible]間[illegible]兵[illegible]北[illegible]才[illegible]以[illegible]鮮軍[illegible]又[illegible]兵部侍郎邢玠[illegible]帝[illegible]從之三月乙巳[illegible]史[illegible]鮮軍[illegible]已未玠兵[illegible]陳十事[illegible]今[illegible]鮮[illegible]民[illegible]更[illegible]了

[illegible]又以[illegible]臣[illegible]事[illegible]由[illegible]多[illegible]五月刑部侍郎呂坤疏[illegible]天下安危[illegible]元日以來大[illegible]光[illegible]決占者以[illegible]今天下之[illegible]已形而[illegible]未動天下之人[illegible]心已[illegible]而[illegible]人未[illegible]今日之[illegible]之[illegible]人使之[illegible]者也臣敢以[illegible]陛下陳之自古[illegible]之民有四一曰無聊之民[illegible]之心[illegible]之[illegible]二曰無行之民[illegible]法[illegible]子[illegible]子女而不[illegible]有[illegible]則[illegible]一曰邪[illegible]之民白[illegible]結[illegible]乃四方[illegible]所在成[illegible]招呼之[illegible]此[illegible]之人四曰[illegible]之民[illegible]曰前[illegible]不[illegible]天下太平陛下[illegible]人[illegible]上[illegible]下[illegible]四民皆赤子否則[illegible]今天下之[illegible]生[illegible]可知矣自[illegible]十年以來[illegible]不[illegible]久[illegible]陛下赤子[illegible]人[illegible]食[illegible]日[illegible]留[illegible]去[illegible]之[illegible]生者[illegible]死[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]家之[illegible]用[illegible]可[illegible]矣[illegible]年以來[illegible]之[illegible]百[illegible]之[illegible]百[illegible]之[illegible]百[illegible]今[illegible]不加多非[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]二大[illegible]之兵以[illegible]京師也乃[illegible]人[illegible]之兵[illegible]於[illegible]上[illegible]之兵以[illegible]守[illegible]於[illegible]千[illegible]兵[illegible]足用以[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]民[illegible]民[illegible]合[illegible]人心[illegible]國家之命[illegible]世今日之人心惟望陛下收之而已[illegible]十[illegible]民生[illegible]自[illegible]比戶[illegible]色日[illegible]休千[illegible]年[illegible]一[illegible]若山西之[illegible]加[illegible]不已至[illegible]西[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]小民[illegible]陛下[illegible]一切[illegible]而[illegible]西之人心[illegible]矣以采木[illegible]之丈八之[illegible]非百年之物[illegible]山[illegible]谷[illegible]多人[illegible]

□□□□□矣乃一木初臥千夫難移倘遇阻艱必成傷損蜀民語曰入山一千出山五百其可知也至若海木官價雖一株千兩比來都下為官何止萬金臣見楚蜀之人談及采木莫不哽咽□損其數增其直多其歲月減其尺寸而川貴湖廣之人心收矣以采礦言之南陽諸府比歲饑荒生氣方蘇□□色未□自□□□戶而半已□逃包賠□之大工會官兵口糧而多至暴死自都衛中差盛□磨旨切責而□□□罪又□言今□砂無利責民納銀而奸人仲春復為□□使□之□□朝廷得一金郡縣費千倍□□□使者毋□砂□銀有□□小民苦□□者□□□而四方之人心收矣宮店租銀收解自趙承勳造四千之說而皇店開自朝廷有內官之遣和□□□夫□井之□□□民求升合錙銖以活身家者也陛下享萬方之富何□於彼且□保人店為屋幾何而歲有四千金之□□□四千□收何止□倍不□市民□安取之今□□□□□□居民何愛其□況特遣中□□之敕□以壓邪之威行□□之□□民困豈□□何哉陛下□還內臣責有司□□而□□之人心收矣天下宗室□九□子孫王守仁王□□□世神好□□□千□□□□□子孫□□二百年而妻□□□財□中□□□□□□□招官□□□□□王育知德王□□自□陛下何□□□□□帝之□乎□兩□老□□□□乃仁今回□臣恐□□□□□二賦以□□工而天下宗室之心收矣□□信□□□之□十□□□之□□□國所知也始□□科道之□□□自□未□□今□□知其杜又加□□□□□□□□□去之□□五□□□□降□之□而□□之人心收矣法者所以平天下之情□其□□大□既定□□刑□聖又□□刑□如□□可以□□□之情□則□□□一定之法□待□刑部二年矣□□□□獄一下持平□□□上□□□□□□□心□□□□□王正□□□□獄臣□□天□人已自□法陛下□以□□□□加大□□□則□

例又安用乎□□□□司□之平□□祖宗之法而□□□之人心收矣言古聖明之君□□□□之□□而□□□□□知天下存亡係言路通塞也比來□逐既多□□□□□大□□□法□□□□若不□達四□何由明□□里今陛下所聞皆□人之所□言也其不敢言者陛下不得聞矣一人孤立萬□之上□朝無□□□□□之人□任一時□□他日陛下□□□□□之□□□□□□□官凡□言得罪者□分別召用而一二大夫之心收矣□□□□□□近□□□平□西□□□州□□□□□□□取而育之□□□□兵□□□□□則□□□□□則□我□□不及一年京□□□□比國家大□世乃被□兵而一二其□□兵而延□其□力□□屆不折入於□不止陛下□早□□□□□力東征而□□之人心收矣四方□□之物□□□□□□□□及入內□□□□□□□□□□□□□□敢□爵□監牧之刑巧□□重□守之罪一□□阿而□年可備一二年之用□□不下百萬而□□之人心收矣自□□法□□□□□□以□□則□□□□以□□□□□一□□□□大□□死人一□則□□不敢□□加以□□法□□□□□□婦女亦令□□衣臣□見之□□□□此豈□正犯之家□□之人哉一寸□□白□□□□□人又□□□□取貨財不足不上半年之內□□京□陛下知之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□人心收矣刑□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□世陛下□年以來□□□□□之中□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□乃□□□之□今□□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□同心者□人□□之□□□□人臣□□之□□□□□□□□而左右之人心收矣祖宗以來有一日二朝者有一日一朝者陛下不見朝□久人心□□已□□□□□□□□□□□□□

今乾清坤寧宮逼近御前，寢室大住宿節[illegible]而[illegible]萬一不測，何以處之？臣
竊聞宮[illegible]於[illegible]明，放[illegible]大於日[illegible]，自非[illegible]國[illegible]務，[illegible]夜[illegible]寓[illegible]
奏不審先朝未有至於今日。雖半留中，如今有留中大事，[illegible]執
擬旨於外曰留中矣，人知之乎？願自今章疏未及批答者，日於御前
發一紙下，令司禮監付諸司，照擬施行，原奏留者不面諭，而上下猶無壅
蔽。臣竊謂陛下當時勵精為治，今當春秋鼎盛，曾無汲汲夜憂勤之意，惟
孜孜以[illegible]為事，不知天下之財止有此數，君欲富則天下貧，天下
貧而君豈獨富？今民生憔悴極矣，乃采辦日增，誅求益廣，斂萬姓之
好於一言，竭九重之[illegible]於四海，臣竊痛之。使六合一家，千年如故，即
宮中無所用，何忍使陛下獨貧？今禁城之內不樂有君，天下之民
不樂有生，[illegible]興，[illegible]人[illegible]陛下聞之，必有食不能咽，寢不能安
者矣。臣老且衰，恐不得復見太平，[illegible]天叩地，[illegible]七日，[illegible]危之
誠，惟陛下獨行臣言，翻然若此，聖心[illegible]悟者，則人心自悅，天意自回；
何不然者，陛下他日雖悔，其何及耶？疏入，不報。[illegible]疾乞休，中書
許之。[illegible]士[illegible][illegible]志[illegible]，石星大[illegible]東事[illegible]，[illegible]殺不[illegible]
不言由[illegible]附會[illegible]大臣[illegible]，[illegible]言往年[illegible]不[illegible]動[illegible]出
帥等。[illegible]使士[illegible]動[illegible]，[illegible]帝以[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]。　邢玠至遼東，
行長[illegible]清正[illegible]來[illegible]於[illegible]決[illegible]用兵，麻貴[illegible]
[illegible]江[illegible]所統兵[illegible]七千人，[illegible]玠以朝鮮兵惟[illegible]水戰，乃
疏請募兵川浙，并[illegible]劉綎[illegible]大山[illegible]兵，及[illegible]吳[illegible]水師劉[illegible]川
[illegible]兵[illegible]貴[illegible]大兵至[illegible]來[illegible]釜山，則行長[illegible]清正走[illegible]
以[illegible]令[illegible]乃[illegible]無元[illegible]厥吳惟忠[illegible]州，六月[illegible]數千[illegible]泊釜山
[illegible]朝鮮[illegible]守安宏國[illegible]山[illegible]川，沈惟敬[illegible]營兵二百出入釜山
[illegible]陽[illegible]元[illegible]之[illegible]至[illegible]惟敬[illegible]而[illegible]。　戊寅
大[illegible]門[illegible]皇極中極建極三殿，文昭武成二閣，周廊房一時
俱[illegible]事在[illegible]位[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]帝引咎[illegible]

臣[illegible]奏[illegible]郎[illegible]容[illegible]任[illegible]有[illegible]故[illegible]遣倖
專使[illegible]四，志事[illegible]疏[illegible]定國本[illegible]等十一事，帝皆優
詔[illegible]而不能[illegible]用。位又言臣[illegible]請[illegible]稅非[illegible]之世[illegible]稅[illegible]咸
撓[illegible]使上不[illegible]下不[illegible]民耳。給事中[illegible]正[illegible]劾位[illegible]說宜斥，
帝亦不省。　[illegible]吏[illegible]上疏曰：近日之災，前古未有，皆非書臣文[illegible]
章[illegible]風，恐[illegible]文相[illegible]大[illegible]必至。臣請陛下[illegible]以[illegible]立
便殿以通[illegible]情，早[illegible]國本以[illegible]人心，停[illegible]店[illegible]之役，杜四[illegible]
[illegible]宮[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]，[illegible]然此皆[illegible]天[illegible]非[illegible]天[illegible]心也。
非己不如正己，[illegible]不如[illegible]心。陛下平日成心有四：一曰好[illegible]，[illegible]
侵於[illegible]於[illegible]古帝王[illegible]不[illegible]似不如此；一曰好[illegible]
及近侍則左右[illegible]必其生，[illegible]及外庭則[illegible]不安[illegible]且[illegible]以[illegible]
殿[illegible]以[illegible]古帝王[illegible]物，似不如此；一曰好[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]工[illegible]而[illegible]封[illegible]而[illegible]從古帝王子[illegible]似不如
此；一曰好[illegible]以[illegible]公，以[illegible]古帝王四[illegible]似不
如此。願陛下[illegible]此四[illegible]天意可回，國祚可保。帝亦不省。
時大臣自[illegible]留[illegible]任去。　[illegible]　秋七月
癸巳[illegible]臣丁酉詔赦天下。　[illegible]吉士劉綱上疏曰：去歲兩宮災，
詔示天下，[illegible]己之[illegible]文[illegible]祖之意，臣已知天心之未厭
矣。比大工[illegible]伐木[illegible]采石運[illegible]遠者[illegible]近者亦數百里，小民
竭膏血不足供[illegible]不足任[illegible]子不能[illegible]加以旱[illegible]
災[illegible]人[illegible]所在如[illegible]而天不[illegible]二殿[illegible]災。五行志曰：
君不思道[illegible]災[illegible]陛下[illegible]自省[illegible]之[illegible]夜之[illegible]在道乎？不在道
乎？比年以來，[illegible]祀[illegible]耳目斷[illegible]天[illegible]君臣有
數[illegible]之[illegible]陛下[illegible]居[illegible]所[illegible]祈天[illegible]者何[illegible]
卿外庭有不知上天[illegible]不[illegible]今日之災[illegible]以[illegible]天[illegible]曰[illegible]之不
[illegible]於[illegible]何以[illegible]久[illegible]於[illegible]何以[illegible]元[illegible]有

何變異何以明變異所以示[illegible]異者[illegible]有星[illegible]切[illegible]省可因[illegible]城
[illegible]上[illegible]臣[illegible]五行之[illegible]有災之伏[illegible]死言
[illegible]之說[illegible]子[illegible]久未[illegible]行[illegible]曰[illegible]大小臣[illegible]以[illegible]
強半不[illegible]曰[illegible]外之司[illegible]有[illegible]人[illegible]曰[illegible]斥[illegible]臣[illegible]不
[illegible]曰[illegible]才[illegible]外有[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]年之[illegible]曰[illegible]守[illegible]
給事[illegible]臣[illegible]同上[illegible]不[illegible]曰[illegible]所[illegible]下不能以明
[illegible]元[illegible]不能以去[illegible]天[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]下何不召九
[illegible]而[illegible]天[illegible]任[illegible]相[illegible]小
之[illegible]而[illegible]大之[illegible]而[illegible]天下大計[illegible]何以此[illegible]
人[illegible]之此不可今[illegible]自[illegible]合[illegible]之以方[illegible]災
[illegible]中木[illegible]　[illegible]九[illegible]三[illegible]之災[illegible]任[illegible]臣[illegible]位[illegible]且
曰[illegible]二臣以二月加[illegible]月[illegible]災今年又加[illegible]而三[illegible]災天[illegible]
[illegible]定[illegible]位[illegible]帝[illegible]九[illegible]臣不[illegible]凶[illegible]不
用[illegible]任[illegible]五月　時有[illegible]吏部尚[illegible]列三[illegible]人
品正大心術光明者[illegible]文選郎中王[illegible]二十四人才有足[illegible]可
[illegible]給事中[illegible]九[illegible]三十二人因人[illegible]非[illegible]作[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]二十六人[illegible]用[illegible]而[illegible]允[illegible]石[illegible]王
家[illegible]年[illegible]李世[illegible]王[illegible]及小臣[illegible]張[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible]之台[illegible]也其子可
[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]曰吾子[illegible]郎至[illegible]
兵[illegible]千[illegible]去分[illegible]七日[illegible]苗[illegible]
手州人[illegible]又入其[illegible]以[illegible]世死力[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]二司及[illegible]郡[illegible]
安[illegible]京[illegible]江[illegible]及[illegible]川[illegible]合江[illegible]子升[illegible]之[illegible]王士琦
[illegible]兵大[illegible]州[illegible]高[illegible]也已又[illegible]
四十八也[illegible]站[illegible]宋世臣[illegible]承[illegible]之大

[illegible]中[illegible]其父[illegible]其[illegible]女[illegible]　[illegible]山三[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]
關山[illegible]元[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]山[illegible]水兵二千守王京
西之[illegible]江大同江[illegible]天[illegible]防[illegible]人月[illegible]丑[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]元合[illegible]全州守[illegible]不[illegible]正[illegible]攻元[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]年伯[illegible]合兵屯公州[illegible]
[illegible]全[illegible]王京[illegible]王京[illegible]守[illegible]江[illegible]防[illegible]以[illegible]
不可[illegible]王京止之[illegible]乃[illegible]生守[illegible]山[illegible]水[illegible]
[illegible]李元[illegible]由[illegible]出[illegible]王京以[illegible]之人
心[illegible]定　甲午[illegible]　[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]九月壬[illegible]前
兵部尚[illegible]石星下[illegible]死[illegible]子[illegible]兵[illegible]天下[illegible]
[illegible]切[illegible]守[illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible]之以死[illegible]曰中[illegible]天下安
[illegible]何[illegible]言死在所用[illegible]人耳[illegible]以[illegible]小人[illegible]二年[illegible]死[illegible]
中　[illegible]召李[illegible]附[illegible]延主[illegible]云何[illegible]曰[illegible]和[illegible]
[illegible]府入[illegible]山[illegible]曰[illegible]以[illegible]分[illegible]
其不[illegible]元[illegible]分[illegible]人[illegible]之曰[illegible]不死則[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]江[illegible]明[illegible]手[illegible]任[illegible]兵有[illegible]
[illegible]分之[illegible]生[illegible]亦先[illegible]行[illegible]乃[illegible]井[illegible]
正[illegible]州[illegible]山[illegible]山大[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]手[illegible]
山[illegible]山[illegible]功[illegible]宮[illegible]不[illegible]宮
[illegible]多[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]又
不[illegible]平居[illegible]氏[illegible]死[illegible]及[illegible]大科[illegible]宮[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]以六[illegible]曰[illegible]不[illegible]命[illegible]
[illegible]曰世[illegible]也祖[illegible]天[illegible]太[illegible]曰[illegible]氏世臣也[illegible]何
以[illegible]曰以[illegible]之不[illegible]也[illegible]以用王[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]高[illegible]相[illegible]不[illegible]之曰[illegible]臣也[illegible]可[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]不可[illegible]平[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]其下入[illegible]

一如[illegible]書像退繳貢印請罪實主幼不能[illegible]以請而已冬十月甲戌詔授黎維潭安南都統使領之[illegible]如故事初莫登庸篡黎代身金人曾囚首面縛維潭以後復名王獨立而[illegible]書事[illegible]其保乃為所伐[illegible]其首曰安南黎氏世孫臣黎維潭不得擅伐于門於是代事金人獨非也自是安南復為黎氏有而莫氏但保高平一郡。

禮部尚書范謙卒。　山東巡撫都御史[illegible]疏論礦稅之害會福山知縣韋國賢件陳增被[illegible]乃保持之增遂劾國賢罷[illegible]書舍人[illegible]國賢下[illegible]　初，白戶王守仁言違祖定遣使[illegible]鑑王植妃父也[illegible]請獻白[illegible]將為[illegible]中官清[illegible]王[illegible]月[illegible]宮[illegible]皆不報久之[illegible]王府承奉[illegible]所得[illegible]方以[illegible]帝上意不欲[illegible]守仁罪帝頗悟罷其事[illegible]乃奉上二萬金助三殿工。　邢玠大會諸將分兵為三協副將高策將中軍李如梅將左李芳春解生將右楊鎬麻貴督左右協兵攻清正使李大諫通行長約勿往援又使中軍[illegible]宜城東援兵協西扼行長十二月諸軍至慶州清正退屯蔚山貴遣[illegible]清正約和而陰以大兵乘之至其營依山險中一江通釜山其陸路由彥陽亦通諸將乃於彥陽左右多設疑兵又遣將遏其水路己卯[illegible]將[illegible]山[illegible]兵先進設伏游擊擺寨以輕騎誘倭入伏斬首四百有奇倭奔島山築三寨城外以自固我兵游擊茅國器以浙兵先進游擊陳寅冒矢石呼上連拔兩柵斬[illegible]六百五十餘級焚者無算貴攻第二柵垂拔楊鎬以李如梅既不敢冒功出其上鳴金收軍倭乃閉城堅守以待援島山視蔚山高城新築以石甃基將士仰攻多死傷諸將乃議曰倭艱於水遂塞絕其汲道圍之清正可不戰縛也遂四面圍之地泥濘時隆冬風雪裂膚倭日夜固守用[illegible]出者[illegible]死而倭亦[illegible]我兵[illegible]約降緩攻[illegible]敗生兵

二十六年春正月戊子行長救兵大至楊鎬懼[illegible]江上若將出[illegible]鎬大懼不及下令倉猝先奔諸軍潰[illegible]死者無算[illegible]國器斷後倭乃退鎬[illegible]州盡擁兵還王京與玠謀以捷聞諸營上軍籍士卒死亡殆二萬鎬大怒屏不奏止報百餘人[illegible]父[illegible]情狀事帝許之御史汪先岸劾鎬[illegible]罪位等庇之[illegible]旨[illegible]久不下。　前戶部尚書陳有年卒贈太子太保諡恭介有年風節高天下兩世[illegible]仕無宅居其妻[illegible]主以油[illegible]障[illegible]歸江西故[illegible]火乃假一樓居妻孥而身居僧舍其刻苦如此。　邢玠以前役乏水兵無功乃益募江南水兵[illegible]為持久計二月[illegible]兵[illegible]以前兵劉綎以川兵副將鄧子龍以浙直兵先後至玠分兵四路[illegible]水陸西路[illegible]大將中路李如梅東路麻貴西路劉綎而水路則陳璘統[illegible]各分布守[illegible]諸[illegible]於是倭不敢於海中往來時戰亦分三窟東路則清正據蔚山西路則行長據[illegible]曳橋建砦自固中路則石曼子據泗州而行長水師[illegible]往來如[illegible]我師約日並進。　二月壬子[illegible]國[illegible]諸[illegible]文華門請舉皇長子冊立冠婚[illegible]必得請乃退帝遣中官傳旨此大典[illegible]時日何相迫若是乃[illegible]出。　夏四月[illegible]疏言[illegible]男女之欲雖上智不免元子今已十七[illegible]情欲之感[illegible]介乎[illegible]之際或成乎[illegible]陛下何時以對天下且陛下愛貴妃當圖所以善處之今天下無不以冊立之稽遲過貴妃者而陛下又故依違以成其過陛下何以託貴妃於天下哉由元子而觀則不能由貴妃而觀則不宜無一可者願早定大計冊立冠婚[illegible]次第舉行使天下以元子之安為貴妃功豈不並受其福[illegible]貴妃[illegible]一日二四[illegible]且不[illegible]志[illegible]力[illegible]自帝即位來[illegible]臣帝乃[illegible]其疏[illegible]而不發。

丁卯[illegible]遼東總兵官李如松帥[illegible]遠出擣巢中伏力戰死[illegible]令[illegible]少保[illegible]伯[illegible]其[illegible]代[illegible]

[illegible]兵官[illegible]授吳子世[illegible]錦衣[illegible]指揮使仍充[illegible]百戶[illegible]一子本
衛[illegible]指揮使世[illegible]世襲乃以[illegible]一元代[illegible]中[illegible]　壬申
京師[illegible]　初[illegible]不[illegible]位[illegible]同[illegible]助以[illegible]
人[illegible]引[illegible]力[illegible]至一守[illegible]不[illegible]位用[illegible]之[illegible]士[illegible]動文選郎
[illegible]所知[illegible]且[illegible]不[illegible]所知名況上[illegible]因[illegible]
入[illegible]乞休[illegible]帝令[illegible]別[illegible]部諸郎貶[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]張正[illegible]林[illegible]元[illegible]士[illegible]外[illegible]來去[illegible]力[illegible]之[illegible]宋[illegible]至[illegible]
二十二人因[illegible]比貶[illegible]給事中[illegible]一[illegible]給事中[illegible]廷
[illegible]力[illegible]內閣抗[illegible]不見[illegible]二年[illegible]來[illegible]有年[illegible]
[illegible]有[illegible]右都御史[illegible]吏部尚[illegible]未有以[illegible]
部[illegible]兵部[illegible]以[illegible]有年[illegible]欲用之而[illegible]
臣[illegible]抑之也[illegible]臣[illegible]而[illegible]用[illegible]之[illegible]
推代者七人帝[illegible]用前工部尚書李[illegible]時大[illegible]九[illegible]吏部諸
曹郎亦令九卿推[illegible]不得自[illegible]在外[illegible]州[illegible]官
[illegible]用[illegible]任[illegible]而[illegible]　改[illegible]州[illegible]仁[illegible]官司[illegible]仁
[illegible]之敗也[illegible]主[illegible]丁[illegible]示以[illegible]位財一
[illegible]手[illegible]所[illegible]下[illegible]功[illegible]抗[illegible]有[illegible]官
罪者二千八[illegible]可[illegible]十[illegible]事[illegible]張位[illegible]
任[illegible]由[illegible]位[illegible]一[illegible]同作[illegible]封[illegible]
功[illegible]以[illegible]法位[illegible]一
實亦引罪[illegible]六月丁巳[illegible]以功[illegible]
[illegible]位一[illegible]了[illegible]　戊午[illegible]人李本[illegible]中官
李[illegible]任給事中[illegible]　給事中[illegible]
文[illegible]位[illegible]實[illegible]可[illegible]臣心[illegible]
上[illegible]令[illegible]由[illegible]任令乃[illegible]
[illegible]何[illegible]任　丙子[illegible]天[illegible]都御史[illegible]世[illegible]

[illegible]　時小人[illegible]言[illegible]千戶李仁[illegible]口[illegible]令中官李
[illegible]任[illegible]田[illegible]兩[illegible]官[illegible]七月丙戌令[illegible]
[illegible]保[illegible]力[illegible]之令[illegible]有司[illegible]又[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]存[illegible]民言明[illegible]官[illegible]存
[illegible]外[illegible]正[illegible]亦[illegible]之不[illegible]乃[illegible]
存[illegible]八[illegible]五百七十斤[illegible]正[illegible]不行[illegible]民大[illegible]
初太監[illegible]中有[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]
妃自[illegible]木[illegible]士[illegible]力
辨已[illegible]曰[illegible]官[illegible]明[illegible]后由宮
人[illegible]位中宮[illegible]以[illegible]而妃[illegible]此[illegible]立己子[illegible]
[illegible]允[illegible]紹[illegible]事白所[illegible]外郎[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]共相[illegible]其名[illegible]朱[illegible]間[illegible]世[illegible]
大[illegible]以上[illegible]科[illegible]自[illegible]士[illegible]之王[illegible]
其[illegible]不已[illegible]下[illegible]比[illegible]
丙戌上[illegible]州[illegible]州御史[illegible]非出一人[illegible]
位[illegible]行[illegible]同[illegible]右[illegible]作[illegible]侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]位心[illegible]不[illegible]
亦[illegible]位[illegible]入之[illegible]下[illegible]侍郎
[illegible]史部[illegible]作[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]方所位[illegible]有[illegible]位[illegible]用任[illegible]好
科其敗也廷臣[illegible]之[illegible]亦無[illegible]之[illegible]以打[illegible]
國[illegible]之[illegible]反[illegible]中行[illegible]之
[illegible]乃[illegible]以八月[illegible]行[illegible]大[illegible]
大利[illegible]王士[illegible]其中[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]出
丁丑京師地震　九月壬辰[illegible]江[illegible]田[illegible]
守令[illegible]部[illegible]宋[illegible]守[illegible]

豪邑子也，聞其奸，不與通，歸丞金子實。增開遠坵山東，宗堯吃其嫉，聞子實倡增以增日饋千人，嗇山多擄死，又陰富民盜礦，三日補費五百人。宗堯乃實留增不法事，且言願以一身易萬人命。帝得疏怒，勤持久下。旬日，增因誣宗堯阻撓稅務，已乃撤增，帝益心動，責增令撫下。給事中郝敬言陳奉不職，明旨不過為弄臣民之權，文令先停，及彈然後以宗堯所奏下撫按勘問，正增不法之罪。帝不從，下宗堯詔獄，責其行狀否旨之。山東巡撫尹應元劾增背旨虐民二十大罪，帝逮劾奴如所奏，元削，宗堯疏復行，疏言帝失衆心，帝益怒，奪應元俸一年。科會理元像增行劾宗堯疏繳旨趙私賄具會州一府官吏勞引商民受時，不字請辯，行例可之，遣使逮宗堯獄，及同官僕童。遣御史劉景辰方學佐了議使會至山東，民大譁欲殺增，宗堯先行，民哭，審繁，逮下錦衣衛獄。[illegible]數救論輒請辯，求見帝怒，留中書諸言者以辦之，後言者益衆，則不遺下而留之，皆益重。石星猶借相繼敗走，乃自初冬十月，走李如梅不能禦事，乞休，疏復累上，帝令在京，以實病困縮之。諸軍分道進兵。乙卯，劉綎攻行長，陳璘帥舟師協擊，麻貴擊清正於蔚山，並有斬獲。董一元由中路進，乃拔晉州，下望晉，[illegible]江運賦朱舞尺陽二寨，賊退保泗州老營。一元攻下之，渡江攻乃陷寨，一元進逼新寨。寨三面臨江，一面通陸，引海為壕，海艘泊寨下千計，築金海固城為左右翼。乃分馬步夾攻，游擊彭信古用大棓擊寨門，其營擊毀其柵，忽營中礮裂，煙焰漲天，賊乘勢衝擊，固城倭亦來援，斷路。騎星文郝三聘先奔，一元等遂敗，還晉州，彭亦多不利。事聞，詔斬星文二聘，彭信古等戴罪立功，一元等奪官，一元方以[illegible]戴罪立功。時平秀吉死，倭各有歸志。十一月戊戌，清正先遁，賁遂入島山西南樹夜半攻拔之，林賢行長走順天大城，遂遣副將鄧子龍與朝鮮統制使李舜臣邀擊之金山。鄧子龍年七十餘，意氣彌厲，直前奮擊，遂死，無賢兄舟救援，火器入子龍舟，舟中火，賊乘之，子龍戰死。舜臣赴救，亦死。副將陳蠶金軍大至，副將吳兵與璘相持舟，遂擊賊舟，賊大敗，脫登岸者又為陸路所邀，焚溺死者萬計。賊遂以舟師夾攻順天，大焚其舟，白餘石曼子西援行長，璘邀之半洋，擊殺之。其後三百行長棄營循天，乘小艘遁，餘賊退保錦山，洋援廣乙山，官軍逃之不出。望道除茨實敢逸。十二月，陳璘入墨其營，同陳璘贊偕天寶寨據山樂土，璘所攻殺，鶴奔走，分道追，賊無脫者，鮮平。　田樂以火降赤寺居松山，遂紛南北，乃與李汶決策，副將甘州鳥觀、涼州蕭河、采島王鐵楊等分道出塞，襲之，冠遂逃其巢，獲撫王百里。　免甚陝西山西地都畢火茲軍續解賀坊和。禮部事侍郎余繼登，因歲徵，奏停礦稅一切誅求開采之害，民需不能用。　時稅使四出，奸民張懷等偽為官吏，[illegible]小百十人，分擾近京，捕民以耕掛子至死。大常寺少卿馮仲禮據給其害，因言自朝鮮用兵，民富者貧，貧者死，時亂已久，奈何又虐使之，國家豈貧，亦不當頭會箕斂，括細民命之脂膏，況奸宄所得千萬，朝廷曾什一耳，陛下何利焉之。疏入四日，未報，奸[illegible]復具疏請，帝人詔偽言二項比之外，大理寺卿吳定疏論，帝益於好禮大同，賞昌與史定三頭，方言官復交章論救，斥定為民。已帝思奸棍言，下其疏，令嚴行禁，提究等二十八人，罪數其害，乃除天津稅使王朝死，天津巡撫汪應蛟及包見捷並疏請勿遣，代忤旨切責。以馬堂代朝，見捷又劾堂及曾保劉宇，帝不納，益遣其黨陳[illegible]並事行事。　湖廣陳奉荊襄風激鎮入湖口，李道欲擒其黨，道李而道之，舟盡有死者。道以遣奏至，陳奉遂捕道卒，知府吳寶秀拒不敢遣。

二十七年春正月，劾寶秀及星子知縣吳一元，曾山巡撫實困臟稅務，留保遣治。給事中楊應文等上下撫按公勘，況一實李殼及圖

子龍條陳方伐皆交章言□不□乃命九卿上疏曰□□□
山東而吳宗堯遂請抽分埔口而□□□又遂天下□增□□何
□有司安所措手足且今水旱□仍田里□□以□往增兵益□
而四□又見舍矣民不聊生矣元方□□亦何反□□□□□□
啟不報　京□□□□中□舍人丁元薦南京□□□□□宮
時□□不□□□□□□□□□府□□□□□攻□志□短□
假□□中之□世以□言士□□□□□□及□□□之□二人而
已皆四川人也　二月壬子分遣中官□□浙江□□□東市舶司又
以奸人□大□言命□□□□□□□□□□□□左□京□□視
他□尤□奸□□□□□□下不□□以二尺□□□□□□必不
可□而□步且□之矣□□□□□及山□主□□□□□□□不
納□不□□□又□同官□□□之□□□□□□□□□□
一年□□□□□□□□　□州巡□江□之令□□□□□□
率三千□□□□二百□□□以□官□□□□□□□□柱
及□□率□□□皆死□□□□□之以郭子章代之三月己□□前
兵部侍郎李化龍□□□川湖□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□　□山□□□□□□□分中□□民□□□□□
□□□□□□□不已□□□□□之　□□□之□□也□□□氏□
天□□行□□不可乃□□□及□□付其□曰夫子行以□□□
□□□□□□□□下□□□□□□□□□□臣□□□中外人□
□□□□□一□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□民心向背宗社安危臣不敢以□去之□□□
而不□□子民□□□方□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□以□代□□及□北□臣□□□□十□上□□不□一日
司□田□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之□□曰
□臣□□□□外不□□分不□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

荊州　夏四月□戊□□□□□　□□天□□□□□□□□□□□
又□□□□□山東□□□□□□□□□□之使□□□□□□□□增
稅東昌□□□至□□士□□□百人白□□□□□人□抗□□□以
□□□之□□□□□以十之二中人之家□□大□□□□□□市
州民□□□而□□□□□□□□□□三十七人□□□□□世
事□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□出□□□□□
也□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□　閏月
丙戌以倭平詔告天下□□□□加□田□□又□□□□□□曰□□
平□□□□不□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□七年之中
日以此□□□□□□□不□□□□□□□□不□乃天之□而
用兵□子□已□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□力□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□分布戍守王□□□□□□□□□□已□
□□功以□□□□□□□次之□□又□□□□□□□□□□□子
□□□□□□□子世□□□□□　己丑久□□□□□　丙□以□
□子□招□太倉□二千四百萬戶部告□□□□□天下□□　戶
□□□□□□□□□五月□□少保□民在位□□□□四出不能力
□□□以此□之　□□□□□□十□□□□□步水陸兵二萬四千
有□□三千□□□□九十一萬八千米豆十二萬石及□中□
□□□□□□□□□□分□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
年□□今□□□□□□□□□□不□□□□□況□□兵□之□
不□□□□□□兵□今日□□□□□□□□之□□□□□□之
□□□可□□兵之□□□□□□兵□立□□□□□□□□□
□止□□□□□□王□□　□□□□□□□□□□□□□而
下□□□□口出□州小□□□元□□所□□□世□□以□□
東□已□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□小□

[illegible]又[illegible]郡下[illegible]六月工[illegible]十[illegible]部主事[illegible]
治改[illegible]百[illegible]令一大[illegible]一[illegible]各有分[illegible]而
[illegible]之冬則[illegible]力不任[illegible]官[illegible]河史上之[illegible]大兵
來[illegible]兵犯[illegible]江已亥[illegible]至[illegible]下時[illegible]兵入[illegible]而城中[illegible]兵不[illegible]
二千[illegible]死城[illegible]城中人[illegible]
江水[illegible]之赤[illegible]時[illegible]取[illegible]成都[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]地[illegible]曲[illegible]如[illegible]時[illegible]化[illegible]以[illegible]兵來至亦[illegible]
[illegible]之　秋八月甲午[illegible]西[illegible]道[illegible]山[illegible]下[illegible]成一[illegible]山[illegible]地
爲大小山五[illegible]二十[illegible]天[illegible]民言平地成山[illegible]有之而
[illegible]令[illegible]之[illegible]存[illegible]物[illegible]之使[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]目[illegible]人[illegible]行[illegible]自大史至守令
[illegible]不[illegible]者反助[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]
令[illegible]心有[illegible]之[illegible]天心仁[illegible]示[illegible]陛下[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]天下[illegible]不[illegible]　初[illegible]令[illegible]州[illegible]故[illegible]之市又[illegible]
[illegible]任之[illegible]不[illegible]出其[illegible]
[illegible]白[illegible]史[illegible]之又以[illegible]其[illegible]少市[illegible]少市人
數千[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]
民所[illegible]任[illegible]任所[illegible]上[illegible]一人[illegible]
[illegible]及[illegible]知府[illegible]州知府[illegible]文[illegible]知州[illegible]
數十人命切[illegible]二人言[illegible]任[illegible]　[illegible]太后[illegible]
氏之死[illegible]九月[illegible]一元[illegible]民[illegible]年
辛[illegible]土民[illegible]氏乃合[illegible]祀之　辛卯太白[illegible]天[illegible]
部[illegible]失[illegible]水[illegible]太白[illegible]天不[illegible]
山[illegible]家[illegible]山[illegible]不[illegible]國[illegible]加[illegible]
[illegible]空[illegible]民[illegible]中[illegible]中外[illegible]上下不交人不
[illegible]也[illegible]而不[illegible]而[illegible]谷[illegible]

[illegible]郡十正下[illegible]上之[illegible]臣子[illegible]能[illegible]君父[illegible]言[illegible]天以非
[illegible]之[illegible]陛下[illegible]可[illegible]不[illegible]不省　辛[illegible]太白太陰同見
於午[illegible]吏部侍郎[illegible]上之曰近見太陰[illegible]天太白[illegible]見
已[illegible]王山[illegible]成谷[illegible]成山川[illegible]以來[illegible]中有之
而今[illegible]上天無私惟民[illegible]承天[illegible]民心比來天下
[illegible]二十年以前十[illegible]其[illegible]而[illegible]足[illegible]十[illegible]征內
[illegible]兵自[illegible]出而民間之苦[illegible]加以水旱[illegible]流[illegible]
[illegible]近[illegible]公行此非[illegible]中使[illegible]令而出所[illegible]動
以千百陛下[illegible]而[illegible]陛下[illegible]而[illegible]民[illegible]近日
神奸[illegible]二[illegible]一工[illegible]上[illegible]有成[illegible]弁上之[illegible]一[illegible]小民[illegible]
有成[illegible]中[illegible]行之[illegible]如[illegible]取[illegible]近[illegible]交[illegible]
[illegible]但[illegible]之利[illegible]一日之生[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]成[illegible]
[illegible]及其得財[illegible]小民[illegible]利[illegible]
[illegible]大以[illegible]心之[illegible]一[illegible]則[illegible]安今日[illegible]
承平[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]天下[illegible]可保[illegible]曰[illegible]
此[illegible]民丁以[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]若一方[illegible]民[illegible]四方[illegible]之
於何[illegible]兵[illegible]何[illegible]陛下[illegible]之人[illegible]內外[illegible]
[illegible]令一一[illegible]民之[illegible]可[illegible]天心仁[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]改[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]又見[illegible]行[illegible]天下[illegible]大四方
[illegible]有定[illegible]云[illegible]近[illegible]征[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]何[illegible]此令一下[illegible]分公[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]民[illegible]此[illegible]之大不可[illegible]也又如[illegible]以理而
[illegible]有一[illegible]巨[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]正其[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]中之[illegible]入[illegible]也片[illegible]

朝入暮令夕傳檄撫按有司雖欲辦理不但被此輩凌又將延擠多人但有快速立見嚴譴之下尚須三陳萬里之外比論冒尚違令效權之流據生覬之惋此輩一倡孰不效尤已而告歸之令又開告密之端臣等方欲陳訴而奸人之奏又得旨矣五日之內搜取天下公私金銀已二百萬奸內生奸例外創例臣等前請差其日減今更增其日增矛至民困財殫大亂不止伏望陛下憐念赤子垂聽廷臣共圖修弭無令海內赤子結怨熙朝千秋青史貽譏聖德不報禮部郎中錢彥等言於沈一貫曰前廣守吳寶秀已得安居論下吳宗堯何獨不然一貫揭入得免為民　土蠻犯錦州　冬十月壬午振京城饑民　帝聞荊江被大旱逋欠府四川貴州巡撫郭將恩江東之賊而賜李化龍劍假便宜討賊丙戌以播州用兵加四川湖廣田賦戊子李化龍臣以我殺安定為先有司所按科臣勸其逆節斬酌紛不明奸叛賊自擬猖亞疏言播賊方殷臣心未白帝優詔報之楊應龍益殺九股生苗及黑腳苗等助之官軍[illegible]窺四川逆被東[illegible]擁湖貴路梗　朝鮮王李昖請留水兵八千以資戍守其糧餉回官兵駐紮[illegible]陽等　十一月己酉免河南被災田租　陝西振饑餉及鳳陽等處饑　保定巡撫汪應蛟言天津屯兵四千[illegible]一大價餉諸民既留兵則苦病卸民則軍不給計惟屯田可以足食今荒土連封蒿萊彌望若開渠規以為田可七千頃頃得穀三百石近鎮年例可以兼資并得天津之足取給也因條畫墾田丁夫及稅額多寡以請得旨允行已復請廣興水利略言臣境內諸川易水可以溉金臺滹水可以溉恆山滏水可以溉中山漳水可以溉襄國漳水來自鄴下西門豹嘗用之瀛海當諸河下流視江南澤國不異其他山下之泉地中之水所在而有皆得引以溉田請通渠築防量發軍夫一準南方水田之法行之所部六府可得田數萬頃歲益穀千萬石畿民從此富給無旱澇之患即不幸河漕有梗亦可改折於南取

給於北工部尚書楊一魁亟稱其議帝亦稱許然卒不能行也　先是貴州奸人婦有光奸居民徐等挾告相李林常楊氏塚得黃金巨萬開麻陽衛百戶仇世亨奏之帝令陳奉括進內庫奉因毒掠黃使且恐發境內諸墓巡按御史王立賢言所掘墓乃元呂文德妻奸人奸奏請多不得乞治而傳仇陶陽不報奉掠乘晉宮更剝劫行旅商民恨刺骨十二月丁丑武昌漢陽民變擊傷奉帝京吏部主事吳中明言奉嗾詐官民僭稱千歲其黨至直入民家奸淫婦女或掠入稅監署中王生之女沈生之妻皆被逼辱以致士民公憤萬餘人甘與奉同死撫按三司護之數日僅而得全而巡撫支可大曲為蒙蔽天下禍亂將何所底　沈一貫言奉入楚始而武昌一變繼之漢口黃州襄陽武昌寶慶德安相繼變逮十起幾成大亂今撤回以收楚民之心帝皆置不問帝寵愛諸稅監自大學士及一貫而下諫疏皆留不下而諸稅監有所糾劾朝上夕下輒加重譴本遼使勘隆德江知府[illegible]紀九工府經歷車而右州判沈榜被官被逮相續留張以罪臨如等幾行已之沈紹稀言稅留非法不當輒帝怒斥紹民給事中御史李等之拼斥為民官民帝諸生數十人巡按御史楊宏科救之不報帝承恩合勸率不問採天[illegible]五百匹招亡命用千戶出入陳增為內閣中程守訓中軍官仝治等自江南北至浙江大作奸奉密旨搜金寶募人告密誣大姓巨室為違禁物所破滅什伯家殺人莫敢問其橫如此　高淮薛勤山海同知羅大器順天巡撫李頤言內監外僚均稅關稅何[illegible]已若皆放准所為有司將無遺類陛下奉天之權側取于大今落當手朝奉夕如愁緩所勸當罪尚非所以為名何況無罪加折不報　戊子振京師饑食成民　諸軍征播州者大學士李化龍移駐重慶檄水西兵三萬

守貴州斷招苗路乃分兵為八路川師四路總兵官劉綎由綦江總兵官馬孔英由南川總兵官吳廣由合江副將曹希彬受廣節制由永寧黔師三路總兵官童元鎮由烏江參將朱鶴齡受元鎮節制統宣慰使安疆臣由沙溪總兵官李應祥由興隆楚師一路分兩翼總兵官陳璘由偏橋副總兵陳良玭受璘節制由龍泉每路兵三萬官兵三之土司七之貴州巡撫郭子章駐貴陽湖廣巡撫支可大駐沅州帝以湖廣地遼闊擢山西按察使江鐸僉都御史巡撫偏沅湖廣設偏沅巡撫自鐸始世化龍以綦江為最要故令綎當之而孔英道南川獨險遠去賊巢海龍囤六七百里監紀推官高折枝勇而有謀請獨當一面乃與參將周國柱以石砫宣撫馬千乘兵三千人先進千乘妻秦良玉別統精卒五百裹糧自隨拒賊鄧坎

明紀卷第四十四

明紀卷第四十五

賜進士出身工部[illegible]主事[illegible]司行走[illegible]
[illegible]知府銜[illegible]中書[illegible]男克家[illegible]訂

神宗紀七 [illegible]萬曆二十八年[illegible]三十二年

二十八年春正月[illegible]京官[illegible]子[illegible]夏[illegible]敗之[illegible]入賊境[illegible]十[illegible]亦[illegible]子山[illegible]村[illegible]子[illegible]及其[illegible]五[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]化[illegible]大[illegible]不明今[illegible]伐山[illegible]文[illegible]元[illegible]國[illegible]史[illegible]兵[illegible]可[illegible]國[illegible]子[illegible]巨[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]史[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]實[illegible]不[illegible]已乃今[illegible]以[illegible]子。二月戊寅[illegible]丙戌李化[illegible]大[illegible]文[illegible]四[illegible]於[illegible]孔[illegible]先[illegible]一日入[illegible]用[illegible]兵[illegible]千[illegible]明月[illegible]行[illegible]四[illegible]水[illegible]十[illegible]木[illegible]內[illegible]日千[illegible]折[illegible]三天[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]木山[illegible]三[illegible]不用今[illegible]上[illegible]死[illegible]四十人[illegible]大敗[illegible]入[illegible]守[illegible]分兵[illegible]三面大[illegible]手[illegible]左[illegible]右[illegible]大呼曰用令[illegible]之[illegible]見三[illegible]生[illegible]以兵二[illegible]子[illegible]曰[illegible]江[illegible]川[illegible]由松坎[illegible]分道出[illegible]伏[illegible]人[illegible]古[illegible]松坎賊以[illegible]人伏[illegible]分[illegible]賊而別以一[illegible]賊[illegible]至伏[illegible]下[illegible]百[illegible]五十[illegible]守石[illegible]亦[illegible]守[illegible]木[illegible]山[illegible]高拒[illegible]令[illegible]千[illegible]出[illegible]左右[illegible]其中[illegible]用[illegible]矢[illegible]北至[illegible]大敗[illegible]九[illegible]水[illegible]竹[illegible]攻[illegible]子[illegible]一人[illegible]伏[illegible]空[illegible]十才[illegible]兵以待

賊果突出[illegible]敗之孔[illegible]乃[illegible]王[illegible]兵守白[illegible]平[illegible]兵守[illegible]木[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]子[illegible]太[illegible]賊[illegible]分[illegible]其[illegible]少[illegible]至[illegible]山[illegible]合四[illegible]共拒[illegible]在江外[illegible]江內七[illegible]五司[illegible]九[illegible]助[illegible]乃[illegible]知[illegible]有伏令[illegible]用火[illegible]之[illegible]矢石而下[illegible]小[illegible]以[illegible]把[illegible]大[illegible]四[illegible]保[illegible]國[illegible]二[illegible]之中伏乃[illegible]死士[illegible]由山[illegible]之[illegible]四[illegible]至[illegible]祥[illegible]四[illegible]下[illegible]兵[illegible]木[illegible]先言[illegible]子[illegible]屯二郎[illegible]大行[illegible]之[illegible]世安[illegible]村二[illegible]士[illegible]之[illegible]木[illegible]入[illegible]世[illegible]及[illegible]以[illegible]卒[illegible]之[illegible]走[illegible]卒[illegible]平[illegible]兵[illegible]孔[illegible]世[illegible]乃[illegible]山口由[illegible]山[illegible]子[illegible]伏[illegible]平之[illegible]至[illegible]內[illegible]之伏以[illegible]伏[illegible]至高[illegible]分四[illegible]攻[illegible]女[illegible]兵二千[illegible]本[illegible]以防[illegible]國[illegible]令[illegible]外兵拒[illegible]伏[illegible]五百[illegible]國下而[illegible]山[illegible]中[illegible]北[illegible]出[illegible]伏[illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible]伏兵[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]官[illegible]北[illegible]之[illegible]水西[illegible]化[illegible]之安[illegible]臣[illegible]使一兵[illegible]路兵[illegible]足曰不用[illegible]時[illegible]計今死[illegible]分兵守時[illegible]曰兵分則力[illegible]官軍[illegible]可[illegible]世[illegible]之[illegible]元[illegible]江[illegible]曰此[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]取[illegible]江去[illegible]不[illegible]入[illegible]元[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]

[illegible]爲江賊遣千餘人沿江叫嚷以[illegible]之[illegible]賊[illegible]老[illegible]
[illegible]濟[illegible]河[illegible]及水西兵[illegible]拔河渡賊三月[illegible]賊以步騎[illegible]千[illegible]水
西軍[illegible]中[illegible]出戰賊[illegible]敗[illegible]反走[illegible]火[illegible]又[illegible]
已[illegible]河[illegible]兵先走[illegible]亦走[illegible]死者數千人是
日[illegible]亦渡河[illegible]與[illegible]佑石[illegible]七[illegible]山[illegible]
皆[illegible]分[illegible]賊[illegible]走之[illegible]入[illegible]江相去六十
里[illegible]未知明日[illegible]以永[illegible]兵二百出[illegible]遇賊[illegible]水
西[illegible]永[illegible]兵不之[illegible]殺三百人[illegible]江[illegible]江軍亦
不之[illegible]賊所[illegible]先[illegible]江[illegible]先[illegible]十卒多[illegible]死[illegible]及二子
[illegible]二萬人不存十一。[illegible]止[illegible]二人江水[illegible]不流[illegible]
居民[illegible]入城[illegible]近[illegible]敗[illegible]允[illegible]時[illegible]失[illegible]行取[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]不[illegible]子一官[illegible]知[illegible]高[illegible]之何[illegible]
之何人乃令[illegible]行生殺予奪[illegible]出其[illegible]臣所[illegible]國家大
計。一皆[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]
乃[illegible]臣不[illegible]出[illegible]入[illegible]民間[illegible]四出
如虎若[illegible]立[illegible]如[illegible]人[illegible]而陛下[illegible]不一
金[illegible]出入上下相[illegible]手[illegible]利[illegible]有司
不[illegible]不[illegible]吃[illegible]血以自[illegible]而陛下[illegible]不一[illegible]及金
取於[illegible]不足不止[illegible]取於[illegible]不[illegible]江不
止乃元老[illegible]其[illegible]臣[illegible]於[illegible]陛下之[illegible]士[illegible]不如[illegible]
玉[illegible]也[illegible]不省。[illegible]聞爲江賊[illegible]兵不進[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]化[illegible]不可用[illegible]方[illegible]士[illegible]賊
[illegible]南京右府僉書[illegible]化[illegible]留之[illegible]於[illegible]
乃[illegible]郎[illegible]京[illegible]被瓦[illegible]石[illegible]山
[illegible]前門[illegible]天[illegible]中一[illegible]尺[illegible]木[illegible]十三[illegible]
[illegible]營[illegible]分[illegible]左右[illegible]而自[illegible]

大軍仰攻[illegible]退至永安莊兩路官亦會[illegible]賊[illegible]一
[illegible]山[illegible]一[illegible]白石口[illegible]一[illegible]永安莊[illegible]前[illegible]
工芬[illegible]而[illegible]戰[illegible]前[illegible]敗[illegible]松門堡之
前距大[illegible]里[illegible]其[illegible]四月[illegible]芬年[illegible]大河天
全招討[illegible]亦死亡士卒二千人[illegible]卒往[illegible]死
我[illegible]其中[illegible]以[illegible]吉分兩[illegible]攻[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]至[illegible]而[illegible]乃[illegible]近[illegible]守[illegible]
孔[illegible]已[illegible]第二[illegible]下[illegible]守兵益多孔[illegible]已[illegible]入
而[illegible]遣兵[illegible]至[illegible]兵[illegible]殺官兵六十人居數日
[illegible]克[illegible]水[illegible]子山乃合兵[illegible]門[illegible]
賊上國死守[illegible]攻[illegible]門[illegible]小止[illegible]一[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]千[illegible]十[illegible]進至第四[illegible]上[illegible]
其[illegible]進[illegible]人出降其第一[illegible]不下[illegible]
關[illegible]內民[illegible]牛[illegible]孔英已[illegible]合[illegible]連戰紅碗水
土[illegible]分水[illegible]水牛[illegible]賊知[illegible]欲[illegible]之遣人詐降[illegible]知
其詐[illegible]以待賊[illegible]三萬[illegible]大[illegible]死戰三日[illegible]
賊乃退[illegible]賊令[illegible]人[illegible]上又[illegible]死[illegible]
信之[illegible]已知其詐[illegible]第二[illegible]三山[illegible]路[illegible]次
[illegible]長[illegible]子四面[illegible]而[illegible]
同日攻[illegible]兵力[illegible]止攻一國則二國必相助乃先攻長[illegible]二國[illegible]
[illegible]師亦[illegible]令代國[illegible]則以一軍守[illegible]防[illegible]力
攻三日[illegible]克之[illegible]四面[illegible]國其一面[illegible]死士[illegible]附[illegible]
至山[illegible]進攻[illegible]入國內木石交下[illegible]
士[illegible]死上[illegible]大[illegible]二[illegible]前[illegible]之賊大敗[illegible]一千九百有奇[illegible]
之賊亦[illegible]乃分兵六道攻克大小三[illegible]國下[illegible]
遣[illegible]岳[illegible]攻拔[illegible]竹[illegible]及半[illegible]江敗二[illegible]站賊

伏兵大水田，別以五千人來襲，敗還。賊乃擁眾薄大水田而環以一軍，殺大夫□□□局妓，斬□□□□□□臣合，會□□□□餘成將兵至，合泗城土官米師□兵再克河□□□，諸將□守，□□五營□□□賈□文林承□兵□破之，生禽守□，攻□□□復會五營，會□□□元□致敗，逃下□□死，令李□□并將其軍，□□從道□□□□□□以□□□□失險，乞降者相□□□祥□受之，賊死守□□□□石□□□□□□□□□人降，□合曰：去□□二十里有三關，入□門戶也，先□破之，則□□□□守□祥□其□，令□□□率四千夜□□下，□□以□十□□開門□其戍卒，□□□□□□□□河，攻□□□由□林□□□□，使賊□大敗，□臣亦□所部，□□□□至大水田。□統□狂八□□大□□龍國□□，□□□□攻，□化□關，□□詔以□□視師，化龍□前國□不能□，令孔□□□兵□力攻其□，水丙兵受賊□，賊□□□，且□以火□遣賊□，□知之，與監軍□□令□百□一，□□□其□□□百餘□，□國丈□賊□□□所□，□文□□□於□□□□□□出□□，□不敢復出，□軍相持四十餘日。天昔雨，將士□統□中苦戰。六月乙亥，天始□，□□進攻。七月二□，城郡卒□□□先□兒之，賊益□□金□死士□，□□丁丑，□以夜四鼓從國□斬□上，賊□□斬其守□者，□白□鳴□，賊大□，□□亦□□龍起，從刀巡□見四面皆火光，□□□妻子曰：各自□計，不□能□若矣，與二□妾□自縊，因命人焚其室，□□其子□□□□□□□出之，□□中，□中□矢□，□□而復□，□州平。計出師百十有四日，斬□二萬餘，生禽自□□以下百餘人，化龍□布，以□，乃名□例去□州，自□□符中入楊氏，二十九世，八百餘年，至是始□。

稅□孫朝，□求百方，□允貞每事裁抑，會□杖死太平□史武二□，朝使者□□□□承李□□允貞，疏□其罪，朝□動允貞抗□用□，帝留允貞疏不下，而下朝□於部院，李□□力□允貞，□□下允貞疏乃下。□山西軍民數千□允貞去，相率詣闕□留，京官亦□□論救，帝乃留□不問。　升□西永□□□州□思州□州入□

禮部尚書余繼登卒。□□□事，請元子冊立冠婚，疏屢上，以不得請□□，成疾，□□□及□□□曰：大□不□，□□官死不瞑目。病篤二月，遂卒，乞休不許，其□亦不許。秋七月辛□，太子少保□文□□□□言候□。□□言實□大□□□□□□居家□□學士□□□事□其□□□□□□及□□視之，□□□布衣□，□□足而已。　辛亥，□□□省。

給事中□□□言□□□□□一□，令□□□□郡守其月□□被□臣而□□至□□，清介絕俗之□，允貞所□□守□□保□□□，□□□□□□□不一，□問若鳥方□何不□。　刑部主事□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□立□□詔令當信，持疏晚文□□門，□令□□時帝□□□□□□□。　八月辛未，□□言成，□內閣□□□□示□官上冊立冠婚，及諸王分封儀，比□上留不下，此一□疏□之，帝曰：朕因小臣□□□□□□□□□□□□□長子□□□行之□，會□司□□□□□□民□□尚□□太常寺郎□□□□□一□，□郎中□□□□外郎□□□□□□□文□三□□□。　丙子，□□□□兵。　九月甲□，□□刑。　□□□□□□□兵□生□□□巡撫王□□□□□□李□及諸將失□，□以御□□日□□□□□□□□□□□□□官□□。

初，□□□之交有決林□□九□□□□□□州司□□□□國□□□□□，□□□當所□，□□父大□以□□□□□□其妾□平府□之□，□反□□天□上□其□石□太□太保合攻上□□□□□□□□□至承□□守□□世□□□之□□□十□□□王□□城□承□國□□所時方□□州□□世□十月辛未，命□□□□□師討之。

丙子，□□□阿瓦□□□□內□其□有□井可□□□十萬□□□□其事，帝許之，□□□□人方□□□井一□，□□□起

不聽。榮又劾尋甸知府蔡如川、趙州知州甘學闊，皆下錦衣獄。已又誣劾雲南知府熊鐸，下法司提問。　陳增□□□□□其吏巡撫鳳陽都御史李三才以□陵之□抑其爪牙，□者□令死囚引□□□構殺之。增□□□□民以□□，故多□□諸人。□一平，妖民作□□□州，易名古元，妄稱宋後，□其黨王化□□□□□□□□官，期明年二月□方起，謀洩，皆就獲。一平亡之□，□□。三才言：陛下愛珠玉，民亦□溫飽；陛下□子孫，民亦□□□。奈何陛下欲崇聚財賄，而不使小民享升斗之需；欲□□□萬年，而不使小民□□□夕之□。自古未有朝廷之政令、天下之情形一至於斯，而可□□□□者。今□數□多而陛下□□，則在□□□□臣□□□□□□而天下□□歆心，畏去無□，徒□□可□，□已。又言：臣□民□□月餘未□□□，近日□□凡□□□□不省此宗社存亡所□。一旦衆畔，土崩，小民皆□□□□□□□□□起，陛下□□□□，即□□□□明珠□□□□分之皆不□。　給事中田大益□□□說大□臣交章□□□□□皆不省。　李□劾□□□□百□□□□□□□□□□□□□早知□王正志□□□□□杖殺之，因□□二人，□叔亦以□□□□命逮正志。給事中□□□言正志□□□□□宜提□，叔所□□□□□下□□□□□□□□史□□□□近日所□□□□□□□□□如川、甘□□□王正志□□言□□□□□不得以一人□□□□□□不□□天□□正志□□抗□□□□□□□□□給之□□□□□□□□子□□□□立□□□侍郎朱國祚言：本朝外戚不得典政，□□立大典，非國家所□□□，況先帝立後□□□之□□□□之□子□生立之位，明□□□之節。因名制分，因分制□□□□一失其序，名分□□□□□□祖制□上明□□犯天下清□□此言也。□天民亦□□□非□□□□□□□□□□□□。十二月乙

未□午□□□州□□一□□□□□面□□不□□□□□□□□於市。　利瑪竇□□。初，大西洋意大里亞人利瑪竇□□□□□山□□□□□□□全□□天下有五大洲：第一曰亞細亞洲，凡百餘國，而中國居其一；第二曰歐羅巴洲，凡七十餘國，而意大里亞居其一；第三曰利未亞洲，亦百餘國；第四曰亞墨利加洲，地更大，以境土相連，分為南北二洲；最後得墨瓦臘尼加洲，為第五。而域中大地盡矣。其人□□天主耶穌教。言耶穌生於如德亞，在亞細亞洲中，西行教於歐羅巴。其生在漢元壽二年，皆□□不可□。及□□□以其方物進獻，□□□言：會典止有西洋瑣里國，無大西洋，其真偽不可知。又寄居二十年方行進貢，所貢天主及天主母圖，□仙骨□□□□，□不經。及□□□都，又不赴部審譯，而私寓僧舍，不知何意。乞給賜冠帶還國，勿令潛居兩京，與中人交往，別生事端。不報，已而帝嘉其遠來，假館授粲，給賜優厚。利瑪竇□□留不去，中國有天主教自此始。　陳奉掊克萬端，伐□□□□□□□□□□□□□上官，市民從者萬餘，哭□□□□□□□入□□□司□□乃免。命□□□京，撫治其爪牙。奉懸□□□□□金□其中，□京□□□之□□□□

二十九年春正月，□□□□□司以甲士千人自衛，□□□火箭□民居。民□□□門，□□人□之，多死，□其黨□□□□□可大□不敢出。□□□乃抗疏劾□九大罪，□亦□□□□京□命□□□，帝命□□京□方□□給事中田大益、御史李以□□交章劾□□□□□□，帝乃□□□名為是□□□□□□□□□□□民所□已□又□□□□知縣王之□以□□近□不可□，乃劾之，□□□□□判□宅、推官何棟如，帝怒，□□民而□□□□□以給事中□□文的□□并□□京宅之□□□。又□劾武昌同知卞孔時抗拒□□，時亦被逮。　壬子，以播州平，詔天下，□四川、貴州、湖廣□□加派田租，□賦，時有民□□□。　陳員韜攻其國，失利，江□□□□□州，命□□□□副將李

□文□分七□□□□□□□□苗□□□□□□□□大□攻□□
□□大食之□佐□天□四十八□□入古州□□□□之右□太
□□西上□山□□□□□之□□□□□□屯白沖
□□沈宋□□□文生□□皮林苗□□□。二月甲戌□□府
大聞□。□忠以□□知□□□□抗□□□之□九□□□□春
不□□□知□□斗牛□□世□□□□□□□□□斗牛□□自
□死巡□□□□□之帝反今□□□□□□同知宋□□□
□□有私□□□□之而□□□□又□□□□又□□兵
巡花□□□□□□□□□七□□□□□□□□巡行□□
□□□代□□□□金玉□行劫□所至知□□□□□□□□思
□□□□□□□生□□□□其□□□□□□私言□□子□十
人□□外增□□□田□十□七□□十十萬。□□子□居此
□□。□□京□□□□□□□武□民□□□□□□□□□
□□□□大□□京各列其□□之□□士民□□□□□□人□
□□□□□□□□□王府□□□□爪牙□文□□六人投
之江以□可大□□助□□其□□可大不□出□□□□□三百
人引兵□□□□□人□□不可□□□□□□□□□□□□
因□□□□□以大□乃□□□□□□□王府□月□□□京□
一□□□□□立代□給□中□文□□亦以□□□□□同到
□□去□六月不雨至今□□□□□□□□□□□民十八萬
人□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□二十
□□不□□之□□□□來□而□□之□又生不□□□□有□□
□之民□此何□也天下□□□□□人□□□□□其□而□之
□□□□□□立□□□□□□□□□□□可□□之□用□
所□□之人□□小民安□不□日□世□□□□已□□而□日
武□□□此□□不□□今□□亦死不□□亦死□其□□死□

□□□□□□□一□不可□□□下可□□□□□田大□□□下
□□□□□而□人□天下之人□□□□□□□□以□天災□
□山□川□□自上□□由□□□□□民耳目以自□□□曰
□官□今□人以□□□□不□□□□□□□□□大臣□中□
使臣不□入□□□□□□□四方□□□□在□人臣□□下□
日□□□□□□以□四方□□何□□□□才能自□也天下□
□而金玉□□手□世今陛下□□□□而□□□四方□□□日□
□□此時□□□□□以□天下□□□□耶帝□不□□四月乙
□□□官江西□□水□□□□□□二之一□□民帝乃
召□□□其□□天守□□□□之□□□□□有死□帝□□
乎□內□□究主□一□力□民心□□□□□□臣代可大□□
因□侍郎□可□帝□之□可大官□在□□二□□□王及行
□□財物□□計可大□□□民所□□兵□之出□可□王亦如之
□□□□□秀不久□□□□王正志□下□帝□□□□加析
□以□來□□□□□不□□□□□□而小□□則□□者主一□
□□□□□□之乃□□世□昌□□□州父老相□□□□
□京□□□人亦□何□□□□不□給□中□□□□□□
□正□□亦不□□□□□□方□□正志及王之□□死
升□□□□民府石阡府之□□□□□分□州□改□□□司
□□□民府□官司□□□□府同□台□□□以□□即□□
□□□□□□□州長官司□安州□□□□□□
以□□□□□仁□□□□□□府□四川布政司改平越□
□民府□平安□司□州□□長官司□□水安□司□□安□
以□□□□□□□清平□□。□□□安□司□□長官司□
□子□府□貴州布政司。山西□□□□以□年九十餘□乞
□□□二十上□□以□□使□民□允□不能□□之□允□

荅力五月□□士民立祠祀之。□國泰治□□□□立府□送行。
沈一貫因□□□下□言□□不□□天民借同官王士騏御史周
□□公疏□□□□天民士□□方□□□一年。士□宗沐子也。
□杭□□□□說太□□□□□□□民□□□□□數人□□□札
□□□□□□□杭州以免有司捕□者民□□□□論死。　六月
京師自去年六月至是月乙亥始雨。山東山西河南皆大旱。□□內
□。　丁亥，法司□□□不□。　□□□兵官馬林好文□能詩工□。
時□□□□□□十□□□□文□□不行。高淮□□林力□抗
八月淮□□□林以□□□□□□□戍□□□□沈一貫
言□□□□□□□兵乃令□□□□□□年已七十有大□時
士□□□及□□□□死□□□□又□□□木二市□□□□□□
在少□林□之子也。　秋□□□□□□□□之□□□□□□□
□□文□□□□□□□□□□之□□□□力任其役時□河
□役字吉口□□日高東星所□□□□□□□間三百里
河水尺□□□□□九月壬□□□□□大水河□□□□□家口
全河□□□性河□□□平沙河□□□□上□□□□□北岸
□□□□□□河□□□□□□而□□□□□□如□以□□同
□言□□□□□□□上流□□□□□不能行於□□□口而□□能行
於□□以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□全河
□□入□□□□□□□河臣□□□□□沈一□及給□中□有
□□以□言□□□□□□□□□口□河□北巡□□史□□□又
□□□□□□西北□□□□□□□口至□□□□□道三十□□□一
□是□□□帝乃令□□□□□河□□口而□□□□以□用。　□志
□□□四年於□□□□□大□□力□□□帝□□□□□亦
如□□□□□□□□□□太□□文□。　□□□久不□
□□□有□□□□□□一□不可，曰不正名而□□□□□□□

□諸王也。□□□□□□□□□□□□下令□日□行中□□司
□監□□□□□□不□□□□□□□□曰今日□□□不可□□。
其第戶部主事□□□□□□□□□□立□□□給□□而帝□□。
令改□一□封□□□□□不□□□□帝乃止。　癸丑，□貴州□
廷推閣臣，帝欲用□□朱國祚，又□大臣□□□用林□及久□
書。沈一貫□□□□□□年未及五十，□少□之，舍用老成之士。
□□□□戊午，□□□□□□□□□□□□大□士□□□。
中允□□□□□長子□□□□內侍云王□□□□□后亦多疾，左
右□□□后□□□妃正中宮位，其子□太子，以□王□完，曰此□
家大事，旦夕不測，□之□□□朝廷□人□完乃□□□□□□十
月上之，言□□□□□中宮役□□人□□□□□□自保臣
不□□□言□□□□□□臣□□□□知其不□□□□之宜
□□□言□□中宮不得以陛下，以□□□則子於父母之□□□
□□□陛下□□中宮有加□□□則子於父母之□當□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□罪之□□□□□入帝□□
立下□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□有□
沈一貫□□□□□□不□□□□百□□□□□□□臣□□
皇長子耶□□□□□□□皇長子□□□□□□□□□則□□
冊立一□廷臣乃不□言□□□□□不□□□□之□□曰吾昭
人於□可坐視乎。　己卯，立皇長子常洛為皇太子，封諸子常洵福
王，常浩瑞王，常潤惠王，常瀛桂王，詔告天下。壬辰，加上慈聖皇太后
尊號曰□□□□□□。　十一月，以□平□□□□□布政司。　十二月辛
未，□□□□□□市。　時□國內□□□□□太平□□□□□□□人還□
鮮，□□乞和，且□□□秀吉□□□□□□□□十□石□□□□
以□□□□□□□□□□□□又□□□中國，乃以□□求□□
請令兵部以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□招可。　江西□□□

[illegible]民變殺稅監[illegible]州通判陶有可論救之，[illegible]相劾前可，遂下獄。

三十年春正月己未，以四方災異赦蘇省。　二月己卯，帝不豫，急召諸大臣至仁德門，俄獨命沈一貫入啟祥宮後殿西煖閣。皇后、貴妃以疾不侍側，皇太后南面立稍北，帝稍東冠服席地坐，亦南面，太子諸王跪於前。一貫叩頭起居訖，帝曰：「先生前。朕病日篤矣，享國已久，何憾。佳兒佳婦付與先生，惟輔之為賢君。礦稅事，朕因殿工未竣，權宜取今，可與江南織造、江西陶器俱止勿行，所遣內監皆令還京。法司釋久繫罪囚，建言得罪諸臣皆復其官，給事中、御史即如所請補用。朕見先生止此矣。」言已就臥。一貫哭，太后、太子、諸王皆哭。一貫復奏：「今御醫求去者三，請定去留。」帝留戶部陳蕖、兵部田樂，而以工部尚書楊一魁先坐河不塞決口，致祖陵衝決，削其籍。一貫復叩首出，擬旨以進。是夕閣臣九卿俱直宿朝房。漏三鼓，中使捧諭至，具如帝語。一貫等諸大臣感甚。翌日帝疾瘳，悔之。中使二十輩至閣中取前諭，言礦稅不可罷，釋囚、錄直臣惟卿所裁。一貫欲不予，中使搏顙叩頭流血，一貫惶懼繳入。李戴等力爭，不聽。戴乃與[illegible]罪[illegible]發二事，即如詔旨行，頒示天下。[illegible]大事[illegible]須具疏再請[illegible]數曰，太僕寺卿南企仲以二事久稽，動致大事不能[illegible]，請罷二人而敕二部丞如前詔行。帝大怒，并二事停止，並企仲一官。給事中蕭近高、御史李培、余懋衡再疏請信明詔，帝益怒，並奪其俸。且令[illegible]前疏諸官，郎元標等。一貫力爭，得止。給事中張鳳翔奏請勒企仲他事斥為民，戴引罪求罷，不許。方帝欲追還前諭，田義力爭，帝怒，欲手刃義，義言愈力。而中使已持前諭至，復義見一貫，唾曰：「相公稍持之，礦稅撤矣，何怯也！」自是大臣言官疏請者日相繼，皆不復省。礦稅之害，遂終帝世。　甲申，重建乾清、坤寧二宮。　初，河套部長卜失兔相繼犯延綏、寧夏十餘年，比復從山後[illegible]諸部長[illegible]連為杜桐遣軍擊所敗，官軍又數出擒其諸部長，[illegible]於是吉[illegible]卜赴[illegible]乞款於延綏巡撫王見賓等，寧夏亦請於巡撫黃嘉善，時寧夏事以聞。[illegible]臣[illegible]主會見賓以安撫夷民論罷，時[illegible]亦遷去，代者孫維城，嘉善亦二人並申約束。閏月丙申，復河套諸部貢市。維城又條善後六事，嘉善亦條上七事，悉報可。　初，李贄為姚安知府，一旦自去其髮，冠服坐堂皇，上官勒令解任。[illegible]定向在黃安，招致徒眾，小有才，機辨，定向不能勝也。贄日引士大夫好禪者與之游，雜以婦女，專崇釋氏，卑侮孔孟。已北游通州。乙卯，張問達上疏劾之，逮下獄，懼罪不食死。　[illegible]山水[illegible]阻，[illegible]李三才[illegible]自鎮口[illegible]至臺兒莊二百里，開[illegible]大渠以避[illegible]，[illegible]費二十[illegible]萬，[illegible]留[illegible]之。會戶部侍郎趙世卿力爭，三才遂引疾求去，帝慰其委，勿許之。淮[illegible]巡按御史崔邦亮、巡漕御史李思孝、給事中曹于汴、御史[illegible]九人交章乞留。御史史學遷言：「陛下以[illegible]增[illegible]故欲去三才，[illegible]何以解其官？年來中使四出，海內如沸，李盛春之去以王虎，魏允貞之去以孫朝，前漕臣李誌之去亦以[illegible]稅事，而[illegible]臣、守令去者不可勝數。今三才復繼之，淮上軍民以三才罷，將甘心於[illegible]增，[illegible]不敢出，三才不當去可知。」帝嘗才報，三才得去，淮之徐州連歲難代。　戊午，河州黃河峽城[illegible]官陳事，以[illegible]民漕運，兩[illegible]淮安東，並淮山東，[illegible]李[illegible]陝西梁永，雲南楊榮等[illegible]不[illegible]於事，乞並[illegible]，不報。　戶部尚書陳蕖以疾乞罷，留侍郎張養蒙署事，會養蒙亦有疾，在告，[illegible]給事中夏子陽劾其託疾避事。二月，帝罷[illegible]養蒙，進趙世卿尚書，召還部，而以侍郎謝杰署倉場事。三才[illegible]未得代，不請留之。帝乃令三才供事，俟代者，亦竟不遣代也。　雲南人恨楊榮入骨，甲申，焚越民燒榮稅廠，殺委官張安民，榮益肆虐，[illegible]杖斃數千人。　夏四月辛丑，振順天、永平饑。　五月乙亥，法司請寬[illegible]才報。　初，[illegible]相劾[illegible]於上疏，知縣李[illegible]戒邑人敢以食物市者死，相競日[illegible]而[illegible]相乃[illegible]宋人[illegible]劾[illegible]

奪之又[illegible]折[illegible]將軍[illegible]兒[illegible]而動[illegible]主使帝[illegible]言切責[illegible]兒[illegible]
巡按御史吳達可言宋人[illegible]受刑又[illegible]之以[illegible]責將使天[illegible]人人
自危[illegible]不[illegible]正相[illegible]宦[illegible]史[illegible]兆京[illegible]相[illegible]且
言高淮[illegible]李[illegible]元[illegible]民[illegible]不可一日[illegible]世[illegible]
杜高亦[illegible]治相[illegible]宋[illegible]不[illegible]相又[illegible]山采
采大木[illegible]山石[illegible]達可[illegible]不可[illegible]臣亦[illegible]之乃[illegible]
沈[illegible]今不允沈一[illegible]以土心[illegible]附[illegible]其[illegible]李三
才曰[illegible]公[illegible]何以[illegible]之三才[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]同心一[illegible]三才[illegible]七月[illegible]至[illegible]中所[illegible]稅
之言[illegible]方[illegible]守[illegible]三[illegible]一[illegible]共上之帝[illegible]能用
[illegible]所[illegible]稅所入[illegible]四十[illegible]自稅使四出[illegible]不
行數年間[illegible]三之一四方[illegible]亦知之[illegible]入[illegible]而內供日[illegible]增
金花[illegible]二十[illegible]日[illegible]已[illegible]世[illegible]言[illegible]用不支[illegible]
俱金花[illegible]百[illegible]不[illegible]世[illegible]乃[illegible]內[illegible]百[illegible]太
[illegible]五十[illegible]以[illegible]許言切責[illegible]　奸人[illegible]
言呂宋[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]可得金十[illegible]三千[illegible]帝即[illegible]之
命下[illegible]言近中外[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]天[illegible]高令[illegible]
[illegible]奸[illegible]女六十六人私[illegible]三十大舟二百大杠[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]何如[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]不失[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]并[illegible]
兵十[illegible]犯內[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]又以[illegible]山[illegible]
見[illegible]言此其[illegible]不[illegible]上之[illegible]明而[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]不可[illegible]臣聞[illegible]市[illegible]已[illegible]二[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]力而[illegible]即[illegible]在[illegible]外亦[illegible]任人[illegible]之理[illegible]不
[illegible]而出[illegible]何引[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]而已[illegible]年[illegible]正
由[illegible]此況以[illegible]令行之[illegible]大[illegible]奸[illegible]一本[illegible]
[illegible]家大[illegible]之[illegible]用[illegible]本[illegible]事中[illegible]史[illegible]子

什朱吉[illegible]亦[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible]阿[illegible]犯[illegible]司言
[illegible]來使[illegible]正以[illegible]正[illegible]追[illegible]
司[illegible]正以[illegible]去　冬十月戊戌[illegible]江北災　丙辰停刑　十
一月朝鮮王[illegible]言[illegible]來[illegible]和[illegible]兵[illegible]乞[illegible]兵[illegible]司
本國[illegible]帝曰[illegible]十[illegible]法[illegible]在[illegible]因命其使
臣[illegible]　[illegible]守[illegible]王時和百戶千一
成[illegible]往[illegible]宋人[illegible]之大[illegible]人[illegible]之曰天[illegible]
[illegible]奸[illegible]生[illegible]今[illegible]奸[illegible]於[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]花[illegible]而[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]間曰天[illegible]人[illegible]山山各有主安得[illegible]生金豆是何[illegible]
也時和不[illegible]曰此[illegible]金何[illegible]且所自[illegible]大[illegible]
欲殺之[illegible]人共[illegible]乃[illegible]時和[illegible]死守臣以[illegible]治[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]而[illegible]宋人[illegible]中[illegible]取其地[illegible]內[illegible]
之

三十一年[illegible]巡[illegible]史宋[illegible]言[illegible]內[illegible]江十
知府木[illegible]以[illegible]江自太祖令木氏世官[illegible]石門以[illegible]
西域守[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]必失[illegible]之
心卽令[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]
疏上[illegible]　三月戊午吏部[illegible]天下郡守[illegible]不[illegible]時[illegible]
[illegible]侍郎十[illegible]九十四天下[illegible]巡[illegible]三[illegible]司六十六知府二十
五[illegible]大[illegible]力[illegible]亦不[illegible]　[illegible]部尚[illegible]卒[illegible]作[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]下[illegible]人心[illegible]之[illegible]太子少保
[illegible]州[illegible]文[illegible]有司[illegible]而[illegible]世失[illegible]
心[illegible]有子[illegible]四川[illegible]兵官李[illegible]副使[illegible]
光宇[illegible]之[illegible]　夏四月丁亥朔日有食之[illegible]禮部[illegible]侍郎郭正域
言[illegible]日食[illegible]且[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]言上

日食占曰日從上食占[illegible]君知佞人用之以亡其[illegible]既一貫[illegible]而[illegible]之正域曰宰相[illegible]成危[illegible]不[illegible]史耶一貫聞之[illegible] 先是楚王[illegible]以[illegible]子久未生[illegible]封其庶長子[illegible]世子[illegible]紹[illegible]其宗[illegible]持不上已[illegible]封其從子[illegible]郡王既一貫使大[illegible]以帝命[illegible]郡正域正域[illegible]於門曰楚王以中尉[illegible]封[illegible]子[illegible]仍中尉不得為郡王妃年來五十[illegible]子亦不得[illegible]世子一貫[illegible]以[illegible] 楚平府[illegible]

五月丙辰[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible] 方[illegible]陪祀者多託疾郭正域言祀[illegible]不及[illegible]上不親祀所致[illegible]下[illegible]冬至大祀上必親行帝[illegible]之而不能用

戊寅京師[illegible]大雨[illegible] 河決單[illegible]及[illegible]決[illegible]又決[illegible]四[illegible]口太行堤[illegible]昭陽湖入夏鎮[illegible]衝運道[illegible]閘[illegible]河侍郎李化龍[illegible]至[illegible]李二才[illegible]再開泇河[illegible]之邳州直河以[illegible]河[illegible]給事中侯慶遠言泇河成則[illegible]工可[illegible]河入淮[illegible]則[illegible]水[illegible]而[illegible]安[illegible]又言[illegible]太少宜[illegible]太[illegible]任[illegible]成從之

郭正域[illegible][illegible]先[illegible]呂本[illegible]四人[illegible]而改[illegible]一人[illegible]伍文定[illegible]宗[illegible]有年[illegible]七人既一貫[illegible]以本[illegible]其[illegible]以呂[illegible]從祀孔子[illegible]廷而[illegible]十四人[illegible]久之共[illegible]七十四人[illegible]中不[illegible]

初[illegible]王[illegible]宮人胡氏[illegible]生子[illegible]云內官郭綸以王妃兄王如言[illegible]子[illegible]妃[illegible]人如[illegible]王玉子[illegible]任若[illegible]許[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]王妃[illegible]王[illegible]亦封[illegible]化王[illegible]許王[illegible]如言[illegible]女也[illegible]人許[illegible]子不[illegible]既一貫[illegible]子本[illegible]上月[illegible]四[illegible]至乃上之令下[illegible]入[illegible]可[illegible]行[illegible]名者凡二十九人[illegible]王英[illegible]武岡王[illegible]江夏王[illegible]昭[illegible]子本[illegible]令[illegible]

日月以上[illegible]下郭正域[illegible]公[illegible]從之初既一貫[illegible]正域[illegible]司[illegible]及[illegible]上正域行[illegible]一貫[illegible]王不[illegible]又[illegible]人[illegible]百金[illegible]正域[illegible]且[illegible]金正域[illegible]拒之已而[illegible]可[illegible]及[illegible]上言[illegible]左[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]郎主[illegible]主則云[illegible]公[illegible]於西[illegible]門日[illegible]乃[illegible]三十七人各具一[illegible]人人殊李廷機以左侍郎代正域[illegible]正域[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]太[illegible]其[illegible]以上一貫[illegible]文[illegible]史康不[illegible]不以[illegible]閣正域[illegible]子本[illegible]一貫[illegible]遺狀一貫[illegible]正域[illegible]人[illegible]上疏給事中[illegible]正域以[illegible]右正域[illegible]之[illegible]文又言正域父[illegible]王故因[illegible]之正域所[illegible]一貫[illegible]以[illegible]世[illegible]府[illegible]史力言王非[illegible]一貫合[illegible]保[illegible]王其[illegible]再問帝以[illegible]子[illegible]位二十[illegible]年何至[illegible]不足[illegible]勿[illegible]

六月[illegible]人[illegible]宗人皆[illegible]有[illegible]中官王[illegible]近京采[illegible]可[illegible]五千[illegible]師京營兵[illegible]西山[illegible]戶[illegible]朝以[illegible]人[illegible]失[illegible]既一貫[illegible]且[illegible]田太[illegible]國家大[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]文及給事中[illegible]史沈正[illegible]不納[illegible]用中官[illegible]乃召[illegible]

高淮[illegible]家丁三百[illegible]金[illegible]天[illegible]入大內[illegible]帝住[illegible]門外田大[illegible]文[illegible]及同官[illegible]十[illegible]金王[illegible]十萬[illegible]士[illegible]人[illegible]何[illegible]李[illegible]人[illegible]兵[illegible]住京[illegible]乃[illegible]百年未有之[illegible]史[illegible]九[illegible]世[illegible]孔[illegible]一給事中[illegible]有年[illegible]淮[illegible]官[illegible]死[illegible]立皆不[illegible]淮因上疏[illegible]守[illegible]同[illegible]兵部[illegible]其[illegible]帝[illegible]淮[illegible]國[illegible]之[illegible]自[illegible]死士時

時比部對獄會審原勘所走闕餽宗室珠貂數與其家爭功閣為內
外戚者其事。郭正域四疏乞休，秋八月，許之去。錢夢皋遂疏劾正
域，如楊應文擁且訐其不法數事，請錮正域。詔下部議，李廷
機等劾正域而請其已去，可無苛求；張問達則謂藩王訐信，退大臣
不可輕，乃不罪正域，令巡按御史勘王所訐以聞。初，御史錢龍
巡按楚，賡與布政使王泮輩不合，起可之逆劾事官去焉，純劾罷
機。御史于永清按陝西，貪僭，純偕同劾，給事中姚文蔚與純異，以黨
劾純，又與姚文蔚比而傾純，純不勝憤，上疏發永清、文蔚狀，並及
文蔚後沈一貫。一貫令各疏辯，帝下永清、文蔚等二疏，而純疏留
不下。純三疏乞去，因力求去，帝不許。永清、一貫黨給事中
陳治則、鍾兆斗遂希指劾純，湯兆京不平，疏斥其妄。純求去，章二十
上，杜門者九閱月，帝雅重純，留之，純不得已，強起視事。九月朔，
工江北盜起，睢州賊楊思敬作亂，事三方乃書迅雷陵大風
拔木，洪水滔天，天變疊見，古元方隙於徐學大學，抗疏：而睢
州巨盜又復見告，人心搖矣。陛下每有徵求，必曰內府乏，夫使內
府果乏，是社稷之福也，所謂損上而天下肥也；而其實不然，陛下所
謂匱乏者，黃金未滿北斗，珠玉未及天耳。小民嗷嗷不飽，而以徵求者
妙無時，竊恐旃蒲路之間，惟兩民惟有死，陛下卒不悟，然後悔悟，那陛下
毋謂所鴆亂之言未必然也，若民已然矣，將置陛下何地哉？不報。
冬十月甲申，停刑。丙申，官賞討楊應龍功之。時朝政大非，上
下否隔，甚沈一貫小有救正，大事依違其間，物望漸減。一貫又與沈
鯉不相能，郭正域以文章氣節，為鯉所重，一貫尤忌正域，欲因事傾正
域。鯉之不執弟子禮，又數以事與執爭，一貫每恨。十一月甲子昧
爽，自朝房至勳戚大臣門，各有匿名書一帙，名曰續憂危竑議，託鄭
福成為問答。鄭福成者，謂鄭氏子福王當成也。大略言帝於東宮不
得已而立，他日必易，其特用朱賡內閣者，寓更易之義。賡與戎政尚
書王世揚、三邊總督李汶、保定巡撫孫瑋、少卿張養志、錦衣都督王
之楨、千戶王名世、王承恩等，共結黨宮掖，謀易太子，而尤惡沈人，皆
謂之妖書。賡最太監陳矩得之以聞，賡亦己邸門得書，大懼，立疏乞
避位。帝大怒，敕東廠、錦衣衛、五城巡視御史等大索，而懸賞購之。初，
先是，生員皦生光嘗為富商包繼志詩，有鄭主乘黃屋句，以脅繼志及
鄭國泰，金生光亦坐，人多疑之。百戶蔣臣捕之至，巡城御史
康丕揚又先後捕僧達觀、醫者沈令譽等，廠衛捕可疑者一人，曰毛
尚文，之婿等，則謂出於郭正域家。同知胡化又告妖書出教官阮
明卿手。時大獄鋒起，都城人人自危。
一貫欲因事陷正域，遂出子楊應等，張其事，令言故書在
郭正域家。達觀亦時時游公卿門，嘗與正域厚，門橋達觀，文則正域僧
也。一貫稱帝意，以臣下有相傾者，陛下以激動帝意，舉並言妖書
播刊不先不待，僧在楚王親人之時，嘗劾正域，乃尤謂門徒沈令譽
又正城食客胡化則正城同鄉同年，實皆奸黨，郭之再治根本宜
正城貳除首惡之罪。又彈劾鯉奸黨數事，請勒令閉住，不得則為生
光等預首妖書，帶與同一情狀，請必緝其黨與兄弟，押首闕下。會
捕正城及其兒醫子監丞正位也，諸人濟使還，辛日夜操兵圍守鯉
邸。正城方登舟未行，亦發卒圍之，搜村舍旁近，且又密告正城日
遣使入風之自殺。正城曰：大臣有罪，當伏□誅，何安能自辱以求那？
帝知鯉無不問，令正城仍還籍聽勘，以了扶蘇反賊，斥為民而韶
書遣錄捕所捕者，一貫方欲了場解得免之禍。偕人鄭矩欲坐嘉處
一貫則嘗引鯉止城，矩偏正色拒之，嘉處者李戴場也，且會讞處不
服。其捕獲黨引妖命閣而身之，按令嘗讞，俾刑部郎中于玉立致史
部郎中王士騏書中，及其起官事下吏部按問。十二月丙戌，帝召見
皇太子於啟祥宮，賜手敕、慰諭，玉立十騏皆削籍，詔戴玉立官，嘗
戴不能錯其罪，戴引罪而疏紙讀用印，復被詰責，令致仕，尋書以治

獄辭具，任同得達觀拷死，令[illegible]生光死不承，法司迫化引正域及[illegible]，
化大呼曰：明知我仇也，故訐之。正域與化雖[illegible]二十年不通問，何由同
作妖書？我亦不知誰為妖書者。帝知化枉，釋之。[illegible]陳汝忠掠訊術
文，[illegible]正域之婢媼及傭書者男女十五人與生光雜治，然無所得。
汝忠以錦衣告身餌術文曰：能告賊，即得之。令引令[illegible]且以[illegible]
氏十歲女為證，矩詰女曰：汝見妖書版有幾？曰：盈屋。矩笑曰：妖書僅
二三紙，版安得盈屋耶？詰術文曰：令[illegible]刊書何日？術文曰：十一月
十六日。王世揚曰：妖書以初十日獲，而十六日又刊耶？有兩妖書耶？
拷生光妻妾及十歲兒，皆身無完膚，又以鐵剳指爪，必欲引正域，皆
不服。生光仰視[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]曰：死則死耳，奈何教我迎相公指妄
引郭侍郎乎？還純等力為正域解，事[illegible]解，[illegible]置小[illegible]關中刊[illegible]。
[illegible]天戍[illegible]民[illegible]院言路[illegible]用大僚，[illegible]官，起[illegible]
獄，權稅使十事，而上書天[illegible]聽，將有反治八字，每入[illegible]燒香拜
禱，成指為詛咒。帝取入視之曰：此非詛咒。[illegible]者曰：彼詛咒[illegible]匿不
宣耳。帝知其誣，不聽。[illegible]致仕大學士王家屏卒，贈少保，諡文端。
三十二年春二月壬寅，朝臣請補司道郡守及遣巡方御史，不報。
三月甲子，乾清宮成。[illegible]蘇松稅監劉成以水災請暫停米稅，帝以歲
額六萬，米稅居半，不當盡停，今以四萬為額。[illegible]世卿言：[illegible]者[illegible]免米
稅，若復再征，已失大信於天下。今成欲免稅額之半，而陛下不從，
豈惟[illegible]一念[illegible]昭[illegible]尚存，而陛下反漠然不動心乎？不報。[illegible]夏四月辛
巳朔，日有食之。張問達言：比年日食，皆在純陽之月，其變尤大，請
修省語，極危切，帝終不納。[illegible]妖書獄久不具，[illegible]人了[illegible]語近侍曰：何
為欲殺我好講官？諸人聞之，皆懼。[illegible]事[illegible]文[illegible]備其[illegible]情[illegible]局如
[illegible]閱達齡往見沈一貫曰：郭公將不免人[illegible]，[illegible]吾輩殺之。一貫[illegible]
[illegible]郭地若[illegible]者，又[illegible]曰：亦知公無意殺之也，第[illegible]承風下石，而
公不早[illegible]此，[illegible]何辭以謝天下？一貫[illegible]，[illegible]未[illegible]不[illegible]救。

正色責以大義，諸宦官與正域同死。虞在告，再貽書一貫請速具獄，
無株連。陳矩亦欲坐生光即可[illegible]，前所[illegible]已當死，且欲案主名，帝必欲甚
之，[illegible]歸[illegible]罪無尸，李廷機亦以生光前詩與妖書詞合，與御史沈裕
徐宗濂俱署名上，[illegible]定讞，坐生光[illegible]連[illegible]大[illegible]與[illegible]欲坐正域，郎中
王述古抵讞於地，大事乃止。丁未，磔生光於市，妻子[illegible]及書正域始
得歸。[illegible]李化龍大開泇河，自直河至李家港一百六十餘里，是月工
成，運艘避[illegible]河之險，[illegible]深為利。[illegible]五月癸酉，雷火焚長陵明樓，時
礦稅使久不撤，[illegible]諸說一貫[illegible]朱[illegible]各為[illegible]，時上之一日大雨，
曰可矣。一貫[illegible]閣故[illegible]曰：帝[illegible]礦稅疏入多不報，今吾輩言而
未服，[illegible]之上，[illegible]而取[illegible]亦一機也。一貫[illegible]從之，帝得疏曰：必
有[illegible]，[illegible]心動，然不為罷。[illegible]六月丙戌，以陵災令[illegible]官[illegible]刑
獄，停[illegible]任[illegible]為民。[illegible]丁酉，昌平大水，[illegible]長陵、泰陵、昭陵、四陵石梁。妖
[illegible]帝下詔，[illegible]政，世卿上疏言：今日[illegible]政孰有切於罷礦稅
者？古明主不[illegible]異物，今世[illegible]入之財，[illegible]牛之[illegible]，[illegible]給之，有何是
[illegible]？[illegible]計，不可不罷者一。多取所以招尤，[illegible]必將[illegible]距[illegible]，
足致倒戈之禍，是為宗社計，不可不罷者二。古者國家無事則積[illegible]
上之[illegible]，有事則[illegible]金[illegible]之[illegible]，安有[illegible]四海之山，[illegible]三家之市，[illegible]弓
矢，[illegible]及[illegible]民，[illegible]室[illegible]垣，[illegible]延[illegible]，[illegible]經十數年而不休者，[illegible]為國家計，
不可不罷者三。[illegible]漁[illegible]，[illegible]則[illegible]，[illegible]好[illegible]子
女而[illegible]家，飲恨人[illegible]，[illegible]此而不已，後將[illegible]民困
計，不可不罷者四。國家財賦，不在民則在官，今[illegible]括入奸人之橐，故
[illegible]祖而[illegible]祖[illegible]，[illegible]稅而[illegible]稅，[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]，[illegible]外府一空，言[illegible]若[illegible]為國[illegible]，不可不罷
者[illegible]信如四時[illegible]前書[illegible]心[illegible]，今
年復一年，更待何日？人子有[illegible]言，王命[illegible]是為詔令計，不可不
罷者六。[illegible]以至[illegible]上何[illegible]不取之民，民何[illegible]

不[illegible]之上，嗟此赤子，曾[illegible]乃民方[illegible]呼以供九重之欲，而陛下不少卹其[illegible]；民方奔走以供九重之[illegible]，而陛下不少卹其勞；民方[illegible]以供九重之[illegible]，而陛下不少卹其[illegible]近之於心，必有不自安者矣。陛下勿謂此[illegible]小民可[illegible]，殺自我生，殺自我而不足介意也。民之心即天之心，今天[illegible]仍[illegible]火妖[illegible]淫兩[illegible]主[illegible]不[illegible]生其[illegible]非適。欲今日欲回天意在卹民心，欲卹民心在[illegible]，無煩再計而決者。帝[illegible]之而不行。秋七月庚戌，京師大雨，[illegible]壞[illegible]宇[illegible]水房[illegible]民。[illegible]人李[illegible]久[illegible]大[illegible]和[illegible]人[illegible]其合[illegible]殺遁貢市[illegible]而守之，閉關[illegible]來使上[illegible]於天子，合[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]王[illegible]。[illegible]來及守[illegible]以來守[illegible]大敕白[illegible]秀[illegible]不[illegible]入而會已[illegible]二大[illegible]直抵[illegible]代太[illegible]令[illegible]久居[illegible]亦[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]之[illegible]已，乃令三人[illegible]其會[illegible]又[illegible]遣[illegible]會不[illegible]去[illegible]已[illegible]人[illegible]二[illegible]食[illegible]代[illegible]會[illegible]司此有[illegible]自[illegible]往[illegible]有[illegible]大[illegible]下人[illegible]刃[illegible]坐有[illegible]氣[illegible]所[illegible]曾心折，乃曰：「我[illegible]不[illegible]此言。」時[illegible]命[illegible]許民下[illegible]犯者必[illegible]所[illegible]食即[illegible]所子[illegible]去[illegible]伏[illegible]。八月，田大[illegible]矣[illegible]陛下[illegible]亦[illegible]利自私[illegible]外[illegible]不[illegible]中外[illegible]工困而[illegible]臣上下[illegible]一令及民[illegible]言相[illegible]人[illegible]天[illegible]妖[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]天[illegible]明矣。臣[illegible]十[illegible]年[illegible]行不可[illegible]而[illegible]止[illegible]一[illegible]今[illegible]因[illegible]說不[illegible]而[illegible]小[illegible]則百工之[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]必[illegible]何益[illegible]陛下中[illegible]以來所以[illegible]明之[illegible]而甘[illegible]之行[illegible]止[illegible]家計[illegible]不知家之[illegible]必[illegible]自[illegible]以來[illegible]然可[illegible]

一日變生，陛下何以自解於天下[illegible]不省。時中外[illegible]稅，帝[illegible]不[illegible]遑[illegible]不知所出。辛丑，[illegible]廷臣伏文[illegible]帝[illegible]睦有[illegible]倡[illegible]曰[illegible]御史臣純，帝[illegible]成[illegible]人[illegible]曰[illegible]且下。已而卒不行。初，工部尚[illegible]可[illegible]於大[illegible]死[illegible]稽二[illegible]開河，分黃以[illegible]水[illegible]河工一[illegible]並[illegible]。丙午，李化龍首[illegible]分水河[illegible]稱[illegible]由[illegible]者三之二。化龍以憂去。[illegible]河侍郎[illegible]時[illegible]林[illegible]上[illegible]復大[illegible]。自是[illegible]年三月開[illegible]河[illegible]由直河口進，九月開召公[illegible]入[illegible]河[illegible]絡及官民船[illegible]以[illegible]。九月庚申，[illegible]大[illegible]。乙丑，有星[illegible]九色[illegible]分有[illegible]延所[illegible]因乃[illegible]京[illegible]宅何[illegible]如[illegible]惟卡孔特[illegible]如故[illegible]京十[illegible]來有用不[illegible]空言[illegible]陞西士人之[illegible]出[illegible]二十年武昌三[illegible]人[illegible]之。閏月庚辰，[illegible]及[illegible]地一日十[illegible]鄉民居並[illegible]白[illegible]界地裂三丈[illegible]出[illegible]水[illegible]文[illegible]南京給[illegible]中[illegible]士[illegible]言[illegible]往[illegible]水[illegible]天[illegible]地[illegible]四川[illegible]夏天[illegible]山東山西年妖人妖今甘[illegible]又天[illegible]地[illegible]山[illegible]川[illegible]陛下明知[illegible]而[illegible]是以天下[illegible]也[illegible]今出內[illegible]稅使[illegible]指見以[illegible]成不[illegible]王[illegible]人[illegible]武昌宗人[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]有司[illegible]治宗人[illegible]才[illegible]可[illegible]始[illegible]不平。辛丑，大[illegible]可[illegible]死[illegible]情以[illegible]告。沈一[illegible]兵[illegible]令本下[illegible]宗人[illegible]。河[illegible]出[illegible]湖穿李[illegible]口出[illegible]口[illegible]口亦[illegible]平地成[illegible]。冬十月，[illegible]平播州功。先是，呂宋合[illegible]兵[illegible]步[illegible]岸[illegible]市[illegible]人[illegible]利[illegible]之[illegible]乃下令[illegible]人[illegible]名分二百人為一[illegible]入即[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]走[illegible]兵來攻[illegible]兵伏死[illegible]大[illegible]山會[illegible]來攻[illegible]死[illegible]兵少[illegible]會乃[illegible]和[illegible]人[illegible]人[illegible]其陛下山攻城伏兵[illegible]人敗，先後死者二萬五千人。會今[illegible]所[illegible]人[illegible]許[illegible]中守臣[illegible]人[illegible]不得已[illegible]之[illegible]

令死者家屬往取其孥與帑。徐學聚告變於朝。帝驚悼。下法司議奸徒罪。十二月。議上。帝曰。張嶷等欺誑朝廷。生釁海外。致二萬商民盡膏鋒刃。損威辱國。死有餘辜。卽梟首傳示海上。呂宋酋擅殺商民。撫按官議罪以聞。學聚乃移檄呂宋。數以擅殺罪。令送死者妻子歸。竟不能討也。

程守訓所至恣橫。獨畏李三才。不敢至淮。三才劾治之。得贓數十萬。陳增懼爲己累。幷搜獲其奇珍異寶及僭用龍文服器。幷其黨械入京。鞫治伏法。遠近快之。

桂林平樂猺獞據險肆亂。殺知縣張士毅。焚劫無虛月。總兵官鎮遠侯顧寰僉事茅坤等進勦。斬四百八十四。俘獲男女三百四十。牛馬器械甚衆。

復置廣西上映州。屬思恩府。以山西忻州直隸布政司。

明紀卷第四十五

明紀卷第四十六

賜進士出身工部候補主事廣衛司行走陳鶴纂

卹贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣侍讀中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀八 起甲辰萬曆三十二年，盡己未四十七年

三十二年春正月，督修京師外城。庚辰，頒定夕收遺兵冠儀。遼東副將柴國柱敗敵，斬首二百有奇，獲馬駝甲仗無算。大計京朝官。沈一貫欲庇其私人錢夢皋、鍾兆斗等，憚吏部侍郎楊時喬方正，欲令兵部尚書蕭大亨主之。沈鯉持不可。一貫又屬時喬封一燦，傳請諸其兄考功郎一燦，一燦亦辭不應。時喬乃與溫純力為澄汰，夢皋及御史張似渠、于永清輩，咸在察中。又以年例出兆斗於外。一貫大恨，密言於帝，留察疏不下。初，南京御史朱吾弼掌察，時以朝大因言郭正域疾要居己，不可以提察事，御史以建言人枝殺巡撫，方詳數月，言王既非假，何得以錢夢皋遂訐奏，媒為正域黨，以報使顧逐時者。給府京察為正域黨，隨帝意見，疏特留夢皋，吳議貴州按察使，俱降校，已留科道之被察者，而嚴旨責時喬等。伸復察疏仍留不下。時喬等皆疏辨求去。是時南京吏部尚書同事與考功郎中徐必達亦持正不撓。必達與給事中錢純臣同領察事。純臣受屬更議，當大計日，必達遂糾建部純臣，面摘之，逮一歷大察。察疏又同事自察疏亦久不下。夏四月辛亥，南京守人[illegible]等二人，執殺候等四人，自稱楚英燒等二十三人於高[illegible]，二十三人於道，從自是無敢言者。五月丙申，鳳陽大風雨，毀陵殿神座。庚子，雷震凰丘、槁竿。六月乙巳，以雷震，命修省事。廷據帥司刑條上修省事宜，復言今□陽失，更卯[illegible]，宜罷撤。不報。錢夢皋、鍾兆斗既得留，復責訐溫純，謂純黨曲庇叛人，民難以納。賊臣大鉞，爭劾夢皋等。夢皋等亦再疏劾純，求罷，并侵楊時喬。時書純皆求去。前南京職方郎中劉元珍言：沈一貫自秉政以來，比暱

檢人，賣官奸恩，假手京察之權，以售私嫌，罔朝廷之恩，以市威福，上不忠於君，大於是。近見夢皋有疏，每以黨加人。從古小人未有不以朋黨之說先空善類者。所關治亂安危之機，非細故也。一貫亟自辨，乞明示鋼罪之意，以禪當疏夢皋。又詆元珍為純黨，大皆不報。未幾，廷臣以留用言官之故，貶元珍一級，調邊方。一貫疏救，俾量還及同官龐禾成得亦爭之。又從朱吾弼復疏直元珍，力詆夢皋，因力詆一貫。員外郎賀燦然亦疏論京察事，主事鄭時疏劾一貫，數圍者十月曰：一貫之當黨，自日使陛下之社稷可[illegible]南郊，鄭正書奏，請領行，數言之時，其言天下其奸以懼陛下，使早除黨，帝得疏，俱命並元珍疏二[illegible]。出會同事給由入都，引疾乞致仕，許之。帝論朱吾弼得留南京掌察諸臣。北京之察，皆從中出，人情各臣等。今者出自原擬，則二百餘年大典，自臣輩之臣死不敢奉詔。帝又遣中使傳諭，欲去純。大臣去國，必采公論，豈可於劾時遽允。會南京給事中陳良訓等論夢皋、兆斗，陰有所恃，明比作奸，宜亟斥之，而疏對，以全大臣之體。秋七月，帝以御史[illegible]前疏子純，欲仕南北，疏亦下。夢皋、兆斗皆引去，時喬以與純共事，疏請罷，不報。遂及御史[illegible]疏攻元珍特[illegible]，帝益感，降旨申明祖宗朝亦嘗留被察科道，何今日猶嫌若父。證臣因言臣朋比，今夢皋留職，而元珍等輕言職，依御史周家棟陳時政，請還帝意，詆元珍等，除其名。時喬欲引主察，遂以察者亦貶矣。何可眾居此乎？九卿引疾，不得請，台官公五主南北考察，汝示[illegible]百僚振風紀。時喬亦清操自持，與沈鯉郭正域皆為一貫所嫉，由是黨論漸興，浙人與公論相仇由一貫始。八月己巳，停刑。大理寺評事龔志稹以因多瘐死，疏言行刑之間一日，囚十五人，積日而計，亦何紀極？又況崗內小民，催災發而瘐死，獄囚及覆審所羅織紹當所擬，實含

罷事，命吏又往作陵之爲外吏勿久使，且言除[illegible]稅，毋使[illegible]人[illegible]異魁柄賦，[illegible][illegible]不報。　九月甲午，昭和殿災。　丙申，京師地震，有[illegible]者再，自東北向西南行，首尾於[illegible]甲[illegible]，有火[illegible][illegible]年久變如石，用[illegible][illegible]之，火突發，響若[illegible][illegible]，乃[illegible]大[illegible]，照射百步外，[illegible]民死者無數。　河之決[illegible]也，給事中宋一韓[illegible]李化龍開[illegible]之失，化龍言[illegible]之失由巡守不[illegible][illegible]之失由下[illegible]不早，而皆由蘇家莊之決，南直山東相推諉，至年來堤防而[illegible]說者[illegible]水[illegible]不符守堤之不力，[illegible][illegible][illegible]河之不深。夫河北岸自[illegible][illegible]以下，無入[illegible]之路，而[illegible][illegible]口[illegible]瓦[illegible]則不可不防也。南岸自[illegible][illegible]以下，無入淮之路，而蘇家莊[illegible][illegible][illegible]寺，不可不防也。[illegible]河既成，[illegible]直河至[illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible]朱旺口以上，決[illegible]則[illegible][illegible]決[illegible]則[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西自[illegible]封[illegible]至[illegible][illegible]無不守之地，上自司道下至[illegible][illegible]無不守之人，帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible]申[illegible]已時[illegible][illegible][illegible]一決，今河北注者三年，初汎[illegible]浦[illegible]沼[illegible][illegible]今日上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]道臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上視王家口新[illegible]之[illegible]下視朱旺口北[illegible]之[illegible]，如河之大可[illegible]者三，而[illegible]之不可失者二。[illegible][illegible]王家口以達朱旺[illegible][illegible]之河，就其下流以出小浮[illegible][illegible][illegible]其二[illegible]大有奇，估[illegible]八十[illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible]民乞多方[illegible]給，既上[illegible]中，時[illegible]乃大挑朱旺口。冬十一月[illegible]工，明年五十[illegible]。　辛巳，免[illegible][illegible][illegible]災田租。

冬至，沈一貫在告，沈[illegible]朱[illegible][illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]門，[illegible][illegible]食，司[illegible]太[illegible][illegible]姬侍，小[illegible][illegible]往來[illegible][illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]成然[illegible]曰，小民猶可，奈[illegible][illegible][illegible]何。[illegible]曰，何也。[illegible]曰，自[illegible][illegible]使出，[illegible][illegible]天下名山大川[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亡[illegible][illegible]安得[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之，帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所以[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰，此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]則[illegible][illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]沈一貫偕[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上之，帝不[illegible]。[illegible]十二月壬寅，詔罷天下開[illegible]，以稅務歸有司，[illegible][illegible]所入之半於內府，半戶工二部，[illegible]以[illegible]言故也。　丙午，免河南[illegible]災田租。　乙卯，以皇長孫生，詔赦天下，[illegible]宋[illegible][illegible][illegible]人仕例，罷采[illegible][illegible]珠池[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]共。　[illegible][illegible]下，中官[illegible][illegible][illegible]茶[illegible][illegible][illegible]沈[illegible]以[illegible]昭[illegible]再[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝乳母[illegible][illegible]夫人金氏，其夫官[illegible][illegible]同知，沒，請以從子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]非世官，乃已。[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]孫[illegible]生己有祝[illegible]功，乞三代[illegible]命，且世[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]力斥其[illegible]，乃[illegible]以金幣。　工部[illegible][illegible]三殿時，方[illegible]河[illegible][illegible]，[illegible][illegible]力[illegible]從[illegible][illegible]且從之。　時稅務[illegible]有司，而稅使不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]理[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝卽可之。[illegible]近高力[illegible]不得[illegible][illegible][illegible]有司[illegible]稅[illegible]由己[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有司[illegible][illegible]稅[illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible]使[illegible][illegible][illegible]送[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible][illegible]且[illegible]行之四方。　改[illegible]州水[illegible]紅[illegible]官司[illegible]安化[illegible]。　[illegible]仕[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]卒，年九十七，贈太子太保，[illegible]文[illegible]。　初，[illegible][illegible]相以內[illegible]走水西，[illegible][illegible]死，安[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]之，[illegible]水[illegible]天旺[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]府四川[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]，命安[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]郭子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而非[illegible]臣安氏[illegible]於[illegible]相[illegible][illegible]之時而不取於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]平之日，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上，今反[illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible]而目以[illegible][illegible]臣乞[illegible]土[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]功可[illegible][illegible][illegible]取[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible]助[illegible][illegible][illegible]已[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]地不[illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]若因其[illegible]而予之，[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]且示[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]功不予之地，正所以全[illegible]臣之[illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]年不[illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]食功[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣所[illegible]入京行[illegible]之人[illegible]金以[illegible][illegible]而四川[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]時[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]攻不[illegible]以土[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]字小之仁，兵部尚[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]以其[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣水西[illegible]大之[illegible]於[illegible]乎不可[illegible]矣。　初，鄭[illegible]王[illegible]世子[illegible][illegible]言鄭宗之序，[illegible][illegible][illegible]長[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，禮臣言世子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王已三世，無中更理，請以其子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible]。

三十四年[illegible]，命[illegible][illegible]之孫[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以世子世孫[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]子孫仍[illegible][illegible]王。　[illegible][illegible]中官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]沈[illegible][illegible]

收，嘗言近年以來，百私之漸，多行於朝廷，常恐其漸生變，況此牧地豈真有豪右隱占？近聞冢宰所摘奸民所傳，未足深信。乃止。　二月庚戌，加上皇太后徽號曰慈聖宣文明肅貞壽端獻恭熹皇太后，進封恭妃王氏爲皇貴妃。　辛亥，沈鯉朱賡請補大部大僚，不報。時中外缺官多不補，而廷臣以無資格假及建言詿誤被譴者，充滿林下。楊時喬備列三百餘人，三疏請錄用。又以皇孫生恩詔列上，遷謫諸元標等九十六人，削籍死徙等一百十人，皆不報。　巡按御史史學遷劾上擇王所奸郭正域事，無狀，給事中陳士璉請召還正域，不報。　梁永用奸人胡□言，索咸陽縣冰片五十斤，羊毛一萬斤，麝香二十斤。知縣宋時際弗與，咸寧人遂行過法除之，稅使役也。知縣滿朝薦捕得之。永誣時際、朝薦劫稅銀，帝命逮時際，朝薦一鉄。陝西巡撫顧其志盡發永奸，且言秦民萬衆，共圖殺永，沈鯉、朱賡請撤永歸以安衆心，帝皆不報。而逮時際，勿逮朝薦，等官。　楊榮恣指揮使樊高明，復姦捕世採，繫鎖以示衆，又以求馬不獲，杖殺指揮使賀瑞鳳，且言將盡捕六衛官。於是指揮賀世勳、韓光大等帥冤民萬人，焚榮第，殺之，投火中，并殺其黨二百餘人。三月己卯，事聞，帝爲怒不食者累日。欲遣官逮守土官，沈鯉揭爭，且謂榮犯衆怒，帝亦爲帝言，乃止誅世勳等，而貸其餘。已而巡撫陳用賓請令四川邱乘雲兼領雲南稅務。給事中汪若霖言用賓希旨，本不能言，請罷稅而撤乘雲於四川。貪濫甚之，亟斥用賓。追擾前命不報。　真定順德廣平大名災。丁酉，錫振有差。　初，戚京伯劉世延，屢犯重辟，廢爲庶人，錮原籍，不奉詔，久居南京，蓄不法。妄言星變，糾勒兵赴闕，南京御史孫居相疏發其奸，并及勳臣子弟，蓋横狀。得旨下世延吏，安遠東寧折城諸侯伯子弟，嚴按觀，時時司多缺官，居相請增七差，署諸道印事，皆辦治。　李三才以恩詔不盡行，疏言一貫居之上疏言，恩詔已頒，臣復中格，違諸言前日新政不盡，衆一時寒心，故甚開先，截又謂一貫專，沈鯉朱賡遺己，視己若其有所專擅，況己之短，又取其事不由己欲者，成其行，則左右多方激聳，新政理於帝得其罪，甚者切責停五月。　貴州東西路仲家苗據錦屏，重負險，苗巨魁吳水硐山苗韋朝梁等，日郭子章請於朝，夏四月，令總兵陳璘萬人攻水硐，別將馬岳督安疆臣兵萬人攻西路，並克之。吳乃分道並攻克東路，生擒首吳老喬阿倫阿等十二人，斬首二千餘級，招降萬三千餘人，郡內遂安。　癸亥，曹時聘築河工成，自朱旺口達小浮橋，延袤百七十里，從此黃河故道。　自正月不雨至於是月，汪若霖言：臣稽洪範傳言之不從，是謂不乂，厥罰恆暘。今郊廟宜親而不親，宜東宮講學宜開，此下以事言之，而上不從者也。又有上言之而中廢者，稅務撤有司，重禁使事，奏廢有明，諭擧事稍決，開是也。有上言之而久不決，下群言之而上不斷者，中外大僚之推補，督勳諸臣之進退是也。凡此皆言不從之證，咎徵所感，災天人，惟陛下安得漠然而已哉。　五月癸酉，河套部犯安會，總兵蕭如薰遣延綏將兵官杜松大破之。

木邦軍據約緬攻緬甸，緬甸使之以三十萬衆圍其城，蠻莫救於內地，不至，大月癸卯，城陷，緬甸偽立孟密思禮領其衆，木邦遂亡。　丁酉，大雨。　沈一貫與族杜門，疏奏多卽家擬旨，沈鯉力言非故事，一貫念鯉且累己，去後經任政，故欲與鯉俱去，密幾之。帝亦嫌鯉方鯁，不欲令居首輔。秋七月，陝西劉孫居相疏彈一貫奸貪，一貫憤甚，求去，鯉亦乞休，癸卯帝雖允居相降一貫，鯉致仕。朱賡疏乞留鯉，不報。一貫輔政十有三年，當國者四年，枝柱清議，好同惡異，楚宗妖書京察三事，獨犯不韙，論者醜之，雖其黨不能解免也。一貫鯉既去，賡獨當國，年七十有二矣，疏言弛中外解稅，停礦稅，揭片數上，十不能一下。廣東巡按御史宋燾首疏切責任若霖□之黨，餘二人言力請帝更新庶政，於增用臣補大僚，充言路三事，語尤切。帝優詔答之而不行，賡乃素服詣文華門懇請，終不得命。

南京戶工二部缺尚書，吏部缺侍郎，廷推救術者無元素。貴州巡撫郭子章被會勘疏辭，給事汪若霖言二人不足任，且事事不能無私，請會今廷推多以一人主持，兼營者宜歸本主，姓名復祖宗選坐之法，昭申飭如若[illegible]有司所推，悉報罷。 會學程繫十年，數不原，子正學朝夕不離犴狴，見父憔悴，齎立血作地，久之乃刺血書表乞代父死，廷臣亦多言之，學程母年九十餘，哭子待盡，帝皆不省。會陳矩[illegible]因[illegible]刑部侍郎沈廷文合疏奏之，矩以會審矩請出學程，矩謝不敢比，會審疏上，矩密請於帝，並聖太后亦言學程母老，以舊官九月[illegible]戍湖廣[illegible]。 甲午，給事中王元翰極陳時事，略言：臣心所憂者，朝政五[illegible]天顛，可痛哭者一。九卿半缺，甚者闔署無一人，監司郡守亦曠年無官，或一人綰數符，事不切身，敢自卸且可痛哭者二。兩都臺省寥寥數人，行取入都者累年不被命，御史常[illegible]御史巡方事竣，遣代無人，威令不行，上下背玩，可痛哭者三。被災諸臣久淹山谷，近者詔獄諸臣未見偏恩，長年日斬[illegible]人之云亡，邦國殄瘁，可痛哭者四。九邊歲餉缺至八十餘萬，平居凍餒，脫巾可虞，有事怨憤，死綏無望，塞北之事未可知也。京師十餘萬兵，歲靡餉二百餘萬，大都市井負販游手而已，一旦有急，能驅使赴敵哉，可痛哭者五。天子高拱深居，所恃以通下情者，只章奏耳，今一切高閣，慷慨建白者莫不曰吾知無濟，但存此議論耳，言路惟空存議論，世道何如哉，可痛哭者六。榷稅使者滿天下，致小民怨讟，上干天降災召異，方且搜括工以爲名，借此以自肥，是天以回禍陛下，陛下反以回禍小民也，眾心離叛，而猶不知變，可痛哭者七。如是則天地祖宗不相屬，群臣不相鄰，則伏禍不上聞，古今未有如此而天下無事者。且言官舉職亦已歷年，輒罹言官之愛，而放正人端士，稱未何不爲宗社計也，可痛哭者八。不省。 冬十月丙申，停刑。 十一月己巳，朵顏長昂糾黑[illegible]班不什白言台吉等以萬騎入犯，道石門關山寺頭，京東民奔出入通州，總兵官姜顯謨禦卻之，長昂復以三千騎寇義院口，副總兵[illegible]守[illegible]先出關，[illegible]前去總督[illegible]遣先才退，而[illegible]先方收召降丁八百人，欲倚爲用，遂乃疏言情叵測，恐遺後憂，請[illegible]先別[illegible]降丁隨往，亂[illegible]以杜[illegible]步誠。巡撫劉四科爭之，遣小兩疏劾[illegible]先，給事中宋一韓等力主遣議，且劾[illegible]先，[illegible]先並罷。 十二月壬子，南京妖賊劉天緒謀反，事覺，伏誅。 初，李成梁[illegible]寬奠等六堡，自[illegible]生聚日[illegible]至八萬四千餘戶，及是成梁以地孤難守，與[illegible]遂[illegible]之，[illegible]居民於內地，居民[illegible]室，則以大軍驅迫之，死者[illegible]，成梁等皆以招復逃人功受賞。 [illegible]酬之死也，[illegible]弟子[illegible]明當立，[illegible]世職[illegible]來[illegible]世續遣以[illegible]許出印給之，[illegible]已定，而都[illegible]宗[illegible]等[illegible]以[illegible]從世[illegible]得世職沙卜[illegible]明立[illegible]前[illegible]立安[illegible]兄[illegible]同利[illegible]者，[illegible]臣[illegible]臣世[illegible]氏[illegible]臣入[illegible]姓[illegible]平[illegible]州[illegible]功[illegible]鎮[illegible]承[illegible]心[illegible]世[illegible]一[illegible]世[illegible]印不與，巡撫[illegible]都司[illegible]張神武[illegible]世[illegible]印，神武與承[illegible]教古[illegible]其妻子女宗[illegible]乃以[illegible]主[illegible]大[illegible]天[illegible]木[illegible]市[illegible]民[illegible]百[illegible]成印[illegible]。 [illegible]古[illegible]部[illegible]

大清。 [illegible]海寇大[illegible]古城[illegible]守[illegible]陽[illegible]不能[illegible]柱急[illegible]王允中[illegible]之生[illegible]其長沙[illegible]。 故事，正郎不[illegible]按必俟代，至是言方多[illegible]郎中[illegible]以出江西巡撫[illegible]以父[illegible]不俟代，[illegible]西巡撫楊芳亦以[illegible]乞免代。

三十五年春正月辛未，給事中[illegible]其非制[illegible]罷官，芳亦被[illegible]又[illegible]之法[illegible]付之[illegible]心則天官之職[illegible]一[illegible]可代[illegible]爲不然，則冢本預擬，何必於大廷[illegible]之術[illegible]時不能從。

大計外吏[illegible]時[illegible]與[illegible]都察院事副都御史[illegible]所主，居數日，帝

家令資世職代□者□中□去冬所從□□□□□之也朱□□
非□力□□□令□□□□□□日□□□□□不□□□□中□
治□□其□□無人臣□□□□□□□□乃□□□。二月戊戌安
□□武□成犯□□□兵□□□□□之。□□天下□人□□□
□官古之用人□□不□君子小人之各分□□□□□中□□
試以第三人及□□□□如此。夏四月戊戌□定□□犯□州□
□□□□兵□□□□□□□□□□□□□大□之□□□三千有
奇□□□去□□以秋防卒於□□太子太保□□□□□□所至
□□□□名□□□一時□□之冠。壬子□□王□力□卒。
□□王□□□□□□□□□□大□□□□□□自□□□□□不
□。李廷□□□□□□□□□之□□□□又不□人□其
□□□則沈一貫也一□去王元□□□□目人□□□□之□
□以□□引□□中空□人□□□□臣廷臣□□出中官□往年
□□□□□□□□力□□□□□□□□□□子□□□一□□
大□宗□□不可□□□卒□□□□□□□□□□□子□行
□□□□□□□□向高等七人以上。五月戊子□□□行□□向□
□□□□□□□□大□士□□□已又□□王□□少保□官召
之□□三□□□□□□元□及□□中□□以□□之□□□主之□
□廷□□□□□□□□帝□□□元□□□其□。六月□□□州
□□太平□州大水。三□□□□三□□□□□之□□□□之□
不同□□□□□一□□□□□二十年不□□□分四十二□□□
□□下□□□□□□上西□□□□□□□□□□□中□□□□
太以父□□之死□□不犯□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□西
陳□□非一日矣□□□□十□分□十二□多□不□二三千□
□分其□□其□□□□□□□□□□月□□□□□□
郵□市。□京刑部主□□廷□□□□□□□□王□□□□

而□□不□用又曰□君之□□王也□□□□人之有□□也
自廷□□□□□之久□也□□□□□□之□中也□□□行□
年□之不□□之不下也□沈一貫□此□□人□□也□入不
□廷□廷□之見也。□天□私□□□□役人□□□□□史
余□□□之□大□□□□□□□中□不死□□□大□
所子□及□□□□治□□而□於□□□攻□□□十
□帝□不□□□□□人□□□□□□□□所□□去□中□
□□□□反□□王□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□白
明□乃下□□□不反□□□□□□□□□□王九功石□□□
□□□□□□□上□□持□□□□□□以行而□所□□
□□□□□□九功□□手□□行且□□□□□□□兵□□□
□主□□□人□□□□□以□□□□□□大□秋七月用
□□□人□□□□□□九功□各□名□□□□□□□□□
□□□□伏兵□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□而召□□□中□□
庚子□□久□刑部□□□□□不□。八月辛酉□□□□東
北□西□□往西北□二十二日□□□□。丙寅□□內□
四川□□□□□□□□□□□州守臣□□不□李廷□力主
□兵乃□□□□□□神武□□□世□□□宗□□□□氏子
□□□□□□今□□臣□□□□本□宗□名□臣□□□□不
□□□□□臣□□□去宋□□□□□水西□□使。九
月甲午□刑。江西□□□士□□□入□上□□陛下□沈一貫
沈□□去□□□不□一貫而□□□一貫□□□利大□士□史
□天下□居□士□已□□一切□□以□□□□□□居正
□臣陛下□如其□□□□□□□不□用□□□□□□之
其□□□□人久□□□在□□。□亦□不□用□廷守正不

阿□□庇之藪，小有異同，必巧計□之，且空部院以便於□□所欲
用，空言路以便於為所欲為，空天下官□與部院言路，使人不疑。
至於己所欲用所欲為者，又無不可□力而得之，所不欲者，□流遠
歸人曰：吾力不能得之上，吾□則□已矣，則歸□人，人知其不去大權。
不肥身家，不□利便，惟以□實効之□，較一貫□邪遠甚。一貫□財
貨如山，□家□□立□□□□，較一貫貪□遠甚。一貫□□邪正相
形，□□□□□□□，非陛下聖明，幾至大□，臣以□□臣若一貫險邪
異□□□合古來奸臣□□□□而二矣，然究無一人以□一貫之□
奸。□陛下正言則台□臣□□之，且一貫之用由王□□□權□，今一
貫去以□□代□□是一貫未□去也，□□□□□□名非一貫比。
□□□□□□□□□□□□□納陛千孔□□□□能□
□□□安□□□一召□□□□□□一□不□□□□□有□□
□□□□□如其所□召□□臣□□□□□□□□□□□無□
出理也。至□□一貫□□□元□□□□□□□□□□□亦□宜召□
以□□□奸者之□，至於他臣以□許□中□□同□□□去□□
□以□□□用之□□□陛下於諸臣□三下明詔□若向用而□
未□用者，臣□以□不□，陛下初□□用□□□余□□□十□人□
又□□□□元□□二才□二十□人□□□用□年□□□□□□
先□大人亦□□□□□而□元□起自□□□□□□□□□其□宗有
一□□□而□陛下□□□之而□之□而□不復用，豈不復□□
陛下也。□□□又□□流失世□□官用□□之臣□學之□古今
□□□□□□□以其能推□□士□，王安石亦有清名，乃用
其□□□所□□□以□宋□□臣□可不□於此□□□□以□
□□□□□□□□□□□曰：人才□□□臣□不□□不敢于至□之□
亦何□□□□□士□□□□□□□□之□□□□不悅，朱□亦□□
如□□□□□乃下□□□□□之□□□□□不□□□三

錢□□西會事未果，上疏論救，謂一貫□刺其機，帝益怒，欲□□士
昌。□□嗣得已□□平定，剝□士昌□安，與史□□□疏力□，求□。
又自陳十宜去，帝□□□□□情益憤。冬十月，□西山東旱□□
撫□□。先是，□□死，帝□三才□□□天下，既使帝不從，□□保
之，已而保亦死，三才令部□□□可大□其□□□，□□時可大□
不□□□□□方□召□□□□，而□之曰：此不□□□且□□也。
山東大□□□兵□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□先□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□已□□使□□□□。□□行□令已□□□
□不允□□□□不如□上疏□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
大臣□□□□□□□。十一月壬子朔，贈太子太保□文定□行□□
□□□穿百家□□□□□□之冠。十二月，安南□□□□州□
□氏宗□□□□□□□公□作□□□□□□□□□□不能□守
□□□□兵□□□□□□而□方□□□□。□王元□□
言□□□□不□□□□□□□□□□□□□□四方□
□不□□□□□□□□其非□不□。□□祖之□也□□□□□
沙江外□□□□□□□之作□□□□□江外會川□□□□□
定□□□知府□印之□□□以□印□□□□□□□□□
羅□印□因分兵四出□□□□元□□大□明□州□□□明□目
□宋□出□而□合□死之□正□□□□死□□□□□知□□
□□□□兵兵力□□退去。
三十六年春正月，□□□方□□□□出不□□□□□□□不
□死□□用□沐□以□兵□□□□以府印□□□退入武定，立
阿克□知府。阿□□江北□。二月戊辰，京師□□。朝鮮國王李
□卒，光海君□自□□國□□□臣來□，且□□帝□□□不允，令
其□人公□以□□□

大清兵往[illegible]遼[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]鎮[illegible]近[illegible]年兵部[illegible]令[illegible]大[illegible]武備
[illegible][illegible]防[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]言[illegible]遼[illegible]相[illegible]犯之[illegible]從之[illegible]
戰事三才[illegible][illegible]明政[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]天下[illegible]給且力言[illegible]左
貽危必[illegible]永保[illegible]不省。夏四月，禮部主事[illegible][illegible]援[illegible]劾[illegible][illegible]十二大
學[illegible]并及李廷機，且言[illegible]故一[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible]去見在[illegible]來二[illegible]帝
[illegible][illegible][illegible]先二[illegible][illegible][illegible]方用[illegible]以言官[illegible][illegible]再[illegible]二[illegible]。[illegible]惟和除[illegible]
七月[illegible]前也[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]閏六月[illegible]州松山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]奔
入閣，詔同知王邦才[illegible][illegible]李[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]用[illegible][illegible]邦才[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]遣問，[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]再[illegible][illegible]准[illegible]乃召還以[illegible][illegible][illegible]監[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死[illegible]中。乙卯，[illegible][illegible]大水[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]侍郎[illegible]道[illegible]疏
[illegible]時[illegible][illegible]言中[illegible]分方[illegible]日[illegible]未[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以
[illegible]治功，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大臣面缺大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]留中及從
內[illegible]帝[illegible]首[illegible][illegible]而不能用。李廷機之徒六[illegible]民[illegible]去一[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]非[illegible]下巡按御史[illegible][illegible]是御史[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible]劾
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及先任巡按何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible]選[illegible][illegible]帝
[illegible]成[illegible][illegible]留[illegible]疏下，而召之遺以杜[illegible]代。秋七月丁酉，京師地
[illegible]。先是[illegible][illegible]件道[illegible]郭[illegible]上七十八人命[illegible]新[illegible]王元翰[illegible][illegible]
治[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]汪若[illegible]以元功[illegible][illegible][illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]治則所推
[illegible]上疏劾一人[illegible][illegible]更[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible]治則[illegible]劾一[illegible]交[illegible]帝以言
官紛爭留部院[illegible]年不下，朱[illegible]及廷臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]之令乃下而[illegible]若[illegible]
[illegible]備[illegible]言並元功[illegible][illegible]一[illegible]各[illegible]一[illegible]出之外[illegible]人列言路方欲見
[illegible]采而若[illegible]先[illegible]件[illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]起入[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
治則又[illegible]同官姚文[illegible]文選郎王永光[illegible]制郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]並[illegible]京[illegible][illegible]
平日阿附[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]攻許四[illegible]先[illegible][illegible][illegible]至五十[illegible]人給事中
喻安性[illegible]上疏言今日[illegible][illegible]不由內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]詞[illegible]言[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]
安性[illegible][illegible][illegible]李廷機[illegible]劾[illegible][illegible][illegible]言入仕以來[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]御史[illegible]盡[illegible]

[illegible]之曰廷機[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郡邪[illegible]同官[illegible]違古而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]時則[illegible]
之至死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]宋[illegible][illegible][illegible]先[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]廷[illegible][illegible]疏乞休杜門[illegible]月不出
言者[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]十人交章力攻王[illegible][illegible]方[illegible]疏[illegible]召[illegible]因[illegible][illegible][illegible]力
[illegible]言[illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible][illegible]疏一[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]郎[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]言者
[illegible]之大[illegible][illegible]京給[illegible]段[illegible][illegible]劾之[illegible][illegible]及[illegible]十[illegible]給事中胡[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]不已[illegible][illegible][illegible]不出。[illegible]州[illegible]賊起。[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]分五路[illegible][illegible]武
定元[illegible][illegible]次[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]並[illegible]阿克[illegible]四川。八月[illegible]安治[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]用[illegible]休[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]死。[illegible]辰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]。[illegible]
太子[illegible][illegible]巳，四年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]引[illegible]官[illegible]化士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]。[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible]柄又不[illegible]右侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible][illegible]年大[illegible][illegible][illegible]
交[illegible]止[illegible]公[illegible][illegible]且不及門而[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible]日甚一日。
中[illegible][illegible][illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible]村。時[illegible]官[illegible]去[illegible]又自[illegible][illegible]去久不[illegible][illegible]部[illegible]
史[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]上下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible]路[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]推
李廷[illegible]入內[illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible]汝[illegible]全天[illegible][illegible]侍郎，汝[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible]人天[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]回[illegible]也王元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]推之[illegible][illegible]胡[illegible]文[illegible]劾時[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]力[illegible][illegible]帝不許，[illegible]乃力[illegible]用術[illegible]而兩京兵部[illegible][illegible][illegible]大事
[illegible][illegible]友[illegible]摧元[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]方[illegible]申[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]主
太常少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]毛亦[illegible][illegible]帝不[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]九月
召[illegible][illegible]官不[illegible][illegible][illegible]不允。甲午，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]阿克[illegible][illegible]川[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]逆京師[illegible][illegible]市，武定平。[illegible][illegible][illegible]流官王元翰言阿克[illegible][illegible][illegible]平
世[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]金[illegible]說二[illegible]。民不[illegible][illegible]至[illegible]說使而[illegible][illegible]如故。
責金[illegible][illegible]反[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]假以[illegible]各[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
不[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]未可保也[illegible][illegible]。冬，天[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言天之[illegible][illegible]
在民，今民生[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible]天[illegible]代[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]使[illegible][illegible][illegible]
以和民心，不[illegible]。封李[illegible][illegible][illegible]鮮國王。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乞休疏二十[illegible]

上言者□章交攻不已。王元□因災異乞□□□大事□沂，且言近□有二大□：大小臣工志期得官，不□當□，此一□也；陛下不□人言，至天變□告，亦悍然弗□，此又一□也。有君心之□，然後臣工之□因之。在今日□天地與水旱賊之□，□君心與臣工之□□。又言陛下二十年培養之人才，半□除於申時行、王錫爵，半□除於沈一貫及□。十一月壬子，□□卒。□□□時，政□□□□□，贈太保，□文懿。御史彭□□□□□□□□□其□□□，帝不□□□□□。大□□沈一貫□□□□比而□□□治，則□文□□□以□□□□。十二月戊午，再□□□免□□。□□□卒，李廷機□□□不□□□，向高□□相。初，向高入閣，即請□補□官，□□□□，帝不能從，又□上下□□之□，兩□乞罷。比獨相，又請增□臣，帝皆不□。向高所□□居□位，□國□公，□□□□□帝心□之□□□□□其言大□□不用，所□□正十二三而已。　□□□□成南京光祿寺□，□成□□不□時□□已□二年，止用□□□四人。給事中何士晉□大起□□不□。　□□□□□□□定□□□□□□府治。　兵部自二十七年後，左右侍郎皆缺，及□大□致仕，帝令戎政尚書李化龍□部事。□□□□□之子□□□□□□□□□□河流口，大□去。

三十七年春正月，京師既□□至，民□□□□民□入都門者亦□□。九門□□□向□□兵部□尚書一人，何以□□□不□□□士二□□□□化龍□□增兵□人，又□上兵食□□之□，亦不□。

二月，吏部侍郎□□時□卒。□□一□□同□□□以□□本部尚□□□□時□□□□□□□□□□王守仁之□□之□力。　□部侍郎□道□卒，□□□□文□道□□□□□相□□□□□二部□□□□一人，兵部止一□□□□不出戶，刑工二部□□□□上官□以人□□□□□□大□□亦□□官□□□□□□□□。

□臣□□□□□□□□□□□。□□□□□台吉□犯□□□口，劉□□□□王□□，令杜松□□□台吉□□松□□□□中左所□□□至□□□□□□拱兒□□□百四十□級，以大□□□□□□□□□□□□□拱兒內□不□□□□□□□□□□松相□□松□□□□□□□子之拱兒果以□□□□□□，小□□□又□□□之。三月辛卯，拱兒以五千□攻□大□□□□□守□□□仁□□之□入小凌河，□□□□□□子守志□於山口，大敗，死千□人，守□□亦□□，松□大□□不□□□人□□松□□□松□□□□□州□十里□□□出□□□□乃□□□□□□□之□□□□亦□□□以守□上□□□□有十五□□行之□□□□□□□□□□□其□功自□兵出□□□□以□□□，而所□止五級，士□多□大□□□松□□□□□自□□□其□□□□□□□□□□乃□松□□，以王□代。　王元翰□居□□四年，力持清議，□□□□□□世□其□□□□□□□□□□□手□□□□□成□其口。□□則□□元□不□能□史□□□□□□門人也，劾元翰□□□金□□人□□□十□，□□□人□守元翰□元翰□□□□□陳□□□北□小□□□□□□□文炳、王紹□□□□□十□□□攻元翰，而史記事、胡忻、史學遷、張國儒、馬孟禎、陳于廷、吳亮、金士衡□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□曲直□其□□□□□者一二人，以□其□，□元翰乃□山□其□□□□□□門□史□□□□□□而去。吏部坐元翰□□□□□□□刑部□杖□芳以所□□□□有□□□之□□□□□□□久不□□中行之子也。

□四月，□□□□州。　五月，□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□侍郎吳道南□□□□山東□□□召還內臣，又因災異□□□□□之下□□□□天下□□□不□□□□□□□以助大工□□□□□□內□不以供□□而四方采木之□□王□□□不□□工部□侍郎王汝訓□□□□左工不□。　□沂□告已久，帝命□□□侍郎□□。

兼署都察院事。進戶部尚書，督倉如故。秋九月癸卯，沂封印於署，拜疏出城候旨。 丁未，停刑。 福建、浙江、江西大水，湖廣、四川、河南、陝西、山西旱，畿內、山東、徐州蝗。 冬，沙計及猛克什力犯波羅、神木，延綏總兵官張承蔭擊卻之，追斬八十餘人。沙計欲修貢，守臣惡其反覆，拒之。沙計益徙近邊，以數千騎犯雙山堡，承蔭擊走之，俘斬百二十有奇。承蔭，臣之子也。 十二月己巳，留畿內、山東諸省稅銀三分之一，振饑民。 徐州賊殺如皋知縣張藻。 日本以勁兵三千人入琉球，執其國王尚寧，遷其宗器，大掠而去。浙江總兵官楊宗業以聞，乞嚴飭海上兵備，從之。

明紀卷第四十六

明紀卷第四十七

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂

即補知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀九 起庚子萬曆二十八年盡甲辰三十二年凡五年

二十八年春，大計外吏，吏部尚書孫丕揚主之，黜陟咸當。又奏[illegible]吏布政使汪可受、王佐、張[illegible]等二十餘人，詔不次擢用。 會試天下舉人，庶子楊道賓、尹[illegible]房取中五人，其門人[illegible]與[illegible]考官[illegible]之[illegible]相授取，又得十三人。吳道南知貢舉，不可。[illegible]尹[illegible]黨相訐，[illegible]侍郎[illegible]王圖[illegible]為第一[illegible]大學士[illegible]道南[illegible]之以[illegible]圖[illegible]前[illegible]不[illegible]及廷對[illegible]尹[illegible]第一人。

夏四月丁丑，正陽門樓災。 辛卯，以旱災異[illegible]臣各修職業，勿復此攻訐異趣，而負天下人[illegible]而不[illegible]成[illegible]災[illegible]東言：天下本不[illegible]使[illegible]明[illegible]術[illegible]取[illegible]久[illegible]閣[illegible]明[illegible]一也。[illegible]有司[illegible]半[illegible]無人[illegible]圖[illegible]有入[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]日[illegible]二也。內[illegible]山[illegible]而[illegible]半[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]死亡[illegible]三也。[illegible]臣[illegible]卡孔時[illegible]史[illegible]一[illegible]年[illegible]四也。[illegible]臣[illegible]用一斥不復，山林[illegible]老[illegible]五也。[illegible]下[illegible]此[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]天下矣。不省。 [illegible]之[illegible]林世好[illegible]否人物[illegible]子五立[illegible]正[illegible]附[illegible]其間[illegible]有[illegible]洋好[illegible]李三才[illegible]久[illegible]天下[illegible]相[illegible]光[illegible]三才[illegible]有大[illegible]以[illegible]民心[illegible]又[illegible]人[illegible]之三才[illegible]至戶部尚書[illegible]內[illegible]人[illegible]用外[illegible]在三才及[illegible]史[illegible]次內召由[illegible]日[illegible]工部郎中[illegible]三才大奸似忠，大詐似直[illegible]四大[illegible]史[illegible]兆[illegible]之三才四[illegible]力[illegible]臣之[illegible]中[illegible]史[illegible]吾[illegible]士[illegible]相[illegible]三才[illegible]高[illegible]三才已[illegible]門[illegible]外[illegible]計[illegible]皆不[illegible]己[illegible]而南京兵部郎中錢策、給事中王紹徽、徐紹吉、周永春、姚宗文、朱一桂、李瑾、御史劉國縉、喬應甲、房[illegible]、史[illegible]、張邦俊、王[illegible]作[illegible]建[illegible]劾三才。胡忻、曹于汴、段然、史學遷、史記事、馬孟禎、王基洪又交章[illegible]救[illegible]疏[illegible]數月未已。[illegible]成乃貽書向高，力稱三才賢，又貽書孫丕揚力辨之。其[illegible]以兩[illegible]附劾[illegible]邵[illegible]中由是[illegible]言[illegible]甲[illegible]攻三才，列其十貪五奸，帝皆不省。王元翰之去也，[illegible]者[illegible]未[illegible]及[illegible]左右元翰者又往往左右三才，而[illegible]賓尹[illegible]為[illegible]天[illegible]召明徒千[illegible]時[illegible]則之[illegible]以賓尹宣城人，天[illegible]崑山人也。御史[illegible]光[illegible]房壯[illegible]及光[illegible]甲紹[illegible]紹吉[illegible]芳[illegible]之[illegible]相倚[illegible]力[illegible]異己[illegible]三才元[illegible]及[illegible]之[illegible]東林[illegible]和[illegible]同而[illegible]二[illegible]且以向高[illegible]右[illegible]林[illegible]目之[illegible]人以[illegible]一[illegible]所[illegible]求[illegible]內山東、山西[illegible]四川[illegible]。 五月[illegible]工部侍郎王汝訓卒[illegible]尚書[illegible]介[illegible]在[illegible]力[illegible]中書[illegible]子[illegible]尤[illegible]可[illegible]作[illegible]有[illegible]之。 [illegible]世[illegible]官[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]王非[illegible]一[illegible]合又力[illegible]臣[illegible]其[illegible]比給事中杜士全[illegible]何士晉、胡忻、史[illegible]先後[illegible]之世[illegible]杜門乞去[illegible]十[illegible]上不[illegible]世[illegible]出[illegible]侯命。 冬十月辛丑，停刑。 十一月壬寅朔，日有食之。欽天監推日食分秒及[illegible]國之[illegible]方郎中范守己疏[illegible]其[illegible]侍郎[illegible]正[illegible]求知[illegible]令[illegible]法[illegible]五官正周子[illegible]言大西洋[illegible]化[illegible]臣[illegible]二[illegible]有[illegible]法多中國[illegible]所未[illegible]乞[illegible]洪武中[illegible]西域[illegible]法例[illegible]知[illegible]臣同[illegible]官[illegible]上以[illegible]采[illegible]正[illegible]從之。[illegible]召[illegible]及[illegible]京工部員外郎李之藻使參預[illegible]事。 丁卯，以[illegible]乞[illegible]廷臣[illegible]足[illegible]不[illegible]內[illegible]芳[illegible]其[illegible]官其[illegible]王紹[illegible]中云[illegible]去[illegible]

先去官平敬去官璉先去[illegible]州兄璉又云[illegible][illegible]所[illegible]吾[illegible]可以得志
[illegible]方[illegible][illegible]向高[illegible]平[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]州兄[illegible][illegible]王[illegible]王[illegible]巡撫保定
[illegible]以吏部侍郎[illegible][illegible]林院[illegible]孫丕揚[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
所不[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]先[illegible]郭正域[illegible]曰[illegible]並[illegible]時[illegible]所[illegible]正域[illegible]曰[illegible]
李向高[illegible]相久[illegible]且夕且入[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]林[illegible][illegible]李
三才王元翰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]計[illegible][illegible][illegible]
於[illegible]止之[illegible]小[illegible][illegible]紹[illegible][illegible][illegible]尹門生而[illegible]同邵[illegible]之
欲[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]紹[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]尹[illegible]首[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]欲[illegible]尹并及[illegible]
宣[illegible]計[illegible]正令御之[illegible]尹[illegible]林京[illegible]往[illegible]紹[illegible]先
[illegible]史金明時居官不[illegible]亦[illegible]尹乃令明時劾[illegible]子[illegible]如
[illegible][illegible][illegible]私[illegible][illegible]且[illegible][illegible][illegible]三才[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]往[illegible][illegible]紹[illegible]曾[illegible]以
抽選去[illegible]又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三才[illegible][illegible]心[illegible][illegible]抗疏力[illegible]
[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible]芳[illegible][illegible][illegible]芳及李[illegible][illegible]
給[illegible]人[illegible]元年[illegible]五[illegible]五人[illegible]令[illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible]
列其[illegible]中[illegible]元[illegible]上章[illegible]帝一[illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
疏[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]上疏言[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]乃已　四川巡按御史[illegible]
陵言[illegible]之[illegible]川[illegible]武[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]
夕至[illegible]會[illegible][illegible][illegible]見[illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]于[illegible]其[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]
生不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]法[illegible]以非[illegible]令不行以[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]目[illegible]法[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]三[illegible]以[illegible]從之以京川
土司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　李三才乃[illegible]疏至十五上久不得命
三十九年春二月[illegible]引去帝亦不罪也　庚子[illegible][illegible]犯甘州之紅
[illegible][illegible]湯[illegible][illegible][illegible]之　三月大計京官孫丕揚[illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible]副都
御史[illegible]宏[illegible][illegible][illegible]考功郎中王宗[illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible]于[illegible]河南道
御史湯兆京[illegible]允升佐之[illegible]御史[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]大化[illegible]給事中[illegible]兆斗
議治則宋一[illegible]文[illegible]主事[illegible]先[illegible][illegible]及[illegible]尹[illegible]天[illegible][illegible]

經成在[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]有[illegible]亦[illegible]王元翰[illegible][illegible][illegible]其官又[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
等十人以年例出王紹[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]于[illegible]外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兆京
[illegible]金明時必出疏[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]先[illegible]止明時[illegible]郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]
下[illegible][illegible]而明時[illegible]疏[illegible]犯[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]其[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]明時[illegible][illegible]
要[illegible]先京以[illegible]王[illegible]疏[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]刑部主事[illegible][illegible]上疏力攻
不[illegible][illegible]尹大化[illegible][illegible]紹[illegible][illegible]甲[illegible]言[illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]來下不[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible]吳江[illegible][illegible][illegible]方向不[illegible]亦[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]且二人[illegible][illegible]攻
三才元翰故[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　夏四月京師旱　戊子[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]言二十年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下情[illegible][illegible]
而[illegible]入[illegible]出[illegible]由內侍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible]否不得而知此[illegible]
可[illegible]也臣子分[illegible]別戶入主出[illegible][illegible]由心[illegible]口[illegible][illegible]
入[illegible]此上[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]山東山西河南北[illegible]旱[illegible]民[illegible][illegible]
兒[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]而去[illegible]何能[illegible]一[illegible]四[illegible]則小[illegible]合[illegible][illegible]
之[illegible]此民情可[illegible]也不[illegible]　丙申[illegible]東巡[illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]李[illegible]引[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible]　南京刑部
[illegible]括[illegible][illegible]部公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]高[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible]十[illegible]
年來大臣乞休[illegible][illegible][illegible]一二[illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王
百[illegible]上令[illegible][illegible]孫丕揚李化龍又以[illegible][illegible]不下相率求去[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣求去[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去[illegible][illegible]去不得
其[illegible]去[illegible]出[illegible]其[illegible]可[illegible]留之不可留則[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]往
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]力攻[illegible]兆京亦[illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]曾于
許亦[illegible]之[illegible]允升三[illegible]白其[illegible]且[illegible][illegible][illegible]佐[illegible]行弘而許宏
綱[illegible]小[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]示[illegible][illegible]小[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]人
[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]主事丁元[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]宏綱[illegible][illegible]不宜
前[illegible]因[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]狀於是[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

[illegible]元[illegible]以大[illegible]之五月[illegible]下[illegible]
中彰惟成向京給事中高節御史王[illegible]以[illegible]行不已[illegible]
宏[illegible]王[illegible]求去不[illegible]之[illegible]也年七十有八矣帝以其老[illegible]
[illegible]而不[illegible]自以白首[illegible]以[illegible]國[illegible]
呂坤郭正域邱度[illegible]成[illegible]南[illegible]元[illegible]君子玉立[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]時[illegible]士[illegible]又[illegible]一本
[illegible]十三人[illegible]給事中[illegible]材正[illegible]十五人又[illegible]正[illegible]天下三大
[illegible]御史[illegible]又[illegible]且言臣以八十老臣[illegible]臣[illegible]用
坤之[illegible]不[illegible]甘坐失[illegible]之[illegible]死且[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]去志[illegible]
是[illegible]以不[illegible]向[illegible]一時[illegible]相率引
[illegible]如出[illegible]心[illegible]不[illegible]向[illegible]亦引疾[illegible]乃出視事已又言
臣[illegible]求去[illegible]臣不在一[illegible]去[illegible]而在[illegible]今天下
所在災[illegible]死亡[illegible]中州[illegible]流[illegible]道如中外空[illegible]人才俱[illegible]
不在他人臣何可不去且陛下用臣則[illegible]行臣言今[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]
不[illegible]不行臣[illegible]不能上[illegible]留何益[illegible]用臣言不[illegible]臣[illegible]臣
[illegible]先[illegible]有[illegible]不省 [illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]
口[illegible]王[illegible]先[illegible]成[illegible]事二十[illegible]且[illegible]小[illegible]
林[illegible]使王[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]
學所至[illegible]如[illegible]非二百金不[illegible]令[illegible]
邑行[illegible]相左必令改[illegible]又[illegible]正[illegible]其言[illegible]左[illegible]光[illegible]承
矣[illegible]臣言[illegible]三才[illegible]出位臣[illegible]之
[illegible]亦自[illegible]今[illegible]天下[illegible]以[illegible]口不[illegible]孔孟之道
國家正[illegible]此而[illegible]非細事也行人[illegible]宋[illegible]言東林[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]士[illegible]元[illegible]人于玉立丁元[illegible]不[illegible]志
[illegible]士[illegible]臣[illegible]品可也[illegible]不可攻東林可也[illegible]不可
太[illegible]少[illegible]文[illegible]言今[illegible]九[illegible]人[illegible]空[illegible]

所[illegible]而[illegible]此[illegible]一[illegible]今[illegible]在田[illegible]已[illegible]
心[illegible]國[illegible]先[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]會[illegible] [illegible]西[illegible]大水 大旱自徐州北至
京[illegible]大水[illegible]天[illegible]向[illegible]言[illegible]臣至九[illegible]
部九[illegible]亦[illegible]二天下方面大吏去[illegible]至今[illegible]用一人陛下[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]如此臣[illegible]一[illegible]不可[illegible]世[illegible]
故[illegible]正[illegible]八[illegible]曰[illegible]言心[illegible]臣[illegible]
才[illegible]用[illegible]民[illegible]防不省 王[illegible]求去出[illegible]九[illegible]
李[illegible]仕[illegible]亦乞休去 [illegible]中[illegible]民[illegible]本[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]先[illegible]之[illegible]亦[illegible]光[illegible]已自而
[illegible]久未[illegible]光京[illegible]出[illegible]夫[illegible]之 冬十月丁
卯[illegible]世[illegible]去[illegible]臣以聞帝不[illegible]刑[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]犯不[illegible]臣[illegible]王[illegible]亦[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]王[illegible]李[illegible]且言[illegible]宋一[illegible]
死者已[illegible]今[illegible]非[illegible]子孫乃令至是皆不[illegible]十
二月兵部[illegible]戎政[illegible]李化[illegible]十[illegible]少[illegible]化[illegible]有文
武才[illegible]兵[illegible]戎[illegible]言陛下以[illegible]三印[illegible]
之臣[illegible]人耶臣所知大[illegible]則有[illegible]元[illegible]則
有[illegible]元[illegible]一[illegible]士[illegible]九[illegible]則有王[illegible]
[illegible]立行[illegible]任使[illegible]年不可得矣[illegible]花
久[illegible]但以[illegible]兵[illegible]
令[illegible]士出不[illegible]之[illegible]力[illegible]居[illegible]其地[illegible]天[illegible]花
[illegible]去[illegible]四百[illegible]其第二子[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]
林[illegible]入[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]北至白[illegible]山[illegible]三百四十有[illegible]
[illegible]卜[illegible]乃[illegible]合[illegible]去以見[illegible]
乃尺[illegible]

四十年春正月葉向高以歷代帝王享國四十年以上者自三代後
今止十君勸帝力行新政因復以用人行政請不報　孫丕揚乞去
不已疏復二十餘上二月癸未丕揚拜疏逕歸葉向高聞之奏言於上留
令葉傳旨報所司存問　三月丙午振京師流民　夏四月丙寅南
京各道御史言臺省空虛諸務廢墮帝深居二十餘年未嘗一接見
大臣天下將有陸沈之憂不報　五月甲午朔日有食之　戶部主
事李朴以朝多朋黨清流廢錮疏請破奸黨還遺賢因頌言顧憲成于
玉立李三才孫丕揚等而詆呂坤等士昌鄭元標等不報
初元裔打來孫駐牧宣府塞外其孫畏俺答方強爲所併乃東徙插漢兒
地號插漢兒王子其孫卜言台周數入掠關西因與王虎墩兔歲及
是以三萬騎掠遼東參將郎名世等擊之斬首四十餘級
乃遁去賞以參將郎名世等功後用兵東西並奏功
伐子弟多將才人以方李成梁曰東李西麻　麻貴之去也遼東巡
撫楊鎬力薦李如柏爲大將至以死爭給事中麻僖御史楊州鶴力
持不可乃用張承胤未幾至遼遽失事已而前後守將相繼天下出
寇鄉會鎮郡國之屬在將士死者二百三十人被掠者六百餘人矣
書以數騎免皆不以實聞帝疏劾之皆已去矣有旨死罪以
初至不用　葉向高疏不行無月不求去帝輒優旨慰留向高言臣
進退可置不問而百寮必不可盡空臺省必不可盡廢諸方巡撫必
不可不代中外離心輦轂肘腋間怨聲憤盈禍機不測而陛下端拱
臣下隔絕朝臣不得關其忠大臣不得舉其職者天下無一可信之
人而自以爲神明之妙用臣恐自古聖帝明王無此法也是時向高
失實獨就其家者一月矣是向高堅臥益久即家擬旨如前論
者以爲非體向高亦自言其非累乞去帝卒不命他相值經廷官尉
留方向高之杜門也閣中遂無人六部止刑部尙書趙煥一人又兼
署吏部兵部吏部無復堂上官兵部自李化龍卒召王象乾未至亦不除

侍郎戶禮工三部各止一侍郎都察院自溫純去八年無正官總憲
乞休補帝皆不報秋八月遂改趙煥爲吏部尙書除禮部侍郎四人向
高至是葉向高始專視事　河決徐州三山衝縷堤二百八十丈遙堤
百七十餘丈梁靖口以下二十里正河悉爲平陸邳睢河水耗竭
河都御史劉士忠開韓家壩小溝引水爲以東始通舟楫　李廷機
乞休疏百二十餘上九月庚戌陛辭出都待命秦向高言廷機已行
不可再留乃加太子太保賜道里費乘傳以行人護歸廷機輔政纔
六年秉政止九月繼而大學士歸以其與申時行沈一貫輩相推援
故交章逐之輔臣以齎志去者前此未有也　被
事給事中五十人御史一百十人至是皆不過十人而請命二年不
下葉向高疏請至數十疏冬十月始得補給事中十七人御史五
十人官始稍備　甲申傳刑　皇貴妃王氏病革太子請旨得往
省宮門閉扶鑰而入妃目眚手太子衣泣曰兒長大如此我死何恨
遂薨葉向高言皇太子母妃薨禮宜從厚不報再請乃得允猶遲遲
始得贈皇貴妃謚溫肅端靖純懿天壽山　御史李邦華言陛下祖用人十事曰內
閣不當專用詞臣曰詞臣不當專守館局曰詞臣不當教習內書堂
曰大將部給事中不當內外間隔曰御史不當遽遷不當專薦曰吏
部名缺不當積至正郎曰日講會講不當專用翰林責任子曰賜職權
不當專屬遼東秩曰進士改教不當借從內翰曰邊方州縣不當盡
用鄉貢不報　給事中有請罷起田間於輔臣本無所左右爲輔臣
不善東林者攻東林者遂間入之所善者往往不相先後參御
史李若星給事中孫振基所劾者事後皆歸己先後爲主事卜履吉
事吏部郎中都御史孫瑋所論以所言不當竟奪俸二月給事中趙
興邦劾其偏私疏並其名罷去向高言今人才日衰在
野者既爭之無期在朝者復日見其無幾乃大小臣工日事水火甚非
國家福也臣願自今以後共捐成心以國事爲重弘濟之言官主張藏

之意專使大臣得展布而毋若言官之[illegible]欲言官得[illegible]而毋畏[illegible]事之[illegible]或天下事尙可[illegible]也因[illegible]擬[illegible]乃出。進士鄒之[illegible]分校[illegible]試私[illegible]于[illegible]御史馬孟禎給事中[illegible]伯友[illegible]所[illegible]御史[illegible]居相并[illegible]稱[illegible]部[illegible]史部[illegible]之[illegible]升不及[illegible]尹[illegible]孫振基抗疏[illegible]未[illegible]命[illegible]正[illegible]黜[illegible]之[illegible]亦不及[illegible]尹[illegible]孫振基[illegible]庇之與[illegible]乃下其臣[illegible]史王時熙[illegible]孟[illegible]亦[illegible]尹[illegible]給事中[illegible]所允力而[illegible]及給事中亓詩教[illegible]劾正[illegible]不[illegible]主[illegible]官[illegible]私正[illegible]求去不許。言官[illegible]攻[illegible]心[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]向高言大臣者小臣之氣今大[illegible]止一[illegible]而[illegible]史十年不[illegible]無人人心何由[illegible]帝但[illegible]言言官而大[illegible]近不[illegible]十二月外計[illegible]的[illegible]孫[illegible]以兵部[illegible]左[illegible]史[illegible]。[illegible]公主[illegible]也[illegible]言人[illegible]女中宮[illegible]公主[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]冠[illegible]門去[illegible]史[illegible]因[illegible]及其[illegible]伯友亦[illegible]法不[illegible]。奸人[illegible]世[illegible]臣[illegible]也[illegible]史[illegible]元[illegible]力[illegible]其[illegible]臣[illegible]劾[illegible]元[illegible]其同[illegible]中李邦[illegible]王時熙[illegible]之辭亦交[illegible]且下令[illegible]世[illegible]世[illegible]去。[illegible]中山王[illegible]道使[illegible]官[illegible]其[illegible]十年一貢從之然[illegible]中國[illegible]比年[illegible]貢如故。[illegible]犯中[illegible]所[illegible]兵拒之所[illegible]長二人[illegible]入[illegible]守[illegible]汝[illegible]乃[illegible]犯中役所[illegible]山[illegible]兵李[illegible]功[illegible]力[illegible]引去[illegible]是[illegible]所[illegible]其[illegible]三十[illegible]部[illegible]約[illegible]。四川[illegible]兵官討之。[illegible]王府[illegible]成工部以之[illegible]帝改明[illegible]及期迫[illegible]帝不[illegible]

四十一年春正月[illegible]臣交[illegible]改[illegible]北京[illegible]給[illegible]史[illegible][illegible]其年不[illegible]命。[illegible]兵防[illegible]。[illegible]正[illegible]九[illegible]給事中[illegible]史[illegible]余[illegible]大十三人[illegible]尹[illegible]坐[illegible]不[illegible]閣[illegible]史[illegible]廷元[illegible]同[illegible]也[illegible]以[illegible]非止不[illegible]不[illegible]名[illegible]正[illegible]不[illegible]切[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]廷元[illegible]疏劾正[illegible]公[illegible]孫振基[illegible]相[illegible]中[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]作亦[illegible]同[illegible]并[illegible]孟積以道[illegible]奸不[illegible]疏糾[illegible]帝[illegible]如廷元[illegible]部[illegible]亓詩教[illegible]疏劾正[illegible]正[illegible]之[illegible]之改吏部[illegible]府以[illegible]。[illegible]史[illegible]廷[illegible]尹[illegible]尹[illegible]生[illegible]天[illegible]氏[illegible]不[illegible]生[illegible]為[illegible]於官[illegible]問[illegible]尹[illegible]之及[illegible]又[illegible]生[illegible]作[illegible]乃[illegible]言此[illegible]尹[illegible]又以所司[illegible]及[illegible]行[illegible]史[illegible]人[illegible]人疏上[illegible]自引[illegible]廷[illegible]亦[illegible]下[illegible]令廷[illegible]而[illegible]光給[illegible]史至有所左右。[illegible]中[illegible]佐[illegible]神[illegible]之[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]成名[illegible]若力而給[illegible]中官[illegible]光[illegible]之[illegible]史[illegible]京[illegible]史[illegible]行[illegible]鄒[illegible]之疏[illegible]十上[illegible]并[illegible]庇帝[illegible]廷[illegible]浙江巡按御史呂[illegible]代之[illegible]大[illegible]劾[illegible]疏乞休帝皆[illegible]留。呂[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]承[illegible]上疏劾之[illegible]北京王時熙及御史[illegible]功[illegible]南申[illegible]後[illegible]所[illegible]官以年例出時熙及[illegible]中[illegible]外[illegible]料道年例外[illegible]父[illegible]料[illegible]不[illegible]合[illegible]北京[illegible]力[illegible]且[illegible]亦以失[illegible]求去[illegible]力疏十[illegible]上[illegible]杜門不出[illegible]北京[illegible]北京以不

得其職，役於[illegible]事邦[illegible]孫居相周[illegible]元及戶部郎中貢[illegible]安[illegible][illegible]言[illegible]帝[illegible]言以[illegible]。[illegible]伯友[illegible]時啟四事，言[illegible]言光由內[illegible]非科臣[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]分明臣[illegible]向高之典故，率由內降，而稱王之[illegible]之言亦[illegible]說批行并[illegible]天[illegible]抑且貽[illegible]法，當天下所共[illegible]公休昌[illegible]令其[illegible]元代[illegible]已非法矣。乃[illegible]法[illegible]而以內批[illegible]之[illegible]中有[illegible]呂[illegible]而故[illegible]此[illegible]不肯[illegible]而家於予。共[illegible]大[illegible]稱王久[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]不下[illegible]百[illegible]何以[illegible]不[illegible]時[illegible]向[illegible]典[illegible]故明中[illegible]人[illegible]依[illegible]中云。[illegible]史[illegible]至[illegible]內[illegible]之[illegible]因言陛下[illegible]而[illegible]不能[illegible]門戶[illegible]科臣[illegible]云曰來[illegible]臣[illegible]言[illegible]臣[illegible]同[illegible]自相[illegible]定方[illegible]若人言天下[illegible]可同[illegible]時[illegible]人[illegible]三方[illegible]之[illegible]則[illegible]系言[illegible]之士[illegible]給事中[illegible]邦[illegible]留吉[illegible]史[illegible]言及[illegible]史[illegible]則[illegible]宗文[illegible]元而[illegible]尹[illegible]世[illegible]田生[illegible]元[illegible]相[illegible]至[illegible]向[illegible]右[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]。

夏五月己巳，[illegible]今[illegible]有[illegible]言[illegible]稱王[illegible]之[illegible]非[illegible]田今仍有[illegible]不[illegible]足四[illegible]不行，廷臣大[illegible]邦[illegible]向高言[illegible]四[illegible]不能[illegible]王之[illegible]且無[illegible]又不[illegible]天下[illegible]王[illegible]無有[illegible]世宗時[illegible]王有之[illegible]王久不之[illegible]安[illegible]可[illegible]曰[illegible]田[illegible]有[illegible]且今大分已[illegible]何[illegible]向高言[illegible]時[illegible]未正[illegible]不[illegible]今[illegible]人年，且不[illegible]天[illegible]久而稱王一日[illegible]以[illegible]不能[illegible]守[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]田[illegible]曰天下[illegible]自[illegible]帝[illegible]一日[illegible]百戶王曰能[illegible]孔[illegible]宗[illegible]尼[illegible]相[illegible]大月上[illegible]妃內[illegible]山用[illegible]人王三[illegible]帝[illegible]太后[illegible]太子[illegible]立[illegible]王[illegible]行[illegible]日曰此大[illegible]相何[illegible]中官[illegible]上向[illegible][illegible]此[illegible]大[illegible]往年[illegible]名[illegible]今[illegible]在一[illegible]得[illegible]陛下[illegible]之[illegible]則中外大[illegible]至其[illegible]王尤可[illegible]臣[illegible]九[illegible]所[illegible]同[illegible]以[illegible]太[illegible]父子兄弟全[illegible]明日向[illegible]又言曰[illegible]不[illegible]則上[illegible]下[illegible]宮[illegible]王[illegible]不安[illegible]留中而[illegible]法制治[illegible]人[illegible]且[illegible]明[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]則天下[illegible]用其言[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]年冬[illegible]太后七十[illegible]中令內[illegible]向[illegible]上[illegible]今冬預行[illegible]子如[illegible]之[illegible]帝[illegible]中官至向高[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]外[illegible]陛下[illegible]名[illegible]稱王[illegible]千人[illegible]今[illegible]此[illegible]人[illegible]信王曰[illegible]必不[illegible]之必不[illegible]是[illegible]乃[illegible]也，且[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]王[illegible]侍郎[illegible]行合廷臣力[illegible]太后[illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible]乃定。

秋[illegible]力[illegible]其[illegible]卜[illegible]夫人[illegible]之[illegible]台吉五[illegible]台吉[illegible]不相下[illegible]久未定[illegible]卜[illegible]西[illegible]夫人[illegible]乙未[illegible]封卜[illegible]王而以[illegible]吉[illegible]封[illegible]夫人[illegible]卜[illegible]少[illegible]止山大二[illegible]十二[illegible]五[illegible]及[illegible]台吉[illegible]兵力[illegible]相[illegible]大[illegible]宗[illegible]子[illegible]如[illegible]。秋七月甲子，[illegible]文[illegible]出[illegible]。[illegible]王[illegible]才下孔[illegible]久中外[illegible]百[illegible]節[illegible]向高[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]民[illegible]上[illegible]力[illegible]廷[illegible]行[illegible]戶科[illegible]人必[illegible]十七人[illegible]以[illegible]行[illegible]廷臣[illegible]仍[illegible]而[illegible]十七人[illegible]留中。

初，代王[illegible]妃無子，[illegible]生子[illegible]已[illegible]

死。及妃疾生子非彼有寵[illegible]以爲[illegible]子，廷[illegible]從之。廷臣請非彼母能封不[illegible]，甲[illegible]百[illegible]武會正[illegible]行相[illegible]正帝皆不報。及是非彼卒，[illegible]以其[illegible]行[illegible]力持，帝乃[illegible]。非彼始得[illegible]。[illegible]南[illegible]臣[illegible]至百[illegible]上。九月壬申，吏部左侍郎方從哲[illegible]禮部左侍郎吳道南，並禮部尚書[illegible]東閣大學士，預機務。時[illegible]道南在[illegible]多決於[illegible]南[illegible]高引退，[illegible]不允。庚辰，[illegible]叩首闕前出城待命。帝[illegible]道[illegible]留李[illegible]名[illegible]代[illegible]同[illegible]遂[illegible]疾，[illegible]至不起。冬十月，帝乃許[illegible]及[illegible]歸仕。十一月，皇太子妃郭氏薨。十二月，以宋[illegible]從李[illegible]從祀孔子廟廷。[illegible]山東、江西、河南、廣西[illegible]大水。戶部郎中李朴[illegible]廷[illegible]官假之[illegible]本[illegible]以糾正[illegible]司[illegible]刺[illegible]非[illegible]其[illegible]遂[illegible]百[illegible]排斥[illegible]人正士也。今乃深結[illegible]近侍[illegible]制大[illegible]日[illegible]納[illegible]遂衣小[illegible]市[illegible]比[illegible]取[illegible]商賈之[illegible]流[illegible]山人之[illegible]則[illegible]反[illegible]他人。此[illegible]明[illegible]至[illegible]不[illegible]大臣[illegible]無[illegible]任[illegible]至於此[illegible]臣[illegible]此[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible]先[illegible]李邦[illegible]居相[illegible]元[illegible]則[illegible]攻之。今[illegible]去[illegible]一居相[illegible]之[illegible]夫居相一人耳，何能[illegible]江則[illegible]宗文[illegible]廷元[illegible]則[illegible]士[illegible]山東則亓詩教、周永春[illegible]四川則田一甲[illegible]百人合[illegible]一心[illegible]而[illegible]邦[illegible]所[illegible]之。陛下試思，居相一人[illegible]宗文[illegible]百人[illegible]有[illegible]耶？攻東林者，今日[illegible]明日[illegible]不知東林居何官，操何柄，在朝列言路者[illegible]而林下投閒杜門[illegible]道者。反[illegible]有[illegible]此不可[illegible]三尺童子而乃以[illegible]陛下[illegible]至若[illegible]私[illegible]已[illegible]成清風百代，已死[illegible]而[illegible]坐死[illegible]用[illegible]作奸[illegible]時[illegible]人[illegible]人如[illegible]廷[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]安在[illegible]臣言，立[illegible]先斬臣以[illegible]奸[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]社[illegible]帝雖不[illegible]言[illegible]朴疏[illegible]心之，而宋文及其[illegible]力[illegible]居相一甲，且[illegible]朴[illegible]私[illegible]南高方從哲亦[illegible]朴[illegible]乃下部院[illegible]朴再疏[illegible]士一甲[illegible]私，及宋文廷元[illegible]郡[illegible]且[illegible]凶[illegible]杜[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下尤不可不[illegible]。時教方從哲同生，而[illegible]人也[illegible]朴云然。帝下詔切責言官[illegible]如朴[illegible]人[illegible]日[illegible]戶部[illegible]侍郎李汝華亦以[illegible]出位妄言劾朴。部院[illegible]朴三級，調外任。帝持不下。南京太僕寺少卿[illegible]上西洋[illegible]法，略言[illegible]推算日月交食時刻[illegible]分之[illegible]而力[illegible]二[illegible]民陽瑪諾等所[illegible]天文[illegible]有中國昔賢所未及者，不[illegible]其[illegible]又能明其所以然之理。所[illegible]天[illegible]日之[illegible]都[illegible]取其法[illegible]成[illegible]給事中[illegible]永[illegible]亦以爲言。時[illegible]因[illegible]本[illegible]行其言也。[illegible]四川[illegible]政王之[illegible]分入道[illegible]攻[illegible]而已居中節制。

四十二年春正月乙丑，[illegible]阿郡[illegible]下[illegible]北[illegible]大小五十六戰，斬[illegible]三千二百有奇[illegible]其[illegible]一空。二月辛卯，聖母皇太后李氏[illegible]臣[illegible]如大[illegible]王[illegible]食，未幾亦[illegible]。己酉[illegible]內[illegible]。三月丙子，福王常洵之國。[illegible]年稅使[illegible]使所進[illegible]明珠[illegible]文[illegible]及[illegible]括[illegible]以[illegible]之路行出宮門，召[illegible]四期以三[illegible]一入朝。下詔[illegible]莊田四[illegible]李汝[illegible]廷臣力爭，呂坤在[illegible]上[illegible]言其不便[illegible]常洵亦[illegible]半中州膏土不足，取山東湖廣田益之。又奏乞張居正所沒[illegible]及江都至太平沿江荻洲雜稅，並四川[illegible]井[illegible]茶[illegible]伴[illegible]官[illegible]乘傳出入河南北[illegible]所至[illegible]動，內使[illegible]時[illegible]汝州[illegible]杖[illegible]二人死，汝[illegible]遵祖制[illegible]有[illegible]使者[illegible]宗文[illegible]亦[illegible]帝皆不[illegible]常洵又[illegible]淮鹽千三百引，設店洛陽，與民市。中使至淮[illegible]支[illegible]河東[illegible]以[illegible]淮[illegible]非王[illegible]

所出不佳[illegible]阿[illegible]引逃不行[illegible]由此[illegible]廷臣請改給王河東鹽。且[illegible]民[illegible]又不[illegible]又令[illegible]使通[illegible]中左門一日[illegible]上夕[illegible]可四方奸人亡命[illegible]利如[illegible]帝世而[illegible]王常[illegible]年二十有五[illegible]王常[illegible]年二十[illegible]臣交章請[illegible]不[illegible]且宗[illegible]以[illegible]宮中凡數十[illegible]戶部不能給。

工部尚書[illegible]元霖卒。

[illegible]四月丙戌，以皇太后遺誥[illegible]天下，減税[illegible]三之一，免近京[illegible]小税[illegible]各運司浮課[illegible]宗人[illegible]久，中外多言其[illegible]行自[illegible]非[illegible]乃亦以遺[illegible]之。

高[illegible]居閒十[illegible]年[illegible]帝立[illegible]巡[illegible]及是[illegible]欲[illegible]甲士二百餘人入巡[illegible]一[illegible]乃劾之。令[illegible]呂純如[illegible]私[illegible]給[illegible]一[illegible]而[illegible]同知[illegible]帝召[illegible]還，令出[illegible]一[illegible]亦由此[illegible]。

吏部[illegible]朴名[illegible]人大[illegible]再起攻朴[illegible]及文選郎郭存[illegible]存[illegible]引[illegible]攻[illegible]朴[illegible]人[illegible]國之由[illegible]一[illegible]而[illegible]貌宗文毛一[illegible]力[illegible]之再[illegible]劾宗文一[illegible]及其[illegible]定[illegible]不聞。大[illegible]月周[illegible]臣[illegible]下[illegible]林州同知。

甲午[illegible]定皇太后於[illegible]別[illegible]帝[illegible]太后[illegible]十[illegible]以[illegible]力爭，且曰：「聖母所[illegible]出[illegible]諸王早[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]而不時內[illegible]非中[illegible]之[illegible]何也？」不[illegible]福王常[illegible]中[illegible]山[illegible]政[illegible]言：「臣所[illegible]二[illegible]民不[illegible]生[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]土地明[illegible]且自高皇帝[illegible]今[illegible]十[illegible]封王子[illegible]多[illegible]有賜田二[illegible]廷[illegible]十[illegible]者乎？況[illegible]長久且[illegible]天[illegible]子[illegible]今日[illegible]以[illegible]臣恐方內土田不足供[illegible]分裂也。」帝大[illegible]志[illegible]二[illegible]西[illegible]。[illegible]尹[illegible]外廷又多助之[illegible]久不決[illegible]上[illegible]人[illegible]人答[illegible]吏部[illegible]侍郎[illegible]改右侍郎李[illegible]於左，而以[illegible]行[illegible]有[illegible]未下[illegible]廷[illegible]言[illegible]未[illegible]任，何以[illegible]行[illegible]和之[illegible]行四[illegible]乞[illegible]。秋八月甲午，出[illegible]俟命[illegible]乃許之。

[illegible]向高[illegible]乞[illegible]歸[illegible]十[illegible]上[illegible]卯，尤[illegible]去，加少師兼太子太師，賜白金百[illegible]四表裏，大紅坐[illegible]一[illegible]，遣行人[illegible]向高[illegible]上言：「今天下必亂必危之道[illegible]有[illegible]而災[illegible]物怪人妖不[illegible]一也；上下否隔，二也；士大夫好[illegible]三也；[illegible]士必有[illegible]出之[illegible]四也；[illegible]日[illegible]日下[illegible]可[illegible]回，五也。[illegible]陛下[illegible]作[illegible]任老成[illegible]刻[illegible]年[illegible]一[illegible]新之[illegible]宗社之[illegible]不[illegible]外[illegible]而[illegible]在[illegible]之上也。」帝[illegible]其[illegible]不能行。

方[illegible]召[illegible]不允[illegible]相[illegible]今天下人材[illegible]則[illegible]好[illegible]不能[illegible]正而[illegible]於福王[illegible]不由[illegible]臣[illegible]下有[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]無人[illegible]王[illegible]又[illegible]不[illegible]用其[illegible]大[illegible]好[illegible]之人不[illegible]而[illegible]下臣[illegible]向人言[illegible]云內[illegible]之[illegible]計[illegible]安[illegible]志[illegible]況一[illegible]之不若也。從好[illegible]乞去[illegible]留之[illegible]言[illegible]出[illegible]一本之子也。

[illegible]考巡[illegible]兩[illegible]文炳[illegible]劾之，因言[illegible]人[illegible]何[illegible]子[illegible]同官[illegible]一元向高[illegible]利[illegible]實大一元[illegible]江西[illegible]言文炳[illegible]尹死[illegible]代[illegible]反[illegible]年[illegible]奸[illegible]王時[illegible]今[illegible]安在[illegible]亦以[illegible]私交[illegible]文炳[illegible]相[illegible]史吳[illegible]言文炳一[illegible]而[illegible]史[illegible]芳一元[illegible]及李若[illegible]而[illegible]臣[illegible]中[illegible]及[illegible]司[illegible]及[illegible]多人材[illegible]清品[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]有完人[illegible]文[illegible]方從哲[illegible]山[illegible]一時[illegible]不[illegible]一元亦自江西上[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]病去。

吏部尚書[illegible]之[illegible]有[illegible]年入十[illegible]而[illegible]文選郎中王大[illegible]且一[illegible]人[illegible]以年例出[illegible]之[illegible]及給事中[illegible]史宋[illegible]於外[illegible]尹[illegible]廷

稱者不令都察院吏科與閱冬考選科道中書舍人張光房知縣趙運昌張廷拱曠鳴鸞濮中玉當預而特議留右于玉立李三才遂改授部曹大智同官趙國琦以爲言大智怒構於鸞之逐國琦去孫居相屬趙元及同官張五典等援年例故事以爭且爲光房等五人稱枉吏科給事中李瓚亦以失職抗疏劾大智御史唐世濟則右吏部詆居相等居相瓚怒文章劾世濟過庭訓李徵儀趙興邦周永春姚宗文吳亮嗣及御史劉光復汪有功王萬祚等章起助世濟排擊居相居相連疏持狂尋引疾去馬孟禎言光房等不宜抑且云廷彈驟勸一事業逐去一總憲兩言官矣獨介介於之祥敎科場一案亦去兩侍郎兩言官矣復斷斷於舊敎毋乃已甚乎由是黨人益忌孟禎

李三才家居忌者慮其復用劉光復劾三才盜皇木營建私第至二十二萬有奇且言三才與于玉立遙執相權意所欲用銓部輒爲推轂三才疏辨請遣中官按問劉文炳李徵儀工部郎中聶心湯大理寺丞王士昌助光復力攻三才徵儀心湯三才嘗舉吏也三才憤甚自請籍其家署工部事刑部侍郎林如楚言宜遣使覆勘光復再疏言三才復奪官廠爲園圃劉廷元帥同列繼之潘汝楨特疏論劾既而巡按御史顏思忠亦上疏如光復指三才益憤請諸臣會勘又請帝親鞫乃詔徵儀偕吳亮嗣往 猛克什力寇懷遠及保寧延綏總兵官官秉忠等禦所向以勁騎蹙擊先後斬首二百二十級有奇

王森徒李國用別立教用符呪召鬼兩教相仇事盡露森復爲有司所捕越五年死於獄

明紀卷第四十七

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴纂
知縣知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

神宗紀十 起萬曆四十三年乙卯盡四十八年庚申七月凡六年

四十三年春正月乙丑，徐州黃河工成。時劉士忠已卒，總河闕三年不報。　二月，吏部出給事中劉國縉及馬孟禎、徐良彥於外，復不許。都察院考科國縉已陷推及之法，不當出外，孟禎、良彥則素什黨人，故文選郎胡來朝抑之。部議之不能無也，李復疏論其事，直攻之，來朝甚力，來朝不能辯，然素恩以私力爭之，給事史孟麟起攻瑄甲之。疏既三上，來朝亦三疏辯。於是南科臣言年例要之旨，要當吾黨併兩相非，可為乞改前令，給事一無所更，分理方來，使自引去。　三月丁未朔，日有食之。　故事，廷臣遇食，百官先至，乃始任。帝不視朝久，當先者任其遲而至，不見不敢入直，方從外省直。命令先視事。夏五月，巡城上疏言臣敬到衙門下，至王疆一疏，他若諸臣出疏，皆王禁，大僚等補近推，俱候旨留中，省官請事，廷臣舌敝，以請者皆留中，上令甲誾，臣等奏帝留詔等之，亦不行。

己酉，有不知姓名男子持梃入慈慶宮門，擊傷守門內侍李鑑，至前殿簷下，為中官韓本用等所執，付東華門守衛指揮朱雄等收之。庚戌，皇太子奏聞，巡皇城御史劉廷元鞫奏：犯名張差，薊州人，止稱吃齋討封，語無倫次，按其跡若涉風魔，稽其貌實係點猾，請下法司嚴訊。時刑部侍郎張問達以屬山東司郎中胡士相、員外郎趙會楨、勞永嘉共訊，一如廷元指，言張差積柴草為人所燒，氣憤發癲，於四月內訴冤入京，遇不知名男子二人，紿令執梃作冤狀，由東華門入，至慈慶宮前，比匈言詞，射倘故擬絞，石等宣加等，宜決，議定未上。時東宮雖久定，帝待之薄，中外疑鄭貴妃與其弟國泰謀危太子，方從哲又與鄭國泰通，故廷元以風顛言，實欲緩其事，故廷元、士相承其

會將人殺傷具獄，鄂心動，其弁內及主事王之寀值提牢，散飯獄中，末至差前，詰其實，差言小名張五兒，有馬三舅、李外父，令隨不知姓名一老公，說事成與汝地幾畝，比至京，入不知街道大宅子，一老公飯我，云汝先衝一遭，撞着一個打殺一個，打死了我們救汝，乃與我棗木棍，導我由後宰門直至宮門上，擊門者墮地，老公多，遂被執。老公，內侍通稱也。丁巳，之寀備揭其語，因問達以聞，且言差不顛不狂，有心有膽，乞於文華殿前朝審，或敕九卿科道三法司會問。既而之寀為員外郎陸夢龍與其鄉人東杜門往，主事胡士相之曰：人情既奸而甘心爲鄭，吾皇卿刑山右當上疏極論，君能共事乎？夢龍曰：得公為我厚。當力爭之。乃偕問達，士相亦曰：當具疏，請夢龍於疏入留中。止，勿鞫。士相等曰：提馬三舅、李外父，非得旨不可。夢龍曰：法司不能捕一編氓，須天子詔耶？豈所供必當承實？闕遂以為然。戊午，會十相承等會問刑部之衆及鄭紹先凡七人，將審差，夢龍呼刑具三，衆皆大呼，命具差，差及各犯，差敢呼，夢龍呼龍，呼紙筆，命書所從入路。差間汝何由識路，差曰：我薊州人，非有導者，安得入？問導者誰，曰：大老公龐公、小老公劉公，且曰：豢我三年矣，與我金銀壺各一。夢龍曰：何為？曰：打小爺。小爺者，宮言太子也。於是士相推坐起曰：此不可問矣。立罷訊。時之寀既求下王士禹、既承及禮部侍郎何宗彥上疏，請之行人司正陸大受言：宮中何地，張差何人，白晝持梃直犯宮禁，此乾坤何等時耶？衆承一內官，何以不知其名？衆承一大宅，何以不知其所？彼三老三太互相表裏，與薊州武事高峯，今皆何在？如何不奏覺而逮訊？戶部主事張庭言：奸人突入大內，但當宮陛下宜何如震怒，立賜主裁，乃廷臣交章，一無批答，何也？君側之奸，上下震駭，皆由陛下神儒，往皇太子召見諸臣，而東宮出朝，鄭兒下，科臣請事，帝無過問。故宮守者安得不寒生測度？會帝不過以龐保、劉成二人為一，故俱不報。廷元

復[illegible]疏下法司訊斷[illegible]言希生附[illegible]宜亟[illegible]劉光[illegible]疏非之寀前不當既之為奇貨居之為元功亦俱不與廷訊諸移文薊州道[illegible]之知州戚延齡具言其致[illegible]始末如士相等指丙[illegible]刑部會十三司司官胡士相等[illegible]紹先[illegible]天[illegible]之案[illegible]曰唯具[illegible]李[illegible]會之可稱文[illegible]光[illegible]道唯[illegible]岳[illegible]朱[illegible]再[illegible]一舅名三道李外父名守才不知姓名老公乃修鐵瓦殿之龐保不知街道宅子乃住朝外大宅之劉成二人令我打上宮門打得小爺吃有著有又有姊夫孔道同謀凡五人士相主[illegible]不敢下[illegible]力爭[illegible]乃具刑部行薊州道提馬三道等[illegible]提龐保劉成[illegible]具[illegible]以[illegible]中尤[illegible]宗[illegible]日[illegible]東宮不可不問事連貴妃不可深問龐保劉成而下不可不問也龐保劉成而上不可深問也道南如其言且揭上之何士晉及從[illegible]等亦僅以為言帝乃[illegible]去[illegible]法司[illegible]刑己巳[illegible]門[illegible]初奸人王日乾告孔學等[illegible]已[illegible]成而大受疏有奸戚二字國泰大懼亦出揭自明中外益[illegible]國泰[illegible]士晉專疏言陛下[illegible]東宮有[illegible]父子[illegible]共安[illegible]有[illegible]不少[illegible]念[illegible]令[illegible]大受之疏未[illegible]國泰[illegible]何[illegible]自[illegible]乃[illegible]其[illegible]人益不能[illegible]人之疑國泰不白今日[illegible]也陛下[illegible]國泰[illegible]王之[illegible]何由起[illegible]之[illegible]何由[illegible]之[illegible]何由[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]何[illegible]何由[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]也而[illegible]士[illegible]人[illegible]何[illegible]王外[illegible]也而各宮門守以重兵[illegible]何子曰乾[illegible]也而[illegible]中[illegible]有[illegible]保劉成[illegible]何此不軌之[illegible]也二[illegible]至今日[illegible]差一[illegible]正[illegible]相[illegible]安[illegible]令人不疑且今日之[illegible]國泰又非[illegible]一[illegible]已[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]別有[illegible]陛下不[illegible]東宮則東宮[illegible]孤[illegible]一東宮[illegible]而陛下又[illegible]孤[illegible]國泰[illegible]人疑[illegible]力[illegible]陛下[illegible]下[illegible]如[illegible]國泰[illegible]坤之大逆九[illegible]之[illegible]人非但貴妃不能[illegible]陛下亦不能[illegible]方[illegible]自臣[illegible]則有[illegible]國泰[illegible]令國泰自任凡[illegible]太子[illegible]起居[illegible]國泰保[illegible]有[illegible]非[illegible]之則臣[illegible]廷[illegible]臣亦[illegible]陛下保全[illegible]國泰[illegible]引[illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]已有[illegible]外[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]太子[illegible]之[illegible]臣太子以[illegible]於太子[illegible]明[illegible]帝亦[illegible]太子白之[illegible]臣太子以[illegible]妃入[illegible]乃[illegible]帝及[illegible]妃[illegible]慈寧宮太子侍御座右三皇孫雁行立左階下召[illegible]道[illegible]文武諸臣入[illegible]以[illegible]父子[illegible]令[illegible]張差龐保劉成無他及因執太子手曰此兒極孝朕極愛惜又手約太子體曰自襁褓養成丈夫使朕有別意何不早更置且福王已之國去此數千里自非宣召能翼而至乎因命內侍引三皇孫至石級上令諸臣熟視曰朕諸孫俱長成更何說顧問太子有何語與諸臣悉言無隱太子具言[illegible]之人宜速決毋株連又責諸臣云我父子何等親愛而外廷[illegible]紛如[illegible]無君之臣使我為不孝之子帝又謂諸臣曰[illegible]太子語否[illegible]諸臣皆跪聽[illegible]光復大[illegible]帝以為有所[illegible]陛下之[illegible]諸臣[illegible]叩首出[illegible]宮[illegible]甲戌命[illegible]張差於市[illegible]刑其明日司禮監會廷臣[illegible]保成於文華門保成[illegible]不承會太子傳諭曰根[illegible]入宮門[illegible]內侍[illegible]不[illegible]若保成乃中宮[illegible]謀害本宮何益當以[illegible]從輕[illegible]廷臣乃[illegible]同[illegible]以[illegible]上疏曰奸人闖宮事關宗社今差已死一囚具[illegible]文[illegible]之地臣等不敢刑[illegible]何由得情[illegible]差供同[illegible]在其同謀[illegible]二[illegible]可[illegible]訊況[illegible]事[illegible]並決[illegible]大[illegible]國共聞[illegible]一人保內臣法行自近陛下尤當[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]外廷[illegible]今[illegible]天下共[illegible]

以二因涉鄭氏付外廷議益滋乃潛斃之於內言官皆以劉□□死又
十餘日刑部議流馬三道李守才孔道從之帝不見廷臣二十有五
年矣以□□貴妃太子帥一出以□□且不盡罪言者而吏部先
察出士□浙江僉事按令三年來下帝乃命□部院會□前察部
□之言閣□□□改帝不許令□□□□之又以士□□□已
深挾首參議帝怒切責□郎中以下□其徒之眾□皆以他故□罪
獨□□以閣滯力獲免 六月戊寅久旱敕修省 秋七月己酉振
畿內□ 甲戌停刑 □之□李若星□五年例外□吏科都□
院復不與咸給事中□光於御史□□□□□言之然□孤寬不能□
世之□□□自□□言附小人者必小人附君子者未必君子其不
欲偏會人如此 劉光復既下□□□上疏□之□切責太□
寺少卿□之□□附□郡尉王□□以□言帝□□□□□□□而術
□運判官李三才乃疏請釋光復而力為東林辨曰自沈一□假□
妖□□□□宗□□劉正人攻之以去□□□□尹□□□科□作奸□由
白取於人何尤而今之□人□與正人為仇士士昌及光復尤為戎
首□身主盟力為一□□□□百端攻訐千狀以大臣之□□言
之則□向高去矣王家乾孫□王□許宏綱去矣曾于汴胡忻朱吾
弼□茂才□企仲朱國禎等去矣近又攻陳□汪□□去矣以小臣
之□言言之□之□孫振基段然吳亮□孟□鴻北京□□□元史學
遷錢□等去矣李朴□□丁元薦□時雍吳正志劉宗周等去矣
合於己則留不合則逐陛下□知諸臣之去豈知諸黨人□之乎今
奸黨□正之言一曰東林一曰淮撫所謂東林者□□成□□學
之所從之游者高攀龍姜士昌錢一本劉元珍安希范岳元聲薛敷
教並束身厲名行何負國家哉偶曰東林便成陷穽如鄒元標趙南
星等被以此名即力阻其進所謂上而夕下者惟史□□諸人耳人
才邪正實國祚攸關惟陛下□□□入□益使吳亮嗣等既往勸久

之□所得□如光復言遂□光復三才□為民 閏八月庚戌詔□
□三殿於本年□□□工□明□□太后升祔陵廟從李□□之 丁
巳山東大旱詔留稅銀振之 丁卯河套吉能合諸部大舉入寇延
綏□東道高家大柏油神木柏林中道波羅西道□井□□□□□
□□□副將孫洪謨□之大柏油中伏□□□□化孚□不救士
卒死傷過半洪謨遂降官□中□□□□□□□又敗死四百
餘人□□□兵杜松□□兵杜文煥援兵至並破敵而東□所□
亦有斬獲寇始退 冬十月辛酉京師□□ 十一月戊寅振京師
饑民 時邪黨□□正人屏斥殆盡復進言入□者必□□□門
下以□□□□大臣□□□□□□□□□至以大□□天下□
入□□實附丁元□□□居□□□□政之□□□□之□孔子
者□人益□之 浙江□□□中官劉成死巡撫劉□□史□一疏請勿
遣代命□其事於有司別遣中官呂貴□成遺□貴□奸民□己□
遣中官□之命內閣□□方從哲吳道南□□且□□所由□請
杀杜內降一疏及巡按御史李邦□再疏力爭邦□□劾中官遣奉
之失勳左右大臣之□□者皆不□□遂□行十□多所□□一疏
復疏□且□治其爪牙黨為□□
四十四年春正月壬申朔□
大清□貝勒大臣等□
太祖高皇帝□國英明皇帝□元天命元年 初中官□□□九
門□□市民□門卒帝為下兵馬司□□□相之於吏中官邢洪□
御史□□□□□給事中郭尚賓□□劾之帝□洪不問及是□□
會□至□門為□□□□□□所□洪□曲庇□□□□抗疏□□
□□洪及呂貴三人罪且曰大臣□□無從小臣即□無路賞罰□
用致令多□實□□小假借之端成太阿倒持之勢尚賓亦言比來
□旨不由內□託以親裁言官□涉□□□云□附將使大臣不肯

委[illegible]小臣才敢抗[illegible]天下事何可為哉乞[illegible][illegible]內閣容納[illegible][illegible]以保
治安帝得疏大怒[illegible][illegible]山西按察司經歷衛官江西布政司檢校
閣臣及言官[illegible][illegible]皆不[illegible]帝於章疏多不省故廷臣[illegible][illegible]者久不被
[illegible]至是二人同日[illegible]官時稱二諫　三月辛未朔日有食之　是歲畿內
河南淮徐大饑山東人相食[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]掠[illegible]有[illegible]命[illegible]庭[illegible][illegible]十
六[illegible]金[illegible]山東　貴州自楊[illegible][illegible]平後[illegible]兵太多苗仲所在[illegible]叛逆
[illegible]都御史張[illegible][illegible]請[illegible]仲[illegible]乃[illegible]西[illegible][illegible]流入黔中自[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人以
三[illegible]計[illegible]以千四百七十計分[illegible]為民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又有紅苗[illegible][illegible]仁
石阡思州思南四郡[illegible][illegible]十[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]平[illegible]大紅小紅九股[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]年[illegible][illegible]三千何以[illegible][illegible]因列上增兵[illegible]
九[illegible]許之　夏四月戊午河南[illegible][illegible][illegible]有司[illegible]賦　六月壬寅河套
[illegible]部沙計吉能明[illegible]合[illegible]高家柏林[illegible]封王[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible]兵官杜
文煥[illegible][illegible]斬首百五十四[illegible]火[illegible]赤卜[illegible]太[illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible]刀[illegible]
[illegible]剛九九九九者部[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible]牛羊[illegible]也　丁卯河套[illegible]將朱家
口[illegible][illegible]把[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]　秋七月乙未吉能再犯高家堡沙計伏兵
沙[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]柏[illegible]王[illegible]安[illegible][illegible]克什力犯[illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]杜文煥[illegible]破
之追奔二百餘里沙計吉能明[illegible]相[illegible][illegible]款　陝西[illegible]江西廣東水
河南淮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山東[illegible]賊大起　給事中[illegible]明[illegible]言去[illegible]以來天
鼓[illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible]二十八天火九[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河
內女[illegible][illegible]京兵[illegible]吐火[illegible][illegible]教二百四十年間未有[illegible]於今日者且
山東大[illegible]人相食[illegible]河水[illegible]天[illegible]以太白經天[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]月
食水[illegible]行或日光無芒日月同[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]天[illegible][illegible]保而陛下
所行[illegible][illegible]天[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]生[illegible]哭之時也[illegible]以入[illegible]
五[illegible]三[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]今內[illegible]太[illegible]外[illegible]太[illegible]可[illegible]一[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]二[illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]四
[illegible]苦[illegible]天[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]五[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]道可[illegible]七[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]八[illegible][illegible][illegible]已五[illegible][illegible]之
太阿之柄漸入中[illegible][illegible][illegible]之人[illegible]如[illegible][illegible][illegible]科之[illegible][illegible][illegible]好[illegible]武[illegible]
之[illegible][illegible][illegible]亡[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible]五[illegible][illegible]已三[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]夫可[illegible]
[illegible]天子小故可[illegible][illegible][illegible]是[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之守令[illegible][illegible][illegible]
之[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]道方[illegible][illegible]治[illegible][illegible]之口[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]於
[illegible]張是士大夫[illegible]人心天下[illegible]可不[illegible]心故帝不省　先是吳道南
[illegible][illegible]吳江沈同和第一同里[illegible]鳴陽第六同和素不能文[illegible]禮部
[illegible][illegible]鳴陽同號舍文[illegible]出鳴陽手[illegible][illegible]部下大[illegible]道南[illegible][illegible][illegible]詔令
[illegible]試同和[illegible]日[illegible]一文下[illegible]比[illegible][illegible]鳴陽亦[illegible]戍道南素以[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人所疾[illegible][illegible][illegible]同官[illegible]即日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]道南[illegible]文炳攻
尤力道南[illegible][illegible]乞休[illegible][illegible]文炳文炳[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible]助之道南不能
[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]也未有[illegible]口[illegible][illegible]者臣[illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝
[illegible][illegible]道[illegible][illegible]文炳外任[illegible][illegible]等[illegible][illegible]及同官朱[illegible][illegible][illegible]文炳[illegible][illegible]道
南道南[illegible]求去　帝遣中官至[illegible]勸[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]安[illegible]方[illegible][illegible]言
[illegible]中出[illegible][illegible]不可況[illegible]令內官[illegible][illegible][illegible]郡臣之私[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]
乎不省　冬十月丁未伸刑　十一月己巳[illegible][illegible][illegible]災　致仕大學
士沈[illegible]卒[illegible]太[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]　給事中余[illegible]言白[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]東來中國
[illegible]天主之教[illegible]部王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]以千計且[illegible]東[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]止南京[illegible][illegible]侍郎
沈[illegible]等亦以[illegible]言十二月令[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]赴[illegible][illegible]
四十五年春二月戊午以去冬無[illegible]入春不雨敕修省　[illegible]察司獄
理刑官[illegible]因久[illegible]多死[illegible][illegible][illegible]長安門　辛未方從哲[illegible]以請不報
大計京官[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]部[illegible]院[illegible]事[illegible][illegible]領其[illegible][illegible]功郎中[illegible]士[illegible]
及[illegible]紹吉佐之所去留[illegible]出紹吉等[illegible][illegible]之受成而已一時[illegible][illegible]人
[illegible][illegible]者陸大受李[illegible]丁元[illegible]李朴王之[illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible]中
南京刑部郎中[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible][illegible]給事[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]郎中以給

遣。又以年例出李邦華、孫居相等於外，翰林居官不免，言者為之一空。儀行以帝察其無罪，孫承宗及檢討繆昌期以掌翰林院事例一概力保持，於是得免。[illegible]邦華父也。 夏五月丙子，久旱，禁屠修省。

六月丙申，淮南大饑，有司請振，不報。自是山東、山西、河南、陝西、江西、湖廣、福建、廣東及大江南北相繼告災，疏皆不省。 法司闕臣，請補審，不報。時帝[illegible]中多疾，自官以[illegible]書對期，鋼審不行，諸獄理刑無人。文書上請，錦衣衛使駱思恭言：錦衣獄二年不行，鎮撫司重犯且二百，多瘐死。鎮撫司陸續遣，亦言囚苦，恨有持刀斷指者，皆不報。以宋濂[illegible]數請，蒐閱汝中、翰林院五經博士。 秋七月癸亥朔，日有食之。 吳道南杜門踰年，疏二十七上，帝始允，留命毋詐。至丁卯，歸。道南輩遣行人護送。方從哲復請推補閣臣，自後每月必請，帝以一人足辦，亦不增置。從哲獨秉政七年，獨相凡五年，其始於朝政缺失，必上疏力言，帝多不聽，而從哲有內援，以名爭而已，實將順帝意，無所匡正。及是帝益荒怠甚，而從哲[illegible]，[illegible]小二百用事，朝無正人，中外缺官日積，日多文武大選急選官及四方教職數千人，以吏兵二科缺掌印，不畫憑久，都下時羣執政與哀訴，隨事喪號，上下解體。 猛鷙鳴合諸七兵，敗洪邊十二馬頭，大破紅苗，發平賊首老蟒蜂。紅苗鳴仰天嘯，得王號，稱有九井，地平衍，容數千人，下通三道，各列三關。猛鷙鳴偕勸其間老蟒蜂，得首捕降餘衆而還，尋復兵亂平定。 廣東平安鎮訪賊戚名甚者數十，衞卒於戍所。巡按御史田生金請貸其死，戍衞將鄭玉衞生還，帝不許。 曾鏗之以篤老累疏乞休，帝輒慰留不允。

四十六年春二月，薊之清查官下出，鄉侍命帝閱令禁傳鑼。 乙巳，援廣東鎭。 兵部尚書崔景榮劍印出城。 御史王象恆言十三道御史在班行者止八人，六科給事中止五人，而冊封典試轉差及巡方差滿告假未代者，皆[illegible]王當重豈不推遣之法。方從哲亦言考選諸臣守候大言無實者，僅乞侍允部推令受命供職，皆不報。 遼東三面受敵，無歲不用兵，自高淮亂後，軍十餘年，軍民益困，而先後巡撫皆庸才，玩惕歲月，帝又置邊事不理，邊臣呼籲，漠然不聞，致邊事大壞。 夏四月甲辰，我

太祖高皇帝起兵克撫順，千總王命印死之。巡撫李維翰趣總兵官張承廕赴援，承廕急帥副將頗廷相、參將蒲世芳、游擊梁汝貴等馳營並發。庚戌，次撫順，承廕據山險，分軍為三，立營掘壕，布列火器。交鋒，

大清兵戰之，大潰，承廕、世芳皆戰死。廷相、汝貴已潰圍出，見失主將，亦陷陣死，將士死者萬人，生還者十無一二。撫安、三岔兒、白家沖二堡俱失。事聞，詔遼[illegible]諭承廕少保、左都督，立祠曰精忠，予世廕。鋼[illegible]增三級，兵部司命當廷相以下贈恤有差。時中外承平，插部東陵諸衛[illegible]，宣西部阿[illegible]，[illegible]旦以[illegible]自石壩路入，掠劉寶台等處，及高家溝[illegible]家諸堡，遊擊朱萬良禦之，被圍，殺數日，殺十餘人。帝自是優事者，時下不報。 閏月庚申，楊鎬為兵部左侍郎兼右僉都御史，經略遼東。太常寺少卿周永春為右僉都御史，代李維翰。李如柏以故官代張承廕，劉綎、柴國柱以故官赴京，並會議邊務。擢杜松既援遼陽，馬林以故官從征。 六月壬午，京師地震。 有司請蠲善，不報。 鄭貴妃之去世，[illegible]年時，以鄉人吾而易，例力引嫌代事之年七十有七矣，比至一年，猶擢不時異同，由是京黨益橫，帝終以為淸勤委信之。 秋七月

大清兵由鴉鶻關進圍淸河，守將副將鄒儲賢固守。丙午，城陷，儲賢帥參將張旆力戰，城陷，與遊擊張旆俱死，部將二十人，兵民萬餘人陷。詔賜楊鎬尚方劍，得斬總兵以下官。鎬乃斬清河逃將陳大道、高炫徇軍中。 兵四方調大集。 八月壬申，山東巡撫李長庚奏行海運，從之。東自登州，並由山西北口至羊頭場，歷中島、長行島，抵北信口，又歷

是兒宦王課并逮薊州推官至嶺南陪行至廣寧遂隨從之。庚辰，乃命兵七部議餉。辛巳，停刑。遼東兵事興，議增餉三百萬，李汝華請發內帑不得，汝華乃奏太僕寺及部帑括天下雜稅積儲，借工部工食關事例會關不足，請加賦。壬辰，汝華再請督各省稅課不足，汝華乃議天下田賦除貴州外畝增銀三釐五毫，可得銀二百萬有奇，從之。九月辛亥，加天下田賦。乙卯，京師地震，宣府山西州縣一十有七及蘭州同日水沿河二口俱震，神池同日皆震。夜彗光芒見東南，長二丈餘尺餘，歷十九日乃滅。方從哲言妖象怪徵，彗見象出，除臣等職業狀，使請自修省，外發下大臣觀察天下吏，始輸士庶修實之，帝亦不省。冬十月乙丑，彗星出於氐，長丈餘，指東南漸指西北，彗犯太陽守星入亢度，西北指北斗，彗犯文昌五度，邊塞積垣右，歷四十日乃滅。十一月甲午，以災異求言，御史熊化以時事多艱，先理無救，紛方從哲乞用災異策免從哲及罷堅，伏闕四十餘日，閣中虛無人，帝慰留再三，從哲乃起視事。十二月丁巳，河套部長銀定卜什力來降。遼東援兵大集，方從哲與部及兵部侍郎當首以師久費重，發紅旗日趣楊鎬進兵。江西巡按御史張銓疏言：「敵山川險易我未能悉知，懸軍深入，保無抄截？且宜嚴守以待，所長我所短，以短擊長，以勞赴逸，以客為主，非計之得也。督師熊廷弼河之戰，五將不還，奈何輕出邀戰？今計不必徵兵四方，但當就近調集屯兵要害，以固吾圉，厚集兵以待彼，以待其敝，多行間諜以攜其黨，然後伺隙而動。若加賦選丁，竭天下之力，騷動之擾不在遼東而在畿甸。」今所謂天下遼而後可此，豫先言自治之本。又言：「李如柏、杜松、劉綎以宿將並起，今復約束以一事權，專九節度相州之潰可為明鑒。」又言：「撫承宜嚴防，進取戰不宜不可。」又論鎬非大帥才，而力薦熊廷弼，帝皆不省。綎，五典之子也。

四十七年春正月，楊鎬大會諸將於遼陽，汪可受遣撫順承監兵，遂兵總兵王宣趙定議，以總兵官馬林由開原出三岔口，會葉赫兵，潘宗顏監其軍，將兵實承祚監北關軍，並攻北路。總兵官杜松以六萬兵出撫順關，故總兵趙夢麟、保定總兵王宣佐攻西路。總兵官李如柏以六萬兵出鴉鶻關，出清河攻南路。東南則劉綎以四萬兵出寬甸，副使康應乾監之，朝鮮兵一萬別監督理，軍由涼馬佃會。後營大兵四十七萬，期三月二日會二道關並進。宗顏上書於鎬曰：「林庸懦，不堪當一面，乞易他將，以林為後繼。」不從。時彗星見東方，長數百丈，光芒下射，末曲而銳，未幾見於東西，又未幾見於西，指者以為敗徵。二月，戶部侍郎一人督餉，御史甘夫請以餉委，以李長庚爲之。長庚奏行造淮船通津路轉今軍餉，海運積錢法，設抉臣開事例，嚴海防九事。又請留金花解杜銀，作貯錢鋪、巨鋪店、絲茶鹽科及陝西羊絨、江浙織造改折一年。又請帝許借天津、通州、江西、四川、廣西稅銀餘，並不許。官■上疏力爭，亦不省。乙丑，誓師於遼陽。■■■久，好用奇兵，久待未至。乙亥，遂行。會天大雪，兵不前，師期洩。杜松欲立首功，先期夜出撫順關，馳百餘里，抵渾河，半渡，河流急，不能軍渡。松麾部之將士多溺河中，松遂以前軍進，克二小砦。松薄三月甲申，與大兵遇於薩爾滸谷口。

大清方築城界凡山上，役夫萬五千，以精騎四百衛之，聞松軍至，精騎伏谷口，松軍過將半，伏兵起擊之，追至界凡渡口，與築城夫合。攻山界吉林崖。乙酉，松引大軍圍崖，別遣將營薩爾滸山上。

大清益千人助吉林崖軍，又遣二旗兵綴界凡兵，而遣六旗兵攻薩爾滸山軍。丙戌，六旗兵大戰，破薩爾滸山軍，界凡者相戰吉林崖兵亦乘下擊松軍，二旗兵前後夾擊，松兵大敗，松等皆沒於陳。

大清兵逐北二十里，至勺琴山而還。方松之攻吉林崖也，林軍至衛間，屯於二道關，乘夜斥白衛宗顏西營斐芬山，及聞松敗，兵驚，林列火器壕外，布騎兵火器外，他騎士皆下馬結方陣。

大清兵乘銳薄之，林精騎直前衝擊，林軍大敗。林以數騎遁，宗顏殿後，奮呼力戰，膽氣彌厲，自辰至午，力不支，宗顏、永祥、副將麻巖、守備江萬春、林子燧、惕皆戰死。北關兵遂不敢進，備開鐵嶺止。如柏統南軍，如柏甫至虎欄路，大驚奔潰，軍相蹂死甚衆。所分道獨陳遼東劉綎馬不成列，綎深入三百餘里，至深河，連克牛毛、馬家二砦。

大清兵五百守董鄂路，逆戰，綎擐兵圍數重。

大清兵衆寡不敵，失二裨將，傷五十人，綎擊衆復進。

大清兵乃張綎旗幟，披其衣甲，紿綎入其營，綎陣亂，引軍登阿布達里岡，綎布陣。

大清兵亦登岡出其上，自高馳下奮擊，別遣一軍爲綎軍西夾攻，綎殊死戰，營內亂，遂敗。

大清軍乘勢追奔，綎遇入後營，後營亦大潰，綎戰死，養子招孫突圍援綎，手格殺數人，亦死，軍士脫者無幾。康應乾及朝鮮軍營富察之野。

大清移師擊之，大風起，應乾發火器，皆反燒己軍，軍大亂，死者相枕。康應乾以數百騎免。朝鮮帥姜弘立、金景瑞等帥衆降。一琦投崖死。文武將吏前後死者三百一十餘人，軍士四萬五千八百餘人，亡失馬駝甲仗無算。敗書聞，京師大震。帝遣中使祭陣亡將士，厚卹其家，贈宗顏大理寺卿，錫等立祠奉祀，永祥等優卹如制。給事中李奇珍等連疏劾如柏，帝詔如柏還，兼劾用其弟如楨代鎮。如柏既入都，言者不已，懼自殺，而鎬不問。　夏四月癸酉，盔甲廠災。　楊鶴疏劾楊鎬，而御史鄭張鳴、李長庚、薛國用、黃嘉善言遼事之失，不料彼己，喪師辱國，鎬在經略，不諳機宜，馬上催戰，鎬在輔臣，調度不聞，束手無策，鎬在樞部，至尊宵旰不斷，又至尊自誤，又言李如楨不可鎮遼，皆不報。　禮部主事夏嘉遇言：遼左三路喪師，雖楊鎬失策，揆厥所由，則以撫賞李維翰故。夫維翰喪師辱國，罪不容誅，乃僅令回籍聽勘，遼司具疏，則閣臣方從哲也；遼司糾駁，則科臣趙興邦也。參鎬日催臨遼，結構圖其邊防，因之大壞。惟陛下立斷。疏入，未報。從哲力辨，嘉遇再疏劾之，并及亓詩教，於是詩教、興邦、吳亮嗣、張延登、房壯麗交章力攻嘉遇，詩教請嘉遇不得考選，故挾私狂逞。嘉遇言詩教於從哲一心擁戴，相倚爲奸，死杖下者，通諸大敗，百方撲阻，專務擊嘉遇，以節主事，遂至紀綱不振，戎馬馳突，臣謂病之，今內治盡壞，譏日兵食，誰戰守，究何益於事？故臣謂國事奸黨，除禍本，雖死不避，尚區區計升沈得喪哉？方嘉遇再疏，從哲求罷，不敢入閣視事於朝房，帝優旨慰留。及是復故，而擢興邦爲太常寺少卿，嘉遇憤，疏言：四路喪功，興邦必將預其賞，則今日喪敗，興邦安得逃其罰？且不罰已矣，反從而超擢之，是臣彈章適爲興邦劾，國家有如是法紀哉？疏入，錦衣史復合詞攻嘉遇，嘉遇言：古人有言，見無禮於君者，逐之，如教、興邦斥臣不得書疏，而怒夫爵位名秩操之天子，人臣何敢干？必如所言，是考選予奪，二臣實專之，此無禮於君者一。興邦先奉旨使遼東，虛冒從偵致詭，而又實專之，此無禮於君者二。遼光國疏論詩教爲通政，沮格夫要挾之封者，斬自來奸臣不敢爲，而詩教爲之，此無禮於君者三。二奸每事請託，一日以七事屬方郎楊成，稱成書不隸，遂逐之去，詩教以舊怨欲去其鄉知府，考功郎陳顧道不從，亦偪之去，夫吏、兵二部，天子所以馭天下，而二奸敢擅越之，此無禮於君者四。有臣如此，臣義豈與俱生哉？先是，三黨之魁交甚密，後齊與浙漸相貳。及嘉遇五疏力攻詩教，顧寤彝世，帝竟元，助嘉遇排擊興邦，竟自引去。　起熊廷弼大理寺丞兼河南道御史，宣慰遼東。　馬林既喪師，論充爲事官，俾守開原。史兼遼議，許助林兵，林與結約，恃此不設備。　六月丁卯，

大清兵臨城，林列衆城外，分少兵登陴。

大清兵設伏，佯攻，別以精騎擊破東門外軍，軍士爭門入。

大清兵乘勢奪門，攻城，兵亦由城入，城外軍遂大潰，之，林

及副將于化龍參將高[illegible]遊擊于守志守備何[illegible]官[illegible]皆死林[illegible]更
歷[illegible]無大將才[illegible]以虛名用之故敗　[illegible]兵部右
侍郎[illegible]右僉都御史經略遼東　甲戌廷臣伏文[illegible]門[illegible]及
增兵[illegible]又條奏[illegible]皆不[illegible]　熊廷弼言遼左京師肩背河東
遼鎮[illegible]以[illegible]原又河東[illegible]本欲保[illegible]原必不可棄[illegible]
原時北關朝鮮猶足[illegible]今已[illegible]北關不敢不服遼一介
使朝鮮不敢不[illegible]必合東[illegible]之[illegible]以文[illegible]遼[illegible]何
可守[illegible]乞速[illegible]將士[illegible]百用[illegible]中[illegible]以
沮臣氣[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]危以[illegible]臣[illegible]
也疏入[illegible]九[illegible]方劍以重[illegible]　李[illegible]之至[illegible]使
守[illegible]故李氏[illegible]宗[illegible]所在及是[illegible]西[illegible]城中
空虛[illegible]乃召[illegible]遼中[illegible]令[illegible]丁[illegible]防守秋七月丙午
大清兵[illegible]城如[illegible]兵不[illegible]各史[illegible]李[illegible]城
遼失[illegible]陽及[illegible]一時[illegible]廷弼方出山海關
[illegible]道[illegible]令[illegible]王文[illegible]以[illegible]館
上[illegible]勒部[illegible]以李[illegible]信代[illegible]士[illegible]
大[illegible]守[illegible]　[illegible]中[illegible]廷[illegible]不[illegible]
東遊[illegible]花[illegible]日部主事[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]何
御留[illegible]之命[illegible]之[illegible]一年[illegible]不可
以死爭乃[illegible]一月[illegible]一[illegible]外[illegible]八
月乙卯山東[illegible]　閏[illegible]失[illegible]臣[illegible]下[illegible]衣
黨論死　九月[illegible]兵[illegible]刑　[illegible]中官[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]從[illegible]子[illegible]士[illegible]大相[illegible]二疏一[illegible]一
[illegible]好邪時[illegible]即[illegible]此[illegible]疏曰此小[illegible]
第二疏[illegible]曰此[illegible]
乃留中[illegible]京[illegible]子[illegible]亦[illegible]不[illegible]　可[illegible]

戊子[illegible]廷臣伏文[illegible]門[illegible]方[illegible]仁[illegible]
門[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]帝出[illegible]文[illegible]召見
[illegible]臣面[illegible]戰守方略[illegible]云[illegible]日[illegible]人叩[illegible]下[illegible]
原[illegible]之[illegible]　冬十月丁巳[illegible]十一月
[illegible]年　[illegible]保[illegible]石[illegible]各土司兵[illegible]　何
宗[illegible]大年[illegible]多[illegible]十二月方
從哲[illegible]臣[illegible]命[illegible]以上帝[illegible]用之[illegible]曰由[illegible]中
[illegible]名乃[illegible]以上帝[illegible]用之[illegible]曰由[illegible]世[illegible]留中
子下[illegible]所[illegible]父[illegible]人[illegible]宗二百
年[illegible]史[illegible]中[illegible]方[illegible]王[illegible]
交[illegible]之從哲[illegible]且乞[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]以從哲[illegible]光
[illegible]民　[illegible]廷弼令[illegible]法行守[illegible]大[illegible]乃上方略[illegible]兵十人[illegible]分布
[illegible]河[illegible]河三[illegible]江[illegible]口[illegible]小[illegible]
大[illegible]五[illegible]間[illegible]出
使[illegible]令[illegible]相[illegible]從之乃[illegible]加天下出[illegible]三[illegible]五
初廷弼[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]行[illegible]
至虎皮[illegible]而[illegible]廷弼乃[illegible]自[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]世[illegible]以近[illegible]曰[illegible]來
[illegible]入時兵[illegible]百[illegible]人[illegible]廷弼[illegible]死[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]兵
[illegible]相度形[illegible]所至[illegible]守[illegible]田[illegible]人心[illegible]　初[illegible]宗
文[illegible]而[illegible]下又[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]上不[illegible]宗文[illegible]代[illegible]不[illegible]宗文[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]江[illegible]七子[illegible]人[illegible]兵[illegible]亡[illegible]
[illegible]廷弼[illegible]之[illegible]廷弼[illegible]宗文[illegible]
[illegible]不能[illegible]從方從哲[illegible]宗文[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]比[illegible]廷弼[illegible]

大清兵滅宰賽及北關金台什布羊古等金台什孫女貝勒莫也於是遼東總督文球與周永春等以利害之傳諭炒花諸部以拒大清兵給白金四千

四十八年春正月庚子朝鮮國王李琿言北關宰賽皆被殺設兵牛毛寨萬遂鎮欲略寬甸鎮江等處朝鮮孤危異常乞速調大兵共為犄角以固邊防　兵部以募兵市馬工部以制器再請增賦二月庚寅復畝增二釐共銀百二十萬先後三增賦凡五百二十萬有奇遂爲歲額御史張銓復疏言自軍興以來所司創議加賦畝增銀三釐未幾至七釐又未幾至九釐譬之一身遼東肩背也天下腹心也肩背有患猶藉腹心之血脈滋灌若腹心先潰危亡可立待竭天下以救遼遼未必安而天下已危今宜聯人心以固根本豈可朘削無已驅之使亂且陛下內廷積金如山以有用之物置無用之地與瓦礫等何異乃發帑則叫閽不應加派則朝奏夕可臣殊不得其解不省　夏四月癸丑皇后王氏崩時帝亦有疾方從哲哭臨畢請至御榻前起居戊午召見宏德殿語良久因請補閣臣用大僚下章部命帝許之乃叩頭出帝素厭言官及臺省之選時授者纔今八年從哲請至數十疏章不下帝自以海宇昇平官不必備有言者輒之及遼左軍興又不欲矯前失行之如故從哲獨秉國成亦竟無所匡救時內廷賞賚不貲工部尚書周嘉謨言東行有中制不當倚左右言宴執國帑不納　五月大清兵略地花嶺六月略王大人山失亡將士四五百人諸將賀世賢等亦有斬獲　秋七月丙子朔帝不豫不食者半月皇太子未得見給事中楊漣御史左光斗趨方從哲問安從哲曰帝諱疾即問左右不敢傳漣曰昔文潞公問宋仁宗疾左右不肯言潞公欲下中書行法公誠日三問不必見亦不必上知第令宮中知廷臣在事自請公夏直宿閣中曰無故事漣曰潞公不訶史志聰此何時尚問故事耶壬辰從哲乃偕九卿臺諫詣思善門問安皇太子尚躊躇宮門外漣光斗遣人語東宮伴讀王安帝疾甚不召太子非帝意當力請入侍嘗藥視膳太子深納之甲午帝大漸召英國公張惟賢從哲吏部尚書周嘉謨戶部尚書李汝華兵部尚書黃嘉善左都御史張問達工部尚書王佐刑部尚書黃克纘禮部右侍郎孫如游入見宏德殿勉諸臣勤職丙申帝崩年五十有八遺詔曰朕以沖齡纘承大統君臨天下四十八載於茲享國最長夫復何憾念朕嗣服之初兢兢化理期無負先帝付託比緣多病靜攝有年郊廟弗躬朝講希御章奏多留寮寀半空加以礦稅煩興征調四出民生日蹙夙夜思惟不勝追悔方圖改轍與天下更新而遘疾彌留殆不可起蓋愆補過允賴後人皇太子常洛可嗣皇帝位尚其修身勤政親賢納諫以永鴻圖皇長孫由校及時册立進學瑞王常浩惠王常潤桂王常瀛各擇善地早就藩眾大小臣工協恭和衷輔理嗣君保乂王家是皆朕懷之至諸衙內閣輔臣亦宜增補所任缺員大僚速行推補所留者速行批發館科道官俱令授職建言廢棄及礦稅詿誤諸臣酌量起用一切榷稅并新增織造燒造等項悉皆停止各衙門見監人犯俱送法司查審應釋者釋放東師缺餉多發內帑以助軍需陣亡將士速加卹錄遣　丁酉皇太子遵遺詔發帑金百萬犒邊盡罷天下礦稅起建言得罪諸臣下前後考選之命己亥再發帑金百萬充賞時皇太子宮中有二李選侍稱東西李而西李最有寵嘗撫視皇長孫鄭貴妃懼禍乃深結西李爲請封后西李亦爲貴妃請封太后楊漣語孫如游曰鄭妃以皇長孫生母王才人皆早薨選侍后請矣如皇長孫何公亟白執政用遺詔冊立皇太子曾不二日即據詔以請如游然之　是月保定撫標士兵潰於通州監軍道胡逢招撫　皇太子既嗣位以明年爲泰昌元年及崩皇長孫又改明年爲天啓元年於是有議削泰昌紀者或又議去萬曆四十八年

即以今年爲泰昌，或議以明年爲泰昌，後年爲天啓。左光斗皆力排其說，請從今年七月以前爲萬曆，自八月朔始至十二月爲泰昌元年。議遂定。

明紀卷第四十八

明紀卷第四十九

賜進士出身工部候補主事廣東司行走陳鶴纂
卹贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家纂訂

光宗紀　附熹宗　泰昌元年盡天啟元年八月

光宗崇天契道英睿恭純憲文景武淵仁懿孝貞皇帝泰昌元年八月丙午朔，即皇帝位，大赦天下，罷礦稅榷稅監稅。戊申，發帑金犒邊。請補東宮講官，可。己酉，吏部侍郎史繼偕、南京禮部侍郎沈㴶為禮部尚書兼東閣大學士，預機務。遼東大旱。丁巳，諭閣臣封鄭貴妃為皇太后，禮部侍郎孫如遊言：「累朝典禮，以配而后尊，乃敵體之經；以妃而后者，則從子之義。祖宗以來，豈無抱衾之愛，終引去之嫌，此禮所不載也。今帝念貴妃，勢不在無名之位，陛下承先帝志，亦在非分之尊，若義所不可，則遺命非遵命，羣臣不敢曲從。」議乃寢。時貴妃仍居乾清宮，鄭人言妃使美姬八人，又使中官崔文昇進利劑，帝一晝夜三四十起。外戚王天瑞、郭維城遍謁朝士，泣訴狀。貴妃與選侍謀封號，周嘉謨以大義責鄭養性。丁以揭帖責守郎，請移宮，諭中外，以徙貴妃，責養性，始釋群疑。戊申，朝州推官可復上言，一日，帝遣中使問安，欲以從哲偕廷臣詣宮門問安，帝傳諭有臣所懷，驗緊聽刑部主事孫朝肅、給事中惠世揚、御史左光斗上書從哲，請擇醫，慎藥餌，從哲請安，因言：「進藥宜慎。」帝答之，諭督文華明用藥，皇長子推問上。九月日，外廷流言謂陛下寵鄭貴妃，召用倖御，詩歌必又昇有之，以待某用藥之計。文昇之罪，布以聞在外廷之口，既損聖躬，又虧聖德，罪不容死。甲子，禮部侍郎何宗彥、劉一燝、韓爌、本部尚書東閣大學士，周嘉謨、乙丑，南京禮部尚書朱國祚如之，召商向高，時史繼偕、沈㴶未至，朱國祚皆在籍。遣使卹刑。

大清兵略蒲河。丙寅，帝不豫。戊辰，召對，惟貴、方從哲等十有二人於乾清宮，楊漣亦與召。且宣言校郎遵議件旨，從哲等銜從哲勸帝引罪，謂忤旨，曰死即死耳，連何罪及入帝視言久之，數目漣，謂外廷毋信流言，命皇長子出見，執一銓，宣慰大臣。季來內侍，推從哲等，帝撫東宮，皇長子皇五子等皆侍，帝命諸臣前，從哲等請慎醫藥，帝曰：「十餘日不進御。」因以冊封選侍帝諭夕之，令皇長外廷傳可，復日命封選侍李氏為皇貴妃。甲戌，帝大漸，復召諸臣，封選侍如前，曰：「先帝命上孝端皇后、孝靖皇太后尊諡，及封郭元妃、王才人為皇后，未封皇貴妃之封，宜存後。」以聖躬好，且有褒功，如先所未覲，亦無不可。從哲等因請遵諭，帝命皇長子曰：「其輔為堯舜之君。」又諭及壽宮，從哲等以先帝山陵對，帝自指曰：「朕壽宮也。」諸臣皆泣。侍皇長子入，侍之出，白帝欲封后，如曰：「陛下欲封選侍為皇貴妃，當即具儀進。」帝曰：「即具儀。」因問有鴻臚官進藥者安在。從哲曰：「鴻臚寺丞李可灼自云仙方，臣等未敢信。」帝命宣可灼至，診視，進所謂紅丸者也。帝服而喜，稱忠臣者再。諸臣出宮門外，頃之，中使傳帝體平善。日晡，可灼出，言復進一丸，從哲等問狀，曰：「平善如前。」九月乙亥朔，卯刻，帝崩，年三十有九。廷臣聞，入共以選侍將據宮，人請見皇長子，呼將出乾清宮，居慈慶。乃共詣乾清宮，閽人持挺不容入。漣大言：「天子召臣等，不許廷臣入，欲何為？」閽人郤，乃入哭臨，如禮。劉一燝詰皇長子當前，劉郎位令下。見侶也，王安內來不得，王安附已選侍所匿。一燝大言：「誰敢匿新天子者？」安入白選侍，紿皇長子出，一燝前握手左，手推右，擁升輦，及門，宮中呼哥哥出，使追者三，漣相呵之曰：「殿下何處去？天子非臣子，何畏。」一燝偕成行，升文華殿，即東宮位，群臣叩頭呼萬歲，還侍慈慶宮。乾清宮不可居，殿下宜暫居慈慶，太子然之。比至，嘆曰：「殿下之身

社稷是託出入不宜輕脫大小諸明[illegible]須臣等至乃擁皇長子御
之一燝語安曰主上沖年無母后外廷有事臣等當之宮中起居公等
不得辭其責臣等議登極期議紛紛未定或欲以三日或又欲於初
丁午時漣曰今海宇清晏內無嫡庶之嫌父死之謂何含殮未畢袞
冕臨朝非禮也或言登極則人心安漣曰安與不安不在登極早晚
處之得宜即朝委裘何害議乃定出御文華殿光斗及大僚年少卿
[illegible]
乃與[illegible]房言選侍無名號必不可同居[illegible]子[illegible]
上[illegible]時選侍移宮御史王安舜疏論李可灼進藥之誤且言移
宮一事[illegible]必不可居皇長子同居今[illegible]
先進乾清然後進慈慶光斗疏有武氏之語選侍得之大怒遣使召光
斗光斗曰我天子法官非天子召不往若輩何為者選侍益怒要皇
長子[illegible]不肯往[illegible]取光斗疏[illegible]
門內[illegible]殿下[illegible]東宮[illegible]今則[illegible]皇帝選侍
安得召且殿下十六歲矣他日即不幸選侍何若[illegible]何如耶光日
明之英人還給事中惠世揚御史張[illegible]入東宮[illegible]相告曰選侍欲垂
[illegible]時日無之[illegible]宮[illegible]九卿科道上六疏
未決己卯諸[illegible]宮外[illegible]欲[illegible]宮期[illegible]從皆[illegible]之從
者曰選亦無[illegible]計非以皇長子既太子宮偕可明日為天子乃反
居太子宮以避宮人乎即兩宮聖母在未冊亦當從子選侍何人敢
欺侮如此時中官往來如織或言選侍亦顧命中人漣斥之曰諸臣
[illegible]命於先帝先帝自欲先顧其子何嘗欲顧其嬖媵請選侍九廟
前質之若曹豈食李家祿者能殺我則已否則今日不移宮我雖死
不去一燝曰本朝故事仁聖嫡母也慈聖生母也猶避宮今
何日可姑緩耶[illegible]亦止色力持[illegible]皇長子使使宣諭
乃退[illegible]抗疏言選侍陽託保護之名陰圖專擅之實宮必不可不

移臣言之在今日殿下行之在今日諸大臣[illegible]決之亦惟今日一燝
[illegible]從皆立宮門候命選侍不得已移噦鸞宮漣乃謂諸大臣曰選
侍不移宮非所以尊天子既移宮又當有以安選侍是在諸公調護
無使中官取快私讎庚辰皇長子由校即位詔赦天下自大行[illegible]
是凡六日漣與一燝嘉謨定宮府危疑言官惟光斗助之[illegible]野並稱
楊左而漣雅自[illegible]帝數稱其忠　丙戌禮部尚書孫如游[illegible]
從[illegible]可　[illegible]臣復力攻李可灼辛卯遣下獄論死　甲午封李保家
氏[illegible]奉聖夫人[illegible]其子侯國興錦衣衛[illegible]先是及太監魏進忠兄[illegible]
為千戶進忠初冒姓李及是復故姓魏與客氏相結並有寵於帝自
錯報司禮秉筆事[illegible]太監[illegible]和二店　辛選侍之移宮也其
內侍李進忠劉遜等盜乾清宮珠寶事發[illegible]進忠以[illegible]
下刑部[illegible]王平[illegible]進忠二人以下[illegible]命了從命[illegible]
朝田詔等皆給孔以下還戍[illegible]帝[illegible]待先朝[illegible]
致選侍移宮日既足投井或又言選侍於婦皇八妹入井以[illegible]
士吉[illegible]入其說上言[illegible]山[illegible]何禮了持[illegible]
珠遣之選侍而與承福從中司[illegible]選侍從中物安知非
先朝所[illegible]帝不悅[illegible]命如前旨[illegible]上[illegible]
不當於新[illegible]以[illegible]先皇遺[illegible]母昔神宗了問[illegible]先
[illegible]何妃何了[illegible]上取法乎光斗曰陛下從乾清宮也
居慈慶則選侍之[illegible]理明白易曉惟是移宮以後自宜存大體
捐小過若復株連蔓引使宮闈不安非所以[illegible]已立[illegible]宮
奴劉遜等而[illegible]其餘乃是[illegible]母[illegible]封右[illegible]
日欲[illegible]故[illegible]又言今[illegible]選侍[illegible]不[illegible]方
從皆封選之帝[illegible]臣言略如前旨朱吉大小臣工惟私室[illegible]
實備[illegible]生[illegible]法[illegible]任[illegible]今待選侍封號以[illegible]聖
母生天之[illegible]選侍[illegible]入妹以[illegible]皇長[illegible]之[illegible]諸臣可以仰

曾謂心矣貴備官。吉世父母妻子事有出於念母之誠跡或出於
形之過必要由[illegible]無[illegible]大奉御史[illegible]敢其說
[illegible]
布乃已。冬十月丙午[illegible]帝[illegible]日神宗[illegible]皇后[illegible]
[illegible]皇太后[illegible]懿[illegible]長十
[illegible]下[illegible]不[illegible]自引去[illegible]
崇文[illegible]不
[illegible]人[illegible]所[illegible]成[illegible]時[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]年[illegible]無[illegible]河失守[illegible]不[illegible]之側
[illegible]
乃上疏[illegible]
[illegible]又失廷臣[illegible]必亡而今日地方安[illegible]非不[illegible]
不[illegible]能[illegible]兵十[illegible]不能[illegible]臣之[illegible]求此
於今日亦[illegible]令[illegible]而[illegible]命[illegible]上[illegible]而二路[illegible]臣何敢
復[illegible]前[illegible]二元[illegible]請二人往勸帝從

之[illegible]御史[illegible]等乃言不可乃改命給事中朱[illegible]往廷臣
復上疏[illegible]臣[illegible]行[illegible]臣以[illegible]之[illegible]遺他人
臣不得不[illegible]今[illegible]知兵[illegible]之[illegible]敢以外
[illegible]
十一月丙子[illegible]
[illegible]
十二月[illegible]出城[illegible]命帝乃[illegible]之[illegible]初方[illegible]
[illegible]一年[illegible]
[illegible]
抗之國法[illegible]在[illegible]七年[illegible]罪一[illegible]
失[illegible]罪二[illegible]罪三[illegible]罪四

縱子殺人，蔑視憲典，罪五；阻抑言官，蔽塞耳目，罪六；陷城失律，寬議撫臣，罪七；馬上催戰，覆沒全師，罪八；徇私罔上，罪鉞貽羞，罪九；代營催稅，蠹國殃民，罪十。鄭貴妃求封后，舉朝力爭，從哲依違兩可，當誅者一；受劉遜、李進忠美珠，欲封李選侍為貴妃，又聽其久據乾清，當誅者二；崔文昇、李可灼用洩藥劫藥，傷損先帝，而擬寬其罪，當誅者三。疏入，責世揚輕詆，從哲果求去，皆慰留之，而張潑及御史袁化中、南京御史王允成、給事中程註復劾之。從哲六疏求去，辛酉，聽致仕。

詹事公鼐言：「近聞南北臣僚論先帝升遐一事，跡涉怪異，語多憾藏，恐因委巷之訛傳，流為湘山之穢說。臣竊痛焉！皇祖在昔，原無立愛之心，祇因大典遲回，於是繳還冊立之後，有三王並封之事，憂危竑議之後，有國本攸關之事，迨龐、劉之邪謀，張差之挺擊，而逆亂極矣。臣嘗備員宮僚，目睹狂謀孔熾，以歸向東宮者為小人，不向東宮者為君子，盡除輔士之清流，陰翦元良之羽翼，至今追想，猶為寒心。夫臣子愛君，存其真，不存其偽。今實錄纂修在即，請將先帝事蹟別為一錄，凡一月間明綸善政，固大書特書，其有見聞異詞，及宮闈委曲之妙用，亦皆直筆指陳，勒成信史。臣雖不肖，竊敢任之。」疏入，不許。

朱童蒙勘遼事還，備言遼士民垂泣而道，謂數十萬生靈皆熊廷弼一人所留，而論廷弼受知最深，不當遽爾乞歸；存遼雖有微勞，負君無逃大義。帝以廷弼力保危城，仍令起用。

明紀卷第四十九

明紀卷第五十

賜進士出身工部營繕[illegible]主事改衛司行走陳鶴撰
[illegible]知府銜[illegible]內閣[illegible]中書孫男克家補訂

熹宗紀一 [illegible]

熹宗達天闡道敦孝篤友章文襄武靖穆莊勤悊皇帝天啟元年春
正月庚辰享太廟 [illegible]凡[illegible]不加各字者皆改[illegible]本[illegible]交
者俱改[illegible]各王府及文武職官有兆[illegible]各[illegible]悉改從之 壬
辰[illegible]伍文定[illegible]介郭正域文[illegible]天[illegible]怡
[illegible]方[illegible]宗[illegible]節[illegible]介[illegible]以
王之[illegible]介[illegible]文[illegible]文[illegible]毛
伯[illegible]宗[illegible]文[illegible]胤
[illegible]文[illegible]清[illegible]事
[illegible]工宗[illegible]節
[illegible]用[illegible]文[illegible]介[illegible]京[illegible]節
[illegible]文定[illegible]理[illegible]文[illegible]清[illegible]文[illegible]凡八十四
人[illegible]氏[illegible]日[illegible]給[illegible]以上[illegible]一十[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]忠侍[illegible]二[illegible]竝行[illegible]御史王心一言陛下[illegible]二人[illegible]給[illegible]
[illegible]明小[illegible]行[illegible]十[illegible]而[illegible]未[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]火
[illegible]工[illegible]成[illegible]人[illegible]寺之[illegible]失[illegible] 二月
甲辰[illegible]官[illegible]口[illegible]及[illegible]之[illegible]從之 己未[illegible]日
日心[illegible]承宗[illegible] [illegible]化[illegible]入曰[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]從[illegible]一[illegible]左[illegible]子[illegible]宗[illegible]日[illegible]官[illegible]
言[illegible]法[illegible]失[illegible]人心
[illegible] 四月乙酉[illegible]臣[illegible]省 [illegible]官[illegible]如[illegible]不由廷推
文[illegible]列[illegible]如[illegible]宗任用[illegible]臣[illegible]由[illegible]之用[illegible]亦
[illegible]下[illegible]臣才品又非[illegible]臣比[illegible]知人之明因十四

乞[illegible]丁亥許致仕 丙申[illegible]子[illegible]成[illegible] 戊戌[illegible]
災 [illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]曰[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]允[illegible]人[illegible]用[illegible]中[illegible]且
[illegible]兵言[illegible]以[illegible]用亦[illegible]三可[illegible]兵部[illegible]
[illegible]拒勿納而[illegible]己[illegible]世[illegible]不可[illegible]時四方
[illegible]不[illegible]世[illegible]有功可到[illegible]之[illegible]
有[illegible]方自[illegible]計[illegible]二[illegible]見之[illegible]人[illegible]死者二十[illegible]
人[illegible]因以[illegible]帝[illegible]方[illegible]何[illegible]先[illegible]
等十[illegible]人[illegible]方略用兵十八[illegible]兵[illegible]尤[illegible]功
陳[illegible]仲[illegible]十人[illegible]之分[illegible]三[illegible]三月[illegible]
大清以重兵[illegible]世[illegible]世功[illegible]守[illegible]
大清先以[illegible]來[illegible]世功兵[illegible]之[illegible]四人世[illegible]而[illegible]乙卯
[illegible]丁千[illegible]比[illegible]援[illegible]
大清兵[illegible]世[illegible]四合世[illegible]且[illegible]結河門[illegible]十
四年[illegible]人[illegible]外[illegible]中大[illegible]世[illegible]走[illegible]世[illegible]曰[illegible]
大[illegible]不[illegible]保何面目[illegible]公[illegible]中[illegible]人中矢
[illegible]死世功引兵[illegible]世[illegible]北自任知州[illegible]自[illegible]何[illegible]自[illegible]
[illegible]大河河[illegible]開[illegible]白巨[illegible]夫[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]以我[illegible]不能[illegible]任此二年何[illegible]吉[illegible]石[illegible]都
同[illegible]北伊[illegible]名世[illegible]兵三
千[illegible]南[illegible]將[illegible]來[illegible]
大清兵來攻[illegible]二[illegible]古[illegible]文[illegible]守[illegible]
安民[illegible]死[illegible]走入[illegible]兵[illegible]國[illegible]將[illegible]不[illegible]及
國[illegible]前一[illegible]卻[illegible]走
大清兵[illegible]攻[illegible]中用火器[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]象
先戰死仲[illegible]兵[illegible]止之乃[illegible]兵[illegible]力[illegible]矢[illegible]刀[illegible]十七人

大清兵薄矢猗營中揆金名世及總兵官楊宗業都司費見龍鄧起
龍宗業之子其酉陽土司冉見龍等並死自遼左用兵未有如此之
以少斷衆力盡乃覆者萬貴奔遼陽應泰將斬之勿斷罪自効應泰
乃撤奉集威寧諸軍并力守遼陽引水注濠列火器環四面張銓號
統諸今國用帥河南兵駐海州都遼鎮晉文璞帥山海兵駐廣寧以
扼[illegible]播庚申
大清兵臨城應泰督諸萬貴及總兵官侯世祿李秉誠梁仲善出城
五里[illegible]兵中不入城辛酉
大清兵掘城西閘[illegible]濠水分兵塞城東水口擊敗諸將兵[illegible]渡何
廷魁請[illegible]從
大清兵[illegible]騎來[illegible]諸將俱敗壁城[illegible]
者無算[illegible]等分陴固守諸監司高出牛維曜胡嘉棟
册楨[illegible]部中傳國並嚮城遼人心離沮壬戌攻城急應泰督
諸軍列楯大戰人[illegible]火
大清[illegible]城中大亂民家爭啟扉張炬以待婦女[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]十四十餘將赴[illegible]
之不可[illegible]守遼陽并守[illegible]
戰[illegible]百人能據險乎[illegible]不能則死之[illegible]遼河[illegible]十餘里[illegible]
以[illegible]其師欲與[illegible]戰師不[illegible]乃獨帥[illegible]
十七里[illegible]軍將士不食[illegible]一日[illegible]

大清兵[illegible]孤軍無援[illegible]陳邦屏石柱宣撫司秦良玉之
兄也丙寅諭兵部國家文武並用頃承平日久視武弁不啻奴隸
致今[illegible]多故[illegible]其令有司於山林
草澤間恒選將材丁卯京師戒嚴[illegible]四月壬申朔日有食之
甲戌禁[illegible]初瀋陽破杜[illegible]
鄉守遼一[illegible]不知何故[illegible]皆不敢異同嗣
後當國大卑陛下當[illegible]
漫國事公帝[illegible]給事中郭鞏力詆廷弼喪師誤國請并罪一
壞御史江秉謙[illegible]明張者獨以一人私憤沒天
下公論[illegible]朝廷封疆不忘[illegible]城華下其[illegible]遼陽復失河南
道御史[illegible]陽二百餘里烽火斷絕[illegible]使廷弼在遼
當不至此御史[illegible]
馬[illegible]宜從事
令與薛國[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
鄉河盤山諸要害各置戍設防[illegible]戊寅[illegible]通州大津

宣府大同甲午[illegible]兵[illegible]陝西河南山西浙江。戊戌，冊[illegible][illegible]氏
御史劉[illegible][illegible]作[illegible]建[illegible]氏出外制一[illegible]亦言之帝命從皇考大[illegible]
作。郎元標[illegible]今[illegible]成事[illegible]二十年[illegible]臣[illegible]所成任百不以進[illegible]
[illegible]作[illegible]事曰[illegible]有事者又不[illegible]平氣[illegible]分門立戶[illegible]
[illegible]今[illegible]而[illegible]知天[illegible]官[illegible]向之[illegible]人論
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
國家[illegible]和[illegible]之[illegible]因[illegible]事[illegible]十八人[illegible]
[illegible]按[illegible]武[illegible]四[illegible]才[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]而[illegible]大[illegible]于[illegible]十五人帝[illegible]
[illegible]納[illegible]元[illegible]見[illegible]和[illegible]仕時元
[illegible]又曰大臣[illegible]言[illegible]言官[illegible]也大臣非大利[illegible]
[illegible]可知少年[illegible]。[illegible]江西[illegible]
[illegible]旨明上[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]中[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]言[illegible]帝[illegible]下[illegible]臣[illegible]
言[illegible]又[illegible]本[illegible]其罪未[illegible]
御史王大年[illegible]中[illegible]等交[illegible]
[illegible]給事[illegible]御史[illegible]令[illegible]一[illegible]又[illegible]之帝[illegible]諸臣[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]以天子[illegible]位[illegible]臣下[illegible]時[illegible]人[illegible]閉士大夫[illegible]
其[illegible]而反[illegible]言[illegible]帝仍[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]大年[illegible]而[illegible]回[illegible]其[illegible]日[illegible]入井二[illegible]帝
[illegible]旨[illegible]令[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]得之
[illegible]乃[illegible]名[illegible]。[illegible]之[illegible]以兵[illegible]兵[illegible]二侍郎以[illegible]伯
[illegible]王在[illegible]任之而[illegible]左侍郎[illegible]不[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]兵事[illegible]侍郎[illegible]出[illegible]郎中[illegible]侍郎[illegible]言[illegible]

[illegible]鳴[illegible]十上帝乃[illegible]明令兵部[illegible]上[illegible]鳴[illegible]任。
[illegible]。兵部尚書王[illegible]十[illegible]百[illegible]千二[illegible]大[illegible]
從之[illegible]言其[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]。五月[illegible]貴州[illegible]苗平。
甲[illegible]沈[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]八[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]臣[illegible]。[illegible]世[illegible]于[illegible]可了[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]入[illegible]一[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]之。[illegible]入
[illegible]以[illegible]氏[illegible]
[illegible]心[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]本[illegible]
人[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]官[illegible]二十[illegible]金[illegible]一[illegible]
不得一年之用[illegible]動[illegible]官乃[illegible]聞道[illegible]內[illegible]
一[illegible]入其[illegible]何以[illegible]之[illegible]下兵[illegible]。時二[illegible]
[illegible]以內[illegible]人[illegible]文武[illegible]一[illegible]有方[illegible]乃[illegible]
帝[illegible]一十[illegible]六月[illegible]出[illegible]七[illegible]大
悅。[illegible]入[illegible]二方[illegible]用[illegible]上以[illegible]
之[illegible]入[illegible]人心[illegible]心內
[illegible]而[illegible]可[illegible]乃[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]兵部[illegible]
[illegible]節制三方。一[illegible]
術方[illegible]兵一十[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]成戶兵上三[illegible]。
白[illegible]官任[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]制[illegible]下年[illegible]
[illegible]力[illegible]用[illegible]人心[illegible]九[illegible]又以王化貞[illegible]河
之[illegible]非[illegible]言河[illegible]容今日但宜[illegible]守[illegible]駐兵河
上兵分則力[illegible]一[illegible]力必不支一[illegible]則[illegible]

責西平防戍亦不能守河上止宜責撫鎮兵更番出入示賊不測不
宜屯聚一處為賊所乘給□祗應□止宜多留精銳西平諸處止宜
特置戍兵以備緩急之用於入兵處聚衆要相度城外形勢擇地
立營深溝高壘以待之遼賊去廣寧二百八十里非敵騎一日能到
育當息我必預知藉可肯分兵防河先為自救之計也方其謂亦且
河當不七十也一當可抗矣只足恃一斷木為樑如履平地不足守二
從北子河使守之了也能半渡而擊之不足恃二恰河日方
十里架處不能□也只足恃四當泥淖張又比沙塗之處可修
守今地非我所有□□□服冰合堤成平地即可圖防前須五十
萬人不足恃人又宜以我為守則守不足以進為守則守有餘事倍
三不作者為一時□備非輸關一綫進足制賊截斷入帝命責撫
巡按嚴東監察事所以作兵識不用　辛巳王會□□□□□
卷　公篇以其不前登上書官□□者十餘人卜鼓切□非規
臧帥出將官職責　丙戌帝命王安等司禮監安以故事詰責氏等
臣安持正執論不可用王體乾答氏淫而狠觀仙中情形陰處
而深信任比兩人體乾等李永貞石元雅等為之羽翼劉朝田詔等
諸借蠶路於進忠而令其下李文盛等上疏鳴冤進忠即傳旨賜死
劉一燝台詞篡鐘族多無可可挽乃下部削籍帝不得已下其
疏於劉一燝備奇然後外了由城奴可內了由會館問例不當擬旨
據封還而疏刑科給事中十龍亦抄錄為二長輸中樞實免賀乃
陳於諸臣封請付之能擬進忠不從傳旨立歸上龍體動更實阿旨
執法不可歸大臣且能解彩諸郡共累由是進中之諸會衛上能及
一爭則言客氏動遷四皇安進宗猶復本處客氏已曾我執若忍事
而欲遣患亦建宅道納賊給事中實無此安降齊南為子律軍而
以開提督內操子使機務安　秋七月熊廷弼赴山海關帝特賜麒
麟服一彩幣四事之仍外命文武大臣陪餞於郊又以京營選銳

五千護其行王化貞以防河為不可恃擢其麾下更衛廷弼廷弼乃
請申諭化貞不得藉口節制坐失事機時四方援遼之師化貞悉改
為平遼遼人多不悅廷弼言遼人未叛今改為平遼是成征東以攜其
心由是化貞與廷弼有隙　□雲南河□縣入□□州入北
勝府　八月熊廷弼言三方建置須聯絡朝鮮請亟發敕使往勞其
國君臣偕義發兵入遼之師以助聲勢部議以備借人
之毅然奮氣東奉陳朝鮮一軍以相倚助方今京臣□□
駐義州招募□□與鮮兵聲勢相倚與登萊聲息□□□六萬兩
分犒朝鮮之遼人而臣給銀若干劄付白遣官承制拜其國山嶺
從能結聚千人者即署都司五百人者署守備一二百人助兵可立數
也因薦監軍副使梁之垣生長海濱習朝鮮事可充使帝立拔之垣
之如一品服以寵其行之垣乃列上東事機宜八事帝俱可　都
司毛文龍襲取
大清鎮江城殺守將王化貞奏捷敘功大賞　丙子賜文龍副總兵命
登萊大津發水師二萬應之化貞會廣寧兵四萬進據河上合蒙古
軍乘機進取熊廷弼聞之中言三方兵力未集文龍發之太
早於敗潰遼人借軍兵備河東民治曹義棄山之心東海既亡及河
西之氣三方並進之謀誤屬屢誤之算目為奇功乃奇禍耳臨
事中則化貞斡旋練兵官所有狡功數口聲一激之師當方遼
之勢自知其不免然世無何誰江東失各鎮兵竟不果進　戊子杭
州大火燬官民廬舍　癸巳傳刑　九月壬寅葬貞皇帝於慶陵廟曰
光宗　當祭明外并內陰雲久雨至志子寅尤時鐵好賢會給事中
明時舉御史李應昇韓繼川兵楊慶祥明韜以時步兵二萬往救遼
其猶衆楊雲郭雲翼張承等領兵至重慶久駐不發四川巡撫徐可求
駐重慶閱之往又汰其老弱者以增糧額不得自乙卯反殺可求
及參政孫好古副使駱日升李繼周總兵官黃守魁等知府章文炳

巴[illegible]死[illegible]父攻元[illegible]氏[illegible]氏及一子一女
皆自[illegible]死求主[illegible]時[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]及[illegible]七令奸人[illegible]之[illegible]府[illegible]分兵[illegible]合江
納[illegible]州丁卯[illegible]文[illegible]一家十二人死之[illegible]又[illegible]其[illegible]
主[illegible]大[illegible]一家四人死之[illegible]大[illegible]王[illegible]相五府[illegible]官[illegible]
所部[illegible]外[illegible]分[illegible]成都　是日詔廷[illegible]兵官杜文[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]行進兵出河[illegible]以[illegible]部大恨[illegible]入國[illegible]
國廷安[illegible]文[illegible]十[illegible]日[illegible]去今[illegible]文[illegible]之子也
光宗山陵[illegible]氏[illegible]出宮[illegible]至日[illegible]不[illegible]食[illegible]
入冬十月戊辰[illegible]天子[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]民家[illegible]內外防閑[illegible]此[illegible]一切[illegible]分[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]社王[illegible]陳[illegible]之[illegible]可
[illegible]中[illegible]亦力[illegible]中[illegible]拒[illegible]
言之[illegible]二[illegible]外[illegible]一[illegible]不執王心一[illegible]之才切[illegible]官
卻[illegible]史[illegible]日[illegible]氏有大不可[illegible]加[illegible]一
[illegible]等[illegible]乃[illegible]一年[illegible]主[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]聖夫人出入自由一[illegible]臣二人[illegible]一人[illegible]出中言[illegible]
[illegible]生[illegible]子[illegible]大[illegible]令東西方用兵[illegible]何以天下[illegible]
乎旋入亦[illegible]年　[illegible]毛士[illegible]夫府[illegible]何[illegible]
御史李希孔王允成亦劾之[illegible]大[illegible]因[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]士
[illegible]宗[illegible]龍官杭州[illegible]中下[illegible]
等官[illegible]人所[illegible]未[illegible]已[illegible]而士
龍[illegible]　四川左布政使朱燮元[illegible]入[illegible]反[illegible]王[illegible]
夢之治[illegible]成都兵止二千[illegible]又[illegible]燮元[illegible]石[illegible]龍安松茂
諸[illegible]兵入[illegible]二百[illegible]內[illegible]入城[illegible]內[illegible]木[illegible]龍泉
[illegible]陰已[illegible]周[illegible]太[illegible]世[illegible]世[illegible]死[illegible]元[illegible]御史

[illegible]右布政使周[illegible]林[illegible]分[illegible]守[illegible]行[illegible]
附[illegible]土山上[illegible]中[illegible]元用火[illegible]之又[illegible]人
鄉江[illegible]水[illegible]治[illegible]少[illegible]中[illegible]者二百人[illegible]之以[illegible]內
[illegible]四面[illegible]元[illegible]死士[illegible]出[illegible]二[illegible]
朝廷聞[illegible]元[illegible]都[illegible]史巡[illegible]四川以[illegible]兵官
[illegible]之死也[illegible]貢玉自[illegible]二千[illegible]所[illegible]招加二
品服[illegible]子[illegible]子[illegible]使貢玉[illegible]死[illegible]
臣自[illegible]以來所[illegible]之功不[illegible]口[illegible]之兵[illegible]官[illegible]河[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]千[illegible]石[illegible]二上司功[illegible]貢玉[illegible]
入[illegible]一千五百[illegible]而[illegible]兵[illegible]亦[illegible]
二千[illegible]至[illegible]招[illegible]上[illegible]公[illegible]下[illegible]私門[illegible]可[illegible]乃
[illegible]邦[illegible]合[illegible]其[illegible]民[illegible]司
[illegible]其兵二千貢玉[illegible]民[illegible]一日而[illegible]反[illegible]
[illegible]金[illegible]貢玉[illegible]其使[illegible]州[illegible]言[illegible]亦[illegible]貢玉[illegible]不
食[illegible]五[illegible]貢玉[illegible]兵[illegible]民[illegible]子[illegible]明[illegible]明[illegible]西上
[illegible]至[illegible]兵[illegible]河[illegible]分兵守[illegible]
州[illegible]州令[illegible]上下[illegible]出[illegible]貢玉上[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]明[illegible]明[illegible]　壬辰[illegible]向[illegible]言[illegible]臣[illegible]入
年[illegible]臣[illegible]上[illegible]所欲行亦[illegible]中[illegible]不可[illegible]力[illegible]
皇[illegible]曲[illegible]不[illegible]中出　言陛下[illegible]已信任[illegible]臣[illegible]有[illegible]
[illegible]宜[illegible]尺[illegible]令臣[illegible]上[illegible]言[illegible]
部金二百[illegible]東西用兵之[illegible]　王化[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]大
[illegible]不入[illegible]廷[illegible]
兩都[illegible]兵四十[illegible]以不[illegible]取全[illegible]一切[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]兵部[illegible]之所[illegible]
不允以[illegible]不得行其[illegible]兵十四[illegible]而山[illegible]一李延[illegible]

入衛兵不堪用，廷弼請用其帥杜文煥，鶴鳴阻之。廷弼請用徐卜年，鶴鳴上殿毀廷弼，委選策之頭，鶴鳴故稽其籍，江東變以為言。鶴鳴怒，挺壽明賣廷弼，奪言臣縱任，鶴鳴四方援軍宜隸臣調遣，乃鶴鳴徑自傳戍，不令臣知。七月中，臣咨都閭調軍之數，經今兩月置不答。臣有經略名，無其實，遼左事惟樞臣與撫臣共為之。已又言撫臣恃西部，欲以不戰為戰，討西部與我進不同，遼彼入北道，我入南道，相拒二百餘里，散分兵來，戰亦須我自拒，臣未敢輕視敵人，謂可不戰緣世。臣初議三方布置，必使兵馬器械舟車芻茭無一不備，而後剋期齊舉，進足戰，退亦足守。今乃事中間樞臣主謀於中，撫臣決策於外，卜一舉成功，而臣獨言其一不必然之慮，世帝於經疑怨間，卜年保叛兵何謂會事劾遼撫輸，何起用胡嘉棟立功贖罪，何在天啓廷弼知左右之抗疏排擠頗情，後會何泳合廣寧人。

大清兵必西渡，始然罪化貞，乃與方震孺計分兵守鎮武、西平、閭陽、鎮寧諸城堡，而以大軍守廣寧，鶴鳴亦以為事可必濟，報廷弼出關。廷弼言樞臣第知經略一出，足鎮人心，不知徒手之經略一出，其動搖人心更甚。且臣駐廣寧，撫臣駐何地？鶴鳴責經撫協心同力，而樞臣與經略獨不當協心同力乎？為今日計，惟樞臣能同於臣，臣始得為陛下任東方事也。疏上，鶴鳴益恨，廷弼遂出關至右屯，使總兵官劉渠以二萬人守鎮武，祁秉忠以萬人守閭陽，副總兵羅一貴以三千人守西平，令曰：敵來越鎮一步者，文武將吏誅無赦，敵至廣寧，而鎮武、閭陽不夾攻，擁右屯者亦如之。都督言定化貞以諜者言，遽發兵襲海州，旋引退。廷弼者撫臣之進，及今而五矣。八月間，屢進屢止，皆未有戰。前廿十月二十五日，則拜疏輒行，臣疾馳出關，而撫臣歸矣。西平之會，相與協心，堅守掎角，設營而退兵之書又以前日至。十一月二日，撫臣赴鎮武，臣即以次日赴杜家屯，比至中途，而軍馬又盡潰矣。初五日，撫臣又欲以輕兵襲牛莊，奪馬圈守之，為明年進兵門戶。馬圈無一敵兵，而牛莊我不能守，縱使得之，敵何損，我何益？會將吏力持不可，撫臣亦怏怏回矣。兵屢進屢退，敵已窺盡伎倆，而臣之虛名，亦以輕出而損。願陛下明諭撫臣，慎重舉止，毋為敵人所笑。化貞見疏益不悅，馳奏辯，且曰：願請兵六萬，一舉蕩平。臣不敢貪天功，但厚賞從征將士，遼民賜復十年，海內得免加派，臣願足矣。即有不稱，亦必殺傷相當，敵不復振，保不為河西憂。因請便宜行事。時中外皆知經撫不和，必誤疆事，章請再議。山海無外寄，宜亟駐兵中前，以為眼目。不許。　十二月丁丑，巡撫河南都御史張我續為兵部侍郎，總督川貴軍務，陝西巡撫總督駐漢中，鄖陽巡撫移駐夷陵，湖廣官軍由巫峽會荊州討賊。　庚辰，撥淮浙兵歸於玉田。　辛巳，日上有一物黑暈，大風揚沙，天赤，都人駭愕，所司不以聞。給事中周朝瑞請帝修省，而嚴敕內外臣工毋昭誤國。又請責所司不奏報之罪，從之。　方從哲之去也，帝數興劉一燝為首輔，一燝不敢當，遜位葉向高，及向高至，入輔首輔，一燝居已頗不悅。一燝先為郎中余大成、御史安伸、給事中霍守典等所劾，帝不聞。會吏部以年例出維華於外，維華遂忠賢，給事中孫杰劾周嘉謨受一燝屬，為王安報仇，且以用貴為黨，休卜年等為嘉謨黨保護，及御史九疇得專一燝。一燝、嘉謨俱求去，進忠矯旨許之。侍郎昌期等詣向高言二人顧命重臣，不可輕逐，內傳不可奉。向高然之，上疏爭，帝不省。昌期曰：公一朝老臣，當至之日，以去就力爭，必可得。若一傳而放兩大臣，異日天子手詔不得可止矣。向高默然。昌期因備言一燝質無他腸，刑部員外郎顧大章亦言之，向高意解，力救一燝有翼衛功，不可去，帝乃慰留一燝，而嘉謨竟去。嘉謨當神光之際，正色立朝，力持大議，中外倚以為重，長銓任，又選郎趙南星、文王給事建於林下，皆實天啓之初，眾正盈朝，嘉謨力也。　張鶴鳴

鳴主王化貞排擯廷弼職方郎中耿如杞主事鹿善繼等附會之
會議向高復言國化貞主戰而右之廷臣惟太常少卿何喬遠
言宜專守廣寧不宜輕戰御史夏之令言東事不可信者當無答給
事中熊德陽時用言李秉芳必不可信與廷弼合餘俱右化貞帝令毋受
廷弼節制戒又前授化貞尚方劍得便宜從事廷弼乃上言臣以東
西南北所欲殺之人適遘事機難處之會諸臣能為封疆容則容之
不能為門戶容則去之何必內借閣部外借撫道以相困又言經撫
不和恃有言官言官交攻恃有樞部樞部佐鬥恃有閣臣臣今無望
矣辛卯帝以兩臣言令兵部尚書及給事中各一人往視責廷弼抗違
不遵者治罪令既下廷臣言不便乃命集廷臣議之江秉謙言陛下責成廷
弼委以重任曰驅揚事不從中制乃數月以來廷弼不得行其尺寸
數日間難數理至今議者曰經撫不和化貞主戰廷弼主守耳大
廷弼非專言守謂守定而後可戰也化貞銳意戰即戰亦未嘗不守
况戰不勝乎此中利害夫人知之乃一則無言不從一則無策
不棄豈真不明於戰守之說但從化貞廷弼恐失其陛下既命廷弼
節制三方則三方之進戰退守皆一一聽其指揮乃化貞欲進則使
廷弼從之進欲退則使廷弼從之退化貞偏欲進進則使廷弼進不
知所以戰退不知所以守是化貞有節制廷弼之權廷弼未有節
制三方之權也故今日非經撫不和乃好惡經撫者不和非戰守之
議論不合乃左右經撫者之議論不合請責廷弼實圖戰守者兩
可合朝議必兩可乃附安能有成功哉其末數語蓋以刺向高也
四月援兵南會營聚副使楊漣請以兵至廣寧合安撫副使劉茶
議及秦軍王軍敗賊牛頭會新都他路援兵亦連敗賊賊亦會
進日登京戰於自林中大戰數千人操物如舟高丈許長五十
大實載牛革載左右重板如平地一人被甲執劍上載羽旗中載
百人莫敢當矢旁翼兩翼旗號以牛衝城中城中人皆奔朱變

元日此呂公車也用巨木為之高與城齊承千鈞石車之又以大
牛駕之牛逸走賊敗去
二年春正月丁未杜文煥等敗永寧賊從張我續所破也　刑部
員外郎徐大化希張鶴鳴指劾熊廷弼大言罔世無能爲功不去必
壞遼事時經撫不和兵部鶴鳴乃請廷臣大議廷臣言世議以
代廷弼其他多言經撫宜並任鶴鳴獨言王化貞一去毛文龍必
不用命遼人為兵者必潰西部必解宜專任化貞尚方劍專委以
事而撫廷弼他用疏上帝不從責吏兵二部再奏會
大清兵渡遼西平遂圍之仍罷任二臣責以功罪一體乙卯西平守將
羅一貴出戰
大清兵圍一貴止之不從丙辰一貴戰敗奔還城率遺兵所餘一
堅守固拒用
大清兵攻城且遣使來說一貴不從丁巳
大清兵以雲梯攻城力攻一晝一貴目中流矢不能戰火器矢石盡乃北面
再拜曰臣力竭矣引刀自刎都司陳尚仁王崇信亦死之化貞聞西
平圍急盡發廣寧兵以中軍游擊孫得功祖大壽為前鋒令會廣寧
赴援廷弼亦遣使祁秉忠進戰遇
大清兵於平陽橋得功甫見其志分兵為左右翼不前遂方
戰劉渠有異心得功及副將鮑承先先奔兵遂大潰劉渠戰死秉忠被二
刀三矢家丁扶上馬潰圍出創重卒於途副將麻承宗等數十人乃
死大壽走覺華島得功遂降廷弼次閭陽驛
經略初命所沮遂還右屯
大清兵抵沙嶺不進得功素為化貞所信任欲生擒之以為功乃還
廣寧訛言敵已薄城城中大亂奔走參政高邦佐禁之不能止化貞
方閉閣理軍書參將江朝棟排闥入大呼曰事急矣請公速走化貞
莫知所為朝棟掖之上馬二僕人徒步從遂棄廣寧踉蹌走邦佐已

僕黃貴母來勸之走邦佐叱曰吾一日未去一日猶朝臣也將安
之夜作書訣母未右屯遇廷弼已城中騷動孫得功來挾邦佐提兵入城
斬一二人人心自定公卿不行廷弼謂邦佐兵往廷弼不聽邦佐乃走松
山西向拜闕復拜母自經官舍僕高禾從死廷弼遇化貞於大凌河
化貞哭廷弼微笑曰六萬衆一舉蕩平竟何如化貞慚議守寧遠及
前屯廷弼曰嘻已晚惟護潰民入關可耳乃以己所將五千人授化
貞爲殿盡焚積聚與化貞偕入關得功迎
大清兵入廣寧化貞遁已兩日矣
大清兵追擊二百里而還事聞廷臣震駭兵部尚書張鶴鳴懼廷弼自
解給事中劉弘化劾之鶴鳴乃于壬戌請山東流民安插又請鶴鳴自
請行邊詔加太子太保賜蟒玉尚方劍鶴鳴懼行邁十七日始
抵山海關至則無所籌畫惟日下令搜閱殺降者言者謂其以花案塞
責而已乙丑京師戒嚴　先是邵武知縣袁崇煥朝覲在都御史侯
恂薦其知兵請破格用之擢兵部職方主事會廣寧師潰廷議扼山海關
崇煥單騎出閱關內外部中失崇煥家人亦莫知所往已
還朝具言關上形勢曰予我軍馬錢穀我一人足守此廷臣益壯其
才遂超擢僉事監軍關外發帑金二十萬俾招募　時方有警在
前已召水西節制國師援遼日數四比撥鐵而根大有在會有朱豆
二十餘養兵民精壯兵器械攻馬牛糧不宜以喬散乃執歸見大
與假還　阿濟格部衛大將軍營安貧花將軍入大同單騎據居民
變起　成都有諸生昭誠中漢人言誠將屬乾象欲反正失守元令
擒參詹保歸呼告故戎兵中不能其僕乃與同戮國變乾象因死報復
既而趙自是誠中變動爲不無不知燮元遣部將許將爲崇明守城
下伏起崇明兵免會報道兵至燮元實誠且走投水死官府沿江
流而下令有司抗丹勸修築兵仗乾真自誠營焚火崇明父子繼走
瀘州乾真據以獻求歸成都凡百二日而解　安東巨奢崇明社稷會

崇明猶恃世受國恩子位勳在楊展事畢會曾英地相仇恨而責嗣間
舍安邦彥未展異志事兵械給與崇明合謀事會聞兵西向邦彥請
貴州巡撫李乾德行至遵義止之邦彥遂與崇明兵反攻成都增兵益
嘉中勒方事從事遵義不同禮亦與勤兵舉事會王三善代爲巡撫會
崇明反覆貴陽兵不及二千食盡空城僅與巡撫御史史永安偕
雲南巡撫僉事四萬兵四千餘萬四萬石治戰守具遺總兵官
張彥方郡司許成名貴遊擊監軍副使朱片提學僉事劉錫元等撫
四川遼復邊界縣兵安詞拜謁諸縣撫按督師僉事賈相備
極貴布政使召募兵軍賈相彥邦彥必反議以祖母疾乞歸貴陽
自以孤城當其水西且安效良相繼水西責勞必備及目
相繼以死國變乞兵長寧保此一方二月癸酉貴陽成都已隔邦彥
遂挾位反自稱羅甸王四十八支及他部頭目安邦彥隊其書諸
兒相應邦彥遂以重兵圍郡司楊明廷固守一年所殺數百人披貝助邦彥
附其城明廷戰沒賊遂分兵陷安順平壩貴貝亦西陷霑益邦彥歸
水西軍及郡夷陷諸衛大小戰陣凡曹陽防遵王給等十數
安邦彥遂以精兵圍貴陽大會安宗化苗仲九股等戰鬥水安
國兵守城中今皆入賊方元仁遷河城中
文武某某人乃分兵擊五城元及部郡司劉某戰斃將
劉岳分兵四門督撫北門之衛永安居衛市兵防內
官及諸生亦官民兵分籌守城攻北城攻東門
總兵元所部乃日夕分兵以拔官兵三丈用人
大學永安東米飯投餉火毀虎豹皮於城以破
之乃持石夜縋死士其作竹土之高
承安大寺上賊去官軍出之出城
賊城外又攻州定安安南
總督西數千里王化貞廷時廷臣

多庇化貞欲甚廷弼罪周宗建不平劾兩人俱當罪右兵部周朝
瑞以廷弼才可用請令戴罪守山海疏四上並抑不行江秉謙亦訟
廷弼無罪請如世宗戮丁汝夔故事責備法御史何薦可亦劾鶴鳴
落職官　時有刻傳經略日錄周朝瑞等言此書出自馮銓問臣等引
者爭辨一縣臣閣中冒非罪其禍將大且主上沖齡志氣未定微細朝
政不可移諸臣傳一體天顏共白情魔之奸今東朝已明俱罪
廷要之九閣羣臣無爲見時司馬門之禁嚴不入呂大防之說不及
知國家大事去矣會得賴亦以賊言乃令日講如故　戊寅命天下
巡撫錢糧二年改北直加派　初張鶴鳴失廷臣以會推承宗知兵
推為兵部尚書侍郎帶不欲承宗督師疏再上不許以兵部尚書
即協理部事府衍張鶴鳴出行邊帝亦重其言乃拜承宗兵部尚
兼東閣大學士理樞務己丑命理兵部事承宗言邇年兵多不練
將多不擇以將用兵而以文官招練以將臨陣而以文官指揮以武
略備邊而日增文官於幕以邊任疆場而日問戰守於朝此極弊也
今宜責邊臣一切號令將帥之節制得自辟置偏裨以下勿
使文吏用小見牽其上急則小勝小敗皆不足問要使守關無闌入
而後為恢復計因列上撫西部撫遼民兵及軍增求平大將數事
寺陳府寧前田數責已又請下閣廷議於理與王化貞差誅以正
撫土承宗遂明時事奉遣以撫四川之招兵致寇者請責方震孺
之埋及蘇州兵備副立以會在任之執政者帝皆從之　削一級
十二疏乞天三月丁酉朝許致仕隸向高言客氏出復入一議令
大臣不得比保姆致使人疑禁於其間聖不可知之變其所當防者
未見向高耳丁悉　甲辰陳武侯營事理兵兵部侍郎王在
晉為兵部右都御史經略薊遼天津登萊軍務　丁巳改湖廣巡撫
閻鳴泰西官巡撫貴州　吏部尚書張問達左都御史鄒元標大計
外吏去留悉協公論已元標言丁巳京察不公事已有收錄

東林丁元薦史記事沈正宗等二十二人由是朝臣多與鄒元標又
言明詔收召遺佚而閣老臣所薦才望三千年前有得之實宜亟諸
三品京堂詔陛下亦當至其所納其言令兩京太常太僕光祿
三卿各增二員時葉向高首輔諸臣亦林下久死者已追
卹閣堂定議以廷杖諸臣禮戊者為一等贈官為子廕賜祭者為
一等贈官於是吳宗達等議王正志等十仁何遠慶中立等
孔等謚無兼任一本等罰如者七十五人　錦衣衛武陞撫
火器未內操又日引帝遊戲使於內為駐校帝在營內
進宗及劉朝等設第子營兵入朝宿者二人乃命中官左右用兵器
臣請於東陽義烏招州應募兵材官勇士二百餘以會用遊宴以
合於內操之教大言錦所募士兵衣甲器材宜錄以下官已
王體乾等兵練得傳官臣主其事於是開世廣兵韶營錄合給事
中御史鄭大中左光斗等劾體乾募兵陰選內勇等內操置使
門宮禁之爲慮以繳出入數人唯幾內外孫兵比之以往之禮世
閣疏請求罷世濟等其疏言首世緣及中寓丞及客氏並侍奉
私人邵輔忠大化等疏請求罷世濟等時小臣始及大化
等前所進宗禁因以傳旨執而賞何高攀龍元標疏南星王
紀等劾帝皆居大體光斗大中及黃尊素在言路皆力持清議
行遺論事可灼進紅丸動方從哲為歟建疑下廷臣議舉久無大
中疏劾之廷臣多主從哲非從哲鄒元標持之尤力惟孫慎行
充宗御史王志道給事中汪應蛟百右從劾之　帝持兩端從哲
疏辯并及慎行言因自請削官階投四裔帝厲之從行具疏帝
禮乃特疏述進謂帝末日曰寧非命也以鄒加錫爵幾之令主悉先
帝任天之不無倒死之欺給書布告中外俾法宗勿以小疑
成大疑是真勿以信史為偽史於是張問達會戶部尚書汪應蛟

[illegible]言可約[illegible][illegible]生[illegible]非但從哲不能上在廷諸臣如有用[illegible]及御史王安[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可約而從哲[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]則失之太[illegible][illegible]言一[illegible]九卿先公議[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]使從哲始[illegible]揭亦失之太[illegible]今[illegible][illegible]可約[illegible][illegible]文輝之窆投[illegible][illegible]並提付法司正其刑辟從哲則[illegible]卸其自[illegible]削去官階[illegible]法任生廉以慰少帝[illegible]中外議入[illegible]朝從哲心[illegible]自現不[illegible][illegible][illegible]止請可於下吏文輝已安置南京不附時王之寀亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝亦不問。　[illegible]宗[illegible]以久旱雨[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]責之[illegible]歷[illegible]四[illegible]一[illegible][illegible]此[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]斥[illegible]臣一[illegible][illegible]廷[illegible]已有定[illegible]不[illegible]因此[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一直[illegible][illegible][illegible]言今日[illegible][illegible]外廷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之中[illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]之下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible]建[illegible][illegible]目不[illegible]丁而陛下[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]日[illegible]相[illegible]一切用人[illegible][illegible][illegible]於其[illegible]東西[illegible]向而不知邪正[illegible]倒而不[illegible]以內廷之[illegible][illegible]外廷之投合互相[illegible]同[illegible]間之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]必生於[illegible]古其[illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]言[illegible]建[illegible]宗[illegible][illegible]劾[illegible][illegible]。　[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]居正[illegible]元[illegible]亦[illegible]之五月戊戌[illegible][illegible]故官子[illegible][illegible]。　己亥[illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]及[illegible]。　王[illegible]死其子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible]失四方[illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以中[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]先[illegible]反自[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]元年用紅巾[illegible][illegible]五月戊申[illegible][illegible][illegible]。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所四十[illegible]惟[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]其地三面阻江一面[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]玉[illegible][illegible]攻二[illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]攻[illegible][illegible][illegible]副使[illegible]知河[illegible]兵[illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible]攻[illegible][illegible]玉杜文[illegible]合攻[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]同知王[illegible]光死之[illegible]明[illegible]卒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知河[illegible][illegible][illegible]同知[illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]軍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]攻[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]死[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]令[illegible]宋武[illegible][illegible]間[illegible][illegible]亦相何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令一[illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州　河東之失民多[illegible]定[illegible][illegible]亦曰[illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]五八十里不生草

大[illegible][illegible][illegible]近[illegible][illegible][illegible]面八十里即[illegible]。

大清[illegible]其東北[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]世手文[illegible][illegible][illegible]其民[illegible]兵分布[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]之六月戊辰加文[illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible]由此[illegible]

[illegible][illegible][illegible]國久[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]平[illegible][illegible]兵官。從王二[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible]沂州[illegible][illegible]兵食已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]平[illegible]去[illegible][illegible]百八十里方[illegible]知府朱[illegible]民乞[illegible]四川[illegible]至不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]從[illegible]給空名[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible]可。　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]孔氏子[illegible][illegible][illegible]死之[illegible]進攻[illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三日[illegible]步[illegible][illegible]卒[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]二百[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]自[illegible]死小[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]死時[illegible]平久[illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible]山[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible]司[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]民兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]守卒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible]大同[illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible][illegible]可用。己巳[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]九[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]攻府[illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守不下[illegible]兗州[illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其別[illegible]犯[illegible]野知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國守不下[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]敗之又[illegible]其犯兗州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]合攻[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible]國曲阜[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去官[illegible][illegible][illegible]。　[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible]下[illegible]法司[illegible][illegible]二十八人共[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]廷[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]因[illegible][illegible]能[illegible][illegible]言王化[illegible]宜[illegible]廷[illegible][illegible][illegible]成[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]正上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]失[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]不明[illegible]失[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]刑[illegible][illegible][illegible]王紀乃[illegible][illegible]廷[illegible]化[illegible]及李[illegible][illegible]大辟而[illegible][illegible]元[illegible]大理寺[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]廷[illegible]有司[illegible]收[illegible][illegible][illegible]失五城及京[illegible][illegible][illegible]日以[illegible]奸細[illegible][illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible]左[illegible][illegible][illegible]二百[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]未死[illegible][illegible]四之一大[illegible]一日[illegible][illegible][illegible]之曰以一[illegible][illegible]五十人[illegible]且甘之況

一官乎千□杜茂者□□□蒙近□千□□兵合□而兵來□□□州
偕合不敢□□□者□之□□□□□□□□□卜年既□之□□□
其二□往□□□□□□以□□□卜年□廷□□□□士□□卜
午□□□言及□□成□□刑部□□之以□□□大□曰茂□
與二□往來三千□乃□□□□□不知二□□□□□□何□下
年□非□□□□□□□子□三千□可也□□□□之□□又□
奸細□一□□□□□□□一□□□□力□其非□□□□立□
一□□卜年因以□□一□□□不可□□□□□大化中吉大化
□□□廷□奸則大臣中有交□□□□□正士如宋□□□何不
□□文而乃日□正人□水火□□見之大□大化□□□□出大
□□令所□□□□□□大□□大□□入□□大□□□□□□□所
的大臣□□□□□令□□□吉□□□□生不同時而□□□之□□
□文□□□□成□中□□□□而上下不□□□□□而下不知□□
同上如出一□□□□□□乃□客氏□□□□□□□□□□□□□
紀□□□□□下年□□□□二大□□□□□□□□七月□□民紀
備其□□二□以□□□向高言□□□交攻□矢大臣□□以□□所
紀如公□□何宗□□□□□作亦□□□□□作至以去□□□不□
安求去皆不□□□□所侍郎□□明□□□□欲□卜年大□大□力
□卒□流□□□□□□□卜年□實死□中　□□□□□□□家
□也文□□不□□□□□□□李□臣□居□□□□□士□□□兵
官□□□□令以大兵□□己□內□甲辰□□□□□□□□□用□
家□□□□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□攻大□□□□□□
□力□□二日□刀□十人□子□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□　癸丑□□□仕　乙卯□宗□□州太□　□□方□□□
□□□□□□□□□□入□□二□□□□□□之入城曰□□□
□□□□王二□□兵不進昭□□□之□□方□出□□□□□

□保□□乃□□□□□士□□□九千人分□□□□□二□且乜
□兵□□□□□山□□□□內外□旬日一□攻□□去□□
副□兵□□□□□仁□□□□□仁□不利□□□
兵不□□大□□□一□白□□□□□□□　癸亥□□忠
□武□白□□□□州□□□大□□□□行方□□山□
過□□之□□□□□□□□所□□□□□□□州□
出□□□□□□入□□□□□□□□□□□□大□之
□□□□□中□□□攻□□□□□□□□曰□□□□下
不如□□中□□□可□也□乃□□□□□兵□□□□而以大
□□□□□□王□大□□□而□之□山□攻□□□□
以困之　□□□□□□□□□□□□一□□□□□□
不□出□所□□□言□□一□□大□□□□□□□□何□
□□□□□□以□功□言□□□□□□□□□以□□
功□三□之□□□以失□大□伏□□之□□□□□□□
□□□□□亦□□□功□□□宗文□□□□□八□□□不
□及□□□□□去　王□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□在□□久□知西郭□□□□西郭亦□□之□□□□□才
□□以□物相□□□□以□□任而已在□□用西郭□□□
□□之曰□□□不能守也□□□大不如□□□□□山□以□
攻□在□乃□□山□□外入□□□□□用四□人守之□□□
□□□□□□□□力□不能得□□□□□□□□□□□□可
□□也□□□□□往□之□□□在□曰新□□□□□□□
人以守乎在□□□□□兵曰如此則入□內守兵入□□一片
石□□□□兵乎□□在八□□新城□□□□城之品
坑□□□□人□□□新兵□□新城可守□用□□如不可守則
四□新兵□□□□下□□□□入乎□□□以□□乎曰□□有

三[illegible]可入也曰[illegible]此則[illegible]手而兵[illegible]如[illegible]世[illegible]用[illegible]曰[illegible]之三[illegible]
於山以[illegible]曰兵[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]也且[illegible]兵可入
[illegible]亦可[illegible]之入[illegible]計而[illegible]而守[illegible]其有[illegible]字千[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]宗乃[illegible]守[illegible]主[illegible]
以西五[illegible]七十二[illegible]勤守[illegible]
左[illegible]名[illegible]中[illegible]不出入[illegible]宗知[illegible]部不足信而[illegible]可
守[illegible]已[illegible]之推心[illegible]凡七[illegible]不可[illegible]宗乃
[illegible]不[illegible]相[illegible]令[illegible]上
[illegible]出三[illegible]之[illegible]亦[illegible]一百[illegible]土
已[illegible]不足任[illegible]乃[illegible]兵部[illegible]入
月[illegible]不宗[illegible]以[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]以[illegible]不宗乃[illegible]方[illegible]王則古
[illegible]會入十[illegible]以行[illegible]門行[illegible]方劍[illegible]臣[illegible]
之[illegible]文門外[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]則古治[illegible]社[illegible]甲仗司[illegible]元化[illegible]
[illegible]人宋[illegible]主市[illegible]有[illegible]主[illegible]令[illegible]
大[illegible]之甲[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]上兵[illegible]
[illegible]百人[illegible]定[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]手文[illegible]令[illegible]因[illegible]大
[illegible]之[illegible]才[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]有
字世[illegible]子也　九月甲午[illegible]先[illegible]主[illegible]太[illegible]升[illegible]太[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]曰此[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]不令古[illegible]臣子[illegible]
於[illegible]因[illegible]王令[illegible]定少[illegible]宗[illegible]亦以[illegible]
以[illegible]不可乃[illegible]　壬[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]之
乙卯[illegible]王　[illegible]　太[illegible]少[illegible]比[illegible]

[illegible]月[illegible]太白[illegible]天四月[illegible]六月[illegible]山[illegible]內[illegible]
天地之[illegible]四川則[illegible]明[illegible]州則安邦[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]民人之[illegible]而[illegible]政令乃[illegible]曰[illegible]一[illegible]耳[illegible]一
[illegible]之元元以中[illegible]去[illegible]行守[illegible]之宗伯以[illegible]去[illegible]
如山之司[illegible]以平反去[illegible]不[illegible]二十[illegible]之[illegible]
去而[illegible]加[illegible]祖宗[illegible]有[illegible]乎一[illegible]耳[illegible]
之[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]之[illegible]又中一[illegible]之[illegible]祖
宗[illegible]乎一[illegible]耳[illegible]部[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]
兒[illegible]之[illegible]祖宗[illegible]乎一[illegible]
年[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]曰[illegible]之[illegible]反以[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]有[illegible]乎一[illegible]耳正[illegible]白有[illegible]平反[illegible]之
[illegible]之大[illegible]人[illegible]人[illegible]居民[illegible]
攻[illegible]之[illegible]王化[illegible]之[illegible]信西部[illegible]以[illegible]而不[illegible]
任以[illegible]人心[illegible]又不[illegible]西部[illegible]手足[illegible]
[illegible]會卒[illegible]有何人[illegible]送之[illegible]也[illegible]不[illegible]化
[illegible]王紀不[illegible]人[illegible]人反[illegible]則[illegible]祖宗[illegible]有[illegible]乎[illegible]
[illegible]臣之[illegible]在[illegible]今[illegible]才[illegible]非[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]則[illegible]行其[illegible]有[illegible]不[illegible]也[illegible]則
[illegible]加[illegible]可[illegible]及[illegible]又[illegible]之[illegible]
以[illegible]作[illegible]而[illegible]不如[illegible]不[illegible]
何至以[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]分[illegible]何至以[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]下[illegible]之一二[illegible]大臣
[illegible]之八九臣[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]臣[illegible]大臣
天[illegible]宗[illegible]臣[illegible]比于[illegible]下[illegible]生之年[illegible]入
[illegible]切[illegible]民[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]　左
[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]小以[illegible]

妹也□□之□□□及同□□尤□□□治□明年□□□不利己□
□□□□元□□□□□□□□言□□□□□□同□□□□□□□
□□□之元□□□□去□己□□而尤□□□□□□尤□□□□
亦方□□□□□□虫□之亡由於□□□□加□□□□□方□且乞
同去乃□□□□□□宋之不□以□□□□□以□□□□也□二
祖□□大□天子□□□太子出□□□□□也臣子以此□□而已
則不□可乎先臣王守仁□兵□□□不□□□□大功此□□
所以不□□□而□□世□治尤□□文□力攻元□□給至比之
山□□□□□□□臣□□□□□□元□化□□□□□立□
□□□□□已□之□至今日□□□□□元□□□□□□去
冬十月□□　□□□□文□□□□□□今四方□□
□□不□□昭□□□□□乃大小臣工□□□□之日而因□□
□□□祖宗天下□□月□非陛下大□□□□□□心天下□
未知所□□陛下□□□□□非不□□□□□□□□□
□立如□□□□己□□□祖宗□□大□大□□□□以次白□
料□□□陛下□□□大臣而□□□則□□□□而百□□各有
□心□□□帖一□□□一略北面一□安□此□行□□□□
五□□□□日□□□有□□非不□□待臣□□□文□如□
□□□己□祖宗之□□臣□□如□人父子□□□□□□□
□□□形□□□□□□□左右近□亦□□□若□□□□如□
上下□乎□□□□□□□安□此正□□□□□□□
陛下□□□臣不恰□夕□□不□中□之□□□□王□□□
於是□如山□而□臣一出□□□妻之□□□□而□臣坐視
不□□□之□□日□□尤可□□□元□去位□□□□□□□
□宰相□□□人□以□弘□□似□□之□□□□以□□□
□□□□之□□□宋□可□□□□入□□□□□不即□□□□

□□□□中□□□□□□比宗於□人不□□以示天下□□之一
日□□□□□□□廷□□王八十□□高□□□及□□□力
□□□吉十□□□□□□□中之□□□□□□外□□□史
安□□□不□□□□□□而□　安□□反□□□上百□□
□□□□□于□犯□明□世臣□武□□□女□□□□□□
□□□□□□抗□□□□□□□今□守□□□上□□□□
□□□□□□□大□□□□□□大□□□□□□□□□□
□□□分□□□有功　□□□抗守三月□□□□□出□□己
□□□□□□□走□□□其□四□七千□人□□□□□
於□□之□刑□日我□王□□父子□□二十□□□□下二
百□□□□日□□□□□□□□亦□□□□山□□平　□□
□□社文□□□□□川□□□□文□□□□□□□□去壬
午□兵□□□代□□□□□州　十一月癸丑□□□元□□功
如兵部侍郎□□四川及□□□岳□□□西□中五府□□□□
□四川以□□中□□□□□□□□及□□□□□□十一
府代□□□□□安二□□□府分□治□川□不相□□□□
自□　□九□□杜□□□□□□先立□□□□所□□□□
□之奸且云□□丁巳之□□□□□□□□正人□□不巧□□
□□□□而□□□□□今已之□今□□已□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□入□□□□□□□不□以丁巳王□之人不□名
□□□□□□□□□丁巳王□□□□之□□□□功□□□□
士□□□□□□□日人陛之□分□□之□□大□之□□□
白□□私□□行□□□□□□之□□□分帝□功□本□□
不□加□□□□□其名□其□□□□□而□□□□□方□□□
□□□□□□□□□分□□□□□□□□□□□□□而□
□□□□□□□□如□如□何一不出其□□□□□□□

中國元[illegible]而此[illegible]無光臣所以痛心違事追恨前此[illegible]之人

也。奉上中旨[illegible]以[illegible]向高[illegible]半年。　貴州[illegible]末升[illegible]

二十[illegible]本[illegible]死人肉[illegible]乃生食人[illegible]

[illegible]方[illegible]公[illegible]人[illegible]斤[illegible]一[illegible]

[illegible]人[illegible]則自[illegible]以刀[illegible]二[illegible]兵[illegible]日

[illegible]攻[illegible]已[illegible]天[illegible]自[illegible]而[illegible]守[illegible]

[illegible]何戈[illegible]一人[illegible]死[illegible]十二月[illegible]

三[illegible]知[illegible]計曰[illegible]死[illegible]死[illegible]死耳[illegible]

乃分兵[illegible]三[illegible]使阿天[illegible]水[illegible]世[illegible]

[illegible]勻[illegible]左[illegible]自[illegible]二[illegible]人[illegible]向日升[illegible]兵[illegible]明

[illegible]元[illegible]王[illegible]中[illegible]由中[illegible]乙丑[illegible]次[illegible]安[illegible]

[illegible]二人乃定[illegible]阿[illegible]

[illegible]三[illegible]大[illegible]王[illegible]

[illegible]三[illegible]不可[illegible]安[illegible]三[illegible]十[illegible]乃[illegible]

[illegible]官[illegible]七[illegible]兵[illegible]元[illegible]明[illegible]安

[illegible]使中[illegible]死生[illegible]已[illegible]兵[illegible]

下先以五[illegible]曰[illegible]至[illegible]生[illegible]史[illegible]安[illegible]三[illegible]

入[illegible]三[illegible]曰[illegible]兵不[illegible]不可[illegible]外[illegible]日[illegible]

[illegible]居[illegible]日左右二[illegible]兵[illegible]四川[illegible]兵[illegible]至[illegible]

乃[illegible]兵[illegible]去[illegible]寸功[illegible]六十[illegible]官[illegible]

[illegible]中戶十[illegible]二百日[illegible]千[illegible]人[illegible]定　[illegible]光

[illegible]守少[illegible]令[illegible]不去[illegible]

[illegible]其[illegible]外王天[illegible]不[illegible]部[illegible]侍郎白[illegible]以[illegible]氏[illegible]

[illegible]而文[illegible]乃[illegible]部[illegible]大[illegible]寺[illegible]手[illegible]

上[illegible]方[illegible]可。　[illegible]以[illegible]部

[illegible]行[illegible]部侍[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]外

[illegible]部[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]先[illegible]乃[illegible]

行以宏[illegible]不用。

三年[illegible]正月乙酉[illegible]部侍郎朱[illegible]延[illegible]部[illegible]

[illegible]大[illegible]下[illegible]大[illegible]向[illegible]以[illegible]

不[illegible]允[illegible]子[illegible]九[illegible]曰[illegible]

[illegible]　乙卯[illegible]江[illegible]承宗[illegible]用[illegible]兵

官[illegible]代之[illegible]方[illegible]可承宗乃[illegible]大[illegible]

[illegible]世[illegible]兵官允世[illegible]王世[illegible]北[illegible]

世[illegible]居中[illegible]世[illegible]北山[illegible]世[illegible]又今[illegible]

[illegible]兵[illegible]五千人[illegible]十[illegible]五大[illegible]

[illegible]其[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]田。　王三[illegible]以二[illegible]人[illegible]十[illegible]

有[illegible]心[illegible]兵[illegible]令[illegible]大方[illegible]安位

[illegible]以[illegible]世[illegible]之[illegible]方[illegible]安邦彥[illegible]以阿天[illegible]之[illegible]士

兵各三[illegible]則[illegible]出[illegible]沙[illegible]

[illegible]方[illegible]民[illegible]五大[illegible]邦彥先合[illegible]

明安[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]山[illegible]官[illegible]先[illegible]官

[illegible]大[illegible]明[illegible]三十六人[illegible]

[illegible]攻[illegible]安化先[illegible]方[illegible]

[illegible]王[illegible]上[illegible]何中[illegible]而邦彥[illegible]

[illegible]二[illegible]定[illegible]令[illegible]化[illegible]左右[illegible]

[illegible]近大[illegible]二[illegible]王[illegible]中[illegible]

[illegible]上中下三[illegible]五十[illegible]中[illegible]四十八[illegible]定

[illegible]三[illegible]又[illegible]中[illegible]入[illegible]二百[illegible]

而[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]化不[illegible]敗[illegible]三[illegible]而令[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]化[illegible]出[illegible]三[illegible]

令[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]兵守[illegible]　[illegible]

復為給事中[illegible]逆之知[illegible]中[illegible]周[illegible]乃[illegible]廷[illegible]及[illegible]臣
之[illegible]廷[illegible]言[illegible]京[illegible]史[illegible]世[illegible]之[illegible]宗[illegible]廷[illegible]且[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]扶[illegible]上[illegible]千[illegible]宗[illegible]
力并及[illegible]一[illegible]元[illegible]毛[illegible]龍方[illegible]江[illegible]
[illegible]十人[illegible]抗[illegible]力[illegible]且曰
李[illegible]王化[illegible]
[illegible]化[illegible]之人也[illegible]之人也[illegible]一[illegible]之而[illegible]
[illegible]宗[illegible]內外[illegible]大二月[illegible]
文[illegible]吉臣[illegible]一日[illegible]臣[illegible]人[illegible]以
[illegible]臣[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]臣
十人[illegible]一[illegible]中之又[illegible]各[illegible]五十[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]
左[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]在人[illegible]不行[illegible]廷
[illegible]以[illegible]照先[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]升
久[illegible]以今[illegible]以[illegible]月
以[illegible]元[illegible]
文[illegible]近日[illegible]行[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]正
人[illegible]足[illegible]一死[illegible]臣若[illegible]不[illegible]入[illegible]
於內[illegible]之[illegible]内外交通[illegible]天下[illegible]入
而又[illegible]氏[illegible]兵[illegible]成
[illegible]宗[illegible]乃令宗[illegible]交通[illegible]
加[illegible]宗[illegible]廷[illegible]臣[illegible]給事中[illegible]
化[illegible]史方大任[illegible]宗[illegible]力[illegible]人[illegible]
平[illegible]廷臣[illegible]而[illegible]之乃[illegible]宗[illegible]二月　乙酉[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]承[illegible]及其母孔氏子宏[illegible]　[illegible]二月
[illegible]卯[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]立[illegible]以[illegible]王妃之[illegible]
事[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]可立[illegible]

東不[illegible]太妃[illegible]以[illegible]中國[illegible]立不[illegible]山東[illegible]兵
州[illegible]陽[illegible]曲阜一年[illegible]野[illegible]大
計京[illegible]以[illegible]給事中[illegible]力持不可[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]四[illegible]辛[illegible]
考功郎[illegible]四人不[illegible]所[illegible]一[illegible]考功[illegible]
時令[illegible]人[illegible]各[illegible]
[illegible]四十五人[illegible]
門[illegible]中[illegible]又以白[illegible]十[illegible]子[illegible]矣之[illegible]十而[illegible]
孫承宗[illegible]白[illegible]宗方出[illegible]中[illegible]之
立[illegible]中[illegible]兵[illegible]古[illegible]之而不能用己[illegible]行
明宗[illegible]三不可九[illegible]乃[illegible]列[illegible]左侍
郎[illegible]四月[illegible]中[illegible]己巳[illegible]仕[illegible]
元[illegible]日我久不得志[illegible]我以分[illegible]以合也乃[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]五
兵[illegible]王[illegible]山入[illegible]攻[illegible]
實[illegible]二[illegible]中[illegible]太[illegible]二[illegible]兵[illegible]
月辛丑[illegible]之[illegible]大國[illegible]而[illegible]天台[illegible]下五
[illegible]明及[illegible]入紅[illegible]
木[illegible]定[illegible]四十人[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]
世[illegible]承宗[illegible]之[illegible]知[illegible]多不[illegible]去承宗[illegible]
引矣[illegible]共[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]化[illegible]代承宗方[illegible]外入城而[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]
之[illegible]上　御史宋[illegible]言[illegible]之帝乃[illegible]
[illegible]計官府內外知有明不知有天子天[illegible]一旦[illegible]之南京
[illegible]去而二千[illegible]世[illegible]之人[illegible]左右而不

□□□今□有□之而已又□定時之□□□上□法允官□□□
□□□□不行 □□□人冬衣□□一給六月□□千□人□
□□□□入工部□碎分□□□□□而去仙□□材正□□因
□□□□□太□□□□□□而□材正出□□材正來去□□□官
令□□□□九□杜士日□□戈□□□□一□□工卒□□□
高□安大□日中□□□不得而□內官□乞□□今夕從此□□之
□□不舍□臣□□不□□□□□三□□引□ 秋七月辛卯
□京大內災 □□□□□□州士□安邦□□兵十□□□□
軍少□□子□□□□白竹□□中之□大□□□十□□
□□□□□□□□□州壬辰□□□□□□□走本□□
□□仲□□□□遣二□□□□□□□□□走之□兵官□□□
□□□□□□明□□□□使□仙品□□□可□□
□林光□□□生□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
時四川兵十大□士□□□兵不任□而士兵□□□□□□□
遣□□之□□□元以四川已□□□□□□□□□□□□千
里□□□天□□以□□□四十人屯□□□□功□令□
□□□□曰屯□□□□□同知一人□之□□州兵□□
□□□□□州□□同□□中□□ 丁酉□□□□□□□□
中何十□□□之 己亥□□□□任 □□氏子□□□□及王□
□□□□□□十二人□□□□□□□□□子世□兵部尚□
□□□□□祖制力□給□中□□□□□□□□□□給事中奉
大□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□忌
□□內□□人□□出入□□□□□□□□□□□□□氏□□
以先□□□□上西向□□□□□□□□□□氏以□□□□
□□□□□不□□□□□□天□□□□□□□
而□□妃□氏□□成妃李氏□□□□氏□□□□□□成妃

於□□□□□□□□氏□□□半月才□□□宮人□后□□□氏
□□□□宮人□已□以私人□□□□□□□由此□□他所□宮
□□□人□太□工□臣□□□□□□□□□□□□□□世□
□□改名□□ □□□□□□中□□□方□□□□□□□闕
□安□□中□□州□□不□□□□□□□□□□□□王三□左
二□□□□□□□許 八月□□□土□金氏□□□封□□部□□
林□□□□□□立之□內外□臣□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□方□□□□□□□□□以□□□□□□之□□□□□
今□□□□□□□□可□□□□□□□□□□臣以□心□□
□□□□手□文□一人□□□□天□□□□此正法也□亦之
□□□□□□□□□□□□□臣□士□同文□公□臣□□四
□□□□□□□□□可 □□□□□□□□□□以□□□□
李二才□□□□以□子□□□□□□□□□用□□□□□□力
言不可□□□□千□自以□□二才□□力□□□引□□ 浙
江巡□□□□□□□□□□內人□□□□宗文□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□之□□□已□□之而□
西□□□山西□□□□大□□□□□□大□□行□□□□
□□□□之□方□□□□ □□□出□□□□□□□上□
□□□□□□□□功□日入□□□外一□可□之工□□□□
一□可□之□今日□□不能□□□不□□□□□□以山□□□
□□□□一日□□□□□□宗以□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□所守□□□□□□□□□□世□□守中□所□□□
□□□□□□元□力□守□□□□□之□乃定令□大□□工
九月□宗□□□□守□世□□□□□□□宗□不□□□元
□日□□可□□分中□不□□□宗曰□可□閒中□□□□
之□□□行世□□□□其不可□宗不□□□日□□□之□令□

崇煥任大壽之築城也度中制不能遵守疏通不中程崇煥乃定規制高三丈二尺雉高六尺址廣三丈上二丈四尺大壽與參將高見賀謙分督之其事與崇煥同心實意遂屹然成重鎮 癸巳給事中陳良訓疏陳防微四事語切中官忠賢摘其疏中國運將終語下錦衣衛獄將治之韓爌以去就爭乃奪俸而止 御史李應昇請復早午晚三朝時御便殿召訪時政報聞已又言自登萊增巡撫而餉費百餘萬增招練兵而餉費又十餘萬內地將領如總制罷停又不知幾千萬增兵而增費何益塞垣增兵京營何補敵本輕賦斂赴從戰備以行會同李應昇赴兵飭信賞以備戰大將勝任兵極工程督而綏運遲遲督兵司農添餉二三十人矣餘何用才而精兵猶得關寧兵備從衛兵則賞治日清白衣衛賞邪人入竄則奸并充斥精斷自宸心一切報罷又言今天下部曹十九皆闕宜責申國典明正典刑須之員錦衣衛所半閱報罷宜遣官巡視如京營之制冗官選補比設不宜申明舊章無使偷惰將校冒食逃軍不拓私募乞免半分其餉宜力籌剿撫蠲民賦扑號笑補遼餉實饑漁糧當安坐實嚴其法制時不能用 河決徐州青田人龍口餘邳宿睢河並決呂梁城南隅陷沙高平地丈許汴蘄秏口亦淤上下百五十里漕益平陸 冬十月乙亥京師地震 丁丑停刑 時南星爲吏部尚書持論直志行高潔請尤甚選文選郎出觀缺之半道逢人攻官不得即加以吏議或逐之去而身益見惡增積行己志政所及中貴亦不得有所干請時人譽其剛嚴不敢犯然南星既入閣三及南星門下人乃不見賞請託絕曰他人可拒相公亦不可拒也於是南星

是月壬寅以皇子生詔赦天下復倪思輝朱欽相王心一馬鳴起等官復舊宣府所增兵并召江秉謙侯震暘夏之令文震孟熊德陽毛士龍等不納 王三善等黨陳會師進討安邦彥等備述中官諸藏參持不可三萬餘人攻貴州大掠人據烏江次烏石擊敗賊斬首宏化以衛賊乃攻陸廣山日遣將擊賊據守者軍中乏食諸將請退師三善怒曰汝曹欲退不如斬吾首投賊諸將乃不敢言三善素壯士過陸山賊衣甲過肩與張彥芳等部將士曰戰不捷此即吾效身處也帝一山踞險壓左賊其頭賊分拔營登山將士殊死戰賊大敗邦彥渡河走三善渡河賊有相繼師遂抵大方入居安位氣位偕母奢社輝走火灼堡邦彥竄織金時明增給得遣位遣使詣述中請降以中令將吏送明父子自贖三善責并擒邦彥往逐之閱賊得所計盡備三善以賊乃平遂部署其地諸苗及十司咸惕恐益合於邦彥三善先約李維新諸賊以安之時賊使其心腹陳其愚詐降三善信之與議兵事由是軍中虛實賊無不知御史侯恂伯上疏曰邦彥招四方奸宄多狡計據臣揣賊勢進犯黔苗不足平不知沱蜂以西諸陸廣河皆爲道梓林崇隊請據保入以木石塞路斷其郵傳阻絕道路援師則使不勞一卒不費一矢而我兵已坐困矣後悉如其言 十一月丁巳朔祀天於南郊 十二月戊戌京師地震 庚戌中旨逐吏部 初功允言安位時僉家其金盤飲器下貴州巡按侯恂以聞未報御史張應辰上疏頌侍郎上赤白其罪而中丞安與及劉錫元有隙上章疏之懼錫元亦疏辨錫南星及當鄙學院言者孫瑋等力爭二人解言承安功第一當不次大用者已進官當台還錫不已遂劾敗當更嚴飭詔可

明紀卷第五十

賜進士出身工部候補主事虞衡司行走陳鶴撰
卸贈知府銜給雲騎尉世職內閣候補中書孫男克家參訂

懷宗紀二 起■■■四年■■■七年■■凡四年

四年春正月丙辰，遣■■■民■■■■石有恆主■■可行■
伏誅。　王二■屯大方，久食盡，■■■中■■撫，不得已■退，師乙丑
賽■大方，■合兩■■之中軍，參將王■中■■■兵■■民■■■
官軍行月■，王內■■■賊所■二■■■■士卒多■此■賊■
其■■■■■二■■■二■■■知■■■解印■付家人，拔刀自刎。
不■■■■■之去，■不■■■■■同知■■■■■方主■田■■■
四十■人皆死。■■■■■■■以■■■■■人■■■於
外■■二■■■■■■■好交四方奇士，俠■■■其用■■
■時得■■不■曰吾方■■■■及此，且■■■守■■■閒之從
■人■■■■如此■■下■■未能■■■及於■。　庚午，何宗■■
卒，■太傅，諡文■。　癸未，日赤無光，有黑子一二■於旁，■至百許，
凡四日。初，虎■■出■■■■■■■■四人，王■乾■■■■虎
部，孫承宗不可。王■■戌中右■■其兵出■■本為西部■■所■承宗
■■■世■■之■■■■■■■令■■■■人■■■■■以■■
■市賞千金，承宗方■■■■■乾以■■去，承宗乃■■■■■可勿
■用■■已不可，則■■■■■■以■■■■■道■■■止■■
推而■■■■承宗■已死■大■■■■■■■■■■力■世■
以■■承宗時■■中左所■兵者■■民■■■■■■■■心■■
遣■子■■■承宗曰：「我不出，■人心不定。」遂以是月■行，而有孚為
朝■■■■■■■世■■■■■共■■■■■■出■■計給
事中■■■■■世■■承宗■抗■■■■■■■■■門■之
中■■■■■外■■■■我促■二百里外■促我二百里中■又

■■■■我■而■■近■■■我近而■■■我不■■■■■將■而■
我今日即不能恢遼左，而■■■■■不可■■■■廷臣■■■主■
之兵可否久戍，本折之■可否久■，關外之土，遼人民可否招■屯
■戰守可否與■■再■■人情形■否坐■可以備■臣不敢為百
年久計，姑計及五年間，究竟何如，復為世■■■而■有孚等交■狀
有孚等■■■，■亦以■去，廷臣言■■■不可，■乃令■■用■■■
代■■而以■■■■代■■■承宗■兵部尚書■■多中■■■求
罷■■自代，廷■不可乃止。　李■■■■■■■外■內■小人三■■
切近■已復■民■言有十■，■■■■五反，宣■去，■■■成■所■
二月丁酉，薊州、永平、山海關■■■■城郭■■合。　辛丑，大風揚沙，
■晦天■■■日乃止。　甲■■京師■■■■■■■■有■■自■■■
帝不■■■■■■力■■■■十■■■■■■■下■■■■官人■■■
進■■■■■■■■■今■保■■■■■■近於■■■■
之■■■■■廷■■■■■■■■■■■■■■安危之■■■■■
駁■之■不於此時■■退■■而■■方正■■之士如仇■陛下
■不■■■■■■■入■■■大■■■■■之■■力■乃■■一
年三月丁巳，帝■。　庚申，杭州兵■。　■■■■以■■■■向高■
士■■■抗■■■■向高■■乃時■■■細■■向高以■■之向
高■■■去■■■■之■■■■世■■■■■■■■■■可■■■■郎
王■出給■■於外，如■■石三■■■■■■■■■■之王府，
時■士■■王■■■■■■■不■■■■■■■■■■■■■一
曰■■■■■■■介一■中■■■■■■■■之去■■■■■■■■■
事司■■止色■■■■曰主上■■■■■內外臣子■■■■力■■
■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■乃■■■■■■■之■■以
■方郎中■■■■■之■■又■■之考功，■■■方■■用■■■■
必■其■■■■■給事中■■■■■■■■■■以■■■■■■大■

共[illegible][illegible][illegible]瑗又以江西有吳羽文例不當用兩人追羽文去以[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]復疏求罷乃日出城[illegible][illegible][illegible]留之命都御史[illegible]能明[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]皆欲得之而[illegible][illegible][illegible]用左光斗[illegible]科都給事中亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]者
曾周[illegible][illegible]大阮大鋮大[illegible]大中大[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]科一[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]己[illegible]
乃[illegible]心附[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]垣[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]百官[illegible]臣文[illegible][illegible][illegible]屯
[illegible][illegible][illegible]其人欲[illegible][illegible]之大鋮[illegible][illegible]引疾而大中[illegible][illegible][illegible]科大鋮[illegible]
光斗[illegible]其私[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]曰我[illegible][illegible]也未知左氏何如耳[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]
建之[illegible]也[illegible]發去[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]令人注文言者初[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]巧任[illegible]子
玉立[illegible]入京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]生用計[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二[illegible]納諸王安[illegible]清
流[illegible]力安所[illegible][illegible]生下[illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]用[illegible]內[illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible]光
斗大中[illegible][illegible][illegible]任不大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四月[illegible]上疏[illegible]文言[illegible]
[illegible]大中[illegible][illegible]心[illegible]色[illegible]行[illegible][illegible]光斗[illegible][illegible]交通文言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
奸利說入[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]立下文言[illegible]衣[illegible]光斗[illegible]上疏力[illegible][illegible]史[illegible]化
中[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]光斗[illegible][illegible]向高言文言內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]光斗[illegible]交文言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣用文言[illegible][illegible][illegible]陛下止罪臣而[illegible][illegible][illegible]
他以[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]因力求[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰文言[illegible]辰
[illegible]不可使[illegible][illegible][illegible]由此[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]向高[illegible]臣
止[illegible]文言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任己大中[illegible]
名西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大中亞奸[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]名
狀[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃言中[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]出大中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大
逐[illegible]小亦[illegible]伺[illegible]清流之[illegible]自此[illegible]矣　王三[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]廷以[illegible]
治[illegible][illegible]都御史[illegible]復一為兵部侍郎[illegible]州巡[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible]龍
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]斗米值一金復一[illegible][illegible]州[illegible]人心[illegible]定
[illegible]江西副使[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]右[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible]師[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]巡[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]存仁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及土官[illegible]各
[illegible]沙[illegible]五[illegible]以兵千人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]直[illegible][illegible]江[illegible]且行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

達存仁[illegible]以名[illegible][illegible]土兵七百人入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民大[illegible]宗
[illegible][illegible]知[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]及土[illegible][illegible][illegible]將士[illegible]怯復一[illegible]作之[illegible][illegible]宗[illegible][illegible]
理[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可字[illegible]乃[illegible]上方[illegible][illegible]大
[illegible][illegible]金又以[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文武不和[illegible]退[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]止[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]功罪不得[illegible][illegible]止田[illegible][illegible][illegible]用命　封[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國王
五月[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]有司[illegible]定之　毛文龍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]江[illegible][illegible]
白山[illegible]
大清[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]敗[illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以內[illegible][illegible]
給事中[illegible]守[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]廷佐以[illegible][illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]以
立[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]首[illegible][illegible]六月癸未[illegible]左副都御史楊漣劾中[illegible][illegible]二十四
大罪[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible]本市井無賴中年[illegible][illegible][illegible]入內[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]小忠小
信以市[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]大奸大惡以[illegible]政祖制以[illegible]旨[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣而忠
[illegible]多出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自內批[illegible]去[illegible]令大臣[illegible]一[illegible]周[illegible][illegible]大臣[illegible][illegible]
行[illegible]元[illegible]王紀[illegible]羽正[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]
毛士龍[illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible]下則力阻[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]行[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
以[illegible]其出於[illegible]推則[illegible]太宰[illegible]少宰[illegible]用[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible]妃
下及內臣王安[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不知凡[illegible][illegible]中宮[illegible][illegible]己[illegible]成男而
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible]用立[illegible]法[illegible][illegible][illegible]家人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
中宮[illegible][illegible][illegible]生[illegible][illegible]士[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]立[illegible]之死[illegible]
野子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日行[illegible]片[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
立下[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]人則其[illegible]而奸細[illegible]宗功[illegible]入[illegible]安
[illegible]主其司[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]奸相[illegible][illegible]立內[illegible][illegible][illegible]奸宄安知無大盜
刺[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中其[illegible][illegible][illegible]則中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又於[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]四[illegible]羽[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一切[illegible][illegible]必[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

其既鈐紹曾皓下，甚至走馬御前，不自伏罪，進有傲色，退有怨言。俗
家鼠內賊子只爭一念，故肆逆至不可收拾。內廷畏禍而不敢言，
外廷結舌而莫敢奉聞，或疏糾駁，又有奉聖夫人為之彌縫。甚歟，
之於陛下之側，伏而相表裏，挾陛下所積威所劫而肆無忌之。
但知有忠賢，不知有陛下；都城之內亦但知有忠賢，不知有陛下。
陛下春秋鼎盛，生殺予奪，豈不可以自主，何事受制么麼小醜，令
外小臣懼懼，莫必其命。伏乞大奮雷霆，集文武勳戚，會[illegible]
三[illegible]決奸出奉聖夫人於外，用消隱禍。疏上，忠賢懼，[illegible]
請不敢讀[illegible]帝前[illegible]辭東廠，帝令[illegible]讀漣疏[illegible]
初要[illegible]禮[illegible]人從旁讚[illegible]帝懵然不辨也，遂溫旨留忠賢。
甲申，下漣疏，令魏忠賢[illegible]責狀。是給事中魏大中、陳良訓、許譽
御史[illegible]袁化中、黃尊素、李應昇等，郎中鄒維璉等，大常寺
卿胡世賞，[illegible]作[illegible]等[illegible]
勳[illegible]等，南京兵部尚書陳道亨，侍
郎岳元聲等七十餘人，交章論忠賢不法，皆不報。[illegible]
四[illegible]
[illegible]數百人裹甲[illegible]陛立[illegible]左班[illegible]
繆昌期[illegible]向高，向高曰[illegible]
上[illegible]
亦此非[illegible]
情之人在上[illegible]
昌期徐起去[illegible]
於向高[illegible]
韓[illegible]大[illegible]
事權[illegible]私[illegible]

[illegible]已[illegible]百[illegible]曰，此非[illegible]人之所能[illegible]有代[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]大作[illegible]去[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
工部[illegible]而大[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]百[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]內[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]下[illegible]
四日[illegible]非[illegible]死法，今以[illegible]
[illegible]此[illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible]百[illegible]世[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]
之世[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]
有[illegible]
[illegible]其故官[illegible]
[illegible]
不可折[illegible]
之[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]亦[illegible]之[illegible]內[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]中[illegible]內[illegible]
[illegible]
大[illegible]都御史[illegible]文[illegible]

向高之歸已二十餘疏[illegible]精益力秋七月辛酉命加太傅遣行人
[illegible]歸太傅有司月給米五石與人[illegible]　黃河一
決徐州魁山堤[illegible]北灌州城城中水深一丈三尺一自南門至雲龍
山西北大安橋入石狗湖一由南京河兩岸[illegible]花[illegible]東南
達小河出白洋河[illegible]議[illegible]遷城給事中陸大[illegible]
上徐城不可遷[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]山東[illegible]十[illegible]四寸[illegible]二十[illegible]
[illegible]今於[illegible]承[illegible]以[illegible]都御史程紹[illegible]
[illegible]久矣今[illegible]出[illegible]下又不合[illegible]人[illegible]
遣官[illegible]新[illegible]大[illegible]七[illegible]閣[illegible]王[illegible]了[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]一代[illegible]如[illegible]
王[illegible]以[illegible]正今[illegible]十[illegible]林[illegible]
一[illegible]不起[illegible]八月[illegible]紹[illegible]
[illegible]其事[illegible]由大[illegible]　[illegible]
[illegible]等[illegible]改年[illegible]本朝弘[illegible]
止令[illegible]給[illegible]五令[illegible]乃止　[illegible]部[illegible]御史
[illegible]上[illegible]有令[illegible]而[illegible]人而[illegible]
戶[illegible]法[illegible]人心[illegible]陛下[illegible]治[illegible]結人心[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]可[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]正侍郎[illegible]千[illegible]戶[illegible]江[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]部[illegible]大[illegible]可[illegible]心[illegible]
[illegible]陛下[illegible]給人心[illegible]以保[illegible]以[illegible]
以[illegible]吉[illegible]以[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]太子太保　毛文龍遣兵侵義州城西渡江入島中也所
大清守將[illegible]五[illegible]中[illegible]　[illegible]
工[illegible]守[illegible]大[illegible]已[illegible]山大[illegible]

[illegible]二十四[illegible]可[illegible]命[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]曰
[illegible]不如[illegible]而不[illegible]宗[illegible]以
[illegible]而[illegible]不果[illegible]時[illegible]之[illegible]
世承[illegible]王化[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]給事中[illegible]化中[illegible]
[illegible]九月[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]以承宗[illegible]之令[illegible]
一[illegible]大[illegible]世[illegible]水[illegible]二千
[illegible]
以[illegible]時[illegible]乃由水[illegible]而還　封光宗選侍李氏爲康妃
[illegible]御[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]七以千[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]
下去之[illegible]兩人未知[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
中[illegible]七[illegible]
[illegible]年[illegible]
中[illegible]
冬十月[illegible]大中[illegible]
[illegible]百[illegible]以去[illegible]今
[illegible]何[illegible]此[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]

爲[illegible]下戒[illegible]退[illegible]父[illegible]保其家[illegible]二[illegible]言官爲難。

[illegible]可[illegible]微命[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]

[illegible]一年[illegible]河南布[illegible]

[illegible]

叫[illegible]大中[illegible]

[illegible]其八[illegible]中[illegible]兩[illegible]中[illegible]實[illegible]而[illegible]

[illegible]上[illegible]

緋一統[illegible]上[illegible]間[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]用[illegible]

[illegible]一[illegible]郎中[illegible]光前[illegible]

中房可壯並坐貶。故事閣中止有一人[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

諸臣之[illegible]能[illegible]又不能

[illegible]

貴[illegible]官以[illegible]百[illegible]以從事[illegible]由矣。乞[illegible]官[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]於上[illegible]有後

古今[illegible]可[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]有[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]一[illegible]安[illegible]

[illegible]其[illegible]官[illegible]等[illegible]能[illegible]一代[illegible]

[illegible]宜[illegible]一乃召[illegible]將[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

十餘里[illegible]等[illegible]一[illegible]前參政尹伸副使楊世賞[illegible]定[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]千人[illegible]行大[illegible]中[illegible]前[illegible]大敗之於[illegible]

[illegible]不可[illegible]亦[illegible]

[illegible]千一百[illegible]江[illegible]

[illegible]等分[illegible]二[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]

上[illegible]言[illegible]

[illegible]兵[illegible]可[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]入[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]令[illegible]百[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]部尚書入令[illegible]九門[illegible]

[illegible]承宗若[illegible]門反[illegible]以入[illegible]之二[illegible]承宗

[illegible]州[illegible]命而[illegible]人[illegible]之一[illegible]中[illegible]而[illegible]

承宗乃[illegible]去[illegible]

特起義兵，清君側之惡，若是道得罪。十二月辛巳，御史梁夢環復
劾汪文言，遂下鎮撫獄。時朱國禎代韓爌爲首輔，魏廣微視之蔑
如，李蕃復上疏劾之，國禎三疏乞休。魏忠賢謂其黨曰：此老亦邪人，
但不作惡，可令善去。丙申，加國禎少傅兼太子太傅，遣行人護歸。
以賕與夫皆知制，顧秉謙遂首輔，媚之於忠賢也。既有門生宰
相之譏，爭遂爲之用，擬旨中外，助忠賢傾期二人，決意傾善類。
點將錄一冊，以葉向高、趙南星等百餘人爲邪黨，而以黃克纘、
王永光等六十餘人爲正人，由是人于忠賢，用進之，俾忠賢據是黜
陟。忠賢先後傳旨，任用朱童蒙、郭允厚爲太僕少卿，呂鵬雲、孫杰爲
大理丞，復霍維華、郭興治給事中，徐景濂、賈繼春、楊維垣御史，石三畏、
呈秀戍亦復御史，徐兆魁、王紹徽、喬應甲、徐紹吉、阮大鋮、陳爾翼、張
養素、李應薦、李恒茂、李蕃、梁宗文、邵輔忠、孫杰等一
時並起。呈秀等附。　照工宗賢以閣下故，日至外朝，相與羣人言議。
呈秀造天鑒、同志諸錄，紹徽造點將錄，皆以鄒元標、顧憲成、葉向高、
趙南星、劉一燝等爲魁，盡羅入之，附忠賢者曰東林黨人，獻於忠
賢。清流之禍，於斯烈矣。　廣微以私揭中賢，獻其函曰內閣家報，辟照
仁外觀公。　戊午，都御史郭允厚卒。
維祺發兵擊，數百究之，殺其長子，擄其妻妾及少子以歸，殺實與
戊子遂入川中門，擄國而去。　初，福建大海口有地曰澎湖，
乎，乃所據築，恐久留不去，紅毛者，海外雜種，紅髮赤鬚，
即所謂紅毛國也，出據彭湖，築城求市，以撫臣商周祚拒之，不能
禁。會南居益代爲撫，方招致日本大泥咬𠺕吧及海
寇李旦等爲助。居益使人招日本大泥咬𠺕吧城，遣使求救所
之，乃遣將先奪鎮海港，築城其地，且戰且築，賊退保風櫃城，居益增
兵往攻，數月寇不退，復大發兵，諸軍奮擊，始汎舟去，諸將會
賊渠帥高文律等十二人，獻於朝。居益乃盡拔彭湖，殺戮寇兵三

千，築城以守，所紅毛之患，盡驅去者，若也。
五年春正月癸亥，
大清兵取旅順，守將朱國昌戰死。　戊寅，以慶陵工成，予魏忠賢等
陰錫。　加貴州殉難諸臣安順推官給朝綱等。　魯欽等自織金旋
師，渡河，賊從後躡擊，諸營盡潰，死者數千人。
二月戊
大清
太祖高皇帝自遼陽移都瀋陽，是爲
盛京。　甲寅，釋奠於先師孔子。魏忠賢欲先一日與祭，酒文震孟
請翰講大臣陪坐陪祭，禮部尚書林堯兪力持不可，乃止。忠賢由
是憾之。　魯欽等既敗，傅宗龍上言：不合滇蜀，則黔不能平；
黔不專總督任，則不能合滇蜀兵。請仍還朱燮元以兵部一督雲貴西
川，開府遵義，而移蜀撫駐天全，滇撫駐霑益，黔撫駐陸廣，沅撫駐偏
橋，四面並進，歲餉一百萬，金給之，殺黔賊。帝以傅一新敗，令
解官。甲戌，命朱燮元總督雲貴川湖廣軍務，討安邦彥，所以五同畢
撫四川王瑊，撫貴州，閣部得亦移鎮，一如宗龍議。　河套松山諸部
犯延綏，總兵官孟科大敗之，斬首二百四十餘級。　汪文言
下獄，千戶曰：顯孟明頗爲之左右，帝司都指揮僉事許顯純怒，孟明
嚴旨令下本司拷訊，顯純掠孟明，死之。初，魏忠賢欲殺
趙南星於新，及辛亥癸亥兩京察，本無與也。小人欲藉忠賢
力排正人，乃相率乞爲義兒，且曰東林將害翁，以故忠賢欲甘心
焉。徐大化又獻策曰：彼但坐移宮罪，則無贓可指；若坐納楊鎬、熊廷弼
賄，則有名。忠賢大悅，從之。顯純鞫文言，性殘酷，
嚴鞫文言，使引漣等受賄狀，文言仰天大呼曰：世豈有貪贓楊大洪
哉！備受五毒，至死不承。大洪，漣別字也。顯純乃手作文言供狀，坐漣
及左光斗贓二萬，魏大中三千，周朝瑞萬，袁化中六千，顧大章四萬，

[illegible]

之令王之[illegible]能明[illegible]能[illegible]二[illegible]大[illegible]正[illegible]

[illegible]文言[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]

[illegible]上中[illegible]大人[illegible]

[illegible]之去[illegible]必[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

人[illegible]白[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]化之[illegible]一[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]大理寺少[illegible]太常寺少[illegible]

[illegible]二百餘人[illegible]

[illegible]十[illegible]不[illegible]仕而[illegible]以[illegible]

[illegible]四月乙[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]史臣[illegible]士[illegible]而卒[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

一廷臣[illegible]十六[illegible]可去乃下[illegible]而以[illegible]

[illegible]三事[illegible]承宗[illegible]州大小[illegible]可[illegible]右也

[illegible]七千

錄人皆廣吉六十八[illegible]　五月安[illegible]給事中[illegible]以[illegible]紅方

[illegible]二[illegible]次成[illegible]從之　乙丑祀地於北郊　庚午行[illegible]

法　六月丙戌朱[illegible]　[illegible]一方[illegible]

代[illegible]宗[illegible]及十五[illegible]七百[illegible]安

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]天保[illegible]一以[illegible]

[illegible]山生[illegible]五

十六[illegible]二千[illegible]百[illegible]十[illegible]四[illegible]十

[illegible]

[illegible]野[illegible]生[illegible]大

中[illegible]大中[illegible]父子[illegible]大中[illegible]出[illegible]行

[illegible]大中[illegible]

[illegible]日[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]行[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]人[illegible]上之而[illegible]令[illegible]

[illegible]之人[illegible]

其[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]寺之[illegible]可[illegible]刑

令[illegible]此[illegible]之下[illegible]以[illegible]刑之[illegible]從之

[illegible]

古之[illegible]三八[illegible]入大[illegible]出[illegible]手[illegible]自

[illegible]而[illegible]不可[illegible]乃[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]門[illegible]

[illegible]七月[illegible]左[illegible]十[illegible]

[illegible]之父正[illegible]人[illegible]生[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]千[illegible]代[illegible]出[illegible]父[illegible]

光斗[illegible]光明[illegible]正[illegible]　壬戌[illegible]　壬申給事中[illegible]生

致前大學士[illegible]削[illegible]又假他事坐[illegible]二千[illegible]其家人於[illegible]
四宅[illegible]故以[illegible]乃[illegible]上年[illegible]上[illegible]史[illegible]持勍前[illegible]曲
既王安[illegible]書張問達力引王之寀[illegible]政並削[illegible]史李[illegible]
[illegible]十萬[illegible]以[illegible]張維[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]違家[illegible] 甲戌[illegible]史
[illegible]丁巳[illegible]三才王[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]南[illegible]門[illegible]
[illegible]二才[illegible]生[illegible]
[illegible]八月壬[illegible]中[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]吾命[illegible]
[illegible]月[illegible]五日[illegible]一[illegible]不中程
[illegible]了[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]大中[illegible]中先[illegible]所[illegible]大中
[illegible]不可[illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]十四[illegible]
[illegible]千[illegible]二子[illegible]以[illegible]令[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]其[illegible]人如[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]死[illegible]以所可
[illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]小[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]下乃[illegible]之刑部[illegible]
[illegible]刑部[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]十人大[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]之不死[illegible]而[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]之不死[illegible]而卒 戊子禮部[illegible]
[illegible]大學士[illegible]禮部[illegible]
[illegible]大學士[illegible]中[illegible]切[illegible]

[illegible]方[illegible]而曰[illegible]日[illegible]方[illegible]而曰大[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]
之去加少[illegible]太子太師[illegible]子中[illegible]人[illegible]用[illegible]也
[illegible]武[illegible]能[illegible]出入[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]右[illegible]治[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]此[illegible]作[illegible]帝[illegible]
[illegible]九[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]十七[illegible]御史[illegible]宜[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]不足[illegible]家[illegible]江[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]北[illegible]死其母[illegible]去其[illegible]之
四十[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]州可[illegible]世[illegible]
[illegible]之甲[illegible]之九月壬子之甲[illegible]
[illegible]河[illegible]四百餘人[illegible]字[illegible]去不[illegible]世[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]以百[illegible]世[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]今[illegible]十月[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]一[illegible]十五[illegible]十一[illegible]
[illegible]八[illegible]
[illegible]合[illegible]五千[illegible]人中[illegible]人
[illegible]日[illegible]公[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]工[illegible]反[illegible]止
[illegible]上[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]
曰[illegible]丙中[illegible]下[illegible]呂下
[illegible]先[illegible]州[illegible]百[illegible]州[illegible]府[illegible]
[illegible]去[illegible]生反[illegible]之[illegible]州[illegible]

行所謂防禦者[illegible]其辜御史劉舌所報不可勝數有四人
夜飲[illegible]一人酒酣[illegible]其三人噤不敢出聲[illegible]未詐者從[illegible]
四人至忠賢所即磔罵者而賞二人金二人者驚悸不敢動後軍府
遇壁張皮被底紙忠賢亦下[illegible]死 庚子以皇子生詔赦天下
前總督[illegible]軍務貴州巡撫[illegible]即禁復一卒於平越軍中
和[illegible]清[illegible]任一子官復一好古博學[illegible]文肢介有大節
[illegible] 十一月壬子[illegible] 高弟[illegible]外[illegible]不可
[illegible]右[illegible]守且[illegible]將士[illegible]關內[illegible]屯通判金[illegible]上書
[illegible]已歸右大凌三城[illegible]前鋒[illegible]地備各兵退已得之[illegible]
倫[illegible]關內外[illegible]退守[illegible]首兵法有進無退三城已
復安可輕[illegible]有動搖且[illegible]前[illegible]亦失保障今但[illegible]
之必無[illegible]且計弃撤軍前二城[illegible]日我軍前進也官[illegible]
當[illegible]必了去[illegible]以[illegible]州右屯大小凌河乃杜[illegible]
[illegible]山守[illegible]屯兵入關[illegible]十餘[illegible]死亡載途哭聲震野[illegible]
[illegible]而軍益不振[illegible]先以父[illegible]及是遂乞[illegible]制帝不許十二[illegible]
[illegible]如故 乙酉御史[illegible]林自[illegible]成等二十
[illegible]外如毛[illegible]之副[illegible]北京[illegible]
[illegible]實化中[illegible]之[illegible]正宗[illegible]人孫
[illegible]元標[illegible]之[illegible]示天下[illegible]大
[illegible]之 [illegible]南星之下[illegible]郭[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]南星乃[illegible]其子清[illegible]及外孫王[illegible]
南星[illegible]五千[illegible]戊子戍南星代州[illegible]
[illegible]南星[illegible]氏生母李氏[illegible]而卒子生七[illegible]死時
先後[illegible]遠氏[illegible]明[illegible]州[illegible]大同[illegible]
[illegible]州李若星廉州[illegible]凡數十人[illegible]亦遣[illegible]徒
[illegible]卒 毛文龍[illegible]李遺[illegible]兵[illegible]

王京[illegible]臣[illegible]州有[illegible]府尹[illegible]
[illegible]內[illegible]今冬大[illegible]鮮臣已[illegible]國王防守[illegible]山之[illegible]
從[illegible] 御史[illegible]之今[illegible]手文龍不[illegible]
[illegible]治內使[illegible]中[illegible]衛之御史[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]死 御史吳[illegible]中[illegible]之死[illegible]有力
[illegible]先[illegible]
[illegible]上命[illegible]
大[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
大[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
大[illegible]進攻之[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
兵[illegible]工理軍民[illegible]大得民心[illegible]寺少卿世[illegible]
衣[illegible]白尸
大[illegible]分兵[illegible]萬人[illegible]
方[illegible]城[illegible]不能[illegible]也 二月[illegible]古以[illegible]入[illegible]
山[illegible]斬首百餘級[illegible]二百[illegible]至[illegible]乃還 高
第之[illegible]門[illegible]大反[illegible]宗之政[illegible]折[illegible]將[illegible]至

[illegible]會[illegible]卒[illegible]國[illegible]兵[illegible]時[illegible]門兵止存五萬言者各
以[illegible]承宗[illegible]承宗告曰[illegible]曰[illegible]關[illegible]十一萬七千人[illegible]令但
給五萬人[illegible]足矣[illegible]乃以軍[illegible]引[illegible]時中外[illegible]軍[illegible]必不守兵部[illegible]
[illegible]王永光大學[illegible]守[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]
賢曰事有[illegible]矣求賢[illegible]遣使[illegible]其子[illegible]令[illegible]李[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]
明[illegible]往 壬子復設[illegible]東山[illegible]之 [illegible]台
諸[illegible]引歸[illegible]乃遣人[illegible]
吉[illegible]松山[illegible] 兒台台以二千[illegible]官[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]功二百[illegible]三[illegible]台吉[illegible]亂 夏四月丁丑命南
京守備內臣[illegible]天各府[illegible]工兵[illegible]
世之[illegible]南京內[illegible]金[illegible]取[illegible]一空
[illegible]丁[illegible]中大[illegible]
[illegible]
與夫人語如平時出書二紙[illegible]
[illegible]時諸子排[illegible]
[illegible]
之[illegible]一生[illegible]年六十
[illegible]
[illegible]五[illegible]戊申[illegible]
[illegible]白[illegible]凡四[illegible]亂者[illegible] 己酉以[illegible]

羣臣惟首[illegible]辱[illegible]夫宮災 毛文龍遣兵[illegible]山[illegible]其[illegible]千餘
級報曰又遣兵[illegible]河攻城[illegible]
大清將[illegible]所部 六月丙子京師[illegible]師[illegible]月[illegible]死人民無
算 壬午可決[illegible]哉 辛卯三[illegible]成刊布中外[illegible]
[illegible]以王之[illegible]起[illegible]之[illegible]以
[illegible]宮[illegible]首[illegible]之者
乃免 [illegible]必大[illegible]中[illegible]自起[illegible]
臣[illegible]公[illegible]其面[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]
然又向[illegible]宗[illegible]曰[illegible]上公一丁不[illegible]
[illegible]四十二[illegible]二十四宗[illegible]
[illegible]代之[illegible]州[illegible]生[illegible]祖文[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]公[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]延[illegible]乃[illegible]公好官知[illegible]好[illegible]非[illegible]也及[illegible]
敗夫人[illegible]毛一[illegible]生[illegible]合[illegible]之[illegible]曰五人
之[illegible]祖文[illegible]之孫也 閏月辛丑巡[illegible]浙江[illegible]
[illegible]生同許之 [illegible]十三年[illegible]
[illegible]之孫[illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]兵部郎中[illegible]
[illegible]攻[illegible]王[illegible]去[illegible]又[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]推[illegible]衛
史[illegible]文[illegible]乃[illegible]再[illegible]列[illegible]官[illegible]狀[illegible]亦[illegible]
[illegible]由是[illegible]小分[illegible]日相[illegible] 二[illegible]元以[illegible]去[illegible]元巡[illegible]
代之 京師大水江北山東旱[illegible]
不[illegible]之[illegible]乃召[illegible]中軍[illegible]令[illegible]內外兵
[illegible]王之臣力[illegible]不可去而召命已下乃[illegible]用之[illegible]
又以[illegible]不可與之臣[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]之臣[illegible]內以[illegible]外
[illegible]守[illegible]臣[illegible]上言陛下以[illegible]內外分[illegible]二臣用
[illegible]人守[illegible]上且守且戰且[illegible]且屯[illegible]所入可[illegible]要[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]不足守則有[illegible]守[illegible]
不足[illegible]立功[illegible]急任[illegible]則必召[illegible]
可有功[illegible]不[illegible]則[illegible]不大則功不成[illegible]曰至[illegible]
古已[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]亦自[illegible]仍
用之臣[illegible]可之命[illegible]外四[illegible]河[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible] 秋七月辛未朔日有食之[illegible]不見 初
[illegible]州[illegible]作[illegible]非[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]治[illegible]
[illegible]任[illegible]何曰三千[illegible]令[illegible]之[illegible]日
[illegible]四方[illegible]居[illegible]辛[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]人有[illegible]祖宗[illegible]
以大[illegible]之 丙戌[illegible]
[illegible]大學士[illegible] 八月[illegible]
大清
太祖高皇帝[illegible]且以[illegible]
太宗文皇帝[illegible]之[illegible]和以[illegible] [illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]有十[illegible]之[illegible]用兵[illegible]
[illegible]赤水百五十里[illegible]赤水有城可屯兵[illegible]
[illegible]大方[illegible]二百餘里[illegible]兵[illegible]交[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]則[illegible]能支[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]起[illegible]元 [illegible]起元[illegible]
[illegible]刑[illegible]如[illegible]十萬[illegible]多[illegible]之[illegible]九月[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]士民及其[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]者 [illegible] 壬辰[illegible]
成 [illegible]刑 己亥[illegible] [illegible]王[illegible]
云招[illegible]安位不[illegible]安邦[illegible]殺[illegible]自[illegible]四[illegible]
大[illegible]元帥[illegible]不可[illegible] 江北大水河[illegible] 冬十月戊申

遣[illegible]上公[illegible]公子[illegible]田一千[illegible]己言以
[illegible]成[illegible]天下官[illegible]九百六十五人工部尚[illegible]
秀加太子太保[illegible]左[illegible]丁[illegible]事情[illegible]
丑改[illegible]光宗[illegible]二[illegible]張氏[illegible]正
[illegible]前[illegible]氏[illegible]所[illegible]
曰[illegible]名[illegible]氏[illegible]文[illegible]名
[illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]出后父太[illegible]
伯[illegible]人手[illegible]大[illegible]人
而[illegible]以[illegible]中宮[illegible]則立[illegible]女[illegible]后[illegible]一[illegible]人上之[illegible]
人[illegible]不[illegible]天府[illegible]年[illegible]已[illegible]死[illegible]上之[illegible]
[illegible]占宮[illegible]氏[illegible]中宮[illegible]而[illegible]宮[illegible]人[illegible]丹
山之[illegible]田之[illegible]上[illegible]今[illegible]紀[illegible]而[illegible]后
[illegible]司[illegible]所[illegible]之　十一月
[illegible]子[illegible]仁[illegible]小以[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]口[illegible]有[illegible]何[illegible]日[illegible]文[illegible]武[illegible]士[illegible]同
[illegible]以作[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]仁[illegible]文[illegible]不[illegible]有[illegible]乃[illegible]仁[illegible]五及[illegible]吉士[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]司[illegible]州
大小[illegible]大[illegible]田[illegible]十[illegible]田
[illegible]人心不
國亦[illegible]失有形之[illegible]以國人心兵不[illegible]野[illegible]用大[illegible]
一[illegible]今山[illegible]四[illegible]山[illegible]四[illegible]人[illegible]一不可[illegible]
[illegible]從之　十二月戊申[illegible]　安[illegible]一十[illegible]至
[illegible]山去[illegible]十五[illegible]兵官[illegible]十[illegible]明[illegible]兵伏[illegible]左
[illegible]分道[illegible]之[illegible]拒[illegible]明[illegible]以[illegible]左[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]十[illegible]上功[illegible]明[illegible]一　[illegible]

[illegible]中前[illegible]郎[illegible]官[illegible]士[illegible]知
[illegible]必[illegible]己[illegible]出[illegible]有司[illegible]之[illegible]道有司[illegible]
知之[illegible]乃[illegible]子[illegible]太[illegible]之[illegible]
夕[illegible]以三見台吉之死[illegible]河[illegible]台吉[illegible]分道入
[illegible]兵官[illegible]分道[illegible]之[illegible]功[illegible]有六十
時[illegible]大[illegible]一[illegible]星秀[illegible]吉[illegible]女[illegible]主[illegible]
[illegible]五[illegible]元主[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]又[illegible]十[illegible]見四十[illegible]之[illegible]星[illegible]門下[illegible]
又不可[illegible]自內[illegible]大[illegible]四方[illegible]開文[illegible]
[illegible]口[illegible]王之臣[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]王之[illegible]
京[illegible]工[illegible]百[illegible]方
[illegible]又白[illegible]三年[illegible]功[illegible]中所[illegible]因
人同知二人[illegible]一人[illegible]世[illegible]之[illegible]
先[illegible]兵[illegible]司[illegible]山西[illegible]
大[illegible]兵[illegible]時[illegible]
七年[illegible]正月辛[illegible]太[illegible]文[illegible]太[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]州[illegible]白[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]公主子[illegible]公主[illegible]以[illegible]
死文[illegible]公主[illegible]公[illegible]日尸工[illegible]白人[illegible]以
下[illegible]出[illegible]上文[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]可[illegible]
大化[illegible]方[illegible]不出　辛卯[illegible]　二月壬
戌[illegible]不許　[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]位[illegible]至[illegible]中[illegible]西
[illegible]子白水王二[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]斗[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]田二[illegible]以[illegible]后[illegible]

於[illegible]曰君后猶父母也安有勸父母者王[illegible]亦以爲言因
之事乃止[illegible]紀故[illegible]故邸　先是
大清兵征朝鮮升[illegible]毛文[illegible]乃再遣使李[illegible]而大清兵破[illegible]
鮮江[illegible]以[illegible]王之臣不相能召之臣[illegible]不敢以
聞內外[illegible]紀用兵便宜從事[illegible]乃乘
大軍之出[illegible]州中左大凌三城而再使便持[illegible]
大清兵已入安州都司王三桂等[illegible]以[illegible]
鮮死之[illegible]以本[illegible]文[illegible]
又[illegible]九千[illegible]三[illegible]
之凡三月
大清兵克[illegible]州分兵[illegible]文[illegible]於[illegible]山文[illegible]兵死者千
人[illegible]兵死者六萬[illegible]百餘[illegible]
大清[illegible]山[illegible]山[illegible]中[illegible]出入[illegible]之間平[illegible]州
不敢自[illegible]王李[illegible]及士民[illegible]於江[illegible]以[illegible]
大清[illegible]之[illegible]
大清[illegible]功而還　[illegible]會
士[illegible]失力[illegible]由[illegible]水河入官[illegible]及西路[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]百八十[illegible]級　山[illegible]巡[illegible]白[illegible]以[illegible]立
[illegible]言曰[illegible]臣[illegible]仁[illegible]至時中外上疏[illegible]臣立
[illegible]亦然[illegible]者　先是[illegible]力[illegible]王之
[illegible]行[illegible]左光斗而[illegible]元岳[illegible]
世[illegible]及[illegible]九[illegible]云[illegible]時力[illegible]
[illegible]也[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]五臣之[illegible]亦[illegible]成臣[illegible]於不日者
[illegible]臣也[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]一[illegible]之休[illegible]又言之[illegible]宜正[illegible]刑[illegible]行[illegible]
加[illegible]大[illegible]四月丁[illegible]下之[illegible]八千[illegible]死
獄中　[illegible]

[illegible]赴之[illegible]兵[illegible]不能支[illegible]至[illegible]之以去
[illegible]士　[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]知及[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]所[illegible]外四[illegible]二百[illegible]北[illegible]山
[illegible]四十[illegible]今[illegible]兵六萬[illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible]所[illegible]食
[illegible]州中左大凌三城[illegible]必不可已[illegible]民[illegible]屯[illegible]不充
而[illegible]成功[illegible]有[illegible]江[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]
之[illegible]知則三城已[illegible]守[illegible]四百[illegible]外[illegible]矣[illegible]
[illegible]　[illegible]生[illegible]天下其[illegible]者
[illegible]至七所[illegible]文[illegible]至
四所[illegible]則[illegible]外[illegible]則武[illegible]平[illegible]明功臣
則[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]少
[illegible]民[illegible]二千[illegible]九[illegible]如[illegible]
[illegible]朱[illegible]用[illegible]州金[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]五[illegible]三[illegible]九千[illegible]以[illegible]一人守[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]天帝[illegible]至[illegible]曰民心[illegible]即天心
向[illegible]而[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]中外[illegible]五月己巳[illegible]生陸[illegible]言
孔子作春秋[illegible]少正卯而[illegible]臣亦作[illegible]東林[illegible]人請[illegible]祠太學
[illegible]祀如孔子其[illegible]手此[illegible]上[illegible]史[illegible]之待[illegible]一
日[illegible]祠或言上[illegible]文出先[illegible]賀[illegible]手[illegible]大[illegible]
曰以備衛所耳或[illegible]於丙坡[illegible]工部郎中[illegible]祖[illegible]曰此天
子[illegible]道也士[illegible]能[illegible]立乎[illegible]上疏具[illegible]林軒
[illegible]仁軒[illegible]抹即夕[illegible]並[illegible]而[illegible]州[illegible]明士
容以不具[illegible]祠文[illegible]化[illegible]使狀如杞以入祠不[illegible]下[illegible]死故天
下[illegible]　[illegible]州[illegible]令尤世[illegible]代之又以左[illegible]
[illegible]兵官駐大凌河世[illegible]未至[illegible]未入大凌丙子
大清兵[illegible]錦州四面合[illegible]及朱[illegible]用[illegible]守而還

使[illegible]和[illegible]師以待[illegible]三疊不決圍益[illegible]兵救[illegible]尤[illegible]山桂與世[illegible]赴之大戰相當[illegible]退入[illegible]守寧[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]兵不可[illegible]遣[illegible]四千以世[illegible]及祖大[illegible]將之[illegible]出大[illegible]後決戰別[illegible]水師東出相牽制且[illegible]大兵[illegible][illegible]廷已令桂[illegible]也二也[illegible]兵官孫祖[illegible]山[illegible]守[illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible]龍[illegible]一片石[illegible]城又[illegible]昌平天津保定兵[illegible]赴上[illegible][illegible]山西河南山東守臣[illegible]兵[illegible]已大清兵分攻[illegible]使[illegible]自[illegible]士[illegible]守列[illegible][illegible]內用[illegible]而桂世[illegible]大[illegible]大戰城外士多死桂[illegible]矢大[illegible]亦[illegible]引去[illegible]兵攻錦州以[illegible]不能克城中[illegible]大[illegible]士卒多損[illegible]六月[illegible]子[illegible]大小[illegible]河二城而[illegible]大[illegible]功[illegible]多[illegible]其[illegible]不[illegible]州[illegible]乞休　秋七月乙丑[illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible]以王之臣代[illegible]東巡[illegible]道　己卯封[illegible]從孫[illegible]安平伯[illegible]功也文武[illegible]百人[illegible]止[illegible]一[illegible]田[illegible]至[illegible]所[illegible]近侍[illegible]知臣[illegible]仙方[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]且[illegible]先自[illegible]於[illegible]乃[illegible]明[illegible]乙以[illegible]言[illegible]　壬戌[illegible]行[illegible][illegible]其行　丁亥[illegible]　浙江大水　八月丙申加[illegible]太[illegible]少師　戊戌中[illegible]二殿成　乙巳召[illegible]道[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]王[illegible]可計大[illegible]二殿功封[illegible]子[illegible]安侯　[illegible]帝大[illegible]乙卯[illegible]於[illegible]宮年二十三遺詔以[illegible]五[illegible]信王由[illegible]帝位[illegible]臣入[illegible]內使十[illegible]人[illegible]至[illegible]入[illegible]久之[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]位[illegible]以[illegible]未可止之也[illegible]王入居宮中[illegible][illegible]丁巳[illegible]位大[illegible]天下　[illegible]任大[illegible]士[illegible]向[illegible]年[illegible]十九[illegible]

太師[illegible]文忠　江西巡[illegible]生祠[illegible]三[illegible]并[illegible]先[illegible]明[illegible]之比[illegible]至帝且[illegible]且笑[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]九[illegible]州生祠方上[illegible]而[illegible]至[illegible]巡[illegible]史許[illegible]高相[illegible]往[illegible]見[illegible]咋舌　九月甲申[illegible]生母[illegible]妃[illegible]氏曰[illegible]太后[illegible]封太后弟[illegible]祖[illegible]伯[illegible]氏[illegible]太夫人　丁亥[illegible]刑　[illegible]氏[illegible]皇后　[illegible]古月[illegible]花[illegible]郎[illegible]王之臣[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]之臣[illegible]王化[illegible]門之臣[illegible]乞休不許　冬十月甲午[illegible]太[illegible]　[illegible]丑[illegible]京[illegible]　[illegible]小[illegible]內[illegible]所[illegible]九[illegible]守[illegible]之[illegible]方[illegible]田[illegible]天[illegible]明[illegible]史李[illegible]旁乞[illegible]三上[illegible]今[illegible]山[illegible]生[illegible]立[illegible]李[illegible]君[illegible]士[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]祀[illegible]五[illegible]之[illegible]上公之[illegible]加[illegible]寺而生[illegible]所不至[illegible]以[illegible]奸之[illegible]大[illegible]何[illegible]名下之[illegible]立[illegible]內不自安各上[illegible]求[illegible]之[illegible]一日[illegible]左右立[illegible]何[illegible]王[illegible]曰以[illegible]巨奸大[illegible]曰[illegible]可[illegible]主[illegible]元[illegible]交[illegible]勃[illegible]十大[illegible]一[illegible]帝二[illegible]后二[illegible]兵四[illegible]二祖列宗五[illegible]封大[illegible]七[illegible]八[illegible]功九[illegible]民十[illegible]上[illegible]召[illegible]使內侍[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]太[illegible]元[illegible]元[illegible]知之[illegible][illegible]元十一月甲子安置[illegible]於鳳陽　戊辰[illegible]守內臣[illegible]文昇[illegible]並召回　[illegible]忠[illegible]既行[illegible]令[illegible]治己巳[illegible]忠[illegible]行至阜城聞之與李[illegible]死[illegible]星[illegible]自知不免[illegible]呼酒痛飲[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]　[illegible]日[illegible]天[illegible]死[illegible]臣[illegible]其家[illegible]　[illegible]詔曰[illegible]文[illegible]如[illegible]于[illegible]

士春等改擬於是如杞上疏言臣自入鎮撫司五毒並施械赴市曹者日有聞矣幸陛下赦臣以不死蒙遣戍定乞放臣還家養疾帝不許立擢如杞右僉都御史巡撫山西　癸巳黃立極致仕　上林苑典簿樊維城言高皇帝定律人臣非有大功勳不得封爵者所司及受封之人俱斬今魏良卿良棟鵬翼自丁乳臭兒並叨封爵當按律誅忠賢所積財半盜內帑藉還太府可裕九邊數歲之餉因請贈卹楊漣萬燝等一十四人召還賀逢聖文震孟孫必顯等三十二人亟正張體乾許顯純楊寰等罪已又言崔呈秀雖死宜剖棺戮屍五虎五彪之徒乃或賜馳驛或僅令還鄉何以服人心昭國典末斥給事中陳爾翼請緝東林遺孽之非乞釋御史方震孺罪帝並采納之維城玉衛之子也　帝以施鳳來張瑞圖李國𣚴皆魏忠賢所用不足倚十二月詔廷臣推舉列十人以上帝倣古枚卜典貯名金甌焚香肅拜以次探之首得前南京吏部侍郎錢龍錫次禮部侍郎李標尚書來宗道吏部侍郎楊景辰鳳來等以天下多故請益一二人復得前禮部侍郎周道登少詹事劉鴻訓並拜禮部尚書兼東閣大學士預機務時惟宗道景辰在朝龍錫家居遣行人召之鴻訓三辭不允　魏良卿及客氏子都督侯國興客光先等並伏誅籍客氏於浣衣局籍客家得宮女八人蓋將效呂不韋所爲人尤疾之　前尚書趙南星遇赦當還魏忠賢黨牟志夔爲巡撫故遲遣之竟卒於戍所李若星張慎言並得還　士爲毛士龍稱冤詔盡赦其罪士龍詣闕謝且陳被陷之故帝憐之命復官致仕　時魏忠賢既敗霍維華楊維垣賈繼春等彌縫百方力扼正人維垣首上疏並指東林崔魏爲邪黨會阮大鋮自家函兩疏馳示維垣其一專劾崔魏其一以七年合算爲言謂天啓四年以後亂政者忠賢而翼以呈秀四年以前亂政者王安而翼以東林傳語維垣若時局大變上劾崔魏疏脫未定則上合算疏維垣得大鋮疏大喜爲投合算疏以自助

明紀卷第五十一

[illegible]士出身工部[illegible]主事[illegible]司行走[illegible]纂

[illegible]分府[illegible]中書[illegible]孫男克家[illegible]

莊烈紀一 起[illegible]崇禎元年[illegible]

莊烈[illegible]皇帝崇禎元年春正月編修倪元璐言臣[illegible]閱章奏見攻崔魏者必與東林並稱邪黨夫以東林為邪黨將以何名加崔魏[illegible]邪黨矣[illegible]呈秀者又邪黨乎哉東林天下才[illegible]也而或樹高明之幟[illegible]人過刻持[illegible]太[illegible]亦所不免且天下[illegible]寧[illegible]假借必不可失名義士人行己寧任矯激必不可忘廉恥自以假借矯激[illegible]大咎於是彪虎之徒公然[illegible]義決裂廉恥而人猶寬之曰無可奈何於此無可奈何之心又將何所不至哉今大獄之[illegible]大[illegible]存[illegible]明[illegible]之勳用而[illegible]以[illegible]封[illegible]持[illegible]臣以[illegible]矣因[illegible]文[illegible]主宣召用[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]垣[illegible]疏[illegible]之元[illegible]曰臣前疏原為[illegible]垣[illegible]也陛下明旨曰分別門戶已非治徵曰化異為同曰天下為公而[illegible]偏[illegible]之故[illegible]陛下於方[illegible]不化而[illegible]垣[illegible]未化陛下於正[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]垣不[illegible]林以[illegible]林[illegible]推事三才而[illegible]廷[illegible]也抑[illegible]林有力[illegible]之[illegible]見為之[illegible]以[illegible]垣又[illegible]之曰[illegible]臣公[illegible]臣不[illegible]臣[illegible]民而何[illegible]三才五凡五[illegible]之[illegible]刑[illegible]垣不敢止而何[illegible]廷[illegible]垣又[illegible]臣[illegible]夫[illegible]之大[illegible]而加以[illegible]有之[illegible]已[illegible]失乎況廷[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]作以[illegible]人[illegible]天下[illegible]不知[illegible]是[illegible]乎[illegible]垣又[illegible]臣[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]何可[illegible]垣又[illegible]臣[illegible]元[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible]正[illegible]士大夫之口[illegible]行不[illegible]耳自元[illegible]以[illegible]而進[illegible]以[illegible]今[illegible]之[illegible]平[illegible]元[illegible]人[illegible]至此[illegible]垣又[illegible]臣[illegible]大[illegible]之以人[illegible]使有一人[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]垣以[illegible]小人[illegible]其[illegible]可攻去之臣以[illegible]升[illegible]也必[illegible]其[illegible]天下[illegible]已不可[illegible]言[illegible]攻去之不已[illegible]乎且[illegible]久矣不[illegible]明[illegible]攻去之[illegible]垣又以無可奈何[illegible]臣以[illegible]升[illegible]也假令呈秀[illegible]臣[illegible]以兵劫[illegible]人[illegible]從之以[illegible]無可奈何乎[illegible]垣又言今日之[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]正[illegible]以[illegible]夫人品[illegible]之[illegible]而定矣故有東林之人[illegible]其才望而必[illegible]之舉之者此正人也有攻東林之人[illegible]所[illegible]而[illegible]不同或[illegible]或[illegible]亦正人也[illegible]之東林之[illegible]其[illegible]在今日[illegible]曲原其[illegible]之者不當毛[illegible]其尺寸之[illegible]上以至相[illegible]兩[illegible]之時[illegible]何[illegible]有[illegible]東林者[illegible]元[illegible]兩[illegible]出[illegible]亦稍[illegible]矣

[illegible]中[illegible]祖[illegible]工部尤[illegible]及二[illegible]功之[illegible]去加[illegible]二百[illegible]人 辛巳[illegible]內臣非[illegible]不[illegible]出禁門 壬午[illegible]后[illegible]氏[illegible]安皇后 丙戌[illegible]於河間

二月乙未[illegible]允[illegible] 癸丑[illegible] 丁巳戒廷臣交結近侍

三月己巳[illegible]皇帝[illegible]曰[illegible]宗 戊辰[illegible]仕 乙酉[illegible]楊[illegible]太子太保兵部尚書[illegible]右[illegible]元兵部右侍郎[illegible]士[illegible]大理寺卿[illegible]大中周[illegible]太常寺[illegible]化[illegible]府[illegible]大[illegible]太[illegible]光[illegible]實其一子已從給事中[illegible]式[illegible]官[illegible]日[illegible]大中[illegible]介又[illegible]太子太保[illegible]元標太子太保吏部尚書[illegible]太子少保兵部尚書[illegible]贈太子太保[illegible]亦[illegible]一子官[illegible]之[illegible]

卯，又贈張[illegible]達太保，子一子官[illegible]太宗[illegible]少傅[illegible]事台[illegible]士吳[illegible]中[illegible]汝[illegible]並[illegible]御史[illegible]文昇疏甫上，文昇即歸，同[illegible]伏宮門[illegible]帝大怒，並其黨[illegible]杖一百，老者[illegible]遂[illegible]。[illegible]四月甲午，[illegible]兵部[illegible]劉瓊工之臣[illegible]。[illegible]戌，[illegible]揮使[illegible]請[illegible]不許。五月己巳，李[illegible]動仍。命[illegible]大[illegible]知[illegible]可久[illegible]增[illegible]二[illegible]所[illegible]老[illegible]寺[illegible]已[illegible]倪元[illegible]紅[illegible]宮二[illegible]於[illegible]而[illegible]加一[illegible]成於[illegible]其[illegible]可[illegible]行[illegible]廷[illegible]主[illegible]力[illegible]言[illegible]安神祖[illegible]紅丸[illegible]之言[illegible]紅允[illegible]之[illegible]主[illegible]宮[illegible]於[illegible]侯[illegible]者各[illegible]其長，不可[illegible]北，[illegible]在[illegible]未用之，今[illegible]木大不[illegible]此一房[illegible]而[illegible]二十四[illegible]之[illegible]此[illegible]門戶之[illegible]於[illegible]人則[illegible]二[illegible]小[illegible]則[illegible]二[illegible]此二[illegible]而二[illegible]全[illegible]矣。故凡[illegible]於先[illegible]正其[illegible]功[illegible]又又一[illegible]也[illegible]已[illegible]而[illegible]有[illegible]已[illegible]而[illegible]其[illegible]立[illegible]典，以之[illegible]今日則[illegible]正之[illegible]以之[illegible]死也[illegible]即上公之[illegible]又一[illegible]也，由此而[illegible]二[illegible]天下之公[illegible]民之私[illegible]三[illegible]自三[illegible]自[illegible]世今[illegible]金石不利之[illegible]來[illegible]原臣[illegible]卯[illegible]改亦[illegible]惟有[illegible]之而已。帝[illegible]臣[illegible]庚午，[illegible]上[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]明大[illegible]力[illegible]天下[illegible]之。[illegible]戌，[illegible]各部[illegible]讀言。

辛巳，[illegible]。乙酉，[illegible]外吏久任[illegible]生之法[illegible]有司[illegible]王之臣之[illegible]世[illegible]未[illegible]行[illegible]自固，帝已可之，[illegible]祖言[illegible]則[illegible]則攻[illegible]左[illegible]也[illegible]左[illegible]而[illegible]教[illegible]以一給事中二年[illegible]李[illegible]不及有[illegible]加[illegible]雖[illegible]亦[illegible]以自[illegible]乃[illegible]前今[illegible]所[illegible]李[illegible]來[illegible]月[illegible]召用[illegible]而[illegible]所[illegible]李[illegible]來[illegible]事也。

[illegible]了[illegible]有所別白，[illegible]李[illegible]主持斥[illegible]垣及李[illegible]所[illegible]新[illegible]之[illegible]及大[illegible]言[illegible]李[illegible]帝乃[illegible]行人召[illegible]。六月[illegible]士[illegible]許[illegible]純田[illegible]伏[illegible]王子[illegible]宗[illegible]反[illegible]亦李[illegible]心[illegible]理[illegible]御史[illegible]宏勳[illegible]所[illegible]垣[illegible]攻[illegible]夏之[illegible]有功[illegible]非而[illegible]自二人給又[illegible]使[illegible]而[illegible]衣[illegible]李[illegible]遣[illegible]亦奸攻[illegible]一役[illegible]以[illegible]免乞[illegible]列入[illegible]共[illegible]宏[illegible]之[illegible]至宏勳之[illegible]傾人[illegible]之出仕[illegible]政非[illegible]未有已也，帝[illegible]之給事中[illegible]其[illegible]宏勳[illegible]私且[illegible]宏勳以千[illegible]垣[illegible]御史，帝[illegible]宏勳[illegible]已[illegible]史[illegible]首[illegible]則斥[illegible]奸之[illegible]垣所[illegible]大[illegible]而不[illegible]之[illegible]流[illegible]言[illegible]主[illegible]以便私[illegible]行[illegible]用，帝[illegible]以妄[illegible]其[illegible]史[illegible]任[illegible]攻[illegible]言[illegible]多不[illegible]罷去。[illegible]視[illegible]年[illegible]未[illegible]一[illegible]式[illegible]及給事中[illegible]以[illegible]由[illegible]進[illegible]勳之[illegible]求去[illegible]史毛[illegible]言安[illegible]大方[illegible]其[illegible]遣乘其[illegible]戶由[illegible]兵[illegible]一大[illegible]千人自[illegible]王二[illegible]位一所以[illegible]此[illegible]師大方二日[illegible]而[illegible]止百[illegible]星[illegible]平行[illegible]此[illegible]兵何[illegible]不[illegible]因[illegible]上[illegible]兵[illegible]方[illegible]元[illegible]帝乃[illegible]元[illegible]川[illegible]仍[illegible]向方[illegible]功[illegible]少保世[illegible]衣[illegible]司少[illegible]正[illegible]自[illegible]大化[illegible]已[illegible]下交通[illegible]回[illegible]從之。

秋七月，[illegible]入[illegible]先[illegible]兵[illegible]召[illegible]平[illegible]等各以方略，對曰方[illegible]已具，謂中臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]假以[illegible]宜[illegible]五年[illegible]全[illegible]可[illegible]帝曰[illegible]不[illegible]力[illegible]天下[illegible]御子[illegible]亦受其[illegible]少[illegible]給事中[illegible]五年之[illegible]曰[illegible]心[illegible]以[illegible]曰[illegible]其[illegible]安可[illegible]

具日[illegible]何[illegible]之命出[illegible]本不具
[illegible]下[illegible]臣臣安[illegible]但五年內戶部[illegible]工部[illegible]史
部用人兵部[illegible]中外[illegible]方[illegible]四部四
如其[illegible]又言以臣之力制全[illegible]口不足一出[illegible]便
[illegible]臣[illegible]天[illegible]人即不以[illegible]力[illegible]臣附亦能以[illegible]臣
[illegible]之[illegible]有[illegible]主[illegible]王
之臣[illegible]方[illegible]以[illegible]之使[illegible]而出
[illegible]以[illegible]不宗[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]之計不[illegible]年以[illegible]人守[illegible]士以[illegible]人守[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]法[illegible]不任[illegible]不任[illegible]此臣[illegible]臣所
[illegible]用人之人[illegible]人用之人[illegible]何以任而勿[illegible]
而勿[illegible]臣[illegible]臣[illegible]中可[illegible]可[illegible]敗之
大[illegible]不[illegible]一言一行之[illegible]任[illegible]有利於[illegible]
[illegible]不利於此[illegible]也况[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]臣
[illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]五[illegible]不[illegible] 壬午浙江[illegible]
[illegible]人 [illegible]上[illegible]六[illegible]七[illegible]
之事[illegible]兵官[illegible]大七[illegible]
[illegible]如[illegible]司[illegible]先[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]
之士[illegible]可[illegible]之[illegible]文
[illegible]文[illegible]已[illegible]大[illegible]
死[illegible] 大同久[illegible]王[illegible]入[illegible]
大[illegible]侍郎[illegible]兵官[illegible]不去[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]以方[illegible]曰[illegible]之[illegible]今
卜[illegible]西[illegible]內白言台吉[illegible]所[illegible]不足用[illegible]
承[illegible]卜[illegible]約二千[illegible]人合卜失[illegible]所部[illegible]二千六[illegible]及
[illegible]可以[illegible]之不如[illegible]明之[illegible]

不[illegible]何[illegible]曰[illegible]曰不[illegible]如何[illegible]之
命往[illegible]共計[illegible]食[illegible]言[illegible]
不敢而[illegible]因[illegible]子[illegible]金入[illegible]一千[illegible]以示[illegible] 甲[illegible]川
[illegible]兵戌[illegible]以[illegible]四月大[illegible]十二[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]兵官[illegible]
郭[illegible]台[illegible]之[illegible]實及明[illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]才[illegible]民足五[illegible]乃
[illegible]自[illegible]引[illegible]中左[illegible]八月[illegible]
[illegible]正[illegible]令[illegible]十五人[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]六[illegible]部司左[illegible]四人[illegible]正[illegible]立功[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]亦斥之[illegible]司[illegible]大[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]一
方乃[illegible]合[illegible]一[illegible]令[illegible]大[illegible]州如中[illegible]
何可[illegible]代[illegible]而[illegible]內外
止設二大[illegible]因[illegible]二人之才[illegible]臣台[illegible]五年[illegible]此二人[illegible]臣
相[illegible]不[illegible]臣手[illegible]二人而[illegible]死於司[illegible]已又[illegible]及
[illegible]不[illegible]從之[illegible] 乙未[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]臣[illegible] 戶部[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]
通[illegible]也因[illegible]二十二
[illegible]可 [illegible]以[illegible]
射往[illegible]如[illegible]且[illegible]以示[illegible]
[illegible]何以[illegible]且[illegible]日[illegible]
宣[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]言曰[illegible]之則物力[illegible]曰[illegible]
側止[illegible]內外若[illegible] 九月丁卯[illegible]
[illegible] 工部[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible] 給事中[illegible]
一[illegible]言陛下[illegible]召[illegible]有文官[illegible]而今何[illegible]之地何
言非[illegible]之人向以[illegible]安得不以[illegible]以官言之則[illegible]官[illegible]行
之言[illegible]之[illegible]今言[illegible]守令不[illegible]守令[illegible]

[illegible]何上言[illegible]千金此金非從天降非從地出而欲守令之廉得乎臣所見來[illegible]五百金[illegible]臣[illegible]文[illegible]可知矣[illegible]陛下大[illegible]治其[illegible]大[illegible]帝召見廷臣即令一[illegible]已以[illegible]臣曰一[illegible]可令都御史吏部尚書王永光[illegible]令[illegible]一[illegible]所[illegible]帝令[illegible]五日一[illegible]以[illegible]承光[illegible]至此金非從天降非從地出[illegible]而問一[illegible]五百金之[illegible]一[illegible]所[illegible]帝乃再召見一[illegible]劉[illegible]曰[illegible]史可[illegible]耶此一[illegible]大不[illegible]史[illegible]言陛下[illegible]治[illegible]用人[illegible]召[illegible]大[illegible]千古一時[illegible]在[illegible]元氣自大兵大役加[illegible]仍公私交[illegible]小民之元氣[illegible][illegible]

[illegible]

不當與閣臣選。翌日，帝召對閣部科道諸臣於文華殿，令體仁、謙益當面質。謙益不虞體仁之攻己也，辭頗屈，而體仁盛氣詆謙益，言如泉湧。因進曰：「臣職非言官，不必言；會推不與，宜避嫌不言。但枚卜大典，宗社安危所係。謙益結黨受賄，舉朝無一人敢言者，臣不忍見陛下孤立於上，是以不得不言。」帝久疑廷臣植黨，聞體仁言□□□。□皆言謙益無罪，給事中章允儒力且言體仁熱中□□如□。益當以何例？今日體仁曰：「前此謙益黨未露，今觀允儒之言，正□□謙□。」用人且如允儒言，乃真黨也。帝遂命禮部進千秋□關□□。謙益引罪。帝□曰：「□體仁□□□」叱允儒下□□□□切□□大臣。時大臣無助體仁者□獨□亦力□□允□□□□不□□□□曰：「令推名□公主持者止一二人，餘皆不敢言，□□使□□耳。且千秋□有成案，不必復問諸臣。」帝乃即日罷謙益官，命□□□大□及□式□，御史房可壯等皆坐謙益黨，降黜有差。　癸未，祀天地於□郊，□□。　□□用□八萬五千人，至是始□十萬□有奇，□□□□臣□□□台□，事□□□□其事所□□□龍待□□□□□□甲□□□□□一新。帝悅。　十二月丙申，□□□□新□□□□帝□文□□□□□□□□□侍□□□以□□□□□可□□□和□□□□至□□□□□□□進□上所論□□□所□□□□□諸臣□□□□□不必□言分合□□□□□出入□□不能□□□□□□□相見於朝房，一切□□□□□文者。帝即諭百寮遵行。　□□□及□□□外□□郎□□□□□□不行。　陝西大饑，民皆從賊。府谷賊王嘉胤、漢南賊王大梁、階州賊周大旺、安塞賊高迎祥、宜川賊王左掛、飛山虎、大紅狼等，一時並起。與白水賊王二等相應，分掠鄜州、延安、慶陽。延綏缺餉，固原兵劫州庫，與賊合。　□官俘斬王大梁，自稱大梁王。時承平久，卒□兵，人無固志，大吏惡聞賊，曰此饑民，但撫綏自守耳。　時大治□□□黨，又值京察，御史吳甡言：「此輩非□科□功法所能盡，宜先定其罪，毋濫□□給

□中□□□□亦□未嘗□□其□□□之□其□他□作□功□□之。□□事□□□□□□□□不□□□□□□□以四五十人上。帝少之，令再□，又以數十上。帝不□，令以□□□□□□□□□因□□□曰：「□□一人耳，外廷諸臣附之，遂至於此，其罪何可勝誅？」又□以內侍同罪者，亦當入。□等以不知內事□。帝曰：「豈不知□□任好耳。」閱日召入便殿，案有布囊，盛章疏甚夥，指之曰：「此皆奸黨頌疏，可按名悉入。」□等知帝意不可回，乃曰：「臣等職在調旨，三尺法非所習。」帝召王永光問之，永光以不習刑名對，乃詔□□允升、□于汴同

二年春正月丙子，釋奠於先師孔子。□國子□少□□□孔貞運□講□經，帝以聖裔故，□賜一品服。　丁丑，定逆案。□□□謀□者二人：魏忠賢、客氏。首逆同謀決不待時者六人：□呈秀□□□□□□□太□李永□、李朝欽、劉若愚。交結近侍秋後處決者十九人：劉志選、梁夢環、倪文煥、田吉、劉詔、□貞、吳淳夫、李□□□□程、大理寺正許志吉、□天府通判孫如冽、□萬齡、□曹□、侯李承祚、□□田爾耕、許顯純、崔應元、楊寰、孫雲鶴、張體乾。交結近侍次等充軍者十一人：魏廣微、周應秋、閻鳴泰、□維華、□大化、□汝楨、李魯生、楊維垣、張訥、郭欽、□□李之才。交結近侍又次等坐徒三年輸贖為民者，顧秉謙、馮銓、張瑞圖、來宗道、王紹徽、郭允厚、張我續、曹爾禎、孟紹虞、馮嘉會、李春燁、邵輔忠、呂純如、徐兆魁、薛鳳翔、孫杰、楊□、李養德、劉廷元、曹思誠、□□□、□□□、王□□□□□□□、賈繼春、霍□文、李恆心、□□□、李□白及李□□、李恆茂、□□□、□□□、□□□□問、史□□□□□阮大鋮等一百二十九人。交結近侍減等革職閑住者，黃立極等四十四人。宗室□及內官□附者，王體乾等五十餘人。帝為詔□頒示天下。　劉鴻訓之罷也，御史田時□劾鴻訓納田仰二千金□干求，用為四川巡撫，給事中閻可

[illegible]大[illegible]由[illegible]力[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]子金[illegible]不[illegible]下廷
臣[illegible]求[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]及[illegible]方郎中[illegible]不[illegible]在
[illegible]代州[illegible]三年[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]增一[illegible]任[illegible]所不可[illegible]而曰[illegible]各以
[illegible]之故及[illegible]二月戊子祀社[illegible]主
[illegible]天下[illegible]天下[illegible]可[illegible]皇長子
[illegible]王[illegible]之才力[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]一年工部[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]廷臣[illegible]王[illegible]明[illegible]召
[illegible]以手[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]史手九[illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]人[illegible]所[illegible]以免又因[illegible]作[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]下[illegible]已[illegible]任[illegible]化[illegible]仁[illegible]人
[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]百出而[illegible]一人左[illegible]臣[illegible]可[illegible]九[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]仁[illegible]九[illegible]化[illegible]久[illegible]二人[illegible]死[illegible]心以[illegible]
[illegible]召[illegible]曰[illegible]臣不[illegible]而[illegible]私相[illegible]名[illegible]
[illegible]何[illegible]以[illegible]法[illegible]仁[illegible]力[illegible]去以[illegible]
上言人臣不可以[illegible]人[illegible]不可以[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]分於[illegible]之
[illegible]也又[illegible]間[illegible]力[illegible]化[illegible]不[illegible]仁[illegible]中[illegible]下[illegible]
以[illegible]二字[illegible]公[illegible]之不[illegible]之[illegible]口[illegible]
[illegible]不可用[illegible]不用[illegible]之人[illegible]以今[illegible]
[illegible]相[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]而去[illegible]今日[illegible]

太平則不足[illegible]而一大[illegible]
[illegible]則[illegible]不且一[illegible]中[illegible]允
[illegible]史[illegible]相[illegible]不[illegible]法司上[illegible]千[illegible]
[illegible]任[illegible]不宜坐[illegible]令[illegible]仁[illegible]法司大[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]手於[illegible]刑部[illegible]升左[illegible]史[illegible]千[illegible]大[illegible]民太
[illegible]允[illegible]所丞[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]道[illegible]史[illegible]廷
佐各[illegible]言臣[illegible]千[illegible]千人非一手一口所能[illegible]仁
乃不[illegible]千[illegible]而已[illegible]生[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]仁[illegible]之　三月[illegible]文[illegible]下[illegible]十
[illegible]乃出[illegible]不[illegible]宗[illegible]生[illegible]行[illegible]史[illegible]
之非[illegible]召[illegible]不以[illegible]而以[illegible]不以[illegible]而以[illegible]
[illegible]已[illegible]臣[illegible]所言公[illegible]之所言私[illegible]不[illegible]私
[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]言臣[illegible]去[illegible]三百
[illegible]不[illegible]今乃[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]一人[illegible]下[illegible]臣[illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible]乃[illegible]所[illegible]
所[illegible]此一召[illegible]於[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]山之[illegible]三[illegible]之[illegible]久之[illegible]臣[illegible]任乃
[illegible]方[illegible]曰[illegible]持[illegible]卒而已
[illegible]兵部右侍郎[illegible]西二[illegible]未[illegible]王
二王大[illegible]出[illegible]王左[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]大[illegible]二百[illegible]人生不[illegible]百人[illegible]京戶部[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]史[illegible]子[illegible]力[illegible]任[illegible]州兵久
[illegible]而[illegible]王[illegible]於[illegible]化[illegible]州兵[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]丁[illegible]兵[illegible]四[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]曰[illegible]
三月[illegible]守[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]而
[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]方大任[illegible]死[illegible]

會[illegible]京[illegible]年例[illegible]外[illegible]三百二十七萬八千有奇今[illegible]
[illegible]節省二十三萬[illegible]二百九十四萬八千[illegible]計[illegible]入之數
田[illegible]百六十九萬三千[illegible]百一十[illegible]三千[illegible]十六萬一千[illegible]
十萬三千[illegible]例約二十萬凡二百二十六萬五千有奇而[illegible]相沿
所入不[illegible]二百萬[illegible]乃[illegible]八十四萬[illegible]
[illegible]三十[illegible]十四萬[illegible]二十萬出[illegible]
於入已一百十三萬六千况內供召買[illegible]大[illegible]及一切不時之[illegible]
又有出[illegible]外[illegible]下廷臣[illegible]所[illegible]廷臣[illegible]計[illegible]
[illegible]其可[illegible]列上十二[illegible]曰[illegible]括[illegible]田[illegible]
[illegible]牙行[illegible]止[illegible]公[illegible]文[illegible]稅[illegible]木折
[illegible]已[illegible]列上十二[illegible]曰[illegible]公[illegible]生[illegible]市稅[illegible]
[illegible]加[illegible]折[illegible]河[illegible]水田[illegible]工[illegible]
允行　兵部[illegible]王[illegible]祖宗[illegible]兵百[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]屯田[illegible]
今[illegible]平天[illegible]及[illegible]河[illegible]五田三[illegible]
[illegible]田百萬[illegible]元[illegible]水田之[illegible]
[illegible]行之[illegible]右所[illegible]行之[illegible]
[illegible]今已[illegible]不[illegible]天[illegible]生之利而日[illegible]生財之術
[illegible]不大[illegible]七分[illegible]三分屯[illegible]
之[illegible]心力行[illegible]計[illegible]郎令行之　[illegible]大
入甘[illegible]豆[illegible]大[illegible]山而[illegible]之巡[illegible]之[illegible]
不可曰[illegible]不仁[illegible]不武不如[illegible]之因以[illegible]不[illegible]月[illegible]
[illegible]而去　[illegible]毛[illegible]之[illegible]兵部[illegible]有
[illegible]出[illegible]入古[illegible]假一[illegible]四[illegible]之[illegible]如[illegible]小民之[illegible]
如[illegible]即[illegible]所[illegible]加[illegible]已[illegible]各[illegible]兵[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]及[illegible]兵[illegible]兵
不可汰也[illegible]臣[illegible]以[illegible]民因其所[illegible]之民

[illegible]之[illegible]四月[illegible]年[illegible]　王[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]已而[illegible]上[illegible]大[illegible]去大[illegible]二百
[illegible]二[illegible]月[illegible]近[illegible]之[illegible]年[illegible]
[illegible]用已[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]日不[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]如[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]以不[illegible]所以[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]召[illegible]大臣[illegible]久[illegible]
[illegible]乃定　四月[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]　五月乙[illegible]日[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]西法[illegible]天[illegible]二分[illegible]大[illegible]以北[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]分[illegible]已而[illegible]
切[illegible]天[illegible]五[illegible]正[illegible]年[illegible]大[illegible]元大[illegible]
三年八月[illegible]不[illegible]大年大月又[illegible]而[illegible]方[illegible]
[illegible]不能[illegible]所[illegible]守[illegible]以
[illegible]大[illegible]宗守[illegible]至若[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]月五[illegible]本[illegible]日月有[illegible]
[illegible]古所[illegible]而[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]同[illegible]一[illegible]又上[illegible]
正十[illegible]一[illegible]以正古[illegible]百年五十
年六十六年[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]小[illegible]多今少[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]不同之因以定冬至以正[illegible]二[illegible]日[illegible]日
行[illegible]以定[illegible]加[illegible]西[illegible]北高下之差以步日[illegible]四[illegible]
[illegible]月行[illegible]以定交[illegible]北高下之差以步月
[illegible]五[illegible]行度以定七政[illegible]近之
[illegible]其大[illegible]五星[illegible]行度以定小[illegible]行[illegible]伏見之[illegible]

西[illegible]北高下之差以推步凌犯其七推[illegible]遠[illegible][illegible][illegible]度[illegible][illegible]
二[illegible]距度及月五星各[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]節之度以定[illegible][illegible]其八[illegible]日月
去交遠近及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之因以定距午[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]差以正交食其九
測日行[illegible]知二極出入地度數以定[illegible]天[illegible]度以[illegible]七政因月食[illegible]
知東西相距地[illegible][illegible]度以定交食時刻其十依[illegible]元法[illegible]地[illegible][illegible]二
極出入地度數[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以求[illegible][illegible][illegible]晷[illegible]以正交食有[illegible]先後
多寡之數因[illegible][illegible]京大[illegible]寺少[illegible][illegible]李之[illegible]西洋人[illegible][illegible]民鄧玉函[illegible]
可。[illegible][illegible]羅[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]之[illegible]由[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
大中[illegible]以行[illegible]因[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]坐[illegible][illegible][illegible]十七[illegible]刑及[illegible][illegible][illegible]
之[illegible][illegible]節[illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible][illegible]毛文龍所居東江[illegible][illegible]足[illegible][illegible]其
人本[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
名[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部臣[illegible][illegible]
為文龍所[illegible]及東[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]文龍又了[illegible][illegible][illegible]計[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]兵
[illegible]名[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible]飲[illegible]手[illegible]分寸[illegible]不[illegible]也
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之文龍曰向[illegible]此
[illegible]但[illegible]我知東[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]大月
乜午[illegible][illegible][illegible]文龍[illegible]拜士[illegible][illegible][illegible]山上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士
[illegible]外文龍至[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]入[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子
一拜文[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]從官姓名[illegible][illegible]文龍曰此[illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]因曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]外月米止一[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]心亦[illegible]子一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]因[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]色[illegible]
之命[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]曰[illegible]何[illegible]十二知之[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]一方[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible]民[illegible]功三[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible]四[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而私[illegible]外[illegible]大
[illegible][illegible][illegible]千人[illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible]給[illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
入[illegible]取民[illegible]子女不知紀[illegible][illegible]下[illegible]九九[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]則

[illegible]死[illegible]上台[illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十一[illegible]山
之役[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十二[illegible][illegible]八年了能[illegible]寸[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不能
[illegible]但叩[illegible]乞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
中有[illegible]文龍[illegible]年[illegible]苦[illegible][illegible][illegible]叱之曰文龍一布衣耳官[illegible]品[illegible][illegible]
封[illegible]足[illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible]是乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]取[illegible]方劍[illegible]之[illegible]前出[illegible]其
[illegible]士曰[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible]而[illegible]之分其卒二[illegible]八千[illegible]四[illegible]以又龍
子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]主之[illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
方劍令[illegible][illegible]代[illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文龍[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]以文龍[illegible]死日方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文龍[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]心其爪牙伏京師[illegible]令所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言文龍之[illegible]合[illegible][illegible]四[illegible]
七千[illegible]兵[illegible]不能二[illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千今才[illegible][illegible][illegible]帥[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]許便又言東江一[illegible][illegible]制所[illegible][illegible]今[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible]步
[illegible]五[illegible][illegible][illegible]四十二[illegible]米十[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]以兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]卯[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]并矢[illegible][illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible]了可用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去[illegible]
[illegible]更以久[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]七月[illegible]河侍郎李[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河大[illegible][illegible]泗州[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]台[illegible]所而[illegible][illegible]州
[illegible][illegible]水入[illegible]道[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]口[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]水[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]之
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]久[illegible]井[illegible][illegible]民不[illegible]五百[illegible]山谷[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士多[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]出[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]元招[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
兵下[illegible][illegible]四川兵出[illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible]而[illegible]帥大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大方[illegible]兵
官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]田[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]水[illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible]之分守[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]別以一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]明合兵十[illegible][illegible]先犯赤水
[illegible]元[illegible]計[illegible]名[illegible][illegible]至永[illegible][illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible]已[illegible]入即分遣
[illegible]兵官林兆[illegible]從三[illegible][illegible][illegible]三[illegible][illegible]從[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]遣[illegible]各[illegible]兵
攻賊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible]之賊[illegible][illegible][illegible]邦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]先

[illegible]承[illegible][illegible]遁拒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。八月甲子，四川總兵官侯良柱、副使劉可訓擊賊十五萬於五峯山桃紅壩，大敗賊，賊各亦來援，賊奔據山巔。越數日，良柱等[illegible]賊不備，[illegible]斬邦彥[illegible]等，侯良[illegible]之，賊大潰，成名開山上，呼[illegible]來，亦出賊奔紅土川，[illegible]項[illegible]侄[illegible]而[illegible]人馬不能容。良柱兵至，賊復大敗，死者[illegible][illegible]人，崇明、邦彥及偽[illegible][illegible][illegible]並授首，偽其[illegible]約作亂，水西賊平。時總督[illegible][illegible]西[illegible][illegible]四川巡撫張[illegible]上其功，不及黔，成名[illegible][illegible]賞，邦彥[illegible]乃已。邦[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]目[illegible][illegible]來死，僞元作之，素於[illegible]兵部不能決，已[illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible]首[illegible]因阿[illegible]約作[illegible]，咸云邦彥即時[illegible]首，[illegible]黔兵力，侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]九邊。川中[illegible]及毛羽健[illegible][illegible]良柱可[illegible]功[illegible][illegible]元[illegible]此[illegible]且求去，賞從[illegible]不行，良柱[illegible][illegible]元不[illegible]用，至[illegible]相[illegible][illegible][illegible]。甲戌，熹宗神主祔太廟。

王永光力[illegible]高捷、史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]御史起官，必郡[illegible][illegible]院[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]邪久[illegible]者未[illegible]信[illegible]此力[illegible]已得論，于[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]持之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]言乞于[illegible]谷[illegible]之辛[illegible]不予[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]于[illegible]言，帝方[illegible]未[illegible]不從[illegible][illegible]，竟以[illegible]起官。丁未，[illegible][illegible]書市。

九月癸卯，[illegible][illegible][illegible]局。

順天府尹劉宗周言：「陛下[illegible]精求治，宵旰[illegible][illegible]，然[illegible]太[illegible]，不免見小利而速近功，何以致[illegible]康之治？夫今日所汲汲於近功者，非兵事乎？誠以屯守為上策，簡卒節[illegible][illegible]政刑而威信布之，[illegible]以歲月，未有不望風束甲者。而陛下方銳意中興，刻期出[illegible]，當此三空四盡之秋，竭天下之力以[illegible]一[illegible]，而[illegible][illegible]夫下之[illegible]以[illegible]一戰，而[illegible]無日，此計之左也。今日所規規於小利者，非[illegible]計乎？陛下留心民[illegible]，[illegible]然[illegible][illegible]，而以司農告[illegible]，一時所[illegible]求者，皆於見[illegible]之政。正供不足，[illegible]以[illegible]派，[illegible]不足，加以火耗，水旱災傷，一切不問，敲扑日[illegible]，道路[illegible][illegible]，小民[illegible][illegible][illegible]子以應，有司以[illegible]覓為循良，而撫字之政絕；上官以催徵為考課，而黜陟之法亡。欲求國家有府庫之財，不可得已。功利之見動，而廟堂之上日見其煩苛，事[illegible]計之不[illegible]，[illegible]人人[illegible]之不[illegible][illegible][illegible]名實[illegible]而[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]者[illegible][illegible][illegible]吏之[illegible]自[illegible][illegible]以下，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]千[illegible]人，而[illegible]風未[illegible]息，所以[illegible]之者未[illegible]也。[illegible][illegible]曰[illegible][illegible]來[illegible]之[illegible]法[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]導之以[illegible]，人人有士君子之行，而[illegible][illegible][illegible]之心，[illegible][illegible][illegible]之於[illegible][illegible]也。今一切[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible]者[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文巧[illegible]天下[illegible][illegible]之途，等[illegible][illegible][illegible]無[illegible][illegible][illegible]外[illegible]以[illegible]陛下，士節日[illegible]，官[illegible]日[illegible]，陛下亦安能一一[illegible]之？且陛下所以勞心[illegible][illegible]於上者，以未得賢人君子用之也。而所[illegible]予而[illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之人，以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]明，以告訐為正直，以[illegible]給為才[illegible]，又安所得賢者而用之？得其人矣，求之太[illegible]，或以[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible]之太[illegible][illegible]因[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]目，陛下所[illegible][illegible][illegible]出，時臣[illegible][illegible]不免有自用之心，臣下[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]者，因而附之，[illegible]己之[illegible][illegible]從此起。大抵以一人之[illegible]明，而使臣下不得[illegible]其忠，則耳目有時[illegible]；以一人之[illegible]斷，而使[illegible]大[illegible]人不得[illegible]其[illegible]，則[illegible][illegible]有時[illegible]。方且為內[illegible][illegible]留中，何以[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]乎？數十年以來，門戶[illegible]天下，幾許正人[illegible][illegible]廷不已。陛下欲折君子以平小人之氣，用小人以成君子之公，前日之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於天下也。陛下求治之心，[illegible]之太[illegible]，[illegible]而[illegible]功利，功利不已，[illegible][illegible]刑名，刑名不已，流[illegible][illegible][illegible]不已，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正人心之危，所[illegible][illegible]暗長而不自知者。誠能建中立極，[illegible]正此心，使心之所[illegible][illegible]純仁義之[illegible]，仁以育天下，義以正萬民，自朝廷達於四海，莫非仁義之化，陛下已一旦[illegible]於[illegible][illegible]矣。」帝以[illegible]迂闊，而嘉其忠。

冬十月，太常寺少卿呂維祺奏防微八事，言：「陛下初勵[illegible][illegible]，今或留中，留中多則[illegible]，當防一。初[illegible][illegible][illegible]令，[illegible]旨一不當改擬，[illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible]，當防二。初[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]諸臣，[illegible][illegible]今偏聽，說起共[illegible]並[illegible]，當防三。初日御[illegible][illegible]，今始[illegible][illegible]，當防四。初[illegible][illegible]，欲[illegible]事，今或偏[illegible]，當防五。初[illegible]刑[illegible]，今有下[illegible]部[illegible]者，且[illegible][illegible]，恐[illegible][illegible]，當防六。初重廷推，今間用暗[illegible]，當防七。初[illegible][illegible]今

或謂西賊及曹助入，帝覆自擬之。初，鎮撫士官安效良死，其妻改適烏撒士官安邊，安邊亦有烏撒部衆之衆，龍錫言效良有子，其母立之，以收烏撒部衆，於理為順，安邊終屬不可長也，乃不許。朱燮元既平安邦彥，以兵威脅走安邊，令其府佐為撤知府，其據霑益知州烏撒陷賊八年，至是始復。燮元以境內賊略盡，不欲用兵，乃移檄安位，數其罪。位懾，附位置子不能決，其下謀合滇兵來拒，燮元勞將吏，攜曰：水西地深險多箐，使坐其險，夷人與州官夜深入難出，令諸將扼其要害，四面迭攻，賊乏食，將自斃。於是攻之百餘日，斬首萬餘級。位詐降，復輩就食，賊益窘，劉某遣人入大方，燬其室廬，位大恐。　南京禮部尚書周嘉謨卒，年八十四，贈少保。　戊寅，大清兵數十萬分道入龍井關、大安口。　十一月壬午，京師戒嚴。大清兵略遵化，巡撫王元雅、推官何天球、遵化知縣徐澤、先任知縣武起潛等城拒守，保定推官李獻明以事赴官，聞警馳城中，助之守。正色曰：「豈非王士安救見[illegible]？」鎮撫清守東門，田由、徵元雅等並死之。山海關總兵官趙率教聞警馳援，三晝夜抵三屯營，總兵官朱國彥不令入，遂策馬而西。乙酉，戰於遵化，中流矢陣亡，一軍盡沒。三屯亦陷，兵[illegible]國彥偕妻張氏投繯死。　丁亥，總兵官滿桂帥五千騎入衛，次順義，與宣府總兵官侯世祿俱戰敗，遂趨都城。　廷臣爭請召舊輔孫承宗。吏部侍郎成基命亦以為言，並請出一切洋議，效嘉靖朝故事，增設樞臣。帝並可之。己丑，基命為禮部尚書兼東閣大學士，預機務。承宗以原官兼兵部尚書，視師通州，仍入朝陛見。　辛卯，袁崇煥督祖大壽、何可綱等入援，次薊州，所歷撫寧、永平、遷安、豐潤、玉田諸城皆留兵守。帝聞其至，甚喜，溫旨褒勉，發帑金犒將士，令盡統諸道援軍。戊戌，宣大保定兵相繼入援。諭天下鎮巡官勤王。承宗至，召對平臺，問方略，對言：「臣聞袁崇煥駐薊州，滿桂駐順義，侯世祿駐三河，此為得策。又聞尤世威回昌平，世祿駐通州，似未合宜。」帝問：「卿欲守三河何意？」對曰：「守三河以沮西奔，遏南下。」帝稱善，曰：「若何為朕保護京師？」承宗言：「當緩急之際，守陴人苦饑寒，非萬全策。請整器械，厚犒勞，以固人心。所當急圖者。」帝曰：「卿不須往通，其為朕總督京城內外守禦事務，仍參帷幄。」帝趣草敕下所司，鑄關防。承宗出，閱視都城，矣。即閱都城，五鼓而畢，復出閱重城。明日夜半傳旨守通州，將火器近郊，承宗從二十七騎出東便門，道亡其二，疾馳抵通。門者幾不納。既入城，與保定巡撫解經傳、御史方大任、總兵官楊國棟登陴固守。　辛丑，大清兵趨薊州而西，薊門、世祿兵潰，桂獨前，擁戰城上，發大炮助之，誤傷桂軍，桂亦負傷，令入休德勝門。承宗遣將率游擊尤岱以騎卒三千赴援，遣副將劉國柱督軍二千與岱合，發密雲兵三千營東直門，保定兵五千營廣寧門，以其間遣將復馬蘭、三屯二城。崇煥自薊州急引兵入衛京師，營廣渠門外。甲辰，帝召見崇煥於平臺，深加慰勞，咨以戰守策，賜御饌及貂裘。又令桂解衣，視其創，勞延甚久，本兵[illegible]說忽[illegible]度卒頒給，討理得之，且曰世宗斬一丁汝夔，將士震悚，戰乃力。帝領之，下王洽獄，又以申甫之不具下獄，申甫四司郎中。獲死者三。罷李邦華府任，崇煥以士馬疲敝，請入休城中，不許，出與大軍鏖戰，互有殺傷。時所入隘口乃薊遼總理劉策所轄，而崇煥甫聞變，即千里赴援，自謂無罪。然都人驟遭兵，怨謗紛起，謂崇煥縱敵擁兵。朝士因前通和議，誣其引敵脅和，將為城下之盟。帝頗聞之，不能無惑。會我大清設間，謂崇煥密有成約，令所獲宦官知之，陰縱使去。其人奔告於帝，帝信之不疑。十二月辛亥朔，再召崇煥於平臺，下錦衣衛獄。大壽在旁，戰慄失措。基命叩頭請慎重者再，帝曰：「慎重即因循，何益？」基命復叩頭曰：「敵在城下，非他時比。」帝終不省。　補遵化巡撫都御史

廷棟為兵部侍郎[illegible]及四方援軍。桂[illegible]
[illegible]安定門外，前[illegible]兵官孫祖壽收[illegible]招回部曲以從桂
[illegible]大壽真可[illegible]師所部僅五千人，[illegible]近大[illegible]承宗[illegible]
都司賈[illegible]手[illegible]大壽而令[illegible]石柱[illegible]大壽見
[illegible]下[illegible]大[illegible]而城上[illegible]投石[illegible]死[illegible]
人所[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]以[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]石柱[illegible]及[illegible]其[illegible]士持弓刀相向，[illegible]言[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]以大[illegible]至此[illegible]大[illegible]去已遠，乃返承
宗言大[illegible]危[illegible]已甚，又不[illegible]下
[illegible]生[illegible]心[illegible]世[illegible]臣[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]士[illegible]大[illegible]不足[illegible]世[illegible]從之。乙卯，
令承宗[illegible]門[illegible]兵所[illegible]門[illegible]承宗至，人心始定。
[illegible]亦[illegible]自[illegible]來[illegible]　帝用[illegible]言[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]大
[illegible]左氏亦以大[illegible]夫大[illegible]兵待命，承宗[illegible]札[illegible]大[illegible]上
[illegible]自利且立功[illegible]大[illegible]如其言[illegible]之。　庚申，帝不視
[illegible]多留中不[illegible]八百中[illegible]又令百官進
[illegible]宗周曰：是必有以[illegible]上者，乃[illegible]午門[illegible]曰[illegible]
視人心安危，乞陛下出[illegible]門[illegible]百[illegible]明言[illegible]山[illegible]在此[illegible]
守外[illegible]伏[illegible]自[illegible]近[illegible]中官[illegible]言乃[illegible]宗周
[illegible]九門[illegible]以[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]行保甲之法，人心
[illegible]安。　庶吉士金聲上書[illegible]召見[illegible]同官劉之綸[illegible]知兵，帝立
召之綸[illegible]兵了了口[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]之命十七[illegible]召[illegible]新軍[illegible]從[illegible]改[illegible]史[illegible]之綸
兵部右侍郎[illegible]理京[illegible]戎政[illegible]千人[illegible]
并[illegible]手[illegible]戎器，又不[illegible]給[illegible]兵[illegible]
不可用，帝不[illegible]乃出[illegible]所[illegible]下[illegible]民[illegible]補之。桂[illegible]

宗去[illegible]兵[illegible]有死[illegible]以[illegible]
大清兵克[illegible]知[illegible]力[illegible]事[illegible]廷[illegible]史[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]承[illegible]其[illegible]死之[illegible]安上[illegible]門死[illegible]。宗[illegible]佳武[illegible]
入衛[illegible]術方[illegible]出[illegible]桂曰[illegible]未可[illegible]中使[illegible]之意，
桂不[illegible]已[illegible]祖[illegible]及[illegible]兵官[illegible]定門外二
里[illegible]列柵以待。
大清兵自[illegible]回。丁卯，[illegible]以[illegible]四面[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]支，大敗。桂
及祖[illegible]死[illegible]敗於[illegible]大井，乃[illegible]
大清兵[illegible]出[illegible]不能[illegible]功[illegible]亦[illegible]之[illegible]乃
[illegible]行乞[illegible]及[illegible]外兵皆不[illegible]令[illegible]之召[illegible]大
[illegible]兵七百人[illegible]古[illegible]兵百人及[illegible]從[illegible]百人[illegible]成一[illegible]
之綸奇兵不[illegible]一[illegible]乃以世[illegible]代[illegible]
[illegible]術方[illegible]之起，石世[illegible]及[illegible]
毅毛文龍[illegible]及[illegible]戰和[illegible]止之[illegible]定
[illegible]小所[illegible]又[illegible]下[illegible]王[illegible]
大[illegible]攻[illegible]指示大[illegible]
[illegible]而東亦[illegible]所[illegible]帝以[illegible]求[illegible]乞[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]卯[illegible]攻[illegible]壬申[illegible]再[illegible]引[illegible]
[illegible]　大名府[illegible]人入[illegible]
文[illegible]所部八千人至[illegible]自[illegible]州[illegible]部[illegible]紀[illegible]
明[illegible]近[illegible]以[illegible]如杞[illegible]兵官[illegible]功以[illegible]五千人[illegible]
令兵至之明日[illegible]而[illegible]如杞兵至兵部令守[illegible]州，明日[illegible]
[illegible]早又[illegible]日[illegible]兵三日不[illegible]而大[illegible]帝[illegible]
大[illegible]如杞[illegible]功下[illegible]刑部[illegible]四[illegible]百七十人[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]允升及左侍郎胡世賞[illegible]主事[illegible]
[illegible]之死。宗周言[illegible]至此[illegible]任使[illegible]所[illegible]下亦[illegible]分任咎。

焉得罪己歛世物爲[illegible]陛下以情面疑羣臣羣臣亦在疑中日精月
累結[illegible]除瘡痍[illegible]之今日當廓示誠心爲消弭之本倘便殿以延
見士大夫以[illegible]諸臣以庶政歸部院以[illegible]可[illegible]予言官不效
從而更置之無坐[illegible]以成其罪乃者朝廷[illegible]文士如孤[illegible]而視武[illegible]
士不啻驕子[illegible]使[illegible]成[illegible]文武皆不足任乃專任一二內臣閹以
外[illegible]委之自古未有宦官典兵不誤國者又劾世龍及[illegible]吳
阿衡等罪忤帝意　鄉人朱[illegible]者請以私財募兵助官軍朝議壯之
獨何如寵力言其[illegible]不當用必啓內[illegible]乃止　禮部侍郎[illegible]
工部員外郎[illegible]允誠[illegible]命[illegible]分守[illegible]不[illegible]知之丁丑命延
[illegible]如寵[illegible]禮部尚書兼東閣大學士預機務[illegible]白金加俸
一年山海關城故十六里新城止二里
大清兵在內[illegible]城無可守新城遼闊可步[illegible]而上世龍[illegible]宗[illegible]
至於闕城[illegible]之[illegible]可平出城中水不足一[illegible]夜[illegible]百井[illegible]牙
門兵[illegible]千人[illegible]而[illegible]之於官使巡行街[illegible]守[illegible]
有所[illegible]內閣不得[illegible]外來者[illegible]所得由[illegible]守[illegible]乃[illegible]世
龍[illegible]步騎兵[illegible]五千人入城令[illegible]可[illegible]四[illegible]西戍[illegible]
[illegible]
三年[illegible]正月大[illegible]入[illegible]承宗[illegible]五百人[illegible]而[illegible]承宗[illegible]
[illegible]即日列其所統步騎二萬[illegible]行[illegible]
大清兵自京師東行先使人伏永平府文[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]也[illegible]
中[illegible]明[illegible]有守[illegible]左右之[illegible]中軍守備程[illegible]之至死[illegible]北
[illegible]火[illegible]城[illegible]自[illegible]城上中[illegible]人[illegible]武[illegible]之
[illegible]與之[illegible]死知府[illegible]推官[illegible]成功[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]延[illegible]居中[illegible]人[illegible]武[illegible]
[illegible]生[illegible]原[illegible]知[illegible]光[illegible]田[illegible]玉[illegible]十數人皆
死[illegible]一門[illegible]死　陝西[illegible]兵官[illegible]入衛延

於甘肅兵潰西去與流賊合　之[illegible]兵得[illegible]人[illegible]行[illegible]守者
不納天大雨[illegible]宿古[illegible]中[illegible]七上不[illegible]御史[illegible]劾其行留
之[illegible]官[illegible]不許之[illegible]乃進[illegible]薊州　京師[illegible]帝召對諸
大臣於文[illegible]殿[illegible]法紀[illegible]曰治道去太甚[illegible]理
[illegible]官[illegible]其[illegible]紛更[illegible]帝曰[illegible]則[illegible]之以[illegible]何謂紛更　丙
戌[illegible]外戰士[illegible]　戊子
大清兵[illegible]安[illegible]下[illegible]州分兵攻[illegible]可法[illegible]堅守不下
大清兵[illegible]向山海關[illegible]至[illegible]店[illegible]三十里列三[illegible]兵官
[illegible]以[illegible]合[illegible]至有[illegible]
大清兵乃[illegible]攻[illegible]及[illegible]不下[illegible]兵
官[illegible]士[illegible]下[illegible]死時京師[illegible]承宗大[illegible]在[illegible]世龍及四方[illegible]
軍在西承宗[illegible]死士[illegible]達京師[illegible]知[illegible]城[illegible]西[illegible]三[illegible]曰
[illegible]西北二[illegible]曰石門[illegible]河[illegible]西[illegible]永平
[illegible]近[illegible]承宗[illegible]城[illegible]守而[illegible]戍[illegible]平[illegible]乙
未[illegible]中[illegible]人加衛[illegible]司[illegible]招[illegible]
[illegible]邑[illegible]宗社[illegible]不能[illegible]一[illegible]人坐視成敗以人[illegible]
[illegible]並[illegible]帝[illegible]去[illegible]而左庶子丁[illegible]工部主事[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]上[illegible]二[illegible]白金[illegible]行人[illegible]
先[illegible]作[illegible]老成[illegible]引正人[illegible]天下[illegible]其[illegible]中[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]士[illegible]王[illegible]在[illegible]之[illegible]世龍自[illegible]永平[illegible]
之[illegible]自[illegible]兵入[illegible]攻[illegible]化[illegible]山世龍自[illegible]不[illegible]世龍令
[illegible]及[illegible]化[illegible]城中兵出[illegible]死[illegible]
大清兵[illegible]入城[illegible]攻城上矢石如雨[illegible]兵出戰[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]死士卒[illegible]者二百[illegible]人[illegible]化[illegible]戰[illegible]壬寅
大清兵自永平[illegible]三[illegible]二萬[illegible]見之[illegible]山上[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]左右[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]

吾多國見吾耳[illegible]戰[illegible]官辰王言短兵接流矢四集文[illegible]死
一軍皆哭投[illegible]死皆死之[illegible]之[illegible]任一子久之[illegible]
之[illegible]部[illegible]毛山[illegible]文谷[illegible]日[illegible]
二[illegible]亦敗沒
大清兵[illegible]玉二山[illegible]攻[illegible]日[illegible]守不下
王左[illegible]王子[illegible]攻宣州[illegible]成封所部[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]王
[illegible]之[illegible]三百[illegible]入[illegible]五[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]
行[illegible]中[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]文[illegible]任之[illegible]廷[illegible]入[illegible]兵部尚[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]之以[illegible]來[illegible]力[illegible]
[illegible]來至[illegible]天[illegible]方大任[illegible]不[illegible]王[illegible]本[illegible]
[illegible]門[illegible]入關平十二月
大清兵攻之[illegible]力拒守乃引去已分[illegible]古[illegible]何可[illegible]及副
[illegible]洪[illegible]金國[illegible]光[illegible]
大清兵復攻牛門水門又攻[illegible]以[illegible]道守二[illegible]兵
[illegible]以[illegible]方[illegible]文[illegible]令
[illegible]王承允[illegible]部司左[illegible]玉田[illegible]文[illegible]伏[illegible]
[illegible]有功[illegible]大[illegible]山[illegible]化而[illegible]立[illegible]長子[illegible]
[illegible]太子大[illegible]二[illegible]百[illegible]上[illegible]少[illegible]人[illegible]百[illegible]
司[illegible]不[illegible]上下[illegible]以保天下收人心以收
封[illegible]之　原[illegible]子[illegible]及[illegible]居相[illegible]程
[illegible]府丞[illegible]光[illegible]以五人[illegible]山西[illegible]
言不[illegible]工部主[illegible]子[illegible]帝[illegible]子[illegible]亦[illegible]去　[illegible]延
安知府[illegible]司[illegible]其[illegible]王子[illegible]延[illegible]三[illegible]
王[illegible]允[illegible]延安[illegible]之不[illegible]不以[illegible]而[illegible]王[illegible]小紅
復一丈[illegible]江[illegible]先[illegible]延[illegible]河曲[illegible]
三月壬午[illegible]任　刑部尚書[illegible]侍郎[illegible]知杞

[illegible]不[illegible]言[illegible]下[illegible]市　[illegible]允升[illegible]之下[illegible]中[illegible]
自[illegible]動允升[illegible]升下[illegible]部[illegible]以
允[illegible]死[illegible]二[illegible]下[illegible]部[illegible]安[illegible]大理寺
[illegible]金世[illegible]少[illegible]部[illegible]以下[illegible]令[illegible]及[illegible]允升[illegible]而
[illegible]言其老[illegible]可[illegible]乃令[illegible]成[illegible]世[illegible]民已刑部
尚[illegible]明[illegible]台[illegible]上[illegible]帝以[illegible]郎中[illegible]元[illegible]千廷[illegible]台[illegible]
[illegible]死允升[illegible]所[illegible]死允升[illegible]方[illegible]中外[illegible]有
[illegible]以[illegible]天下[illegible]之　戊申王[illegible]允[illegible]木[illegible]河[illegible]山西
[illegible]所[illegible]日[illegible]日[illegible]日[illegible]目[illegible]民大[illegible]又[illegible]山
[illegible]民[illegible]所[illegible]食[illegible]　兵部郎中[illegible]金
[illegible]米[illegible]且令四方[illegible]及[illegible]以[illegible]民又
言兵[illegible]用非[illegible]世[illegible]民之[illegible]今斗米[illegible]四[illegible]已
[illegible]少[illegible]而[illegible]二[illegible]石以[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]民使不[illegible]以[illegible]帝不[illegible]　安[illegible]元[illegible]四
[illegible]一[illegible]二制水外大[illegible]之[illegible]廷[illegible]王[illegible]四[illegible]
[illegible]九[illegible]四十八目出[illegible]州乃[illegible]元[illegible]上言本
西[illegible]河以外[illegible]入[illegible]河[illegible]臣[illegible]三十六所[illegible]
演[illegible]立[illegible]不[illegible]入[illegible]
可屯之土本下二千[illegible]士[illegible]百[illegible]得尺寸[illegible]長子[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]可　夏四月乙卯以久旱[illegible]居文[illegible]
[illegible]百官[illegible]　[illegible]宗[illegible]天承[illegible]之[illegible]除[illegible]本言
君者天之宗子[illegible]臣者宗子之家相陛下[illegible]由[illegible]亦[illegible]一
人好生之心[illegible]除[illegible]士以大[illegible]國家朋[illegible]之[illegible]
居成功[illegible]人主以[illegible]天下十[illegible]之[illegible]廷[illegible]仁見[illegible]不[illegible]
以[illegible]方[illegible]而宗周[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]足兵
足食之[illegible]宗周[illegible]以[illegible]延[illegible]仁不能[illegible]　丁丑[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]起[illegible]十一人，並殺之。又[illegible]中國民[illegible]卯[illegible]非，而令興治[illegible]東江[illegible]大敗，以[illegible]外未[illegible]也。興治[illegible]第兄[illegible]弟[illegible]長山島，大[illegible]殺[illegible]黃[illegible]兵官張可大方[illegible]平，帝令副將周文[illegible]據定興治，[illegible]復殺[illegible]登萊巡撫，以孫元化為之，[illegible]黃龍為皮島總兵官。興治尋為島眾所殺。　[illegible]還自[illegible]自[illegible]登萊巡撫官以經略[illegible]之至，是[illegible]設兵部尚書梁廷棟力推邱禾嘉才，乃擢禾嘉僉都御史任之。

大清兵以二萬騎圍錦州，禾嘉[illegible]何可綱及[illegible]楊振等赴救，戰於[illegible]馬山，有功，城得全。　袁崇煥[illegible]錢龍錫主張崇煥斬帥致兵，[illegible]以[illegible]五年成功之說[illegible]國[illegible]君，其[illegible]為龍錫[illegible]出都，以崇煥所[illegible]寄[illegible]家，巧為營幹，致國法不伸，[illegible]弘勳亦力攻龍錫。帝怒，敕刑部五日具獄。於是錦衣衛劉[illegible]上崇煥獄詞，法司坐崇煥謀叛。帝召諸臣於平臺，責[illegible]私結邊臣，蒙隱不奏，令廷臣[illegible]其罪。是日，磔崇煥於市，[illegible]而[illegible]有[illegible][illegible]重[illegible]不在[illegible]殺毛文龍，乃崇煥[illegible]自崇煥、龍錫始，答以[illegible]，答以天子神武，不宜[illegible]軍國大事，私自商度，不抗疏發奸，何所逃罪？[illegible]八月癸亥，[illegible]崇煥於市，帝欲[illegible]崇煥以何如[illegible]兄弟妻子流三千里，籍其家。崇煥無子，家亦無餘貲，天下冤之。九月乙卯，遣使逮龍錫。　先是李逢申劾成基命[illegible]脫崇煥罪[illegible]帝[illegible]基命求[illegible]帝怒[illegible]逢申一秩。方崇煥之[illegible]也，基命[illegible]不入直，張[illegible]以[illegible]知[illegible]之，[illegible]基命上[illegible]，帝曰：[illegible]臣[illegible]廷推[illegible]以[illegible]崇煥，廷推[illegible]時崇煥方倚任，安知後日之敗？[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]臣不止，乞放歸。帝慰留之，[illegible]三疏[illegible]任去。基命[illegible]寬厚，每事持大體，為首輔[illegible]月，周延儒[illegible]仁比而傾之，帝亦欲委政延儒，遂為其黨所逐。　冬十月癸亥，停刑。　丙寅，巡撫延綏都御史洪承疇[illegible]兵官杜文煥敗賊，賊[illegible]忠於清澗。十一月壬寅，[illegible]賊於[illegible]。　甲午，山西總兵官王國[illegible]王嘉允於河曲，大敗。賊入據其城，[illegible]設山陝[illegible]督，令文煥為之。乃偕延綏副總兵[illegible]文昭[illegible]至河曲[illegible]道以困賊。　梁廷棟言：「今日閭左雖窮，然不窮於遼餉也。一歲中陰為加派者，不知其數，而曰民窮於遼餉，何也？臣考九邊額設兵餉，兵不過五十萬，餉不過千五百三十餘萬，何憂不足？故今日民窮之故，惟在官貪，不在加派。」疏入，帝下戶部[illegible]自[illegible]阿廷棟，言今日之[illegible]無[illegible]加賦，請畝加九釐之外，再增三釐。禮部侍郎羅喻義疏言其害，不聽。十二月乙巳，初增田賦，充[illegible]於是[illegible]增五百二十萬之外，復增百六十五萬有奇，海內益困矣。　戊午，[illegible]一元昭新安[illegible]杜文煥所居宗人多死，文煥遂逮[illegible]。　錢龍錫逮至，下獄，[illegible]封上責崇煥原書及所答書，且疏辨，帝不省。時[illegible]小[illegible]名逆案者，[illegible]指崇煥為逆首，龍錫為[illegible]，及龍錫[illegible]己者為逆黨，更立一逆案相抵。溫體仁與周延儒、王永光主謀既定，欲自兵部發其事，梁廷棟憚帝英明，不敢任而止。乃議龍錫大辟，帝以龍錫無逆謀，令長繫。體仁既為延儒力入閣，務為柔佞，帝意漸向之，而體仁陽曲護延儒，陰欲奪其位，延儒不知也。體仁與永光謀起王之臣、呂純如等，或謂延儒曰：「彼將翻逆案，而外歸咎於公。」延儒[illegible]帝以之臣[illegible]延儒對曰：「用之臣，亦可雪崔呈秀矣。」帝悟，乃止。

明紀卷五十二

卸陽知府[illegible]內[illegible]中[illegible]

莊烈紀二[illegible]四年[illegible]

四年春正月己卯，神一元[illegible]保安。丁巳[illegible]

[illegible]民以十[illegible]全[illegible]少之，帝不[illegible]。己亥[illegible]內[illegible]九[illegible]

及入[illegible]所司[illegible]文[illegible]。中大[illegible]

三[illegible]不[illegible]生[illegible]以己代[illegible]

[illegible]帝不[illegible]元[illegible]自[illegible]

[illegible]臣所[illegible]之[illegible]任之[illegible]

[illegible]防[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]日[illegible]

日[illegible]明[illegible]之[illegible]方大不[illegible]兵[illegible]

保安[illegible]千[illegible]臣[illegible]左[illegible]

新神一元一元[illegible]一[illegible]去二月壬子[illegible]分兵[illegible]

合水。三月丁丑[illegible]神一[illegible]西二[illegible]

[illegible]州一[illegible]合水[illegible]

[illegible]天[illegible]田[illegible]之立

[illegible]又以一[illegible]中[illegible]至[illegible]以十[illegible]

則[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]四千[illegible]人[illegible]

[illegible]己而[illegible]天下五大[illegible]曰加

[illegible]民曰[illegible]曰[illegible]

曰[illegible]件[illegible]切[illegible]子也。[illegible]王

[illegible]仁用[illegible]代之[illegible]己[illegible]以[illegible]而

[illegible]仁[illegible]又用史[illegible]及侍郎[illegible]

心。夏四月庚戌[illegible]。辛丑[illegible]臣[illegible]刑乃[illegible]

[illegible]如[illegible]死[illegible]。[illegible]守[illegible]人[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]一百二十人。[illegible]

[illegible]大[illegible]子於中[illegible]又[illegible]

[illegible]川[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]

[illegible]川[illegible]州白水[illegible]千九百有奇。[illegible]月[illegible]文[illegible]

河[illegible]王[illegible]九[illegible]。五月[illegible]戌大[illegible]

[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]戊[illegible]

[illegible]曰[illegible]國不[illegible]也。[illegible]中

[illegible]兵[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]行私不[illegible]所[illegible]

[illegible]中[illegible]明[illegible]兵[illegible]

及[illegible]下[illegible]兩人[illegible]王[illegible]私人也[illegible]

[illegible]去[illegible]以己代之[illegible]兵[illegible]由此去[illegible]水[illegible]

人也[illegible]力[illegible]切[illegible]

[illegible]方主[illegible]之[illegible]元[illegible]

[illegible]行人[illegible]人[illegible]

[illegible]中人左右之[illegible]去。[illegible]

[illegible]仁同[illegible]以[illegible]私人[illegible]

[illegible]門水[illegible]之[illegible]世不[illegible]出[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]五[illegible]六月丁未[illegible]。王[illegible]

至[illegible]山[illegible]文[illegible]及之[illegible]下[illegible]以[illegible]乃[illegible]王[illegible]用[illegible]

[illegible]老[illegible]入[illegible]王[illegible]天[illegible]正[illegible]

[illegible]天[illegible]上天[illegible]子[illegible]天[illegible]世王及[illegible]

[illegible]三十六[illegible]二十[illegible]山西[illegible]人[illegible]也

[illegible]同[illegible]生[illegible]川[illegible]子[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]七月[illegible]戌王

[illegible]於[illegible]州[illegible]上天[illegible]。[illegible]行[illegible]中[illegible]近

[illegible]以大[illegible]人守[illegible]山[illegible]之。[illegible]子入山西[illegible]水[illegible]五[illegible]

度[illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]甚及[illegible][illegible]至五[illegible]已[illegible][illegible]子通[illegible]
[illegible]官京[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]氏在[illegible][illegible][illegible]之曰[illegible][illegible]而出京不保[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]
身[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible]乎於家乃伸[illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]攻四[illegible]夜不克而
去副使王[illegible]生各[illegible][illegible]曰大人[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]多[illegible]以免　八月[illegible]
卯[illegible]虎臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大於[illegible][illegible]　初[illegible][illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]孫元化[illegible][illegible][illegible]上兵
於[illegible]外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]差二[illegible][illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]邱禾[illegible][illegible]用[illegible]兵復[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]州右屯[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]禾[illegible]木[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去[illegible]百八
十里去河百六十[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]去[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]右屯乃可
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又言右屯[illegible]已[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]可守[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]主[illegible]復大小
[illegible]河以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而右屯之[illegible][illegible][illegible]
此則[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵可[illegible][illegible]得以[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]力主之[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]
令[illegible]大[illegible]何可[illegible][illegible]工部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]以兵四千[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]四千人[illegible]之[illegible]以石[illegible]士兵[illegible]人禾[illegible]往[illegible]之[illegible]九[illegible]以上[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible]
禾[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]石[illegible]之[illegible]是工[illegible][illegible]
大[illegible]以十[illegible][illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]別[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible]州大[illegible][illegible]
外[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]亦至[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]合兵往[illegible][illegible][illegible]山三十[illegible][illegible][illegible]
大[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]山小[illegible]河[illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible][illegible]
不[illegible]行[illegible]在[illegible]王可代[illegible]兵往[illegible]平[illegible][illegible]侍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]王[illegible]香山香山下[illegible]功[illegible]一　丙辰何如[illegible][illegible]仕　給[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]佑[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之心[illegible]刑名[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]道
[illegible][illegible][illegible]心[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible]昭正士加之[illegible]刑曰上[illegible]不
[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]明[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]右曰[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也陛下因[illegible][illegible][illegible]則[illegible]其[illegible]
已[illegible][illegible][illegible]言[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]則用以[illegible]人口[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣以
[illegible][illegible]生[illegible][illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大臣之道

國如是乎御史[illegible][illegible][illegible]勅[illegible]延[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]耶[illegible]正[illegible]立斥以清
[illegible][illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]其[illegible][illegible][illegible]于[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元功[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]奸
利[illegible][illegible][illegible]切[illegible]　御史[illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]主[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]自天[illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
帝[illegible]甲午[illegible][illegible]下[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]代之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible]　[illegible]院[illegible]兵
官[illegible]文昭[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]花[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible]
司王世[illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死文[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible]七百人[illegible][illegible]子
[illegible]　[illegible]初[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]方[illegible]守中官[illegible]任大臣[illegible]而
廷臣[illegible]門戶兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]不能[illegible]一[illegible]帝方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]私
乃[illegible][illegible]用中官九月庚辰遣王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王
之心[illegible][illegible]中[illegible]部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]西[illegible]　[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]令一[illegible][illegible][illegible]之於[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文才[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible]司[illegible]科[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]千七百[illegible][illegible][illegible]才[illegible]
一[illegible]守不下　丁[illegible]司[illegible]太[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]理戶工[illegible][illegible]又[illegible][illegible]文往
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]政王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible]大同[illegible]充中[illegible][illegible]山西
以[illegible][illegible]有心[illegible][illegible]令[illegible]校出入[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日戶工
[illegible]理[illegible][illegible]視[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]可久[illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible]
史李[illegible][illegible]工部主[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]京戶
部侍郎呂[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣不能[illegible][illegible][illegible]部侍郎李[illegible][illegible]以召[illegible]力[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行兩部[illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible]工部[illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible]
令郎中以下[illegible][illegible]工部主[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]其面[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible]元[illegible][illegible]也　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]同
推[illegible]臣有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中及時[illegible]有右不[illegible]其人[illegible][illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]
去之[illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible]仁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正[illegible]曰[illegible]
則正多[illegible]少今[illegible][illegible]以日[illegible]而用[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible]由臣不能[illegible]
事帝下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]任[illegible][illegible][illegible]

罷歸。路振飛陳時事十大弊，曰務苛細而忘政體，喜要取而薄官方，民食窮而賦愈亟，有事急而無事緩，知顯患而忘隱憂，求治事而鮮治人，責外重而責內輕，嚴於小而寬於大，臣日偷而主日疑，有詔旨而無奉行。疏入，詔付有司。

大清兵薄錦州，分五隊直抵城下，吳襄、宋偉出戰，不勝。已，監軍太僕寺少卿張若麒會襄、偉兵過小凌河，東五里築壘列營，為大凌聲援。

大清兵扼長山，不得進。邱禾嘉遣副將張洪謨、祖大樂、靳國臣、孟道等出戰五里莊，亦不勝。若麒等夜渡小凌河，戊戌，至長山，距大凌城十五里。

大清兵以二萬騎逆戰，兩軍交鋒，火器齊發，聲震天地，若麒督護衛諸軍奮擊敗之，先走者復收潰眾立營。時風起，黑雲見，若麒命縱火，風順火甚熾，天忽雨，反風，士卒焚死甚眾，少頃雨霽，兩軍復交戰，力不支，亦走，遂大敗。若麒、洪謨及參將楊華徵、薛大湖等三十三人俱被執，副將張吉甫、滿庫、王之敬等戰沒，士卒死者無算。是役也，禾嘉屢易師期，與吳襄又不相能，故大敗。祖大壽守大凌城，不敢出救，自此錦寧聞戰奪氣。先是，調禾嘉南京太僕卿，以孫穀代，未至而罷，改命謝璉，璉遷延久不至，兵事急，召璉駐關外，禾嘉留治事，及是移駐松山，閱再旬，言官以推委議之，帝以禾嘉獨守松山，非卸責，戒飭而已。春等諸人見我

太宗文皇帝，皆行臣禮，春獨植立不跪，至晚，遣使賜以珍饌，春曰：忠臣不事二君，禮也。我若貪生，亦安用我？遂不食。越三日，復以酒饌賜之，春仍不食，守者勸始一食，令薙髮，不從，居古廟，服故衣冠，竟不失臣節而死。春之見執也，帝以其守永平固城，遷右副都御史，卹其家。春妻翟氏聞之，慟哭六日不食，自縊死。當春未死時，我

大清有議和意，令春上書於朝，春曰：此事必不可言，我係俘虜，又非所宜言。

大清遂不復攻。會朝中有誣孝廉故者，載高伯鎬、孔昭豐劾之。前其所建議，頗難不從，而有司繫其二子，死於獄。　點燈子屯石樓之康家山，絳州知州閻士奇、守備孫守法伏兵含谷，渡河襲殺之。　冬十月辛丑朔，日有食之。　武會試榜發，命中允方逢年、倪元璐再試，逢年、元璐以時方需才，請殿試傳臚悉如文科例，賜王來聘等及第出身有差，武舉殿試自此始。　練國事、王承恩圍中部久，慶陽賊郝臨菴、劉道江據之，會曹文詔西旋，與張福臻合勦，獲李老柴及其黨一條龍、谷黨奔慶雲谷，副將張宏業、游擊李明輔戰死。　大凌糧盡，食人馬。

大清屢以書招祖大壽，大壽及諸將皆欲降，獨何可綱不從。戊辰，大壽令二人掖可綱出城外殺之，可綱顏色不變，不發一言，含笑而死。大壽遣與副將張存仁等三十九人投誓書約降，是夕出見，以妻子在錦州，請設計詐降錦州守將，而留諸子於

大清。邱禾嘉聞大凌城降，謂大壽得脫，與吳襄及中官李明臣、高起潛發兵往迎，聞大壽偽逃還，己巳，俱入錦州。大凌城人民商旅三萬有奇，僅存三之一，悉為

大清所有，城亦被毀。十一月乙亥，

大清兵復攻杏山，明日攻中左所，城上用砲擊，乃退。大壽入錦州，求得間。禾嘉知其納款狀，以聞於朝，因劾大壽突圍出，前後不能引罪請死。於是言官交劾，帝嚴旨飭禾嘉，而於大壽欲羈縻之，弗罪也。會廷議山海別設巡撫，詔禾嘉仍以僉都御史任之，令方一藻巡撫寧遠。廷臣追咎築城招釁，交章論禾嘉及孫承宗，承宗連疏引疾，詔賜銀幣乘傳歸。　丙戌，太監李奇茂監視陝西茶馬，呂直監視登島兵糧，朝臣具公疏爭之。已，召對於文華殿，帝曰：苟群臣殫心為國，朕亦何需乎此輩！眾莫敢對。南京御史李曰輔疏言：邇者一日遣內臣四，事又遣用五，非兵機則要地也，廷臣方交章而登島、陝西又有兩

朋之禮假[illegible]之心[illegible]中外之[illegible]水火之[illegible]依附之門戶任[illegible]
之心[illegible]卿之口[illegible]心[illegible]下[illegible]作切[illegible]內臣中外[illegible]
曾何以[illegible]今何以[illegible]天下[illegible]陛下不[illegible]會[illegible]
乃淡淡內臣[illegible]之[illegible]日[illegible]東[illegible]司[illegible]
[illegible]火[illegible]不中[illegible]時中[illegible]大[illegible]王坤至宣
府以[illegible]史[illegible]官卯令坤[illegible]
中[illegible]皇[illegible]史從九[illegible]而任[illegible]在[illegible]以[illegible]
逆[illegible]今[illegible]則有回道[illegible]之法任而乃以付坤且[illegible]日
[illegible]年十年九[illegible]又有[illegible]司[illegible]方又有[illegible]
一[illegible]出增一宮[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]十[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]抗[illegible]日九[illegible]而閣之乞[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]二[illegible]出之外。[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]　四月乙丑[illegible]西[illegible]甘[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]九[illegible]力[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]安[illegible]大[illegible]
安[illegible]王[illegible]五百二十[illegible]
孔有[illegible]九[illegible]下本[illegible]文[illegible]死走入[illegible]州
[illegible]元化[illegible]久[illegible]人可用乃[illegible]大[illegible]元
化[illegible]
[illegible]九[illegible]子千[illegible]元[illegible]千[illegible]人以行[illegible]人[illegible]
所[illegible]一本[illegible]生[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]九[illegible]元化[illegible]
上[illegible]元[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]不出已[illegible]中
[illegible]十二月丙子[illegible]店[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]元化[illegible]元化[illegible]大[illegible]世至[illegible]
[illegible]一矢
加[illegible]元化[illegible]元化[illegible]山[illegible]而[illegible]可大已

會[illegible]右[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]行而[illegible]可大[illegible]元化[illegible]止
之不[illegible]州[illegible]元化[illegible]所[illegible]乃遣[illegible]元化[illegible]兵駐
[illegible]外可大[illegible]兵拒賊元化[illegible]招降賊不[illegible]　濟[illegible]昭宣君又[illegible]
州[illegible]郭[illegible]死之。[illegible]二[illegible]侍郎[illegible]史[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]及[illegible]左光[illegible]元[illegible]分[illegible]
宜[illegible]川[illegible]大[illegible]
王[illegible]才[illegible]入山[illegible]石
[illegible]山[illegible]可[illegible]才[illegible]也。[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]文[illegible]所[illegible]。吉[illegible]承宗丁丑[illegible]官[illegible]任[illegible]
[illegible]世[illegible]承[illegible]二[illegible]承宗[illegible]上[illegible]十六[illegible]
吉[illegible]之失[illegible]而已[illegible]承宗[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]時[illegible]以[illegible]居七
年中外[illegible]召用不[illegible]。[illegible]士太[illegible]川知[illegible]
共[illegible]中[illegible]文[illegible]日[illegible]士。
以[illegible]四方[illegible]
文[illegible]日[illegible]右所品[illegible]乙[illegible]
以[illegible]大[illegible]出此[illegible]之。[illegible]元化之[illegible]以[illegible]外
八千人[illegible]兵[illegible]人[illegible]可大[illegible]元化不[illegible]孔
有[illegible]可大[illegible]之元化[illegible]不許可大[illegible]元化[illegible]
明[illegible]元日[illegible]兵[illegible]
五年[illegible]正月[illegible]子[illegible]元化兵不[illegible]丑[illegible]兵[illegible]可大兵[illegible]
兵[illegible]多[illegible]可大兵[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]死[illegible]兵[illegible]內[illegible]元化[illegible]
[illegible]之可大[illegible]日夕[illegible]中[illegible]入自[illegible]
[illegible]可大[illegible]守[illegible]大[illegible]印付[illegible]上之[illegible]

其可度子□□□毋執□□天□而以□□付□□□□□□□□□□死□居州刺□□□□名□□□□□大□死之元化□□不□□□□宋光□□□□主□及府□官□□□□仲□之□□□□□□□□□□兵官□□□之□仲明□□司仲□在□□□□□□□□牢假□□名□□□□主□武□折□去耳□□□之□□□□□□□□□仲□□□正仲明□□元化□□□□兵□□□□□□□官元□仲明主使狀仲明□仲□□反□□□可大太子少□□□□□初□州□□□元化及令大成三□令□□□□□失守□元化□有□□□□□□□□九成□□□之仲明又□之□□□□□州□兵□□元化□□人成曰□以□州一郡則□大□□□□□□□□王□□□□□之□□□大成□下□以□□□□□代之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□州□□□□□州□□□□□□□不足□□人心□□足□全□□乃□□間□□□□□□□□元化□□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□死□□□□□□□□□功□□力□死。孔有□□□中□□□□□□□□有□□□□□□手□□□□□之□□□□□可□金□□□□□安□□而□□□□□民□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□大□□□□□令□□□□□可□□□之□□□其□□□□□□□□□□子以□之□□□□□文□□□子也。

漫天□昭宣□　□道□方□□□□求去□行上疏言臣自幼□□以天□□□上下□□二千四百年□其治□百不失一陛下□□之元年正□□之上九□□云大君有命開國承家小人勿用陛下□□才不□□□小人不□□□陛下有大君之□而小人□于今之心臣入□以來所見□□大臣□□□□□□□□□□□□以□□□□□治□□□以□□□上□□仁□□□□以□□□□而不□□刀□□□□以□□□而知□一切□□□□□□□一

□不□□而□□四□陛下□□□□□□外□□□臣用之以□□□令□□□□陛下□□□□□□□□一□百□臣用之以□□□□□□□□□□□臣□□陛下□□不□□□守文之士而在□力□巧之人內□□臣□□陛下□□不□□刀□□之□而在□□□道之大□陛下□□□□□□古□今□□□□□可□□大之□□毛□□可□二五之治□□小人□□□□□□□□言□□□□□不□□□而□□□□不可□不□□□而□□□□不可用兵□□久□而□□生□□兵□□□□□而□功□□□□□□□□□□□□□□不可□□臣□□之□二年以來以□去□而□□多以□□□而□□□□□反□□以□周孔□□□以□□大之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□周官□年□臣所□□心計無一□□□□其用人行□不□□求□□□已□□□□月以□□□□□□非□陛下□□□□□□而□□□□□□□月以□□□□□□□陛下□□乃□□□而□科□□此非所□□□□□□□古□□□□則大臣一心以□外□小人□□則大臣一心以□小人今□以□□父而大臣自□□□比□之□行□而□□則曰□不可□用人而人□則曰人才不足用此臣所□□也三千年來□□門戶之□今又□□□□有□□□□□□□□□□一士之用乎□□□而云□必非□□□□而來者必非□□以利□□于□所□者必□□之人以□□□人則□□□必□□之才今□臣之才□心□陛下其知之矣知其□小人而又以小人□之則小人之□益□知其□君子而更以小人□之則君子之功不立天下□此人才不在□□則在□□臣所知□者有□如□毛□□任□化所□□者有□□□□□□□任□者有□□□□□大□□□□□生□□□□□□□一而必有可□□□則□□□□仁□□不□所□□□民

[illegible]戍青州。[illegible]山東[illegible]兵官[illegible]兵[illegible]
總兵王洪帥師討孔有德，[illegible]兵[illegible]敗績，[illegible]洪先走[illegible]
出走入萊州。二月己巳朔，孔有德[illegible]之，巡撫[illegible]史[illegible]從治[illegible]知
府朱[illegible]年[illegible]守[illegible]已，賊分兵[illegible]平度，知州[illegible]所[illegible]自縊，賊
益攻萊[illegible]孫元化所製西洋大砲，日夜[illegible]城，[illegible]從治[illegible]火[illegible]水
灾，會死無算。[illegible]死士時出[illegible]之，殺其[illegible]子也。
工部侍郎高宏圖[illegible]任[illegible]共[illegible]公[illegible]比[illegible]
[illegible]曰：[illegible]去[illegible]七疏乞休，帝[illegible]其[illegible]。
與[illegible]內外[illegible]之說，[illegible]今九[illegible]中[illegible]之上[illegible]非[illegible]心[illegible]
大臣不[illegible]子[illegible]以所[illegible]子[illegible]名，今[illegible]乃以前所
[illegible]宗[illegible]及[illegible]曰[illegible]文[illegible]仁[illegible]元[illegible]
千[illegible]史[illegible]言
子，[illegible]侍郎李[illegible]程[illegible]用[illegible]使
[illegible]光[illegible]所[illegible]比[illegible]之[illegible]二人[illegible]下[illegible]法
司[illegible]方以[illegible]下[illegible]而[illegible]方[illegible]之。
[illegible]不[illegible]三人[illegible]二年。[illegible]天[illegible]州
兵[illegible]。[illegible]杜文[illegible]川[illegible]民[illegible]功[illegible]中
[illegible]之下[illegible]。[illegible]王[illegible]度
[illegible]人[illegible]乞[illegible]州[illegible]能[illegible]
戰乞[illegible]六[illegible]此[illegible]士[illegible]及兵部[illegible]明[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]曰[illegible]人
之在山東者，以[illegible]臣亦[illegible]人也，[illegible]臣至[illegible]金一[illegible]入[illegible]
已而[illegible]臣亦入[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]一[illegible]曰毋出兵[illegible]
[illegible]從治[illegible]此[illegible]一[illegible]從治[illegible]二上疏，力言[illegible]不可[illegible]
[illegible]臣所[illegible]時外[illegible]曰[illegible]王洪及山東[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]一人。三月壬寅，以兵部侍郎劉宇烈[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]四川兵[illegible]以[illegible]兵官鄧玘[illegible]兵[illegible]以副[illegible]文[illegible]石[illegible]使
[illegible]作[illegible]之[illegible]州。[illegible]文[illegible]司[illegible]一[illegible]
也[illegible]平[illegible]自[illegible]及副[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]文[illegible]州[illegible]道[illegible]
[illegible]合大[illegible]千[illegible]生[illegible]二[illegible]武
安[illegible]村[illegible]之[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]而上[illegible]子也。[illegible]理山東
[illegible]侍郎劉宇烈[illegible]作[illegible]工[illegible]王洪[illegible]
[illegible]紀[illegible]視中官[illegible]
[illegible]王洪[illegible]州[illegible]一[illegible]五千[illegible]而宇烈[illegible]
[illegible]沙河，日[illegible]人入賊中[illegible]所[illegible]文才[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]之而[illegible]兵[illegible]宇烈[illegible]四月[illegible]戌[illegible]
[illegible]王洪[illegible]三[illegible]兵[illegible]食[illegible]半[illegible]之大敗[illegible]
[illegible]明[illegible]官[illegible]不可用[illegible]先[illegible]可大
[illegible]二[illegible]亦[illegible]平度[illegible]
死，以副[illegible]安邦代之，安邦[illegible]明[illegible]以[illegible]信之[illegible]
[illegible]二十五[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]安邦[illegible]從治
中[illegible]死[illegible]人大[illegible]守[illegible]。王[illegible]副[illegible]李[illegible]
[illegible]共[illegible]之[illegible]又敗之[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]千[illegible]先[illegible]所[illegible]乃由[illegible]
[illegible]川[illegible]出[illegible]水[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]乃[illegible]紅[illegible]之水[illegible]
毛山[illegible]一[illegible]年[illegible]
人[illegible]不[illegible]守[illegible]之。[illegible]元[illegible]之[illegible]也
[illegible]出[illegible]曰[illegible]宇烈[illegible]山東巡[illegible]五千
[illegible]五[illegible]工部[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]銅[illegible]口[illegible]錦[illegible]以昇現[illegible]言[illegible]錦司官中[illegible]死者三人。
內外官多[illegible]乃斜巡[illegible]并迹[illegible]國[illegible]十一人[illegible]件官
[illegible]又措[illegible]工[illegible]之戍[illegible]名[illegible]五月[illegible]去。丙午
[illegible]大[illegible]史巡[illegible]山東[illegible]州。辛亥[illegible]部尚[illegible]
以[illegible]先[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]目不忘
文[illegible]而[illegible]其所[illegible]中[illegible]何況二字[illegible]以[illegible]人言也[illegible]
官[illegible]改給[illegible]自是[illegible]臣[illegible]臣不[illegible]用[illegible]林[illegible]尤[illegible]
[illegible]才有志用世年已老不能有所[illegible]白。辛世[illegible]臣言[illegible]
[illegible]不已[illegible]之言[illegible]太子[illegible]
[illegible]心折[illegible]可復見且[illegible]天子一日[illegible]
神太[illegible]則[illegible]太用則[illegible]一言之[illegible]一事之[illegible]必待[illegible]明[illegible]乃
主[illegible]臣[illegible]平[illegible]人[illegible]治。[illegible]其人不[illegible]其[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]
之[illegible]凡[illegible]之理自[illegible]必[illegible]世[illegible]之治[illegible]帝不能用。山東
士言南京[illegible]合[illegible]攻劉宇[illegible]兵於[illegible]年兵二千以[illegible]兵官
[illegible]之世[illegible]亦[illegible]人也夫[illegible]者大言於[illegible]曰我[illegible]
[illegible]仲[illegible]兄弟[illegible]能令其[illegible]孔[illegible]九成[illegible]宗[illegible]子之兵二
千[illegible]仲明[illegible]之[illegible]他死人[illegible]之曰此有[illegible]世[illegible]
[illegible]水[illegible]之入[illegible]斬之[illegible]一人[illegible]得[illegible]張[illegible]
攻之不[illegible]而[illegible]賊[illegible]招[illegible]知[illegible]守城[illegible]去。六月。
京師大水。壬申，[illegible]九[illegible]以[illegible]仁[illegible]政[illegible]
三大可惜四大可[illegible]言[illegible]陛下[illegible]而佐以[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]
陛下[illegible]而進其[illegible]之能以聖主[illegible]治之誠心[illegible]臣[illegible]智
之[illegible]可惜一[illegible]大[illegible]於回[illegible]臣[illegible]去於[illegible]本
守[illegible]直[illegible]件[illegible]更[illegible]以多士[illegible]共之
[illegible]之能[illegible]可惜二[illegible]不以人心[illegible]敢[illegible]不以人
才[illegible]四[illegible]城[illegible]瓦解之形，諸臣[illegible]有[illegible]分門之[illegible]互

[illegible]以[illegible]會[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]可惜三人[illegible]所以[illegible]一天下[illegible]也[illegible]
[illegible]之王化[illegible]之令大[illegible]元化[illegible]一
言一[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]不中[illegible]一可[illegible]也[illegible]
所[illegible]以[illegible]元[illegible]公[illegible]之士二[illegible]之[illegible]
目[illegible]不[illegible]不用[illegible]人又加之[illegible]
共[illegible]一可[illegible]也[illegible]所[illegible]以防[illegible]也近[illegible]中使一[illegible]自[illegible]
大[illegible]陛下以近臣可[illegible]而不知[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]而不知[illegible]士大夫已[illegible]成[illegible]三可[illegible]也
[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]也[illegible]相以用人之[illegible]之
[illegible]臣不[illegible]今[illegible]仁[illegible]臣[illegible]同[illegible]比[illegible]己之
[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]臣之[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]之私[illegible]同[illegible]公[illegible]而自[illegible]反
[illegible]而[illegible]作[illegible]陛下[illegible]臣之
[illegible]大於此矣[illegible]臣之[illegible]於此矣[illegible]臣之[illegible]
於此矣[illegible]下[illegible]四可[illegible]也[illegible]入[illegible]其別有[illegible]
乃列上[illegible]私[illegible]且言[illegible]仁生[illegible]陛下[illegible]
[illegible]而用之[illegible]其[illegible]知[illegible]心[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]私人[illegible]一人[illegible]臣[illegible]何人[illegible]
使帝以[illegible]仁[illegible]中[illegible]定[illegible]再令[illegible]言二
人[illegible]共知帝亦惜二人同里有私乃[illegible]年而[illegible]
復[illegible]所[illegible]亦[illegible]去。秋七月辛丑，太[illegible]化[illegible]提[illegible]
戎政。劉宇[illegible]主[illegible]臣[illegible]文[illegible]等亦[illegible]州[illegible]官[illegible]宣[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]陽[illegible]之宣陽[illegible]己[illegible]令宇[illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]字[illegible]不[illegible]正中[illegible]河[illegible]
[illegible]之去而令[illegible]文武官出[illegible]郎[illegible]力有不

可[illegible]日[illegible]且大月，兵已無可京何宜且從之。壬[illegible]命[illegible]年及[illegible]
視中[illegible]寺[illegible]出孔有[illegible]時[illegible]扶伏[illegible]投文[illegible]久之，而
遺[illegible]列[illegible]令宣[illegible]入[illegible]后出[illegible]曰[illegible]子[illegible]何
知[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]年曰[illegible]我[illegible]以[illegible]我
呼守者出[illegible]乃以五百[illegible]年至[illegible]下[illegible]年大呼曰我[illegible]
必[illegible]在此[illegible]之[illegible]以我[illegible]不忍[illegible]年[illegible]
足大呼[illegible]之[illegible]上人[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]時[illegible]至
[illegible]州[illegible]之正中[illegible]皆死[illegible]字[illegible]下[illegible]召王[illegible]用李
[illegible]外兵入[illegible]及[illegible]不[illegible]任[illegible]大[illegible]字[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]分[illegible]其所[illegible]十[illegible]所[illegible]
又[illegible]臣[illegible]十[illegible]來下[illegible]之
[illegible]臣[illegible]臣亦[illegible]十[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]。
大清兵入[illegible]中官王坤[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]帝[illegible]
帝不[illegible]下[illegible]中[illegible]二[illegible]力[illegible]
化[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]
[illegible]任[illegible]以[illegible]仕。給事中[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]本兵[illegible]明[illegible]乃[illegible]三坤方[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]日[illegible]不[illegible]同[illegible]反[illegible]己功臣
[illegible]代大內臣之[illegible]下[illegible]一用之非不[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]不
早坤[illegible]代[illegible]去[illegible]陛下王坤[illegible]各[illegible]
[illegible]何[illegible]布政司[illegible]
無功[illegible]字列[illegible]三[illegible]元[illegible]及[illegible]史[illegible]
尸[illegible]王[illegible]臣[illegible]一[illegible]
中[illegible]去[illegible]上[illegible]帝[illegible]之。己未，孫[illegible]化
[illegible]市。王化[illegible]市。[illegible]大[illegible]攻[illegible]水[illegible]甘[illegible]山[illegible]之。

延水[illegible]河[illegible]天[illegible]。可天飛
郝[illegible]江[illegible]王[illegible]行[illegible]司走[illegible]合
可天[illegible]江[illegible]水[illegible]文[illegible]以千[illegible]
[illegible]伏大[illegible]上人[illegible]已沒文昭[illegible]左右[illegible]
中[illegible]見[illegible]大[illegible]川[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]方[illegible]功[illegible]及之大[illegible]大[illegible]虎
臣[illegible]之[illegible]口[illegible]白[illegible]山[illegible]大
[illegible]八月甲戌[illegible]可天[illegible]白[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]史[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]合[illegible]以[illegible]臣
[illegible]大[illegible]及[illegible]兵[illegible]子三
[illegible]外兵四千八百[illegible]人令[illegible]兵[illegible]之中[illegible]
[illegible]平[illegible]何[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]
有時[illegible]亦[illegible]一[illegible]王[illegible]柱昭
遂[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]又[illegible]口勿言[illegible]臣大[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]臣[illegible]以自[illegible]乃分兵
三路用[illegible]臣[illegible]前[illegible]死步兵[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]出[illegible]
[illegible]清方[illegible]化[illegible]路平[illegible]王之[illegible]王文[illegible]花[illegible]
[illegible]進[illegible]不[illegible]師[illegible]以文[illegible]守[illegible]
二日[illegible]河[illegible]以[illegible]中手[illegible]河[illegible]戰[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]部[illegible]臣[illegible]刀大[illegible]前[illegible]大[illegible]死戰大敗[illegible]
諸[illegible]下[illegible]夜[illegible]遣乙[illegible]州[illegible]兵給[illegible]臣
[illegible]兵[illegible]口[illegible]出戰[illegible]大敗之[illegible]二千[illegible]八[illegible]
及[illegible]死者[illegible]有[illegible]州[illegible]九[illegible]及[illegible]時[illegible]官
[illegible]進[illegible]守之。[illegible]山[illegible]草[illegible]
固[illegible]之[illegible]可守之人[illegible]回各[illegible]以明[illegible]不干[illegible]
之分[illegible]以[illegible]大臣[illegible]以[illegible]小臣[illegible]之[illegible]

功[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]可[illegible]可[illegible]帝以[illegible]之 [illegible]
口[illegible]未成阿本大[illegible]往[illegible]化[illegible]公[illegible]
死[illegible] [illegible]兄[illegible]西兵[illegible]入山西[illegible]宋[illegible]舉下令[illegible]者
拯死王[illegible]用[illegible]世王[illegible]才[illegible]天[illegible]加[illegible]七大
部多[illegible]人少亦半之分道四出[illegible]大[illegible]己[illegible]州[illegible]州[illegible]陽王
[illegible]生以便其[illegible]人[illegible]先[illegible]外[illegible]西[illegible]敗去[illegible]
水[illegible]先[illegible]北[illegible]下[illegible]百人[illegible]一
[illegible]乃[illegible]州[illegible]兄守[illegible]千[illegible]
安[illegible]守人日[illegible]兵不至[illegible]首死之[illegible]大州也[illegible]
廷[illegible]以[illegible]臣代之[illegible]大[illegible]分[illegible]字[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible]左[illegible]玉[illegible]兵八千人[illegible]以平[illegible]四十
一州[illegible]臣[illegible]年[illegible]兵七千人[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]
太[illegible]二十八人州[illegible]用[illegible]衣[illegible]約未定[illegible]
兵[illegible]之[illegible]約去 九月丁[illegible]巡[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]之 [illegible]江[illegible]史[illegible]西巡[illegible]御史
[illegible]佐[illegible]間帝方今[illegible]武臣[illegible]下[illegible]左
[illegible]史[illegible]子[illegible]世[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]小[illegible]以[illegible]比[illegible]史在外者[illegible]不[illegible]二臣[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]乃引巡[illegible]
[illegible]四[illegible]武[illegible]以[illegible]以比[illegible]不[illegible]令[illegible]子[illegible]右御
史所[illegible]引[illegible]二上二部[illegible]門子[illegible]子[illegible]有守周
政[illegible]人[illegible]所[illegible]仁不合[illegible] [illegible]之[illegible]州世
分其[illegible]大阿[illegible]化[illegible]令[illegible]左貢玉[illegible]早兵
往[illegible] [illegible]林所推以才[illegible]官[illegible]定[illegible]
[illegible]小[illegible]仁亦[illegible]九[illegible]仁[illegible]出
[illegible]天[illegible]有武生二人[illegible]中式[illegible]中王獻

所[illegible]仁[illegible]言[illegible]生下所[illegible]年[illegible]仁
[illegible]未[illegible]令[illegible]乃[illegible]主[illegible]少[illegible]元[illegible]主
孤未[illegible]立不[illegible]言不[illegible]仁[illegible]而中[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]令人[illegible]已[illegible]中上所[illegible]
令往往[illegible]之[illegible]切[illegible]有節 十一月戊戌[illegible]江 [illegible]
寶州分[illegible]成[illegible]不能出[illegible]大[illegible]首[illegible]多死[illegible]九[illegible]比[illegible]者
凍其[illegible]官[illegible]之[illegible]九成[illegible]乃[illegible]夜[illegible]孔[illegible]州入
[illegible]正[illegible]節[illegible]之[illegible]正[illegible]中[illegible]
居[illegible]州[illegible]內[illegible]月[illegible]以[illegible]代之 [illegible]文[illegible]
及[illegible]兵[illegible]全[illegible]月平[illegible]三[illegible]二[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]子山[illegible]行[illegible]以[illegible]承[illegible]四百人[illegible]
閩中[illegible]中五[illegible]大[illegible]各[illegible]九
[illegible]度[illegible]出[illegible]史[illegible]功凡二萬六千六百有
奇文[illegible]功[illegible]一[illegible]文之王[illegible]又[illegible]之文[illegible]功
承[illegible]不[illegible]上[illegible]功卒不[illegible] 机
[illegible]王[illegible]人[illegible]世子[illegible]及其子[illegible]司[illegible]年二
十八[illegible]中[illegible]乃立[illegible]世[illegible]王
御史[illegible]下合[illegible]天下[illegible]以[illegible]二大[illegible]分
析中州[illegible]之[illegible]江右[illegible]之山[illegible]析[illegible]
之土[illegible]四大[illegible]之[illegible]行伍以[illegible]
[illegible]所以[illegible]兵[illegible]十四大[illegible]曰[illegible]日[illegible]
曰[illegible]曰[illegible]曰[illegible]曰[illegible]曰私[illegible]曰私[illegible]曰[illegible]曰[illegible]戶曰[illegible]
丁曰[illegible]民[illegible]下之所司 [illegible]州土[illegible]名[illegible]
御史[illegible]名[illegible]不出[illegible]己出[illegible]大[illegible]
之[illegible]王[illegible]名[illegible]作[illegible]三[illegible]出兵至昆明[illegible]令[illegible]
目何天[illegible]平入以[illegible]二百人助之[illegible]日此大丈

大□□敗世晉□□□用□坑殺□手□十人□□□□將忱上其
□□□守□名□已□□勤州□之大□□□□兩□兵□官軍□□
州城名府使人約降而陰以□前來授於元□□士言吾父□時父□
隨官軍征勦與名□戰兵給合陽敗走官軍□□□大□□□□使□
士爲戰死各□□□□曲江所攻陵安及軍州□紀同知□千陞副將
秦□明皆敗死遠近□動朱□元□兵□之仇以□□□洽名□乃
就□。賊寇修武淸化□□入平陽左良玉入山西□之河南巡撫
樊尙□□以良玉駐□州□□□□可四□□兵□從之並令
良玉受尙□節制與曹文詔同心討賊有急則□兵□□兵西□玉
從中□□。賊入□□山分□□三關正□□□□文水□太原□
紅□上天飛□□□□汾州王自用□□□□□□□武□□州知
州李□□□□居主□□□程行人□□□□死之。
六年春正月□世□李□□人□□至王自用□□去□□入城□
殺官民□功□□□其下無所□。□史□□□□□自□中來
□□曹文詔□名□□士民□之□曰軍中有一曹西賊聞之心膽
落且會立功皆中而□□□且□宜□令入□□□卯□文詔節
制山□□□□賊文□□□□□□汾河孟□□追及□□陽巡□□
御史許鼎臣□□士□□先大□□□□□□□□如□□之□
山□□□□□。庚申遣使分□□□賊。□□□子□□□
□王坤□□□□□□□□上□□□□□□□□□
周延□□子□□□都□□□□□□□□□□下□□古今□□有
內臣□□□□臣□名自今以後廷臣拱手□□□□□□□□臣□
□□□□□□不□闕內臣□□朝政之□□□□□□□世□
古給事中傅朝佑□中□□□□□□□□□有□人文□御史
李日宣亦□同宦官之帝□不□□副都御史王志道言近者內臣
事動□於手□□□而□臣□不敢一問至於身□□□□□□不

言何以副明主之知□□□□□□以□□帝□□□二月壬□□□□
□延□不能□時帝方一意用內臣故言者多得罪。□□□□□□□
□南□□□城之西山大□□□定間大名兵□□□□□□□□□□子□□
之。孔有德□仲明□□□官□所敗又□□□有□□□□□入大城
帥入□仲明以水城□□副將王□□□□□□□□□□□□□
攻水城未下□□□□佐□□□□人承□□中□□□□□□
之城□□士□入□□□□□將王來聘□先登中□而死□□
□□□□克水城賊退保□□□朱大典□招□□□□□千□人□
□□及□□七十五人自□及□□死者不可勝計辛卯山東□□
□□走□□□文部□之□□□□□□□□□□□□□元生□□
承□□□功□先□□及其□□□□□十六人□□一千□□
□□女無□□□於□□□之□□九□官□□字□命大□
王□□□民。賊自□□□□大□西下□武安大敗左良玉兵□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□圍守賊不能下二日乃去。
□文詔追賊西□□□□世王□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□東□□文詔兵方山□□五□□□□□□□□□□□□
令文詔□平定□太原□□□汾州□太□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□從文詔□□□太谷范村榆次太原賊□□□
文詔功多□所□□□□□以□。山西□兵官□□□在□中
戚名□□及是□□□張宗衡五□之不赴□□□二月癸巳□□
□□□□曹文詔二月平□□□□□□□殺□民□功□□□
史李□給事中□世□□□。□令□行□□□戶部□□□□□
□□不及□□不□者□□給事中□□□□□□宗□帝□□□
令如□□□□以聞於是給事中□□□元□史□□元□□□
□外□自□□□元□□帝□□下自□□□史李□□□□□不□□
給事中吳甘來復□□乃□之。賊從河內上太行□文詔大敗之

澤州賊走[illegible]安文詔平陽城遇賊不[illegible]自沁水潞師遇[illegible]之斥地[illegible]
村[illegible]斬首千餘級追擊設伏二[illegible]凹[illegible]其[illegible]天[illegible]　賊再入河
內左良玉自[illegible]逐之賊奔修武[illegible]游[illegible]越其杰追[illegible]斬[illegible]
濟陽[illegible]孔[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]主簿[illegible]口大敗之會賊首數人賊遁西
奔。[illegible]月己巳[illegible]延安[illegible]陽平涼新[illegible]　河南[illegible]兵[illegible]七千
救[illegible]賊折[illegible]左良玉將昌平兵二千餘[illegible]其壬申命鄧玘將
內[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]十司[illegible]兵[illegible]之又命昌平副總兵[illegible]九州[illegible]
勒。[illegible]城賊[illegible]部[illegible]半[illegible]知[illegible]徐明[illegible]不[illegible]開[illegible]文詔至賊乃
走[illegible]半[illegible]城斬賊千五百王自用[illegible]自榆社走武鄉過
[illegible]走[illegible]山文詔[illegible]敗之　五月乙巳太監[illegible]大會[illegible]邱[illegible]
文[illegible]等[illegible]分[illegible]文詔[illegible]良玉鄧玘[illegible]
兵官梁甫[illegible]化[illegible]賊[illegible]遣西山[illegible]水村
曹[illegible]伏石城南大破之[illegible]又破之武安[illegible]千一人[illegible]
其[illegible]男女二[illegible]文十[illegible]先士卒
與賊[illegible]刀矢皆[illegible]失馬[illegible]一賊[illegible]射中[illegible]
[illegible]又一[illegible]下[illegible]提刀[illegible]賊[illegible]走[illegible]
[illegible]死了可孔[illegible]　[illegible]之民安[illegible]　壬子孔有
德耿仲明等帥士卒二萬航海降於我
大清。　插漢虎墩兔[illegible]清水[illegible]城分道入犯守備姚
之[illegible]了能[illegible]關[illegible]河保[illegible]張[illegible]政[illegible]家[illegible]守
備[illegible]州[illegible]兵官賀虎臣[illegible]千[illegible]入守
[illegible]城中兵[illegible]次大[illegible]孔[illegible]虎臣軍未及
[illegible]自[illegible]不敢[illegible]起[illegible]代之[illegible]月始去賊犯沁水[illegible]
文詔大敗之[illegible]大[illegible]又敗之[illegible]賊介休之
紅山[illegible]虎大威及[illegible]如虎等[illegible]九條龍[illegible]敗賊[illegible]城之[illegible]家
山又[illegible]年[illegible]敗之[illegible]土河村[illegible]村[illegible]人[illegible]敗

賊水[illegible]作[illegible]湖村[illegible]遣[illegible]賊石[illegible]天[illegible]
詐[illegible]作[illegible]伏斬之官兵[illegible]戰皆大捷賊[illegible]文詔[illegible]去山西[illegible]
趙[illegible]武[illegible]山中[illegible]臣令文詔自[illegible]入大[illegible]如虎自[illegible]山入[illegible]
東犯之賊　鄧玘[illegible]王自用[illegible]山賊走[illegible]州[illegible]之
彰[illegible]又[illegible]賊[illegible]賊
中伏死[illegible]文詔[illegible]河北
文詔[illegible]五[illegible]之　六月辛酉[illegible]太[illegible]高起潛[illegible]兵
[illegible]　乙丑[illegible]以[illegible]太子太保[illegible]文[illegible]　[illegible]仁[illegible]給事中[illegible]
化[illegible]延[illegible]武弁[illegible]元功等[illegible]陛下[illegible]刑[illegible]功以
[illegible]功[illegible]而[illegible]至[illegible]陛下[illegible]上人此成何[illegible]帝
[illegible]下元功[illegible]化[illegible]所[illegible]化[illegible]之上林[illegible]
[illegible]給事中[illegible]世[illegible]而[illegible]衣
[illegible]王世[illegible]元功[illegible]所[illegible]上[illegible]世[illegible]五[illegible]治[illegible]
[illegible]仁[illegible]仁[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]引疾乞[illegible]
[illegible]世。　甲申延[illegible]將[illegible]河南[illegible]賊[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]王[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]兵官[illegible]下[illegible]京[illegible]兵六千人[illegible]以太監[illegible]九[illegible]其
軍[illegible]左良玉[illegible]白戰[illegible]反[illegible]下[illegible]乃
命良玉[illegible]兵官[illegible]會[illegible]賊[illegible]之[illegible]河內走太行[illegible]
文詔[illegible]之了[illegible]女[illegible]
河北[illegible]　[illegible]官天下[illegible]至一千七百[illegible]
官[illegible]帝大[illegible]回[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]民[illegible]以
[illegible]追不[illegible]　紅[illegible]城大[illegible]兵水[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]其三[illegible]官軍[illegible]亦[illegible]乃[illegible]舟大洋
[illegible]石[illegible]之[illegible]
山[illegible]戰[illegible]日始敗去　[illegible]龍之[illegible]孔有[illegible]也賊大[illegible]欲[illegible]之[illegible]

駭奔泊轉鬭至龍盤岡才師老敗於七月有傳者徐知盡等空虛守
大清兵來攻雙龍戰敗火藥矢石俱盡甲辰師部將擁傳章曰敵
衆我寡今日城必破若速降可即從權州縣當此師李繼貞等力
戰圍數匝衡仁能敗官劉邦維及諸將俱祚戰殁化龍張大猷尚可
義俱死之
大清兵乃旋旅　曹文詔在大同時與巡按御史劉令譽有隙及是
令譽巡按河南會賊大熾文詔以兵赴援家起文詔駐兵遇賊甫解甲與
令譽相見語復相失文詔詆御史令譽恚遂以罪陷之敗
文詔罪宣府總兵文詔改大同總兵官許鼎臣請留
文詔勒賊自效許之時流賊王自用雖死其黨猶衆大軍大王
蝎子塊等掠大諸堡未嘗少戢獨畏文詔及乃文詔竟留之晉
中許之　左良玉鄧玘敗賊於官村於河清化鎮蕭麻王又敗之武
安八德新獲尤多七月己巳曹文詔大敗賊於平陽賊村鐵其魁張
龍又遣斬老廻廻於濟源　九月庚戌南京禮部侍郎錢士升為
禮部尚書兼東閣大學士預機務　廷臣舉吏部侍郎曾仁當
國勢帝復召何如寵為禮部尚書何吾騶給事中黃紹傑言君子小人不並立
如寵才前則體仁宜早自處帝責紹傑挾私攻體仁如寵卒辭不入
體仁援為首輔南京御史郭維經言體仁故不學無才而有才不用之
拜止人不用之事國事日非則委曰我不知坐視盜賊日熾遣
言臣非止與二三小臣爭口舌角是非乎事之得失可稽有
才耶帝切責之　大學士徐光啓以病辭體仁以山東參政李天經
代之　左良玉湯九州與京營兵共擊賊良玉敗之獲湯河內又敗
之柔遠亦嘗山鐵銅陽又自東鎮追至小武當山賊鞏蒙家時
鄧玘士豪舉國鄧玘良玉九州諸軍足為賊諸將皆相觀彼此觀望
託山深道險以自解貨利先入又各有內侍為監軍事恒掣肘所獲
功多不以實賊監軍多侵剋軍資所敗輒諉諸將兵先潰諸將亦恥為

之下賊是皆無功　冬十月戊辰錢光啓卒贈少保謚文定　帝素
眷光啓遣撫敢給因召閣臣兩補原二三輔相蒙體仁無所取反賦丙
申知縣徐光啓嘗疏任二日以城陷坐死帝心憫之體仁不寧救　給
事中范淑泰上太平十二策極陳其弊之害件言以浙江布政司照
磨　鄧玘遊師趨南敗賊白草關賊犯平山玘敗之紅子店賊掠川
賊遣良石鎮敗之紅爾村賊過口犯睢城敗之魚桂張應昌會勒
總兵監軍中官劉允中劾其殺良冒功巡按御史馮明玠實巡撫
居是慶又劾之帝令應昌圖功自贖　十一月癸巳禮部侍郎王應
熊何吾騶俱禮部尚書兼東閣大學士預機務應熊初附溫體仁多
嫉之以翰林為侍從應熊為元輔所劾廷推廷推不與溫體仁力援之
給事中章正宸劾應熊小才足自恃今大用必且殺士以賢名自鏡
縣以報復者死其事封章於市行賄嫉怨成命別選忠良且就自
寶左右先容由此遂以危使天下盡心於是之徒賊乘其而起盡歸
罪不小帝大怒下正宸獄削籍　賊之合營河北也左
良玉湯九州等扼其前方官兵襲其後連戰於青店石岡石坡午尾
地東豆虎村皆敗之賊窮蹙乃陽降於河太監楊進朝等二十六
家據而乞撫分巡布政使常道立楊應朝為之入奏諸將信撫
不出戰先是給事中李春辰劾賊兩犯河南總兵道臣防遏
口各巡撫駐備防山西保定二巡撫挾兩京畿帝下兵部議辛亥
詔保定河南山西會兵剿賊會天寒河冰合壬子賊突從毛家寨窺
馬營渡諸軍無扼河者乙卯陷澠池十二月陷伊陽盧氏盧氏知
縣李正中力戰被執舉人斬吉被殺不屈死中州
承平久不設備賊至吏民悉驚巡撫都御史元默帥良玉九州
李卑鄧玘兵禦之老上賊分以衛名城數十賊終不敢攻乃由盧氏
山中由間道犯內鄉知縣艾毓初率兵禦之賊趨出城外城中

從賊逐之賊死無算賊遂解去分略南陽汝寧入襄陽當陽陷鄖西上津而是時諸賊亦南遁　元默師過九州與賊夜戰大敗過天星於吳城擒渠魁閻天王等五人斬首千餘　先是巡撫延綏都御史陳奇瑜遣參政張伯鯨戴君恩擒斬延賊王文等於綏德世勳都司賀思賢守備羅士衛郭金城郭太祀白士祥及他將會斬賊魁百七十七人及其黨千有奇　賊多嘯聚天峻山谷據險恃衆累年不下奇瑜謂是不可以力取乃陰選壯士雜賊中偵賊會兵令都司賀人龍劉成功之而西劉遷賀延川賊首翻山鷂疾走入山賊不支大兵至斬其魁斬首千七百有奇二賊復聚分兵斬一千延水斬首千計名聞關陝　析初平陽河東及諸地平升州以和平二縣改之析平遠以平縣以燕之　初山西賊中賊其土寇亦乘間起二王劉大天柱王之臣城後賊相然不巡按御史君視事誅之

七年春正月召前曹之過天柱所年之臣其黨領兵王生山世王光敗剛山西巨盜君降者張元力賊之萬年功　己丑副將尚可喜降於我大清勢益強　初廷議設河南山陝川湖五省總督專辦流賊兵部侍郎彭汝楠汪慶百皆憚行懼不敢往汝楠慶百二人罷其後及是廷臣多推奇瑜以承疇方督三邊不可易乃擢奇瑜兵部侍郎為之　更以張長庚撫河南賊於南賣　壬辰賊自鄖陽渡漢癸巳犯襄陽賊之陷當陽也副總兵楊正芳以鎮筸兵敗賊於復其城湖廣巡撫唐暉以鄖陽兵守境而令正芳與總兵官許成名守荊州承天賊遂破鄖陽屬縣安遠陽平利白河由荊州入四川他賊陷房縣又陷竹山竹谿知縣王紹正死之再陷保康知縣方大殺鄖陽都御史蔣允儀兵少不能禦賊上疏乞援且請罪賊入川得少緩大金左良玉來援副使徐景麟其多女賊用之士多死大金斬令逮景麟允儀已并逮允儀下獄論戍　大學士錢士升入閣事欽之官恭從之　李世祺仁之大貪之尤大學士吳宗達仲人危不兵部尚書論世祺司　世任左都御史年七十七太子太保于志正白立朝正色不阿有古大臣風　部入犯兵官卜大敗之斬首二百有奇巡撫延綏都御史張伯王分遣山河二斬首三百時二以見功　二月賊犯巴山知定城陷死之州中通判官知同知何承光民守備城陷承光死賊入殺之乙卯巫山通江巡化沒指揮王永年力戰死其他郡自中大知日大賊之攻元太平自陝西州以十來有大至天下口工遁賊　甲申　二月丁亥朔日有食之　五省侍郎陳奇瑜兵州天星天世王五大陷州湖廣分三一犯均州并往河南一犯鄖陽往淅川　辛卯犯南奇瑜至均州四巡撫會討陝西南犯鄖陽房竹其西河南元默駐盧氏北南其　乙巳賊均州五山中一矢河南成兵世敗賊

給[illegible]石桐曰，小民自去年不雨至於是月，民大饑[illegible]甘泉[illegible]
之而言張鳳翔等半稱饑民以冒功，中外諸臣[illegible]兵其[illegible]誠
[illegible]之而不[illegible]所得之而[illegible]隔之，又言實[illegible]將終大
機權[illegible]內由[illegible]與將帥[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]自四川入[illegible]者二三萬[illegible]
[illegible]先是[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]五日丙申[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]二公[illegible]以[illegible]今者
[illegible]天以實[illegible]而[illegible]子[illegible]何故天有
[illegible]上于天和，氣[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]中外[illegible]
[illegible]一事[illegible]行[illegible]日[illegible]仁閣[illegible]
不[illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible]也[illegible]陛下[illegible]以回天[illegible]仁[illegible]
[illegible]臣以正[illegible]帝[illegible]仁力辨[illegible]其別
自[illegible]言[illegible]仁[illegible]

[illegible]人[illegible]臣[illegible]其所[illegible]且言臣所仰[illegible]聖明[illegible]
[illegible]有兩[illegible]下[illegible]一語可以[illegible]言官之口，挑
[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]一[illegible]可以[illegible]聖明之[illegible]仁[illegible]
且以[illegible]言[illegible]仁[illegible]王[illegible]金[illegible]仁長子[illegible]及
[illegible]仁用[illegible]王[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]玉[illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]平利之[illegible]林[illegible]
[illegible]七日[illegible]之也[illegible]
[illegible]竹山竹[illegible]口[illegible]
[illegible]
大臣[illegible]上言[illegible]帝[illegible]之，又[illegible]竹[illegible]子利
賊[illegible]五頃[illegible]十二人[illegible]
[illegible]人。甲戌，河決[illegible]。秋七月[illegible]世龍
[illegible]之[illegible]一千[illegible]其[illegible]入[illegible]甘[illegible]官兵[illegible]之
而[illegible]千兒[illegible]世[illegible]所[illegible]。
大清大[illegible]於[illegible]河南[illegible]大[illegible]城，攻拔
[illegible]北[illegible]
大清兵[illegible]武[illegible]功[illegible]侍郎張宗衡[illegible]兵官[illegible]文朝[illegible]
仁固守。壬辰，
大清兵入上方[illegible]官[illegible]守。乙未[illegible]兵官
[illegible]北[illegible]。[illegible]辛丑[illegible]
[illegible]
大清兵攻圍龍門新城赤城[illegible]保安[illegible]州[illegible]生[illegible]死之[illegible]

賓李縱[illegible]書目王本立勸[illegible]張文耀方[illegible][illegible]而
大會兵西行，安劉讓仁及井坪參將張文耀全師進兵朔州。衆[illegible]論以
[illegible]賊言引兵而西，謂賊不足平，有驕色，遣[illegible][illegible]將通防應以[illegible]
[illegible][illegible]將[illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]抑時[illegible]所[illegible]防賊而進，副將余世任協
[illegible]芳[illegible][illegible]賊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible]等守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]須下白[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
千[illegible][illegible][illegible]本會[illegible]李[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一軍[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]賊
日官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]何成[illegible][illegible][illegible]安之[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]賊在峽口，以[illegible]官中[illegible]山十里[illegible]入[illegible]出[illegible][illegible]入其中山上[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible][illegible]之賊招以[illegible]火山口[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]食[illegible][illegible]又人衝
[illegible][illegible][illegible]矢盡[illegible][illegible][illegible]死[illegible][illegible]半[illegible]官[illegible][illegible]之可[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]君[illegible]計，以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]許[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]千餘人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以人以安撫官，[illegible]之[illegible]所
[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官五十餘人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]張[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]，[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而去大將[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而來[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible]失[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible]知其非紀
以總兵上[illegible][illegible]失[illegible]者二十六人[illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]如[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
心帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士民五十餘人。帝以張全昌[illegible][illegible]八月
命[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible]兵官允世威[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]戊辰令
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]世威[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]年[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之方無功[illegible]仁[illegible][illegible][illegible]文詔[illegible]大
同。
大清兵再入其境，文詔[illegible][illegible]敗[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不守[illegible][illegible]知[illegible]

將[illegible][illegible]合門死之。[illegible]史張[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守備于世奇[illegible][illegible]陳[illegible]武
[illegible]知[illegible]並戰死。李長庚不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]仁不[illegible]合因推郎中王
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]宣知府，帝不允，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知府帝[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]生[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible][illegible][illegible]史亦[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]部司石[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible]止一百人[illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之曰
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死時[illegible][illegible]知
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]三[illegible][illegible][illegible]知[illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible]知
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之
少清兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]境丁[illegible]京[illegible]全[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible]。九月庚申
[illegible][illegible][illegible]。帝[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]丁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官文臣[illegible][illegible][illegible]武臣[illegible][illegible]非[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible]張全[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
中官劉允中劉文中王坤[illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十餘[illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible]先[illegible]人[illegible]合[illegible]大[illegible]
之[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]。甲[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵入[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵入[illegible][illegible]
四川兵出[illegible][illegible]山西兵出[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]合[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible][illegible][illegible]中
州[illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]玉[illegible]九州[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]。
守備[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]白成[illegible]入[illegible][illegible]山[illegible]乃分[illegible]
三一[illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible][illegible]一出[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]河[illegible]者又分為二部[illegible]所
在[illegible][illegible]而二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]者十年。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
湖廣河南山西五巡撫各守要害，有失則治[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]以分己過。又

雲□□□□事以自□□事□□□賊□入□道□□□止兵臣未知所□□數及見□□賊八大王□部萬二千餘人□子□部□土白餘人□妙手部九千一百餘人□大王又一部八千三百餘人夫一月內□□寇四萬餘□□□道入內地□□何自出□□□□序日大帥將二千人而一賊□反□萬餘□安能□□□□□回□延安州□□增四萬餘人□何所合詩征調兵了為二□而□賊□四□旨內地兵力所□宜□□□各城而不可□也若昔臣亻□□則先有止兵□□若云賊已□□因□□□使人□□則未□□之矢何□□□□承□今□已至此□□□大□□□若仍以□固□□□兵勿□二□之□安□□□□□入帝不□□□下□久之遣

戊□酉　□□□入山西左良玉□□於□□□九州□部□□柱□□□□之□南賊手□州□已□□□□九州兵道部□□元□明□□□□山□□冬十月□戊□正芳及□□□上□□□□皆□所一□□及　工部尚書□士□□□□共□□相□□以不□□□□□□士□統□□□無以□□□部□□□元以遵平□公主□□□十□不引□安大□公主例而□□大□公主□則引□安例上□□□之帝□□上□□　給事中□□□□□□□以□□十一月□辰□□任□□乙酉世□□□□□□□山西□□□□□言□以□□□□□□□□□則□一人□□□□□才能缺　包元□上□□入□□□□□日□□□□□□□□人曰名□□□□才曰□□□□□□□又上制□八□曰□□本曰仲公□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□假□□其□□本□□切□□仁其仲公□□□□□□□□□□□□事□大□上□力攻元□元□□□帝□不聞　河□府推官□□□上言陛下□□以□□□□法自小臣至大臣□□□下□□者相□□利□□□用□□□□□臣□□不□□□□□廷臣□□不□□□□抗以□□□□臣□□□□□□□而不□以立功之路以□□□□臣於□弓□者□□而不□其□□之由□更寬遠□□□實出入□□能臣至二時多□五方文□諸臣□□□惟□□□民□□□□□陛下寬一分在臣子即寬一分在民生此可不□□□□者尤□推諸臣以心待諸臣以□□中外法司以平允至□□□□非□賊□冤□不宜□入帝□□其□中□□□□□□臣□□令□□□□□□時□孔□□□□□可□亦有□可□有□可□亦有情可□□□之□□不□□□而□□□因前□以□心□□不足□□而□□□□者以□口□□□太□則□□失□□□太□則本□多□往往上以□□□□之□而下以□□□宜仍之□□所□□之□□不少□之人又□所□□□□□不可少之人上□下□心□□□□□天下治平不可得也又□□□□州□事左□□□給事中□□□□史高□□大巡□胡□□□□主事□□□□以小□□□□□□□□□子廷□□□□□□□切□之□道□祖子也　李自成陷□州□□　賊在河南□□□□外□□□□虎大威□□虎□之□□左良玉□□安□□□□□□□□□□□州□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□因□□□□兵□□□□□□賊介□□一日□□百里□步兵□□少行數十里□□□之以□多□賊而良玉在□□時□□□□□不令臣□生心□□□□□□□□以自□□□□□不時□令　十二月左良玉□賊於□山大戰□十□□百餘里　巡撫山西都御史吳□□□文韶知兵□□□用之□中□以□□□□□帝命文韶全□□□□兵官□帝已允兵部□□文韶□□河□□賊□□□之□令先平□賊□入□帝不許文韶以□□□□道太原為□所□□□□之出□巡□也□□上□之曰流賊□□□勿□也

[illegible][illegible]知府銜給事[illegible][illegible]世[illegible]內[illegible][illegible][illegible]中書孫男克家補輯

莊烈紀二 [illegible][illegible]入年乙亥[illegible][illegible][illegible]一年[illegible][illegible][illegible]

八年春正月戊寅，南京吏部尚書[illegible]二俊改考功郎中徐石麒斥罷八十八人，時服其公。乙卯，賊陷上[illegible]，遂陷光化，[illegible]陽[illegible][illegible]關左良玉將至[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible]水間，[illegible][illegible][illegible]治[illegible]郢。己未，[illegible][illegible]五省侍郎洪承疇出關討賊，[illegible]巡撫山東侍郎朱大典并力合[illegible]，賊偵知之，[illegible][illegible][illegible]汝才、革裏眼、左金王、改世王、射塌天、[illegible]天王、混十萬、過天星、九條龍、[illegible]天王、高迎祥、[illegible][illegible]共十二家七十二營，大會於[illegible]陽，[illegible]拒[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]欲北[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]李自成[illegible]之曰：一夫[illegible][illegible]，況十萬衆乎？官兵無能為也，宜分兵定所向，利鈍之天。皆曰善。乃以革裏眼、左金王當川湖兵，補天王、混十萬當陝兵，羅汝才、過天星扼河上，迎祥[illegible]自成[illegible]略[illegible]東方，老回回、九條龍往來策應。陝兵鈍，益以射塌天、改世王，所破城邑子女財帛，均衆如自成言。老回回[illegible]守[illegible]之[illegible]也，[illegible]不[illegible]與迎祥並，自成乃迎祥偏將，不敢與[illegible]中並。及是[illegible]相[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]附[illegible]郎[illegible]丞[illegible][illegible]有[illegible]教[illegible]紀可大[illegible]何[illegible]死之。[illegible]賊[illegible][illegible]州，[illegible]西[illegible]守[illegible]附[illegible]州[illegible]其民，知州尹[illegible][illegible]率[illegible]十[illegible]力戰，投水死，[illegible]指揮李[illegible]，[illegible]師王[illegible]，使千戶孫升田二[illegible]百[illegible][illegible]元[illegible]出[illegible]民王之[illegible][illegible][illegible]賊戰死，里居[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]鳴等死難者共一百二十人，城中婦人死節者二十七人，烈女八人。[illegible]州賊犯[illegible]陽[illegible][illegible][illegible]城[illegible]民[illegible]守[illegible]大[illegible]，[illegible][illegible]賊來攻。丙寅[illegible]守[illegible][illegible]相[illegible]指揮[illegible][illegible]呂[illegible][illegible]郭[illegible][illegible]張[illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible]事郎岳光祚、千戶陳宏祖[illegible]其[illegible]化等以兵二千迎戰上[illegible]山，多[illegible][illegible][illegible]數萬，手矢[illegible]如[illegible][illegible]大賊，[illegible]相自[illegible][illegible]，[illegible]賊[illegible][illegible]陵[illegible][illegible][illegible]寺[illegible]公私邸舍二萬二千六百五十，殺指揮使程承[illegible]、千戶陳[illegible][illegible]百戶[illegible]可學等四十一人，諸生六十六人，殺官民數萬人。[illegible]帝[illegible]容[illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之大[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible]統元[illegible]並死之。賊大[illegible][illegible]曰：古元[illegible]龍[illegible]帝[illegible]合[illegible]大[illegible]，自成[illegible][illegible]來[illegible][illegible]小[illegible][illegible][illegible]吹[illegible][illegible][illegible]忠[illegible][illegible]自成[illegible]僭[illegible]祥西[illegible][illegible][illegible]汝才為[illegible]天星[illegible]合[illegible]出[illegible][illegible]東[illegible]州[illegible]七[illegible]攻和州[illegible]人[illegible]堅守不下，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]皆死[illegible][illegible]城[illegible]孫士美亦堅守。犯廬江，士民[illegible][illegible]財[illegible]求[illegible]賊[illegible]好之[illegible][illegible]其城[illegible]居[illegible]政[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]殺[illegible][illegible]亦[illegible]陷。壬申，[illegible]州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]陽[illegible][illegible]去以[illegible][illegible]告[illegible][illegible]之孫也。先是賊[illegible]南京[illegible]部尚書[illegible][illegible]張[illegible]令[illegible][illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible]陽[illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]其[illegible]賊[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]遵[illegible][illegible]一[illegible]在[illegible][illegible]遠不及[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]服[illegible][illegible]告[illegible][illegible]召[illegible]臣[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]子杜言：今日所急，在收人心，宜下罪己詔，[illegible][illegible]。帝納之。一[illegible]王[illegible]能[illegible]主[illegible][illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]能[illegible]帝[illegible]然留一[illegible][illegible]未上[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]旨令一[illegible][illegible]界[illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]胡江文[illegible][illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]比[illegible][illegible]切[illegible]川[illegible]給事中[illegible][illegible][illegible]五千人守[illegible]陽[illegible]入而[illegible]陽巳[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]固[illegible]失事及[illegible]仁[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible]史[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible]行人司副[illegible]紹[illegible][illegible][illegible]仁[illegible]三人。帝[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]求[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]江官[illegible][illegible]紹[illegible][illegible]大府[illegible][illegible]弓[illegible]帝不許，令[illegible][illegible]子社[illegible]臣列上[illegible]祖[illegible][illegible]等十二事，吏部以在[illegible]臣[illegible][illegible]人名上[illegible]仁[illegible]之言[illegible]帝[illegible]十餘人，而令刑部尚書[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]入[illegible]內文選郎中吳[illegible]文[illegible]之，而[illegible]起[illegible][illegible][illegible]事郎[illegible][illegible]事[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]錫[illegible][illegible]下之[illegible]。時賊[illegible][illegible]城[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]在[illegible]州不能[illegible]，別[illegible][illegible]城[illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible]死[illegible]州[illegible]之死[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]可大知[illegible][illegible][illegible]等守[illegible]不下，賊乃攻[illegible]山知[illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible]攻人[illegible]知[illegible]金[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible]攻[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]

御史[illegible]許自強赴援[illegible]乃[illegible]二月[illegible]遣守備朱士
允[illegible]山[illegible]其[illegible]人[illegible]三九戰死自強[illegible]相當
安[illegible]山[illegible]石以[illegible]賊多死[illegible]中乃[illegible]黃山[illegible]山[illegible]遇甲午達一
[illegible]先自[illegible]大[illegible]遣[illegible]巡[illegible]西部
[illegible]又言[illegible]上[illegible]御有年法無假貸[illegible]臣不一
聞今者一[illegible]臣相[illegible]可[illegible]乎[illegible]言
一[illegible]復疏以正月二十一日[illegible]疏以正月二十八日
天下有[illegible]事[illegible]有[illegible]改[illegible]月[illegible]之[illegible]日動其
他[illegible]帝[illegible]門生[illegible]
敢[illegible]之名[illegible]臣起[illegible]之[illegible]
王子孫文武[illegible]用[illegible]子[illegible]民[illegible]立[illegible]五了可
會[illegible]王[illegible]引前代[illegible]仁[illegible]名
下[illegible]二[illegible]之[illegible]御中[illegible]
有功不[illegible]丁[illegible]
之[illegible]山[illegible]王[illegible]而[illegible]田[illegible]
[illegible]才[illegible]小[illegible]者[illegible]
[illegible]其夫取之[illegible]江[illegible]下[illegible]才別[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]刀[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]才[illegible]之[illegible]其別
[illegible]志仁未[illegible]兵[illegible]年[illegible]之法不[illegible]動
[illegible]不[illegible]賊[illegible]
[illegible]其[illegible]兵未至而賊先[illegible]所以[illegible]兵[illegible]世[illegible]
[illegible]非不知兵[illegible]才[illegible]日[illegible]月[illegible]以手[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]兵而已不可[illegible]宜[illegible]用[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]用[illegible]正用[illegible]用[illegible]左右有不
[illegible]臣不[illegible]也[illegible]則行[illegible]之法[illegible]死[illegible]可以

言[illegible]子[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]生[illegible]令[illegible]近村[illegible]人[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]生
理一[illegible]以[illegible]下[illegible]生之心
[illegible]不[illegible]仁不[illegible]之下[illegible]
[illegible]行[illegible]二月[illegible]中[illegible]令張[illegible]
以[illegible]士[illegible]次[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]令文[illegible]
[illegible]斬首二百八十[illegible]人[illegible]前
[illegible]自[illegible]大威[illegible]之
大威[illegible]虎大[illegible]加[illegible]上[illegible]二千[illegible]
大威[illegible]之[illegible]斬其[illegible]加[illegible]
[illegible]伏兵[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]女[illegible]其下[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]合[illegible]
[illegible]日我失[illegible]
[illegible]人
[illegible]平[illegible]辛卯[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]才[illegible]
[illegible]本[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]川[illegible]令[illegible]永[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]北以[illegible]
[illegible]九州以[illegible]人[illegible]今[illegible]
[illegible]所部[illegible]山[illegible]已[illegible]子[illegible]以[illegible]而
[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]人[illegible]士[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]所
[illegible]世人以[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]父曰[illegible]
[illegible]道[illegible]人[illegible]今[illegible]文[illegible]安[illegible]中以[illegible]死
[illegible]光[illegible]而[illegible]文[illegible]大[illegible]丙午[illegible]文[illegible]

以賊在西，聞官兵至，必先走據中，而大軍由潼關入，反在其後，乃
令文詔由閿鄉取山路至靈寶、陝州，直搗賊巢，復從山陽、鎮安、洵陽
親入漢中，遏其奔軼。五月甲寅，文詔至商州，賊去城二十里，縱火滿
山。文詔夜半率參將曹變蛟、守備鼎蛟、都司白廣恩等，敗賊，追□
中，進至金嶺川，賊營□，以千騎逆戰，變蛟大呼陷陣，諸軍並進，賊敗
走。變蛟勇冠三軍，賊中聞大小曹將軍名，皆怖慴。會□□賊馬光玉
等轉西安，距大軍五十里。承疇令人□手子午谷，截賊之前，副將劉
成功、王永□蹙賊之北，張全昌從成□陽截賊東，賊以此不敢南□。
□走武功、扶風，又從寶雞走鳳翔，□□□逸于王□，賊方據南山，人□
成功等奮戰追奔二十里，至大泥峪，賊棄馬登山，復由董田走麻民，
□於世威仍入隴□山中。時□□□及高迎祥諸賊犯鳳翔，趨汧陽、隴
州，全昌、□人龍□□□□王□□鳳翔，□文詔自漢中馳赴。賊
奔南山，□寧安、清水、秦州，□□且二十萬，承疇以文詔所部合全昌
及副將□□外，□軍止六千人，合兵禦之。　乙亥，吳宗□致仕。　壯□
□進。六月，賊既之翔，合□戰，□□賊兵□□，自□才敵而□不
可止。六月己丑，副將□兵艾萬年、劉成功□□□□王□□，合兵
三千，與賊戰馬川，敗□，斬□中，□劉宏烈□□子良□□□□李自
成於□州之□，□□大戰，□□□百，伏兵□起，□□之□□□□□力
戰不支，皆陷沒，成功□□□□□十卒死者千餘人。□文詔聞之
□目大□，□□□□□行，承□□曰：非將軍不能□此賊，□吾兵已
分，無可策應者，將軍行，吾將由□□□□淳化為後勁。文詔乃以三千
人自□州進。丙午，□賊□□之□□□□□先□□□五百，追三
十里。文詔帥步兵□□之，賊伏□□□合圍，矢□□□，不知為文詔也。
有小卒□□大呼曰：將軍□我賊中□□□之，賊曰：此曹□□兵也。
於是賊圍□□，文詔左右跳□，手□□□十人，□□□里，力不支，拔
刀自刎死。□□平安以下死者二十餘人，承疇□□□大哭，帝亦□

悼，贈文詔太子太保、左都督，□□□，世□錦衣□□，有司□祠。文詔
忠勇□時，□明季良將第一，其死也，賊皆相賀，而□□□全
□□人龍敗賊清水、秦州，川都司田□□□□□□戰死。　□一□□
市，吳□□成□。　□□□□不利，□□帝以□□□，治□令□人推□
少□□文□□□秋各家□□□仁□□□不□□士升□及之
仁□□曰：□失此人，□以□□□名上，□□□□□帝□□□□□□
臣廷推□□不如言，令吏部推任□□以□□仁，□宗□□□□□名上，詔
所司□□□而以□□不習世務，□用他官□之。召廷臣□十人，各授
一疏，令擬旨。□□引疾不入。秋七月甲戌，命□□□□□□州、禮部侍郎
□□□王□□、禮部侍郎□□□東閣大學士□□□□□□，□□□不能□
世宗□□□□外，□入□□旨手□□□，□□□不能□□□□□以
閣之□臣，□□□□□，□人□□□□□□司□□□
化□□□□王安從□□□□令人□□□□卒不往。　□任大學
士□□□令卒，□少保□文□。　□□□□□西安□承□□□□□□
□左光先□□□全□□□□□□□□其前□□□之□□□原
開□□□不□□□入□□□□□又□全□□□□以兵二千
從□□大峪口□□□□□□由□□□□□□□□□□
一□□□才世威及□□□□□□□□□□□大□□
□□□民□□□□□□去□□□王自內□□□□邦治□□
文□□□氏並令全□□之，全□不□□□□□□中□□□□賊皆
出□分十二□□走□□而高迎祥、李自成□□□西。　□
大□平□□□□□□州□□□□□□□□大□□
□□□□□自代州□□□□代□□□□□□□
□□□五□□□□□□先□定□□□□□□曰此□有□師
世□□□□守□已而□入□□以□□□不□兵□□□之子也。
八月，李自成□□□□知□□□□□□□□

明　紀　卷五十四

二日，張國[illegible]左光先兵至[illegible]新四百四十餘[illegible]一人。時關中州[illegible]多破，[illegible]州知州[illegible]千[illegible]的主[illegible]忠[illegible]史[illegible]招[illegible]張宏[illegible]延[illegible]知[illegible]代[illegible]天[illegible]文[illegible][illegible]尾[illegible]州[illegible]正[illegible]仲[illegible]陝[illegible]官[illegible]呈[illegible]先[illegible]後[illegible]事。壬辰，詔曰，往以[illegible]臣[illegible]內[illegible]今兵[illegible]立[illegible]清其[illegible]監[illegible]理[illegible]方[illegible]及[illegible]如[illegible]思[illegible]非[illegible]之才[illegible]。辛丑，[illegible]都御史[illegible]理江北河南山東湖[illegible]四川軍務[illegible]巡撫[illegible]官[illegible]賊之[illegible]兵十[illegible]二千，[illegible]賊所向以[illegible]賊[illegible]臣然承疇以三萬人分布[illegible]千里，力[illegible]又久戍，生[illegible]尤[illegible]來[illegible]以二萬人[illegible]布三[illegible]千里內[illegible]分又孤[illegible]萬年，[illegible]文詔[illegible]敗，今[illegible]以[illegible]年文[illegible]兵[illegible]一千又[illegible]兵七千，合九[illegible]有奇，兵力[illegible]以賊在[illegible]內者[illegible]在關外者[illegible]出[illegible]則[illegible]合[illegible]入[illegible]則[illegible]合[illegible]臣更有[illegible]三四十萬，更迭出沒，[illegible]而力合，我[illegible]千里四[illegible]而力分。賊所至因[illegible]我人[illegible]宿[illegible]所[illegible]賊馬多行，[illegible]一二日而十[illegible]可至，我步[illegible]行[illegible]二日而[illegible][illegible]分道之[illegible]相[illegible]如此，賊何日平[illegible]理二臣[illegible]各一二萬人[illegible]中[illegible]相[illegible]賊而不[illegible]賊[illegible]今賊大[illegible]東行，北有[illegible]河，[illegible]有長江，[illegible]賊我兵從西北[illegible]力，此防河[illegible]目前[illegible]所[illegible]中[illegible]也，守[illegible]令[illegible]行之[illegible]自[illegible]封[illegible]不[illegible]初賊之犯江北也，給事中[illegible]以[illegible]里[illegible]曰公[illegible]人，[illegible]賊[illegible]西北不[illegible]來賊馬不[illegible]江[illegible]之時[illegible]千里[illegible]主[illegible]官軍入[illegible]則官山谷不相[illegible]賊[illegible]亦不知所[illegible]何賊[illegible]分[illegible]合[illegible]西[illegible]巨[illegible]。高[illegible]咸功，扶風以西，李自成[illegible]平、同州，以[illegible]自成小[illegible]進

是初，自成以[illegible]人[illegible]遣其[illegible]高[illegible]新人[illegible]反人，[illegible]不[illegible]使[illegible]歸先[illegible]見自成及[illegible]州不拔，自成心[illegible]令[illegible]守[illegible]自成[illegible]邢氏[illegible]武[illegible]日支[illegible]，[illegible]邢氏[illegible]其[illegible]之[illegible]自成[illegible]來[illegible]至[illegible]邢氏以降承[illegible]。[illegible]人[illegible]傳守法[illegible]平[illegible]賊，[illegible]立[illegible]信九月辛亥，承[illegible]擊自成，大戰[illegible]南[illegible]之[illegible]山[illegible]遂北，二千里自由大[illegible]。壬戌，[illegible]全昌[illegible]子[illegible]邱[illegible]賊[illegible]之[illegible]全昌因代賊求[illegible]不[illegible]全[illegible]曰，賊[illegible]降，可[illegible]其[illegible]不信賊，不[illegible]令全昌[illegible]卒[illegible]中久之，全昌[illegible]。何楷[illegible]王[illegible]民[illegible]仁[illegible]明自引門生[illegible]臣[illegible]分別[illegible]此，以[illegible]非[illegible]外人[illegible]出[illegible]非[illegible]旨，[illegible]不許[illegible]科。六月初十日上，十四日[illegible]乃先一日[illegible]必有[illegible]中[illegible]且[illegible]下，必由六科[illegible]抄[illegible]。臣[illegible]十四日下，而自[illegible]先[illegible]上[illegible]，則[illegible]可不由[illegible]抄[illegible]帝[illegible]令[illegible]自[illegible]引[illegible]帝下其家人[illegible]日中[illegible]七人於[illegible]其家人[illegible]中[illegible]二[illegible]乃[illegible]任，帝亦知[illegible]不[illegible]人[illegible]已[illegible]不欲以人言去也。[illegible]河之[illegible]自[illegible]至[illegible]州別[illegible]新河二百[illegible]引[illegible]河水[illegible]以[illegible]功[illegible]其[illegible]五十[illegible]萬而其所[illegible]州上下[illegible]河[illegible]尺[illegible]其下，[illegible]成河[illegible]河[illegible]復[illegible]如此，[illegible]四[illegible]引[illegible]水入其中，[illegible]迅急，[illegible]水下，[illegible]不可以舟，[illegible]舟[illegible]至而[illegible]之[illegible]平，舟人皆不[illegible]由新河[illegible]自[illegible]之入，[illegible]卒多[illegible]。[illegible]史倪[illegible]工[illegible]及給事中[illegible]之[illegible]父子[illegible]邢郎中[illegible]分工[illegible]亦坐[illegible]乃[illegible]其[illegible]行新河[illegible]不[illegible]功[illegible]可[illegible]日[illegible]帝又[illegible]法[illegible]下。

李若星以停年不力褫官，未允，特以[illegible]陝口遣戍。六年之中，河臣三易。給事中王家彥言：切責之，允行亦[illegible]戍。今十月[illegible]下。河北三[illegible]言：居武英殿[illegible]示與將士同甘苦。丙戌，戶部尚書侯恂[illegible]之。[illegible]兵官[illegible]外兵[illegible]勳。河南巡[illegible]必[illegible]紀[illegible]令[illegible]左[illegible]五合兵[illegible]忠，於[illegible]口集村[illegible]村朱陽關[illegible]也。[illegible]文孫守[illegible]野祥。斬[illegible]三百五十餘級，已而[illegible]自[illegible]大[illegible]中。[illegible]之官[illegible]七百餘級，又[illegible]左光先[illegible]州[illegible]自歲。表出朱陽關，光先戰不利[illegible]。賊[illegible]凡有失事，陛下於撫臣則[illegible]之於[illegible]臣則[illegible]日[illegible]近。日[illegible]撫臣有不[illegible]不四[illegible]臣及[illegible]有一[illegible]不[illegible]陛。[illegible]不[illegible]者乎？即[illegible]有不實[illegible]年[illegible]斷。撫臣欲其[illegible]而不[illegible]也，[illegible]武臣欲其[illegible]而[illegible]世，然而[illegible]日[illegible]冠。賊日[illegible]延，[illegible]分別之法少也。撫臣中[illegible]如此[illegible]加[illegible]撫。[illegible]兩可[illegible]自[illegible]加，元[illegible]皆[illegible]兵[illegible]沮[illegible]如[illegible]成[illegible]敗。[illegible]自[illegible]其他，未可[illegible]而武臣[illegible]而[illegible]無曰不上[illegible]一。日[illegible]巡[illegible]撫[illegible]首[illegible]如[illegible]年，如王[illegible]世勳、王世恩。[illegible]其罪可[illegible]甘[illegible]正[illegible]弁以法明[illegible]切責之。然則自今以後，[illegible]不問矣。文臣未必無才能，乃有[illegible]甘斥[illegible]必。不肯任不敢任者以任，亦罪；不任，亦罪。不任之罪[illegible]而任之罪更[illegible]。[illegible]也，欲使諸臣[illegible]任事，在文法原[illegible]分別去[illegible]以一[illegible]。[illegible]才[illegible]之夫，不使怯且[illegible]者得乎其間，則[illegible]以平文武，用令矣。帝以撫臣不任者無[illegible]令再[illegible]道[illegible]朝廷[illegible]無[illegible]於是諸臣之不肯任不敢任者罪，而肯任敢任者亦罪，且其罪反[illegible]。[illegible]欲[illegible]定大[illegible]之而[illegible]從來無[illegible]臣以[illegible]至。今而[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]從來無抑[illegible]以[illegible]弁[illegible]至今而王[illegible]

[illegible]不[illegible]王[illegible]法[illegible]去[illegible]天下不大[illegible]口[illegible]者撫臣之不肯任不敢任者，如陝西之胡廷[illegible]山西之仙克[illegible]宋[illegible]許[illegible]臣何以當日[illegible]分[illegible]元[illegible]。承大[illegible]之後[illegible]力[illegible]持何以當日[illegible]分[illegible]近日[illegible]。[illegible]而[illegible]臣者一。[illegible]臣[illegible]臣者二[illegible]亦一[illegible]至巡方[illegible]。臣並[illegible]而并[illegible]臣[illegible]失事，合而并[illegible]臣若[illegible]司守。令之[illegible]不可[illegible]紀[illegible]何[illegible]臣有一[illegible]且[illegible]乎？即[illegible]。而[illegible]有一[illegible]且[illegible]乎？若至[illegible]者，皆[illegible]。[illegible]分不[illegible]而已，然則[illegible]之不肯任不敢任者[illegible]之。[illegible]可乎？是陛下於文武二[illegible]任同[illegible]不同。[illegible]所[illegible]一[illegible]者。[illegible]非一[illegible]不[illegible]此也，撫臣[illegible]去方[illegible]非失[illegible]。乃[illegible]將來無肯任敢任之撫臣矣。道臣[illegible]兵[illegible]。[illegible]至[illegible]而[illegible]行[illegible]將來無肯任敢任之[illegible]司矣。史[illegible]作今[illegible]守[illegible]下[illegible]乃知六安[illegible]之。[illegible]而[illegible]將來無肯任敢任之州[illegible]矣。[illegible]子給事[illegible]士[illegible]及[illegible]非[illegible]弁[illegible]子官。[illegible]之將來無肯任敢任之[illegible]買[illegible]部[illegible]臣[illegible]文[illegible]。力[illegible]乃[illegible]而[illegible]文略不[illegible]乃以[illegible]一[illegible]。探求將來無肯任敢任之部[illegible]臣[illegible]明[illegible]以[illegible]。[illegible]有[illegible]郎[illegible]有法司[illegible]斜[illegible]有[illegible]臣也，不如[illegible]音一下，[illegible]部郎[illegible]曰此不當[illegible]者乎？一下法司，如[illegible]成，有肯[illegible]曰此不當罪者乎？手[illegible]失[illegible]按臣不[illegible]上[illegible]有[illegible]功中之罪，罪中之功，乞貸以[illegible]朝廷者乎？是非諸臣不肯分別也，知陛下一[illegible]官之必不[illegible]後以[illegible]其罪也，所以行[illegible]失[illegible]日不[illegible]。[illegible]罪而於[illegible]安民[illegible]無少補，則今日所少者，豈非大公之賞罰哉？帝[illegible]大[illegible]制[illegible]京[illegible]河南人[illegible]之，若失[illegible]母。左

良玉借將士七十餘人合營乞留巡按御史金光辰亦備列其功狀以待帝意動容乃命釋還良玉戴罪辦賊。　文震孟既入直溫體仁每擬旨必商之有所改必從震孟喜謂人曰溫公虛懷何云奸也何吾騶曰此人機深非可輕信越十餘日體仁窺其疏所擬不當輒令改不從則徑抹去震孟大慍以諸疏擲體仁前體仁亦不[illegible]譽卿以資俸當推京卿體仁以譽卿嘗論己嫌之吏部尚書謝陞承體仁意出譽卿南京震孟[illegible]陞亦[illegible]山東布政使參議[illegible]巡撫[illegible]中安文[illegible]陞等列之[illegible]元所[illegible]帝以[illegible]陞[illegible]唐世濟以世濟特體仁[illegible]先去之而張捷曾[illegible]先劾陞陞疑出震孟意[illegible]是[illegible]布政使中[illegible]芳亦[illegible]體仁[illegible]攻[illegible]求北缺不欲[illegible]及[illegible]紹芳[illegible]體仁擬旨[illegible]而欲重其罰帝畢命[illegible]削籍[illegible]震孟力爭之曰[illegible]是天下[illegible]公不成之[illegible]仁[illegible]以聞帝怒震孟[illegible]私[illegible]十一月庚戌[illegible]震孟[illegible]任方震孟之入[illegible]世郎[illegible]守中[illegible]及王[illegible]之去[illegible]震孟[illegible]之由是[illegible]居功[illegible]震孟方[illegible]介有古大臣風而未竟其用既去體仁[illegible]未[illegible]知[illegible]成[illegible]震孟門人以[illegible]御史[illegible]好[illegible]仁[illegible]也[illegible]入京[illegible]民[illegible]震孟在閣亦[illegible]之[illegible]道中其[illegible]體仁[illegible]而震孟已去[illegible]其疏出震孟手帝不之究[illegible]何[illegible]仁[illegible]安[illegible]大[illegible]拾[illegible]之[illegible]仁[illegible]於朝[illegible]五城御史[illegible]杖六十年門外戍[illegible]六千有奇而給[illegible]仁[illegible]校尉五十人[illegible]出入。　[illegible]中祀天於南郊。　[illegible]以待高迎祥[illegible]自成迎祥自成至[illegible]合兵[illegible]攻[illegible]左良玉[illegible]而[illegible]良玉[illegible]良玉不能支賊遂攻陝州知州史

[illegible]以少室僧所[illegible]土寨之[illegible]賊數十[illegible]生員二十餘人老僧[illegible]帥[illegible]萬人[illegible]夜來[illegible]城[illegible]被殺指揮李君賜戰死訓導王誠心[illegible]居[illegible]張獻[illegible]行[illegible]指揮[illegible]遣[illegible]所我[illegible]陳三元並不屈死賊進攻洛陽[illegible]良玉[illegible]賊乃去迎祥自成走[illegible]汝州賊部衆三十餘萬[illegible]百里[illegible]副將程[illegible]明[illegible]賊大[illegible]之賊[illegible]九[illegible]山[illegible]伏二[illegible]於山[illegible]之賊[illegible]下伏[illegible]九百有奇[illegible]汝州[illegible]大敗之伏屍二十餘里[illegible]千六百有奇[illegible]再合[illegible]自成兵[illegible]門白沙[illegible]官軍[illegible]二萬自[illegible]後士卒殊死[illegible]自晨迄夜分復大捷斬賊一千有奇良玉亦令[illegible]賊於[illegible]自湖廣倍道[illegible]入汝州[illegible]副將李[illegible]迎祥於城西用[illegible]殺賊千餘人迎祥自成乃走十二月[illegible]山[illegible]光州[illegible]及副將李[illegible]其後乙酉賊走攻[illegible]山[illegible]大破之斬[illegible]五百八十有奇自成[illegible]走而老[illegible]汝才[illegible]賊各[illegible]南洛山中不能[illegible]山中戊子良玉敗賊於[illegible]自[illegible]文[illegible]女[illegible]年[illegible]尤世威敗賊[illegible]不敢前[illegible]以[illegible]軍中[illegible]三日[illegible]亦水[illegible]不入口以是得將士心[illegible]有功乃進[illegible]兵部侍郎加[illegible]山西陝西軍務[illegible]巡撫任[illegible]出[illegible]兵部尚書[illegible]方面便宜行事。　[illegible]　癸巳賊犯江北[illegible]州。　乙巳[illegible]賊自河南犯陝西[illegible]敗之於[illegible]。　前禮部尚書孫慎行至都卒贈太子太保諡文介。

九年春正月總理七省軍務侍郎盧象昇大會諸將於鳳陽上疏言賊[illegible]而後[illegible]兵賊多而後增兵是[illegible]兵至而後[illegible]兵[illegible]而後請[illegible]兵[illegible]年來所[illegible]之兵皆賊[illegible]所用之[illegible]也又言[illegible]理[illegible]兵[illegible]

事甘圖之兵[illegible]之兵[illegible]又言合[illegible]臣[illegible]有針[illegible]任毋得有一[illegible]即求[illegible]不[illegible]則[illegible]也分[illegible]則何以变又言[illegible]臣不[illegible]不[illegible]死生[illegible]以求全[illegible]有[illegible]材從何[illegible]臣[illegible]臣有[illegible]法[illegible]法有[illegible]法[illegible]守法[illegible]中[illegible]於是高迎祥李自成攻固[illegible]州七[illegible]夜不見[illegible]京兵部尚[illegible]文[illegible]兵[illegible]之賊分道犯含山犯和州知州[illegible]在[illegible]史[illegible]知[illegible]死士出[illegible]賊兩戰皆捷[illegible]大作不[illegible]人[illegible]守[illegible]衆中刃死[illegible]大用[illegible]一[illegible]正[illegible]正[illegible]世[illegible]死之知[illegible]力戰死又[illegible]判[illegible]生[illegible]及[illegible]十四人亦皆死[illegible]成[illegible]州[illegible]百[illegible]知州[illegible]大[illegible]京太[illegible]寺[illegible]守不下[illegible]大[illegible]五[illegible]大呼[illegible]不一[illegible]百[illegible]天[illegible]浙北五十[illegible]平[illegible]山之朱[illegible]水[illegible]不[illegible]世[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]侍郎朱大典[illegible]陽[illegible]兵[illegible]之賊[illegible]北攻[illegible]州[illegible]史方[illegible]士民[illegible]守賊[illegible]兵官[illegible]清拒之[illegible]乃[illegible]考[illegible]而西。其犯[illegible]入[illegible]兵官祖大[illegible]之賊乃北向[illegible]承[illegible]敗之朱仙鎮。[illegible]加官戶田[illegible]十之一[illegible]兩以上同之[illegible]於[illegible]之地士大夫家[illegible]兩者加二錢民間五兩以上者兩加一錢王家[illegible]民[illegible]五兩上者[illegible]百十家成一戶非[illegible]民不可以[illegible]而[illegible]兩一錢名曰助[illegible]。[illegible]宗[illegible]入[illegible]帝問人才兵食及[illegible]宗[illegible]陛下求治太[illegible]用法太[illegible]令太煩[illegible]天下士太[illegible]臣[illegible]非不[illegible]有人而[illegible]人之用有[illegible]而[illegible]之用有將不能治兵有兵不能[illegible]本朝廷赤子。[illegible]之有[illegible]民今[illegible]以收拾人心[illegible]本收拾人心在先[illegible]有司[illegible]則[illegible]治[illegible]則民生困[illegible]由此日[illegible]又司兵事。

宗廟[illegible]外以治內[illegible]本內治[illegible]人自[illegible]千[illegible]而[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下以[illegible]之心行[illegible]之政天下自平[illegible]出[illegible]仁[illegible]其言。丁卯[illegible]部侍郎林釺以原官[illegible]大學士[illegible]。[illegible]宗周工部左侍郎。二月[illegible]走[illegible]封左[illegible]玉[illegible]之於[illegible]走石[illegible]之賊合[illegible]九州[illegible]玉[illegible]玉中[illegible]九州以[illegible]千二百人由[illegible]入[illegible]四十[illegible]入[illegible]賊[illegible]攻[illegible]九州[illegible]不[illegible]賊所[illegible]玉反以[illegible]賊分[illegible]州[illegible]陽[illegible]知[illegible]何[illegible]賊安[illegible]山新[illegible]四百[illegible]合[illegible]大[illegible]兵大[illegible]七頂山[illegible]李自成[illegible]己[illegible]陽。山西大[illegible]人相食。乙四[illegible]兵[illegible]史王[illegible]丁[illegible]六人[illegible]定之。[illegible]上[illegible]天下二大[illegible]士子作文[illegible]仁[illegible]服官[illegible]行[illegible]此科目之[illegible]世[illegible]切[illegible]吏[illegible]部[illegible]史[illegible]士[illegible]才[illegible]二[illegible]並用今[illegible]一[illegible]而[illegible]不[illegible]至[illegible]官一[illegible]士[illegible]行[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]給[illegible]史[illegible]官[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]人[illegible]官知[illegible]今[illegible]以進士[illegible]任[illegible]以給事御史[illegible]司[illegible]守[illegible]不[illegible]下[illegible]民[illegible]所[illegible]此行取考選之[illegible]也[illegible]以[illegible]文[illegible]以[illegible]行[illegible]行取考選以除[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]以[illegible]民[illegible]拜大[illegible]以節制有司便宜行事[illegible]正陽門三日[illegible]外中官[illegible]以[illegible]立[illegible]給事中。[illegible]宗[illegible]陛下[illegible]求治而二帝三王治天下之道未[illegible]求[illegible]多[illegible]功而罪[illegible]進以五年[illegible]之[illegible]進是[illegible]己[illegible]之[illegible]無[illegible]士大夫之心自此草因[illegible]於近[illegible]心[illegible]於千[illegible]治[illegible]刑名[illegible]天下[illegible]日[illegible]而不可[illegible]衛司[illegible]而告訐之風[illegible]及士紳而[illegible]之[illegible]人人[illegible]不給而[illegible]之[illegible]仰成[illegible]而[illegible]之風日長

三尺法不伸於司寇而犯者日衆詔旨[illegible]治方刑[illegible]以[illegible]千
計而好生之德意泯乃[illegible]治獄而工吉[illegible]求及瑣屑而賊[illegible]
參罰在錢穀而官兪貪吏兪橫賦兪逋[illegible]扑[illegible]而民生益[illegible]刑書[illegible]
交困而盜賊益起經理任而旦下之功能[illegible]補遺而封疆之責任
輕督撫無權而將日[illegible]武弁[illegible]法而兵日[illegible]將懦兵[illegible]而朝廷之威
令并[illegible]於督撫朝廷勤[illegible]平賊而行間日報其[illegible]功生靈益[illegible]
且天[illegible]之任[illegible]守令之道下[illegible]之招[illegible]其之威布
維新之化方與二三臣工洗心[illegible]以[illegible]安而不[illegible]臣相[illegible]之
[illegible]也[illegible]一文[illegible]而以[illegible]使大臣失和[illegible]之[illegible]得一[illegible]子壯
而以[illegible]使[illegible]宇無吁[illegible]之風此[illegible]於[illegible]人心非[illegible]者陛
下必[illegible]上天生物之心以[illegible]天而不[illegible]必合祖宗[illegible]古之制
以本祖而不[illegible]改作以[illegible]出政令以[illegible]大[illegible]人才以[illegible]
[illegible]施仁以安天下[illegible]之人心而且[illegible]內[illegible]除之後正[illegible]失[illegible]
之[illegible]天[illegible]改[illegible]之[illegible]廷臣[illegible]內[illegible]巡行郡國[illegible]招[illegible]使[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]而流亡[illegible]其[illegible]而自[illegible]之外[illegible]可不
致一人而[illegible]此役[illegible]兵食就入帑[illegible]臣[illegible]首再四
[illegible]條上[illegible]手其[illegible]行[illegible]屬[illegible]而[illegible]言[illegible]大臣[illegible]
事[illegible]度時不[illegible]小臣[illegible]高[illegible]其[illegible]　三
月[illegible]山西[illegible]州[illegible]二[illegible]　[illegible]之[illegible]陽也令
[illegible]州[illegible]大[illegible]而[illegible]使[illegible]湖廣巡撫王
[illegible]治安[illegible]江可一戰[illegible]也
[illegible]尹[illegible]祖寬不能[illegible]光化[illegible]江入鄖[illegible]分部再入陝西
高迎祥[illegible]中李自成由[illegible]山[illegible]北境左
光先[illegible]之[illegible]安定[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]自[illegible]州[illegible]氏[illegible]
川大山中[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]河[illegible]陝

西三巡撫各督將吏扼防毋使賊出四川湖廣兩巡撫移師近界[illegible]
援勅而督理二臣以大軍入山擊之且嚴堵禦兩逃賊時可[illegible]移帝
從然之刻期五月[illegible]平老師費財者撫以下罪[illegible]及財[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]三[illegible]仍歷內鄉淅川山中象昇令[illegible]大[illegible]與[illegible]兵[illegible]明[illegible]
由南陽[illegible]城入山[illegible]大[illegible]鄖下皆[illegible]使道[illegible]其[illegible]率不可[illegible]
以法往時官軍[illegible]中人[illegible]生口[illegible]道郎
維之去[illegible]之打虎伏[illegible]軍不[illegible]所過[illegible]
會淫[illegible]女[illegible]功不[illegible]又[illegible]不利阻險且[illegible]非旬[illegible]
可定旨以[illegible]持久[illegible]方[illegible]河[illegible]而[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]令王[illegible]子口仍[illegible]甲不行[illegible]兵[illegible]李[illegible]
[illegible]夏四月副將王進忠[illegible]兵[illegible]追之[illegible]內[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]四川及[illegible]子士兵[illegible]均州[illegible]而力[illegible]入山[illegible]之[illegible]
帝[illegible]切[illegible]仁以[illegible]佐之上下[illegible]錢士升因推四書以[illegible]大指
[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]下[illegible]以[illegible]心平以出政其[illegible]中[illegible]帝[illegible]
旨[illegible]不[illegible]也[illegible]武生李璡請括江南富戶報名輸官行首
實籍沒之法士升惡之擬旨下刑部提問帝不許[illegible]仁[illegible]改[illegible]士
升曰此亂本也當以去就爭之乃[illegible]自[illegible]首[illegible]此[illegible]
借端倖進者實繁有徒然未有[illegible]如[illegible]者也其曰[illegible]右之家
大者千百萬中者百十萬以萬計者不能枚舉臣不知其所指何地
就江南計之富家[illegible]以[illegible]百計者什六七千計者什三四萬計者
千百中一二耳江南如此何況他省且郡邑有富家固貧民衣食之
源也地方水旱有司令出錢粟均糶濟饑一遇寇警令助城堡守禦
富家未嘗無益於國[illegible]十二保[illegible]居一今以兵荒歸罪於富
家朘削[illegible]括其[illegible]而[illegible]之此[illegible]不行於巴清漢武不行於卜式
者而欲行於聖明之世乎今秦晉楚豫已無寧宇獨江南[illegible]郡稍安
此議一倡無賴亡命相率而與富家為難不驅天下之民胥為流寇

不止。或謂此輩乃流賊說客，以搖人心，豈可不亟創之以遏已萌。疏入，而帝已下法司提問，帝諭曰：「即欲沽名，前疏已足致之，毋庸汲汲。」前疏謂四箴疏也。士升惶懼引罪乞休，帝即許之。戊子，致仕。士升初入閣，體仁援之，二人[illegible]世[illegible]，士升[illegible]助。文震孟被[illegible]，士升為能救[illegible]言，各之。及是士升[illegible]南巡[illegible]士[illegible]吳化所訐，體仁即擬嚴旨，且與同官林釬弟[illegible]欲因士[illegible]以[illegible]士升。令下而士升已辛[illegible]乃已。至是士升以建言去位，御史詹爾選[illegible]臣引咎去[illegible]，[illegible]國[illegible]之[illegible]。夫人臣所以不肯言者，其[illegible]在不肯去耳。輔臣肯言肯去，[illegible]之[illegible]不能不[illegible]其[illegible]。此一事也，[illegible]以[illegible]法[illegible]主上[illegible]臣執奏[illegible]所不[illegible]以[illegible]人臣[illegible]非[illegible]世乃[illegible]容悅之[illegible]，各亦必[illegible]人臣[illegible]所不敢出，世乃人主不以[illegible]天下，[illegible]其臣尸位保[illegible]，[illegible]恥亦必非國家利。況今天下[illegible]下[illegible]不少矣，[illegible]卒[illegible]何方[illegible]則[illegible]於右武[illegible]，[illegible]非[illegible]則[illegible]於[illegible]文，免[illegible]之[illegible]行，上[illegible]在[illegible]民[illegible]世，而[illegible]宗之大[illegible]不[illegible]路用之[illegible]之[illegible]上[illegible]在[illegible]世而[illegible]明[illegible]之刑[illegible]如[illegible]之[illegible]君子[illegible]之[illegible]小人[illegible]之多門，[illegible]如一切苟且之政[illegible]精心[illegible]臣不[illegible]偶因一事代天下[illegible]耳，而[illegible]以去，[illegible]後之大臣[illegible]復有敢言者矣。大臣不敢言，而小臣[illegible]其言矣。所[illegible]與陛下言者[illegible]則[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]，似忠似直，如狂如[illegible]，[illegible]則[illegible]招搖[illegible]形[illegible]心志而[illegible]耳目，[illegible]成法而[illegible]天下事[illegible]言[illegible]。疏入，帝[illegible]召見武英殿，[illegible]之曰：「輔臣之去，[illegible]甚明，汝安得[illegible]此言？」[illegible]對曰：「皇上大開言路，輔臣乃以言去[illegible]，恐後來大臣以言為戒，非皇上求言意。」帝曰：「[illegible]言乃[illegible]官事，大臣何[illegible]言？」對曰：「大臣雖在格心，[illegible]亦言亦無由[illegible]。大臣止言其大者，[illegible]無不言之理。大臣不言，[illegible]言者？」帝曰：「朕如此無[illegible]天下[illegible]朕乎？即[illegible]方[illegible]何[illegible]不[illegible]不能用，何言不[illegible]？」對曰：「[illegible]如[illegible]但臣見言理有[illegible]未[illegible]皇上大[illegible]分[illegible]未[illegible]何[illegible]。」帝曰：「刑官[illegible]耳，不合朕不[illegible]乎？」對曰：「刑官不[illegible]，但[illegible]其人，不[illegible]其事。」帝曰：「汝言一切苟且之政，何者[illegible]苟且？」對曰：「加派。」帝曰：「加派因賊未平。賊平何[illegible]？汝尚有言乎？」對曰：「[illegible]括[illegible]扣亦是。」帝曰：「此供軍[illegible]之用，非[illegible]之內帑，[illegible]何[illegible]？」對曰：「[illegible]捐助亦是。」帝曰：「本令[illegible]捐者，[illegible]何[illegible]強人？」時帝[illegible]色[illegible]，左右皆[illegible]而[illegible]何[illegible]不[illegible]，帝又[illegible]及[illegible]言[illegible]略斥[illegible]因令[illegible]衣[illegible]下。[illegible]叩[illegible]曰：「臣死不足[illegible]，皇上[illegible]臣[illegible]可[illegible]即不[illegible]亦可[illegible]他日[illegible]。」帝[illegible]且不[illegible]大臣力救，乃令[illegible]於[illegible]明日下都察院[illegible]上[illegible]帝以[illegible]步[illegible]非[illegible]史[illegible]二[illegible]令吏部同[illegible]都院[illegible]五級以[illegible]用，[illegible]不[illegible]。先是吏部[illegible]言祖宗[illegible]皆[illegible]一行之，未有定[illegible]，今宜通行[illegible]省[illegible]加[illegible]物色其[illegible]才[illegible]明行[illegible]之士，由[illegible]以[illegible]用[illegible]從之。時[illegible]天下[illegible]以[illegible]卒[illegible]大[illegible]。

五月壬子，[illegible]從[illegible]同安[illegible]自[illegible]者[illegible]功一[illegible]。官軍[illegible]於[illegible]東山[illegible]七十[illegible]伏[illegible]兵[illegible]兵官[illegible]神[illegible]李自成於安定，[illegible]死之。自成[illegible]復[illegible]國[illegible]東[illegible]河，山西兵[illegible]之，[illegible]丙[illegible]米[illegible]呼[illegible]大[illegible]曰：「此吾故[illegible]世，[illegible]我父老[illegible]之。」[illegible]令[illegible]文[illegible]河水[illegible]長，[illegible]死甚[illegible]人[illegible]收之，乃[illegible]遁[illegible]而西。時[illegible]及高迎[illegible]在秦[illegible]之[illegible]高山中[illegible]陽[illegible]兵[illegible]多兵少，[illegible]河南大[illegible]兵益[illegible]中平[illegible]利[illegible]兵[illegible]令祖寬[illegible]承[illegible]討[illegible]會[illegible]亦[illegible]之[illegible]軍入陝，左良玉軍[illegible]強，又[illegible]中州人[illegible]久[illegible]以良玉[illegible]用孔道[illegible]代其[illegible]駐[illegible]西，良玉[illegible]駐宜水防[illegible]東，而[illegible]陽均[illegible]上[illegible]南[illegible]山皆賊。癸酉，免[illegible]內五年以前

逆黨。太□□□□僕□□□□□□□□仁及成國公朱純臣以下。皆有捐助。又□疏明年□□劉宗周以□□免□□大學□帝□不悅。心□其□□大用。體仁□少□山陰人許□□□□之。□宗周遂舉有□才而不足帝以□刷邑知之□□□已不用。六月乙亥，林釬□□文□。甲申，□部□□□□□□□以厚□□部侍郎孔貞運□□部尚書□□□大學士□□□□□仁□欲□□治□□社□其在□□□從□□□之□仁□□□人曰何□□□人□□□□□何□人也自是才□有所□台。乙亥□兵□□□守□□□於□川□□陳□□戊□。故大學士文□□卒。秋七月戊大清兵入□□□口，□□□□□王□□□□□□□不□□保□平甲辰遵□□□□□□□□□□分守□□□□□□□□□武□□元□□□水□□戊□□純臣□□□□□□□□□□入□大清兵出□□□□天□山□□平□□□□兵□□□不□□□□□王□王一□□□□州□□□□王□佐守□太監王□□□門守□□丁二千□□內□□□□□□□四矢□刀而死□□□□佐□□及對官□□□□□□正□□□□□□□□□□□□吉□死之。一□一門死者二十七人。□□□□河而□□□□□戊陝西賊有名□□□以十□□□□□□□□□□□□□所□瑞子□□□□也王戊□□□□□□人□□□□□□□□居之□水□□之及□□□□□□□□□□□下□□死□□乃□李自成□闖王。□□子□□而□元□□□□□□之□□□□仁所忌，一日□手□□□下□□以□□□□仁□□□孔□□□戊□□仁□孔□□攻元□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□法□□□□子□士□□□□□□□□□□以□士□士□□□仁所□□□□□□□□□□□□□元兵□□即□□□工部□郎□宗□□□元□□□□□□□□□見也。

皆□陳氏以□□出□□王□□□仁□□□□□□□□□□□□□仁□□宣云□料□一氏並□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□任士□卯以□□□乃□□□□□□□□□仁以□京□江□之。京□□□□□□臣□□□王□□以□□□□□□□□□生□不□□□□□□甲子□□□□□□□□□□□□□王兵□中官□□□□□□□□□□以天□山□□乃□□□□□廷□所□□□入□又□□□□□□□□□□□□□□千以同□太□□□□□□□□□□□之帝以□□□□□□□□□□中□出監而□□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□八月□□平□□□□至侍臣立□中至以□□□久之帝召□□□之□□□□□□以文武□□□心任□□□內臣□以任內臣□□□□□□不任帝大怒□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□大作□□因□臣任在河□□□上□內臣而□□□□□□□郎云□□□□□□亦□□兵部右侍郎□元佐出守□平同時內□□□大□山□卯日任□□□臣□內□卯日任□臣二一日□出□之□內□□□□日□□二□□外□□□□文武□□□□□□□□□入□□□□方劍乙□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□王□□□□大□兵入□今□□□□□北□□□□□衣□□□□□□□□□元□□□□□□□□□□有功□□□□□□□二人相□□□□不□□□□□□□死人□□功□□□□文安□□□安□□□□安州□州相□□守□□知□上官□□治□□□□□□□□□□所□□□知□□□□□□史□大□□□士□□□□□□□志□居大□□少□□□□□州□一□□□□□□□任□□□三□□死之□□□□□□□□□五六上二人□□知必□□□日□大□□求死八月十九日

大清兵出塞[illegible]九月朔[illegible]日[illegible]亦[illegible]中[illegible]皆
不久[illegible]一[illegible]居位五年法司[illegible]其[illegible]至廷[illegible]大
時以[illegible]死不[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]王。
李[illegible]改[illegible]大山西[illegible]以兵部侍郎王家[illegible]右僉都
御史[illegible]理河[illegible]山西陝西四川江北[illegible]必
[illegible]河[illegible] 李自成出[illegible]之[illegible]州賊
[illegible]河。 劉宗周[illegible]去至天[illegible]兵[illegible]
疾今十月上諭言己巳之[illegible]一人小人[illegible]戶之
[illegible]己[illegible]以[illegible]日[illegible]去之[illegible]此小人[illegible]而君子
[illegible]中[illegible]用[illegible]而外[illegible]文法日[illegible]日[illegible]日[illegible]
今日之[illegible]己巳以來[illegible]之世且[illegible]中[illegible]世而[illegible]之
[illegible]任何以[illegible]王[illegible]之死以丁[illegible]之失[illegible]世而[illegible]何
以[illegible]之死[illegible]主之[illegible]先入[illegible]人不[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]何以[illegible]之死今且以二州入[illegible]之生[illegible]一[illegible]之[illegible]則
[illegible]臣之[illegible]可[illegible]又何以[illegible]臣
之[illegible]去[illegible]己[illegible]今不[illegible]以同己相容[illegible]臣[illegible]而
知小人之[illegible]人[illegible]已時世[illegible]宗[illegible]臣曰人[illegible]杞奸邪
[illegible]不[illegible]臣[illegible]日此乃杞之所以[illegible]奸邪也臣[illegible]二[illegible]世
[illegible]奸之[illegible]曰大奸似[illegible]大佞似官[illegible]年以[illegible]陛下[illegible]私交而臣下
多以[illegible]奸[illegible]陛下[illegible]由[illegible]而臣下多以[illegible]陛下[illegible]而臣下
[illegible]以[illegible]陛下[illegible]而臣下[illegible]以示[illegible]凡若此者
正似[illegible]似[illegible]之[illegible]究其用心無往不出於身家利祿陛下不[illegible]而用
之則[illegible]天下之小人[illegible]所不[illegible]天下[illegible]才何至[illegible]出中
官下而陛下[illegible]以大任二[illegible]有[illegible]又[illegible]其
[illegible]之[illegible]中官[illegible]何[illegible]以
[illegible]也且小人[illegible]比[illegible]小人以相引[illegible]君子[illegible]自

古[illegible]用小人之君子[illegible]比小人之君子陛下[illegible]君子退小
人[illegible]其之[illegible]用中官[illegible]之此[illegible]示以左右相也有[illegible]
治[illegible]而[illegible]之陛下[illegible]不用其官何至[illegible]其人[illegible]史[illegible]
[illegible]以此[illegible]中[illegible]心[illegible]非所以示天下也至今日刑政之
[illegible]世而以[illegible]而以[illegible]何以[illegible]之令[illegible]十[illegible]
罰世而以[illegible]有之[illegible]何以昭[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]何以示[illegible]之化[illegible]文[illegible]郎[illegible]
除[illegible]己之[illegible]而[illegible]臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]之也[illegible]人年之間
[illegible]成而至於[illegible]臣不[illegible]日[illegible]至
今[illegible]仁之[illegible]世[illegible]大[illegible]仁又上[illegible]力[illegible]乙[illegible]宗周[illegible]
河[illegible]天[illegible]子[illegible]十七[illegible]入[illegible]之出
[illegible]侍郎王家[illegible]令[illegible]先[illegible]千[illegible] 自[illegible]
去[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]自[illegible]州[illegible]自[illegible]
野[illegible]子[illegible]自[illegible]二十[illegible]明兵[illegible]不能[illegible]
[illegible]王家[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible] 丙[illegible]
[illegible] 十一月丁[illegible]山[illegible]五年以[illegible] [illegible]世[illegible]
才[illegible]史[illegible]臣亦[illegible]京[illegible]史[illegible]
[illegible]臣並下[illegible]死[illegible]之[illegible]仁[illegible]之[illegible]仁自是
不[illegible]言用[illegible]而[illegible]目[illegible]不附己者 [illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]
江之[illegible]才[illegible]天自[illegible]水以[illegible]大[illegible]城知[illegible]
[illegible]在[illegible]知[illegible]可久[illegible]郎[illegible]史[illegible]時光
[illegible]力[illegible]死[illegible]以[illegible]色[illegible]土[illegible]亦[illegible]
十二月

大清兵[illegible]
十年春正月辛丑朔日有食之。 丙午[illegible]才[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]下[illegible]江北[illegible]合[illegible]火[illegible]南京大[illegible]

文僉事江北御史王道直監兵官標御史分汛固守■■副使史可
法督師兵駐至太湖宿松賊分犯江浦六合■■未嘗附近犯安慶
石牌進逼百里■■■令■招■兵官劉良佐左良玉馬■合兵救
之■■遁■■■■■■安慶而以新■兵二千令副將程龍守
潛■于王■若來分戍江浦六合已而賊不至■■犯桐城副將■可
大■■之■■■■■所統固桐城掠四境■■■■■守可法與
可大■■■■天■■會■■■於江北官■■■■賊不敢
東■■走■賊入太■山　李自成犯郢陽二■■■■■天星俱來
會■■■■■■七日■■■及其■■文■■自成
■■天■■■州■■■■去■■■■其下逐斬之　■■
太宗文皇帝■■■■■■明之■■■■■■■會■■
■■■兵官■■■■■■■■兵官沈世■■州副
■兵金日■■■■■■■　張■之■■社也■人■文■
■■■生東入杜不許■■又■以■■之文■乃■■官■
倫之■■田■十■■■■■■社■天下■■仁■文■■
下所■■久之■■■■■■■■■太倉知州■
仲■■■社■可■■■■■■不已■州■■■之
■■■■去■■■■■■■■■■■■時■■■■
己■■■■其所■因及■社■■■■■■■■■之■去
官■■■■■■　二月甲戌■■■■■■　左良玉
■大安■■■■■孔道■■■大■■■■■山■可法與
良玉敗之■■■■入■山之天■■■■■■■■■■
■■■■■山太湖山中■■良佐■■■■■■■州大安
賊在■■■亦西■江北■■　■世■■■■■■■■於
■石■■■■■■■至■州知州王■■■■二百■人■攻
■力守■■■■■■■■攻■城■■■■■■之■■■

■引去
大清兵■江■■■鮮世子■絲出降■■■明總　三月辛亥援陝
西災　■■■■兵部尚書■■■大■■■■■■■■兵事
無所■■■■■■振■帝■以■■■■■■■所■■■■不■
曰■用■■■■大■平賊■以■陝西河南湖■江北■四正四
巡撫分勦而專防以延綏山西山東江南江西四川■六隅六巡撫
分防而■勦是■十面之■而■■總理二臣■賊所向專征討
■■■以■■■若■■■于王兵赴安慶三■左良玉入山■■良
玉不■■兵■■女■■■月■■■■■太■力促之始北去賊
乃■出太湖■■■■■可大■安■兵九百■■將■中兵三
千大■■之■■■■■賊■犯可大■■■至■■之賊多死■
■■中伏亦敗去史可法欲進兵■■■■■■守■■■■
才■七■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■可法■■■■
自■■■於賊■大■■■■■■■■■■■大■■甲■
不得出甲子日中賊四面入■士■兵■戰可大■■開■火■■
死于王■大刀左右■賊■■■力■北面■■■■■■■■人
衆以■武■■北■■王■■■■■世■及千戶王定達百戶王
宏■■四十■人■力■死士卒■■■■千■人■■■■■天■
別■一■而合八■二十■■■分屯桐城之■■石井■沖　■我
大清■孔有■■仲明■可■■攻■山■四月分兵■■■■本■
■■■■白■■■■世■■■■■■■■■■■■■■亦走
■石■■■■■所■■■日■■■■■功■相持七■夜力不
支戊■■■■■■■■■■■■■■而■世■■■■■■士卒
死■■■■人■■■子■將■■■■卒■■■■■■■世■■
■■■副■■■■不■■■■■之■■■■■判■■■■
有■卒不能■■■■亦不■大■以■■■兵■■之　小紅頂

圍璞中。督王承恩兵出，突騎帥賀人龍兵由兩當出漢。賊攻鄖
川，左良玉擁兵不救。鄖陽山西總兵官王忠援河南，稱疾不進，兵潰
而歸。兵部尚書張國維請逮治失事諸帥以肅軍令，被逮者惟忠及總兵全
昌。良玉以大寇功罪，責其後效之。 癸巳，審錄刑獄。 高起潛行
部視師，令監司以下悉行軍法，總督平寇監軍內臣得劾總兵統事。
督撫。 閏月壬寅，以旱諭羣臣修省，罪己恤民，以回天意。 給事中李汝璨
言：國天四夏，財用政事之弊。又言：八九年來，干和召災，兵荒於練餉，
練兵四川，水旱為災，賦役繁出，將來已何堪。其然帝怒，削汝璨籍。
中允黃道周言：陛下寬仁宏宥，有身任重寄至七八年，而戮辱不
自若者。漸稱以來，羣無是非，職無能否，中外臣工，率苟且以塞責，可
謂情然。其視事一條，於上上下奏，何則下有隱諱，上無實聞，則下集
喻上，下告訐，則下有隱諱。自此南北交訌，奈何與市井細民市物
聞之譏，壁壘之際，平時優容，仁方懲奸人，東林復社之黨敢道
聞及之。 辛文岳援良佐援汴城，敗賊，賊決黃河灌北城，總督分兜
河南援兵天潰。 開封自以平賊盡得一人自助，會事既
明，楊文岳問以賊，督因文燦於開封，且曰：此有內援也。
王家禎故開封不足任其事，丁家撫開封城門，言者請以家禎本
奉命討安慶賊，來者一出中州，帝亦以家丁之變心輕之，嗣昌乃以
文燦為。先是，文燦官閩廣久，積貲無算，以珍寶結中外權要，謀久鎮
兩廣。帝嘗疑撫臣來死且不識文燦為人，遣中使假廣西采辦名往
覘之。既至，文燦盛陳中使酒，語及中原寇亂，文燦方中酒，拍案
罵曰：諸臣誤國耳，若文燦往，詎令鼠輩至是哉。中使起立曰：吾非往
廣西采辦也，上命覘公，公信有當世才，非公不足辦此賊。文燦出
不意，自悔失言，因言有五難四不可。中使曰：吾見上自請之，若上無所
吝，即公不得辭矣。文燦詞窮，應曰：諾。中使還，言於帝，及是，遂拜文燦
兵部尚書兼右副都御史，總理南畿、河南、山西、陝西、湖廣、四川軍務。

駐鄖陽討賊，而令家積草蒸河南湖廣，因請增兵十二萬，增餉二百
八十萬。其措餉之策有四：曰因糧，曰溢地，曰事例，曰驛遞。因糧者，因
舊額之糧量為加派，畝輸六合，石折銀八錢，傷地不與，歲得銀百
九十二萬九千有奇；溢地者，民間土田溢原額者核實輸賦，歲得
四十萬六千有奇；事例者，富民輸貲為監生，一歲而止；驛遞者，前此
郵驛裁省之銀，以二十萬充餉。戶部尚書程國祥不敢違，遂以
聞。上帝乃傳諭：流寇延蔓，生民塗炭，不集兵無以平寇，不增賦無以
餉兵。勉從廷議，暫累吾民一年，除此腹心大患。其改因糧為均輸，布
告天下，使知為民去害之意。尋改戶部侍郎周士樸之奏，諸臣
皆曰：吾之曰無益且非此地，郵卒之累，漬剝民力竭矣，恐不堪
命，必致行之賊不必盡而害中於國家，所損甚大矣。 賊陷合江、通江
儀良桂召鎮地兵九千有奇分守各隘，而撫臣陷上，會二千人。賊知
其勢。五月戊寅，李自成寇川北，巡按御史王續舉告急，請明令
賊陷他所，良桂請還守，嗣兵守廣元，以為非計，上書言之。
詔左良玉援安慶，王家禎不遣。 給事中傅朝佑疏論溫體仁六大罪，略
言：體仁以用仇禍成褊，得罪於天地祖宗，致災異屢見，比不畏禮
散內侍大臣四起。又言：體仁罷中外賢才，其子見屏於依社
稷生靈人斗奸狀不已。乞速去體仁，毋以天下人言為不足畏。帝
怒，除朝佑名，下獄拷治。御史衡永規救朝佑及李如，帝不懌，謫
景建行人司正。 溫體仁輔政八年，未嘗建一策，其所引者皆庸材。
黨形已甚，因上信帝，每訪兵餉事，體仁對曰：臣以文章待罪詞林，
上不知其驚下，擢至此位，盜賊日益猖獗，萬死不足塞責，顧臣愚無
知，但票擬勿欺耳，兵食之事，惟聖明裁決。有言臣其職者，帝益以體仁
言臣朴實，多用中旨，事發御筆批改，體仁頗承不敢，能窺上旨。
帝以為樸忠，視信之，所建議無比，而體仁專務刻核，迎合帝
意。帝責兵餉事，體仁惟備家捐飾助餉，欲就而已，所上疏帝率報

可□仁自今撫□者□兆□□己□□帝勿之地不□□陳氏□□
□不□弁不存□開中□以□□以□所中□人廷臣不能□知□
國既久勢□□不□計劉宗周劾其十二罪六奸□有□□唐王聿
□□□□朱國弼布衣何□□□光先□亦□□之光先至□□待
命帝皆不省□以□孤立□所□□言者以對之至有杖死者先是□
□奸民張□□奸□□□□式相居□不法□□仁至之□旨下法
司□治坐巡按□接□失糾令□狀□飛及張國維交章白□答□
無罪不□□仁以□□□判己□□□之外□□□危甚求□於
□化□□□□知之告□仁□仁言□帝□并坐化淳罪帝以示化
淳化淳□□□□治乃□□□□奸狀及□仁□□□上帝□□
□仁有□會□□□劾□仁□□□□立□死□仁乃□引疾□
□□□六月戊申□□下令□□□仁方□矢□□□仁□去□至
□□□□□□中中□行王□□□□□□□大□□□之□□
□王□亦□法□仁而才□□□之　□文□□□□左良玉
所□六千人□己□而大□□人及□□□大□者一二千人以□
□弓刀甲□□□□□良玉□□之　□□□□□山西大□
□七月山東河□□民大□　□安□□州太平池州四府□□□
□以史可法□之而以河南之光州光山固始□□□□之新州□
□□□江西之□化□口□□□□□□也安□不□江□
□□自此始　□□□昭和州含山定遠□六合犯天長分□瓜州□
□□□□知□□往□□司王□守□□正□力戰死左□玉□不
會□令中州士大夫合□留己□知出良玉□不能□也　八月己
□吏部□□劉□宗□□□□□俱□□□□□□□□□
□禮部侍郎□□□□大學士□□□字□□不□□□□林□□
□□□□□□□士升□之□又力□同□王□□□己□□
□□□人□□□□不□少文□仁□□□□□林□□於帝□□

人□□大用。　□申□□。　□□□□右□□□司□局□□□言
己有三罪四□十不如三罪四□以自□七不如□□□品行□□早
□□□不如□宗周□性□□□□□孝不如倪元□□□大□□
見□□□不如□呈□□□□□□□□俗不如□□□□□□志術
□□□學多通不如□□布衣□□□□□□人□□□□□士□係
之臣朴心純行不如李如□□□佑文□□□□□□□□不如□□
□□□初□□仁□□□假□仙□□□父□先□□□□之□□□
□□宗□帝□□下□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□不
至死帝□□□明任□□道□□□□以□□□非道□□□□
□□□□帝□□□吉切□道□以文□□□高天下□□方□不
□□俗公□□□而□之乃□不如□□□□□□□不□左□
□□□死　□□天□□封□□李□□□□□□□兵□□王
□□□□□任□□□□元□□功□□吉□行帝□之□□□人□
以中□□元□□九□□□□民□□□□行□□　九月丙子
左良玉□□於□□　辛卯□□□□□□於□中　□□□□□□
□兵官□□□□□□□□□□□□□□功□□□小紅□□□□
□成出西和□□右□□□□□□□□□□□□□在西□□出
老□州南□成□間不□大□　□□□中□以□十□□入□□
巳陷□兗州李自成□天星□天□□分兵三道冬十月丙申自成
□七□□入□良□□拒□於□州□□不□□□亡壬□□昭□化
知□王時化死之陷□州知州□□□□□□□□死之□□□□
□又分兵□□□川江□□□州□□□明安□□江□□州□□□
□□□民□□□□□□□□張□□死之陷□□□□□
□死之□□□□□王□□方守保□反在外□□城中□屯田
□及□□□□□人□□□□□□□□□民□□□□中□
□□□□□下□□□□□□□□□□□而□□人□

慶府固守七日賊不克乃去是月也□陷余州□三十六□陷帝大驚
惟承如貢生死命□□□□下□□成□□迪□貢生官□理尚
□能文□至安□帝所□□□□及左□五□亦至□五□文□
不意用□其下□□軍不和大敗文燦不得已遣□□兵□□□言
於帝乃以□□□□苗青才兵五千人□之□□□西正六□之
□欲□□□文□增兵□大□□□□□文□□主□□初至
安慶□□人招□□□□□□□□□□□□天□□□□□□□□
令文燦□刊招□□□□□□□□□□□□中□無所□當
自□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□亦心非之而曲□之□因
其□□以□□山西兵各三千□□□□士□□□□□入川□昌
因□□帝曰文燦在□二月□□七年不□□□文□□而不□
□□□□□□□□□□左右之□色□□理二臣□□成及時
平□奈何以久近□之口□□乃不敢言　□□戶部尚書□□□
□□太子出□從之令□□不□□□及少□□主□□可□侍□
禮部侍郎方□年□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
手□□□□□守□□□士□□大學士□□至□□□□□□道
周不□□□□不平上□□□□□□周至□□□□□明□□□道
周自□不如安可□元□□□元□□□周至□□□□足以動
人主權不能□□□□至□□□□□□元□而□□□□仁□執
不□□□□□□□□□不□□□□乞伏不許　監軍安□
會□□□□□□□□下□□不如□□□□□□□□□大臣容□
□□□□□□□□□□□太子□□□□□□他日出治□民之
本□□之　先是□□□□□□言許士□□□□□廷內□未給□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之臣□□能文者□
□之而中□以□□□□□□文□□□至□□□□□給士□
巳出□□□□□□□□□□文□□年□□□□仍以士□□□文□中□

令人□□□合□至□□□□□□至□□□□士□□□之□士□
二□□用□□□□□□不□　十一月庚辰以□□□□□□
□□　□□□□十面必以河南陝西□□□之地□□有事
自成□□□□大郎未能動□□□□□□不使合而使□□□
□□□□□安□□□大□□□□□□□之□出□□保
□之□延□□□理□□兵□臣□□□□□□□□□□□□□
并力合□□中大□□出□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
三月□□□□□□不用令立□□兵□□一□司代之□兵不用
令立□□□印□一□□代之□司□□以下□以何方□□□□
人人効力何□不平乃刻今年十二月至明年二月□□之□帝
從之□□□□□□當一正面□□士□□人給□□二十三萬□□
庭知□不可用也□□□□□四萬八千市馬□兵□□□□
賊□不用部□□□□□□兵及□□□□□不手□□□□言□法不
行以□自□白衣□□以□□□□□□臣□□□□□民兵
上之□□及□則臣先所□屯兵已□□□□□□□□□□□
且□□何□□進□□至百日之□□□之□守臣□不□□□□
賊入□□而臣不能□治臣□□□□□□不能□□□
動□者必非臣□□□以□□之□□□□□□□□□□□□
□　十二月癸卯□士□致仕　帝以□臣□□起□□□不□□
治□□□□□推官治行卓□者入翰林於是行取□□□□
給□中□□□之帝□□吏部上□□□廷臣□□□□元王
□□□□□□元初□史□好□□六人□往給□中□□□□史
事右□□二人□□給□中□□□□□□十一人□二□□
視□吏部尚書田□□□乃先推部曹二十二人　□□□□使安
位死無子□□□立□□又欲□□□□□元力□□□□□□士目
□以□□□□□□□士□印□□元乃□□□□□□上言水西有

宣慰之土有各目之土宣慰公土宜還朝廷各目私土宜畀分守籍其戶口徵其賦稅殊俗內徙等之編氓大方西溪谷里北那要害之地築城戍兵足銷反側夫西南之境皆荒服也楊氏反播奢氏反藺安氏反水西滇之定番小州耳為長官司者十有七數百年來未有反者非他苗好叛逆而定番性忠順也地大者跋扈之資勢弱者保世之策今臣分水西地授之酋長及有功漢人咸俾世守虐政苛斂一切蠲除參用漢法可為長久計因言其便有九帝咸報可貴陽遂定無何所據土目有叛者諸將方國安等軍敗燮元坐貶一秩已竟破滅之　孫應元等大破賊鄖州再破之竹谿先後斬首千七百

洪承疇帥曹變蛟賀人龍等援四川由兩當縣歷寧羌過七盤朝天二關山高道狹士馬饑疲突攻抵廣元李自成已先由潘松還陝西

劉國能與張獻忠有隙處為所并又與左良玉戰敗

明紀卷五十四

即用知府銜給事中[illegible]陳鶴[illegible]內閣侍讀中書孫男克家補纂

烈紀四　起戊寅崇禎十一年盡庚辰崇禎十三年

十一年春正月戊辰，[illegible]於洮州，[illegible]文[illegible]前曰：[illegible]民犯不義，且十數年，公猶欲更生乎？遂擁入賊營，[illegible]下，盡死力，文[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]令[illegible]貴[illegible]王[illegible]。丁丑，洪承疇及[illegible]文[illegible]回[illegible]賊於梓潼，斬首五百餘級，四川[illegible]兵官[illegible]文及安[illegible]副使[illegible]亦大敗之，天星[illegible]走陝西。左良玉擊賊，[illegible]大敗賊於[illegible]西，[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]屯[illegible]於[illegible]良玉[illegible]而[illegible]召之[illegible]來[illegible]之中[illegible]良玉[illegible]及[illegible]刀[illegible]之面[illegible]流[illegible]其部下救以免，遂至[illegible]城。[illegible]元[illegible]功[illegible]吉，大敗賊[illegible]陽[illegible]光山，[illegible]四日[illegible]二千九百有奇。丁亥，[illegible]南京九官。二月，太子慈烺出閣。初，陳[illegible]宜屯[illegible]下，[illegible]帝[illegible]之，刑部尚[illegible]三[illegible]上不[illegible]二[illegible]東林[illegible]法[illegible]會工部[illegible]局[illegible]宗[illegible]主[illegible]一[illegible]亦[illegible]帝大[illegible]其官，下吏議。[illegible]天府[illegible]石[illegible]在[illegible]上疏力[illegible]件[illegible]切[illegible]。帝[illegible]保[illegible]者[illegible]失[illegible]王[illegible]乃[illegible]仁王[illegible]今二臣[illegible]而[illegible]主不[illegible]之法先不行於大臣，欲收保[illegible]子[illegible]近日考選不公，推官成勇、朱天[illegible]能[illegible]乃不[illegible]又[illegible]三[illegible]四[illegible]元老至[illegible]不[illegible]久[illegible]全[illegible]非[illegible]道[illegible]其三[illegible]令[illegible]也，因言文[illegible]一生[illegible]天下士生如[illegible]三[illegible]可[illegible]以所[illegible]失[illegible]令回奏[illegible]道[illegible]至三[illegible]乃已[illegible]二[illegible]帝不納，切責。三[illegible]以[illegible]令出[illegible]。河南巡按御史張任學[illegible]武[illegible]千[illegible]國[illegible]帝下吏兵二部[illegible]臣以文[illegible]改武[illegible]仍以[illegible]兵事，帝不使。甲辰，令[illegible]任學[illegible]河南[illegible]兵官，河南[illegible]兵，左良玉[illegible]永[illegible]並以[illegible]兵[illegible]至[illegible]大[illegible]而[illegible]下，無一官兵，部乃以[illegible]許定國兵[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]任學[illegible]以自[illegible]。[illegible]之再入陝西也，其[illegible]大[illegible]大天王、混天王[illegible]四部[illegible]犯[illegible]方出[illegible]於合水，破走之，[illegible]大天王二子[illegible]之延安，會過天星[illegible]仗[illegible]分兵五道[illegible]之[illegible]山大[illegible]之，斬首一千餘級。大天王知二子不[illegible]其不能[illegible]其下[illegible]去[illegible]知陳洪[illegible]文[illegible]下，大[illegible]因[illegible]以自[illegible]曰：[illegible]公大[illegible]不死，公豈[illegible]之耶？[illegible]所[illegible]以自[illegible]亦[illegible]告文[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]巡撫[illegible]左良玉[illegible]其至[illegible]之文[illegible]固以[illegible]不可[illegible]以計[illegible]不可[illegible]所[illegible]今良玉及[illegible]一[illegible]仕[illegible]之兵[illegible]在近[illegible]合而[illegible]之何[illegible]才[illegible]文[illegible]於[illegible]以[illegible]曰[illegible]而[illegible]亦以必勸之[illegible]乃心折不[illegible]非相[illegible]相成也。文[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]於四郡，河南[illegible]十五家[illegible]則[illegible]才固能[illegible]大[illegible]而去，改[illegible]十三家，[illegible]才及李[illegible]光玉馬[illegible]一[illegible]順天[illegible]王九家[illegible]一革[illegible]左金王[illegible]世王者也。[illegible]文[illegible]兵[illegible]安子[illegible]。三月戊寅，[illegible]致仕。[illegible]以[illegible]引罪，[illegible]人自代，帝不許，而命[illegible]行間功罪[illegible]佳[illegible]自[illegible]功[illegible]無功，不免於罪。能文[illegible]江北[illegible]賊[illegible]非[illegible]光山[illegible]巡[illegible]則河南[illegible]立[illegible]有功，陝西孫傳庭、山西宋[illegible]山東[illegible]祖保定[illegible]平江南[illegible]江西[illegible]曾[illegible]有[illegible]

無功■■陽朱大典安■史可法■■■■功■兵則河南左良玉有功陝西■■■左光先無功山東■■江北牟文綬保定■中■有功■無功河南■任■■■■大■無功■■■宜■代■軍民■■■■則宮保尙書以侍郎行事■■光先■五■■大■■五月■■■■■并■■■■治大典■■二■可法■■■■■■上■■■■之■■■右文■文■■不知兵■■國■■■■■以■■■■亦■主之所■■■不■■自■不■■十而■■少■■■■川■■■■■州少保■■■■元年■元■■西■■久■■■不下■十■■■之■官■■■■■■■■不■手■任行■■■■■■■■■人各■■才犯■■■■■■有功■■■不■■■■以■■不■■■■之　河南人■■■■自保■■十■■■■之■■人■■■■■■人■■水水■赤■任■不能大■世■■■■■■■■■先玉■一■■王九■■■十■■■■■■安■■■■■■■先玉一■■至而■■■■天王■■■■店■■■安■■文■■至■城■桂■■■不■■■■安■■■■■■■人■■■之■■■水　李自成■■■州■出■■■■■■■■■■■官大千七百■■■■■■■■■■■■■■千■■不■■■■二十七■■■成引■■入■■大■■州■■■不力■走入■州及西■■■山中　■■■■安■■■■■州■■水■■二四百■■■山■谷■入■■■■乃■■兵■中■■■■■■■■■■■陽■■西伏兵二水■化■■■出■■則大■■■■以■之一日■二百五十■■大■西■■至■田■■伏而■■■■取■■■中伏大■■而走■州■山■又■伏兵所■二■■死者■■■天■■天■■■■■中大■■■■■■■之■■加■■■■■■■不■　■四月■丑■文■■■■■■■■■■王■

■■■上■■■■■■■二■文■■■用■■■■■■■■■■文■■戌子■　■■城知■■死之■上■■■■■■■■■其■■■■所■■■之■■兵■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■行民■心■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■可■■■■■民■■■■■■■■■■■■■可■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■不能用　■■■■■■■■■■仁■■■■■■■■■■■■■正字不■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■日■■■■不■■■■■令■之■■■不能■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■之■■文■■子■■於月■十九日■■入心　■大■■五月■■四人不■而■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■五人■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■史　■以■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■文以■

[illegible]尤[illegible]屋而好貨[illegible]上帝[illegible]人[illegible]正[illegible]之位

上[illegible]和好生二說略曰因天在好今好生[illegible]死[illegible]曰[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]四方[illegible]

[illegible]

實[illegible]中[illegible]

[illegible]於本山[illegible]

[illegible]

慕樁嗣昌奏之，責其民窮餉竭，□一空。二十年□□除而於邊計亦左矣。」帝將增置閣臣，出御中極殿，召廷臣七十餘人，親試之，發策言天災頻仍，今夏亢旱益甚，金星晝見五旬，四月山西大雪，朝廷腹心耳目之臣，誰□□□者？有司誰□□其心？能剿平賊無功，而驕兵難於接濟，外敵生心，寇盜日熾，民苦其止供，催科有司侵削，自方如火益熱，若何□□□宜得其人，兵有法，行令肅，心以對。會□□和諸臣兩對，帝命已擬錄者，僅止一二十七人。帝意已定，特擬旨名目。乙卯，擢戶部尚書程國祥、禮部侍郎方逢年、工部侍郎蔡國用，俱禮部尚書，大理寺少卿范復粹禮部侍郎，並兼東閣大學士，與嗣昌仍掌兵部。時對字先者首國祥，□□□□□增五人，國用、嗣昌最用事。國祥委蛇其間，自守而已。國用□輕疑，推不爽，特旨擢用。五人中惟逢年翰林，餘皆外僚，帝欲閣臣通知六部事，故每部擇一人。刑部無人，乃以復粹代之，而□□則初由吏部也。初，大清兵入援遷安，世業附□侍郎鄭宗周，遂去後，嗣昌自言拒□，上所推舉陳新甲為宣大總督之事下，獄未竟，嗣昌欲緣山東事，嗣人為□戴。嗣昌以部民故，劾於執給事中何楷之，嗣昌由是與東林郎□以奪情入閣，會黃道周前後上疏，又言新甲代之，少詹事黃道周乃草三疏，同日上之：一劾嗣昌，言陛下以孝治天下，嗣昌□小小物，奪情以法治之，奈何□□數命，竟無一□；一論新甲，言其守制不終，走邪徑，托捷足；一論遼東巡撫方一藻力主和議之非。道周亦自疑推帝意，其以不用怨望，而禮部□□□□□□□疏下吏部行勘，嗣昌因言鄭鄤杖母，□□不如今道周又不如鄭鄤，其實徒欲既陷從前官之言，立心可知，因自乞罷免，帝命□言嗣昌之術□同升言嗣昌雖在□且入閣非□，且言□□□部以直臨朋之術，何如□□□□部之□，□自專□由己，與方一藻□起黨以曹□功稍救□若附和□比嗣昌得罪名，□臣亦得罪名。

謹案紀嗣起士□□陛下□□情曰：人才不足尚耳，不知人才所以不振，正由重功名而輕忠孝也。力之目無事，不識綱常，才有事即□欲並用人無貪之道也。臣敢昔言，學負明主，而綱常掃地，故一疏入告。大學，而何楷、林蘭友亦抗疏詆斥嗣昌。秋七月，召內閣及諸大臣於平臺，并及道周。帝與諸臣語所司事，久之，問道周曰：「凡無所為而為者，謂之天理；有所為而為者，謂之人欲。爾三疏適當廷推不用時，果無所為乎？」道周對曰：「臣三疏皆為國家綱常，自信無所為。」帝曰：「先時何不言？」對曰：「先時猶可不言，至簡用後不言，更無言之日。」帝曰：「清固美德，但不可矯激，且惟伯夷為聖之清，若小廉曲謹，是廉非清也。」時道周所對不合，帝屢駁之，道周復曰：「惟孝弟之人始能經綸天下，發育萬物；不孝不弟者，根本既無，安有枝葉。」嗣昌出奏曰：「臣不生空桑，豈不知父母，顧臣既以身許國，又為□子，知君臣固在父子前，況古為列國之君臣，可去此適彼，今則一統之君臣，無所逃於天地之間。且仁不遺親，義不後君，二者以傳重臣，前四疏力辭，聖諭臣中有如制守之語，會有抗疏為臣代請，臣遂言之。抵乎鄉閭道周人品學術，為人宗師，乃不如鄭鄤。」帝曰：「然，朕正擬問之。」乃問道周曰：「古人心無所為，今則各有所主，故孟子欲正人心，息邪說。古之邪說別為一教，今則直附於聖賢經傳中，係世道人心更大。且謂言不如鄭鄤，何也？」對曰：「臣言文章不如鄤。」帝曰：「章子不得於父，豈鄤杖母者比？」道周言不能應，且遂謂曰：「章子必□。」帝曰：「陳新甲何以走邪徑，托捷足？且□言□莫容悅，即賄於執者耶？」道周不能對，復曰：「人心邪則行徑皆邪。」帝曰：「喪固凶禮，豈遭凶者即凶人，盡不祥之人？」道周曰：「古三年喪，君命不過其門，自謂凶服不祥，故軍旅無所而出，奪情在疆外則可，朝中則不可。」帝曰：「人既可用，何分內外？」道周曰：「我朝自羅倫論奪情，前後五十餘人多在邊，故嗣昌在邊則可，在中樞則不可；在中樞猶可，在

政府則不可，止嗣昌一人尚可，又呼朋引類，竟成一□□世界，若不可。帝又詰問久之，帝曰：少正卯當時亦稱聞人，止因言偽而辯，行僻而堅，不免聖人之誅，今人多類此。道周曰：少正卯心術不正，臣心正無一毫私。帝怒。有間，令出候旨。道周曰：臣今日不盡言，臣負陛下；陛下今日殺臣，陛下負臣。帝曰：爾一生學問止成佞耳。叱之退。道周叩首起，復跪奏：臣敢將忠佞二字剖析言之。夫人在君父前，獨立敢言為佞，豈在君父前讒諂面諛為忠耶？忠佞不別，邪正淆矣，何以致治？帝曰：固也，非朕漫加爾以佞，但所問在此，所答在彼，非佞而何？再叱之退。顧謂嗣昌曰：甚矣人心之偷也！道周恣肆如此，其能免乎？乃召文武諸臣，咸聆戒諭而退。是時帝方憂兵事，謂可屬大事者惟嗣昌，破格用之。道周守經，失帝意；及奏對，又不遜。帝怒甚，欲加以重罪，憚其名高，未敢決。會□子同升、士春□□，而部□道周□□□，嗣昌□遣周□則給己□□舞□。時□□人劾道周者，刑部主事張若麒謀改兵部，遂上疏詆道周。帝即傳諭廷臣毋□道周，劾持相朋黨，尸數百言。乙丑，貶道周六秩，為江西按察司照磨，同升福建按察司知事，士春廣東布政司照磨。□南京國子監丞□□，浙江按察司照磨□而若麒果得兵部。同升□叔子，士春用□得世□。已而南京御史成勇言嗣昌清議不□，名教不□，為世公論不□，臣□□□史□帝□疏大怒，逮勇□治。給事中上□言：臣十一年□外□□十日□□無權可招，無顧可納，不知有□。帝怒，戍勇寧波衛。范景文倡□□等疏救道周等，帝詰，景文自引罪，且以□□會同□言，又削□。先是，嗣昌疏□諸□滋蔑有乘天□□保天下□□□□上刑部禮部侍郎□□□□言其□引不倫，與嗣昌人□□，嗣昌□□□諸□臣所攻□□□□□□附馬都尉王□有罪，□□□□嗣昌□之，□削其籍。可南總兵官張□任□□□□□□趙□山台，左良玉□□□汝才、李萬慶及□□□□□□王，大敗之，追奔五十里，斬首一千四百有奇，□□。

□□□帝大星□□遂平。八月戊戌，以災異屢見，□居齋宮，□廷臣修省。癸丑，□□致仕。戊午，停刑。河南賊十三部，□□□之□□□而西，□□□□□□十里，□傳庭奸曰：天下大□盡在此矣。我出□其西，□□□其東，賊不□則□，此賊平，天下無賊矣。張獻忠郎但伏，無能為也。遂引兵東，大敗賊，□□□□山，□其□而東。傳庭自□以西賊□甚，以熊文燦招降手□上言：旦夕且降。傳庭曰：獻忠日就□，公言撫而日攻堡，□□不已，是偽也。降即解甲來，有說郎非□降者，明日傳兵矣。明日□甲而出，得文燦□於途中，曰：毋沮我撫功。又使□□□嗣昌手□亦云。傳庭怏怏，撤兵還，然賊迄不能□□。兩□文□□□□傳庭大□□王文清等，二戰二敗之，□乃走自陳州。抵□□□傳庭□□□大功，其將校□本旨□□，嗣昌稱抑之，不□□。傳庭以□上文□於部，嗣昌日稱之。九月，□□山西□□。熊文□文□□□□分□□□□□□□□□□，文□□分兵，虜九□曰：兵分則力□，一失利，全□□□，莫若□□其力而合□之。□□□，乃以□□□大□監左□王□洪範□以過□刻孔貞□監副將□在□□戰於□□□大□之，斬首二千餘級，□皮□□□□相□九□未□州。李萬慶□□三□走大□□□□□□中□□□□瓦子坡□□□□之，賊□□□□□□入大□山，□其妻子。□□□□大山西□□□□。昇十上疏乞□，□□命□□□代□□新甲□□□□至。辛巳，□大清兵入□子□□山口，□□□□侍郎吳阿衡□□，不能□，敗死。副總兵□宗文力戰死。大清兵□正□至□城，□□石匣，□於牛□，□未京師。□□召□□□□及宣府總兵官楊國柱、大同總兵官王樸、山西總兵官虎大威，又召洪承□、孫傳庭□□□□□如左光先□入□□傳師□入衛，□□□衣□督師，乃□□□□□□□非□□才□心□□，□不□□□□自□父□逝。其從□□傳□□五官，并□□□□以□十之□□□三□上□□□□

不[illegible]兵[illegible]全[illegible]不[illegible]已開高[illegible]亦[illegible]其[illegible]所[illegible]曰[illegible]二
人[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]也人臣[illegible]安有[illegible]亦欲子[illegible]以分[illegible]
耶[illegible]心若此安可[illegible]他日必[illegible]之時[illegible]
開之[illegible]曰[illegible]不得[illegible]分一不[illegible]
[illegible]冬十月癸巳帝召[illegible]方略[illegible]曰臣[illegible]帝命
[illegible]又曰[illegible]其出[illegible]甲午
[illegible]日[illegible]二[illegible]方[illegible]天下[illegible]兵
[illegible]之[illegible]左右[illegible]行[illegible]中[illegible]全二
[illegible]明日又[illegible]太[illegible]子[illegible]五百[illegible]
[illegible]分兵[illegible]宜大山[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]天下兵[illegible]不及二[illegible]
人[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]下[illegible]安[illegible]
[illegible]公[illegible]
[illegible]安能知人又言[illegible]中[illegible]非一曰[illegible]
[illegible]本兵[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]人[illegible]甲[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]
列[illegible]外[illegible]其[illegible]可行[illegible]
下古以[illegible]天下而[illegible]
又言[illegible]兵[illegible]今之兵[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]安民[illegible]明示法令[illegible]能用命[illegible]大[illegible]則死
[illegible]以[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]其言　[illegible]自[illegible]白
[illegible]出[illegible]令[illegible]兵[illegible]二[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]入伏大[illegible]用大[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]女[illegible]臣[illegible]十八[illegible]
[illegible]山中[illegible]　十一月[illegible]日中[illegible]子[illegible]日入時

日[illegible]曰　[illegible]才[illegible]入[illegible]以[illegible]
己[illegible]九[illegible]之[illegible]卯太和山[illegible]太[illegible]文[illegible]之
[illegible]才及一[illegible]小[illegible]王一[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]王[illegible]五[illegible]臣[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]天王[illegible]才[illegible]之[illegible]可之[illegible]
[illegible]知[illegible]入[illegible]才[illegible]
才乃[illegible]上[illegible]而[illegible]之
[illegible]才[illegible]不[illegible]甲[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]本[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]言不[illegible]曰止[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]及[illegible]大[illegible]之
[illegible]以入[illegible]子[illegible]心[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]才[illegible]文[illegible]
[illegible]保定[illegible]兵[illegible]
不用[illegible]武[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]史[illegible]
臣[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]知兵大[illegible]小[illegible]兵[illegible]　[illegible]
[illegible]上下[illegible]兵[illegible]中[illegible]
五日內[illegible]方略從之
大清兵[illegible]不[illegible]兵部主事[illegible]曰此[illegible]至[illegible]
卯[illegible]南下[illegible]二日[illegible]古兵[illegible]山口入
大清兵[illegible]日[illegible]下分二路一由[illegible]攻[illegible]一由[illegible]攻[illegible]一[illegible]定[illegible]
攻安[illegible]保定[illegible]兵[illegible]守不攻而去丁卯攻[illegible]仕大
[illegible]十[illegible]宗[illegible]人[illegible]守
大清兵[illegible]引去[illegible]二[illegible]之二日[illegible]
[illegible]合[illegible]而死年七十有大子

覆宣鎮守將楊國柱用戊申孫傳庭爲兵部侍郎代象昇督諸鎮援軍
騎何方銳陳新甲與傳庭相倚仗終不敢戰傳庭抵近郊與嗣昌不
協又與起潛忤被旨切責不得朝京師出承宣至於帝且命陛見傳
庭不能無觖望大戒國柱當坐罪宇亮傳庭皆言其事入覲非路
敵退俗者比乞令立功自贖帝不從李解其任尋令從軍嗣昌
表諸將毋輕戰諸將本恇怯悉藉口持重觀望者其後嗣諸郡兼被
兵長吏多望風遁失城四十有八嗣昌據軍中報請旨授方略比下
軍前則機宜已變進止乖違事益棘知州則深州孫士美知縣則
任邱白慧元饒陽賈承宗靈壽馮俊文安王鼎鼐新河倪
寶璽山陝鼓固城王九鼎高邑張文炳饒陽錢珍厚定興韓繼鼎具
鉅鹿薛一中南宮傅則益新樂馬大雄吳橋劉廷訓臨城張鉞鄉官
實則侍郎馬從聘員外郎耿應禎任邱員外郎按察使李補宇臨城則知
府新吉雲需縣則員外郎李崇德容陽則知縣戴克家皆死之士美
一家死者十二人鄉元一門俱死從聘二子楊子某皆從死補宇
家從死者亦數人事聞贈兵部尚書饒介孜等卹有差吳橋
知縣李秦隆等十八人棄城皆坐死嗣昌以三帥數罪視事山東侍郎
嗣昌無以應起潛擁兵臨清不敢戰祖寬倪寵劉澤清
等赴援皆逗遛不進
大清兵徇下州縣十有六遂臨濟南張秉文等分門守死晝夜不解
甲援兵竟無至者
十二年春正月乙未朔以時事多艱卻廷臣賀庚申
大清兵入濟南城德王由樞被執秉文戰死宋學朱周之訓鄧謙
世顯及濟南知府苟好善同知陳虞孕通判熊烈獻歷城知縣韓承
宣並死之兵部主事劉大年事使道歷城亦抗節死秉文妻方妾陳
並投大明湖死之訓闔門皆死謙族黨從死者四十餘人烈獻二
子俱死承宣闔從孫世妻妾皆從死舉人劉化光及子舉人某某皆

力戰死戊辰孫傳庭會師十八萬於晉州丁亥追遊騎北抵冀州
知縣臨邑宋希堯曹平張創皆社千伯禮城武城李承芳邱縣某重
先及臨縣故御史李中馥皆城破死之言官交章劾嗣昌經略臣
兵少力弱不敢居守傳之功不敢任其清之罪請以總督勳朝廷
以棟梓盟父母帝不從億下似己拉昉承宗州鄉勤傳庭錢謙保
定山東河南宇亮至天津循諸將追敵不踰之因及劉光祚逗遛非
縣國觀方與嗣昌謀爲宇亮地屬旨卑放新光祚此旨下光祚適有
武清之捷宇亮乃舉光祚武清戰勝狀且殺之宥帥上武清捷音國觀
乃擬敕旨曹以前後矛盾下九卿科道議首輔論宇亮抑弄國憲大不
敬宇亮坐罪部議落職閑住陳祖新沈迅復重劾之改擬削籍二月
乙未帝罷宇亮令戴罪圖功事平再議光祚給事國觀以爲首輔左
良玉帥降將劉國能入援詔還討河南賊命兵部擇民能官錄其部
下將士曰張獻忠能立功視此良玉兵過壩頭河鎮大掠掠九鎮以
聞詔令贖罪
大清兵北歸至渾河值水漲命王樸曹變蛟等扼之俱不敢擊
已而變蛟及賀人龍戰太平砦北小有斬獲二月丙寅
大清兵出青山口總督劉宇亮巡按御史劉呈瑞劾陳新甲前後逗撓
新甲歷陳功狀且言呈瑞按兵不附給事中李希沆言聖明御極
以來北兵三至己巳之罪未正致有丙子丙子之罪未正致有今日
歸使嗣昌御史王志舉亦劾嗣昌誤國四大罪請用丁汝夔故
事帝怒謫希沆奪志舉官調楊廷麟於外初帝以嗣昌才而用
之非廷臣意知其必有言言者輒斥嗣昌頗有罪帝又數延言官中
外益不平嗣昌亦不自安屢疏引罪乃發敕罰帶俸辦事先是京師被
兵樞臣皆坐罪及是亡七十餘城而帝眷嗣昌不衰嗣昌欲衰留秦
兵之入援者守薊遼傳庭曰秦軍不可留也留則賊勢張無益於邊
是代賊撤兵也秦軍妻子俱在秦兵日以殺賊爲利久留於邊非擁

則遠不復為吾用，必[illegible]賊用是[illegible]民使從賊也，安危之機，不可不[illegible]
也。[illegible]不[illegible]之不能得不[illegible]耳[illegible]。　丙子，加上孝純
皇太后尊諡，詔天下。　初，帝[illegible]用不足，[illegible]借助，言往往外[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]任之在內[illegible]，非[illegible]不可，因以武清侯李[illegible]
[illegible]定太后兄孫，帝曾祖母家也。[illegible]兄[illegible]臣[illegible]言父
[illegible]四十萬，臣[illegible]其半[illegible]以佐[illegible]，帝初未允，因[illegible]言[illegible]備
所言四十萬者不[illegible]則勒期[illegible]追[illegible]
什[illegible]遣[illegible]之示，無所[illegible]定伯[illegible]后父[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]死，有司追不已，[illegible]自[illegible]因[illegible]五
子[illegible]交通宦官[illegible]孝定太后已[illegible]九[illegible]中[illegible]帝
[illegible]外家[illegible]子[illegible]五子[illegible]帝大[illegible]
[illegible]七歲兒[illegible]所納金[illegible]而[illegible]甚。　[illegible]佑之下[illegible]
也中官[illegible]佑，今其上疏[illegible]而已[illegible]中[illegible]可[illegible]官[illegible]
佑不[illegible]佑上[illegible]
帝[illegible]以[illegible]杖六十[illegible]而卒。
大清以重兵攻松山[illegible]城中人[illegible]以[illegible]副[illegible]兵
[illegible]出兵[illegible]乃以木石[illegible]
大清兵[illegible]分攻塔山連山而[illegible]分[illegible]大[illegible]多方
拒守[illegible]不下[illegible]大[illegible]立[illegible]兵官[illegible]
山[illegible]方一[illegible]兵[illegible]副[illegible]行至呂洪
山[illegible]伏一[illegible]令任松山[illegible]至[illegible]坐[illegible]
從官李[illegible]曰[illegible]城中人[illegible]守[illegible]日至[illegible]城下[illegible]
城中守[illegible]　[illegible]四月[illegible]一[illegible]帝[illegible]
其[illegible]大[illegible]任戊申[illegible]任[illegible]布衣[illegible]
東[illegible]其子上[illegible]不能[illegible]　[illegible]文[illegible]官　左[illegible]玉[illegible]
[illegible]平[illegible]大敗[illegible]而[illegible]天王已死[illegible]

[illegible]伏牛山[illegible]連[illegible]文[illegible]五
[illegible]之[illegible]分二[illegible]入二山[illegible]王[illegible]死文[illegible]
收一[illegible]令[illegible]張任[illegible]之內[illegible]在[illegible]四
[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]
金[illegible]之兵[illegible]宋[illegible]可[illegible]副[illegible]亦至
[illegible]七里河分[illegible]大[illegible]以二十[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]以[illegible]內[illegible]四
千人進[illegible]大[illegible]世[illegible]士[illegible]金[illegible]忠
[illegible]降[illegible]而[illegible]才[illegible]王[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]大[illegible]文[illegible]上[illegible]臣兵[illegible]一
[illegible]十二[illegible]左[illegible]光[illegible]二[illegible]大[illegible]可[illegible]月平也帝[illegible]
[illegible]之。　五月甲子，[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]明[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]
[illegible]部[illegible]大[illegible]
知[illegible]中[illegible]四[illegible]知[illegible]帝
[illegible]力[illegible]臣所[illegible]帝[illegible]力[illegible]之[illegible]用
[illegible]文武諸臣[illegible]五等，曰守
[illegible]失[illegible]日[illegible]比[illegible]
天[illegible]平山[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]
分[illegible]州[illegible]二十二人[illegible]守
[illegible]四川[illegible]宗[illegible]白
代。　[illegible]兵[illegible]人[illegible]十萬人[illegible]文[illegible]中外[illegible]人白
[illegible]之[illegible]而二[illegible]兵
[illegible]十[illegible]帥多[illegible]山中
[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]城[illegible]
[illegible]治甲[illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible]

[illegible]所之[illegible]以[illegible]不反[illegible]之曰[illegible]所[illegible]天子[illegible]以百口[illegible]立功[illegible]不[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]新之[illegible]口[illegible]之[illegible]乙[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]才子[illegible]光以[illegible]大[illegible]所[illegible]才[illegible]反[illegible]夫[illegible]而[illegible]止二百[illegible]以守乃[illegible]汝才曰若不[illegible]火[illegible]汝才[illegible]而[illegible]上天[illegible]凡十四[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]汝才兵[illegible]二[illegible]乃[illegible]白[illegible]以城[illegible]保[illegible]又以大[illegible]入[illegible]之[illegible]且守月[illegible]五曰[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]之又[illegible]用[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]一[illegible]北門[illegible]汝才入[illegible]死大[illegible]汝才[illegible]又[illegible]安[illegible]此之[illegible]一[illegible]一守[illegible]以[illegible]下[illegible]所[illegible]中[illegible]之[illegible]去[illegible]以[illegible]百己之[illegible]上[illegible]日[illegible]而[illegible]其家曰不[illegible]兵[illegible]一人[illegible]大[illegible]州子[illegible]日[illegible]又以[illegible]中[illegible]所[illegible]相[illegible]以[illegible]去[illegible]九[illegible]王[illegible]不[illegible]久之亦去[illegible]以[illegible]二心[illegible]大[illegible]文[illegible]官[illegible]其文[illegible]之[illegible]也[illegible]百年[illegible]由[illegible]大計[illegible]大[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]乙[illegible]一[illegible]下[illegible]一[illegible]大月[illegible]內山[illegible]河[illegible]山[illegible]大同山西[illegible]七千二[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]二[illegible]司四[illegible]人[illegible]二人[illegible]上[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]文[illegible]正官[illegible]兵[illegible]州七百[illegible]百[illegible]上才[illegible]工部侍郎[illegible]官其不[illegible]以[illegible]山[illegible]之[illegible]一年而[illegible]而[illegible]出[illegible]上[illegible]有力[illegible]四[illegible]曰[illegible]耳[illegible]之乃[illegible]七百二十[illegible]今[illegible]子[illegible]有[illegible]民兵[illegible]所其[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]州[illegible]民兵[illegible]民[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]世[illegible]兵[illegible]天下[illegible]之[illegible]加[illegible]此[illegible]止一百八十[illegible]今加[illegible]至九百[illegible]二百二十[illegible]七百二十[illegible]自古有一年而[illegible]一千[illegible]以[illegible]又[illegible]二千[illegible]以[illegible]子不[illegible]文[illegible]方孔[illegible]士[illegible]安[illegible]丁[illegible]兵[illegible]而[illegible]主[illegible]兵[illegible]孔[illegible]乃

賊[illegible]湯[illegible]守承天，[illegible][illegible]而江[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]未時國原[illegible]城，軍[illegible]三[illegible]兵左光先[illegible][illegible][illegible]科[illegible]入[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible]中道遇[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之不[illegible]各[illegible]收兵丙[illegible]帝不許，乃[illegible]賀人龍及副將李[illegible]奇等軍[illegible]西安[illegible][illegible]成[illegible][illegible][illegible]度大[illegible]出[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]之。令曰：「[illegible][illegible]自[illegible]」，乃由[illegible]附走突武[illegible]往[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之自[illegible][illegible]去。秋七月，[illegible][illegible][illegible]合[illegible]汝才去，[illegible][illegible]西走，左良玉[illegible][illegible]之令[illegible][illegible][illegible]先[illegible]，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]八十里至[illegible][illegible]山[illegible]，[illegible]食[illegible][illegible][illegible]良[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]數[illegible][illegible]上，[illegible]伏兵四[illegible][illegible][illegible]足[illegible][illegible][illegible]刀[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]追[illegible][illegible][illegible]民久之矣。[illegible][illegible][illegible]以死，良玉大敗，[illegible][illegible][illegible]得印信[illegible]矣。[illegible][illegible][illegible]十萬[illegible][illegible][illegible]府[illegible][illegible]人。八月癸巳，[illegible][illegible][illegible]等二十三人俱[illegible]市[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]刑[illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]永木[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]有功[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]又[illegible]不之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大辟。己亥，免[illegible][illegible]等四十州縣去年田租之半。[illegible]宗龍入[illegible]兵部尚[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible]帝[illegible]曰[illegible]失[illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]主，知宗龍[illegible]忠，不能[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入見[illegible][illegible]言民[illegible][illegible][illegible]子可加兵亦不必[illegible]帝[illegible][illegible]之宗龍[illegible][illegible]不已。帝[illegible][illegible]曰：「[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]耳。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]臣云宗龍[illegible][illegible]兩所言[illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible]何也？」自是所[illegible][illegible][illegible]多中[illegible]。京[illegible][illegible]兵官[illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible]得功、副將[illegible]用[illegible]吉[illegible]征剿，元[illegible][illegible]九[illegible]仍[illegible]其軍。[illegible]元[illegible]至[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]光[illegible][illegible]淅川之[illegible]村[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]江[illegible][illegible][illegible]淅川，知[illegible][illegible]守[illegible][illegible][illegible]其[illegible]許可[illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible]改世三、可[illegible][illegible][illegible]世子世可[illegible]夜[illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible]玉所[illegible][illegible]，本[illegible][illegible]元得功[illegible]氏[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]令[illegible]吉[illegible]分道，別[illegible]之能文[illegible]所[illegible][illegible]山[illegible]軍亦至。[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]力戰，卜[illegible]河口，可[illegible]敗，呼曰：「[illegible][illegible]許王約[illegible][illegible]我也。」今[illegible][illegible][illegible]吉[illegible][illegible][illegible]之，[illegible]元得功[illegible]兵王[illegible][illegible]敗，分[illegible][illegible]北[illegible]山用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元帥文[illegible][illegible][illegible]兩[illegible]功帥副將林[illegible][illegible]戰其北河南兵又[illegible][illegible][illegible]關，[illegible]遂大敗，光玉[illegible]免，元[illegible]至[illegible][illegible]除可[illegible]可[illegible]

[illegible]，[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]先[illegible][illegible]功二千人。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]汝才[illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible]侍郎[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]安[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]山[illegible]太平[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]四川[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王之令方[illegible]安分[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible][illegible]山[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]左良玉三[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]向[illegible][illegible][illegible]宋[illegible]西[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分[illegible]之[illegible]今[illegible]流[illegible][illegible]各[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四川[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]十二月[illegible]功因[illegible]方孔炤[illegible]代文[illegible][illegible]不用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大悅[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]尚方[illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]九月乙卯朔，召[illegible][illegible][illegible]吉[illegible]言不[illegible][illegible][illegible]臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]帝曰[illegible]能[illegible]此[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible]白金百、大紅[illegible]四[illegible][illegible]斗牛[illegible]一[illegible]功[illegible]四[illegible][illegible][illegible]千五百[illegible][illegible]千[illegible][illegible]七[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]左良玉[illegible]大[illegible]才，兵亦可用。[illegible][illegible][illegible]可。戊午，[illegible]召[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]手[illegible]二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]打[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]二日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入文[illegible][illegible]文[illegible]言[illegible][illegible]不至[illegible]六十[illegible][illegible][illegible]所加[illegible]本以[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible]帝[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]廷臣亦[illegible]言及之[illegible][illegible]。十月甲[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]二[illegible]方孔炤、左良玉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]令孔炤仍[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]能[illegible]守[illegible][illegible]。丙戌，[illegible][illegible]見。己丑，[illegible]刑丙[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。甲午，左良玉[illegible]平[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible]道[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。[illegible]一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]沈邱[illegible][illegible]城之[illegible]兆山副將[illegible][illegible]壕、[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]山行九十里，及其[illegible]先[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible]者二人，追奔四十里，斬首千七百五十，[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。丙申，欽定保民四事，全[illegible]成[illegible]有天下。

大清兵攻[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]會[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible][illegible][illegible]丁[illegible]十人，出[illegible]北[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時矢[illegible]力[illegible][illegible]二子俱死，帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]承[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守松山，兵不[illegible]三千，乃[illegible]力[illegible][illegible][illegible]本保[illegible]

賊非其才力能也以事權不一而人心異也近撫任大將兵近
寓人反覆從令非其才力短也由行伍紛紜號令難齊而人心不一
也乞自今設遣官節制之法凡遇督守城及統兵出戰惟總兵官令
是聽帝郎允行　十一月辛巳祀天於南郊　執文燦逮至下獄
[illegible]世王王國寧以賊衆千人[illegible]楊嗣昌受之處其妻子[illegible]城　十
二月督兵官賀人龍[illegible]張獻忠於[illegible]安大破之[illegible]將走竹山竹溪
[illegible]嗣昌令[illegible]吉至化石衛[illegible]其[illegible]嗣昌以[illegible]地[illegible]賊[illegible]
賊[illegible]使入蜀[illegible]險阻賊不得逞諸軍合而擊之可[illegible]又[illegible]會兵
[illegible]賊[illegible]已用[illegible]中兵自[illegible]不支
[illegible]曰令甲大一城巡撫[illegible]本以[illegible]賊[illegible]教我[illegible]之
不能徒　[illegible]方孔炤[illegible]世[illegible]及荊門守[illegible]安
鄖會川沅兵[illegible]至[illegible]見[illegible]險[illegible]召[illegible]而[illegible]鄖由
祚[illegible]世用由[illegible]已兩道[illegible]入蜀至[illegible]會兵[illegible]汝才[illegible]相
聞之[illegible]道兵[illegible]以道[illegible]不能[illegible]世[illegible]
久[illegible]走[illegible]地無水十[illegible]賊至兩[illegible]世[illegible]安[illegible]
死　[illegible]兵食不[illegible]動[illegible]宗[illegible]不任宗龍亦動[illegible]
國家不能[illegible]以[illegible]廷臣[illegible]用[illegible]
兵官高[illegible]又[illegible]法宗龍不即[illegible]帝[illegible]以抗旨令對
廿丙午宗[illegible]上[illegible]以[illegible]下之[illegible]法司[illegible]帝不許[illegible]
之死
十二年春正月召[illegible]大[illegible]兵部[illegible]自[illegible]初[illegible]
[illegible]乙[illegible]至[illegible]兵[illegible]方[illegible]大臣[illegible]中[illegible]甲[illegible]之新
[illegible]十[illegible]中吉天[illegible]山[illegible]兵[illegible]州[illegible]帝[illegible]采
用之　[illegible]王[illegible]方孔炤[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]久任[illegible]下[illegible]而[illegible]世[illegible]
[illegible]又[illegible]孔炤[illegible]文[illegible]之[illegible]其[illegible]中[illegible]孔炤

下[illegible]賊分[illegible]三西則[illegible]才[illegible]一[illegible]左金王[illegible]四[illegible]
及[illegible]汝才[illegible]十[illegible]房[illegible]道[illegible]
[illegible]乃以[illegible]前[illegible]五省[illegible]合及弓刀火[illegible]方[illegible]
而[illegible]之[illegible]兵而[illegible]非[illegible]合者不得[illegible]江[illegible]
到[illegible]十[illegible]天[illegible]以[illegible]元[illegible]以京[illegible]
[illegible]荊門[illegible]州[illegible]官[illegible]元吉[illegible]前[illegible]紀以[illegible]
玩[illegible]志[illegible]明[illegible]太白以[illegible]而今左良玉[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]天王[illegible]西安[illegible]
[illegible]四川　四月乙酉[illegible]　戊子[illegible]　癸卯[illegible]山
[illegible]　左良玉[illegible]賊[illegible]
[illegible]入蜀[illegible]之[illegible]人龍[illegible]入蜀而
令良玉駐兵[illegible]平[illegible]動良玉不從[illegible]良玉曰賊[illegible]
不[illegible]入川仍[illegible]走死[illegible]從[illegible]西[illegible]入川[illegible]一賊[illegible]
疾[illegible]平利仍入竹房[illegible]何以[illegible]不[illegible]入[illegible]合[illegible]以
[illegible]且賊入川則[illegible]可因[illegible]則[illegible]可[illegible]其[illegible]明
大[illegible]也良玉[illegible]曰[illegible]地[illegible]任其[illegible]
然夫兵合則[illegible]分則[illegible]今已[illegible]守[illegible]若[illegible]分二千人
入[illegible]駐[illegible]平兵力已[illegible]賊來能[illegible]之耶今[illegible]出其不[illegible]攻之一
大[illegible]白[illegible]何[illegible]人[illegible]何得[illegible]兵[illegible]之
於[illegible]在[illegible]之於右[illegible]不得[illegible]若[illegible]且[illegible]
[illegible]不相下[illegible]而[illegible]內相[illegible]其[illegible]立[illegible]力不能[illegible]而
良玉[illegible]之時[illegible]太平大竹[illegible]良玉駐[illegible]之[illegible]二
月丙辰[illegible]引其兵來[illegible]九[illegible]山[illegible]之良
玉[illegible]山下賊已[illegible]山[illegible]良玉下[illegible]久之曰吾知
所以[illegible]分所[illegible]三已[illegible]其二[illegible]其一令日[illegible]而
上戊午[illegible]不可[illegible]久之賊大潰[illegible]二千六百

二十里墜澗者無算追奔四十里良玉兵斬掃地王曹威白馬鄧天王等渠魁十六人獻忠妻妾亦被擒人龍等降賊將二十五人獻大懼偕賊出降獻忠走歸州參將張應元汪之鳳追敗之水右壩獻其軍帥副總兵張令方國安又敗獻忠於盤藤千江河大破之是月也帝念嗣昌督師勞苦而犒師賜斗牛衣良馬金鈔各一使者甫出國門而捷音至大悅再賜嗣昌大紅蟒衣千犒師加嗣昌良玉太子少保增俸蔭一秩　戊寅以久旱求直言　二月甲申朔雨　丙戌大風霾詔清刑獄帝方憂旱霾之不止給事中左懋第言去秋星變朝停刑而夕即滅今者下詔旨陛下有其文未修其實乎夫雨暘之加原非得已乃明旨減兵以省餉天下共知之而催餉猶未也何也請自今因兵會餉須使天下知與加之數官吏無所逞其奸以信陛下之明詔而刑獄關以寬屈之疑信定諸囚之死生請敕於心與疑信半者從從輕典庶可以回天變乎且陛下屢布大臣四方死者猶枕藉請賑未見寬止何也由選擇者止一二存留之賦有司迫考成催徵未敢緩耳以責於所詢得條責小民詔諭有司憂於事以教著參致帝然之是歲上災七十五州縣新舊練三餉並停中災六十八州縣止徵新餉下災二十八州縣秋成帶徵　戊子罷各鎮內臣召士張黌試帝思得異才丙申復召四十八人於文華殿問今日內外交訌何以報讎雪恥黌陳以私取勝又言敘十一年守通州功帝嘉之擢第一　戊戌振畿內饑　丁未免河北三府逋賦　嗣獻忠竄柯家坪其地亂峯錯峙箐深道險張令帥兵追及之分其下為五敢勇爭利方國安縱後距仙寺得去令獨深入被圍居絕險中圍射賊營壘弦斷者甚衆水道亦絕竹天雨以濟圍終不解監軍僉事張克儉言於嗣昌檄張令精兵其營之急令賀應元汪之鳳從八台山進賀人龍李國奇從漢口會進已應元等先至令方與賊戰呼聲動山谷應元等擊之內外夾擊賊乃敗去令與賊鏖戰相持十三日所殺傷過當其卒僅五千耳獻忠帥千餘騎逃入興山歸州之山中人龍國奇及高傑追敗之興寺豐井五日三捷先後所斬首千五百級其黨順天王一條龍一隻虎皆降　夏四月左良玉進屯興安平利諸山連營百里諸將環山陳圍而不攻獻忠因得與山民市鹽芻米酪收潰散　閏月丁酉都御史解學龍擢南京兵部侍郎將解任遵例薦所部官推獎按察司經歷黃道周甚至故事但下所司帝亦不覺閱大學士魏照乘擬旨言學龍道周黨邪亂政帝遂發怒立削學龍道周籍庚午逮之繫至下刑部獄責以黨邪亂政並杖八十充軍與同謀經修曹文煥吏部主事陳天定工部司務董養河中書舍人文震亨並罪之獄　己卯謝陞為禮部尚書禮部侍郎陳演以原官兼東閣大學士用推帝親閱廷臣每輕發策以所行事詢能否演屬吏章學士諸執中官嫌御帝所欲問數事密持應對獨稱旨遂有是命　帝以考選止及進士特命舉人貢生就試教職者從用為部寺司屬推官知縣凡二百六十二人號為庚辰特用劉之鳳之下獄也法司希指擬坐李精白於律未合尋中讒言擬侯鏡坐之鳳帝怒詰擬輕謂外致多之鳳上書自白極言防備可保原帝亦不省之鳳竟瘐死　羅汝才與登相復攻夔施州之河才合相勳兵南漳遠安間殺安撫官姚宗中赤大敗大昌犯巫山石陸女官秦良玉扼之五月汝才犯夔州良玉師至賊乃去尸蜀之屬兵獲斬首六百追敗之谷馬坪斬其魁山虎　田因紀處於北城陝戌撫明兆致仕　錦州從李沂不聞出師鄖陽總兵官孫吉桂王松吉開遼東總兵官劉肇基救出之殺十卒千八　八月辛丑朔羅汝才與登相越巴霧河犯開縣秦良玉合總兵官鄭嘉棟大敗之譚家坪又破之仙寺嶺良玉擒汝才大將東山虎其渠副塌天賀人龍擊之馬家寨共斬首千二百汝才偕過天星小秦王東走大寧從相賊聞報而西自是二賊始分人龍及李國奇又追之不能及張獻

十臣與曹赤白旱山中汝才入[illegible]昌故道[illegible]而西[illegible]汝才
從[illegible]昌[illegible]巫山欲渡江[illegible]將[illegible]明[illegible]不[illegible]所扼
[illegible]主汝才與之合[illegible]數[illegible]江[illegible]不[illegible]
敗之賊[illegible]江[illegible]
紅[illegible]平[illegible]巫開大[illegible]乃由[illegible]卜[illegible]
[illegible]州四川之大[illegible]大[illegible]有二十二隘口[illegible]
軍[illegible]兵力[illegible]守[illegible]州[illegible]官軍[illegible]攻之[illegible]曰[illegible]隘口不守
易[illegible]入戶也乃[illegible]及[illegible]甲[illegible]出[illegible]分守二[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]遣[illegible]節令[illegible]統其[illegible]去[illegible]入險守[illegible]
[illegible]士大[illegible]時[illegible]士[illegible]山谷[illegible]十二三來
兵之在荊門[illegible]兵之在[illegible]年[illegible]兵之在[illegible]久屯[illegible]
亡多[illegible]河大[illegible]人相食十[illegible]李[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]兵從之旬日間[illegible]所在[illegible]以聞帝[illegible]五[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]治王[illegible]承[illegible]兵[illegible]如[illegible]立功[illegible]
[illegible]以年[illegible]不許令[illegible]中留人[illegible]今[illegible]兵[illegible]
新[illegible]大竹[illegible]田相[illegible]乃下令[illegible]之賊中
[illegible]有才[illegible]自用[illegible]行必自[illegible]止千里
[illegible]坐失[illegible]之不納[illegible]用兵一[illegible]
平[illegible]此非[illegible]之不[illegible]正[illegible]心之太[illegible]天下[illegible]大[illegible]則
易[illegible]目則[illegible]況[illegible]今[illegible]千里[illegible]
一人文[illegible]往[illegible]月坐失[illegible]之不[illegible]
能自出奇者[illegible]山一役者必[illegible]今左[illegible]玉[illegible]守[illegible]安
[illegible]此[illegible]臣以[illegible]陛下之任[illegible]不必令其[illegible]同功[illegible]但[illegible]其
[illegible]之功[illegible]之[illegible]不必人人[illegible]以[illegible]
之[illegible]心有[illegible]自能決奇制[illegible]何至久延歲月老[illegible]
[illegible]功[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]石[illegible]五

[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]用[illegible]河[illegible]
[illegible]帝以山[illegible]
[illegible]其便令[illegible]之[illegible]二[illegible]木[illegible]百石[illegible]
[illegible]半月帝大[illegible]以[illegible]戶部[illegible]令往[illegible]
[illegible]初[illegible]自[illegible]至天[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]遣[illegible]其[illegible]庚午[illegible]國用[illegible]
[illegible]國[illegible]得志一[illegible]仁所[illegible]以[illegible]
守亦[illegible]如[illegible]初[illegible]信[illegible]之[illegible]
使[illegible]人[illegible]如[illegible]太[illegible]王[illegible]化[illegible]
[illegible]任中[illegible]王[illegible]而[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]下[illegible]人[illegible]下[illegible]
中[illegible]十[illegible]入己[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]及以少[illegible]士[illegible]田[illegible]
[illegible]明[illegible]自[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]各[illegible]而[illegible]子[illegible]
[illegible]則[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]主[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]臣[illegible]不[illegible]止
[illegible]名[illegible]上力[illegible]而不[illegible]六[illegible]
[illegible]死其家人[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]由[illegible]力[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]行人[illegible]及[illegible]己因其門人[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]一[illegible]料[illegible]下乃[illegible]手[illegible]
己[illegible]所[illegible]刑[illegible]丁[illegible]部[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]十五府九[illegible]公[illegible]

淳等不[illegible]令[illegible]仕[illegible]任[illegible]之[illegible]
給事中[illegible]不[illegible]各日[illegible]私狀而[illegible]
[illegible]帝不[illegible]於廷曰[illegible]何以[illegible]之[illegible]戶
[illegible]出[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]所[illegible]
[illegible]至[illegible]之[illegible]狀[illegible]及[illegible]司[illegible]刑部
[illegible]力[illegible]不
主事[illegible]十一人俱下[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]秋七月[illegible]乙丑[illegible]以前大學
[illegible]人[illegible]日[illegible]所[illegible]女[illegible]
先帝[illegible]天下以[illegible]大內[illegible]王府[illegible]百
[illegible]而令[illegible]手[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]士以[illegible]人心[illegible]不[illegible]乃[illegible]出私[illegible]
[illegible]中[illegible]相[illegible]才[illegible]三[illegible]三者[illegible]
一[illegible]及[illegible]四[illegible]才[illegible]中
[illegible]以[illegible]下之[illegible]才[illegible]山辛卯左
[illegible]元[illegible]及[illegible]王允[illegible]王之[illegible]孔[illegible]大
[illegible]之[illegible]二千三百生[illegible]五百[illegible]世王小[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]第一功[illegible]天[illegible]天[illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible]玉[illegible]十[illegible]王[illegible]去走
巫山於[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]元吉令川[illegible]守巴
巫[illegible]人[illegible]及[illegible]元[illegible]之[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]兵[illegible]左[illegible]山[illegible]兵[illegible]三
性[illegible]
大清兵[illegible]士[illegible]及松山杏山互有[illegible]
大清兵[illegible]州[illegible]兵入[illegible]留二桂
[illegible]松[illegible]不[illegible]兵狀　八月[illegible]江北[illegible]　楊[illegible]小

[illegible]王[illegible]世王[illegible]竹山中[illegible]死[illegible]
自[illegible]日[illegible]北[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]入其中[illegible]之上[illegible]可[illegible]不以[illegible]見
[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]入刀[illegible]二[illegible]守
[illegible]所[illegible]令[illegible]玉二[illegible]州[illegible]州[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]玉[illegible]之[illegible]玉[illegible]之曰邵公不知兵[illegible]一[illegible]
人[illegible]死[illegible]邵公同死[illegible]之[illegible]玉曰邵公[illegible]
自近去所[illegible]二四十里而[illegible]令守[illegible]利[illegible]
[illegible]巫[illegible]山[illegible]吾[illegible]下[illegible]令以[illegible]令[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]目[illegible]以[illegible]知之邵公不以此[illegible]山
[illegible]令[illegible]我而坐以[illegible]防此[illegible]也[illegible]元[illegible]之[illegible]同守[illegible]
州之土地[illegible]多[illegible]人[illegible]不手[illegible]未攻之[illegible]
[illegible]元力[illegible]分兵[illegible]山下[illegible]入其[illegible]元[illegible]出之[illegible]
山行[illegible]斗水[illegible]而死[illegible]大敗[illegible]才
[illegible]之合[illegible]大[illegible]元吉亦[illegible]巫山[illegible]相[illegible]
以大[illegible]上中下[illegible]水[illegible]持久乃[illegible]水[illegible]一
[illegible]以[illegible]仲[illegible]守之而[illegible]三[illegible]子[illegible]下[illegible]
各分兵三四百人以守元吉以分兵力[illegible]不[illegible]九月[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]三[illegible]仲[illegible]不能[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]元吉[illegible]分[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]
出[illegible]玉[illegible]令[illegible]竹[illegible]巴令力[illegible]中矢死[illegible]
[illegible]令年七十[illegible]上用五石[illegible]中必洞[illegible]中[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]之在[illegible]也[illegible]令[illegible]自成[illegible]自成出[illegible]西[illegible]
[illegible]自成於巴西[illegible]山中自成大困欲自[illegible]子[illegible]而止[illegible]
[illegible]多出[illegible]劉宗[illegible]工也[illegible]亦[illegible]自成步入[illegible]
而[illegible]曰人言我[illegible]天子[illegible]卜之下吉[illegible]以[illegible]宗[illegible]三卜三

肯宗敏還殺其兩妻謂自成曰吾死從君矣軍中壯士聞之亦多殺妻子願從者自成乃盡焚輜重輕騎由鄖均走　曹操敗於瑪瑙山大會兵萬餘寇鄖陽部　乙巳以[illegible]乃分為一入時又分為二　冬十月癸酉[illegible]　張獻忠陷大昌屯隊時食盡不克轉戰復敗所部三萬人略盡良玉單騎自鄖陽歸郡本家[illegible]計可得萬我自軍其手擇之宜獻忠賊嗣昌與己而會其勇嗣昌計不用行則時探上嗣[illegible]明兵所賊而過無人之境嗣昌傳檄郎中先賊失事自將兵太平達州[illegible]兵山河不能與河才自開縣可嗣昌督江嗣昌山諸將分將由入中賀人龍先遁指之後平百丈二賊賊走巴而之時戰小而副將賀部之將一川江師賊以賊成都御史將撤兵一兩賊皆江而賊台有士民哭送者道開至下孔中亦　十一月丁亥大將士於南亦至南京地震　嗣昌[illegible]保寧以諸軍止不一用猛如虎為正總兵張應元副之師[illegible]竹分遣諸將要害而元吉自閬追賊并將以待賊賊方安岳賊官軍且至猛如虎逐之元吉督元將安岳城下以撫其歸路時賊攻瀘江不克走綿竹嗣昌督諸將不會師賊轉掠至漢州去中江百里守將方國安畏之去賊遂掠什邡綿竹安縣德陽金堂間所至空城而遁金堂大賊遂由水道下瀘州資陽陷仁壽知縣劉三顧不屈死嗣昌檄諸將合擊皆遲留　十二月丁未朔督軍檄劾陣亡將　王陛彥禦未成帝以行輔臣郎

會陛彥以事市權使建議[illegible]　會遠庸之下獄世戶部主事蔣世秀建救之帝怒杖世秀白下獄御史監生涂仲吉等亦皆下獄刑部尚書李覺斯擬罪輕得罪仲吉以觸失竹降其名　嗣昌討之請居材治書四乃遣刑部世年是仲吉上書請詞臣郎以為封建而大暑其副封曰書了上論了可不本仲吉以[illegible]之副封事其官　嗣昌在重慶[illegible]下令有女子能斬獻忠者賞萬金爵侯翌日自重慶至重慶有令能斬嗣昌者賞白金三錢嗣昌驚賊左右皆賊的三日復至會所遠航復攻明三賀人龍不至今自賊再入川嗣昌檄督將無一會者初左良玉平賊將軍印嗣昌以今賀人龍約而人龍應賊所有功嗣昌私許人龍代良玉既以良玉瑪瑙山功猶人龍恃之人龍大恨具以前語告良玉良玉不內恨嗣昌嗣昌貌為之助未也良玉兩遣其屬元孔禧重書招良玉良玉曰我中在敵公見從公所督多到檄而獻部傳令單騎中賊公誠才久矣良玉之敵世之去幕元吉知良玉跋扈可使動嗣昌曰賊或東突不可無備宜令前軍趨梓潼扼歸路而身從閩道出梓潼併諸路以待賊嗣昌不用辛亥賊陷瀘州其地三面阻江惟立石站可北走元吉以賊居絕地將進大兵合擊其老營而伏兵寺東石嗚寺賊北走永川由賊而東跳之猛如虎至永川知縣已遁城中止存一二人如虎賊遣不可得夜宿西關空舍賊立石賊已先渡南遁走人能殺數城未遁死小市厥陽一水不暇賊復鐵成都走漢州德陽渡綿河入口那嗣昌令諸軍躡賊疾追毋任他逸諸將乃盡從瀘州躡賊後　李自成由湖廣走河南饑民從之者數萬遂陷宜陽殺知縣唐啟泰攻永寧知縣武大烈主簿魏國輔教諭任鑑清守備王正己百戶孫世英並不屈死萬安王采[illegible]不屈被執攻偃師知縣徐日泰大罵而死自成殺人甚眾

頗驕，目無巖，如財性猜忍，日殺人，斬足剖心為戲，所過民皆保塢壁不下。杞縣舉人李信者，逆案中尚書精白子也，嘗出粟振饑民，民德之，曰：「李公子活我。」會繩伎紅娘子反，擄信，強委身，信逃歸，官以為賊，囚獄中。紅娘子來救，饑民應之，共出信。盧氏舉人牛金星磨勘被斥，私入自成軍，為主謀，潛歸事洩，坐斬，已得末減。信、金星皆往投自成，自成大喜，改信名曰巖。金星又薦卜者宋獻策，獻策長三尺餘，上讖記云：「十八子，主神器。」自成大悅。巖因說曰：「取天下以人心為本，請勿殺人，收天下心。」自成從之，屠戮為減，又散所掠財物賑饑民，民受餉者不辨巖、自成也，雜呼曰：「李公子活我。」巖復造謠詞曰：「迎闖王，不納糧。」使兒童歌以相煽，從自成者日衆。

洪承疇甄別諸將，請解劉肇基任，代以王廷臣，遣左光先還陝西，代以白廣恩，部議咸從之。而請調旁近邊軍合關內外見卒十五萬人備戰守，用承疇言，師行糧從，必籌糧足支一歲，然後可議益兵。帝然之，敕所司速措給。檄楊國柱、王樸及密雲總兵官唐通各揀精兵赴援。

是年兩畿、山東、陝西、甘肅旱蝗，人相食。

明紀卷第五十五

明紀卷第五十六

如贈知府銜給[illegible]世職內閣候補中[illegible]孫男[illegible]增校

莊烈紀五 起[illegible]十四年[illegible]盡十五年[illegible]凡二年

十四年春正月辛巳，祈穀於南郊。楊嗣昌知賊必出川，親統舟師下雲陽，諸將陸行追賊。賊折而東，追歸路恭冬不可復過。總兵官猛如虎所部止六百騎，[illegible]左良玉部兵[illegible]，[illegible]如虎[illegible]掠[illegible]。[illegible]劉士杰勇敢，思立功，請[illegible]從賀[illegible]，[illegible]改[illegible]，[illegible]。山谷風雪中，咸[illegible]望，月[illegible]之，號[illegible]賀人龍兵已[illegible]歸，所恃上如虎。[illegible]萬元吉探[illegible]之，賊自巴州走達州，己丑，官軍追及[illegible]開縣之[illegible]。賊日晡兩作，諸將[illegible]之，猶結陣戰，士杰[illegible]以四[illegible]，[illegible]賊今[illegible]及之，[illegible]，[illegible]不能也。[illegible]先，如虎[illegible]諸軍[illegible]之，士杰所[illegible]中[illegible]。登高而望，見無[illegible]人[illegible]而[illegible]兵前部無[illegible]，獨士杰孤軍乃[illegible]。[illegible]行[illegible]谷中，[illegible]大呼[illegible]下，[illegible]士兵[illegible]，[illegible]士杰及[illegible]。如虎子先捷並戰死，如虎帥[illegible]力戰，[illegible]將[illegible]上馬，[illegible]。將[illegible]士死亡[illegible]，[illegible]不[illegible]，[illegible]中[illegible]川所[illegible]。[illegible]合[illegible]中[illegible]手[illegible]使十[illegible]。[illegible]兵[illegible]中[illegible]相[illegible]。[illegible]自[illegible]可[illegible]王[illegible]。東[illegible]部[illegible]門守[illegible]兵官王紹[illegible]，[illegible]引兵[illegible]王[illegible]紹禹等入[illegible]日丙[illegible]。[illegible]而出[illegible]入[illegible]部[illegible]。[illegible]城[illegible]開北門[illegible]。[illegible]非[illegible]名[illegible]。迎[illegible]寺，[illegible]日賊[illegible]而[illegible]。[illegible]之名福祿酒[illegible]。判白守文[illegible]張[illegible]。

鄧[illegible]行人王[illegible]人[illegible]並死之，兩承[illegible]。[illegible]口[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]即自[illegible]死，[illegible]妃[illegible]氏。[illegible]世子由[illegible]走[illegible]自[illegible]王[illegible]民火王宮三日不[illegible]。[illegible]知[illegible]朱[illegible]知[illegible]朱[illegible]丁[illegible]太[illegible]寺[illegible]。知州[illegible]作，皆以城陷死。[illegible]開[illegible]居[illegible]從東林[illegible]。[illegible]遣[illegible]東林[illegible]李[illegible]所取士張[illegible]世[illegible]。[illegible]東林[illegible]後[illegible]失[illegible]心[illegible]而[illegible]仁[illegible]主[illegible]相[illegible]。[illegible]嗣昌等[illegible]以[illegible]一[illegible]正人[illegible]三[illegible]。[illegible]之[illegible]延[illegible]公若[illegible]可[illegible]延[illegible]以[illegible]。[illegible]方[illegible]時[illegible]近[illegible]助[illegible]帝亦思用[illegible]臣二月[illegible]。[illegible]延[illegible]至[illegible]四[illegible]。己酉，詔以時[illegible]多[illegible]災[illegible]。[illegible]自[illegible]責[illegible]，[illegible]刑[illegible]等[illegible]。[illegible]御史[illegible]。[illegible]賊[illegible]張[illegible]中令[illegible]女才與相持，而自以[illegible]一[illegible]。[illegible]遣取其軍[illegible]陽近鄧用二[illegible]。[illegible]師[illegible]兵守[illegible]而信之之[illegible]。[illegible]大[illegible]官[illegible]曰[illegible]。[illegible]知府王承[illegible]切[illegible]。[illegible]承[illegible]年[illegible]。[illegible]入[illegible]賊[illegible]至鄧，及[illegible]。[illegible]日[illegible]。[illegible]今借王頭，俾嗣昌以陷[illegible]伏法。王努力[illegible]。[illegible]王[illegible]法，妃妻[illegible]死者四十三人[illegible]閣。[illegible]己[illegible]李自成[illegible]開[illegible]御史[illegible]。[illegible]守[illegible]金[illegible]。[illegible]五十[illegible]穴城，守者[illegible]以火[illegible]。

[illegible]

郎丁[illegible]兵部[illegible]三[illegible]

張獻忠陷隨州知州徐世淳力戰死[illegible]

五月[illegible]任 戊子[illegible]

[illegible]

大月[illegible]山東[illegible]

[illegible]七月己卯自成[illegible]攻之[illegible]大[illegible]二[illegible]

一將雖一[illegible]功千[illegible]遂去 張[illegible]攻[illegible]山才免去
攻[illegible]州[illegible]史三[illegible]作以[illegible]之副使高斗樞知府
分[illegible]王[illegible]其[illegible]分姬之[illegible]州降
者也[illegible]其下下亦[illegible]之用斗樞[illegible]其[illegible]招入[illegible]共守斗樞[illegible]元
善[illegible]元[illegible]是[illegible]之[illegible]至一[illegible]子[illegible]玉
[illegible]外[illegible]百 京師大疫[illegible]
[illegible]父母妻子之衣[illegible]郎[illegible]此
[illegible]以[illegible]導而安於無用抽去者又以[illegible]而不樂
[illegible]仍在[illegible]本[illegible]其[illegible]而和其[illegible]以
[illegible]是物也[illegible]人安望其[illegible]其[illegible]先
[illegible]已行[illegible]大[illegible]也[illegible]不[illegible]用 洪承疇之[illegible]州也[illegible]分
因[illegible]以兵[illegible]以[illegible]而[illegible]甲[illegible]
[illegible]台[illegible]可立[illegible]上[illegible]新甲
[illegible]甲[illegible]又[illegible]戰[illegible]主前[illegible]
[illegible]八[illegible]松山
去[illegible]五大[illegible]而[illegible]中八月乙巳
大[illegible]四面[illegible]太[illegible]其下[illegible]此[illegible]年[illegible]也每
[illegible]將軍[illegible]中[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]明代之而命
[illegible]松山之北[illegible]山之[illegible]山[illegible]七[illegible]以[illegible]我
太宗文皇帝[illegible]出戰[illegible]也
[illegible]又之[illegible]二[illegible]今[illegible]外郎下以[illegible]
死辛[illegible]死日[illegible]刑者[illegible]衣
[illegible]曰吾死矣會[illegible]取小[illegible]不[illegible]取[illegible]之[illegible]不能
出[illegible]但[illegible]我乃[illegible]日[illegible]法司[illegible]九千
沒入[illegible]大百[illegible]宅一[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]以私[illegible]之[illegible]又[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]之者 辛酉[illegible]太學成[illegible]先師孔子 張獻忠

[illegible]西[illegible]手[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]道[illegible]官[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]免 甲子[illegible]遂[illegible]白[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]山[illegible]山[illegible]
有兵[illegible]王[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]守[illegible]色[illegible]
以身免[illegible]士卒[illegible]五[illegible]千七百餘人[illegible]
[illegible]而松山亦[illegible]九月[illegible]
中[illegible]步兵[illegible]出[illegible]以[illegible]新甲不[illegible]官
[illegible]新甲[illegible]之[illegible]甲申[illegible]入
[illegible]張[illegible]以[illegible]之[illegible]行之以
[illegible]以[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]年[illegible]人水[illegible]以[illegible]年[illegible]
[illegible]以下[illegible]人[illegible]取十[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]王
一[illegible]中[illegible]以出[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]下[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]自[illegible]上[illegible]
一[illegible]文[illegible]中[illegible]自[illegible]人
[illegible]人[illegible]以[illegible]力[illegible]
上兵[illegible]甲[illegible]行[illegible]
[illegible]此[illegible]兵[illegible]戰[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]之[illegible]
兵[illegible]吉[illegible]以步兵攻其[illegible]大[illegible]死[illegible]日[illegible]引

夫宗龍督軍西北，文岳軍東南，壘而守。保兵譁潰，虎大威挾文岳馳而馳奔陳城，人龍分[illegible]入，立營於東，秦諸將入保營，賊營文岳奔陳州。宗龍獨與人龍、國奇遣兵救，又不至。[illegible]以陳，宜了安再旦戰死，龍語其麾下曰：恨矣，今日明明中賊計，吾決一死戰，不能救出人。[illegible]甲未[illegible]攻，李本實，即文岳兵全軍以拒賊，[illegible]不守壘二重以窮之。食盡，殺馬騾以食，騾馬盡，殺賊屍分噉之。營內火藥鉛子矢並盡。[illegible]宗龍夜半潰圍突賊營，殺千餘人，潰圍出，諸軍星散，宗龍徒步帥諸軍且戰且走。壬辰日晡午，未至項城八里，賊追及之，執宗龍，呼於門曰：秦督標官丁也，請開門納秦督。宗龍大呼曰：我秦督也，不幸墮賊手，左右皆賊耳。賊擊宗龍，宗龍罵曰：我大臣也，殺則殺耳，豈能為賊賺城以緩死哉。賊抽刀擊宗龍中腦而仆，斷其耳鼻，死城下。人龍、國奇兵潰歸陝。賊遂屠項城，分兵陷商水、扶溝，圍葉縣四面攻。副總兵劉國能不能支，戍城陷。始國能與自成、汝才嘗結為兄弟，欲降，正色自成嘗帶恨之，手是擒縛，將好語之曰：若我故人也，何不降？國能瞋目罵曰：我初與若同為賊，今則王臣也，何為與賊降。賊遂殺之。事聞，贈左都督，賜祭葬，文岳聞之，先奔官，尋往以寸兵乃收集散亡，與萬名衛杞。張獻忠中伏出，附賊將白英山，副將[illegible]汎成破之。獻中兵遁散，自後從者止數十，以羅汝才與李自成合，使投自成，自成以部曲遇之，不從，自成欲殺之，汝才諫止，留之，使擁南陽，分官軍兵力。乃陰與獻忠五百騎，使遁去。獻忠遁，糾士騎一[illegible]殿瓦鐵子等，[illegible]傅或劫捕，陽惟自成。冬十月癸卯朔，日有食之。詔發火器援遼，以祿天津侍郎李繼貞，且督戰，惟不日除名。李自成復攻南陽，總兵官猛如虎、光祚遂經其地，總兵官[illegible]遂之，共守。光祚與猛如虎用計殺賊精卒數千。十一月丙子，城破，如虎持短兵巷戰，大呼衝擊，自暮[illegible]府門，北面叩頭謝上恩，自解刀揚，賊擁

死。光祚及參將艾毅、劉南陽知縣姚運熙、主簿門迎恩、訓導[illegible]若時、開生死之。[illegible]四城[illegible]知縣番[illegible]卜知州劉振世、史目李[illegible]平知縣[illegible]知縣新[illegible]知縣[illegible]典史[illegible]皆死之。[illegible]二十里而[illegible]張[illegible]南[illegible]兵備[illegible]本[illegible]學[illegible]知縣劉振之、典史[illegible]知縣[illegible]今望唐川知縣樊[illegible]劉氏知縣楊一鵬、新鄭知縣劉孔[illegible]水知縣王化行、洪文衡及長[illegible]與史杜復春、[illegible]皆死事。[illegible]州之延[illegible]等五[illegible]王功皆被害，曾謀安之[illegible]世。巡撫陝西都御史汪喬年為兵部侍郎，總督三邊軍務，[illegible]出關。時關中精銳盡沒於項城[illegible]然不可了。一出以[illegible]牧[illegible]師遺卒[illegible]萬人[illegible]年之[illegible]巡撫[illegible]奉[illegible]事自[illegible]大[illegible]得自成[illegible]人[illegible]時吏[illegible]之[illegible]去[illegible]一百里[illegible]李氏村[illegible]山中[illegible]而葬中[illegible]始祖也，[illegible]仙人所定。塚中有[illegible]不減李氏[illegible]大[illegible]如其[illegible]之[illegible]數石，少[illegible]大如[illegible]中[illegible]赤蛇，長三四寸，有[illegible]飛[illegible]年[illegible]七[illegible]年[illegible]其[illegible]以[illegible]慟恨曰：吾必[illegible]致於是年。[illegible]二[illegible]山[illegible]合張[illegible]以[illegible]州官兵[illegible]及關[illegible]生[illegible]闖[illegible]陷壽州入[illegible]山中[illegible]左[illegible]大[illegible]攻[illegible]城[illegible]將[illegible]庫于城下[illegible]功[illegible]吉[illegible]劉[illegible]追至[illegible]山[illegible]王[illegible]武[illegible]子王國[illegible]子[illegible]子。[illegible]勇者也。劉[illegible]侍郎楊繩武督[illegible]出關[illegible]數[illegible]山[illegible]以巡撫山西都御史[illegible]完代繩武，繩武督卒。

刑部尚書劉澤深等言：二臣罪狀未明，擬至永戍以上，此惟論
死。論死非上刑，且今臨于言以建言者，陛下所疑者黨，臣實有以諸
行事遺闕，訟疏止言官一二知交相從，罷斥無幾，所謂黨而煩數
往文法平，仍以厚誅將乎于二學者遺闕及其任吏，道闕而凡任吏
聽旨。諫官言令以二者可謂無人，於律之外更有擬，而綸音之
上人罪，將陳以重，其實有擬封則令部自解推擬自解，則其手沿闌
失安所中外並勢將其事安在？試問今罪皆新者將皆中而違以發
臣非不能乎，擬分議而謝以當法臨事也，今律盡保二臣者
將於解擬封相議捐身之勢，乎擬議賊追，對其提出之所乎今無
獄當解一罪當所之令，進退惟其信律乎，擬議視賊之氣，戰守何
以擬刑乎？且此前奏一切置不問，中外冥冥而決諸臣，情憤而任乎
失地喪師中外將帥之以自解，帝又互相委以術而難事不可
問於帝下所司詳議。帝曰：卒而後杜言路，未之聞也。群臣默未
知帝意也。封建遂其新然己罪由澤因言連結黨亂政殺直，澤深及埰
等固爭，帝上乃以准奏，仁杖于朝，國奉所言才
數罪，帝意是開，延儒當國，事始得解。戊仕大學士何如寵卒。如寵
性孝友，操行恬雅，與物無忤，雖貴易處，世尤高之。開封舊城中
州士大夫戰事讀稍有戰，賊以全之。李自成兵合羅汝才來攻，周
王恭枵、巡撫御史高名衡、總兵陳永福等拒守。
十五年春正月癸未，釋侯恂於獄，起兵部侍郎，督京營援開封。
帝御文華殿，問剿賊安民之策，仍俱言，時頃之，文武實賜
萬歲。乙酉，侍文岳援開封，督侍郎，任侍郎，帥總兵官賀人龍
亂賊將羊史兆出漕賦永福射中自成，左目，號眭上天龍，李自成大
敗，合攻之，自成興攻城，乃匠。古賊陣法專取飯城，得一瓶卸賭當賊
備者以飯取瓶已，所穿穴城亦僅容一人，擔手足十步，與俱進土以
出，賊一五步留一土柱，繫以巨絙，穿畢，萬人曳絙一呼而柱仆，城輒

坐名會以城上，是時，道陳其下，有豪子壯健，之賊奮死，城乃於城
壞處用放皆法，攻之，城賊數千，然後入，故皆者實盡其中
少，卻營擄當者頗墮，開封城故宋汴都，金人所重築也，厚數丈十
堅。撒火藥，更外，城攻城，自成敗而去，會文岳援兵亦至，賊乃解。
李賁山東散騎，壞山，遣其黨分擄郊縣等人開封，府賊所張
林中守太監王裕民，賊不攻奪其兵，會師，可遣侍郎張國維討平
之。帝疑督下東廠太監王德化以懷私，其之錦衣使駱養性安寄可用，
粟此廠衛小權，故之門，必有數人往來踪跡，故常委託早聞，可為偵
稽，賴校巡門，如彼大璫官屬，盡地分其利，府城中奸細混入，僅夫
防子往為餉流賊所遣，一切而亦附，盡者附請無牢，居其徒黠者
杰行國許，將其黨羣林立，擅據羊，體片字，條從至數十人，御史楊
仁願方言其事，又言錦衣不當遣帝，帝辭東廠，言所錄，止與使削，論
其作奸犯科，自有司存，不宜盡付校鎮，衣校尉之情，常宜念。帝皆嘉
新奇甚。二月，以錦田禮部侍郎王錫袞為禮部尚書，召還辭，子壯，總
督倪元璐，及前參將文安之，已免，貴遣陳不戊。戊申，振山東
饑，緣亂民。先是，臨藍積賊，攻守者，見玉破而附之，當陣賊所擄，李自
成開之，怒，會開封而攻，賈玉見不遇，保鄖城，賊圍之，急，往者年僅鋤
勵，謂曰：鄖城危在旦夕，吾將鄖城，賊方欲，與李吾關，是城距鄖
四舍，賊老營城在吾舍鄖，而以精銳攻其必救，賊必遇，兵戰，則鄖城
新舊，鄖城將我，乘其前，見玉乘其後，賊可大破也。諸將皆曰：然。乃留
步兵火器，分路隱，伏精騎萬人，令裨將次第，將鄖城，師生李承祿
邢參，年少壯，稍年，入鄖城，令賀人龍，領萬人，將年成虎分駐城東四十
里，偶鄖城，而賊而自動兵駐城外，丁字營，嚮文岳，督鬼大破，及為大
帥，請鄖軍，救鄖城，合鄖賊，賊大敗，猶持一一晝夜，鋒刃數千，賊暴
解，圍城而營，勢城，賊至，人，號等，乘入，賊與士戰，亦不至，軍大潰，瑞年
歎曰：此我死所也。帥步卒七千餘入城守，賊穴地，實火藥，攻城，瑞年

亦守陝西所[illegible]以其不利之[illegible]左右[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]年[illegible]以足[illegible]其背曰汝[illegible]我不畏死也。丁巳，[illegible]陷[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]到不[illegible]所執大[illegible]其兵[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]及[illegible]同知孫[illegible]
甲[illegible]張信[illegible]死之[illegible]
諸生劉[illegible]臣等百九十人。[illegible]聞命孫傳庭[illegible]
[illegible]出[illegible]山[illegible]年[illegible]
守外援不至[illegible]副將[illegible]成[illegible]內[illegible]
王廷臣及兵備道張斗、姚恭、王之[illegible]
以下百餘人皆被執死之。[illegible]承[illegible]與[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]
[illegible]一子[illegible]命[illegible]
乃止。[illegible]月己卯，[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]州[illegible]
大清命[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]州[illegible]王[illegible]官[illegible]生及[illegible]民[illegible]女[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]元[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]四月己[illegible]
[illegible]上。癸亥，李自成復[illegible]封。[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
月九[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]死。[illegible]甲以[illegible]
[illegible]
大[illegible]和[illegible]大學士[illegible]
事大[illegible]
[illegible]和亦可特[illegible]甲[illegible]之[illegible]
中[illegible]方士[illegible]朱[illegible]人[illegible]不用[illegible]明[illegible]
[illegible]上[illegible]下[illegible]
[illegible]
大不[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]二百人[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]大事[illegible]以[illegible]之七事[illegible]

其首他部猶高皆高仍判貿易員書等十四人但仍故官一歲乃

定 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

壬戌，復御中左門 [illegible] 太子 [illegible]

[illegible]

不可觀疑其殆不 [illegible]

[illegible]無所見。帝[illegible]龍[illegible]

[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]

[illegible]

山西總兵官許定國棄關封潰於武[illegible]

兵潰於[illegible]河上七兵[illegible]定國[illegible]封[illegible]帝[illegible]切責[illegible]

[illegible]不得已乃[illegible]文岳大[illegible]左良玉[illegible]入[illegible]楊[illegible]政[illegible]國安因

[illegible]兵十[illegible]七日[illegible]朱仙鎮[illegible]官軍[illegible]北[illegible]戰[illegible]

[illegible]曰[illegible]可[illegible]世[illegible]曰[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]良玉子從

己巳夜良玉軍[illegible]突[illegible]良玉軍[illegible]以

夫夕[illegible]文岳中[illegible]名武[illegible]下

[illegible]殺[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]監[illegible]俱陳

[illegible]文岳[illegible]河[illegible]之追奔四百里[illegible]千[illegible]七

[illegible]印劍俱失良玉走[illegible]自[illegible]士卒[illegible]兵[illegible]從

[illegible]之[illegible]迎[illegible]八十里[illegible]已於其前[illegible]各二[illegible]

[illegible]自[illegible]軍[illegible]良玉兵大[illegible]下[illegible]合[illegible]

其[illegible]而[illegible]從而[illegible]之[illegible]大敗[illegible]良玉[illegible]

[illegible]帝大[illegible]立[illegible]文岳[illegible]止[illegible]兵官[illegible]

[illegible]封己[illegible]拒可[illegible]令良玉以兵會之良玉[illegible]自[illegible]延不

至大敗之[illegible]也出攻[illegible]中[illegible]死[illegible]於[illegible]六

[illegible]以[illegible]作[illegible]良佐之兵[illegible]山[illegible]大[illegible]言官

[illegible]者[illegible]新甲[illegible]新[illegible]不[illegible]新甲[illegible]

[illegible]

月庚戌安慶兵變殺都指揮[illegible]官軍[illegible]定之　賊之[illegible]至關封

[illegible]而[illegible]坐困之[illegible]中[illegible]司[illegible]

[illegible]十[illegible]守[illegible]諸軍[illegible]不

[illegible]曰[illegible]去[illegible]封八里[illegible]以兵五千[illegible]而[illegible]水[illegible]

之以[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]而[illegible]可[illegible]以[illegible]中[illegible]兵已[illegible]

可一戰[illegible]諸軍[illegible]曰[illegible]以一千人[illegible]攻之[illegible]

[illegible]乙丑[illegible]

[illegible]道[illegible]在[illegible]因[illegible]

[illegible]所[illegible]令所司[illegible]

[illegible]去　[illegible]新甲[illegible]中[illegible]知不[illegible]

行令內[illegible]中[illegible]拒不[illegible]

[illegible]月[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]大司馬帝曰[illegible]

且[illegible]城[illegible]新甲[illegible]

[illegible]其才[illegible]相似[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]

[illegible]且[illegible]故殺之[illegible]中[illegible]宗司[illegible]

[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]任[illegible]所[illegible]大

計。御史王燮[illegible]勸其[illegible]帝[illegible]以[illegible]部[illegible]史李[illegible][illegible]其[illegible]久之[illegible]史[illegible]之[illegible]既[illegible]迎[illegible]行勸[illegible]上而[illegible]中[illegible]因勸其不[illegible]大行大[illegible]達則[illegible]下[illegible]遣[illegible]去不知所之。開封[illegible]附[illegible][illegible]河北[illegible]臣[illegible]死士[illegible]不行。大[illegible]十[illegible][illegible]詔不允。帝[illegible]出[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]用陝西巡撫[illegible]史[illegible]亦[illegible]可[illegible]不[illegible]不得已，乃出[illegible]二十[illegible]之[illegible]半年[illegible][illegible]決[illegible]之以[illegible]中子女[illegible]不決則[illegible]已[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]計。[illegible]計於巡撫御史[illegible]京[illegible]決河以[illegible]賊[illegible]以[illegible]以[illegible]年[illegible]王[illegible]民所[illegible]如高[illegible]而賊[illegible]大堤[illegible]河決則賊可[illegible]而城中[illegible][illegible]是[illegible]口。賊[illegible]知之[illegible]高[illegible]具舟筏以待，而[illegible]民夫[illegible]反決[illegible]家口以[illegible]九月壬午，夜半二口並決，天大雨，堤[illegible]百里。丁夫[illegible]間堤[illegible]十[illegible]亦[illegible]人，河入自北門[illegible]門以出，主[illegible]水初城中百萬戶[illegible]死者十二、三。至是[illegible]水得[illegible]一二萬人[illegible]小舟至城[illegible]吉[illegible]王[illegible]止[illegible][illegible]南中[illegible]七日，巡按御史王[illegible]之[illegible]自[illegible]夜半[illegible]河伏兵西岸[illegible]兵官卜從善[illegible]攻[illegible]九十[illegible]而[illegible]入王營亦自河北以舟來迎[illegible]王[illegible]出同知[illegible]通判彭士奇久[illegible]不能[illegible]大使[illegible]生白亦死。李自成[illegible]入[illegible]去[illegible]兵[illegible]至朱仙鎮[illegible]帝[illegible]封[illegible]令[illegible]臣[illegible]功加[illegible]兵部[illegible]以撫代之，遣[illegible]下[illegible]不能[illegible]玉也。辛卯，[illegible]兵官[illegible]功[illegible]員[illegible]

大[illegible]山[illegible]水[illegible]五[illegible]北[illegible]李自成。冬十月，孫[illegible]自成[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]三[illegible]以待賊。牛成虎[illegible]前[illegible]左[illegible]右[illegible]中[illegible][illegible]成虎[illegible]北以[illegible]入伏中，成虎[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]之[illegible]十[illegible]六十里[illegible]及之郟[illegible]之[illegible]甲[illegible]遣官[illegible]而[illegible]才見自成[illegible][illegible]出官[illegible]而先[illegible]自成反兵[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]出[illegible]仁[illegible]不[illegible]而死[illegible]千[illegible]小[illegible]之[illegible]者七十有八人。賊[illegible]所[illegible]世[illegible]大兩[illegible]不至[illegible][illegible]以[illegible]月[illegible]大[illegible]人所[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]二千，以其父[illegible]之自成[illegible]知府邱[illegible]門死。[illegible]官[illegible]知[illegible]死，[illegible]新安知[illegible]一元[illegible]大[illegible]人。[illegible]百[illegible]我賊[illegible]之。[illegible]兵官[illegible]賊而[illegible]李自成[illegible]行[illegible]中以私[illegible]一家三十餘人[illegible]。[illegible]月丁卯，[illegible]王[illegible]庚午，[illegible]開封[illegible]兵民。[illegible]等與史[illegible]並死之。壬申，

大清兵自[illegible]入塞，京師戒嚴，命太僕寺卿王[illegible]理戎政，勳臣分守九門，太監王[illegible]詔[illegible]大[illegible]戊寅，[illegible]入[illegible]方士[illegible]督師[illegible]內。則[illegible]可[illegible]師[illegible][illegible]入[illegible]不許[illegible]不能[illegible][illegible]光[illegible]命往之[illegible]

大清兵克薊州，分兵四出。兵部[illegible]功[illegible]賞[illegible]帝以[illegible]兵來[illegible]中周

而[illegible]大人分[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]以[illegible]反攻[illegible]以[illegible]

詔罪己求直言壬寅

大清兵南下[illegible]

[illegible]

教諭陳廣心訓導王一[illegible]

[illegible]

大清兵[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]以保兵[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]山[illegible]而攻[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]以大[illegible]

[illegible]

王出[illegible]

[illegible]

十五年[illegible]天下[illegible]日以[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]人[illegible]

不可復救矣帝與語久之延開元有所言曰[illegible]有人曾用乎開元[illegible]無有且[illegible]且目延[illegible]帝曰天下不治皆朕[illegible]於[illegible]何[illegible]開元言陛下令大小臣工不時面奏而輔臣在左右[illegible]同之論以延[illegible]且[illegible]日輔臣[illegible]刑[illegible]房[illegible]人君子攻之今[illegible]臣奉行[illegible]因[illegible]逆[illegible]人君子皆其所引用偶有不平私[illegible]而已[illegible]開元有私開元[illegible]延[illegible]亦[illegible]開元[illegible][illegible]召廷臣問以輔臣賢否[illegible]臣曰心[illegible]明[illegible]臣流品[illegible]陛下[illegible]者[illegible]則無有開元復言[illegible]兵入口四十[illegible]日來問[illegible]一[illegible]帝曰[illegible]切[illegible]人以[illegible]月使節以為不[illegible]必擊去之而使[illegible]方[illegible]內[illegible]不聞使人何以[illegible]帝開元言四方[illegible]事自[illegible]司明日延[illegible]今日[illegible]其人姓名不到至[illegible]吏部出[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]而[illegible]之升[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]也帝令之[illegible]延[illegible]令臣唯唯而已[illegible]使[illegible]言官[illegible]相[illegible]而其人復[illegible]求[illegible]月間[illegible]從之開元欲[illegible]延[illegible]以其在側不敢言而延[illegible][illegible]沮之[illegible]元[illegible]及大理寺[illegible]開元言[illegible]引[illegible]者且[illegible]大理寺丞[illegible]中書亦以開元言[illegible]又[illegible]中[illegible]時者開元知與[illegible]所殺士[illegible]之開元乃止[illegible]不[illegible]及延[illegible]使[illegible]帝方倚延[illegible]

大清兵又來[illegible]大[illegible]令[illegible]衣[illegible]逮[illegible]錦衣衛[illegible]開元[illegible]人也[illegible]延[illegible]次曰即以[illegible]上帝[illegible]曰[illegible]元[illegible]必使朕[illegible]孤立於上乃使[illegible]行私必有主使[illegible]不加刑[illegible]令[illegible]郎十二月[illegible]刑[illegible]供主[illegible]開元[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]以聞帝[illegible]開元[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]同官同官曰不見[illegible]乃不[illegible]私以[illegible][illegible]人也以[illegible]同[illegible]郎[illegible]開

元[illegible]大[illegible]帝[illegible]不下[illegible]上[illegible]言[illegible]無[illegible]亦[illegible]言乃令[illegible]刑[illegible]方[illegible]開元之下詔[illegible]也[illegible]宗周因召[illegible]九[illegible]共[illegible]入[illegible]皆言二人死宗周[illegible]曰今日[illegible]必[illegible]刑[illegible]已及入對[illegible]者[illegible]西[illegible]人[illegible]若[illegible]大[illegible]召試宗周曰[illegible]臣不[illegible]守中戊之法[illegible]大[illegible]近來[illegible]而[illegible]用之[illegible]人人得之亦可[illegible]不見[illegible][illegible]反[illegible]大[illegible]所[illegible]平[illegible]大計以法紀[illegible]主大[illegible]道[illegible]何反[illegible]此[illegible]之[illegible]帝乃令[illegible]去[illegible]宗周[illegible]先去[illegible][illegible]日十五年來陛下[illegible]分[illegible]有今日[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]以一[illegible]且之[illegible]目[illegible]非其治之道也帝[illegible]色曰前不可[illegible]安在宗周曰在陛下[illegible]布公公天下[illegible]好是合[illegible]人[illegible]用[illegible]才開言[illegible]天下[illegible]帝曰目下[illegible]何日國家[illegible]已[illegible]如何宗周曰武備必先[illegible]兵[illegible]兵必[illegible][illegible]必[illegible]必先[illegible]兵二郡得人宋臣曰文官不[illegible]武官不[illegible]死則天下太平斯言今日[illegible]世[illegible]才[illegible]不問[illegible]守未有[illegible]守不[illegible]而[illegible]士[illegible]若[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]曰才[illegible]位則有[illegible]功則不足何[illegible]成敗[illegible]曰[illegible]之日先才[illegible]守宗周曰前人[illegible]由[illegible]使[illegible]以[illegible]言[illegible]守使才帝曰大[illegible]有才[illegible]守可[illegible]成功宗周曰[illegible]不[illegible]如[illegible]守不[illegible]大[illegible]不由[illegible]所以二[illegible][illegible]由此[illegible]之[illegible]守[illegible]帝色[illegible]曰朕已知之[illegible]宗周[illegible]時[illegible][illegible]開元帝不納於是宗周出[illegible]曰陛下方下[illegible]言[illegible]開元二臣[illegible]以言[illegible]下詔[illegible]有之旨二臣[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]如臣宗周[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]二臣何不[illegible]不[illegible]外用帝曰道周有學有守非二臣比宗周曰二臣[illegible]不及道周[illegible]言[illegible]可用用之不可[illegible]之即[illegible]傳之[illegible]不[illegible]付

法司今□下詔□□□□□□□曰法司□衣皆刑官何公何
私且□一二言官何□□□有如□□法□書國上皆可不問
乎宗周曰□□□了□何如□□□□□人使□陛下問□□
□法□書□上亦不可不付法司世□大□曰如此□□□□
有□曰國□此□必有主使□□宗周□都御史金光辰□之帝叱
光辰□□□□曰光辰□一□□用□□□□□部臣持
不□□□□□□乃□□□人□□□□□之帝□□□試
□□下□□士共□出□天□□□□□□□□□□動技
有□□□天□□□□□圖□開元□□二人主之欲令少□事郎□
□故□□□□□□□□史李□□本亦言之帝以開元已下□不問而□
令□毛□□□□毛死其子□□□□□□之□□□□天□
□□下□士先又言□代□□□□□□□□任
大清兵□□□下山東州□□□文□□或□降范志完□□州□□
□□□□□兵□□□□□□□□大□帝以□□□兵部而
令□□□□□兵□□□□□□□主□□□□間知□知
□□□官□□□□□□□時□□太□寺□□□□□
外郎□□□知□尹任□力守□□日□不至□□□□□死之天
□□□□□□□日矢□而死□給事中□□□□□□□死
□□□□□知□□□□□王以□曰□□矢守□由□□□□
而令□人□大守□夫城郭者我之令也□人之令也□我不能
守□以令而□□□□以令乎因力□以成□□□□以□士□以□
不□□□□□□王□□□□推官李□□知□□□□□丁文
明□□□□□□□給事中□□□□□□□死守已力不□□□
□□□□二十□□乃死文明亦戰死□□□□不□□□以□
□□□□□起□□□□及□□□吉人並死之時知□□則□□
□守□□□子□□□宗□□□□□任□民□□文□□□

大李□□□□官能□□□治宗□□□元□□□則□□□□
日新□□中□□死官劉沂州兵部侍郎□名衛□張御史王大年
□□主□□□□□□□宗□□□□□□勤王兵□部下
□□公行□□人□□功□□□□□□□□□□以其卒□死
給事中□□□□□□□民□□入□皆云□兵不云□□□
州之□□□不多□□官□□□□□□其中有□□□下
統□之外　李自成□□□□□□本時左良玉□□□大□□□
□□□一□人以□□諸□□附之有□一十萬□□□□大軍
□而□人不□□□□□□□□□不□能□□□自□□□
良玉□□□兵□□□結□□相持以□人□□州□兵十□□□
能□□□自成□□□之王□作及知府以下□□□□知州□
□□□判宋大□死之良玉□□引其舟□左□□□而下□□大
至武昌□□王□□□　十□人□曰我□王□□□□不□良玉
□兵大□火□□江中元□十民□□山谷□□□所□自成分
兵□□□□邑及□安□州□而自□舟門□□知□□□□□
□死□□□世□亦死之□□□□□□□□□□□□□□化
知□□□宗□官□□□□□□□□□□知□□中□州知州□□
□□□□知□□□□□□知□□□□□□家□□□□□□知
州李□□州千戶呂□元□□□州□□古□正□□□□
□□之命並不□死自成□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□江入城□□□王□□□□□司以下皆走士民□□門□□□□
王□□□□□□□□不□死□大□□□□□□□□□□□外
郎李□□□並死之允□呂正子世□□之濟湘也□□□□□□□
人□□□□以□免□吉王□□□□□長沙□□□□□史宋一□
自□州□□天□□□□□□□□木□城□□□□之□□□□山□
已□□一□而□□□□□□□□□□□□史李□□□□□□攻承

天。

明紀卷第五十六

[illegible]世[illegible]內[illegible]中書[illegible]男克家[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]
大[illegible]有以[illegible]下[illegible]昭一[illegible]日[illegible]守[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]分兵[illegible]
[illegible]十日[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]知[illegible]吉[illegible]
[illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible]
令[illegible]史[illegible]上獻[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]玉始去[illegible]人[illegible]山以
[illegible]自[illegible]大元帥[illegible]汝才[illegible]
[illegible]左右[illegible]各[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]台下
[illegible]五營以[illegible]休[illegible]
道之令牧馬子十五以上四十以下者為兵精兵一人主[illegible]
[illegible]人[illegible]令不得[illegible]白金[illegible]子[illegible]
不得[illegible]市[illegible]甲[illegible]百[illegible]矢[illegible]不能入一兵[illegible]
馬三四[illegible]冬則以[illegible]剝人[illegible]以飼馬[illegible]
[illegible]若[illegible]日[illegible]食以[illegible]令所[illegible]
團[illegible]河若[illegible]馬[illegible]
[illegible]呼[illegible]而[illegible]水[illegible]不[illegible]馬三萬[illegible]三[illegible]
前者[illegible]後者殺之戰久不[illegible]馬兵[illegible]敗[illegible]兵步卒[illegible]三萬[illegible]

剽如飛[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]不[illegible]一日[illegible]十[illegible]三
日[illegible]十之七三日[illegible]之[illegible]人[illegible]少兵[illegible]
人[illegible]下馬兵[illegible]一人[illegible]子[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]女之[illegible]又[illegible]之[illegible]下自成不
[illegible]下女
[illegible]人吉[illegible]
[illegible]才[illegible]人[illegible]右手[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]
去[illegible]戰死[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]女子[illegible]死[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]士[illegible]民[illegible]己[illegible]
[illegible]制[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]人[illegible]主午
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]食之
大[illegible]知[illegible]士[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]知[illegible]居[illegible]
[illegible]侍郎[illegible]人[illegible]士[illegible]出[illegible]上大
[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]李自成之下[illegible]京
[illegible]十附[illegible]女[illegible]乃召[illegible]才所[illegible]一[illegible]
[illegible]十[illegible]汝才[illegible]山[illegible]其[illegible]自成[illegible]中
州[illegible]之[illegible]京[illegible]王[illegible]居之[illegible]

金星數以創官爵名號大行闖賊自成無子兄子過及妻弟高一功
選爲左右親信用事田見秀劉宗敏爲權將軍李雙喜劉希堯等
爲制將軍帝命侍卿李世王者也封崇王由[illegible]邵陵王在城保寧王如
汜前寧王於保皆爲伯以降賊者故張國紳爲上相金星爲左輔來
儀爲右弼其餘要結職者甚衆使一功將雄守襄陽任繼光守荊州
闖賊成牛萬才守承天王文耀守澧州白旺守安陸蕭雲林守鄖陽
錫繩龍守沔州周鳳梧守禹州於是河南湖廣江北諸賊貫不聽命
自成令申責降州縣之未下者不從斜[illegible]陽王由[illegible]世子雖
遂等殺之　壬寅召對廷臣帝憤諸將觀望大學士吳甡可御何[illegible]
司往督湖廣諸賊勢張請精兵三萬自南京趨武昌抵賊南下帝
方今湖北賊不能留中甡請面對帝御文華殿甡以所需兵多辭
議進南京隨進不必退守甡遂左見下賊軍其[illegible]吾九條兼兵一
旅不發臣不如辭職而見玉瑞江東其於數時序能制不行後攜成
書南京從襄陽順流下何其易宜發餉兵扼退守歟廣言督師出則
督撫兵皆其兵雖言臣請兵正爲督撫無兵耳使臣中手待賊事欲
一失有不忍言者帝乃令兵部速調發兵尚書張國維請少需援馬
科及京營兵共一萬界甡又言此兵方北征俟散退始可調帝命姑
俟之甡屢請帝已俾之散退兵自歸[illegible]往往益　張獻忠陷蘄水
劃將董大中死之丁未陷武岡岷王企鋗遇害黃州城乘時雲五日
夜衆知禍必至傾城走婦女多不及行丁巳獻忠破黃岡知縣孫自
一綸丞吳文瑩里居與使鄉雉城指揮郭以寶諸生易道遇並死之
縛城下孫子也時驅婦女毀城稍緩輒斷其腕血淋漓土石[illegible]二日
而城平復殺之以填塹初蘄州破副使許文岐被執賊義其名
不殺會之後會時與人吳鼎鼎等謀十人同謀文岐密約曰賊老
營多爲合汁此賊獲卒皆被掠良民若告以大義同心協力賊可殲
也於是陰相結期四月起事以御闖爲信謀泄獻忠殺之衆不得[illegible]盡

[illegible]此斯土之誠死得曰吾所以不死者欲殲賊耳今事不成天也
[illegible]不肯而逃　辛卯良玉兵數十萬沿江而下時降將萬年章假
[illegible]將[illegible]荊州守將王允成亦[illegible]建德去池陽去蕪湖
[illegible]十里自舟二山指潛[illegible]以驚江[illegible]官諸將皆[illegible]南京
[illegible]以阻之[illegible]文武[illegible]江都御史李[illegible]師江上
[illegible]七尺一[illegible]乃不行會安京都御史李邦華被召抵九
一衛[illegible]中軍安[illegible]大臣[illegible]手局外
去[illegible]乃伴舟[illegible]告以大義見玉[illegible]
[illegible]宜令安[illegible]九江[illegible]十五萬[illegible]六月[illegible]入其[illegible]
[illegible]見玉及其下皆感[illegible]乃定邦華入見帝[illegible]
[illegible]民之罪請歸罪於允成帝令見玉誅之見玉辛留允成軍中
[illegible]也
大[illegible]兵自[illegible]還至沂[illegible]范志完[illegible]然不敢戰帝[illegible]其罪並方
[illegible]命[illegible]流寇[illegible]延[illegible]不得已四月丁卯自請督師帝大喜降手敕
[illegible]以[illegible]白金文綺上[illegible]給金帛賞軍延儒出駐通
[illegible]戰[illegible]下[illegible]飲酒[illegible]而日[illegible]捷帝[illegible]
[illegible]兵[illegible]光[illegible]遁[illegible]入[illegible]兵[illegible]山辛
巳大[illegible]皆敗走[illegible]兵官[illegible]料和[illegible]帝[illegible]下
之[illegible]九江[illegible]以[illegible]成[illegible]之[illegible]世　河南凡
[illegible]郡　在河北自六年[illegible]後賊未再犯其南五郡十一州七十三
[illegible]不[illegible]有再[illegible]三[illegible]城郭[illegible]人民百不存一朝廷亦不復
設官[illegible]有[illegible]者[illegible]至其地[illegible]所[illegible]存[illegible]山寨
自保[illegible]千[illegible]小者數百[illegible]大者洛陽則李際遇汝寧則沈萬登
南陽則[illegible]兄弟各[illegible]而[illegible]小[illegible]之或附賊
或受朝命陰陽[illegible]其後[illegible]人自相吞併中原[illegible]於是[illegible]帝[illegible]
下詔[illegible]五郡[illegible]三年[illegible]人[illegible]其罪新[illegible]官者[illegible]賊使[illegible]命

復設廠衛者不爲不用然事已不可爲矣 [illegible]侍郎馬士英
及阮[illegible]九[illegible]作[illegible]困之[illegible]故與士
英相[illegible]好名[illegible]士英[illegible]許之[illegible]出[illegible]不肯去[illegible]刀士英[illegible]曰若
既[illegible]安用此手[illegible]其刀已[illegible]去其[illegible]之[illegible]於[illegible]死
殞[illegible]犯[illegible]文[illegible]自武昌渡江[illegible]六百[illegible]五月癸巳[illegible]
漢陽陷 周延儒[illegible]
大清兵去乃[illegible]下兵部[illegible]功[illegible]壬寅延[illegible]
帝令[illegible]許以[illegible]加太師[illegible]子中[illegible]人[illegible]延[illegible]
辭太師許之 丙午[illegible]少[illegible]大學士[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]此[illegible]帝[illegible]之[illegible]由[illegible]比[illegible]居
位一無[illegible]白[illegible]令百官[illegible]而已 [illegible]光[illegible]帝召[illegible]爲武
[illegible]以帝[illegible]大[illegible]已又多[illegible]不敢至[illegible]定[illegible]
[illegible]帝[illegible]言[illegible]治而已乃[illegible]之勅[illegible]何帝[illegible]中官
[illegible]二[illegible]以[illegible]不[illegible]用大[illegible]
[illegible]陝西[illegible]部所[illegible]兵[illegible]又[illegible]不可[illegible]不[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]先一日出[illegible]中官[illegible]
退[illegible]行入[illegible]成中[illegible]之[illegible]也
[illegible]行[illegible]兵部侍郎倪元[illegible]曰上[illegible]公[illegible]行[illegible]
何[illegible]之耳[illegible]可[illegible]回不[illegible]行[illegible]去[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]性[illegible]之[illegible] 初周延[illegible]不可[illegible]於[illegible]三
[illegible]宗周[illegible]文倪元[illegible]自[illegible]先
[illegible]市[illegible]九[illegible]已[illegible]文[illegible]中外[illegible]
延[illegible]日[illegible]之曰[illegible]以天下[illegible]先生[illegible]
臣[illegible]延[illegible]大[illegible]
延[illegible]一無所[illegible]用[illegible]而[illegible]下
[illegible]延[illegible]因[illegible]又[illegible]用文[illegible]郎中[illegible]及給事中[illegible]

[illegible]起[illegible]開元[illegible]延[illegible]下詔[illegible]宗周[illegible]辰石
[illegible]延[illegible]以[illegible]延[illegible]初延[illegible]都人
大[illegible]士不肖者因[illegible]而[illegible]以失[illegible]延[illegible]又[illegible]
衛次[illegible]延[illegible]性[illegible]衣[illegible]性[illegible]延[illegible]中官[illegible]延
[illegible]至[illegible]性及中官[illegible]所[illegible]延[illegible]中[illegible]帝乃大[illegible]府[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]延[illegible]推[illegible]多不忍言[illegible]令從公[illegible]公[illegible]之延
[illegible]特[illegible]自[illegible]成[illegible]丁巳帝[illegible]百金及延臣[illegible]上
帝[illegible]延[illegible]功多[illegible]少令[illegible] [illegible]三[illegible]清[illegible]正色立[illegible]其[illegible]
吏部[illegible]不[illegible]司官[illegible]人[illegible]大[illegible]官二[illegible]引用
[illegible]士之[illegible]天下[illegible]能[illegible]司[illegible]孔方岳[illegible]
五人天下[illegible]能知[illegible]七人人[illegible]以[illegible]先[illegible]文[illegible]郎中[illegible]
[illegible]時方[illegible]之[illegible]延[illegible]力[illegible]於[illegible]旦以[illegible]二[illegible]臣及
[illegible]官亦多[illegible]二[illegible]用[illegible]以[illegible]郎[illegible]此[illegible]也[illegible]
[illegible]時以年[illegible]出給[illegible]史十人於外[illegible]大[illegible]動[illegible]時[illegible]
[illegible]力攻[illegible]二[illegible]二[illegible] 孫[illegible]庭[illegible]四川
[illegible] [illegible]斗[illegible]召[illegible]元入[illegible]日[illegible]三千[illegible]
[illegible]攻[illegible]不克而去時[illegible]北十四[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]遠[illegible]李[illegible]代之[illegible]不能至中[illegible]已[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]及[illegible]斗[illegible]上[illegible]兵[illegible]知[illegible]存[illegible]而[illegible]之有
[illegible]乃[illegible]元[illegible]史[illegible]之 [illegible]武[illegible]任
巡[illegible]王[illegible]未至武昌[illegible]不[illegible]兵[illegible]江上兵以守[illegible]
文[illegible]曰守[illegible]不如守江[illegible]
而坐守孤城非[illegible]也[illegible]不[illegible]無人
[illegible]出[illegible]口文[illegible]洪山寺[illegible]之已[illegible]兵入[illegible]以他[illegible]代守[illegible]全[illegible]
由[illegible]洲[illegible]洪山守[illegible]亦[illegible]入[illegible]文[illegible]以武[illegible]門[illegible]
仕大[illegible]士[illegible]守[illegible]攻之不能下[illegible]王[illegible]已[illegible]

史經□承天德安二郡，未□今□□赴武昌，□□□□□官□□上□□
官□□□□□門□去人□□□□□□□王□□□兵□□□以□
其在□□□□□□□□□□□□王其在□內□壬戌
□門□□文□方□□□門不及□□大呼□二人□□□□之
洞□死□□□□□□曰吾□□大□□□□□□□□之夫□□同
死□江□□□□□□□□不□□□□□□□□□□□□□所□□
二十□人□判李□□□□□□□□□□□□□□江文□□□□
買□□不□□□□同朱士□□□□大用之大□不□□□□兩手。
□□□不□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□尹如□□亦□□
六月□□□□□□□□□□二□□一切□□二年。□□
□□兵部□□□□□□□□山西□□□□□□及江南北□□□□□
方□□□□□□兵□白□□□□□□□□□□不□□□□□□
尤以□□以□□□自成所切□□□□□□□□□□帝之令□
□□□□□□□□□以□□□□□生□□所□□不□□
延□下□□□□乃□□□□□工部□□□□□□□□□□□
中□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□曲□
□功□□□□□中□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□大下共知。
□入今□□□□□□戶部□□□□□□□□□□戶兵二□□□中
□□□□□□□而□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□入□□□而□
□□□□己卯□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
丙□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□男子二十以下十五以上□兵□□□□之由□□□□州
至□士□□□□□江□月人□□□□寸□□不可□□□□□□□改
武昌曰天□所□□□曰上□□□□□□□西王之□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□以□□□□二□土□□□□□□之□□
□□□□□□二十一州□□□□□□知□王□□□□□□

□□□□□□□左□□□□□□□□□□□□□□江西□□□天安□□
郡□□□□□五□□□□以□□□□□□□□九江而上，時□□□
大□□天□□王□□□師所□千人□岳州□□沙□□□□□□□
□□岳州曰岳□□□沙□□□□□□力守岳□□□□□可保而□□□□□
□□司岳非□□也□□□□□北守□□不□□□□□□北□□
所□□□□□□□□□□乃□岳州□□□□□二□□□□□□□□
不□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□日□□□沙□□□
去岳□□□□以守□□岳□□□長沙□□□□岳□沙□□□□□
□不從。秋七月由□□□□王。丁酉□□□□□□□□中左門
召□□□□方□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□亦□□□
御史□□中□□□□□□□功□□□□□曰□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□自□□功□□□□□□下凡□□兵□
□□□□□□□□□□下□□□□□□　周□□□去
□□中□□□□□以□□□□□□□□已而□史□□□□□□
□□□□曰□□□□□而中□□□□□□中□□□□□□□
□□□入手□□□□□□□人□□□□□□大□□□□之
□□□□□□中□□□□□□□□□□不□□□□□□□□內□
□之□□乃下□□□□□□□□□□□□人□□□□□□□
□□共□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□之
方□□□□□作色曰□□□□□□□□□□□□乃□□□□私□□□
法□□□□□□□方□□□□□□□□□□□□□□而曰□
□□□□□□□□□□□入□□□□□□□□□□□□。己未
□□□□□□□曰。□□□二月至□□月大□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□自成□□□□北十□□□□□□才□一□
又□□□□□□□□□□□□□中□□□□□□□□□
武昌□□之曰老□□□□□□□□□□□□□□大□□左

良玉兵丙上□言□□□□□乃□□□□岳州□十三□七千
二□□大敗□死□□□□□□而自成□□□□□□曰新□
王□□午□□□□兵所向□□□先□□□□□□□□□□下
金□□□□□□□□□□曰金□□下□□□□失之□□定
京師不□□退安所□失之□□中大王□□□世百二山□□天下
三分之二□先□之□□□□□□□三□□兵力攻□山□
後向京□□□□□守□全□□白成從之□□西向□□□之
敗於□□而□□□世大□兵□火□二□□□□士□使白□□高
營□□□□□而□上之而□中□□□大□□之士大夫□□□
處所□用姓□才□其在□相□□□□日□□玩□又□□□□
之日□□不出□□□□兵□街□□不□□不可□□□□□
言不□則□□□兵久□□元□□□士□□水□行□□□□而
不□□□□乃□□則□之□□先下臣□□一□而□□臣□之
又□□□□□□□□白□□不可任□部侍郎□□□□可□□
出□安危所□□□□□之□出□□定□中□可□□□□□□
戰□不□□□□□□足□日□□□書□知往而不□世□
大丈夫□□□□更乎不□已□□出□□白成□□□天□□
自□川□□□□入□□乃令□□□□孔□四川□□兵□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□由□□入□□□□中□□白□
□□大□□從□安來□左良玉□□□大□□□守□□前
□□□尾八月壬戌執左良玉及方國安□□文□□□元
□□□□□□□□□□□□知州□□□□生□□天一白□
□□□□三□□兵□□□□□□□□亦□反正良玉乃入□□
立□府招□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
史□□□□兵□孔□□□□□□拒□□□三□□□□□□
□□曰□□□□不□□□□丙□□□之□岳州□□□□

荊□□下□□不言□□□而□□□□□大作□□□□臣□千□□
□女□之水□□□□□□而□□□□□□□□作令□□□□
□所□□十五千□□兵官□□民□□一□□人□守□□□
王□□□□□大□□兵□□□□日去□沙六十里有險可□以
守□□□□此□□不□□知府□□□入□未□□□□二□□
改□□□中文武□□甲□□□□士民□□□□□□出□□□
□孔□□□□□□□□□□作□吉□□□□常□□
□州□□亦走□□□作□□□□呼□□中久知□□官名□□
□自□□□□守□討之□丙戌□民出□□□□□□入□民□
道□□□□以官□□大□□□□之上□□如□□日□不
□□□□日□□□人□曰□□□□□□□□□□不可□□
之□卒□□□九人□□□不□□□□□□□□曰吾□□
死□□不□今日□日□□□□□亦不□□□□□曰我□□死
亦去□不□今日□□□之□□□□曰□□□□而死□□之□
□□□□□□之□□□自□□□時年二十九□□太常寺少
□□□□州□王□□□□□□□兵至大□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□走永州□□守□□□□走□□□□□□
司以下□□士民□□□□□□□□守□□□□□手郎□
之□□□□□□而□□江□□□□永州□□□
□□□□□□□□林不□□□□□□□□□□□□
天□□□□□□□□可及□山□□□□□□□中□
武□□□□□事及長沙□人□一□□□□生□□死事
□□□州□□□□□死□□□□□□□不□死其他文
武□□□斷□□□兵□□□□□□山□□□□□□自成
□□□□兵□□死水□□伐竹□□人□二□□□□□分
兵防□□□州□□□□□□河□□　改西□□大□□□行

天下。九月丙申，[illegible]南京[illegible]江[illegible]文武二[illegible]帝欲[illegible]去文臣[illegible]任[illegible]孔昭[illegible]世[illegible]久不至，帝令削其籍。[illegible]防[illegible]帝不悅。己亥，[illegible]防[illegible]任[illegible]。初，[illegible]廷[illegible]言者攻己，[illegible]金王[illegible]可[illegible]以[illegible]之方[illegible]行人[illegible]已而[illegible]中[illegible]延[illegible]以[illegible]本[illegible]私相引[illegible]延[illegible]去[illegible]末去天下，事何[illegible]帝[illegible]下。及延[illegible]知帝[illegible]宿留[illegible]中[illegible]先入[illegible]一日，帝[illegible]中官曰：延[illegible]何久不至。[illegible]曰：[illegible]王[illegible]先人耳。[illegible]至[illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible]田[illegible]之[illegible]沮而還。[illegible]傳庭[illegible]友汝州[illegible]四天王李[illegible]者在[illegible]中[illegible]字自成[illegible]州[illegible]可[illegible]家口[illegible]天[illegible]次郟[illegible]自成[illegible]其[illegible]台[illegible]賊大[illegible]自成曰：[illegible]我[illegible]王[illegible]大[illegible]一死戰，不[illegible]則[illegible]而[illegible]時[illegible]賊[illegible]天大雨，道[illegible]不[illegible]攻郟[illegible]之[illegible]而七日，我不[illegible]汝州[illegible]自成[illegible]大至而[illegible]出[illegible]以[illegible]分軍二，令白[illegible]大[illegible]已[illegible]道[illegible]不能止。壬子，賊[illegible]之[illegible]不可[illegible]以[illegible]引所[illegible]去[illegible]伏中[illegible]五[illegible]民[illegible]外，次[illegible]又次[illegible]口[illegible]內官[illegible]三[illegible]將[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]而[illegible]上[illegible]之曰：不可[illegible]兵亦大[illegible]火[illegible]不[illegible]而[illegible]之步，賊[illegible]白[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]時自成空[illegible]一日夜[illegible]四百里，至於孟[illegible]死者四[illegible]人，失亡兵[illegible]十[illegible]生[illegible]走汝州不[illegible]初[illegible]自成[illegible]父民[illegible]子之[illegible]年少有[illegible]自成用[illegible]兵[illegible]所使[illegible]以本府[illegible]守[illegible]尹牟任[illegible]相金星子[illegible]任不知也之[illegible]以[illegible]傳庭曰[illegible]之[illegible]左[illegible]兵大至[illegible]其心[illegible]其[illegible]中[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible]大[illegible]如其[illegible]所[illegible]內[illegible]進之[illegible]火[illegible]左兵大至，自成[illegible]作召而示以[illegible]己之[illegible]大[illegible]曰吾[illegible]不[illegible]汝[illegible]反耶[illegible]之[illegible]既大敗[illegible]之[illegible]曲由[illegible]入[illegible]己多至。[illegible]忠[illegible]所[illegible]至[illegible]而自[illegible]進二王至王[illegible]日孔金[illegible]亦至[illegible]去[illegible]二王走[illegible]西而已，走永州[illegible]永州士民[illegible]桂王[illegible]令[illegible]不[illegible]尹[illegible]民[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]太常寺少[illegible]攻道州[illegible]至[illegible]其女[illegible]年十七[illegible]父[illegible]

是月[illegible]。冬十月辛[illegible]太[illegible]。令有司以[illegible]元[illegible]

[illegible]傳庭之敗也，[illegible]白[illegible]以保[illegible]李自成[illegible]攻之[illegible]力[illegible]以[illegible]之敗[illegible]不[illegible]不[illegible]自成[illegible]副使[illegible]大[illegible]而[illegible]王休[illegible]死[illegible]西[illegible]原[illegible]北走延安[illegible]年五十一[illegible]不可[illegible]之出[illegible]分死[illegible]曰[illegible]何曰大夫[illegible]西安[illegible]二女二[illegible]并[illegible]未死[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]州[illegible]攻西安[illegible]孔[illegible]守[illegible]守[illegible]王[illegible]子[illegible]孔[illegible]長安知[illegible]并死[illegible]府[illegible]自[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]大[illegible]三日乃下令[illegible]止。

秦王存[illegible]其妃[illegible]氏死之。自成[illegible]百官以老[illegible]
[illegible]王[illegible]人[illegible]安因安曰長安[illegible]京[illegible]君用女
[illegible]一[illegible]入[illegible]尸[illegible]元[illegible]天下[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]用武[illegible]二王以[illegible]王以[illegible]不入[illegible]
[illegible]王王能[illegible]假王以大[illegible]不能[illegible]王所[illegible]其
[illegible]賊平谷[illegible]王各一子[illegible]王以[illegible]之[illegible]入不[illegible]至[illegible]賊
[illegible]時[illegible]昌[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]世[illegible]知[illegible]一[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]知[illegible]五[illegible]中[illegible]知[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]三原則巡[illegible]王[illegible]州
則太[illegible]平則[illegible]田[illegible]侍郎[illegible]父[illegible]
則[illegible]光[illegible]長安則[illegible]方[illegible]人
宗[illegible]及[illegible]則[illegible]王[illegible]則[illegible]
[illegible]死[illegible]自成大[illegible]民[illegible]三日[illegible]百
[illegible]伏[illegible]自[illegible]左[illegible]先
[illegible]以[illegible]中自成目保山[illegible]下自[illegible]
之[illegible]所[illegible]走[illegible]川[illegible]入[illegible]以守。[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]七世祖[illegible]
[illegible]巳[illegible]州左[illegible]玉[illegible]之江西巡[illegible]
[illegible]之而自[illegible]士人[illegible]戍守。丁丑賊陷吉安[illegible]
[illegible]安[illegible]分巡[illegible]使王[illegible]以[illegible]州守[illegible]
官[illegible]至[illegible]死。[illegible]斗[illegible]今王光[illegible]州[illegible]元下光化[illegible]
[illegible]士[illegible]
大[illegible]兵[illegible]李[illegible]敗[illegible]力[illegible]於[illegible]帝召[illegible]
大臣[illegible]言賊入[illegible]中[illegible]子女玉[illegible]在[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]
世[illegible]之曰壯士[illegible]出關[illegible]得之必[illegible]行大臣[illegible]面[illegible]

[illegible]其[illegible]十一月[illegible]右[illegible]三[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]而[illegible]千人[illegible]行[illegible]用[illegible]
[illegible]花四百[illegible]二百[illegible]二百[illegible]之[illegible]功之用而已。
[illegible]元[illegible]以[illegible]可[illegible]代[illegible]不用用[illegible]中[illegible]
[illegible]代之。[illegible]自成[illegible]以[illegible]三[illegible]午[illegible]
[illegible]自成[illegible]所[illegible]士[illegible]之[illegible]宗
人[illegible]以去[illegible]不下。[illegible]知府[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]自[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]死之[illegible]自成入陝西[illegible]一月[illegible]
如[illegible]又以士大夫[illegible]不附己[illegible]死[illegible]一大
[illegible]民[illegible]百大十[illegible]人十三[illegible]子[illegible]居
[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]而死[illegible]小吏
郎[illegible]不及三尺[illegible]曰[illegible]一小民[illegible]王府[illegible]
[illegible]而所[illegible]此何[illegible]入賊[illegible]之。壬寅[illegible]天[illegible]
辛亥[illegible]侍郎[illegible]方[illegible]大[illegible]士[illegible]
[illegible]巨[illegible]岳[illegible]岳[illegible]本[illegible]及[illegible]
[illegible]名[illegible]丑[illegible]光[illegible]
市[illegible]大[illegible]止[illegible]及[illegible]平[illegible]天巡[illegible]成名[illegible]
[illegible]兵官[illegible]相[illegible]不[illegible]而保定巡[illegible]
去山東巡[illegible]王[illegible]吉[illegible]成[illegible]所至[illegible]
[illegible]兵官王[illegible]所[illegible]兵[illegible]時巡[illegible]
[illegible]來至[illegible]中士[illegible]人心[illegible]任[illegible]民[illegible]
[illegible]以大[illegible]外郎王[illegible]及在[illegible]
兵官尤世威尤世[illegible]王世[illegible]世[illegible]子[illegible]王[illegible]
[illegible]李[illegible]十人[illegible]守[illegible]世威[illegible]何[illegible]任
斬以[illegible]大呼曰[illegible]安[illegible]三[illegible]中州子[illegible]其父兄。

而關之兵必并所屬精將天下勁兵一戰[illegible]使[illegible]國原
總三邊兵可平也矣然其官乃命血戰衛卒衆將甲仗各出
私財佐軍守具未備賊大至[illegible]王月[illegible][illegible]死士乞師奉
賊分兵御之攻城甚力官軍亦力戰賊[illegible]男子皆赴
城家[illegible]令婦人運水灌冰城[illegible]寸賊不能克谷東來攻起飛樓
城中矢石交至[illegible]守七晝夜賊乃大攻城[illegible]大[illegible]之丁
巳城陷世威[illegible]人[illegible]子亦[illegible]反[illegible]賊相抗賊
敗而力不支任家[illegible]死之尤世威世祿世[illegible]不屈死[illegible]
保子也賊[illegible]句[illegible]之[illegible]見[illegible]而死[illegible]
[illegible]國臣[illegible]二典[illegible]文[illegible]郡[illegible]吉中軍[illegible]
正[illegible]承年[illegible]文[illegible]國守備尤[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]李文[illegible]皆死[illegible]兵尤[illegible]文[illegible]王承[illegible]
[illegible]知州[illegible]死[illegible]千戶[illegible]百戶[illegible]死[illegible]
[illegible]千戶[illegible]世[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]
而[illegible]死之
事可往[illegible]一[illegible]死一城之中[illegible]女死[illegible]千人并中
[illegible]土[illegible]生[illegible]兵[illegible]白[illegible]元[illegible]
之[illegible]人[illegible]自成曰[illegible]公[illegible]助我平天下[illegible]
曰[illegible]卒[illegible]大[illegible]自成[illegible]曰[illegible]卒[illegible]
[illegible]文自成[illegible]大[illegible]至神木[illegible]天
下[illegible]一[illegible]者[illegible]而[illegible]
亡賊[illegible]王[illegible]千[illegible]王宗
室[illegible]以下[illegible]仁[illegible]死[illegible]官
[illegible]中[illegible]並死之[illegible]何相[illegible]安化[illegible]

[illegible]升知州[illegible]判[illegible]死[illegible]別[illegible]卯
[illegible]州人[illegible]王[illegible]人皆死賊[illegible]河[illegible]州
莊[illegible]一[illegible]以[illegible]正陽門外[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]法司
以戊[illegible]官中[illegible]不許十二月乙丑[illegible]死[illegible]其[illegible]
市。[illegible]六日丁卯[illegible]州[illegible]左[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]官民[illegible]賊[illegible]左貢玉在[illegible]
[illegible]入川中。
[illegible]甘州[illegible]天[illegible]
兵以[illegible]兵官[illegible]守大[illegible]文[illegible]甘州[illegible]
日[illegible]入城[illegible]兵官[illegible]守大[illegible]文[illegible]日[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]守[illegible]以官不[illegible]
[illegible]於市[illegible]天吉及中軍[illegible]同[illegible]
[illegible]死之[illegible]千也[illegible]居民四萬[illegible]千餘人於[illegible]
[illegible]州山丹[illegible]西[illegible]不下[illegible]太子少保左都[illegible]山
[illegible]兵官[illegible]以[illegible]州北[illegible]河[illegible]河千[illegible]
內[illegible]兵官[illegible]上[illegible]以下[illegible]御史[illegible]
[illegible]可[illegible]分兵[illegible]上[illegible]以下[illegible]之[illegible]御史[illegible]以[illegible]
卒二千[illegible]平陽[illegible]以二千人來赴[illegible]太原[illegible]
定[illegible]大同兵[illegible]千[illegible]去平陽[illegible]河[illegible]中[illegible]
御史[illegible]乃去平陽[illegible]河[illegible]
[illegible]兵可[illegible]千人[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]平[illegible]已[illegible]平陽[illegible]三百[illegible]人[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]入[illegible]山中戊子[illegible]至太原。初[illegible]兵部侍郎呂大器代
[illegible]下[illegible]玉知其[illegible]心[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]代[illegible]九江[illegible]而[illegible]玉[illegible]大
[illegible]已[illegible]之[illegible]大[illegible]兵不能[illegible]玉亦不[illegible]
[illegible]我[illegible]失利[illegible]玉[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]代大[illegible]

改大學士方[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]河入[illegible]玉[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]荊
州十[illegible]知[illegible]田[illegible]入[illegible]玉乃[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]相[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]功。
十七年春正月庚寅朔，大風[illegible]四[illegible]自成[illegible]王於
西安，[illegible]國號曰大順，改元永昌，改名自晟，[illegible]以下，加[illegible]
以[illegible]太祖[illegible]天[illegible]大[illegible]大[illegible]府[illegible]宋文[illegible]文
[illegible]司[illegible]五[illegible]大[illegible]功臣，定
[illegible]有一[illegible]行[illegible]之[illegible]入田[illegible]步兵四十[illegible]
兵六十[illegible]兵[illegible]王[illegible]出[illegible]門王[illegible]令宋
文[illegible]士[illegible]政治[illegible]子[illegible]召
[illegible]臣[illegible]曰[illegible]亡[illegible]之[illegible]亡[illegible]之[illegible]祖宗[illegible]休[illegible]之天
下。一[illegible]夫之何面目[illegible]下。[illegible]一[illegible]所
[illegible]宜死不[illegible]目[illegible]天[illegible]代[illegible]不[illegible]大學士李
[illegible]曰臣[illegible]出私財[illegible]不[illegible]以西[illegible]大
[illegible]三[illegible]士[illegible]方[illegible]
[illegible]並[illegible]中[illegible]兵[illegible]中[illegible]士[illegible]石[illegible]
甘[illegible]士[illegible]立功[illegible]之[illegible]兵部[illegible]方[illegible]
[illegible]乙卯，行[illegible]以[illegible]本[illegible]日[illegible]午[illegible]正
門[illegible]士[illegible]西[illegible]立[illegible]午門[illegible]外[illegible]甲[illegible]內[illegible]五府大[illegible]都
[illegible]印[illegible]文武大臣侍立[illegible]
[illegible]有[illegible]七行[illegible]手[illegible]三[illegible]以[illegible]之
乃出手[illegible]曰代[illegible]內臣[illegible]方[illegible]而
出[illegible]臣[illegible]行[illegible]目[illegible]之行[illegible]所[illegible]以[illegible]不
[illegible]南京[illegible]山[illegible]
[illegible]乎[illegible]以[illegible]代之[illegible]

[illegible]言[illegible]河而[illegible]已[illegible]
[illegible]之曰[illegible]不能[illegible]
[illegible]手文[illegible]中[illegible]太[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]兵在[illegible]太原[illegible]
長[illegible]天[illegible]
出[illegible]不可曰[illegible]已[illegible]一[illegible]部[illegible]
和兵二千[illegible]中[illegible]內[illegible]之[illegible]之外，召中[illegible]兵
[illegible]入[illegible]至山西[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]任[illegible]代之[illegible]兵[illegible]
兵[illegible]山西化[illegible]不[illegible]也。[illegible]大[illegible]川中[illegible]已。召[illegible]
[illegible]文[illegible]及[illegible]國[illegible]文[illegible]定王[illegible]王
之[illegible]之以內[illegible]不[illegible]行文[illegible]不[illegible]文[illegible]國及太[illegible]
生中[illegible]布衣[illegible]尼[illegible]兵可法[illegible]主[illegible]有
方[illegible]久任永國[illegible]才[illegible]文[illegible]行。
[illegible]丙辰[illegible]文[illegible]以本[illegible]大學士[illegible]
[illegible]生[illegible]使[illegible]以兵法[illegible]
[illegible]子[illegible]一[illegible]子[illegible]上言不用[illegible]以
弘[illegible]人[illegible]名[illegible]山中[illegible]人[illegible]
[illegible]日[illegible]王[illegible]曰[illegible]反[illegible]日[illegible]
[illegible]州江[illegible]而[illegible]去[illegible]代[illegible]
至[illegible]左[illegible]以[illegible]兵[illegible]子[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]若[illegible]犯[illegible]之兵[illegible]乃[illegible]二千[illegible]子
[illegible]曰[illegible]言[illegible]不能[illegible]日不[illegible]兵[illegible]人[illegible]五日[illegible]
[illegible]何子[illegible]曰[illegible]出[illegible]之乃[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]以不[illegible]山中[illegible]而以二百人[illegible]
先[illegible]知[illegible]大十[illegible]人[illegible]江[illegible]子[illegible]不能[illegible]

朱大典以不能持廉，爲方士亮及御史鄭崑貞等所劾，詔削籍候勘。事未竟而許都作亂，大典子萬化募健兒擊之，及賊平，而所募者不散，大典聞急，馳歸金華，知縣徐調元閉郡兵，將官萬化名諸言大典將子父賊，光先聞於朝，詔大典還治其家，光先復且令賊給事中韓如愈與之，光先光斗等也。　鈔法自弘正間廢，天啓時屢議復請，遣行未果，從戶部司務蔣臣又以爲請，侍郎王鰲永贊之，帝特設內寶鈔局，晝夜督造，募商賈無一應者，首輔蔣德璟言百姓雖愚，誰以一金買一紙，帝不聽，又因局官言，責取桑穰二百萬斤於畿輔山東河南浙江，德璟力爭，帝留其揭不下，及是得免。　賊陷蒲州，偷書倪元璐兼攝翰林院事，帝曰元璐書生不習錢穀，元璐亦屢疏懇辭職。二月，命以原官專直日講。　辛酉，李自成陷汾州，河曲，靜樂。甲子，賊至太原，蔡懋德遣部將牛勇、朱孔訓、王永魁出戰，勇等皆死。乙丑，自成兵抵城下，懋德督兵攻戰，守將和兵叛降賊。丙寅，懋德遣親將齎遺表。須臾大風，拔木揚沙，令都司張雄守大南門，雄已陰輸城出降，其黨曰城東南角火藥，皆在我下，如賊夜中火起，風發烈，守者皆散，賊登城，懋德北面再拜，出遺書付友人賈士璋，即自刎，從者持之，是時城已陷，下城巷戰，斬賊十人，時賊呼曰出西門，懋德遂下馬曰，我當死封疆，諸君自去，策馬還，賊追上，至水西門，將死，比曰諸君欲殺我不忘耶，復下馬，據地坐，時賊已出城，將妻子遣從者不肯死，後得入城門，入晉府，公偕死，遂偕至三立祠，從死者時賊擐甲加其肩，乃自經，時賊取弓弦自經，自成執晉王求桂，尊其宮殿，懋德危坐公堂，賊擁之見自成，不屈，將斬之，下階，呼者再，曰臣失守封疆，有負朝廷，自成以爲呼己也，遂乃得目曰，我呼大明皇帝，非呼賊耶，賊射殺之，□□即郡王府事朱□□閫家，被死，自□□而下，毛文炳□閫中，牛拱辰、□□周□志宗室死事者凡四十六人，賊皆尸之城上，自成假寐，夢不降，焚其尸。

以刃擊歷而去，賊遂逼近，所至郡縣，望風納款，以拒官兵。忻州知州楊家龍、安邑知縣□□之、汾陽知縣劉必達皆殉之，參將陳侯書昭，推官參政陽城王□□，副使□石□宋之儁，中書□□，知縣□史可□皆城陷死。　李自成別將劉方亮自蒲坂留□，□江王□□□□執不屈，遇害。賊執其長子朝□北行，不食死。河內知縣丁運泰不屈死。壬申，下潞安。乙亥，[illegible]城守，自成攻代州，周遇吉先在代，遇其北犯，固守而□出兵□□連戰日□賊，無□□□援，退守寧武，□□將□□死之。丁丑，賊別將□陷固關，犯□定，□總督□臣□□□大□守□師，都中城守，文自內閣，武自公侯伯以下，各□子□守□民，以□上京自□守，而京□分□巡數，以□勳王之□□□其曰，大□守□□推□□日，此何□時猶□事耶，□安危，□以一□□見□□□其早計。己卯，遣中官高起潛、杜勳等十人監視諸□邊，近□□□□定知府邱茂華□□妻孥出城，□□山東河北□巡□侍郎□□□□茂華下之獄。壬午，中□□□□□何□□□守□□之比茂□於獄。遣使□賊，賊至以□降□所□陷，賊陷大名，□使朱廷□不屈死。甲申，劉方亮陷□，□王□□□□官，郎中□□大倫皆死之。丁亥，詔天下勤王，命廷臣上戰守事宜，左都御史李邦華□□請帝□□及仿宋□□故事，太子□□□□□□從□力□帝不答，已加□□兵部□□工部，□□方岳□戶兵二部，□□□運也，因□兵□□分駐□□時欲出太子□京，□朱□道□□百官不可，令出出即□□乃止。　□□延□□□帝□□□信□時國□□明，中外□知其不支，□方賊之□山西也，□會王永吉□□遣吳三桂兵入守山海關，退十卒西行，□□郎御□且夕可□，帝下其□，大□守□□□□之□持不可，曰無故棄地二百里，臣不敢任其咎，引□□涼州□□□□□百

賓大將不[illegible]就上之[illegible]及[illegible]帝[illegible]下承吉行之[illegible]不[illegible]引
疾求[illegible]子[illegible]仕承吉乃[illegible]出[illegible]而上疏力[illegible]請[illegible]之[illegible]刑
給事中[illegible]孫承[illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]佐[illegible]死[illegible]
日汝一死不足[illegible]叱之去[illegible]多不能行。賊至[illegible]武大呼五日
不降者[illegible]其城[illegible]吉四面[illegible]大[illegible]賊萬人火[illegible]且[illegible]急
[illegible]甘肯給之[illegible]吉曰若[illegible]何怯耶今能[illegible]一[illegible]不[illegible]不支
[illegible]我子[illegible]於是[illegible]伏城內出[illegible]入城[illegible]下[illegible]千人賊用
[illegible]攻城圮復完者[illegible]其四[illegible]自成[illegible]退其[illegible]曰我[illegible]百倍
於彼但用十攻一[illegible]進[illegible]不[illegible]自成從之前[illegible]死[illegible]官軍力
[illegible]城[illegible]吉[illegible]戰[illegible]步[illegible]手[illegible]殺數十人身被矢如蝟竟
爲賊[illegible]大[illegible]賊[illegible]之[illegible]射殺之復[illegible]其肉城中士民感遇
吉[illegible]戰[illegible]不可勝計其舍中兒[illegible]吉出[illegible]死亡略盡遇
吉[illegible]劉氏[illegible]婦女[illegible]十人[illegible]山[illegible]而射[illegible]一矢[illegible]
一[illegible]不敢[illegible]火[illegible]國家[illegible]副使王[illegible]自[illegible]死之[illegible]
成[illegible]日[illegible]武[illegible]上[illegible]自此達京師歷大同陽和宣
府居[illegible]有重兵[illegible]武吾部下寧有孑遺哉不如還秦休息
圖後[illegible]期將遁而大同[illegible]兵官姜瓖降表至自成大[illegible]其使
[illegible]

人助之二月[illegible]賊[illegible]大[illegible]王[illegible]賊入[illegible]
計[illegible]出[illegible]下[illegible]之[illegible]自成自成欲官之
[illegible]大[illegible]而[illegible]之不[illegible]以[illegible]血[illegible]
[illegible]賊引之出[illegible]曰反賊[illegible]我[illegible]而[illegible]耶賊[illegible]
母[illegible]之[illegible]曰母年八十[illegible]矣當自[illegible]大臣不可以不死
毋出[illegible]人曰我不[illegible]以全母[illegible]六日自[illegible]於[illegible]舍賊[illegible]
曰[illegible]臣[illegible]其[illegible]子[illegible]宗[illegible]使[illegible]仕
[illegible]子女入井而已從之死者十有六人[illegible]郎中[illegible]山
陰知[illegible]年[illegible]若[illegible]亦死之[illegible]中[illegible]時[illegible]之
[illegible]言[illegible]小人[illegible]民[illegible]帝
不悅曰[illegible]小人[illegible]以[illegible]帝曰朕非
[illegible]但[illegible]兵耳[illegible]曰陛下[illegible]然[illegible]有[illegible]五白[illegible]
九白[illegible]七百二十[illegible]所[illegible]兵[illegible]安在
[illegible]四[illegible]五千今止二[illegible]五千[illegible]二[illegible]今止二千五百[illegible]
[illegible]一[illegible]今止二百[illegible]山東兵七萬八千[illegible]兵十[illegible]兵八萬[illegible]
大山西及[illegible]各二十餘萬[illegible]兵馬[illegible]不[illegible]
[illegible]

朕志定矣[illegible]不[illegible]已封[illegible]
[illegible]西伯[illegible]南伯[illegible]王[illegible]平[illegible]印功成世守

武昌。甲午，懷隆鎮兵入援。乙未，總兵官唐通入衛，令偕太監杜之秩守居庸關。戊戌，太監王承恩提督城守。已，命襄城伯李國楨總督京營。又命太監王德化盡督內外軍。張國維以原官兼右僉都御史，馳赴江南、浙江督練兵輸餉諸務。　兵部主事金鉉言：「宣大，京師北門。大同陷，則宣府危，宣府危，大事去矣。請召還監視杜勳，專任巡撫朱之馮。勳一心事之，爲中[illegible]可屬大事。」不報。時自成已僞置將之[illegible]於城[illegible]高皇帝位[illegible]將守[illegible]十而[illegible]與王承允。甲午，賊欲見之，爲叩頭請以城下之[illegible]大[illegible]司勳[illegible]帝所倚[illegible]以[illegible]至即遣賊，何面目見帝[illegible]而去。已[illegible]賊二千里外，將士[illegible]守城，大[illegible]見大[illegible]左右[illegible]我[illegible]之[illegible]者，自[illegible]火則[illegible]孔了，賊從[illegible]其時之[illegible]曰：「不意人心至此。」即天大哭。賊至城下，乘[illegible]門入之，既言賊不殺人，且令[illegible]賊[illegible]城[illegible]皆[illegible]結[illegible]以迎，左右[illegible]持之[illegible]出走之[illegible]叱之，乃南向[illegible]外[illegible]遣[illegible]收人心[illegible]自[illegible]而死。遣[illegible]朱[illegible]將[illegible]生[illegible]時中及[illegible]兵官[illegible]用文副將劉九[illegible]里居知[illegible]中以[illegible]死之，其[illegible]女[illegible]又十餘人。李自成犯[illegible]和由[illegible]僅[illegible]杜之秩[illegible]賊入[illegible]京軍出[illegible]而[illegible]甲辰[illegible]兵官李守[illegible]死之[illegible]賊欲知京師[illegible]往往[illegible]遣人[illegible]貨買[illegible]又令充[illegible]千里立[illegible]及[illegible]兵部[illegible]句之[illegible]降無一[illegible]者，賊[illegible]至平則[illegible]京師[illegible]不知也。太[illegible]寺[illegible]中[illegible]閣[illegible]曰[illegible]師不守矣，君父[illegible]遠不[illegible]入[illegible]大臣[illegible]守[illegible]皆不[illegible]乙巳，賊[illegible]近[illegible]李國楨[illegible]二大[illegible]卒五萬[illegible]外文武[illegible]成[illegible]臣分門守，李[illegible]開[illegible]曰[illegible]之[illegible]太[illegible]而出[illegible]御史[illegible]兵[illegible]天下勤王兵[illegible]丙午，帝召[illegible]臣[illegible]有[illegible]理

攻九門，[illegible]卒[illegible]賊[illegible]降，反攻城。城上人[illegible]其[illegible]寺[illegible]帥[illegible]卒[illegible]中矢死[illegible]子也[illegible]攻[illegible]則[illegible]門[illegible]守西直門[illegible]王兵未入[illegible]官[illegible]之[illegible]不可以土石[illegible]死士[illegible]城[illegible]之[illegible]所[illegible]未[illegible]攻[illegible]士卒[illegible]理順[illegible]內[illegible]時[illegible]理[illegible]以[illegible]外[illegible]許[illegible]皆出[illegible]門[illegible]止[illegible]理[illegible]止色曰：「存亡[illegible]入[illegible]帝[illegible]至今[illegible]門[illegible]引其手曰：「國家如天之福，必無他[illegible]兵[illegible]公何[illegible]」[illegible]引之出京城內外城，凡十五萬四千[illegible]守[illegible]二壇一卒，益以內侍，內侍[illegible]守城[illegible]沮[illegible]臣[illegible]得[illegible]城[illegible]師[illegible]御史共[illegible]拒之，不得上。初，杜勳降賊[illegible]開[illegible]太監[illegible]傳言云杜勳[illegible]賊[illegible]子[illegible]內[illegible]也[illegible]手官成[illegible]坐[illegible]門外[illegible]二千左右[illegible]地[illegible]其下，呼城上[illegible]入[illegible]之上，勳[illegible]位[illegible]叱之。左右[illegible]勳曰[illegible]逆則二王危，乃[illegible]之出[illegible]在世[illegible]而去。帝[illegible]侍郎工[illegible]中[illegible]示[illegible]手[illegible]安在？曰：「去矣。」[illegible]二王[illegible]上城[illegible]曰：「二王降[illegible]」郎[illegible]賊也。賊[illegible]上，王承[illegible]賊[illegible]王[illegible]光時[illegible]守[illegible]城門[illegible]手[illegible]二[illegible]召[illegible]文[illegible]承[illegible]太子[illegible]行，曰：「一[illegible]所[illegible]能[illegible]否？」文[illegible]以[illegible]對。帝[illegible]承[illegible]曰：「臣[illegible]已[illegible]中[illegible]死以[illegible]上。」帝曰：「朕[illegible]不能守社稷，[illegible]能死社稷。」文[illegible]承[illegible]死，乃出[illegible]太[illegible]化[illegible]回封賊，文[illegible]之[illegible]十人[illegible]承[illegible]回相失[illegible]并死[illegible]元子也。帝出宮[illegible]山[illegible]火[illegible]天[illegible]曰[illegible]久之[illegible]清宮[illegible]后曰：「大[illegible]去

與后頓首曰妾事陛下十有八年卒不聽一語至有今日乃命太子及定永二王變服令送太子二王於嘉定伯周奎左都督田宏遇第而命后自盡后入宮闔戶宮人出奏皇后領旨矣夕后崩帝命袁貴妃自縊繫絕久之蘇帝拔劍斫其肩又斫所御妃嬪數人貴妃卒不殊帝入壽寧宮長平公主牽帝衣哭帝曰汝何故生我家以劍揮斫之斷左臂又斫昭仁公主於昭仁殿夜分內城陷戊申天將明鳴鐘集百官無至者帝乃復登煤山書衣襟爲遺詔曰朕涼德藐躬上干天咎然皆諸臣誤朕朕死無面目見祖宗自去冠冕以髮覆面任賊分裂無傷百姓一人以帛自縊於壽皇亭下太監王承恩對縊大學士范景文聞變至宮門宮人曰駕出矣復趨朝房賊已塞道從者請易服還邸景文曰駕出安往就道旁[illegible]復大書曰身爲大臣不能滅賊雪恥死有餘恨遂至演象所拜辭闕墓赴雙塔寺旁古井死自成之變[illegible]所[illegible]中[illegible]文曰[illegible]人心去守[illegible]而已此外非臣所知[illegible]文[illegible]時[illegible]帝[illegible]也自成[illegible]立[illegible]衣[illegible]入承天門[illegible]上[illegible]侍郎[illegible]而從[illegible]座下令入索帝后[illegible]百官三日[illegible]已知帝后[illegible]以[illegible]出[illegible]外[illegible]下刑部侍郎孟兆祥分守正陽門[illegible]子[illegible]士[illegible]同[illegible]門下[illegible]投城下不死[illegible]於民舍[illegible]曰[illegible]至此[illegible]死耶[illegible]曰死此與士卒何別入[illegible]防上所在不[illegible]則死死未晚也[illegible]乃[illegible]行[illegible]號哭主呼[illegible]持[illegible]不[illegible]曰吾[illegible]史[illegible]之[illegible]已[illegible]入[illegible]祠作[illegible]家人[illegible]別乃自縊[illegible]元[illegible]大[illegible]几上南都尚可爲死吾分也勿以衣衾斂[illegible]向自縊[illegible]文信國祠[illegible]長安門[illegible]帝[illegible]自縊[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]居民所[illegible]乃市[illegible]酒[illegible]途中

[illegible]之血[illegible]而死往[illegible]入井死會[illegible]水河死[illegible]文母[illegible]縊死吳[illegible]見[illegible]外郎[illegible]几上[illegible]之乃縊死[illegible]史[illegible]山大[illegible]曰主上不[illegible]臣子[illegible]安所[illegible]明市邑子李天祿以巾[illegible]巾[illegible]入戶自[illegible]大理寺[illegible]柱面[illegible]血[illegible]生[illegible]死[illegible]曰以[illegible]相[illegible]何[illegible]使[illegible]作[illegible]父而[illegible]兵部主事[illegible]血[illegible]刀[illegible]之[illegible]而後[illegible]死[illegible]世[illegible]曰吾人[illegible]不[illegible]自縊死文[illegible]叔[illegible]第左[illegible]文[illegible]井死家[illegible]子女五人公主[illegible]之自[illegible]死[illegible]安伯[illegible]伯[illegible]時[illegible]死戶[illegible]外[illegible]子[illegible]兵[illegible]司[illegible]州[illegible]生[illegible]御[illegible]文[illegible]世[illegible]亦死之御史[illegible]之[illegible]死[illegible]中[illegible]之茂中[illegible]宋天[illegible]不[illegible]死[illegible]妻王[illegible]母[illegible]時[illegible]世[illegible]一妾朱[illegible]文[illegible]母[illegible]妾[illegible]皆死文炳一門死者四十二人[illegible]其祖母[illegible]女[illegible]氏[illegible]何死從者一百[illegible]人[illegible]太子[illegible]不[illegible]入[illegible]王承王亦不能[illegible]不[illegible]自成[illegible]之宮口長平公主[illegible]而復甦[illegible]自成命[illegible]治宮人[illegible]氏年十六[illegible]井中[illegible]之[illegible]氏[illegible]曰我長公主也中宮[illegible]之非是自成以[illegible]部[illegible]氏[illegible]刃[illegible]斷其[illegible]立死[illegible]自成[illegible]文武百官入[illegible]坐殿前自成不出[illegible]白官[illegible]伏不敢動王[illegible]化[illegible]臣曰[illegible]亡[illegible]不[illegible]帝乃在此耶因[illegible]十人

曾天[illegible]亦天[illegible]言恩以令自成乃改帥府后用宋企郊如[illegible]屬職[illegible]進官成不許封太子為宋王放刑部錦衣[illegible]囚[illegible]改官制六部曰六政府司官曰從事大料曰諫[illegible]十二道曰直指使翰林院曰宏文館太僕寺曰驗馬寺巡撫曰節度使兵備曰防禦使知府州[illegible]曰尹曰牧曰令召見百官自成南[illegible]坐金星宗敏企郊等左右雜坐以次呼名分三等授職[illegible]四品以下少[illegible]事[illegible]等銓不得備命以大僚多[illegible]用二品以上兩月餘時[illegible]任御其餘勳戚文武諸臣[illegible]等及庶官子弟者共八百餘人送宗敏牙[illegible]中[illegible]之下令[illegible]內閣十萬京卿錦衣七萬或五三萬給事御史吏部翰林五萬至一萬有差部曹數千勳戚無定數諸人承受拷掠至有肉折[illegible]金足[illegible]殺之[illegible]以為小賄[illegible]五日夜[illegible]而死[illegible]其子亦[illegible]其子訴言家已[illegible]乃斷之賊又編排甲令五家[illegible]一賊[illegible]擇撫民不[illegible]附[illegible]發安[illegible]以平[illegible]數[illegible]官[illegible]以不殺[illegible]人心[illegible]世又[illegible]封之大[illegible]大[illegible]時[illegible]附作官[illegible]保定同知邵宗[illegible]寺[illegible]與[illegible]君[illegible]設等[illegible]知何[illegible]以[illegible]公就[illegible]之[illegible]賊[illegible]校[illegible]將降[illegible]元[illegible]之明日賊大至[illegible]曰[illegible]督師大學士李建泰[illegible]城中賊[illegible]不支矣姑與議降[illegible]守土義不降欲降者任為之大哭引刀[illegible]曰邵[illegible]賊[illegible]自[illegible]精中城[illegible]城出降[illegible]中[illegible]內應城[illegible]元[illegible]監軍御史金[illegible]中官方正化里同知州[illegible]明通判[illegible]從子武[illegible]兄進

士[illegible]侯[illegible]武[illegible]士[illegible]不[illegible]一門[illegible]曾凡一十三人時[illegible]之[illegible]世文武死[illegible]及[illegible]人諸生[illegible]衣[illegible]者八十餘人[illegible]女[illegible]者內十五人[illegible]帥[illegible]官知[illegible]出[illegible]給事中尹先等既死賊[illegible]者於牢[illegible]曰[illegible]賊[illegible]了於[illegible]內府[illegible]附山東河南[illegible]官吏所至[illegible]者及[illegible]史[illegible]指飛發兵[illegible]之乃大[illegible]自[illegible]大[illegible]帥賊[illegible]二[illegible]之令[illegible]吉日[illegible]自成[illegible]白衣人[illegible]又手[illegible]座下[illegible]自成[illegible]下[illegible]及[illegible]皆不[illegible]兵起乃[illegible]西王[illegible]吉之[illegible]三[illegible]五十[illegible]入[illegible]再[illegible]大[illegible]京師[illegible]九一日[illegible]二[illegible]不遣[illegible]成[illegible]其父[illegible]作[illegible]之二[illegible]宗[illegible]打[illegible]山[illegible]自[illegible]十[illegible]大[illegible]自成兵二十萬[illegible]自北山[illegible]皆右[illegible]數千人賊亦[illegible]戰[illegible]久[illegible]兵從二[illegible]出[illegible]賊中[illegible]大[illegible]大風沙石飛走[illegible]如[illegible]自成方挾太子[illegible]戰[illegible]下[illegible]走[illegible]兵[illegible]一[illegible]賊[illegible]大[illegible]自[illegible]水[illegible]赤自成[illegible]承平自成[illegible]時金[illegible]居守[illegible]人[illegible]門生[illegible]金星[illegible]自[illegible]方[illegible]公[illegible]是降人[illegible]自[illegible]京[illegible][illegible]西安[illegible]武英殿[illegible]七代皆為帝后立妻高氏為皇后自成[illegible]付母[illegible]金星代行郊天禮其夕焚宮殿及九門城樓詰旦挾太子定永二王西走[illegible]

將軍左光先谷可成殿。賊將遁，下令盡逐內侍，無貴賤老弱，皆號哭徒跣，破面流血，走出京城門。自成既遁，我

大清兵入京師，爲帝后發喪，令臣民持服三日，諡帝曰莊烈愍皇帝，后曰莊烈愍皇后，同葬昌平天壽山田貴妃壙園，名曰思陵，合葬懿安皇后熹宗陵，命所司給袁妃居宅，養贍終其身。其後又命莊烈帝所選周顯尚長平公主，太子定永二王，不知所終。

明紀卷第五十七

明紀卷第五十八

賜同知府銜□□□□內閣侍讀中書孫男克家補纂

福王始末

大清順治元年夏四月戊午，明南京參贊機務兵部尚書史可法聞賊犯闕，誓師勤王，渡江抵浦口。時福王由崧、潞王常淓俱避賊在淮安。總兵官劉澤清、高傑等亦□□南下。己巳，北都凶問聞南京，諸大臣倉卒議立君，而福王已渡江至吳中。倫序當屬福王，諸大臣慮福王立，或追怨妖書及挺擊、移宮等案；潞王立，則無後患，且可邀功。陰主之者，故侍郎錢謙益，力持其議者，兵部侍郎呂大器、右都御史張慎言、詹事姜曰廣皆然之。前山東按察使僉事雷縯祚、禮部員外郎周鑣往來游說。大器等曰：福王神宗孫也，倫序當立，而有七不可：貪、淫、酗酒、不孝、虐下、不讀書、干預有司也。潞王神宗姪也，賢明當立。移□可法，可法亦以為然。鳳陽總督馬士英□與□光祿□□阮大鋮計□，遣其私人□福王淮安，又□□□江□□□劉孔昭□□伯□得功等，兵官劉良佐及□□□□等結□□，可法以倫序□□□□知福王。可法以七不可告之，而□□不□，士英已與得功、良佐等以兵送福王至儀真。甲申，□□公徐弘基、戶部尚書高宏圖□□□□大□□兵二部□，不肯下。兵科給事中李沾探士英指，厲聲言：今日有異議者死之！孔昭亦面斥大器，諸大臣乃不敢言。守備太監韓贊周令各署各官□曰：□曰：毋勿□□□□會□先□而後行。乙酉，王至□光□□，諸臣謁□。可法曰：□□呵之於□□小□目□曰□。是日迎王於江□。丁亥，百官迎見於龍江關。五月戊子朔，王謁孝陵、奉先殿，出居內守備府。群臣入朝，王色赧欲避，可法曰：王毋避，宜正受。既朝，議戰守。可法曰：王宜素服郊次，發師北征，示天下以必報仇之義。王唯唯。己丑，再朝，出議監國事。張慎言曰：國虛無人，可遂即大位。可法曰：太子存亡未卜，倘南來若何？孔昭曰：今日既定，誰敢復更？可法曰：徐之。乃退。庚寅，王監國。大赦，其□加練餉及□□十二年以後一切□□，十四年以前逋賦在民者悉免之。廷推閣臣，衆舉可法、曰廣、宏圖，孔昭攘臂欲並列，衆以本朝無勳臣入閣例遏之。孔昭勃然曰：即我不可，馬士英何不可？乃并推士英。又議起廢，推鄭三俊、劉宗周、徐石麒，孔昭舉阮大鋮，可法曰：先帝欽定逆案，毋復言。壬辰，改可法、宏圖禮部尚書兼東閣大學士，入閣辦事；士英兵部尚書兼東閣大學士，可法仍掌兵部事，士英仍督鳳陽。再推閣臣，乃以曰廣及□子壯□□□□□禮部尚書，王鐸□□上。甲午，曰□□□禮部尚書兼東閣大學士，入閣辦事。以□慎言□吏部尚書，□兵部尚書□□□同部協理戎政。□□□□宏圖□陳新政八事：一，宣□□□□□□之□，□□□志氣；一，□□□，不使□□日□□□；一，設記□□，□召□林入侍，日記言動；一，□□□□□□先□□□□□□□□□□□□□；一，□□□□□祀□□□附列□□□□□□□□□□□□祀列□山陵；一，□□□□□□奸宄小人□□□□□□□□□□□；一，收人心，□□江北河南山東田□□□□□□口；一，□□□□□□□言招□□□□不□□之□□上。

可法上中興十□，曰節鎮，曰親藩，曰開屯，曰叛逆，曰伏死，曰褒卹，曰功賞，曰起廢，曰□□，曰□□。可法定京營制如北都故事，侍衛及錦衣衛諸軍，悉入伍操練；錦衣東西兩司房及南北兩鎮撫司官不備設，以杜告密，安人心。又請分江北為四鎮，以得功、良佐、澤清、傑□之。澤清轄淮□，駐淮北，經理山東一路；傑轄徐泗，駐泗水，經理開歸一路；良佐轄鳳壽，駐臨淮，經理陳杞一路；得功轄滁和，駐廬州，經理光固一路。□師可駐揚州，□制諸鎮。士英□□□入相，及□□令下，大戚，以可法七不可書□之王，令□□□□就□，可法督師淮陽，而擁兵入覲，拜表即行。可法遂請出鎮。壬寅，王即位，以明年為弘光元年。癸卯，改可法兵部尚書，士英入閣辦事，仍掌兵部。甲辰，進得功靖南侯，封傑興平伯，澤清東平伯，良佐廣昌伯，俱□□□□九江□□□□

入[illegible]日多[illegible]以[illegible]有功無功而封有功者不[illegible]所封[illegible]有意
多王曰事已行奈何[illegible]成曰爲士英引[illegible]渡江[illegible]令往[illegible]王曰復不
[illegible]往[illegible]臣尤可法[illegible]往[illegible]成曰陛下[illegible]位固以[illegible]結人心尤貴以
紀[illegible]志乞[illegible]法[illegible]冬[illegible]間[illegible]上來必[illegible]臣[illegible]
大龍[illegible]湖之[illegible]王[illegible]成因赴[illegible]可法不[illegible]士英[illegible]
之乙巳可法陛[illegible]行[illegible]道[illegible]訪大行帝后梓宮及太子二王所
在可法去士英孔昭[illegible]無所憚　[illegible]天府丞郭維經[illegible]聖明[illegible]
將一旬一切[illegible]除見[illegible]拾人心之[illegible]今[illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]伴平[illegible]於瓜[illegible]之[illegible]江[illegible]而[illegible]之上不[illegible]動
色相[illegible]以[illegible]不切[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]乞令內外文武[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]去[illegible]私[illegible]一以[illegible]給
[illegible]中[illegible]子[illegible]中[illegible]之主[illegible]不[illegible]先士卒[illegible]今[illegible]門
[illegible]何[illegible]人[illegible]平[illegible]舟之中[illegible]之內[illegible]不知
其所[illegible]於結[illegible]一二武臣以致凡百[illegible]令[illegible]因[illegible]臣
[illegible]之[illegible]心也　令[illegible]士[illegible]居杭州　王[illegible]來至[illegible]曰
[illegible]心[illegible]大[illegible]其[illegible]二[illegible]令[illegible]見三[illegible]不許
[illegible]所[illegible]孔昭[illegible]保[illegible]公朱[illegible]作[illegible]伯[illegible]之
[illegible]一日[illegible]於[illegible]言及[illegible]奸邪[illegible]孔昭[illegible]
刀[illegible]言給[illegible]中[illegible]言平生[illegible]不已又[illegible]
奸邪孔昭[illegible]天[illegible]用文官不及武臣[illegible]
[illegible]言[illegible]三[illegible]臣[illegible]立時明[illegible]二心乞[illegible]陛見[illegible]
且[illegible]言[illegible]因乞休[illegible]又言[illegible]四[illegible]也
新改京[illegible]又加二[illegible]何[illegible]不用武年來封[illegible]之法先帝[illegible]武臣
武臣[illegible]先帝[illegible]安在[illegible]以[illegible]臣不[illegible]臣
以糾[illegible]世[illegible]臣得[illegible]糾[illegible]文臣可[illegible]可法[illegible]言[illegible]
無不[illegible]天[illegible]呼[illegible]法紀[illegible]年[illegible]史士[illegible]

[illegible]用人吏部[illegible]奈何[illegible]家宰[illegible]亦以不能和衷文武各
說多[illegible]休[illegible]孔昭[illegible]抗疏[illegible]用　初[illegible]宗周[illegible]京師[illegible]步[illegible]
杭州[illegible]逃[illegible]以[illegible]宗周[illegible]曰[illegible]父[illegible]
出非常公[illegible]外不思[illegible]司[illegible]口[illegible]作[illegible]計
耶[illegible]明日[illegible]之[illegible]曰[illegible]父[illegible]宗周曰[illegible]此何時
也安[illegible]乃[illegible]曰[illegible]仗來[illegible]宗周[illegible]曰[illegible]
[illegible]足[illegible]乃[illegible]部[illegible]大[illegible]給[illegible]中[illegible]正[illegible]
[illegible]而王[illegible]宗周[illegible]官宗[illegible]以大[illegible]來[illegible]宮[illegible]
[illegible]臣[illegible]今日大計[illegible]仇[illegible]以[illegible]陛下[illegible]江之心[illegible]
[illegible]以作天下[illegible]之[illegible]形[illegible]以[illegible]
以[illegible]以立[illegible]紀[illegible]今日[illegible]中外[illegible]臣不[illegible]者
[illegible]其[illegible]什[illegible]中外[illegible]而[illegible]士英[illegible]
李自成[illegible]定州
大[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]谷可[illegible]左光先[illegible]足[illegible]而[illegible]自成走真定[illegible]
[illegible]來[illegible]兵[illegible]之[illegible]中[illegible]矢[illegible]西[illegible]入山西[illegible]兵
東[illegible]自成乃[illegible]合[illegible]平[illegible]自成之[illegible]京[illegible]世[illegible]州[illegible]
[illegible]官[illegible]自保[illegible]定州之敗河[illegible]州[illegible]反[illegible]自成[illegible]
李[illegible]兵[illegible]告自成曰[illegible]武有大[illegible]久下人者
河[illegible]假以大兵必不可[illegible]因[illegible]欲反自成令[illegible]之
余[illegible]自成[illegible]西安　[illegible]四川[illegible]史[illegible]士[illegible]代[illegible]行[illegible]
師[illegible]留[illegible]英[illegible]於中州[illegible]其[illegible]
[illegible]山[illegible]中[illegible]田[illegible]左步右[illegible]舟而上[illegible]
[illegible]大[illegible]士史可法[illegible]酒二[illegible]上[illegible]陛下[illegible]初[illegible]
[illegible]哭泣[illegible]若[illegible]二[illegible]酒[illegible]目[illegible]大
[illegible]如[illegible]宮[illegible]川[illegible]東北[illegible]之[illegible]
失事王[illegible]大[illegible]則[illegible]東北[illegible]之[illegible]則[illegible]先帝之

崇末[illegible]祀何以[illegible]鬼[illegible]下[illegible]也[illegible]之[illegible]何以舉[illegible]辭大[illegible]二朝列宗[illegible]佑中[illegible]不[illegible]以[illegible]則[illegible]不[illegible]足祖宗[illegible]天命[illegible]我[illegible]一隅未可[illegible]也王[illegible]之[illegible]功[illegible]清[illegible]揚州[illegible]傑先王[illegible]入[illegible]不[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]堅守[illegible]攻之[illegible]亦大[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]攻[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]元首[illegible]又[illegible]不[illegible]之[illegible]與[illegible]功[illegible]令共[illegible]王[illegible]功[illegible]如元吉[illegible]元吉[illegible]其[illegible]示[illegible]清[illegible]可法乃[illegible]可法可法[illegible]十百[illegible]日[illegible]可法[illegible]中[illegible]任[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]大[illegible]亦自[illegible]可法用己[illegible]士防[illegible]文[illegible]必[illegible]而[illegible]行可法[illegible]其[illegible]於瓜州[illegible]又大[illegible]去[illegible]民以安可法乃[illegible]府[illegible]州大月[illegible]二[illegible]山東河北[illegible]民心[illegible]招四方才[illegible]以[illegible]紀[illegible]言[illegible]廷吉[illegible]以元吉[illegible]視江北軍事。

戊午，上大行皇帝[illegible]曰[illegible]天[illegible]明[illegible]文[illegible]武敦仁懋孝烈皇帝，[illegible]宗大行皇后曰孝[illegible]節[illegible]天[illegible]烈皇后，[illegible]妃[illegible]氏曰太[illegible]太后[illegible]曰孝[illegible]皇帝生母姚氏曰[illegible]太后[illegible]母[illegible]氏曰[illegible]太后[illegible]先妃黃氏[illegible]妃李氏曰[illegible]后[illegible]皇帝[illegible]別立[illegible]從之。

吏部尚書[illegible]任。

初，史可法[illegible]曰[illegible]言[illegible]法[illegible]以[illegible]引[illegible]內人[illegible]而[illegible]士英[illegible]大[illegible]有[illegible]人材[illegible]神[illegible]不可[illegible]士英令[illegible]孔昭[illegible]言去之，而[illegible]大鋮知兵。時朝廷大[illegible]出[illegible]于士英[illegible]大[illegible]不可，士英曰我自任之。初大鋮在南京[illegible]中官[illegible]大鋮因[illegible]之[illegible]言[illegible]林[illegible]日所以[illegible]福王[illegible]言於王，以[illegible]可法[illegible]口[illegible]大鋮才，士英亦言大鋮從山中[illegible]定[illegible]白[illegible]令大鋮[illegible]大鋮乃上守江[illegible]三[illegible]令[illegible]四[illegible]自白[illegible]大[illegible]行[illegible]大中[illegible]光斗且[illegible]大中[illegible]大[illegible]部[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]正[illegible]左光先大理寺丞[illegible]北[illegible]言大鋮逆案[illegible]不可召[illegible]元[illegible]世王[illegible]先[illegible]上[illegible]士英亦以[illegible]日[illegible]二[illegible]日[illegible]大鋮[illegible]力攻[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]力少才[illegible]言之[illegible]大[illegible]以[illegible]自[illegible]乃[illegible]士英[illegible]兵入[illegible]大[illegible]中[illegible]其子以[illegible]與[illegible]女[illegible]之夫[illegible]行[illegible]其[illegible]田[illegible]文[illegible]劉[illegible]人[illegible]仕[illegible]夫[illegible]二[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]大而[illegible]方[illegible]內正人之[illegible]士英大鋮[illegible]不[illegible]一[illegible]長而[illegible]宗社[illegible]之[illegible]入以和[illegible]之士英大鋮[illegible]朱[illegible]劉孔昭[illegible]以[illegible]先[illegible]臣[illegible]言[illegible]攻曰[illegible]故附[illegible]立[illegible]王王[illegible]入[illegible]力[illegible]以自[illegible]且曰中[illegible]所[illegible]今用[illegible]臣[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]曰[illegible]動大[illegible]及[illegible]作[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]光斗[illegible]大[illegible]乞休去以手[illegible]文[illegible]內[illegible]明[illegible]入[illegible]二[illegible]

召[illegible]不[illegible]比[illegible]士英[illegible]之曰人[illegible]在公，公不[illegible]可法[illegible]立[illegible]王耶[illegible]不[illegible]事[illegible]

李自成之敗於[illegible]門也，左[illegible]以其[illegible]西境之[illegible]州[illegible]安[illegible]大王[illegible]以上流之[illegible]之而[illegible]及[illegible]何[illegible]居江西[illegible]五兵八十萬[illegible]百[illegible]五[illegible]五[illegible]兵[illegible]山一山[illegible]一[illegible]山[illegible]用兩人[illegible]曰[illegible]足[illegible]殿[illegible]兵[illegible]不及[illegible]玉[illegible]玉[illegible]朱仙[illegible]之敗[illegible]多[illegible]合[illegible]壯法令不[illegible]先

是良玉接皇太子密諭以江南自立君不欲聞太子請引兵東下良玉不許副將士秀曰有不幸公令復言東下者君誅之以巨艦環泊新江良玉乃定黃澍自正紀還楚倚良玉如故而思承天守備何志孔巡按御史黃澍入賀陛倚良玉勢謀殺士英十大罪當陛見面數士英奸貪不法且言督撫張秉貞中官兵部侍郎文江西總督袁繼咸皆黨士英請斬之志孔亦論士英因上行私諸罪司禮太監韓贊周叱志孔跪士英跪乞罷分治軍務責黃澍其背曰賜與奸臣同死士英大懼呼王號泣不言者久之贊周即執志孔侯命王因謝右應賜敕夜遣人賜故令士英告休士英陽引疾而賂福邸舊奄田成等向王泣曰上非馬公不得立逐馬公天下將議上背恩矣且馬公去誰令上者王默然即趣留士英士英亦畏良玉諸將志孔而令黃澍速返湖廣　張獻忠破播州敗參政劉麟長副將曾英兵遣將侍誦曰劉麟長士奇嚴石砫礮兵不毛攻勳公已斬曾英士奇不可戰攻城壘以擊死無數丁丑夜燒營四布賊大驚城破將士奇及副使陳纁知府王行儉知縣王錫俱被執士奇罵大罵賊縛於較場將殺之親賀而跪曰尺不見賊中卻而駡曰我殺人何罪天下用人當向天禱爲賊殺士奇等俱死士奇王常浩亦遇害時天無雲而雷者三賊見民三萬七千餘人斫其首　命魯王以海駐台州以海魯肅王壽鏞第五子太祖十世孫也　秋七月戊子追復懿文太子號曰興宗孝康皇帝妃常氏曰孝康皇后建文帝皇帝諡曰嗣天章道誠懿淵功覲文揚武克仁篤孝讓皇帝廟曰惠宗后馬氏曰孝愍溫貞哲睿肅烈襄天弼聖讓皇后景皇帝諡曰符天建道恭仁康定隆文布武顯德崇孝景皇帝廟曰代宗后汪氏曰孝淵肅懿貞惠安和輔天恭聖景皇后　命用貲民官錢給工料錢置龍鳳几榻等物及宮殿陳設金玉珠寶料價十萬工部侍郎高倬請省光祿寺增御用至銀五千七百有奇倬及尚書何應

蛟又以為言皆不納　吏部侍郎呂大器與士英不合乞休命歸去　己酉中書以戶部侍郎張有譽爲戶部尚書高宏圖封事直言力爭不納言事宜淸爲士英欲借以開傳陛倖門爲阮大鋮地也　巡按御史王奏皇太子定王永王俱尚存　命浙臣奔赴嘗言姓黨者言王有天子氣故主宰之方守中官所張飛閩南督宗室奏等三百餘人請臣請復鐵王不許

大淸兵破李自成好而其人天部御史左懋第母歿於燕欲因是行乃以懋第爲兵部侍郎方郎中馬紹愉爲太僕寺少卿與左都督陳洪範偕而令懋第經理河北聯絡關東諸軍紹愉甲王州而遇新甲既以書與臣官前臣此行致祭先帝后梓宮訪東宮二王臣既充使勢不能兼理封疆且紹愉臣所劾不當復與臣共事必用臣經理則乞命洪範同紹愉出使而假臣一旅偕山東撫臣收拾山東以待不敢復言北行如用臣與洪範北行則去臣經理但銜命而往而罷紹愉勿遣部紹愉改命原任曾王兵古王令仍遵前旨北使事宜一陛於天壽山特立陵寢改葬先帝一分地以山海關以外不得侵及關內一歲幣量十之三一國書如古稱可汗一使禮與不可屈從之紹愉嘗陛見言及新甲主款事王曰如此新甲當卹廷臣無敢言者惟少詹事陳盟曰可因命予卹且追罪新甲者廷臣劾孔昭上殿相爭不敢言與同官李清力爭已嫌懋第行曰臣此行生死未卜請以辭闕之身効一言願陛下以先帝之仇為心瞻高皇之弓劍則思成祖列聖之陵寢何存撫江上之殘黎則念河北山東之赤子誰卹更望時時整頓士馬必能渡河而戰始能畫河而守必能畫河而守始能畫江而安疏入王令賜白金

十萬兩幣帛數萬匹以兵三千人護行時
大清攝政王多爾袞遣官齎書致史可法曰予向在瀋陽知燕山物
望咸推司馬及入關破賊得與都人士相接識介弟於清班曾託
其手勒平安拳致衷緒未審以何時得達比聞道路紛紛多謂金陵
有自立者夫君父之讎不共戴天春秋之義有賊不討則故君不得
書葬新君不得書即位所以防亂臣賊子法至嚴也闖賊李自成稱
兵犯闕手毒君親中國臣民不聞加遺一矢平西王吳三桂介在東
陲獨效包胥之哭
朝廷感其忠義念累世之宿好棄近日之小嫌爰整貔貅驅除狗鼠
入京之日首崇懷宗帝后謚號卜葬山陵悉如典禮親郡王將軍以
下一仍故封不加改削勳戚文武諸臣咸在朝列恩禮有加耕市不
驚秋毫無擾方擬秋高氣爽遣將西征傳檄江南聯兵河朔陳師鞠
旅戮力同心報乃君國之讎彰我
朝廷之德豈意南州諸君子苟安旦夕弗審事機聊慕虛名頓忘實
害予甚惑之國家之撫定燕都乃得之於闖賊非取之於明朝也賊
毀明朝之廟主辱及先人我國家不憚征繕之勞悉索敝賦代為雪
恥孝子仁人當如何感恩圖報也茲乃乘逆寇稽誅王師暫息遂欲
雄據江南坐享漁人之利揆諸情理豈可謂平將以為天塹不能飛
渡投鞭不足斷流耶夫闖賊但為明朝祟耳未嘗得罪於我國家也
徒以薄海同仇特伸大義今若擁號稱尊便是天有二日儼為勁敵
予將簡西行之銳轉旆東征且擬釋彼重誅命為前導夫以中華全
力受制潢池而欲以江左一隅兼支大國勝負之數無待蓍龜矣予
聞君子之愛人也以德細人則以姑息諸君子果識時知命篤念故
主厚愛賢王宜勸令削號歸藩永綏福祿
朝廷當待以虞賓統承禮物帶礪山河位在諸侯王上庶不負朝廷
伸義討賊興滅繼絕之初心至南州群彥翩然來儀則爾公爾侯列
爵分土有平西王之典例在惟執事實圖利之輓近士大夫好高樹
名義而不顧國家之急每有大事輒同築舍昔宋人議論未定兵已
渡河可為殷鑒先生領袖名流主持至計必能深維終始寧忍隨俗
浮沈取舍從違早應審定兵行在即可東可西南國安危在此一舉
願諸君同以討賊為心毋貪一時瞬息之榮而重故國無窮之禍為
亂臣賊子所笑予實有厚望焉記有之惟善人能受盡言敬布腹心
佇聞明教江天在望延跂為勞書不宣意可法表上其書勸朝廷為
自強計而遣人答書曰南中向接好音可法隨遣使問訊吳大將
軍未敢遽通左右非委隆誼於草莽也誠以大夫無私交春秋之義
今倥偬之際忽奉琬琰之章真不啻從天而降也循讀再三殷殷至
意若以逆賊尚稽天討煩
貴國憂可法且感且愧懼左右不察謂南中臣民偷安江左竟忘君
父之怨敬為
貴國一詳陳之我大行皇帝敬天法祖勤政愛民真堯舜之主也以
庸臣誤國致有三月十九日之事可法待罪南樞救援無及師次淮
上凶聞遂來地坼天崩山枯海泣嗟乎人孰無君雖肆可法於市朝
以為泄泄者之戒亦奚足謝先皇帝於地下哉爾時南中臣民哀慟
如喪考妣無不拊膺切齒欲悉東南之甲立翦兇讎而二三老臣謂
國破君亡宗社為重相與迎立今上以繫中外之心今上非他神宗
之孫光宗猶子而大行皇帝之兄也名正言順天與人歸五月朔日
駕臨南都萬姓夾道歡呼聲聞數里群臣勸進今上悲不自勝讓再
讓三僅允監國迨臣民伏闕屢請始以十五日正位南都從前鳳集
河清瑞應非一即告廟之日紫雲如蓋祝文升霄萬目共瞻欣傳盛
事大江湧出楠梓數十萬章助修宮殿豈非天意也哉越數日遂命
可法視師江北刻日西征忽傳我大將軍吳三桂借兵
貴國破走逆成為我先皇帝后發喪成禮掃清宮闕撫輯群黎且罷

尊奉之令示不忘本朝此等舉動振古鑠今凡爲大明臣子無不長跽北向頂禮加額豈但如明諭所云感恩圖報已乎謹於八月薄治筐篚遣使犒師兼欲請命鴻裁連兵西討是以王師既發復次江淮乃辱明諭引春秋大義來相詰責善哉乎推言之然此乃爲列國君薨世子應立有賊未討不忍死其君者立說耳若夫天下共主身殉社稷青宮皇子慘變非常而猶拘牽不即位之文坐昧大一統之義中原鼎沸倉卒出師將何以維繫人心號召忠義紫陽綱目踵事春秋其間特書如莽移漢鼎光武中興丕廢山陽昭烈踐祚懷愍亡國晉元嗣基徽欽蒙塵宋高纘統是皆於國讎未翦之日亟正位號綱目未嘗斥爲自立率以正統與之甚至如玄宗幸蜀太子即位靈武議者疵之亦未嘗不許以行權幸其光復舊物也本朝傳世十六正統相承自治冠帶之族繼絕存亡仁恩遐被

貴朝昔在先朝夙膺封號載在盟府寧不聞乎今痛心本朝之難驅除亂逆可謂大義復著於春秋矣昔契丹和宋止歲輸以金繒回紇助唐原不利其土地況

貴國篤念世好兵以義動萬代瞻仰在此一舉若乃乘我蒙難棄好崇讎規此幅員爲德不卒是以義始而以利終爲賊人所竊笑也

貴國豈其然往者先帝軫念潢池不忍盡戮剿撫互用貽誤至今今上天縱英明刻刻以復讎爲念廟堂之上和衷體國介冑之士飲泣枕戈忠義兵民願爲國死竊以爲天亡逆闖當不越於斯時矣語曰樹德務滋除惡務盡今逆成未伏天誅諜知卷土西秦方圖報復此不獨本朝不共戴天之恨抑亦

貴國除惡未盡之憂伏乞堅同仇之誼全始終之德合師進討問罪秦中共梟逆賊之頭以洩敷天之憤則

貴國義聞照耀千秋本朝圖報惟力是視從此兩國世通盟好傳之無窮不亦休乎至牛耳之盟則本朝使臣久已在道不日抵燕奉盤盂從事矣可法北望陵廟無涕可揮身蹈大戮罪應萬死所以不即從先帝者實爲社稷之故傳曰竭股肱之力繼之以忠貞可法處今日鞠躬致命克盡臣節所以報也惟殿下實昭鑒之　開封推官陳潛夫與西平寨副將劉洪起督師討賊擒杞縣僞官僞巡撫梁啓隆聞風遁去潛夫等遂渡河而北大破賊將陳德於柳園僞[illegible]布李朝中大喜擢潛夫監軍御史巡按河南　左都御史劉宗周連疏請告不得命遂抗疏劾馬士英言陛下龍飛淮甸天實予之乃有扈蹕微勞入內閣進中樞宮銜世蔭晏然當之不疑者非士英乎於是李沾侈言定策挑激廷臣矣劉孔昭以功賞不均發憤冢臣朝端譁然聚訟而群陰且翩翩起矣借知兵之名則逆黨可以然灰寬反正之路則逃臣可以汲引而閣部諸臣且次第言去矣中朝之黨論方興何暇圖河北之賊立國之本紀已疏何以言匡攘之略高傑一逃將也而奉若驕子浸有尾大之憂淮揚失事不難譴撫臣道臣以謝之安得不長其跋扈則亦恃士英卵翼也劉澤清諸將各有汛地而置若弈棊恂恂焉建藩之謀主分剖江北四鎮以慰之安得不恣其雄心則皆高傑一人倡之也京營自祖宗以來皆勳臣爲政樞貳佐之陛下立國伊始而有內臣盧九德之命則士英有不得辭其責者蓋之兵戈盜賊皆從小人氣類感召而生而小人與奄宦又往往相表裏自古未有奄宦用事而將帥能樹功於方域者惟陛下首辨陰陽消長之機出士英仍督鳳陽聯絡諸鎮決用兵之策史可法即不還中樞亦當自淮而北歷河以南別開幕府與士英相犄角京營提督獨斷寢之書之史冊爲弘光第一美政宗周時在丹陽王優詔答之而促其速入士英大怒即日具疏辭位且揚言於朝曰劉公自稱草莽孤臣不書新命明示不臣天子也其私人宗室朱統𨰚遂劾宗周疏請移蹕鳳陽鳳陽高牆所在欲以罪宗處皇上而與史可法擁立潞王其兵已伏丹陽當急備而劉澤清高傑日夜謀所以殺宗周者不得

乃遣[illegible]十[illegible]往[illegible]宗[illegible]宗周[illegible]日危[illegible]有[illegible]
致加[illegible]而去[illegible]入[illegible]兵[illegible]京口[illegible]防江兵[illegible]士[illegible]以[illegible]
[illegible]信也亦[illegible]宗[illegible]不[illegible]已入[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]之說[illegible]下[illegible]一[illegible]功[illegible]上之[illegible]宗周[illegible]
上[illegible]行[illegible]曰[illegible]入[illegible]江
[illegible]面[illegible]入[illegible]大[illegible]和[illegible]切
[illegible]出[illegible]人[illegible]亦[illegible]曰[illegible]武臣乃[illegible]耶[illegible]功[illegible]臣下
[illegible]上[illegible]不[illegible]可法不平[illegible]云不知可[illegible]以
入[illegible]清[illegible]由[illegible]淚[illegible]武臣[illegible]占分[illegible]入不以上[illegible]其所
[illegible]兵[illegible]一切不問[illegible]臣互分[illegible]干[illegible]
[illegible]而[illegible]所[illegible]由
[illegible]從之[illegible]
[illegible]太[illegible]少[illegible]元吉[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]之用[illegible]之[illegible]太[illegible]用[illegible]
任臣工力行[illegible]大[illegible]之[illegible]同[illegible]之[illegible]入[illegible]
[illegible]手[illegible]小[illegible]中以用[illegible]作[illegible]
[illegible]不[illegible]任[illegible]作[illegible]
[illegible]十餘年[illegible]小人用[illegible]之[illegible]亦[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]天下以[illegible]太平可[illegible]
帝之[illegible]方[illegible]宗社[illegible]之[illegible]先帝之[illegible]而[illegible]
之[illegible]亦[illegible]之玩臣所[illegible]之用[illegible]此也[illegible]
於今已[illegible]乃[illegible]理即不[illegible]
之[illegible]上之[illegible]已日[illegible]外之[illegible]一人任[illegible]口[illegible]之如
[illegible]守[illegible]中[illegible]不[illegible]出而已有以[illegible]之[illegible]
[illegible]河臣[illegible]可法[illegible]曰[illegible]二[illegible]兵[illegible]先帝召
[illegible]臣亦[illegible]及此而已有以[illegible]之[illegible]臣[illegible]
[illegible]而已有以[illegible]之[illegible]

由[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible]不[illegible]其[illegible]之守[illegible]
大抵天下[illegible]全[illegible]亦[illegible]全[illegible]行
[illegible]持[illegible]必[illegible]人[illegible]臣[illegible]之[illegible]太[illegible]此也
[illegible]前[illegible]之大[illegible]以[illegible]
之[illegible]而[illegible]非[illegible]正[illegible]名[illegible]之[illegible]而[illegible]
非[illegible]任[illegible]乃合[illegible]任[illegible]之人[illegible]
令[illegible]間再[illegible]才久[illegible]之以[illegible]可任之以[illegible]
[illegible]之 [illegible]四川[illegible]人[illegible]
御史劉之勃不可[illegible]入[illegible]中[illegible]乃[illegible]八月[illegible]之勃[illegible]
[illegible]文光[illegible]士[illegible]分[illegible]兵[illegible]而[illegible]
[illegible]以[illegible]又[illegible]大木[illegible]之[illegible]以[illegible]之勃
[illegible]二三[illegible]以[illegible]去也甲子[illegible]明大[illegible]北[illegible]木
石[illegible]天守[illegible]入[illegible]并[illegible]宗[illegible]
[illegible]投水死[illegible]兵[illegible]佳允亦死之[illegible]以之勃同[illegible]
用之之勃[illegible]以不[illegible]首[illegible]立[illegible]世子不[illegible]大[illegible]之
士斗[illegible]文光及[illegible]使[illegible]孔[illegible]安
民同知方[illegible]相[illegible]知[illegible]不[illegible]知州王[illegible]仁
[illegible]知[illegible]二[illegible]竹[illegible]史[illegible]大[illegible]
[illegible]知[illegible]民[illegible]江知[illegible]文知[illegible]文[illegible]知[illegible]
[illegible]州[illegible]之[illegible]官[illegible]則[illegible]
[illegible]知[illegible]竹[illegible]郎中[illegible]史[illegible]朱[illegible]而安[illegible]士
王[illegible]外郎[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]死文[illegible]死[illegible]人
共[illegible]川[illegible]兵[illegible]內江[illegible]外[illegible]文光[illegible]
及[illegible]山[illegible]人[illegible]州[illegible]生[illegible]元[illegible]仁[illegible]兵[illegible]
[illegible]朱平[illegible]王[illegible]州[illegible]兵[illegible]而[illegible]文光以
[illegible]言[illegible] [illegible]事[illegible]松[illegible]史

都御使上疏極言其□□曰□□□□奉共□之曰□曰□事不陝宗社且不可知何暇衛之有乃改命五城御史體訪而緝事官不設。

先是洛陽之陷王太后與王相失戊辰□迎至南京命於三日內搜括□金以充賞又命工部以行宮湫隘修□□□宮殿剋期告成。

庚辰命選淑女□□者□□□學□子龍言中使四出搜採凡有女之家黃紙貼額持之而去□并□然明旨未經有司中使私自搜采□非法紀乃命□就□□□□使太□李□□等分往浙杭采訪務擇一空。

辛巳□北都殉難文武臣□□□□□□□文□世奇文忠倪元□□□文正李邦□□文王家彥忠□孟兆祥忠貞□□中□□□□□□□□忠清吳□□周鳳翔文□□□□□□汪偉文□王章忠烈□□□□□□成□□□旌忠祠於都城祀□文以下二十人及□□□來之□□文□□生許□仲四人曰正祀文臣以□章□明□育□□□□□□由□□□影□御史□□□□七人附祀□□文□□□□李□□□系□□文□□□□□七人曰正祀武臣以□□□□□純臣等十五人附祀王承恩一人曰正祀內臣以太監六人附祀成□□□氏□□□□□□氏□□□□□□□氏□□□□□氏□□□□妻朱氏李氏□□□妻□時氏□妻□祖氏九人曰正祀婦人□□□忠□□□□□□□□□□伯亦大半以兵死□□純臣□□□□其□□破□□死而□□□官□□□□□□人南北阻□□未能□實也。

改前大學士王□□兵部尚書□□□文附□大學士□□□川□□□□□□□川□□□□□一□兵部侍郎□□□□□□□□□□任□司守令□□□□□史朱□□□西行。

史可法出巡淮安□□□士□□□□□□□□士英□不□可法□□之因言□□人才日□任□曰□由□心□而□□不□□□多而成功□少令□□更非□比必□主□□□□□□兵□□□□□□給兵□□無人才□□□□□巧□□□□□□無□王□□□之。

馬士英既□呂大□以□□□□□作□主立□王□復令朱□□勒□曰□五大□因□□□□□曰□私□□□□理初□明以□□攻大□大□□甚及見北□□□□□臣有附□清流□因□言曰□攻逆□我作□□□之□以自□□□□曰□也士英□疏□□□□吉士□□□時□□并□□以□時□□附東林而□又□□□也於□□□作□時□□迫治。

馬士英之□阮大鋮□□也以高宏□□□史時□□□林必□右己乃言宏□□知臣者宏□則力言逆□不可□士英□宏□之□士英□□□□□月□用安□物□□□中□□大□兵部□□右侍郎□□□□大鋮以知兵用□□有用□不宜□中□不□一日□中□□□□吉士□□士英曰我故人也死□而哭之□曰□□曰公哭□林□亦□林耶士英曰我非□□林□□林□我耳宏□因從□之士英□□而□宗周既□□外至□□□□大中□□□□□□□□才□屁用□□□邪□正之才□□世道大□□退□俾□左□亡□□成□有旨切□大□□□宗□□曰□□□之於是士英□不可止而□□□□□之□出□□各不□□□□大□□右□□□史□□江防。

□史可法□□□□制□□□□□□□□□相□□□京口□兵官□□□之任□□得功同□□□□□□兵□非常九月丙戌□□功□□□二百□□州住高□□之□□胡□□□□□□忌□功又□□乃伏□卒道中□□之□功行□士□□食伏□出不□上□□□□飛矢雨□□□□□□□□□□直前□功大呼反□□其□而□之人□皆□□□□十人跳入□垣中□□如□□□者不□□□□□至大□□身方□時□□□□得功兵□□而所□行三百□□□□□□□□一死□可法令□元吉和□之不可□□功有□□可法□□□之曰土

專一軍出淮徐則東心豫者爭爲我用更鎮宿實數倍計遠近意載
堡使自守而我專將觀兵由餘所要害以需爲之實則耕屯爲食急
則披甲乘障一方有警前後救援長河不足守也汴梁一路臣將設
兵定旬日可集十餘萬人設將給糧而俗臣自將臣當荷戈先驅歸
德鎮爲後勁河南五郡可盡復五郡既復黃河爲固南連兩蜀西控
秦隴北臨趙衛上之則恢復可望下之則江淮永安此今日至計也
兩淮之上何事多兵皆藉將乞並爲虛設者不患外拒專事退守兵
士披甲兵之衆致之使人臣恐江淮亦未可保也時諸帥中得劉此
輕敵殊甚清夫諸子掛印爲兼軍而士英不欲而用其黨曉能其杰
巡撫河南時夫所建白皆不用諸鎮兵無至者 冬十月乙卯朔兵
部侍郎左懋第等次張家灣
大清傳令止許百人從行住四譯館懋第不肯入仍改鴻臚寺懋第
齎詔入部門
大清責以朝見懋第欲以客禮見久之屢折辯國書乃由內院呈進懋第告諸
陵不得謁太牢於旅所哭而祭之 嘉定伯周奎爲士英所誣西域乞
休庚申致仕 少詹事翰林院時敏上七事以化恩讎去偏黨爲言物
邑祚既改所謂網盡福王於京口自待東林已敗與復社相持其說
氣呆諸好賢俱相倚陛下定鼎金陵復爲討金陵之議所云中原歷廢
南渡相爲是何語乎嘗拜於理時廷臣呆名其餘徒黨容臣次第糾
彈 持國事方殷所幸實於衆併糾 特高傑居揚州恃眾其史可
法開鎮亦於以君臣大義告傑可法忠恭約束可法乃與傑被復
議館實得功劉澤清二鎮赴邳宿防河傑自提兵直趨歸開且聯絡
洛判韓以爲根本傑請具疏上之略謂切且云得功與臣皆介介前
事臣知爲君實聚而已安能與同列較短長哉然得功終不欲爲傑
後勁而澤清尤狡猾難任可法不得已以劉良佐赴邳徐與傑相特
援傑遂帥師移鎮徐州左中允衛允文兼兵科給事中監其軍可法

議分布諸將以■■兵■李成棟鎮徐州賀大成揚州王之綱開
封李本身胡茂禎鎮高傑屬下諸將而令總兵官劉肇基駐高家
集李棲鳳駐睢寧以防河曰相附則用張天祿駐瓜州 馬士英
阮大鋮忌東林惟左良玉素與東林好而陰忌之察知良玉城爲西
防良玉軟曰今西何所防殆防我耳故錦衣衛都督劉僑者舊遣戍
由周文江贈張獻忠受偽官及良玉復楚黃僑削髮逃去僑附持之
急而士英納僑賄令詐獻諸偽官削籍職尋以替府中尉朱統■
言黃澍騎縱良玉令部將劉■欲下南京索黃■因保救■■■
澍留江督十萬石■十二萬金給之且上疏代澍申理士英不得已
乃免澍逮澍既見良玉軍中良玉與士英由此有隙朱■■■致治
守郑大計引宋高宗用黃潛善汪伯彥事歸罪士英至是士英亦與
■■成隙所奏悉得寢 壬午
大清遣左懋第等還既出都陳洪範請身赴江南招諸將劉澤清等
降所而留懋第勿遣十一月自滄州追還懋第改館太醫院和議
不成 令故唐王聿鍵居廣西平樂府 史可法赴清江浦遣官
屯田開封爲經略中原計諸鎮分汛地自王家營而北至宿遷最衝
要可法自任之寨崇禎河南岸時山西山東郡縣
大清已次第撫定分兵下江南戊子可法舟次■■■
大清兵入宿遷可法進至白洋河令劉肇基李棲鳳往援壬辰渡河
復其城越數日
大清兵還攻邳州軍城北■■復援之軍城南相持半月而解時李
自成猶未滅可法請頒討賊詔書言自三月以來大讎在目一矢未
加昔晉之東也其君臣日圖中原而僅保江左宋之南也其君臣盡
力楚蜀而僅保臨安蓋偏安者恢復之退步未有志在偏安而遂能
自立者也大變之初黔黎灑泣紳士悲號猶有朝氣今則兵驕餉絀
文恬武嬉頓成暮氣矣河上之防百未經理人心不肅威令不行復

虜之[illegible]不敢及[illegible]以討賊之罪不聞[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]父之[illegible][illegible][illegible]外大
我即[illegible]言非食[illegible][illegible]臥[illegible][illegible]才智[illegible][illegible]枕戈[illegible]且合方州物力[illegible]釜
沈舟[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以臣[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]百[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所以
能[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]也[illegible]所以能[illegible][illegible][illegible]忘也[illegible][illegible]走不[illegible]則行[illegible][illegible]不敢
夏少[illegible][illegible]子[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]光武不忘[illegible][illegible]之時臣[illegible]陛下[illegible]少康光
武不[illegible]左右在位[illegible]以晉元宋高之[illegible][illegible]也先皇帝死於賊[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]帝
亦死於賊此千古未有之[illegible]也在北諸臣死節[illegible][illegible][illegible]在南諸臣討
賊[illegible][illegible]少此千古未有之恥也[illegible]民之家父兄[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]賊
得而甘心況在朝廷[illegible]可[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]陛下[illegible][illegible]討賊之[illegible][illegible]臣[illegible]之
[illegible][illegible][illegible]能[illegible]指[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]以待有功假使[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
亦[illegible]切[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]內[illegible]畏[illegible][illegible]而成[illegible]也國家[illegible]此大[illegible]陛下[illegible]之
[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]先[illegible]不同[illegible]臣但有[illegible]之[illegible]長[illegible][illegible]功之足[illegible]今[illegible]外加
[illegible][illegible]武臣[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible]宜[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]有功[illegible][illegible]
武夫有所[illegible][illegible]兵[illegible]打[illegible]吾[illegible][illegible][illegible]括既不可行[illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible]
不[illegible]之工程可[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]朝夕之[illegible]何左右之[illegible][illegible]一切[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]與[illegible][illegible]宜[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]賊一日未滅[illegible]有[illegible]言[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
能安享[illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]朝之[illegible][illegible][illegible]萬方之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]兵一[illegible][illegible]人心可[illegible][illegible]可[illegible]可法[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
陛下[illegible]者[illegible]不[illegible][illegible]比
大清兵已下[illegible]痛可法[illegible][illegible][illegible]馬士英大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]曰[illegible]以
[illegible][illegible]有[illegible][illegible]職乃史公[illegible]用[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible]吏[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible]此[illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible][illegible]見耳　桂王常[illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible]州世子已先卒
次子安仁王由[illegible][illegible]封　御史沈宸荃言[illegible]略山東河[illegible][illegible]王承吉
[illegible][illegible][illegible]世承吉[illegible][illegible]先帝[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵近[illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible]
[illegible]先帝[illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible]乃[illegible]大[illegible]賊即加二人[illegible]刑不[illegible][illegible]陛下[illegible]法
用之而承吉[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]死何以對先帝生何以對陛

下[illegible]平[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]亦[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守土臣宜[illegible]馬兵
[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]先去以[illegible]民[illegible][illegible]何[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
山東[illegible][illegible]師[illegible][illegible][illegible]可[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]國[illegible]故入[illegible]祖[illegible][illegible]令[illegible]治未吉
[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大西[illegible]王[illegible]元大[illegible]即[illegible]以[illegible]王府[illegible]
言名[illegible][illegible]曰西京[illegible]左右丞相六部五[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]子孫可[illegible]
才能有[illegible]文秀[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]分[illegible][illegible]府州[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]全
[illegible]先[illegible][illegible]自成[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去自成[illegible]兵攻不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible]及[illegible]州[illegible]司[illegible]金石[illegible][illegible][illegible]玉[illegible]不下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
[illegible]虎領人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一日不[illegible]人[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
士[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]民即[illegible]坑[illegible][illegible]民於中國[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
九十人[illegible]又[illegible]兩[illegible][illegible]分[illegible]各[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]官[illegible][illegible][illegible]伏[illegible][illegible][illegible]
十下[illegible][illegible]所[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible]之名天[illegible]又[illegible]生[illegible]皮[illegible]皮[illegible]去而[illegible][illegible]
[illegible]刑有[illegible]死[illegible]卒以[illegible]人[illegible]少[illegible]功[illegible]共[illegible]男女大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
有不[illegible]至[illegible]死者[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]君用[illegible]明[illegible][illegible]十人[illegible][illegible][illegible]人少[illegible][illegible]
死[illegible]其家[illegible]川中士大夫[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]元[illegible][illegible]
中[illegible]子[illegible]並不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]者[illegible]亦[illegible]見[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]人理不可[illegible]
紀[illegible]用法[illegible][illegible]江[illegible]而[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]計[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
名水[illegible]曰[illegible][illegible][illegible]人有[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]上王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
共入[illegible][illegible]守之[illegible]能[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]與一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]
會[illegible][illegible][illegible]乾[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]松[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]化[illegible]同知[illegible]大
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]王[illegible]行[illegible]龍安茂州一[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
以[illegible]天[illegible][illegible]合[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]余[illegible]宗所[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
人而[illegible][illegible][illegible]占[illegible]于大[illegible]王[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
給從賊之[illegible][illegible][illegible]例大[illegible]定界十二月刑部[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]
之其一[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]宋企郊牟[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]陛下之[illegible][illegible]士[illegible]如
[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]太[illegible][illegible]少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible]

討劉世芳十一人二等■■■■■■■■■■■■主事方允昌
四人三等■■■■■■■■■■王承■■副使■■■■■庶吉士
何■光少■■■■■■■■■■名■七人四等■■■■成■■■■■主事
王■■■■■■■大理寺正■■■副使王■■■■■■羽白■
■■張■■■部中■大■員外郎■■■給事中申芝芳■■■■■廷
■■人吳■金■■■■■■十五人五等■■■■■■方■■■■
宋■■主■■■■■中吳先■■■士吳■■■■才以■
■■銓庶吉士■家玉及沈元龍十人六等■■■■■■■■員外郎■
同■吳■■主■■■行人王于■行■知■■■■■■進士■家■
及向列星■■入人其留北俟再定者■■■■■■■■■承■■
若■少■■何■■副使方大■■侍郎■■■■文■太■寺■■
勿■給■中■明■■■■史徐必■■■■■司■■所■■■■
京仕■■■■郎中■周祚及■紀■■十九人其另存目■■
給■中■元■■■■吉士■■■何■王自■台■■■
■■■■元■呂■■■化■朱■■■■■球郎中侯佐與
之■■外郎左■■■明■行人■■■■士■■■士■■■
王之■王■■■■■朱■■■■二十八人其已■育■用者
兵■■■■■九文■■中■■■■四■■史■京行取
命■■■■■■郎中■正■中■■大成及■昌■等十人也
■言■■■不■■■■■■■■■■侯■宋■■■其■■方
以■■同■■■■未合■■進士■■■合不■■站■■令■
■■方■乾■納■士■阮人■■旨免其罪■■■■所定■亦多
■■而所■一■■犯■■■西行■■■正刑辟也■■■■
■遇■■■■■■監■■下■■■■■■■二■■事力■■
■■之■■■已死■■子■卿■河■巡■■■其■老■不知兵
■■花■山■河■北■■■■■不能■■■■■■■■■

陽方從■■■■■子二■■■■■■夫■■■■■之■■吹■
新■■出二■■■■■■其■其■■■■■■■■■賊
二■■而出■■■■■大■■■■吹■迎其■■■之■■■
開門不出其■■■■夫■■士英士英■召■夫■以兵部主■
■■代之高■■■■州■■■■■力■■曰■人■■■■
守■■■兵官■■■■■河■■■■■■■■定■■分■已
大■兵至■■■■■■兵■■■河十五■■■■■■
大兵入河■府■■兵官■■■■■■■■■■■河■■■■
■■■■■■■■■■　王■■■■■而■■■任■上
■■阮大■士■■■大■■■■成■■■■孔■■■■■■
■■■■■而一■大■■■■■■■■■■■■■■
廷■■如■■■■大■■■■■以■■孔■■而■■■■
世■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■■之■■■爪牙
■■■■■■公行四方■■■士■一■■■日以■正人引
兇■■■大■■■■■入■■■其官■■■■■■■立■大
■■人■■■曰■方■如■■■■■■■■■如■人■■
以■■■■已所作■■子■■■■之時■■■王一日■■■言
■■子■■■■■其■王曰■■■■■■■■■■■以■下
■■■■乃作■■■
大清■治二年春正月■■■■■元■■人■■■■■之日■下
■■■■■之■■■大■■■■以■■■■■■可■以■近
■■之■■■■■■可■■■士木之功■■■之■■■臣工■
私■而■公■臣■■二十年■■■以二■■■■不■■■
一■已■先■■■何必■■■■■■■■宜■之■已■宜■
之■■■大之■■■■入之■■■■■■之■王■■■
其■　■平伯■■■兵■■■■方■■州■■■■子■■

者傑挾定國來會不果傑遂與其杰潛夫同往睢州定國郊迎
其杰勸傑勿入城傑心易定國不聽遂入城乙未定國置酒享傑傑
飲酣為定國刻行期且令及送子定國益疑懼傑欲圖促之
定國乃夜伏兵傳砲大呼其杰等亟遁走傑醉臥帳中未起眾擁至
定國所[illegible]之斬傑以定國將去[illegible]兵成關封所部卒數十
人而已定國[illegible]多還使侍衛而以二使偏一卒[illegible]卒[illegible]殺及開
城殺起者二使所部不得脫皆死丙申傑部下至攻城老弱無孑遺
定國走降
大清兵[illegible]人[illegible]兵聞其死皆相賀曰是行也[illegible]史
可法流涕頓足歎曰中原不可為矣遂如徐州以總兵官李本身為
提督統傑兵本身者傑甥也以胡茂禎為督師中軍李成棟為徐州
總兵諸將各分地又立傑子元爵為世子請卹於朝軍乃定傑軍既
還於是大梁以南皆不守衛允文承馬士英指疏詆可法士英即擢
允文兵部侍郎總督興平軍以分其權可法益不得展布　癸卯中
旨以吏部侍郎蔡奕琛為東閣大學士入閣辦事　[illegible]學龍[illegible]
周鑣光時亨等各加一等謂同時諸臣皆擬輕小臣受賄無據乃減
前此時馬士英阮大鋮必欲殺鑣學龍[illegible]其死[illegible]之大學士王鐸
士英往[illegible]上之且請併刑部郎中[illegible]以[illegible]平允士英聞之
大獄將起無及大鋮張捷楊維垣等言欲動學龍學龍引疾命
本下朱國弼及御史張孫振等詆其曲庇行私遂削籍歸　二月進
阮大鋮兵部尚書兼副都御史仍閱江防　丙子改上思宗廟號曰
毅宗　己卯改[illegible]南京各衙門印去南京二字　先是有狂僧大悲
出語不遜[illegible]京營戎政趙之龍所捕阮大鋮欲假以誅東林及
素所不合者因造十八羅漢五十三參之目書史可法高弘圖姜曰
廣等姓名納大悲袖中將內人其黨不得刑部尚書錢謙益先已
疏頌馬士英且為大鋮訟冤得免大鋮[illegible]不[illegible]亦到[illegible]將[illegible]治其
事[illegible]士[illegible]自危士英不欲[illegible]大悲乃以大悲妖言律斬而
止　[illegible]小皆不喜言繼咸汰其軍[illegible]大[illegible]軍中有怨言繼咸就[illegible]不
得又以江上兵單繼咸疏請以九江會[illegible]士英於江流貫討木
士英不報湖廣諸將[illegible]封侯其[illegible]繼咸以令不行疏劾士英士英同
年[illegible]且[illegible]亦封繼咸有心[illegible]校[illegible]左良玉立從宗良玉不
從云良玉嘗不拜監國詔聞之始[illegible]上疏明良玉繼咸無附耳鼎受
諸使而[illegible]與[illegible]小由是交口[illegible]繼咸良玉偏和[illegible]朝廷
矣
大清兵攻潼關伯[illegible]世[illegible]以六十萬眾迎戰敗死潼關破李自成
遂棄西安由藍關走武關入襄陽　三月[illegible]理[illegible]事府事[illegible]部尚
書[illegible]道[illegible]保[illegible]高[illegible]行[illegible]不用　有自北來自稱莊烈帝
太子者[illegible]臣[illegible]之以為[illegible]子[illegible]王之明[illegible]之獄
又有童氏者自言王[illegible]妃[illegible]佐[illegible]送之[illegible]夫王[illegible]州見[illegible]
[illegible]從[illegible]呼皇后[illegible]亦[illegible]臣[illegible]童氏入獄王以為假冒亦下獄[illegible]
潘夫私[illegible]好[illegible]治之[illegible]下士民[illegible]不平[illegible]川[illegible]西侍
郎何[illegible]南侯左良玉[illegible]侯[illegible]良[illegible]上疏爭
并及童妃事王[illegible]出[illegible]示中外[illegible]馬士英等朋奸
導王[illegible]黃澍在良玉軍中日夜言太子冤狀請引兵除君側
惡借此[illegible]以[illegible]己[illegible]召二十六營大將與之盟良玉反意乃決又
以士英[illegible]大鋮[illegible]討士英[illegible]上疏歷言其罪請誅士英大鋮
等以謝先帝疏上遂引兵東下自漢口[illegible]州列舟二百餘里良玉之
請全太子不得也[illegible]繼咸疏言太子真偽非臣所能[illegible]真則望行
良玉言偽則不妨從容審處多召[illegible]臣[illegible]以解中外之疑疏
未達良玉已反良玉[illegible]行不可則[illegible]城中人以劫之士民
爭[illegible]其[illegible]中[illegible]大門[illegible]之入良玉[illegible]火[illegible]死[illegible]
數即解印付家人令速走[illegible]自[illegible]良玉部將[illegible]去良玉[illegible]同舟

不能乃[illegible]之，馭身以[illegible][illegible]四人守之，身[illegible]文[illegible]陽門[illegible][illegible][illegible]間[illegible]入江水四人[illegible]陝赤[illegible]水[illegible][illegible]數[illegible]十[illegible]里[illegible]船[illegible]之[illegible][illegible]前[illegible][illegible][illegible]社[illegible][illegible][illegible]前[illegible]家人[illegible]印[illegible]赤[illegible]帽[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]身[illegible]不[illegible]適[illegible]近[illegible][illegible]數[illegible]宗[illegible][illegible]神[illegible]笳[illegible][illegible]心[illegible]。

大清兵[illegible]定[illegible][illegible]分二路[illegible]同[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]路[illegible]所[illegible]城邑[illegible]附[illegible][illegible][illegible]取[illegible][illegible]巡[illegible]御[illegible][illegible]死之。　王[illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible]賊[illegible]方略[illegible][illegible]川[illegible][illegible][illegible]兩[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]四[illegible][illegible][illegible]部[illegible]今[illegible]并[illegible][illegible][illegible]乾[illegible]兵[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]撫[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible]帥[illegible]才[illegible][illegible]行[illegible]如[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible]近[illegible]力[illegible]賊[illegible]援[illegible]之[illegible]走世[illegible][illegible][illegible]文[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]水[illegible][illegible]據[illegible]圍守[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]長[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible]千大[illegible][illegible]占[illegible][illegible]天相[illegible]大[illegible][illegible]賊兵[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]兵二十[illegible][illegible][illegible]一[illegible][illegible]制。

夏四月，馬士英遣阮大鋮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]孔[illegible][illegible][illegible]左良玉，[illegible][illegible][illegible]上江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]功[illegible]而[illegible]於[illegible]黃[illegible][illegible]兵從之西時。

大清兵日[illegible]南下，大理寺少[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]史[illegible]可[illegible]成[illegible][illegible][illegible]無[illegible]江北兵[illegible]守淮[illegible][illegible]士英[illegible][illegible]叱曰：若[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以防江，欲[illegible]左[illegible]入犯耶？北兵至，尚可議款；左逆至，則若[illegible]高官，我[illegible]臣[illegible]死耳。力[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]准[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]。

初，阮大鋮[illegible][illegible]南京，[illegible][illegible]北[illegible][illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible]人[illegible]持[illegible]道[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]以[illegible]才[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]左[illegible]材[illegible][illegible][illegible]士林[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]方[illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible]京[illegible][illegible][illegible]作[illegible][illegible]防[illegible]公[illegible]討之。列名者百四十人，[illegible][illegible]社[illegible]生也。大鋮[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]馬士英[illegible]相[illegible]及大鋮[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible]而[illegible][illegible]公[illegible]主之[illegible][illegible][illegible]也。大鋮以[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]丹[illegible][illegible][illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]所[illegible]丹[illegible]出[illegible]知[illegible]於[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]大鋮[illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]司[illegible]光禧寺[illegible]祁[illegible]吉見人[illegible][illegible][illegible]選侍為尸部[illegible]對，亡何，左良玉[illegible]言，士英引用大鋮[illegible][illegible][illegible]及[illegible][illegible][illegible]士英大鋮[illegible][illegible]大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]召良玉兵[illegible]二乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]自[illegible][illegible][illegible]小[illegible][illegible][illegible]因[illegible]一[illegible]兵[illegible]下，欲人[illegible][illegible][illegible]之而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible]亦[illegible]中大[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]時[illegible]即[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]白二[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]　[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]四[illegible]以下俱為民[illegible]，大鋮又[illegible][illegible]生[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]吕會[illegible]已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行人[illegible][illegible]中[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]去已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible]民[illegible][illegible][illegible]名[illegible][illegible]之[illegible]乃[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible]也。

初，[illegible][illegible][illegible]闖寺[illegible]成兵[illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]守九江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上元[illegible][illegible][illegible]州[illegible][illegible]由[illegible]州[illegible][illegible]入江西[illegible][illegible]已[illegible][illegible][illegible]左良玉反，[illegible][illegible]九江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]手一[illegible][illegible][illegible]人，子死。九江[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]一方[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]良玉[illegible]舟中，良玉稱及太子下[illegible][illegible]大[illegible]，[illegible]日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]良玉[illegible]出[illegible]太子[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]正色曰：[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不可。[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]不可[illegible][illegible][illegible]何[illegible]良玉色[illegible][illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]不[illegible]城[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]而[illegible][illegible]曰：兵[illegible]非[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]同[illegible][illegible][illegible]約[illegible][illegible]折[illegible]而[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]世[illegible][illegible]出[illegible]良[illegible]兵入城[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]入[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]公以死[illegible][illegible]之大[illegible]去[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]士[illegible]亦[illegible]白[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]之文[illegible]之[illegible]可[illegible]也[illegible][illegible]以[illegible][illegible][illegible]出[illegible]良玉，良玉已[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]城中[illegible]起大[illegible]曰：[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]升[illegible][illegible][illegible]子[illegible][illegible]不[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]七日[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]下[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]安[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]行[illegible][illegible]州不[illegible][illegible][illegible]副[illegible][illegible][illegible]相[illegible]曰：[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]相大[illegible]曰：若此[illegible]我[illegible]才[illegible][illegible][illegible]流[illegible]時矣，如先帥[illegible]命何[illegible][illegible][illegible]見[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]上[illegible][illegible][illegible]及之[illegible]相[illegible]相見大[illegible]，以[illegible][illegible]不足[illegible]引兵[illegible]江而去[illegible][illegible]乃[illegible][illegible]

師。初，夢庚自立，陽諸將脅繼咸至池州，僕言繼咸密以疏聞，道梗不得達，中朝皆疑繼咸良玉同反。竟乘間赴水死。黃得功等破左夢庚於銅陵，解其圍。夢庚兵至采石，得功等與相持。阮大鋮、劉孔昭虛張捷奏，以蟒錫賞。李自成走武昌。

大清兵兩道追躡，連破之鄧州、承天、德安、武昌，窮追至賊老營，大破之者八。史可法移軍駐泗州，防祖陵。將行，以左良玉犯闕，召可法入援。渡江抵燕子磯，黃得功已敗良玉軍。可法乃趨天長，檄諸將救盱眙，俄報盱眙已降。

大清泗州援將侯方巖全軍沒。可法一日夜奔還揚州。訛傳許定國兵將至，殲高氏部曲，城中人悉斬關出，舟楫一空。可法檄各鎮兵，無一至者。得劉肇基自白洋河趨赴，過高郵不見妻子，既入城，請乘

大清兵未集，背城一戰。可法持重，俟命劉澤清等往援，而澤清已潛謀輸款。壬申，

大清兵大至，屯班竹園。明日，總兵官李棲鳳、監軍副使高岐鳳拔營出降，城中勢益單。諸文武分陴拒守。舊城西門險要，可法自守之。作書寄母妻，且曰：死葬我高皇帝陵側。越二日，

大清兵薄城下，肇基分守北門，發礮傷圍者。已而

大兵攻擊城西北隅。丁丑，城破。可法自刎不殊，一參將擁之出小東門，遂被執。可法大呼曰：我史督師也。可速殺我。勸之降，不從，遂被殺。肇基帥所部四百人巷戰，格殺數百人，後騎來益衆，力不支，一軍皆沒。副將乙邦才、馬應魁、莊子固、樓挺、江雲龍、李豫，參將陶國祚、許謹、馮國用、陳光玉、李隆、徐純仁，遊擊李大忠、孫開忠，都司姚懷龍、解學曾等，皆巷戰死。監軍僉事王纘爵，揚州知府任民育，同知曲從直，江都前後知縣周志畏、羅伏龍，兩淮鹽運使楊振熙，監餉知縣吳道正，江都縣丞王志端，賞功副將汪思誠，幕客盧渭、鍾昭等十九人，及遵義知府何剛，庶吉士吳爾壎，家居侍郎張伯鯨，並死之。而諸生婦女死節者甚衆。可法督師，行不張蓋，食不重味，夏不箑，冬不裘，寢不解衣。年四十餘無子，其妻欲置妾，太息曰：王事方殷，敢爲兒女計乎。歲除遣文牒，至夜半，倦索酒，庖人報殺肉已分給將士，無可佐者，乃取鹽豉下之。可法素善飲，數斗不亂，在軍中絕飲。是夕進數十觥，思先帝，泫然淚下，凭几臥。比明，將士集轅門外，門不啟，左右遙語其故。民育曰：相公此夕臥不易得也。命鼓人仍擊四鼓，戒左右毋驚相公。須臾可法寤，聞鼓聲，大怒曰：誰犯吾令。將士述民育意，乃獲免。可法死，覓其遺骸，天暑，衆屍蒸變，不可辨識。踰年，家人舉袍笏招魂，葬於揚州郭外之梅花嶺。其後四方弄兵者，多假其名號以行，故時謂可法不死云。

大清兵臨江，監軍副使楊文驄與總兵官鄭鴻逵、鄭彩駐金山，扼大江而守。五月壬午朔，擢文驄僉都御史，巡撫常鎮二府，兼督沿海諸軍，封鴻逵靖虜伯。文驄乃還駐京口，合鴻逵等兵南岸，與

大清兵隔江相持。

大清兵編大筏，置燈火，夜放之中流，南岸軍發礮石，以爲克敵也，日奏捷。己丑夜，

大清兵乘霧潛濟，迫岸，諸軍始知，倉皇列陣甘露寺。鐵騎衝之，悉潰。文驄走蘇州，鴻逵、彩帥衆遁福建，沿道劫掠。辛卯夜，王走太平，趨靖國公黃得功軍。劉孔昭斬關遁。壬辰，馬士英奉王太后，以黔兵四百人爲衛，奔杭州。亂兵擁王之明立之。得功方收兵屯蕪湖。癸巳，王潛入其營。得功驚泣曰：陛下死守京城，臣等猶可盡力，奈何聽奸人言，倉卒至此。且臣方對敵，安能扈駕。王曰：非卿無可仗者。得功泣曰：願效死。朱大典與阮大鋮見王舟中，亦誓力戰。丙申，

大清兵至南京，王之明及文武百官盡出迎降。徐宏基走吳江。刑部尚書高倬自縊死。儀制主事黃端伯以不出降，捕繫之，卒不降，就戮。戶部郎中劉成治、戶部主事吳嘉胤、中書舍人龔廷祥、欽天監博士

陳于階國子生吳可箕武舉黃金璽布衣陳士達並死焉。

大清命鴻臚寺丞黃家鼒往蘇州安撫楊文驄擊殺之遂走處州

大清知王出奔分兵襲太平黃得功以戰荻港時傷臂未瘥衣葛衣以帛絡臂佩刀坐小舟督麾下八總兵結束前迎敵而劉良佐已先歸命大呼岸上招降得功怒叱曰汝乃降乎忽飛矢至中其喉偏左得功知不可為擲刀拾所拔箭刺吭死其妻聞之亦自經遺兵官翁之璜投江死中軍田雄遂挾王降丙午執至南京得功麤猛不識文義然忠義出天性聞以國事相規誡者輒屈己改不旋踵其行軍紀律嚴下無敢犯所至人感其德時諸鎮皆納款袁繼咸勸左夢庚旋師不聽遣人語鄧林奇汪碩畫李士元毋為不忠事林奇等避皖湖中遣人陰逆繼咸繼咸已為郝效忠紿赴其軍將及湖口而夢庚效忠降於我

大清遂執繼咸北去　何騰蛟從寧州轉瀏陽抵長沙集參政堵胤錫僉事傅上瑞副使嚴起恆章曠周大啓推官吳錫晉等痛哭盟誓分土馬舟艦糗糧各任其一令胤錫撫湖北巡撫上瑞撫湖南巡撫曠為總督監軍大啓提督學政起恆督衡永二郡軍食晉錫撫郴桂道事即遣曠調副將黃朝宣張先璧劉承允兵朝宣自燕子窩先璧自漵浦承允自武岡先後至兵勢稍振

明紀卷第五十八

明紀卷第五十九

御贈知府銜給事中翰林院世襲內閣侍讀中書孫男克家補輯

唐王始末

唐王聿鍵行至杭州，遇鄭鴻逵及戶部侍郎何楷、戶部郎中蘇觀生，遂奉王入福建。六月，黃道周見王於衢州，奉表勸進。馬士英之黨也，鄭[illegible]衢州知州[illegible]和疑其詐，閉門拒守，士英攻破之，殺景和，大掠而去，走杭州。龍汝霖責其事，士英無以應，守臣以總兵府為福王太后行宮。阮大鋮、朱大典及總兵官方國安俱會皇至。士英請潞王常淓監國，不數日，大清兵至，王師東降，舊同太后北去。錢塘知縣顧咸建、臨安知縣唐自彰被執死之。大典還金華，嬰城固守。左都御史劉宗周聞杭州失守，方食，推案慟哭，自是遂不食，移居山陰郭外，有勸以文謝故事者，宗周曰：北都之變，可以死，可以無死，以身在田里，尚有待於中興也。南都之變，主上自棄其社稷，尚曰可以死，可以無死，以俟繼起有人也。今吾越又亡矣，老臣不死，尚何待乎？若曰身不在位，不當與城為存亡，獨不當與土為存亡乎？此江萬里所以死也。出辭祖墓，躍入水中，水淺不得死，舟人扶出之，絕食二十三日而卒。宗周且死，語門人曰：學之要，誠而已，主敬其功也，敬則誠，誠則天，其知之哉！時有不流於禪者，其門人[illegible]人祝淵、諸生王毓蓍並死之。時少詹事徐汧作書訣二子，投水死。大學士高宏圖流寓會稽，逃野寺中，絕粒而卒。吏部尚書張慎言疽發於背，戒勿藥卒。蘇松巡撫、都御史祁彪佳端坐池中而死。吏部尚書徐石麒朝服自縊死。行人陸培及郎武同知王道焜皆投繯死。翰封員外郎華允誠以不肯薙髮被殺。故大學士[illegible]、工部侍郎[illegible]、僉都御史金光辰、御史[illegible]、浙中巡按御史高斗樞、禮部侍郎[illegible]等俱卒於家。光祿寺卿[illegible]、御史[illegible]以給事中[illegible]

流寓蘇州，以卒。魯王諡宏圖太保，諡文忠。唐王贈彪佳少保、兵部尚書，諡忠敏。

大清兵下江西，巡撫曠昭棄南昌遁，走撫州，列城皆風靡。攝贛州府事同知李時興自縊死。閏月丁亥，黃道周與巡撫福建都御史張肯堂、鎮守總兵官南安伯鄭芝龍等奉唐王監國，鴻逵請速正位，以繫人心，群臣多言監國名正，號宜遲，不報。丁未，王即位於福州，建行在太廟社稷，以福建為福京，福州為天興府，布政司署為行宮，改七月以後為隆武元年，追尊祖考為皇帝，妣為皇后，進上福王尊號曰聖安皇帝，進芝龍、鴻逵為侯，封鄭芝豹、鄭彩為伯，道周為吏部尚書、武英殿大學士，張肯堂為兵部尚書，何楷為戶部尚書，蘇觀生為翰林學士，餘拜官有差，召何吾騶、蔣德璟、黃景昉、曹士俊入閣，又先後召呂大器、朱繼祚、陳子壯、王錫袞、林欲楫、瑜、曾櫻、熊開元、蔣鳴京為閣臣大學士，士俊、子壯、錫袞不至，欲瑜、道遠未聞命。景昉未幾告歸，卒於家。鴻逵、芝豹皆芝龍從弟，彩芝龍族子也。王以黃道周學行高，尊禮之特甚，疏言芝龍時擁侯位，道周上表議抑芝龍，文武由是不和。一諸生上書，謂道周迂，不可居相位，王知出芝龍意，下書御史撻之。黃虞故刑部員外郎錢肅樂議起兵，諸生華夏、王家勤、張夢錫、陸宇鼎、毛聚奎謁拜肅樂，倡首士民集者數萬人，肅樂乃建牙行事。郎中監司守令皆逃，惟一同知治府事，肅樂索取倉廩錢穀完具。守時定海總兵官王之仁已納款，故太僕寺卿謝三賓方從江上抑降歸鄞，遣肅樂所給之仁書，斬肅樂等七人，肅樂亦遣客以書告之仁，勸其來歸。之仁兩答書，期日之仁至，出三賓書袖中，對肅樂願欲殺之以祭纛，三賓稽首獻萬金，乃釋之。於是肅樂與之仁結盟共守，請魯王以海自台州，肅樂人張煌言奉表請監國，會故九江兵備道孫嘉績、熊汝霖起兵餘姚，[illegible]以[illegible]

在籍兵部尚書張國維等乃奉魯王以海於台州。魯王監國，即日移駐紹興。國維以原官兼東閣大學士，督師江上，疏加朱大典東閣大學士，擢汝霖、嘉績兼右僉都御史，並督師，方國安亦自金華至，與之仁並加封爵。汝霖、嘉績兵衛單弱，嘉績之軍，惟號召義兵，國安軍七條沙，之仁軍西陵，嘉績軍小亹，汝霖、嘉績義兵及僉都御史沈宸荃、大理寺丞章正宸等軍瓜里，列營二百餘里，太僕少卿陳潛夫監軍，書錄渡江而守。王三召故大學士方逢年，逢年至，用其議定監國，以明年為元年。馬士英將入朝，諸臣力拒之，國維劾其十大罪，乃不敢入。阮大鋮投大典於金華，亦為士民所逐。大典乃送之嚴州國安軍。士英，國安同鄉也，先在其軍中，大鋮抵嚴，措事日論兵，國安甚善，而士英以前嫌之，猶半由大鋮而已居耶名，願以爲恨。南京既破，州縣多起兵自保，左僉都御史金聲糾集士民，保績溪黃山，分兵扼六嶺，徽州推官溫璜與爲犄角，駐餉給其軍，故巡撫邱祖德與國子監人錢栴、文諸生麻三衡、沈壽民等，及貢生諸生吳應箕各起兵應之。時寧國郡城已失，里往駐涇陽，三衡駐稽亭，三衡兵既起，旁近吳太平、阮恆、阮善長、甲胡天球、馮百家與俱起，號七家軍，皆諸生也。同時舉兵者，有職方郎中尹民興，與涇縣諸生趙初浣、貢生知縣龍昌允，溧陽諸生朝琛，寧城諸生司石磐，宜興中書舍人盧象觀及從子諸生象同、部將陳安，皆事敗而死，惟民興走免。而太倉已下，諸生王某與兄瑞復集里人數百，圍城，城中兵出擊，皆死。蘇州既降，諸生陸世鑰聚兵攻城，據福山，副將魯之璵帥千人入城，與大清兵戰，死。象觀，象昇弟也。吳淞總兵官吳志葵自海入江，結水寨於泖湖，會副兵官黃蜚擁千艘自無錫至，與之合，故兩廣總督侍郎沈猶龍與同里給事中陳子龍、中書舍人李待問、知縣章簡等集壯士數千人守城，與志葵、蜚相掎角，吏部主事夏允彝入志葵軍中。

大清兵既下江西，建昌副使王養正與布政使夏萬亨、知府王域、推官劉允浩、南昌推官史夏隆起兵拒守，越二日，有客兵內應，城陷，萬亨、養正等並被執死。左懋第聞南京失守，慟哭，其從弟懋泰已降，

大清為員外郎，來謁懋第，懋第叱曰：此非吾弟也，叱出之。會命薙頭，中軍艾大選首薙髮，懋第杖殺之，乃收懋第入獄，懋第兵部司務陳用極、游擊王一斌、都司王廷佐、王廷璧、守備劉統從入獄，懋第之隨從皆不屈，乃引出就王市，又遣諭降者二，統其不從，遂受刑，而懋第鄉人得免。嘉定之起兵也，士民推通政使侯峒曾，偕同里進士黃淳耀、舉人張錫眉、龔用圓，秀水教諭馬元調，諸生唐全昌、夏雲蛟等分門固守。

大清兵攻之，峒曾乞師於吳志葵，志葵遣游擊蔡喬以七百人來赴，一戰失利，東甲遂外，援兵不至，城中矢石俱盡，秋七月壬子，大雨城隤，炭架巨木支之，癸丑，雨益甚，城大壞。

大兵入城，峒曾拜家廟，投於池，兵引出斬之，二子元演、元潔與峒等皆死之。淳耀及弟諸生淵耀自經於城西僧舍。崑山之起兵也，縣丞閻茂才已遣使迎降，邑人共殺茂才，推邑中故副將王佐才為帥，貢生朱集璜及舉人知縣顧周、進士諸生陶琰、大任等共拒守，將陳宏勳、前知縣楊永言帥壯士百人為助，閱兩月，

大清兵至，宏勳帥舟師迎戰，敗還，孫志尹亦敗沒，乙卯，城陷，永言遁去，佐才猶率民出走而已，經學帥府皆死之。唐王開儲賢館，分十二科，招四方士，令禮部侍郎兼翰林學士蘇觀生領之。觀生矢清操，有文學，而識量不足，王以故人，用為近臣，尋命兼東閣大學士，參機務。王愛鄭芝龍子森材，賜國姓，改名成功，命提督禁旅，以駙馬都尉體統行事，封忠孝伯。江西諸郡惟

贛州存孤城上游兵力單弱修撰劉同升募兵入贛奉正詹事兼左
庶子楊廷麟謀興復會參府承章王獲及將陳汀閩遵子明會
復安兵數萬復建昌入撫州文選主事曾亨應考功主事揭重熙
先後舉兵與相犄角會南贛巡撫李永茂乃令副將徐必達扼太和
拒
大清兵於吉安被執不降死。王性儉素少遭喪亂既即位慨然以復
讎雪恥爲務勤於聽政重風節喜文學收召名士不次用人然國
勢衰政歸鄭氏大帥恃恩觀望不肯一出關募兵大學士黃道周
請自往江西圖恢復辛未啓行僅有一月糧。會王督師張國維
連復富陽於潛樹木城緣江要害聯合方國安王之仁鄭遵謙熊
汝霖孫嘉績錢肅樂諸營爲持久計乃與分地分餉之仁國安兵
食用取汝霖等台州三郡田賦肅樂等兵資富室助餉不能繼恆
缺食。左良玉既死其將馬進忠王允成無所歸突至岳州傳上
瑞大懼章曠曰此無主之兵可撫也入其營與進忠握手指白水
爲誓進忠等皆從之時
大清偏沅南諸將皆畏法驍有智略行軍不避鋒鏑獨承力捍禦
八月鄭芝龍以所戰守兵二十餘萬計餉不支其半請預借兩稅
一年令撫下捐俸勸紳士輸助徵府縣銀穀未解者官吏督迫閭
署騷然又廣開事例猶苦不足仙霞關守關兵僅數百人皆不堪
用王屢促芝龍出兵輒以餉詘辭。鄭芝龍鄭鴻逵兄弟橫甚郊
天時稱疾不出戶部尚書何楷言芝龍鴻逵無人臣禮王獎楷風
節令掌都察院事鴻逵扇殿上楷呵止之兩人益怒楷知不爲所
容連請告去途遇盜截其一耳乃芝龍所使部將楊耿也。黃道
周以處奮鼓動忠義士所至遠近響應得義旅九千餘人道周至
廣信與兵部侍郎曹北恆監軍御史周定仍兵部員外郎趙文英
給事中胡夢泰及湖東副使胡奇偉廣信同知胡甲桂共議城守。

王即以定仍爲右僉都御史巡撫其地。王手書至贛加楊廷麟
吏部侍郎劉同升國子祭酒同升乃入贛州與廷麟謀大舉偕
李永茂集紳士於明倫堂誓師興兵。叛將白之裔入萬安劉昭
被執知縣梁于涘死之。吳江之失也職方主事吳易走太湖與
同邑舉人孫兆奎諸生沈自炳自駉武進貢生吳福之等謀舉兵
旬日得千餘人屯於長白蕩出沒旁近諸縣道路爲梗王聞之擢
易兵部侍郎兼右僉都御史總督江南諸軍授督軍務侍郎楊文
驄奏易斬獲多進爲兵部尚書。魯王亦授易兵部侍郎封長興伯
大清兵至易敗走父及妻女皆死自炳自駉福之亦死兆奎被獲
而死。一軍盡殲福之[illegible]子也
大清兵至松江吳志葵黃蜚敗於春申浦被執志葵參軍舉人傅凝
之赴水死城遂被圍未幾破沈猶龍出走中矢死李待問章簡俱
被殺舉事教諭眭明永諸生戴泓皆死之
大兵遂攻金山參將侯承祖與子世祿固守城破巷戰時世祿中
四十矢被獲死之承祖亦被獲說之降不從被殺夏允彝待健山
澤間欲有所爲聞友人侯峒曾黃淳耀徐汧等皆死乃自投深淵
以死。江陰之守城也以諸生許用德倡言遠近應者數萬人典
史陳明遇主兵用徽人邵康公爲將前都司周瑞龍泊江口相犄
角戰失利
大清兵偪城下徽人程璧盡散家貲充餉而身乞師於吳志葵志葵
至璧遂不返康公戰不勝瑞龍水軍亦敗去明遇乃請前典史閻
應元入城屬以兵事
大兵力攻城應元守甚固降將劉良佐用牛皮帳攻城東北城中用
礮石力擊良佐乃移營十方菴令僧陳利害良佐旋策馬至應元
嘗以大義屹不動及松江破
大兵來益衆四面發大礮城中死傷無算猶固守乃令志葵黃蜚至

城下，諭城中人降。未幾，執之，璧不屈，城陷不下。庚子，
大兵從祥符寺後城入，衆猶巷戰。男婦投池井皆滿。明遇、用儒皆舉
家自焚。應元赴水，被曳出，死之。訓導馮厚敦縊於明倫堂。里
居中書舍人戚勳、舉人夏維新、諸生王華、呂九韶皆死。時貢生黃
毓祺與門人徐趨舉兵行塘，以應城內。兵城陷，兩人遁去。後趨偕
江陰無備，帥壯士十四人襲之，不克，皆死。毓祺以敗印事發，死。
壬辰，冊妃曾氏爲皇后。　命總兵官黃斌卿出鎮舟山。　方國安
王之仁渡江襲杭州，敗還。
大清兵追敗馬士英於餘杭，國安於富陽。無何，士英、國安帥衆窺杭
州，復敗。　九月甲寅，
大清以福王歸京師。　王召路振飛爲左都御史，未能致。振飛者，賜
五百金，官六品。振飛乃赴召，遂拜吏部尚書兼文淵閣大學士。王
則大喜。王每責廷臣怠玩，振飛因進曰：上謂臣僚不改因循，必致
敗亡；臣謂上不改操切，亦未必能中興也。上有愛民之心而未見
愛民之政，有聽言之明而未能收聽言之效。喜怒輕發，號令屢更，
見群臣庸下而過於督責，因博覽史書而務求明備。凡上所長，皆
臣所甚憂也。其言曲中王短云。
大兵屯泰和，餘必陳戰敗，主事萬安郭奉承茂，承茂遂奔贛州。永寧王
慈炎以禮羹還保建昌。吏部侍郎楊廷麟、國子監祭酒劉同升乘
虛復吉安、臨江。加廷麟兵部尚書兼東閣大學士，賜劍，便宜從事；
加同升詹事兼兵部侍郎。同升已羸疾，日與士大夫講忠孝大節，
聞者感奮。　先是，金聲遣使通表，王授聲右都御史兼兵部侍郎，總
理贛道軍務，破寧國諸縣。會御史黃澍降於
大清。
大兵間道襲破聲屯，被執，至江寧，與門人監紀推官生江天一皆死。監
紀推官吳應箕敗走山中，被獲，慷慨就死。王贈聲禮部尚書，謚文

毅。　靖江王亨嘉自稱監國。　廣西時得號召，巡撫都御史瞿式
耜。式耜拒不往，而檄思恩[illegible]，止兵勿聽命。亨嘉詗
亨嘉至梧州，執式耜，幽之桂林，取其印敕。式耜與在籍尚
書陳子壯等議立桂端王常瀛，出權。及唐王監國，式耜以爲倫
序不當立，不奉表勸進。至是，乃從賀。王因令播王嘉和亭
嘉爲總督丁魁楚所攻，勢蹙，乃釋式耜。式耜與中軍焦璉召
邦傅等擒亨嘉，以擒聞。王黜亨嘉爲庶人，殺之。封魁楚平[illegible]伯，
留鎮兩廣；擢式耜兵部侍郎，協理戎政，以晏日曙代式耜。入
覲，退居廣東。　初，李自成屯武昌，號衆尚五十餘萬，尋爲
大清兵所追，部下多降，或逃散。自成走咸寧、蒲圻，至通城，竄於九宮
山。留李過守寨，自帥二十騎略食山中，爲村民所困，不能脫，遂縊
死。或曰：村民方築堡，見賊少，爭前擊之，人馬俱陷泥淖中，自成腦
中鉏死。剝其衣，得龍衣金印，眇一目，村民乃大驚，謂爲自成也。
大兵遣識自成者驗其尸，朽莫辨。獲自成兩從父僞[illegible]侯、僞襄南伯，
及僞汝侯劉宗敏、僞軍師宋獻策等，於是斬自成從父及宗敏於
軍。牛金星、宋企郊等皆遁去。過改名錦。賊將劉體仁、郝搖旗等以
衆無主，議歸何騰蛟，帥四五萬人驟入湘陰，距長沙百餘里。城中
人不知其來，驚甚。[illegible]朝宣即引兵還燕子窩，傳上瑞請騰蛟
出戰，騰蛟不可。長沙知府周二南請往撫之，以千人護行，賊圍其
迎敵也，射殺之，從行者盡死。城中益懼，士女悉竄。騰蛟與提督軍
務都御史章曠謀遣部將萬大鵬等二人往撫賊，見止二騎，迎入
撫武揚飲之酒，二人不交一言，與痛飲。賊問來意，答言督師
以湘陰褊小，不足容大軍，請即移長沙。因致騰蛟手書召之，曰：公
等歸朝，當永保富貴。搖旗等大喜，與大鵬至長沙。騰蛟開誠撫慰，
宴飲盡歡，犒從官牛酒。命張先璧以卒三萬[illegible]，推[illegible]搖旗
等進招其黨袁宗第、藺養成、王進才、牛有勇皆來歸。騰蛟增兵十餘

其營成大振王居南陽時黔知□□□□任益至 □□□□□
將之復敘州也賊將□□□來□□□□敗歸可望以大□□之
□江特一月□□□一□退屯古□州□退屯江津賊乃□□將
朱化龍及僉事□□明□於羊子□化龍□□□數百□賊兵□□
潰死於滿山谷化龍以軍孤還守□□□□□□□□□□□灘
水一□乃命□□賊取□定功□於□兵官□□□□及其中軍□
將□取□□□天錫高明佐取瀘州李占春于大□守□□□□
據城□□征□□□雅□□□□□□使范文光□□□□□□
僉事□□大□□□高□□宋□□一□□□□居中□度□王□
□□□州□□□□並□ 冬十月□□□□□□□□□十日
於江上□有功□□□□御史□□□□以守江非□□□□入內地
攻取杭州乃入□□□兵□人□□□□□□□□□□□□
夏敗
大清兵於五杭□□王吳江以□無□而返是役也浙西□□之□□
□給事中劉中藻□□紹浙東朱大典□□□□之□□□□
汝□□□□侍□□□□□行人□□□□□如□□□□
上□□□大□□□□高皇帝子孫□□□□心并力□□中□成
功之後入□□王今日所未假是也□□□大□□□之日□□
□□一旦而□正□□□□□人□所□□中□□不及□□□
□□□□□□□何及臣□□□□□□□□□□□□之
□□□左右□功名□□□入王□中□□□□□□水火矣
王加原任兵部郎中王期昇□□□御史彭□□□□御史路振
飛□□封□內□□□□附□十□□期昇在太湖□朱□□□
通城王派□□□□不可用乃止
大清兵攻吉安徐必達戰敗赴水死□□□□兵至□□峽江 邱
祖□約十餘部共攻郡城不克沈□□□□□□退□山中

大清兵攻□其□□□□□死□四日□二□敗死二□□□敗□□太
平□□亦死□□□兵自守□□以□□□乃刃其妻女而自剄
□□□保□□有餘□□都□之宣城□生吳□□□合□取句
□□□水高淳□□□經太平□□□□□□□□敗死 李自成死
□□其兄子□□□主□自成□高氏及弟高一功□□□州□□
□□□二十□□□之□□近大□□□□□都御史□□□□□
之何□□□亦□□王□□□乃□入其□□□□□□□□□□高氏
令□□一功□□玉金□□□□其□□□□□□乃即□中□之道
以□□大□數千□明日高氏出拜□□曰□公天人也□不可
□又曰此□□□□□□□大□□□□曰何□世曰□□無□
□以□□□□氏□□□□□□有死無二吾所□也□曰□□
□□□□□□□曰□其□□□高氏□□□□□高氏□□其子
□□何公□自是無異志其別部田□□□□□□亦□□□
上疏□元凶已殄□□□人□宜□□郝□□二大喜立拜□□□
□大學士□兵部尚書□□□□□□□□□兵部□□□□□
□□手□□□□□□□前部左軍一功右軍並□龍虎將軍印
封列侯賜□名赤心一功名必正□郝□□□有差號其□曰忠貞
封高氏□□夫人賜珠冠□□今有司建坊題曰□□中□□□
□□赤心等□相□□以自□□赤心□□□□自成先帝□□□
氏太后云 □□□□□同□□□王出江右□□□□□出湖廣原
任知州□□□□□□可特□□□□不足特官□□□□王大□□□
給事中□□生□□王出師□□氏不足有□□□□□□所□亦
□王□□州□□江西湖廣王乃□□生先行□兵十一月王親
行令□□二王□□何吾□□□行□□□□□□守司□□□□
□□御□左□□出□江□□□□□右□□出江西□□西□
行推□□□□出□□□□□□王□□□□大□□□□□□

賊。

大清兵復圍[illegible]州，侯[illegible]張家玉[illegible]陳邦彥[illegible]出拒戰，敗[illegible]其圍。十一月甲申，王[illegible]州，駐[illegible][illegible]邦彥各[illegible]兵數千，[illegible]既出闕，所[illegible]仍駐不行。[illegible]道周由[illegible]信出[illegible]州，[illegible]知[illegible]降[illegible]。道周備之，遂至[illegible]。

大清兵戰敗[illegible]將[illegible]士[illegible]道周[illegible]至江[illegible]別[illegible]中。[illegible]侍郎[illegible]同升卒，[illegible]大學士，謚文忠。王經李自成死，[illegible]自成定死，身皆已[illegible]不敢居功，因[illegible]辭封爵，不允，令[illegible]取江西，及[illegible]以[illegible]之。[illegible]兵[illegible]李赤心、郝永忠[illegible]王進才及[illegible]士[illegible]王[illegible]成[illegible]並分[illegible]北。時所[illegible]十二[illegible]世[illegible]中[illegible]則[illegible]巡[illegible]中[illegible]左[illegible]下[illegible]出師。[illegible]木[illegible]兵[illegible]大[illegible]內民，大[illegible]月不[illegible]走川北。[illegible]元[illegible]士知州[illegible]及[illegible]公[illegible]天[illegible]之[illegible]沙定州[illegible]定州不[illegible]出[illegible]之[illegible]天[illegible]以[illegible]出入土司[illegible]府[illegible]定州心[illegible]人[illegible]內[illegible]定州入[illegible]天[illegible]以[illegible]日不[illegible]定州[illegible]而入[illegible]其府，天[illegible]由小[illegible]州土司[illegible]方[illegible]其[illegible]天[illegible]定州[illegible]之[illegible]定州[illegible]府[illegible]巡[illegible]元[illegible]天[illegible]州[illegible]石屏州土目[illegible]田[illegible]去[illegible]天[illegible]走[illegible]時[illegible]已[illegible]伏[illegible]兵[illegible]中[illegible]天[illegible]曰：「公何不[illegible]而公[illegible]例之上[illegible]。」[illegible]從之。

大清順治二年[illegible]正月，王在[illegible]不[illegible]布[illegible]以二大[illegible]官[illegible]令百官[illegible]。[illegible]布政使[illegible]道[illegible]十[illegible]由[illegible]道至[illegible]永[illegible]戶部侍郎。[illegible]州[illegible]安[illegible]四[illegible]兵[illegible]武[illegible]軍。何[illegible]史[illegible]品[illegible]諸軍[illegible]州[illegible]光[illegible]返[illegible]李赤心自湖北至[illegible]。

大清兵所敗，而[illegible]兵[illegible]收[illegible]由[illegible]時[illegible]皆[illegible]其[illegible]人而[illegible]其[illegible]郝永忠[illegible]之[illegible]民[illegible]日。二月，[illegible]兵[illegible]飛至[illegible]安[illegible]。[illegible]王[illegible]王[illegible]出汀州入[illegible]不敢王行，令[illegible]民[illegible]人[illegible]王不得行，[illegible]平而[illegible]州大[illegible]兵[illegible]不[illegible]亦不能出師。[illegible]王[illegible]其臣何[illegible]王[illegible]王[illegible]同心戮力，共拜[illegible]已[illegible]中[illegible]十[illegible]至江上，方[illegible]安[illegible]兵[illegible]中，時武[illegible]乞[illegible]兵部[illegible]今[illegible]尺[illegible]守[illegible]則[illegible]先帝[illegible]山[illegible]封[illegible]先帝[illegible]則[illegible]先帝[illegible]子[illegible]則[illegible]先帝光[illegible]以[illegible]名[illegible]。[illegible]士[illegible]兵[illegible]入[illegible]七[illegible]自理王以其[illegible]大不[illegible]之[illegible]令[illegible]州[illegible]中[illegible]。沙定州至[illegible]之曰：「若[illegible]今已丙[illegible]定永[illegible]已下，予出城以[illegible]今[illegible]來分不能[illegible]不[illegible]也。」定州[illegible]天[illegible]而去，[illegible]其[illegible]王[illegible]石[illegible]等分[illegible]大理[illegible]化。三月，[illegible]道[illegible]刑[illegible]門[illegible]曰：「此[illegible]近可死矣。」[illegible]刑[illegible]從之[illegible]下士中[illegible]人[illegible]兵部主事[illegible]士[illegible]道[illegible]毛[illegible]死[illegible]道[illegible]文明[illegible]道周[illegible]古今所至[illegible]天文[illegible]家人[illegible]其小[illegible]丙戌云。[illegible]之北去也。

大清執之內院，終不屈見殺。　楊廷麟聞王將由汀赴贛，將往迎王，
而以督師江西湖廣兼巡撫南贛侍郎萬元吉代守吉安。初，廷麟積
未命中書舍人張同敞調雲南兵及招江西，南京已相繼失，因退
還吉安，廷麟留與共守，用客禮待之。其將趙印選、胡一青屢立功，
而元吉約束甚嚴，諸將皆不悅，特有廣東兵亦以封推至，而新軍
張安者驍勇善戰，元吉以新軍足恃也，蔑視雲南、廣東軍，二軍皆
解體。張安卒故盜賊，所過焚掠，至是
大清兵攻吉安，諸軍皆內潰，新軍又在湖西，城中軍不戰，敗，城遂破。
元吉退屯皁口，檄援贛州，楊吉雲南兵棄城，界其眾遂西去。元吉
乞援於廣東，生員劉生遵二百人往，元吉令協守錦江壘，已而潰走。
鄧彪兵駐新城，彪聞
大兵至，即奔入閩，獨張家玉與知縣李翔、御史徐伯昌共守。及
大兵來攻，翔帥民兵千餘出城拒戰。
大兵從間道入城，民兵皆散，翔與伯昌死之，家玉出戰，中矢，腰為折，
舁走入閩。
大兵遂取撫州，永寧王慈炎及推事同知高飛聲死難。聞王削彪
職，敘援閩功同敞。居正曾孫也。　桂王由榔嗣
封桂王。　楊展盡取上川南地，屯嘉定，與曹勳等相聲援，而王應
熊及總兵官王祥在遵義為聲援，曾英在重慶，皆擁重兵，賊勢日蹙。
惟保寧、順慶為賊將劉進忠所守，進忠又敗，張獻忠遣孫可
望、劉文秀等攻川南邛縣，應熊與一蘅令展與侯天錫、屠龍為
應，賊及總存志、莫宗文、張登貴據敘州以禦之，諸將中英
屢破賊，尤有功，祥才武不及英，而應熊委任過之。　夏四月，
大清兵入皁口，萬元吉不能禦，入贛城。
大兵乘勝抵城下，楊觀生走南康，贛人數告急，不敢援，給事中楊文
薦，元吉門生也，奉命湖南過贛，入城共守，城中賴之。元吉素有才，

恃事。楊廷麟數及失吉安，士不用命，恆悉坐城上，對將吏不交一言，隔
河大營俯山，指為空營，兵民從大營中至，言敵勢盛，輒叱為間
諜斬之。江西巡撫劉遠生令張琮、彭期生將兵趨湖東，及贛圍急，遠生
自出城召琮於雩都。贛人曰：撫軍遁矣。奪其舟，拘遠生妻子。俄
遠生帥琮兵至，贛人乃大悔，琮軍渡河，抵梅林，中伏大敗，遠生至河
舟，舟多死於水，遠生僅免。
大清兵圍贛數月，諸軍敗於銅山，萬文英赴水死，贛信益孤。巡撫
都御史周定仍及胡奇偉、胡甲桂、胡夢泰俱死之。詹兆恆奔領玉
山，聚眾數千人自保，尋進攻關化，兵敗，死於賊。　大學士傅冠督
師江西，給事中揭重熙從冠撫湖東兵事，冠依汪侯告警，冠不能救，重
熙劾冠，冠又劾其嗜酒，乃敕冠仕兵事，並皆委重熙。後
大清兵至，冠走匿泰寧門人汪亨龍，執而獻之，有司殺之汀州。　督
王督師侍郎熊汝霖率由海寧、海鹽直趨蘇湖，以援運道，且引太
湖諸軍為犄角，困嘶西平與伯陳萬良請兵，汝霖無以應。督師
大學士孫嘉績乃遣餘姚知縣王正中獨進至乍浦，不克而還。嘉
績三戰頓行，汝霖為之力，惜得敗，又無舟，乃以兵陸進，抵搗清民
兵內應者先潰，汝霖部將徐龍達敗死，萬良遁還。　楊畏知乘間
清野絕壤，撤城外居民盡入城，嗣士據兵守之，姚安素俱鄉應。
沙定洲聞，不敢至永昌，惡畏知截其歸路，急遣兵攻楚雄，畏知坐
城樓，賊發巨砲擊之，煙焰蔽城樓，眾謂畏知已死，而畏知端坐自
如。賊相驚為神。畏知伺賊間，輒出奇兵襲賊，甚眾，賊乃引去。王聞
畏知抗賊，授右僉都御史，巡撫雲南，以吳兆元為總兵。　五月朔，
劉遠生渡河再戰，身先士卒，遇
大清兵，被獲，復逃歸。而新軍先往湖西者，聞吉安復失，仍還雩都。楊
廷麟約往救之，望日與
大兵戰梅林，再敗，乃散遣其軍，自遠生敗，援軍皆不敢前。王聞贛圍

久發學之賜名中湘府加萬元吉兵部尚書楊文驄右僉都御史
命吏部侍郎郭維經爲吏兵二部尚書兼右副都御史總理湖廣
江西廣東浙江福建軍務督師往援　王數諫蘭爲鄭氏所阨
何騰蛟亦請幸贛協力取江西王遣使徵兵鄭彩永忠精騎
五千往迎永忠不肯前久之始抵郴州　魯王遣都督陳謙至福
建御史錢邦芑劾謙持兩端下獄殺之　命復崇皇帝年號立方
孝孺等祠　福王死於北京諸王等亦見殺　琉球入貢　初魯
監未發方國安王之仁兼取義餉督師侍郎錢肅樂乞餉疏數十
上竟終不至肅樂乃請散兵願從軍自效王之仁循紹浙東也并賜
倡義諸臣敕命加以官爵肅樂書奉表稱謝至是諸將爲鄭語詞
肅樂將逃往福建肅樂遂棄軍入山拜表即行魯王大駭乃令往
舟山與黃斌卿謀復　二吳　夏旱錢塘江水涸
大清兵驟馬試之不及腹遂渡方國安拔營走紹興江上諸軍悉潰
六月丙子朔
大兵破紹興國安將以魯王降王走台州航海孫嘉績熊汝霖沈宸
荃吏部侍郎陳函輝等皆從已而函輝相失哭入雲峰山以死大
學士張國維還守東陽知勢不支赴水死兵部尚書余煌大理寺
少卿陳潛夫御史沈履祥兵部主事高岱葉汝蘯皆死之兵部侍
郎葉廷秀吏部侍郎章正宸棄家爲僧前尚書顧錫疇謂關赴福
建王命爲大學士不拜錢肅樂總浙江自効出駐溫州爲總兵賀君
堯所殺大學士方逢年追魯王不及降於我
大清已而以爐丸書通閩事洩被誅王之仁自至南京就戮國安旋
引
大兵攻金華督師大學士朱大典殺招撫使戰守三月士卒無叛心
城既陷大典子萬化巷戰被殺大典先令家人投井焚所餘火藥
而後死章靈主事王之栻死於武義魯王之出海也富平將軍張

名振奉石浦屢王至舟山黃斌卿不納保定伯毛有倫護元妃張
氏及世子至叛將張國柱劫之北去妃自刎死嘉績入舟山病卒
之栻章子也　閩中聞魯王航海大震鄭鴻逵駐關外傳
大清兵至延跋疾行二日而抵浦城後至者紛紛言兵華閩削婦
達爵鄭芝龍部將奪民舟巡撫上游四府御史鄭爲虹叱責之芝
龍訴於王王爲諭解然是時芝龍已懷異志密通款於
大清假言海寇至撤兵回安平鎮航海去守關將士皆隨之仙霞嶺
二百里間空無一人　先是吏部尚書張肯堂請出募舟師由海
道抵江南倡義旅而王由仙霞關趨浙東與相聲援乃給敕印便
宜從事肯堂以平海將軍周鶴芝爲先鋒鄭芝龍阻之已令肯
堂待命爲上王至是復命督師　楊廷麟入贛州與萬元吉同守副
將吳之蕃以廣東兵五千至
大清兵退屯水西圍漸解未幾復合城中守如故會僉都御史
姚奇允以給事兵得八千人元吉部將汪起龍帥師數千趨卸還
胡一青帥師三千救之丁魁楚亦遣兵四千廷麟又
收集散亡得數千先後至贛營於城外　吏部司務王士和疏陳
時政闕失凡數千言王刊賜文武諸臣且召士和入對嘉獎備至
擢兵部主事　福京鄉試命廣額七十名流寓者皆入試　秋七
月己巳王御門詔諭羣臣焚其迎降書二百餘封擇日出贛州都
承忠迎王將至韶州而
大清兵已入衢州楊文驄援之不能禦退至浦城爲追騎所獲與監
紀主事孫臨俱不降被戮衢州巡按御史王景亮知府伍經正推
官鄧巖忠江山知縣方召及魯王所遣總兵張鵬翼皆死之　張
獻忠欲盡殺川兵僞將劉進忠聞之帥一軍逃會賊連戰不利會
英王群乘間趨成都獻忠立召孫可望等還闘
大清兵入蜀境大懼棄成都焚其城帥衆走順慶　會軍山尚書長與

伯與易既敗走其鄉人周瑞復聚衆長台鎭迎易入其軍八月
大清兵至被獲死之贛州諸將欲戰萬元吉待水師至並擊而中
書舍人來從諤募砂兵三千吏部主事龔棻兵部主事黎遂球募
水師四千皆屯南安兵部主事王其宏謂元吉曰水師帥羅明受
海盜也桀驁難制棻遂球若慈母之奉驕子且今水涸巨舟難進
豈能如約不聽及是
大清兵聞水師將至卽夜截諸江焚巨舟八十死者無算明受遁還
舟中火藥盡失於是兩廣雲南軍不戰而潰他營亦稍稍散去城
中僅郭維經及汪起龍部卒四千餘人城外僅水師後營二千餘
人參將謝志良擁衆萬餘駐雩都不進楊廷麟調廣西狼兵觀望
亦不卽赴
大清兵抵仙霞關長驅直入守浦城御史鄭爲虹擁民出走官守空
城與給事中黃大鵬並被執死之爲虹年二十有五乙未王倉猝
出奔宮眷皆騎猶載書十餘簏以從隨行者何吾騶朱繼祚等留
兵部侍郎曾櫻泰延平知府王士和居守俄警報至士和投繯
死庚子王至汀州辛丑
大兵奄至從官奔散與后曾氏俱被執后至九瀧投水死王死於福
州禮部尚書曹學佺給事中熊緯總兵官胡上琛定遠侯鄧文昌
皆死之大學士曾櫻路振飛走居中左所呂大器奔廣東朱繼祚
奔還其鄉熊開元爲僧以終蔣德璟病卒太僕寺少卿王瑞栴避
山中有欲薦令出者自經死振飛後赴桂王召卒於途先是阮大
鋮偕魯王大學士謝三賓宋之晉刑部尚書蘇壯及方國安等赴
江干乞降從
大兵攻仙霞嶺大鋮僵仆石上死馬士英旣降
大兵至順昌搜龍扛得士英等請王出關爲內應疏遂斬士英國安
於延平城下福建旣平鄭芝龍自安平奉表降其子成功慟哭
而諫芝龍不聽成功乃與鄭鴻逵鄭彩等各率所部入海何騰
蛟聞王死大慟厲兵保境如平時

明紀卷第五十九

明紀卷第六十

知[illegible]知府銜[illegible]世[illegible]內閣典籍中書孫男克家補纂

桂王始末

丙[illegible]丁魁楚[illegible]兵部侍郎[illegible]式耜巡按御史王化澄與前大學士呂大器等共推桂王由榔監國母妃王氏曰吾兒不勝此願更擇可者[illegible]迎王於梧州　[illegible]州[illegible]圍半年守者[illegible]生助守之三千人亦引去會[illegible]汀州[illegible]人情益[illegible]

冬十月丙子。

大清兵用[illegible]導夜[illegible]明兵大至城[illegible]大學士楊廷麟[illegible]理[illegible]尚[illegible]元吉巡[illegible]史姚奇胤太常寺[illegible]兵[illegible]彭期生並死之[illegible]郭[illegible]文[illegible]病困不能[illegible]而卒[illegible]元吉[illegible]女出城其家人[illegible]其妻[illegible]去元吉遣飛騎追還其家人故城中無敢出者及城破郭[illegible]元吉出城元吉[illegible]曰[illegible]我[illegible]人[illegible]城[illegible]者我也我何可獨存一時同[illegible]方主事周瑞[illegible]死[illegible]給事中[illegible]祥戶部主事林琦兵部主事[illegible]宗[illegible]及[illegible]分王其[illegible]中[illegible]人[illegible]推官[illegible]府事吳國琳通判王[illegible]通判郭[illegible]江推官胡[illegible]知縣林逢春[illegible]官[illegible]人[illegible]曰[illegible]生自[illegible]安[illegible]入[illegible]州[illegible]主[illegible]觀生[illegible]兩[illegible]可自保觀生不從　丙戌王監國肇慶以丁魁楚呂大器[illegible]式耜為東閣大學士魁楚[illegible]理戎政大器[illegible]兵部[illegible]式耜[illegible]吏部事[illegible]授官有差　[illegible]州敗報至司禮太監王坤[illegible]王[illegible]梧州[illegible]式耜力爭不得　丁魁楚之立王也[illegible]觀生欲與共事魁楚[illegible]觀生拒不與議呂大器亦叱之適唐王聿[illegible]何吾騶自閩浮海至[illegible]監司[illegible]先[illegible]人[illegible]兄[illegible]某子壯沮之不[illegible]十一月癸卯[illegible]生[illegible]及布政使[illegible]元[illegible]侍郎王[illegible]唐王監國於廣州丁未王自立改元紹武[illegible]都司[illegible]行宮即日封觀生[illegible]明伯[illegible]兵部事[illegible]先吏部[illegible]與元[illegible]拜東閣大學士分[illegible]諸部時倉猝舉事治宮[illegible]夜中如[illegible]不[illegible]日除官數千冠[illegible]假之[illegible]云[illegible]桂王[illegible]觀生[illegible]入議而觀生[illegible]立唐王[illegible]邦彥不知[illegible]二[illegible]王[illegible]中使十餘[illegible]召入舟中王太后[illegible]西向坐[illegible]以廣州[illegible]邦彥[illegible]急[illegible]正大位以[illegible]人心命[illegible]十[illegible]之七而[illegible]其二[illegible]唐王代[illegible]王大悅立[illegible]邦彥[illegible]中[illegible]觀生又[illegible]給事中彭[illegible]主事[illegible]唐王[illegible]式耜乃[illegible]定[illegible]王[illegible]中王即位以明年為永曆元年追尊桂[illegible]王曰[illegible]皇帝[illegible]母太妃王氏為皇太后生母馬氏為皇太妃王氏為[illegible]后[illegible]曰[illegible]文[illegible]帝[illegible]至[illegible]州以[illegible]王[illegible]天[illegible]序及監國[illegible]至因[illegible]觀生[illegible]人[illegible]生[illegible]之[illegible]亦不[illegible]死[illegible]兵相攻以[illegible]人[illegible]王[illegible]侍郎林佳鼎[illegible]之[illegible]於三水[illegible]王兵敗[illegible]人[illegible]兵[illegible]林[illegible]十二月甲戌[illegible]海口[illegible]佳鼎[illegible]邦彥[illegible]州[illegible]乃[illegible]從人[illegible]觀生[illegible]而自以[illegible]利害觀生[illegible]和[illegible]佳鼎兵大敗不[illegible]邦彥[illegible]各入高明山中觀生[illegible]太斗[illegible]所[illegible]任[illegible]先及[illegible]先小有才[illegible]州人[illegible]明[illegible]者好[illegible]大言[illegible]可十[illegible]人內有[illegible]外有[illegible]不足平矣觀生亦[illegible]此三人[illegible]必咨之又有[illegible]人也[illegible]生才之[illegible]給事中[illegible]明[illegible]大[illegible]日[illegible]用數十人觀生本[illegible]內外任[illegible]招海[illegible]悍

衆其衆自日殺人祭纛懸首於官之門以示威城內外大擾時
大清已下惠潮長吏皆迎附即用其印移牒廣州報無警觀生信之
翌日唐王視學百官咸集或報
大兵已偪觀生叱之曰潮州昨尚有報安得遽至此妄言惑衆斬之
如是者三
大兵已自東門入觀生始召兵擐甲兵精者皆西出禦猝不能集觀
生走鑒所問計曰死爾復何言觀生入東房鑒入西房各拒戶自
縊觀生度其詐稍留覘之鑒故扼其吭氣湧有聲且推几作墜久
之寂然觀生信鑒死遂自縊明日鑒以其屍出降[illegible]鑒[illegible]赴池
番禺人[illegible]出自經死太僕寺卿霍子衡赴井死一家從死者十人
唐王方[illegible]急易服踰垣匿[illegible]家被執城陷走[illegible]追騎所獲[illegible]
之食不受曰我若飲汝一勺水何以見先人地下投繯而[illegible]周王益
璉等二十四王俱被殺[illegible]等皆降其時死者有和平知縣
李信番禺舉人梁萬爵[illegible]官[illegible]給[illegible]秀才[illegible]廣大
[illegible]王[illegible]奉王西走式耜方視師峽口[illegible]王已[illegible]而西
初益王由本起兵建昌提督江西軍務御史陳泰來欲從之間
[illegible]使[illegible]社[illegible]人高國士特不可已而新昌破國士出降泰
來擊之會上高舉人曾志明等兵起泰來與相結至是攻取上高
新昌[illegible]州執國士妻子遂取萬載已
大清兵復新昌守將出降泰來走界埠志明等從上高移軍會之進
攻撫州兵敗皆死
大清兵至漢中劉進忠降乞為嚮導至重[illegible]大霧獻忠不[illegible]行營
視我兵於鳳凰坡中矢墮馬蒲伏積薪下於是我兵禽獻忠出斬
之川中自遭獻忠亂列城內雜樹成拱狗食人肉若猛獸虎豹嚙
人死輒棄去不盡食也民逃深山中草衣木食久猶皆生毛獻
忠既誅賊降及敗死者二三十萬其部將孫可望李定國劉文秀

艾能奇等帥殘卒南奔至重慶曾英出不意戰敗死於江賊遂陷
綦江王應熊奔入永寧山中旋卒於畢節衛　沙定洲還攻石屏
不下移攻寧州祿永命戰死[illegible]龍在田走大理賊計遣東
[illegible]定乃復攻楚雄分兵為七十二營環城攻[illegible]為久困計　會
王[illegible]泊舟山外洋會鄭彩至奉王入閩次中左所鄭芝龍令彩執
王以降彩不可匿王而芝龍亦北去時忠孝伯鄭成功起海上以
中左所為營然以唐王嘗詔之故不肯奉王奉惟王[illegible]國明年仍
稱隆武三年於是彩奉魯王改次長垣
大清順治四年春正月
大兵破肇慶偪梧州巡撫曹曄迎降王欲走依何騰蛟於湖廣大學
士丁魁楚呂大器兵部尚書王化澄皆棄王去止大學士瞿式耜
兵部侍郎吳炳郎中吳貞毓等從由平樂赴桂林　孫可望
等陷遵義
大清兵追至肇慶巡撫都御史朱治憪戰敗死吳一[illegible]入遵義以[illegible]
[illegible]師　魯王在長垣禡牙出師令諸將攻[illegible]大學士封鄭
彩建國公鄭遵謙義興侯張名振定西侯周鶴芝平夷伯阮進蕩
湖伯[illegible]太保[illegible]初鶴芝與日本國王有舊乞其師已
有成約[illegible]阻之已而自遣其弟[illegible]副安昌以行日本不見
鶴芝師卒不出　二月丁[illegible]芝走[illegible]重多[illegible]相[illegible]為降
大清將李成棟追獲[illegible]降成棟與有[illegible]其家屬百人殺之魁
楚乞一子成棟笑曰汝身且莫保尚求活人耶并殺之　以瞿式
耜為召文安之王錫袞為東閣大學士皆不至時沙定洲挾錫袞
書疏上王言定洲宜代黔國公錫袞擬疏既行以[illegible]
示之錫袞大恨遂上帝訴死居[illegible]日竟卒　吳炳以原官中允方
以曾為少詹事並兼東閣大學士炳仍掌部事以曾孔昭子也曾
畏去

大清兵攻平樂分兵趨桂林王大懼會武岡鎮兵官劉承胤以兵至
全州王聞桂林之警式耜極陳桂林形勢請留不許自請留守許
之進式耜文淵閣大學士兼兵部尚書賜劍便宜從事初張獻忠
陷衡州王爲所執焦璉帥衆攀城上破械出之王病不能行璉負
王而行王以此倚璉至是擢爲總兵官同守桂林封陳邦傅爲思
恩侯守昭平王從梧州承胤軍中平樂潯州相繼破桂林危甚禮部
侍郎朱盛濃走四川巡按御史辜延泰走融縣布政使朱盛調
使楊要墨知府王惠卿以下皆遁惟式耜與通判鄭國藩縣丞李
世榮及都司林應昌李當瑞沈煌在焉　孫可望等奔貴州布政
使張耀嘗米壽圖忠發兵民守城壽圖以衆寡不敵與之偕走衆
奉王耀卿家衆乘城拒賊城陷賊執耀卿說之降耀卿罵不屈遂
幷其家屬十三人殺之壽圖出奔沅州鄉官知縣吳子驥率鄉
瑤同知楊元瀛平溪衛鄉官郎中曹先哲參議石懋和定番州鄉
官龔人龍安平舍事曾益並死之可望遂陷貴州將入雲南
永寧州知州曾異撰集衆堅守城陷自焚死　三月
大清兵襲桂林以騎數十突入文昌門登城攘城樓式耜入公署式耜
急令焦璉拒戰　長沙總兵官王進才楊首炎與鎮兵將軍過
春陵大掠并及湘陰遁
大清兵至長沙進才走湖北何騰蛟不能守單騎走衡州章曠走寶
慶長沙湘陰並失　前巡按廣信都御史張家玉與舉人韓如璜
結鄉兵攻東莞知縣鄭霖降乃籍前尚書李覺斯等貲以犒士奉
表於王進兵部尚書無何
大清兵來襲如璜戰死家玉走西鄉祖母陳母黎妹石俱赴水死
妻彭被執不屈死鄉人殲焉時新會王興潮陽賴其肖亦皆起兵
孫可望等入雲南稱黔國公焦夫人弟來復讎民久困沙兵喜
其來迎之沙定洲解雲南圍迎戰於草泥關大敗遁歸阿迷可望
破曲靖及交水俱屠之巡按御史羅國瓛曲靖知府焦潤生署衛
宗州事徐道興皆不屈死可望遂由陸涼宜良入雲南城執兵部
御史宋憲朱壽琳聞可望至知不免棄家往見之行三揖禮曰
謝將軍不殺不掠之恩可望留之降不從他所使人誘以官終
不從亦被殺可望既殺沐天波降時攝承昌道事推官王運開
攝承昌府事通判劉廷標方發兵守瀾滄而天波將遣子納款請
運開廷標以印往兩人堅不予承昌士民聞賊所至屠戮號泣請
運開納款紆緩運開不可剛遣之又請廷標廷標亦不可衆大哭
廷標取案酒將飲乃斂去兩人相謂曰衆情如此吾輩惟一死自
靖耳是夕皆自縊　王祥等復取保寧二郡獎一爵再駐江上嘉
攻復全州封上嘉侯車宜及諸將功狀　夏四月劉承胤挾王
歸武岡改曰奉天府政事皆決焉　王令李赤心等攻荊州月餘
大清兵援荊州赤心等大敗步走入蠻數日不得食乃散入施州衛
尋復就食湖南劉承胤惡赤心所爲斜非猜嫌不能容乃加
胤錦衣衛大學士封光化伯賜劍便宜從事胤錦魏請得給空敕
印傾錫綏中書兵時頗議其事　西鄉大家陳文豹奉張家
玉取新安襲東莞戰赤岡未幾
大清兵至數日家玉敗走遂取文豹等皆死李覺斯怨家玉甚發其
先塚毀其家廟盡誅家玉族村市爲墟家玉遁故里號哭而去
桂林戰守三月總兵官焦璉功最多總督侍郎丁元曄巡按御史
魯可藻亦盡力瞿式耜身立矢石中與士卒同甘苦積雨城壞吏
士無人色式耜督城守自如故人無叛志劉承胤所遣楊兵完
而璉式耜括庫不足妻邵捐簪珥助之已承胤兵與璉兵主客不
和譁傷璉大掠城中而去城幾破者屢矣初萬元吉遣從人募年
兵於廣得余龍等千餘人未行而贛州失龍等無所歸聚甘竹
灘爲盜他潰卒多附至二萬餘人總督朱治憪招降之既而謀歸

會給事中陳邦彥起兵攻龍樂圍廣州而已發高明兵由粵道入珠江與龍會且遺張家玉書曰桂林累卵但得牽制毋西粵平間可完耳是我致力於此而收功於彼也家玉以為然邦彥等遂攻廣州

大清兵引而東桂林復全龍卒敗無紀律方

大兵之還救廣州也揚言取甘竹龍等聞其家屬退卻邦彥亦卻龍敗乃走兩人屬邦彥會龍軍取順德無何

大兵至龍戰敗邦彥被執赴水死龍再戰會連江亦敗沒邦彥乃棄高明收餘眾徇下江門據之　總兵官唐鼎守衡州援先鋒兵突至大掠鼎不能抗走永州先鋒遂於何騰蛟走郴陽聞來會騰蛟以兵攻之騰蛟又間道走辰州已騰蛟收還走永州甫至鼎郡兵復大掠鼎走道州騰蛟與侍郎嚴起恆走白牙市

大清兵遂下衡永初偏沅巡撫傅上瑞勸騰蛟建十三鎮以衛長沙至是皆自為盜賊

大兵入衡州實明宣除數其罪友等之遠近大快

大清以一知府守永州副將周金湯城夜襲而知府出走金湯遂入永州亦移駐焉　孫可望遣李定國劉文秀逼東臨沅而自帥兵與劉文秀西略巡撫郡中長知戰敗投水不死既而屬可望以長知同鄉下之曰聞公名久矣為討賊來公能共事扶明室非有他也長知瞋目視之曰給我耳可望曰不信當折矢誓長知曰果爾當從我三事一不得仍用偽西平年號二不得殺人三不得焚盧舍淫婦女可望皆許諾乃與至黔雄略定大理諸郡使文秀至永昌迎沐天波歸而定國之攻臨安沙定洲部目李阿定拒戰甚力定國穴地實火藥攻城陷遂入縣城中官民於城外白場殺之凡七萬八千餘人斬獲不與焉定國既破臨安不復至阿迷取定洲復携臨安子女而回所過無不屠戮迤西八府則以長知在僅得保全云時姚州知府何思及大姚舉人席上珍金世鼎皆罵賊知州冷陽春呈貢知縣夏祖訓監軍太僕寺卿耿廷籙並死之晉民鄉官劉昌齡不受偽職被賊杖死王朝令不至晉寧前御史任僎媚事可望為國主以干支紀年鑄興朝通寶錢長知責其有所許謂抵掌錢局可望數欲殺之以定國文秀保護得免　松江提督吳兆勝陰遣人至舟山約黃斌卿來攻定西侯張名振請行與總督侍郎沈廷揚僉都御史張煌言帥舟師北上抵崇明次鹿苑夜分颶風大作舟覆於沙名振煌言得脫降卒中遁去廷揚被執

大清兵曰我沈都御史也可送我至南京既至曹勸之降不從遂與部曲十二人同就戮其卒六百人斬於婁門無一降者初魯王授故給事中陳子龍兵部尚書兆勝事敗辭連子龍子龍被獲乘間投水死中書舍人夏完淳以遇表魯王被獲見殺年僅十七兆勝之反也諸生戴之俊實教之之俊與人楊廷樞同人也當事責執廷樞責其名命之薙髮廷樞不可乃殺之完淳允彝子也　六月何騰蛟在白牙王遣中使告以劉承胤叛令入武岡除之騰蛟乃走謁王王及太后皆召見承胤由小校以騰蛟薦至大帥已晉侯騰蛟為請於王得封定蠻伯且與為姻承胤益驕至是遂專為安國公賜尚方劍益横至大忌騰蛟出己上欲奪其權請用為戶部尚書專領餉務王不許王召騰蛟圖承胤騰蛟無兵命以敕印遣胡一青兵衛之及辭王賜銀幣令廷臣郊餞承胤伏于將殺騰蛟印選卒力戰衛之騰蛟還駐白牙諸將縱掠劫承胤罪　魯王遣定寧紹武興化二府福清海壇連江長樂等二十七縣軍勢頗振鎮賓樂之至舟山也唐王召之甫入境王已沒遂屯海壇山寨錢倉又祝蔡以免物色魯王至璟琦為召爲兵部尚書黃斌卿用劉沂春為館帥　魯王大學士陳子壯起兵九江村兵多蛋

尸背見。葢初廣州之圍，
大清兵知謀出陳邦彥，收其家，獲妾何氏及二子，厚撫之，俾書招邦
彥。邦彥判書尾曰：「妾辱之，子殺之，身爲忠臣，義不顧妻子。」秋七月，
與子壯議約共攻廣州，請故指揮使楊可觀等爲內應，子壯先至，
事洩，可觀等死。子壯將退，會邦彥軍亦至，謀伏兵爲珠洲所偵，
大兵遂截會城而縱火以焚其舟，子壯如其計，果焚舟數十。
大兵引而西，邦彥尾之，會日暮，子壯不能辨旂幟，疑皆敵舟也，陳動，
大兵順風追襲，遂大潰。子壯走還九江村，子上庸戰歿。邦彥奔三水。
張家玉道得衆數千，取龍門、博羅、連平、長寧，遂攻惠州，克歸善。
大清兵來攻，家玉走龍門，復募兵萬人。家玉好擊劍，任俠，多與草澤
豪士遊，故所至歸附，乃分其衆爲龍虎犀象四營。八月，嚴起恆
爲禮部尚書兼東閣大學士，仍領錢法。焦璉復陽朔及平樂，陳
邦傅復潯州，合兵復梧州。王聞捷，封瞿式耜臨桂伯，璉新興伯，丁
元曄等進秩有差。
大清兵偪武岡，劉承胤迎降，兵部尚書傅作霖罵承胤甚切，侍責
之，承胤遣使納款。
大兵入城，作霖冠帶坐堂上，承胤力勸之降，不從，被殺。錦衣指揮使
馬吉翔等扶王走靖州，王令大學士吳炳扈王太子爾珠走城步。
吏部主事侯偉時從之，既至，城已爲
大兵所據，遂被執，送衡州，炳不食自盡，時偉亦死之。王又奔柳州，道
出古泥，亂兵官侯性、太監龐天壽率舟師來迎，會天雨，饑甚，性供
帳甚備。時常德、寶慶已失，永亦再失，提督軍務侍郎章曠見諸大
將擁兵閉營，無一走拊膺而卒。總制大學士堵胤錫走永順土司，尋
赴貴陽，授道粮乞師於皮熊、王祥，又入施州，請忠貞營軍。九月，
土舍覃鳴珂作亂，大掠城中，矢及王舟。清遠指揮白常燦以城
迎陳邦彥，邦彥乃入清遠，與諸生朱學熙嬰城固守。邦彥自起兵

日一食，夜則坐而假寐，與其下同勞苦，故軍雖殘，尚分兵救諸營
之敗者。至是，糧盡援絕，城破，猶巷戰，殺數十
十人，被數創，身受三刃，不死，走朱氏園，見學熙縊，拜哭之，被執，曾
之食不食凡五日，被戮。 按御史麥而炫破高明，迎陳子壯以
[illegible]故主事朱實蓮[illegible]
大清兵克高明，而炫戰死，子壯與而炫俱執至廣州，不降，被戮。 提督
軍務兵部尚書張家玉攻新安城，冬十月，
大清兵步騎萬餘來攻，家玉三分其兵，犄角相救，備禦甚固，
大戰十日，力竭而敗，被圍數重，諸將請潰圍出，家玉歎曰：「矢盡礮
裂，欲戰無具，將傷卒盡，欲戰無人，烏用徘徊不決，以頸血濺敵人
手哉！」因徧拜諸將，自投水死，年三十三。 瞿式耜初請王返全州，
不聽，已請還桂林，王已許之，會王走柳州，式耜復請還桂林，而城
中止焦璉軍，既而何騰蛟卸督印還朝，一意入覲，助而郝永忠敗
衆萬餘，自湖南至，與璉兵欲鬬，會盧鼎兵亦至，騰蛟爲調劑，桂
林以安。騰蛟與式耜議分地給諸將，使各自爲守，乃遣璉、永忠、鼎、
印選一意分扼興安、靈川、永寧、義寧諸州縣，粵西全省略定。 加
趙一新戶兵二部尚書，王祥爲展侯，天錫等進爵有差。時王應熊
已卒，而宗室朱容藩，故偏沅巡撫李乾德，並以總制至楊展，各糾江
西文以巡撫王，各自置官，多於民，諸將貪暴，大學士
雲陽李占春據涪州，譚詣據巫山，譚文據萬縣，譚弘據天字城，天
錫據永寧，馬應試據盧衛，朱化龍據[illegible]，袁韜據地，搖黃諸家據夔
州夾江兩岸，而李赤心等十三家亦在建始縣，一斷令不行，保敘
州一郡而已。 唐王既歿，其將徐登華爲守福寧，會王遣大學士
劉中藻攻之，登華欲降，猶未決，曰：「海上豈有天子，舟中豈有國公。」
錢肅樂致書言：「將軍獨不聞南宋之末，二帝並在舟中乎？」登華遂
降。中藻欲迎魯王，鄭彩與之忤，反掠其地，中藻僅駐福安。 魯王

文選員外郎林垐與兵部侍郎林汝翥以鄉兵共攻福清城，戰敗，垐被執，汝翥被執，降不從，吞金死。十一月，大清兵破沅州，巡撫貴州都御史米壽圖死之。上猶出奔。大清兵復全州，瞿式耜偕何騰蛟督五將拒卻。已，梧州復破，王方在象州，走南寧，大臣力爭，乃止。十二月，王返桂林，命騰蛟與式耜並入直，騰蛟乃還師。郝永忠、盧鼎自全州擁兵還桂林，守全諸將皆棄城遁。監軍御史周震力爭不可，衆怒殺之，全州遂失。大清順治五年春正月，永忠焚城外關廂，兵大掠，水東十八村殺戮殆盡。瞿式耜檄諸將，式耜力阻，永忠乃駐興安。江西提督金聲桓者，左良玉部將也，已降我大清，復據南昌反，附於王，迎故大學士姜曰廣以資望召，故巡撫揭重熙、督討傅鼎銓皆擁兵應援。朱容藩自稱監國天下兵馬副元帥，據夔州，建行臺，稱制封拜。巡按御史錢邦芑偕樊一衡討之，諭川將以大義，陳說利害，殺其黨。魯王次閩安鎮，鄭彩殺大學士熊汝霖，遣兵殺之，并其幼子於海中。彩又殺兵部侍郎鄭遵謙。魯王命錢肅樂東閣大學士，彩專柄，肅樂憂憤甚。沙定州師屯兵洱革龍月，借安南援自固。孫可望與李定國不協，會其拜杖之百，令以取定州自贖。定國至定州。十一月，攻其方，迎定州，執其黨，定國得之，兵圍之，相拒日，乃出降，從誅定州及其黨萬氏數百人，剮其妻，剝其皮市中，可望始遣還。大清兵前鋒至靈川，郝永忠兵大潰，奔入桂林，脅王即夕西走。瞿式耜力爭不聽，左右皆請速行。式耜又爭，王曰：卿不過欲予死社稷耳。式耜為泣下，帖衣王，王竟行。永忠即縱兵大掠，掠殺太常寺卿黃太元。日中，趙印選諸營自靈川至，亦大掠，城內外如洗。永忠走柳州，印選等走永寧。明日，式耜息城中，錄僅安撫遺近，焦璉及諸鎮周金湯、熊兆佐、胡一青等各帥所部至，騰蛟軍亦自永福至。二月，大兵知桂林有變來襲，直抵北門，騰蛟督諸將分三門拒戰，璉左右衝擊，所向莫當，部將白貴戰死，城獲全。時王駐南寧，式耜遣使劾三宮，請居。王始知式耜無恙，為泣下，命進臨桂伯。禮部尚書朱天麟為東閣大學士。天麟請視師十萬兵略江右，不許。始唐王大學士朱繼祚，據兵應魯王，攻取興化城，至是大清兵平城，復破，繼祚及參政湯芬、給事中林□、知府劉永祚、莆田知縣都廷諫並死之。永祚，賦祚弟也。巡按廣西御史魯可藻請兵復梧州，時兵將未有所屬，檄陳邦傅亟巨盤空城走，可藻入城，招徠撫綏，發倉賑饑，民情大安。提督李成棟反大清，以廣東附於王。四月，封成棟惠國公。金聲桓、李成棟之反也，大清兵在湖南者皆退。五月，何騰蛟乘間取全州，勝進忠、王進才會忠貞營李赤心、高必正擊取常德，拔桃源、澧州、臨武、藍山、道州、荆門、宜城諸州縣。進忠、赤心、必正皆封公。時南昌被圍，聲桓方攻贛州，救兵急回，至南昌中伏大敗，遂嬰城堅守，外兵入城，堅壁不出。六月，王至肇慶，封勳鎮兵官陳邦傅慶國公。邦傅世居廣西，如黔國公故事，大學士朱天麟持不允。邦傅怒，以慶國公印偷方劍請天麟舟中，要必得，天麟仍執不允。會瞿式耜疏劾邦傅，中外亦多爭者，邦傅乃止。戊戌，魯王大學士錢肅樂卒於琅琦島舟中，贈太保、吏部尚書，諡忠介。秋，大學士呂大器總督西南諸軍，代王應熊，賜劍，便宜從事，至涪州，與將軍李占春、袁韜相結，偕將楊展、于大海、胡雲鳳、袁韜、武大定、譚弘、譚詣、譚文以下，皆受大器約束。武春然已進，曾而死，文光、劉天節巡撫川南北，與大器皆殞。朱容藩獲誅之。大器檄占春、大海、袁韜會討容藩，敗走死雲陽。魯王所得郡縣至是僅留寧德、福安二城，餘復失，周瓚、知縣典文育、永福給事中鄭正、御史林逢經、長樂御史王國翰及建寧守將王祁皆死焉。瞿式耜請王還桂林，王從李成棟請，將赴廣州，式耜慮

成棟嫉王■■■如■承■事■之八月壬子王■■罷■■成棟大■
■成棟言式耜■■元臣不宜久在外王召式耜式耜■■■■■陳■
皆不入然政有關必疏諫嘗曰臣與主上患難相隨休戚與共不
同於諸臣一切大政自得與聞王■■■朱天麟■■王■■銳志
起程取中原■■者之時朝臣各樹黨從成棟至者■■■■■■志
悅天■■■■■毛■■李■■自■反正功■■■■西■■行
至者大■■及■起恆■王化■■清吳■■■洪士彭■■■■■■尹三■
■許■光進■自■■■臣■■■■■■■■■■子■■■■■侯
■■文宗張家玉少保武英殿大學士吏部尚書■■■■侯■■文■■
■郎■兵部尚書■■■子杜■■■子■■■■■■■王■■■■■
在以其■封之　■■■■侍郎余■■■■■死之　■■■成棟■■
■■■■■■及■■■士■■■白■■■十月■■■■攻■州以■
■■
大清兵大敗之成棟退屯南雄何騰蛟■■■■■■■■■■印
■攻永州圍城三月大小三十六戰十一月朔克之未幾■■■■■
■余鯤起■■方■■■李■■■■■■諸將亦■■州■■■■進兵
■沙■■式耜以■會可■■王■桂林■出■之計不納　朝臣
復分吳楚兩黨主吳者朱天麟■■■大學士王化澄戶部尚書
■■■兵部侍郎■■■禮部侍郎郭之奇給事中■■■起■
用■■■■結■吉■外結■■■■主楚者都御史■■■年給事中
丁時魁金堡■正■少■■劉■■■外■■■式耜內結■■■指
■使李元胤元胤者成棟子也知■■式耜■■■年■■■相倚附彭
年■■■王前■不■王■以君臣之義彭年■■曰■■向■■■
國公以五千■■■行而■■君臣之義安在王■色大學士■彭年
■■攻去吉■■■■可■■世而■■■■■■有■■乃■■入
■■■■十可■化■吉■■■中■■■天■及■起恆■■■起

■化■■■天■■■■之■■■何■■■起恆吉翔天■■
已■太后召天■面■■■吉翔左右令■■■■■■■天
■■■■■■■■而■年■■不止王知■臣水火甚■■
■■■太■■■國不能■　是年■■成功■■■■■■■■十■
入■　■■■■■■■■■■■李赤心■■正■■■州至■
■■■■■■之■■大■■■居民出■■■■■武岡赤心
■■■■引而■所至■■■■■■■■■■已■州■■一
■■■大■■■■■■何■■■■■州大■
大■■治六年■正月■■■■■■向江西■■■■■■■■■向■
■■■■■■■■而■■■■■■■赤心入■州■■■■大■■人■
■■■■■■不■行■■■■■■■■■二十人往■■■■■■■已■
■■之■■■赤心以■■■■■不守而去■■入■之
大清兵■知■■■■■■■入■■■■■■也■■■■■■■■
■■■■大■■■之去■■七日乃■■■■■■■■■■■
■九■中■■■■■■■■■■■■■赤心■■■■西■■
■■■■■■■■■■一■守■州　■■■■■■■■■■
■■■■■■■■■■■■■天■■■■■■■■大■
丁時魁■■■十六人■■天■至■■■大■■■印
而去王方坐■■侍臣■■■■手■■■■■■■■
天■所■而■天■乞去王■■再三不可陛■■■王亦■
曰■去余■孤矣初時■■■所■出■起恆■入■■之■
日起恆不入而天■■自■■■■■天■■之去王化■■■■
物■亦■時■■所攻■■■■去王乃召何吾騶■士■入閣
■■■不■吾■■■■■式■入■以文■印■■之式耜■
不入也
大清兵克■■金■桓敗死■■日■投■■死■■■■■■自

處兵數萬走福建，會江西僉事揭重熙入其軍，偕傅鼎銓往來自
處及閩兵官曹大鎬軍。　李成棟再攻贛州，不克，屯信豐。二月，
大清兵由南昌進信豐，諸將欲拔營遁，成棟不可。會天大雨，一夕成
棟坐城樓召諸將議事，去者已大半，成棟命酒痛飲，既大醉，左右
挽之上馬，渡河，馬蹶，墮水死。以江寧伯杜永和為兩廣總督，駐廣
州。羅成耀守南雄。　三月，
大清兵入衡州，堵胤錫戰敗，走廣西。
大清兵攻福安，劉中藻堅守，援絕食盡，夏四月，城破，冠帶坐堂上，書文
自序，吞金屑死，被執不屈死。時魯王已奉夫閩，鄭
彩見事勢窮蹙，遂棄王去，張名振奉王居石浦之南田，大學
士沈宸荃、劉沂春、禮部尚書吳鍾巒、兵部尚書李向中、戶部侍郎
孫延齡、左副都御史曾宗敏並從。延齡，孫嘉績子也。
初，李赤心等入廣西，龍虎關守將曹志建疑其侵掠，拜堵胤
錫，胤錫不知也。或說志建，胤錫實召忠貞營圖志建，志建夜發兵
圍胤錫，殺從卒千餘，胤錫及子逃入富川瑤峒，志建索之急，瑤
送胤錫於志建軍。會何騰蛟詞胤錫桂州，會王進胤錫東閣大學士，
安樂忠貞營至梧，而赤心等已走賓、橫二州，乃駐胤錫於王於肇
慶。志建遣使間道迎胤錫，胤錫故與之厚。六月，胤錫至肇，時馬吉翔、
李元胤各專柄，胤錫乃結納於吉翔，與赤心等東來，與元胤等敵。
移書責式耜，欲間元胤，託言王有密敕，令己與式耜圖元胤，王頗
不悅。丁時魁、金堡又劾其喪師失地，乃令胤錫統兵駐梧州。
張名振復健跳所。秋七月，魯王至健跳。
大清兵圍之，會阮進救至，乃解去。　先是，孫可望以劉文秀、李定國
不急下，聞李赤心、李成棟等並加封爵，命得世襲，加王封，陳可相
制，乃遣使奉表，以尊主為言，遣楊畏知及故兵部郎
中龔彝赴肇慶，達可望表請王封，廷臣議侯爵，楊畏知不可，議久不

決。畏知乃曰：「可望欲得出劉李上耳，今晉之上公，而卑劉李侯爵，
可也。」乃議封可望景國公，賜名朝宗，定國、文秀皆列侯。進大理寺
卿趙昱為使，加畏知兵部尚書，龔彝兵部侍郎，同行。並以堵胤錫會
與之友，故得便宜行事，乃說與其封，胤錫以赤心等不足恃，亦欲藉
可望為強援，令改封可望平遼王，胤錫敕書以往。　會畏知及武大
定久駐重慶，貪其重賄，會李乾德說韜，隨伯楊展與大定結為兄弟。
展之食已，而乾德說韜、大定襲展，且利其富，韜、大定殺展，奪其寶，分其營。
撫川南都御史范文光聞之，遂入山不視事。一時乾德諸
鎮亦皆懷有貳心。　展子璟新以私財募兵，與王祥等圖韜、大定云。
魯王北遷舟山，約肯堂共事。九月，王遣張名振、阮進及平西伯王朝
先合軍討斬黃斌卿，入居舟山，以明年為元年，命肯堂為東閣大
學士。尋名振擅權，肯堂盡力爭之不得，國事專決名振。　何吾騶為
首輔，為金堡等所攻，引疾辭去，獨黃士俊起任，復召朱天
麟，不至。時朝政決於李元胤，袁彭年、劉湘客、丁時魁、金堡、蒙正發
五人附之，時稱虎黨，人目為五虎。起恆居其間，不能有所匡正。給
事中雷德復、吳貞毓持平，與馬吉翔、夏國祥共惡之，久無所伸，而彭年
等謂起恆、貞毓為邪黨，既謂堡二相各構，每間入閣中，伺閣臣以
意擬。王不得已，更文華殿於正殿旁，令閣臣侍坐票旨，以防之。堡
又建劾馬吉翔、程源等之奇，吳貞毓等欲排去之，更元胤為援，
不敢發。　十一月，督師大學士堵胤錫卒於潯州，贈潯國公，謚文
忠。　總兵官王承祚守永州。
大清兵封永州，胡一青帥來援，戰敗。總督軍務侍郎張同敞
至全州，檄楊國棟兵，寶慶乃解去。同敞有文武材，每出
戰輒躍馬為諸將先，或敗奔，同敞危坐不去，諸將復還戰，或取勝。
軍中以是服之。　是年，詔封鄭成功為延平王，成功奉淮王
去監國號。　王親試士，取劉湘客、蒙正發、楊在、李來、吳龍、朱統子莊

撫安□□部落入人保安陽古土。

大清兵陷□□，□守將□遁去。

大清順治七年春正月，韶州復陷，王□走梧州，李元胤留守肇慶。

黃士俊□不□□□□□□亂，□□而卒。先是，孫可望遣人渡江□南北□□□□之，因□令可□□□□□□兵出□。至是可望□□下梧州□□□□可□□□□□□兵□之□其中軍□王。二月，□□□□時□□□□正□以□李元胤□當□□王□□□□□□兵入□□□□□之□□□乃合□給事□□史□□□□□五虎□□□□□上□□王□實□年反正有功，□下□□□□□之死□又以□□□時□□□□戊□□客正□□□□□式耜七疏□□不納。王□召朱天麟□□□□年來吉□□□□□□□□朱高航□□退步，今則何地可退？□□□自□文武□臣□□□□臣亦□丁□士□□水手□□□北□□□六軍□若使□□□以為主持□本，今□本安在乎。□□大學士呂大器至□□□□友□旬而卒，□文□。

大清兵圍廣州，王令□□□□高必正□□。時李赤心已死，其子來亨代領其眾，推必正為主。□□□□李元胤□□□□又□必正□之□□其□也，□今部□□□土司，令□□□兵土司。進相□□。五月，必正□而□郊□□清遠□吉翔□三水□不敢進。廣州城守久，元胤□□□□戰甚力。六月，文安之□王安之□雅□□□言□□□□□用世至是□□□危□然□□□之乃□□時□□□□安之而自□其下。□□□之下，□也□□□王舟力□□□□之乃□召□王化澄而合攻□□□中□□□其二十□□比之□□王不悅□□□言，□□力求□王□留之不得，□舟□去。□高必正入覲，□□□其力以□□□□□□□於五虎，主之者起恆也。公入見，□□□側奸□□決矣。必正許之，□□□□□□必正曰：五虎攻□公，□公反力救五虎，此長者，何以為奸？必正見王，乃力言起恆□公可任□手□□□□□□□□□□□□真介□不與流俗伍，□□□□所疾，必正□客□人也。□□之□□□□□王□解乃已。

武□伯胡執恭，□□邦傳中軍也，守泗城州□□□□自□孫可望□□□之□□可□世，執恭□知之，言於邦傳□□詔封可望□王，曰□其力可□李赤心也。邦傳乃□金□曰秦王之□，□所給空敕令執恭□行，可望大喜，□迎□□何□□知□至，可望□不受，曰：我已封秦王矣。□知曰：此偽也。執恭亦曰：彼亦偽也，所封□□國公敕印故在。可望□敕□□下，□知□□□而遣使□王□州，□敕求真封，廷臣□知□□□式耜□□□□不納。馬吉翔□封可望澂江王，□□□□非□不□，□令文安之□□□又持不可，兵部侍郎楊鼎和助之，□□部所□□金玉□。高必正召使者言：本朝無異姓封王例，我破京師，偪死先帝，滔天大罪，□□□□亦止公爵，□□□氏□□一□□面□□□封上公足矣，安敢□王□？□今□與我同心□□□去賊名，□□朝廷□□救國家，□為足稱□也。又致書可望□□□正，使者□□□□□可望不得封，谷□。秋九月，孫可望□帥兵□□州，□□公□□走清浪，追執之，□□兵□□白文選□□□國公王祥自□死，□其眾一十餘萬□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□可望又使劉文秀大敗□大定兵長□□王□定，大定□□皆降，李乾德□□家人及其弟御史升□□□封水死，□亦死節。

大清兵□全州，□印遇□桂林，□一□守□江，與王永祚□□□不出兵。

大兵遂入□□。冬十月，□□永祚入桂林，分□□□江□戍兵。

大兵益逼入十一月甲寅留守大學士臨桂伯瞿式耜檄印選出不肯行再趣之則盡室逃一青及時榮楊國棟蒲纓馬養麟亦逃去永祚出降城中無一兵式耜端坐府中家人亦散總兵官戚良勳請式耜上馬速走式耜堅不聽叱退之俄總督侍郎張同敞自靈川至見式耜式耜曰我為留守當死此子無城守責盍去諸同敞正色曰昔人恥獨為君子公顧不許同敞共死乎乃相對飲酒一老兵侍式耜召中軍徐高付以敕印屬馳送王是夕與同敞秉燭危坐乙卯黎明

大清兵至式耜曰吾兩人待死久矣遂與偕行王聞報大懼徙潯州再徙南寧式耜同敞既被執坐於孔有德之隧不從令薙髮亦不失乃幽之民舍雖異室聲息相聞兩人日賦詩倡和閱四十餘日并就刑天大雷電空中震擊者三遂整衣冠並死同敞屍植立首墜猶躍而前人皆咋舌後式耜贈粵國公諡文忠同敞江陵伯諡文烈時廣州已破。

大兵日逼王以孫可望所為不可任文安之念川中諸鎮兵尚強欲結之共獎王室乃自請督師加諸鎮封爵王從之加安之吏兵二部尚書總督川湖諸處軍務賜劍便宜從事進封王光興郝永忠劉體仁袁宗第李來亨王友進塔天寶馬雲翔郝珍李復榮譚弘譚詣譚文黨守素等公侯爵即令安之齎敕印行。

大清兵由沅靖至平樂征西將軍朱旻如固守城破旻如殺其妻子自刎死督理方任督餉梧州聞之並走梧州。　初嚴起恆等持孫可望封秦王議及王化澄罷相後始許及王走南寧其事益急乃遣編修劉𦀇封可望冀王可望仍不受楊畏知曰秦冀等爵假何如真可望不聽卒定國號勳可望益畏知殺其事可望許之

大清順治八年春可望知王播遷先遣將郭賀九儀張勝張明志等帥勁卒五千迎王至南寧直上嚴起恆舟怒目攘臂問王封是秦非秦起恆曰君遠迎主上功甚偉朝廷自有隆恩若專問此事是挾封非迎主上也九儀怒格殺之投屍於江遂殺給事中劉堯珍吳霖張載述追殺兵部尚書楊鼎和於崑崙關以阻封議故吳貞毓以奉使獲免乃真封可望秦王畏知旋至痛哭自劾歸參可望王遂留畏知命與貞毓並為東閣大學士朱天麟力請王赴廣南諸臣以起恆被殺故皆不可。

大清兵連克雷廉高州梧州柳州諸府巡撫廣西侍郎魯可藻被俘去李元胤李建捷自雷廉走南寧半道出靈山被高雷兵所擒廣東部將。　中左所被兵故大學士曾櫻自縊死。　劉文秀還雲南留白文選守嘉定劉鎮國守雅州。二月。

大清兵克嘉定文選鎮國走龍文光伊等死巡撫川北都御史詹天顏檢討劉泰朱化龍相繼死之李占春于大海皆降獨一袁韜時已附可望走山中。　文安之之督師也孫可望聞而惡之文秀衛前阻封議遣兵伺於都勻截止安之奪王光興等敕印。　孫可望自雲南遣兵陽殺楊王自近狀以作威先是可望欲殺六部尚林等官及人聞其謀乃以范應旭為兆騏任僕為年貴為戶禮兵部尚書並加行營之號後又以程源代年貴而僕與方于宣為職進于宣書中書者也可望令待王入黔時用之其將軍職銜者皆延生等大學士吳貞毓言其不可遂罷

大清兵南征勢日逼王召諸臣議所向有謂走海張名振李元胤有兵入安南者有言入廣西依李成棟者有言戚成功者惟馬吉翔龐天壽結可望主封黔者因前明封號且入延生言不敢決元胤既降出滇王不欲就可望而以廣西道阻下詰議論紛紛不決　兵部侍郎傅鼎銓至守將所執雲南之降不從令作書招獨李元胤亦不從秋八月朔乃就刑　先是所親多於山寨令王兵部侍郎王瑞之主營外年不下令

大清兵遂取舟山先是蕩清山寨以絶其援於是皆破至是翔被
執死之
大清兵下舟山張名振以蛟門天險足相拒乃留蕩湖伯阮進守横
水洋自奉兵部侍郎張煌言奉魯王搗吳淞以牽制
大兵而屬大學士張肯堂安洋將軍劉世勳左都督張名揚城守已
大兵乘天霧集螺頭門進進用火攻反風失勢敗死城中兵六千居
民萬餘堅守十餘日世勳開門詐降殺千人
大兵攻愈急會新附者內應九月丙子城破肯堂令四妾一子婦一
女孫先死乃賦詩自經禮部尚書吳鍾巒詣舟山被兵急自補陀
山至入孔廟積薪左廡下抱孔子木主自焚死世勳名揚及吏部
侍郎朱永佑通政使鄭遵儉給事中董志寧兵部郎中朱養時戶
部主事林瑛江用楫禮部主事董元[illegible]兆人兵部主事朱萬年顧
珍李開國工部主事顧中堯工部所正戴仲明定西侯參謀顧明
楫諸生林世英並死之先是
大兵抵城下世勳議分兵送宮眷出元妃陳氏不可乃止至是貴嬪
張氏義陽王妃杜氏投井而死錦衣衛指揮王朝相太監劉朝用
巨石覆之自刎其旁兵部尚書李向中方居喪大帥召之不赴發
兵捕之以衰絰見大帥呵之曰曩汝不至捕卽至何也向中曰前
則辭官今就戮實遂死名振抵上[illegible]聞變遽還未至城已陷名揚
名振弟也　川陝總督尚書吳一衡卒文武將吏並亡　晉國公
焦璉兵潰過瀘州陳邦傅素與有隙誘殺之斬其首令其子持以

大清靖州遂失　楊畏知既留輔政孫可望聞之怒使人召至貴陽
面責數之畏知大憤除頭上冠擊可望遂被殺贈少保謚文烈
朱天麟奉命卽略左右兩江土司以為勤王之助兵未集冬
大清兵偪南寧王倉皇出走天麟扶病從之亡何敕印還胡一青殿
後軍戰敗奔還請王速行乃由水道走土司[illegible]印還一青稍
大兵益近相距止百里上下失色皆散去已次歸江土司追騎相距
止一舍會日暮引去乃趨安次龍英抵廣南歲已暮
大清順治九年春二月孫可望遣兵迎王入安隆所改為安龍府奉
王居之宮室卑陋服御粗惡守將侍遇無人臣禮王不堪其憂
馬吉翔黨戎政龐天壽督勇衛營諂事可望謀禪代惡吳貞毓不
附己令其黨冷孟銋吳象元方祚亨交章彈貞毓吉翔遣門生郭
璘說主事胡士瑞擬劾秦王士瑞怒叱退之他日吉翔遣人求郎
中古其品擅稱秦王受國以獻可望其品拒不從吉翔構於可望
杖殺其品而可望以朝事委吉翔天壽於是士瑞與給事中徐
極員外郎林青陽蔡縯主事張鐫連章發其奸謀王大怒吉翔天
壽求救於太后乃免　孫可望留文安之數月乃令入湖廣安之
遣客他鄉無所歸復赴貴州將謁王於安龍可望坐以罪戍之畢
節衛　魯王至中左所尋居金門鄭成功禮待頗薄時士大夫避
地者多依成功成功素重舍郡御史徐孚遠凡大事必諮之　魯
王大學士沈宸荃航舟南石山遇風沒於海　孫可望使李定國
馮雙禮由黎平出靖州馬進忠由鎮遠出沅州會於武岡以圖桂
林劉文秀張先璧由永寧出敘州白文選由遵義出重慶會於嘉
定以圖成都可望言於王封定國西寧王文秀南康王　夏四月
朱天麟抵廣南病劇不能入覲尋卒於西坂村贈少保謚文清
五月李定國進攻靖沅武岡俱下之　揭重熙約曹大鎬並
進張自盛掠邵武戰敗被執重熙走依大鎬百丈嶺遣大鎬軍還
鉛山惟空營在
大清兵偵得之帥衆至斬重熙中項執至建寧下之獄重熙日呼高
皇帝祈死久之被殺顏色不改江右兵遂盡　六月
大清兵自雷州進抵廉州遣將攻欽州靈山南陽伯李元胤為土兵

所執送軍前說之降誠不屈與弟安肅伯□□俱被殺瓊州遂失巡撫高雷廉瓊都御史張孝起走龍門島被執不食死李定國由西延大埠兵潰而還

大清兵戰於全州不利秋七月定國至桂林督兵攻城遂克之分兵攻廣西郡縣梧州柳州相繼復　孫可望殺叛將陳邦傅父子去其皮傳屍至安龍御史李如月劾可望不請旨擅殺勳鎮罪同莽操而請加邦傅惡諡以懲不忠王知可望必怒留其疏召如月入諭以捨本衷忘無忌諱理小臣妄言亂紀杖四十除名事將解可望而可望大怒遣人至王所執如月至朝門外抑使跪如月向闕叩頭大呼太祖高皇帝極口大罵其人遂剝其皮斷手足及首實草皮內刎之懸於通衢　冬十月孫可望遣劉文秀等入四川進攻成都

大清兵退守保寧　十一月辛未李定國□

大清兵於衡州大戰竟日定國敗走會主帥遇伏殲定國乃得收兵退屯武岡　任僎方千萬勸孫可望設內閣九卿科道官改印文爲八疊書其首立太廟定朝儀擇改國號日後明日夕謀篡位王聞而懼知李定國與可望有隙密與中官張福祿全爲國曰聞李定國已定廣西軍聲大振欲下一密敕令統兵入衛若等能密圖乎二人言於徐極林青陽張鐫蔣乾昌胡士瑞等就劫馬吉翔龐天壽宜可密啟王即令告之□等即詳敷以告吳貞毓貞毓曰主上憂危正我輩效死之秋顧君中能充此使者青陽請行乃令陽乞假歸葬而使員外郎蔣乾昌撰予定國敕主事朱東旦書之糊授青陽持入用寶青陽於是間道馳至定國所定國接敕感泣許以迎王

大清順治十年春張名振會張煌言之師入長江抵丹陽掠丹徒登金山遙祭孝陵題詩慟哭而去　李定國既遣使復□□□□□

胡一青趙印選曹志建馬寶等皆相率歸之兵力益强不復奉孫可望約束可望含恨會定國敗於衡州可望將以爲罪而殺之召赴沅州議事定國辭不行二月師與進次至永州度龍虎關入廣西據柳州　二月可望自帥兵追定國由靖州進次寶慶

大清兵偵知之自永州趨寶慶可望大敗遁還貴州盡殺明宗室之在黔者　晉王自去歲遣國璧遣使間道奉表於王　夏李定國與馬寶由柳州至廣東攻肇慶

大清兵自廣州來救敗之泗會河口定國督兵攻平樂克之又攻克高州雷州廉州諸府　鄭成功縱橫海上所至帟百姓爭輸餉濟廣潮漳郡縣無不被其害

大清方用師事中五月封成功海澄公遣使招撫之成功陽奉命成功亦上表歸不肯降　夏林青陽久未還王將遣使往促吳貞毓以翰林孔目周官自行都督鄭允元曰馬吉翔晨夕在側假他事出之外廣昌王乃令吉翔奉使祭先王及王太后陵於梧州南寧而遣周官齎往定國吉翔常知青陽留敕事遣人至定國營偵之主事劉議新者道遇吉翔邀其必預謀也告以兩使齎敕狀吉翔素與龐天壽可望通可望大怒并疑吉翔預謀遣其將鄭國赴南寧追之會張福祿徐極林青陽及李元開以王竊試徐極蔣朱東旦及御史林恂以久次肯子英官龐天壽及吉翔兄弟鄭國鄭允元忌其與郭璘方□居之而付訊徐極林士瑞亦知事洩會天壽劾吉翔天壽表屬吉翔王見其表且卸□下廷臣議罪天壽僞與吉翔欲兵告可望初青陽還至南寧將守將常榮所留密遣親信劉吉告之王王書改青陽給事中中書周官等爲御史賜王至廣州官與青陽作僞至高州以賜定國定國拜受命

大清順治十一年春三月鄭國挾吉翔至安龍與貞毓諸臣面質貞毓怒貞毓不知國勢因挾貞毓入王所居文華殿迫晉王常主禮

帝[illegible]不敢正言請外人假[illegible]寶[illegible]之[illegible]遂於日出[illegible]天[illegible]至
朝房[illegible]貞毓[illegible]允元林[illegible][illegible]李元開徐極[illegible][illegible]士
瑞朱東旦及太[illegible]寺少[illegible][illegible][illegible]周允吉朱[illegible][illegible]員外郎任
斗墟主事易士佳[illegible]私[illegible]又入宮[illegible][illegible]稱[illegible]全[illegible]而出其[illegible]於
孟[illegible][illegible]宋[illegible]朱企鋘等[illegible]王[illegible]其主者王[illegible]情而[illegible]曰[illegible]
等嚴刑拷訊貞毓以大臣免[illegible]不[illegible]大呼二祖列宗且大[illegible]
時日已暮[illegible][illegible]曰今日[illegible]真不此[illegible]見臣子
[illegible][illegible]由[illegible][illegible]承[illegible]又問曰主上知否[illegible]大[illegible]曰[illegible]
乃[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]可望可[illegible]王[illegible]
王不[illegible]下[illegible]部侍郎[illegible]佐[illegible]及[illegible]企[illegible]
[illegible]曰此[illegible]一人[illegible]從[illegible]於[illegible]佐
[illegible]以[illegible][illegible]王以[illegible]大臣
言於可望[illegible]吉翔以[illegible]內侍[illegible]王后知[illegible]之令主[illegible]
[illegible]古[illegible]后[illegible]后拉[illegible]王乃已[illegible]人[illegible]刑神色不[illegible]
時大[illegible]而死其家人[illegible]安[illegible]之[illegible]已而[illegible]遣王[illegible]亦
[illegible]言[illegible]可[illegible]定[illegible]以[illegible]兵在外不[illegible]
[illegible]乃[illegible]其妻子於[illegible]亦防可[illegible]之[illegible]自國
夏四月[illegible]入[illegible]江[illegible]州[illegible]還[illegible]南
田[illegible]山。冬十月，李定國[illegible]高[illegible]是年定西
[illegible]名[illegible]言以所部付[illegible]以[illegible]之
大清順治十二年，春，王在安[illegible]以[illegible]日[illegible]守[illegible]文[illegible]家
孫可望[illegible]相[illegible]。三月，李定國自[illegible]敗走。
大清兵[illegible]之定國[illegible]敗自[illegible]州走[illegible][illegible]三府二州
十八[illegible]及[illegible]西[illegible]州[illegible]二州四[illegible]復失。夏四月，孫可望遣劉文
秀[illegible]攻[illegible]。
大清兵[illegible]之文秀大敗[illegible]州。[illegible]功[illegible]水陸[illegible]李

定國於廣東。冬十二月，李定國在[illegible]孫可望聞其[illegible]不[illegible]道
[illegible]有才[illegible]之定國用[illegible]
大清順治十三年，春二月，[illegible]田州出有才[illegible]之有才既[illegible]
[illegible]降定國[illegible]可[illegible]之道白文選[illegible]王[illegible]
己太后聞之[illegible]官[illegible]文選心[illegible]因以[illegible]告王曰[illegible]行[illegible]西
府至西府定國也[illegible]以[illegible]可[illegible]定[illegible]日定國
王[illegible]王由安[illegible]可[illegible]兵[illegible]之定國已[illegible]由[illegible]
守[illegible]文秀王[illegible]王[illegible]九[illegible]文秀[illegible]可[illegible]私[illegible]
定國三月迎王入[illegible]可[illegible]中封定國[illegible]王文秀[illegible]王文選
[illegible]以[illegible]吏部侍郎[illegible]任[illegible]文選
還[illegible]州[illegible]可[illegible]文[illegible]兵[illegible]以[illegible]子在[illegible]公[illegible]逆也
定國[illegible]吉翔及其家人令[illegible]之吉翔曰
[illegible]武定國[illegible]武吉翔[illegible]之[illegible]相[illegible]吉翔於定國而[illegible]
[illegible]定國[illegible]吉翔[illegible]吉翔入[illegible]叩[illegible]王[illegible]功千古無[illegible]吉
翔[illegible]色死[illegible]朽[illegible]非何足[illegible]也定國乃大[illegible]吉翔曰
[illegible]定國[illegible]令[illegible]定[illegible]己入內[illegible]定國[illegible]中外[illegible]
[illegible]天[illegible]亦[illegible]用[illegible]定國[illegible]文秀[illegible]吉翔天[illegible]寺少[illegible]高
[illegible]史[illegible]合[illegible]二王功高[illegible]不[illegible]任[illegible]之門[illegible]
好[illegible]王[illegible]上定國文秀[illegible]不入[illegible]吉翔[illegible]王[illegible]令各
杖一百五十[illegible]走告定國曰[illegible]有罪但不可有[illegible]
言[illegible]定國即[illegible]文秀入[illegible]乃[illegible]官。[illegible]其貞毓少師太子太師[illegible]
文[illegible]子[illegible]世千戶[illegible]有[illegible]已[illegible]於[illegible]大
[illegible]十八先生成仁[illegible]以[illegible]其忠。
大清順治十四年，夏，[illegible]孫可望[illegible]子還[illegible]州[illegible]可望私人也
至[illegible]可望內犯[illegible]之。秋七月，可望[illegible]兵反，[illegible]其
王[illegible]時[illegible]臣大半[illegible]可望者而王[illegible]內[illegible]定國

兵不過數千劉文秀所留鎮兵亦少然人心不直可望諸將爲進
忠惟興爲曹以同姓相密又與白文選交皆密謀助定國而可
望不知也八月留馬寶馬惟興守貴州令文選爲大將軍統諸將前行
自率大軍隨其後定國文秀亦自將拒之九月至三岔文選輕騎
奔定國軍具言人心內向可一戰定也定國大喜請封文選爲鞏
昌王可望聞變欲還寶止之乃令寶與張勝間道襲雲南而身與
定國決戰寶陰告定國使得爲備旣交兵惟興隔陳以迎文選合
軍反攻可望在高阜見之大驚曰諸將皆叛乎遂走定國率諸營
乘其後可望大敗奔還定國令文秀追之張勝至雲南尚禮已爲
沐天波所拘不得發勝聞可望敗亦還至渾水塘爲定國兵馬寶
所禽誅冬十月可望至貴州寶禮錄之首追兵將至可望遂挈妻
子赴長沙

大軍前降寶禮甚禮其子女嬪宣王封寶積陽王進忠漢陽王惟
興寶等封國公其黨附可望者皆降級誅張虎術禮首從定國性
忱直與人無私曲事王甚謹然於計略亦疏

大清順治十五年春二月

大兵分蜀楚三路入貴州李定國使總兵官劉正國楊武等守三
坡紅關諸險要以防四川使馬進忠守貴州會馬吉翔用事舊人
宿將多外竄王自奇關有才等相率叛而劉文秀時已病死定國
自將擊之

大兵自鎮遠入貴陽定國不及援初定國所收孫可望諸軍聞之新
焉而己所部稱之舊軍實舊軍稱驕以故新軍不附及

大兵至盤遏守進忠遁去夏五月貴州破六月

大兵至三坡正國拒戰大敗自水西奔回雲南　初李定國旣敗孫
可望兵自以爲無他患武備盡弛高勣與兵部郎中金簡進疏曰
今內難雖除外憂方大伺我者頓刃待兩虎之斃而我酣歌漏舟
之中熟寐積薪之上能旦夕安耶二王老於兵事胡泄泄如此定
國聞之王前頗激王撫杖勸以解之將士多爭不可者時未能決
而二路敗書至定國始遣巡引謝勳前擁免　秋七月丙申朔命
李定國爲招討大元帥賜黃鉞　鄭成功以歲用兵無功與魯王
兵部侍郎張煌言謀大舉取南京惟煌言爲監軍舟次羊山暴風
作沒八千人義陽王溺死遂還軍舟山治船　冬十月

大清三路兵俱集會於平越之楊老堡戒期入雲南李定國與馮雙
禮等守雞公背圖復貴州遣白文選將四萬人守七星關
抵生界立營以牽蜀師十一月蜀師出遵義由水西趨天生橋十
二月入烏撒文選懼率師走霑益兵至盤江定國據險沈船焚
兵不得渡泗城土知府岑繼祿請從下流濟師實以入安龍定
國使懷仁侯吳子聖拒之大敗定國由盤江回師拒戰爲

大兵所乘破其象陣又連敗於羅炎涼水井擋岩諸將皆走定國撤
營遁歸王將出奔行人任國璽獨請死守章下廷議定國等言國
璽議是但前途尚寬今留省隅待土會來再圖恢復未晚也王遂
走永昌過阮江土知府那嵩與子燾迎謁供奉甚謹器皆金銀
器燾奉以獻曰此行上供者少聊以佐扇乏耳

大清順治十六年春正月癸巳朔王次永平乙未

大兵入雲南公侯伯文武吏多迎降丙申王至永昌下詔罪己李定
國還黃鉞待罪自請削秩不許王乃走騰越　初白文選自霑益
追及李定國定國留之斷後二月

大兵出雲南丙子至大理之玉龍關文選戰敗

大兵趨永昌己巳渡潞江先是定國伏兵磨盤山

大兵窮追二千里不見一兵以爲定國去已遠及過潞江前驅遇伏
不利有泄定國謀者乃分精甲先發伏卒定國出兵大戰不能勝
泰安伯竇名望總兵官王璽俱戰死定國走至銅鐃關結營王聞

報又走南甸時隨行兵僅四千人夜疾馳迷道互相蹂擯羣臣妻子不相顧散卒乘機肆掠貴人宮嬪亦多失去戊子抵木邦河是爲緬境使沐天波宣諭緬人聞黔國公來猶下馬羅拜勸從官盡棄兵杖始登舟天波不可馬吉翔即傳令棄之晦日至蠻莫土官思綿迎入城二月緬人以四舟來迎從官自覓舟隨行者六百四十餘人陸行者故岷王子而下九百餘人期會於緬甸時緬絕貢職已八十年僅譯述萬曆時事并出神宗璽書索今書合之以爲僞天波出己印與先所領文敕相比無差始信至井亘緬人禁勿進夏四月天波等謀奉王走戶臘二河吉翔阻之而止五月甲子緬復以舟來迎乙丑發井亘行三日至阿瓦阿瓦者緬酋所居城也又五日至赭硜陸行者緬人悉掠爲奴多自殺惟岷王子八十餘人流入暹羅緬人於赭硜置草屋居王遣兵防之緬人忌外兵之迎王者吉翔遂與守關官敕言王已航海入閩由是內外隔絕王之走緬甸也昆明諸生薛大觀太息曰不能背城戰君臣同死社稷顧欲走蠻邦以苟活不重可羞耶與其子之翰合家赴水死

磨盤山之戰李定國期白文選前後夾擊文選自玉龍關敗後由沙木河出右甸鎮康道遠不及與戰至是聞文選在木邦定國移兵南爲與之會見文選而相尤文選不悅及議所向定國曰緬小邦也猝見大軍必驚懼而思逞必拒戰戰則是與彼爲讎也何以託我主不如擇近境險要地修軍實招潰散兩軍相爲掎角緬外懼吾軍不敢無禮於主上矣且緊南瘴毒敵騎不能久駐及其斃也吾結連諸土司以爲後圖文選曰主上望援久矣若俱在外則在內者何所恃不如我入護主王任外事遂行由錫箔磨盤入甸定國知文選之不和也亦移屯孟艮 初督師大學士文安之走川東依劉體仁以居高必正李來亨等久寓廣西賓橫南寧間必正死其衆食且盡且畏

大清兵逼帥衆走川東分據川湖間耕田自給川中舊將王光興譚宏等附之衆猶數十萬及王奔永昌安之帥體仁來亨袁宗第等十六營由水道襲重慶會譚宏譚詣殺譚文猶豫不服安之欲討宏詣宏詣懼帥所部降於

大兵諸鎮遂散時王已入緬甸地盡失安之不久鬱鬱而卒其後總督侍郎洪育鰲被執不屈死大學士郭之奇棲泊海濱崎嶇瘴夷雜居之地歷十餘年交阯人執之以獻乃被殺 延平王鄭成功會張煌言師入長江時

大清兵於金焦間以鐵鎖橫江成功遣善泅水者斷之煌言遂破瓜州江上屯守者皆敗進圍江寧成功亦下鎮江煌言請以步卒赴之已成功以水師至而

大兵城守已具會煌言得蕪湖降書成功以其地江楚要害令煌言往撫煌言曩成功年少欲與共下江寧而後發軔之不得乃往蕪湖分軍四出所至禁止抄掠父老多持牛酒犒師連下徽州寧國太平池州四府廣德無爲當塗蕪湖等二十七州縣初煌言貽成功書謂宜乘勢分取句容丹陽諸縣遏蘇常援兵成功既屢捷謂城可旦夕下但命八十三營牽連立屯不聽煌言言而

大兵援江寧者俟至破其前屯成功倉猝移帳營明軍還未就

大兵傾城而出諸營瓦解成功中軍總兵官甘煇被禽死軍遂大潰成功并撤鎮江之師而去煌言聞敗趨銅陵與

大兵遇軍亦潰變服夜行以賂解散諸蹤跡者從建德祁門山中出天台以入海樹纛鳴角故部漸集乃遣使告敗於王且引咎王賜敕慰問加煌言兵部尚書天台海上有長亭鄉者多田而苦潮煌言率民築塘捍之遂爲永利 緬俗以中秋日大會羣蠻令沐天波偕諸酋椎髻跣足以臣禮見天波不得已從之泣告衆曰我所以屈辱者懼驚憂主上耳否則彼將無狀我罪益大任國璽與禮

部侍郞楊在抗疏劾之時馬天壽已死馬吉翔復與司禮太監李國泰表裏爲奸國璽纂宋末大臣賈奸事爲一書進之王吉翔深恨之王竟止一日國泰即驅去　冬十月戊子朔頒曆於緬　李定國以孟艮不附誅之據其城號召諸土司兵那嵩起兵應之十一月

大清兵破沅江嵩登樓自焚合家皆死其士民亦多巷戰死

大清順治十七年春二月李定國部將賀九儀欲出降定國杖殺之　白文選抵錫箔江使人先諭緬使者被殺文選怒因渡江擊之大敗緬衆緬人僞約和而陰召兵兵既集以巨礮擊文選營文選不能支乃還見定國定國曰惜也前不用吾言今讎怨已結任彼者危矣秋九月定國與文選俱發自孟艮分道入緬定國由左文選由右期以冬會於洞武道乏糧士馬死亡大半　時諸臣困乏有三日不舉火者馬吉翔擅厚貲不顧爲請於王王無以應乃撤國寶於地吉翔取而碎之以給諸臣都督同知鄧凱獨泣不受　冬李定國至洞武見沿江多船議遣別將分兵渡江赴錫箔迎王而自攻阿瓦以制緬使不得出兵爭靳統武曰我兵少分之力愈弱不如全軍攻緬緬破必送主上至軍以求和乃進師敗緬兵於瑞羊集定國抵雨淋江爲浮橋以濟使人諭曰苟送上出我則罷兵緬竟不聽

大清順治十八年春二月定國進屯洞垻距緬城八十里白文選屯象鼻渡距緬城百十里緬城三面阻江一面通陸白文選兵至後緬人幷營之引水爲濠留缺三匝置木城其上守之及兩軍來偪乃更外立木城出兵以守明日兵復前更立木城如是數四漸偪定國營先是王從官貴用叢璫沐天波與錦衣指揮趙明鑑謀奉太子以出爲馬吉翔等所阻定國以二十餘疏迎王俱不達至是文選復密遣人告王言不敢輕進者恐有他變必得緬人送出爲上策王即以書答之文選乃陰造浮橋將濟師迎王爲緬人所覺事不果　夏五月御史任國璽疏論時事三不可解中言禍急燃眉當思出險馬吉翔不悅即令國璽嚴出險策國璽恚然曰時事至此猶抑言官使不言耶　緬酋大出兵與李定國戰驅象爲前隊定國戰不利白文選赴之兩軍合擊大敗緬兵緬仍入城以守定國復禮所俘緬目令還諭送王出緬酋計曰彼兵疲食盡無奈我何不如留以爲市終不肯出王定國謀渡江向錫箔前洞武船皆已藏匿使部卒入山伐木造船其下飢疫自相攻殺定國計窮　緬酋弟莽猛白殺兄自立秋七月欲盡殺王文武諸臣遣人來言曰蠻俗貴詛盟請與天朝諸公飲呪水黔國公沐天波疑有變欲不行王彊之馬吉翔李國泰趣諸臣盡往至則緬人以兵圍之令諸臣以次出外出輒殺之凡殺四十二人天波楊在高勤鄢昌期任國璽金簡吏部侍郎鄧士廉華亭侯王維恭將軍魏豹及吉翔國泰緝雄飛等皆與焉惟鄧凱以傷足不行獲免緬人復以兵圍王居其左右被殺及自縊者不可勝紀惟王與宮眷二十五人存會王李定國聞之八月以十六舟渡江擊緬爲所敗喪其五舟乃與白文選俱引還洞武至黑門坎文選軍在後其下勸之降定國聞之使其子嗣興追文選以兵去向文選部下勒兵將戰定國遣召嗣興還曰吾昔同事者數十人今皆盡矣存者我與文選耳何忍更相戕且彼既背主他出欲自爲計念已絕矣吾所以使嗣興追之者冀其生悔心或爲幷力今大誼已乖任彼所之吾自盡吾事耳遂率所部東向九龍江而進　鄭成功以中左所單弱謀取臺灣張煌言遣客說成功謂入臺則中左金門兩島不可守是孤天下之望也成功不聽遂取臺灣入居之會王及諸遺臣亦至明年五月成功卒十一月魯王薨又二年煌言散軍居南田之懸嶴初有司係累煌言家我

大清令煌言父以書諭煌言，而安撫使及江浙文武吏亦數以書招
之，煌言卒不從，其年九月被執，戮於杭州，故參軍羅子木、侍者楊
冠玉從之死，妻子亦被戮。冬十一月，
大清兵臨緬，白文選自木邦降，李定國東走景線，
大兵趨緬城，平西大將軍吳三桂先遣人傳諭緬酋，令執送王出。十
二月丙午朔，
大兵至，戊申，緬酋以王獻軍前。明年夏四月，王及太子死於雲南，馬
太后與王后自滇入燕，道中同時扼吭死。五月，定國至孟臘，三桂
遣兵追之，時定國已病，乃表於上帝，自述生平所為，且祈速死。會
王崩問至，定國慟哭發喪，六月，卒於軍，未幾靳統武亦死，李嗣興
等降。

明紀卷第六十

元和陳稽亭先生鶴以嘉慶丙辰進士用爲工部主事十數年不補官操行脩潔志趣恬退當時有工部三君子之目先生其一也中年假歸杜門著書平生熟於史尤留意前明治亂得失因以編年體爲明紀一書纂輯至崇禎初而先生歿其孫艮叔孝廉克家續成之書中莊烈下每卷有補纂者是也艮叔舟車所歷輒挾以自隨後參張忠武軍事殉難丹陽其書不可復問賴寡妻弱子力爲護持旋歸吳興吳平齋封君所謀刻之而未果時豐順丁公撫吳 奏開江蘇書局遂以是書付局籌刻年餘工竣予念先生之歿已六十餘年遺書不泯卒賴數公之力用顯於世豈非先生心得之處有不可磨滅者在歟夫事不近則言不切古人云同言而信信其所親故周人論治必引殷商漢人告君多援秦政先生之惓惓於明事也猶是意也且以編年與紀傳相輔而二百七十餘年之事約之止數十卷尤使學者易爲力則雖私家著述亦乙部不可無之書矣予與艮叔爲鄉舉同歲生讀自序中倘有攷異若干卷藏箧衍之底稿凌雜繕副不易姑俟諸異日同治辛未秋九月永康應寶時謹跋